

" The Miscellaneous Warlock" by Zui Juntian

Brief review of the work:

Ji Xuanyi , who is notorious and has many enemies, chooses to play a support role in the world's first holographic online game. Well, the purpose is to cultivate the body and mind and make more friends ... But the situation is unforgiving, and the enemies come one by one. In order to play the game quietly, he has to find a bound output! This article uses humorous language to tell the story of the protagonist looking for a partner in a holographic online game. After countless adventures, they trust each other, accompany each other, and finally reach the pinnacle of the game. The interaction between the two protagonists is very cute and full of cuteness, which makes people laugh.

Chapter 1

" No basic attack ! No basic attack ! Play as a support! No basic attack ! "

Ji Xuanyi swung the wooden staff in his hand and beat the monster in front of him with a ferocious expression.

hp-1-1-1-1-1-1.....

Along with the scream of death, the monster's health bar reached the bottom, and the wooden staff in Ji Xuanyi's hand finally broke into two with a click under the heavy weight.

Ji Xuanyi: "... Fuck! "

There is nothing that can be done about it, after all, it is just a novice staff.

In an era of rapid technological development, technological breakthroughs have finally allowed games to move from VR to the holographic field. Although the technology in Country C where Ji Xuanyi is located is not yet mature, foreign game companies have already launched the first holographic online game – "Domain".

Ji Xuanyi, who was addicted to online games, would certainly not miss this opportunity.

However, his previous gaming career of fighting and killing made him resistant to being a damage dealer, so in this game, he unprecedently chose the least favored auxiliary profession, the warlock.

The Warlock is different from a purely healing auxiliary like a Priest. Instead, the Warlock serves as a buff- type auxiliary that can both protect teammates and assist them in attacking.

Ji Xuanyi has always been a lone ranger. He deeply feels that he needs to improve his temper, make more friends, and it would be best if he could be a support who would be relied upon by countless damage dealers.

However, for this kind of holographic game where you can only have one account in your lifetime, most people are unwilling to be auxiliary. Ji Xuanyi didn't see many people in the Warlock Novice Village. He was a college student, and after being delayed for two days by exams and going online again, he was completely unable to keep up with the main group. Not to

mention making friends, he couldn't even join a team to fight monsters, and could only kill them one by one by himself .

Then the problem arises.

The warlock is a weird profession that doesn't even have any offensive basic attacks , and its first skill isn't even a treatment, but a curse.

" The Lone Wanderer's Grudge " has the effect of causing 1.5 seconds of paralysis to the enemy target. As the skill level increases, the paralysis time will gradually increase.

To be fair, although this skill is not very good, it is not bad either. In the battle between players, control skills are still very important.

But as a starting skill, it is totally useless in leveling up and fighting monsters! It doesn't even do any damage!

Ji Xuanyi, in a fit of rage, stripped the monster's belt off its corpse, tied it with his staff, and managed to put the monster back together.

had changed from the original " wooden staff [white quality, magic plus 5 , physical plus 1] " to a " broken wooden staff [gray quality, magic plus 1 , physical plus 1] " .

Ji Xuanyi: " Fuck it ..."

It was so terrible right after leaving the novice village. After playing the game for so many years, this was the first time for him.

Ji Xuanyi stripped off two pieces of bronze armor from the monster and tied them to the front end of the staff. He lifted it up and saw that the label on it had changed to " Strange broken wooden staff [grey quality, magic plus 1 , physical plus 3] " .

Very good, from now on he will be a melee warrior.

Of course, it was a joke. Ji Xuanyi did not have the ambition to fight with others with a staff for the time being.

But this iron piece is quite interesting. Two pieces mean physical attack increased by 2. What will happen if you tie a few more pieces?

There were only two pieces of bronze armor on a small monster. Ji Xuan looked at his task. He had killed eight goblins and there were seven left. He could give it a try.

After putting on the new equipment, Ji Xuanyi's efficiency in killing monsters finally became faster. Although the paralysis effect only lasted for a moment due to the decline in the quality of the staff, the attack power increased, and he could knock off three points of blood at a time.

However, even so, it took him more than an hour to complete the task, because adding bronze armor to the staff did not increase the physical attack much.

But it's true, if you can increase the attack effect so easily, you don't need to obtain equipment from other channels. You can just add materials to the novice equipment infinitely.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but imagine what would happen if he continued to add iron pieces to his staff ...

It will turn into a meteor hammer, Ji Xuanyi came to this conclusion.

" I'm afraid I've gone crazy from killing monsters ..." Ji Xuanyi knocked his head, sorted out the items in his bag, and went back to hand in the task.

Now it was just a novice mission, and the monsters they fought were all very low level, so a warlock like him who didn't have any normal attack skills could also kill monsters with the

physical attacks of his staff, but when the level got higher and higher, the monsters' health would also get higher, and he couldn't fight with them for a whole day every time he killed a small monster, right? Otherwise, he probably wouldn't be able to reach the maximum level until the game was shut down.

The most urgent task is to find a bound output and upgrade together.

Although he was planning to change his temper and make friends, Ji Xuanyi was still resistant to the idea of being together. They had to do everything at the same pace. He had to do whatever the other person did. Once they were separated, they would be unable to do anything ...

Thinking of this, Ji Xuanyi's face turned darker than the bottom of a pot.

I really want to kill a lot of people.

After a long time, Ji Xuanyi finally calmed down, handed in the task, and stepped out of the Novice Village.

One point that has been repeatedly mentioned in the promotion of the game "Domain" is that there is no teleportation array, and all maps are connected together, almost like a second Earth, which is very realistic.

Ji Xuan walked for about half an hour before he saw a few players squatting on the roadside digging grass.

A girl in a white robe seemed to have finished digging. She stood up, held her waist and twisted it.

Although you won't really feel back pain in a holographic online game, many habits are difficult for everyone to change in a short period of time.

When the girl twisted her waist, she saw Ji Xuanyi, was stunned for a moment, and blurted out: "Warlock?"

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said unhappily, "What's wrong with the warlock?"

Although this profession is very stupid.

The girl smiled sheepishly and said, "Sorry, sorry, I didn't mean it. I just heard that many Warlock players have given up the game, so I was a little surprised."

Ji Xuanyi knew about this. When "Domain" was still in the pre-order stage, there was already a game forum. After the exam, he went to the forum and saw that it seemed that news from abroad had leaked in. Many players found that the warlock profession was very useless in the later stages and was almost beaten by other professions, so they protested to the game company, but were ignored.

However, for Ji Xuanyi, there is no useless profession, only useless players. He does not think that this profession is completely unplayable, so he does not pay special attention to this matter. Although Ji Xuanyi had a bad temper, his attitude towards girls was okay. He didn't say anything else, just said "Oh" and walked straight forward.

But this girl seemed to be very talkative. After saying goodbye to the people who were digging grass with her, she followed Ji Xuanyi and said in a very familiar manner: "From your appearance, you just came out of the Novice Village, right? Your staff has become like this. I also think that the warlock profession needs to be changed..."

Ji Xuanyi felt it was a bit noisy, but there was only one road like this and he couldn't stop others from going, so he simply cleared his mind and didn't listen to what she was saying.

Almost all games follow this routine. After coming out of the novice village, the first map you arrive at will be a relatively peaceful place. The sunny town in front of you meets this condition very well.

The girl next to him chattered for a long time. Seeing that they were about to enter the town, she estimated that she and Ji Xuanyi would go their separate ways, so she said: " My name is Yiduo Xiaohua, and I'm a pastor. What's your name? We are so destined to be together, how about adding each other as friends? "

Ji Xuanyi was looking at the buildings in this small town. After hearing what a little flower said, he couldn't help but ask: " ??? Are we destined to be together? "

A little flower nodded seriously and said as a matter of course: " I had just finished my mission when you passed by. Of course we are destined to meet! "

Ji Xuanyi was speechless. Seeing that the other party was determined not to give up until he added him as a friend, he had no choice but to say, " My name is Ji Xuanyi. "

A little flower's eyes lit up when she heard this: " Ji Xuanyi? Are you also a fan of Mu Xuanyi? "

Ji Xuan was stunned. Fans?

Before Ji Xuanyi could answer, a little flower said with a sad face: " But it's better not to choose such a name. Master Mu Xuanyi has many enemies, and he doesn't like to deal with others. We should just be in our own circle and don't bother him. "

Ji Xuanyi was silent for a long time before he said, " I don't know what Mu Xuanyi is. I just picked this name randomly. "

" Ah? Is that so? " A little flower was stunned for a moment, then said: " Then do you want to be recommended? Mu Xuanyi is very powerful, and he has a lot of male fans! "

Ji Xuanyi was speechless, there are still male fans!

Seeing that Yiduo Xiaohua was about to pull him to tell her about the past, Ji Xuanyi quickly declined, " I'm not interested in this kind of thing. I'm just a casual player. Let's talk about it later. I have to go level up! "

" Oh oh oh, okay, then go ahead and we'll talk next time. " A small flower expressed its understanding and waved goodbye to Ji Xuanyi.

After Ji Xuanyi trotted away, a little flower sighed and said, " Alas, the warlock profession can only be a casual player ... When you have time, go play with Xiao Ji more often, and let him know that Mu Xuanyi's big fan is so warm! "

Ji Xuanyi ran into the town, still feeling frightened.

He thought that the name Mu Xuanyi was only known by the people he had killed , but he didn't expect it to be so famous? He has both male and female fans. Doesn't he remember what he did?

However, what Yiduo Xiaohua said was correct. He did have a lot of enemies, so he had to find a bound output as soon as possible.

Ji Xuanyi is called Ji Xuanyi, which is his real name. After all, this is the first holographic online game, so the sense of immersion should not be too strong.

And Mu Xuanyi was his previous best horse.

He played a lot of games with this name, and of course, made a lot of enemies.

There is always overlap among online game players, and although Ji Xuanyi himself doesn't know it, he does have a small group of fans.

Unlike keyboard online games, holographic online games do not put the name on the top of the head. Thanks to this setting, Ji Xuanyi opened the door to a new world.

However, this also reminded him that it would be best not to reveal his identity before reaching the maximum level ... With his current profession, even for him, it is impossible for him to fight back and escape against a gang alone like he did before .

There is not much difference between Xinmu Town and Novice Village. After all, it is a transitional map for players to get familiar with the game. The tasks are very peaceful and simple. Most players have left the town and gone to the next upgrade location. Those who stay here are mostly newbies, or those who entered the game late, or those who don't have a gang behind them and can't rob monsters.

In addition to games, many gangs also have connections in real life. When changing games, dozens of people will change together and fight for resources together. Even in keyboard online games, there are people who fight gang wars every day for power, not to mention holographic online games.

However, Ji Xuanyi has always kept his distance from gangs .

The last task the Novice Village received was to go to the town to find the mayor and start a new experience.

There is more than one town called Xinmu. Otherwise, with the population of Country C , this place would probably be overcrowded if there were no models that could be inserted into each other like in keyboard online games. Ji Xuanyi just randomly chose a road and walked here.

But if you think about it this way, he and that little flower do have some kind of fate.

The mayor was standing on the side of the widest street, with the words " Mayor " written on his head . He was a sturdy, middle-aged man with a big beard.

If the words on the other person's head hadn't been too eye-catching, Ji Xuan would have thought he was a blacksmith just by looking at his appearance.

Ji Xuanyi walked up to him and said, " Excuse me, are you the mayor? "

Turning around, he said to Ji Xuan with a smile: " Yes, adventurer, is there anything I can help you with? "

Ji Xuanyi handed him the parchment in his hand and said, " A mysterious old man asked me to come to you. "

The guide of the Novice Village is covered in a black robe, and the title on his head is just five words: [Mysterious Old Man] . Before the plot of the game unfolds, no one knows his true identity.

The mayor took the parchment handed over by Ji Xuanyi and looked at it. His friendly expression suddenly changed to one of disgust, and he said, " Oh, a sorcerer. "

As expected of a holographic online game, this expression was spot on. Ji Xuanyi's face changed, and he almost couldn't help but take out his new weapon to hit him. To be precise, if the opponent hadn't been a yellow-named invulnerable one, Ji Xuanyi would have probably already started hitting him.

However, even the game has this attitude towards warlocks, so it seems normal for those warlock players to quit the game.

The attitude towards warlocks can be traced. The profession of warlock is set as a sorcerer who walks alone in the dark. Once someone provokes them, they will be cursed by them. It is normal for some people to be prejudiced against warlocks.

However, it is so obvious that if the mayor really encounters a powerful sorcerer, he would be very disappointed with his life.

Ji Xuanyi took several deep breaths, suppressed his temper, and then said to the mayor: " So what should I do now? "

Fortunately, the gesture of expressing prejudice was just an expression, and he continued normally: " Uncle Aesop at the blacksmith shop needs help, so you can go to him and train yourself. "

The mayor handed the parchment in his hand back to Ji Xuanyi, and the task on it had changed to " Go to the blacksmith shop . "

The parchment is the task system, which not only contains the tasks accepted by the player, but also simple direction pointers. In most cases, the player can find the task location according to the pointer, but there are some tasks that do not have pointers, so the player can only ask verbally.

Ji Xuanyi went to the blacksmith shop as instructed and found that the blacksmith standing behind the furnace looked familiar.

Ji Xuanyi: "..... ??? "

The burly middle-aged man with a big beard, isn't this the mayor just now?

Ji Xuanyi walked forward in a daze, handed the parchment to the blacksmith who looked exactly like the mayor, and told him that the mayor had asked him to come.

The blacksmith with the name Uncle Aesop on his head laughed out loud: " So it was your brother who asked you to come! "

So the mayor and the blacksmith are brothers? That's awesome, introducing a helper to your family ...

Ji Xuanyi was powerless to complain. He took the parchment handed over by the blacksmith and said, " Is there anything I can help you with? "

Uncle Aesop said, " It's like this. The iron ore here is almost used up. I need you to help me find some ore. Go south out of the town and there is a mine at the foot of the mountain. "

Ji Xuanyi looked at the parchment, on which the task instructions spoken by Uncle Aesop gradually appeared.

 " But you need to be careful, there may be a huge black snake in the mine, it always hides there, " Unlike the mayor, this uncle Aesop did not seem to be disgusted by Ji Xuanyi's identity as a warlock, and even reminded him with great concern: " You are a warlock, it is best to find a companion to go with you. "

Ji Xuanyi waited for a while, and when Uncle Aesop stopped talking, he nodded, put away the parchment, and said to him: " Thank you, I will go find a companion. "

Uncle Aesop smiled and said to him, " You're welcome. If you need anything else, you can come to me. "

This sentence sounds like a real person.

Although he said he was going to find a companion, it was still very difficult for Ji Xuanyi. He didn't know how to talk to anyone. He stood in the busy town for a long time before he remembered to try his luck at the quest point. Maybe he could meet someone with the same quest. Even if he couldn't form a team with damage output, he could form a team with a healer, and he could use his physical attack staff to slowly attack.

But when Ji Xuanyi followed the instructions and arrived at the entrance of the mine, he found that there was no one here at all. After all, the main force had already moved to another town. It was normal that there was no one here for such a novice mission among novices.

Ji Xuanyi stood in front of the huge cave entrance for a while, and then went straight in.

Just as he was about to step into the sunlightless darkness, he heard the sound of footsteps from behind him.

When Ji Xuan turned around, he saw a man wearing black tights, holding a dagger in his hand and covered in dust walking towards him.

Player? Or?

Ji Xuanyi was just guessing when the man looked up and saw him. He was stunned for a moment, then ran over with a happy face.

Oh, it's a player ... Ji Xuanyi thought disappointedly.

The man ran over happily and said to Ji Xuan: Are you here to " kill the black snake too ? Let's team up! "

Ji Xuanyi looked him up and down and felt a headache.

" Are you an assassin? "

" Yes, yes. " The man nodded repeatedly.

Ji Xuanyi gave him a strange look.

The man was a little embarrassed. He brushed off the dust on his body, wiped his face, and whispered, " I, I'm not very good. My hands and eyes are not coordinated. Although I have the stealth attribute that comes with an assassin, it only makes my movements lighter and my footsteps quieter. It's useless for killing monsters ... "

" so? "

" So I died many times ... and it became like this. "

Ji Xuanyi then realized that the guy in front of him was stuck on the mission for nearly two days because of his lack of experience. Two days ago, he was still so confident that he could do it. But when he found out that he couldn't and wanted to form a team, the main group had already left and there was no one to do the mission.

Simply put, I'm a newbie.

Ji Xuanyi has a very low tolerance for noobs and newbies, let alone the combination of the two. Normally, when he meets such people, Ji Xuanyi will turn around and leave, but the situation now is different.

Ji Xuanyi said: " Let's form a team, but I'm not here to fight the black snake, I'm here to mine. " The assassin was stunned for a moment, and actually said with disdain: " Ah? You just left the Novice Village? "

Ji Xuanyi held down his restless hand and said expressionlessly, " Shall we form a team or not? "

 " Group, group, group! "

After joining the team, the opponent's profession, name and health will be displayed. Ji Xuan looked up and saw that the assassin was called [Miao Shou Kong Kong].

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help it. Assassin was his main profession. He was also well-known for his strength in the assassin world. He even published one or two assassin tutorials. He immediately stabbed Miaoshoukongkong in the stomach with his staff and cursed: " Are you an assassin or a thief?! Miaoshoukongkong! "

Because the two were teammates, it didn't hurt when Ji Xuanyi's staff stabbed Miao Shou Kong Kong in the stomach, but he couldn't move forward. The man looked at Ji Xuanyi innocently and said, " This is my first time playing the game. I have some misunderstandings about this profession. I only learned about the settings after coming in. I can't change my name ..."

Does this have anything to do with the first time playing a game? It's obviously because he's uneducated! Ji Xuanyi poked him a few more times, pretending that he had killed this man once before taking back the staff.

Miao Shoukong rubbed his belly and said to Ji Xuanyi: " Your name is Ji Xuanyi? "

 " Ah. " Ji Xuanyi responded unhappily.

Miaoshoukongkong didn't know what he was thinking. After a long while, he said, " You are playing a warlock? What skills does a warlock have? "

 " paralysis. "

Miaoshoukongkong was stunned for a moment and said unhappily: " Why are you cursing at me? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuan looked up at him with a fierce look in his eyes.

Finally realizing that Ji Xuanyi had a bad temper, Miao Shou Kongkong didn't dare to say anything and just followed him obediently.

It was very dark in the mine, but no matter how realistic a holographic online game was, it would not reproduce such places that would affect the gaming experience. Wherever Ji Xuanyi and Miao Shou Kongkong walked, there would be a little light, allowing them to see the surrounding environment clearly.

Miaoshoukongkong is really a wimp. As an assassin, he can't even use his natural attributes well. There are always rustling sounds of footsteps, but Ji Xuanyi is too lazy to waste time on him. He goes all the way to the end of the mine and finally sees the large pieces of ore required for the mission and a huge black snake coiled next to the ore.

 " When there were many people at the beginning, we all fought this elite monster together. The ore was easy to pick up and it refreshed quickly, so the ore mission was easy to complete. But when it came to my snake gallbladder mission, I had to fight against the monster, "

Miaoshoukongkong whispered, " I got lost several times in the middle, and when I got here, I was left behind by the main group. "

At that time, there were actually a few people who wanted to do this task, but

Miaoshoukongkong was playing the game for the first time and didn't even think that there were monsters that could kill players. He thought those people were teaming up to kill monsters for convenience. He thought about using elite monsters to hone his skills, so he rejected the invitation to join a team.

Then I was killed so hard that my mentality collapsed.

In order to take care of the feelings of some players, most of the monsters with creepy images were castrated when they were introduced. The black snake here is the same. It is pitch black and not very clear.

Even so, Miaoshoukongkong shuddered. He had been sent back to the resurrection point by this black snake countless times.

Ji Xuanyi said: " You go ahead. "

 " ah? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " I am an assistant, do you still expect me to hit it with my staff? " Miao Shou Kong Kong responded and walked forward reluctantly. Before he entered the black snake's sensing range, Ji Xuan grabbed him back.

 " Are you just going to face me like this? " Ji Xuanyi looked at him in disbelief.

Miao Shou Kong Kong was startled by Ji Xuan's sudden action and stammered, " No, what else? "

 " For an assassin, almost all of their skills have a bonus behind them. What do you think the assassin's inherent stealth attribute is for? To make it easier to race with others? "

Miaoshoukongkong was stunned: " I should sneak behind it? "

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to pay attention to him and said, " The monsters' battle range is a fan-shaped area with a 120-degree angle in front and a side length of about ten meters. If you step into this area, the red-named monsters will automatically enter the battle. If you enter from outside the fan-shaped area, you will enter the battle randomly after entering ten meters. "

 " I guess it's probably because all professions have a hidden statistic that randomly triggers entering combat. I've tried it, and footsteps have no effect on this statistic, so your chance of being discovered should be as low as other assassins. For a monster of this level, you should have no problem getting around it from behind. "

Miao Shou Kong Kong was stunned by what he heard. It took him a long time to grasp the key point. He said in embarrassment: " But even if I go behind it and hit it first, it will still turn around and hit me later, right? I have very little blood. "

It is natural for an assassin to have less HP, but finding the angle to attack from behind, also known as the back-fighting technique, is a test of operation in keyboard online games, but in VR and holographic online games, it is a test of physical skills ...

Ji Xuan took a look at Miao Shou Kong Kong and felt that this person probably didn't have any physical skills.

After a moment's pause, he said, " Then you just stand there and hit it. If it hits you, you hit it back. "

Miaoshoukongkong said with a sad face: " I have little blood ..."

Ji Xuanyi finally smiled for the first time since he entered the game: " What are you afraid of? What am I here for? I won't let you die. "

Chapter 3

Shoukongkong held his breath and tiptoed around behind the black snake.

Ji Xuan took a look at his " strange broken wooden staff " and belatedly remembered that his magic bonus was only one. The paralysis effect could not last for 1.5 seconds, but only a moment. If he had to say it, it should be only 0.2 to 0.3 seconds.

It's a bit difficult.

Ji Xuanyi was shocked.

Miaoshoukongkong was in position and was not discovered as expected, but he was still trembling with fear and dared not move. He looked up at Ji Xuanyi stiffly.

Ji Xuan nodded at him, gritted his teeth, closed his eyes, held the dagger with both hands, used the skill " Steal Kill " , and stabbed the black snake hard on the back.

Although Black Snake, as an elite monster, discovered Miaoshoukongkong at the last moment, it did not have time to face him directly, and the assassin's back attack bonus was successfully triggered, causing its health to drop by one level.

But that cannot affect the outcome of the battle, the assassin's health is too low, and the back bonus is only triggered once, so there is no way he can beat the Black Snake in a single fight. Miao Shou Kong Kong remembered Ji Xuanyi's instructions and turned the assassin into a warrior. He stood there and slashed at the black snake. He was bitten twice and his blood volume dropped by one third. He immediately shouted at the top of his voice: " Heal me! Heal me!!! Heal me!!! "

Ji Xuanyi stared at the black snake's attack and said slowly, " I'm sorry, warlocks don't have healing skills. "

 " What?! "

Miaoshoukongkong paused, and the black snake seized the opportunity to bite him again. It raised its upper body high, leaned back to gather strength, and then suddenly pounced towards Miaoshoukongkong.

It's over. This unreliable sorcerer is going to kill him again!

Miao Shou Kong Kong was just thinking about it when he saw the black snake suddenly froze when it was about to bite him, and completed the attack without biting him. After a second, it raised its upper body high again and leaned backward.

Looking at Miaoshoukongkong standing there stupidly, Ji Xuanyi sighed and said dissatisfiedly: " If you don't hit it now, you really won't be able to beat it before your blood runs out. "

Miao Shou Kong Kong shuddered, and without caring that he had been bitten again, he quickly raised the dagger and stabbed the black snake again.

Ji Xuanyi caught the skill CD and paralyzed the black snake again before it launched its second attack on Miaoshoukongkong. He nibbled and numbed it, nibbled and numbed it again.

Miaoshoukongkong finally wore down the black snake until only skin was left.

But he himself has no blood left. Looking at the situation, he has to fight again. If he had not been dazed before, he should have been able to pass.

But it's not easy to have hope of completing the mission! Miaoshoukongkong thought to himself, looking at the black snake with only bloody skin left, waiting for it to give him the last blow.

But before he could wait, Ji Xuanyi rushed over and hit the snake's head with his staff.

hp-3 , black snake, pawn.

Miaoshoukongkong stared at the black snake's corpse on the ground in a daze. He didn't expect that the support had this way of finishing off the enemy.

" Well, the performance is not bad. " Having successfully completed the task, Ji Xuanyi was in a good mood. He even patted Miao Shoukong's shoulder before running to move the ore.

Miaoshoukongkong was stunned for a long time, and suddenly shouted: " Master! Please accept me as your disciple! "

Ji Xuanyi was startled by the shouting and almost dropped the ore on his feet.

Miaoshoukongkong ran over and said to Ji Xuan: " Master! The monster-controlling technique you just used must be amazing, right? Can you teach me? "

Ji Xuanyi twitched his lips and said, " Who is your master? Don't yell. This is just an elite monster in the novice town. The afterswing of its attack is so obvious that anyone with a little experience can control it. You don't need me to teach you. You will learn it slowly in the future. "

Miaoshoukongkong was stunned: " Really? Really? "

" Of course it's true. " Ji Xuan said without changing his expression.

If his staff was not broken, then this sentence would be true. In real life, one and a half seconds is very short, but in the game, anything longer than one second is very long. As long as the moment of the black snake's attack can be controlled within the duration of the paralysis effect of the skill, he can do what Ji Xuanyi just did. Conversely, the shorter the paralysis time, the higher the technical requirements.

Ji Xuanyi only had 0.2 seconds, and it was not easy to accurately hit the target.

However, Miaoshou Kongkong obviously didn't understand this, and Ji Xuanyi didn't want to accept a disciple at all, so he just casually evaded the question.

Ji Xuanyi was distracted just now and was about to pick up the ore. In fact, in this game, as long as you touch an item, you can put it into the backpack. He put the ore away, and when he found that the task was completed, he prepared to disband the team and leave.

Miao Shou Kong Kong who was standing by suddenly screamed.

Ji Xuan turned around and found that the black snake corpse on the ground had disappeared.

Miao Shou Kong Kong looked at him with a sad face and said aggrievedly: " The quest item was also removed ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

If he were an output now, Miaoshoukongkong would have been killed by him eight hundred times.

Miaoshoukongkong ran to his side, not daring to call him master, and whispered: " Brother, you will also do this task later, I will go with you, can you pick it up again later? "

Ji Xuanyi really didn't want to do missions with such a fool anymore, but the problem was that there was no one else except this fool ...

After a long while, Ji Xuan took a deep breath and said, "... Yeah. "

Playing holographic games is very tiring, and completing tasks is also very slow. Although it doesn't take much effort, you still have to take one step at a time. It took Ji Xuanyi a whole day to finally catch up with Miaoshou Kongkong's progress and complete the task of killing the black snake and taking the snake's gall.

When Miaoshou Kongkong and Ji Xuanyi handed in the task together, they almost knelt on the ground and cried. After two days, they could finally leave this town!

Ji Xuanyi also breathed a sigh of relief, finally he could get rid of this Xiaobai.

Before he could even breathe a sigh of relief, Ji Xuanyi saw a dialog box pop up in front of him.

"Miaoshoukongkong requests to add you as a friend, do you agree? "

Ji Xuanyi calmly declined.

Miaoshoukongkong received the message and said with a sad face: "Brother, please guide me. I am stuck in this kind of mission. Without you, I still can't level up ..."

"Someone will fall down later, so just form a team." Ji Xuanyi said, and was about to leave.

Miao Shoukong rushed over, hugged Ji Xuanyi's thighs, and shouted: "Take me with you, take me with you! "

In the past, if someone dared to cling to Ji Xuanyi like this, he would most likely have been resurrected by now. However, Ji Xuanyi is not without a way to deal with such people who cling to him by force.

He chose to go offline.

Currently, the only holographic online game equipment is a game cabin, which requires the person to lie down inside. After exiting the game, the person must climb out. Many people find this thing cumbersome, but no one knows when the holographic helmet will be released.

Ji Xuanyi had been running around in the game for a whole day. Although he didn't feel anything physically, he was very tired mentally. He almost fell asleep in the game cabin and lay there for a long time before crawling out.

He lived alone in the house and was too lazy to even make noodles. He just ordered takeout.

After eating, he just went to the bathroom, took a shower, and went to sleep.

When Ji Xuanyi woke up the next day, he didn't rush to play the game, but directly turned on the computer and went to the forum.

As the first holographic online game, the forum is also very lively. There are very few spam posts, and most of them are practical information about the game. In addition to popular science posts about various professions, there are also mission illustrations for new maps, etc.

There is no map system in this game, but the roads are very obvious. As long as you follow the road under your feet and the direction of the task prompts, you don't have to worry about getting lost if you are just doing tasks. However, there are also many casual players in the holographic online game, and many of them need a large map of the entire world for travel ... Before the official map of the game came out, people with this knowledge have already started to make simple versions of their own maps, and there are also live broadcast posts on the forum.

Ji Xuan took a look and found a post titled "[Popular Science] The world after level 20" .

Ji Xuan was level 5 when he left the Novice Village. After a day of completing tasks in Xinmu Town, he was level 10 and then level 20. It should be time for the next map.

Ji Xuan opened the post and saw a huge picture of a kneeling person on the main page.

1I

Original poster: I'm so screwed, it turns out that this game only provides protection for novices below level 20!

2I

The author of the post: The author of the post is a noob, the kind that can be killed even when doing quests in the Wind Town. After grinding for a long time, I finally reached level 20 yesterday, and I was so happy that I cried. But today, I just reached level 21, and I accidentally died once, and fell back to level 20 ...

3I

Original poster: Wow wow wow ... Why does this game have penalties for losing levels? My level is not high enough, so I can't even complete the missions on this map. How can I continue to level up ...

4I

The Great Hero: Wow, you just found out about this today. I died yesterday ...

5I

Leave it to me: Stay calm, you are not alone. If you don't have any quests, you can join a team to kill monsters and level up, or you can leave the map you are in and go somewhere else where there should be quests you can do at level 20.

6I

The author of the post: ... There are indeed monsters on my map that can give experience, but I'm a warlock and I can neither fight nor heal, and people won't team up with me. It seems I can only go somewhere else to do the quest. There is no map, and no quest guide. I have to look for another town in this vast world ... I burst into tears!

7I

Heroes of the World: Warlock, this is too tragic ...

8I

The author of the post: Now that I think about it, the profession explanation and skill names of the warlock are really ironic. The resentment of a lone traveler, I really have to wander alone in an unknown world. Everyone, I don't know if I will have found the way when this game is shut down ... Goodbye!

9I

Hero of the World: Farewell, OP!

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

It is expected that the holographic game will have a death penalty. After all, if there is no penalty at all, many people will fight all day long for trivial matters and vent their grievances in real life. However, all the faces of people in this game are the same as in real life, and the sense of substitution is so strong. If a grudge is brought out, it will be easy to get into trouble if they are recognized in real life. The death penalty will more or less restrict this behavior.

But considering the characteristics of this game, this punishment seems too severe, because it is really difficult to upgrade. It takes a whole day to complete tasks to upgrade to level 5 in the novice map. Later, it may take a week to drop a level, not to mention the unpopular profession like warlock. If you drop a level, you have to run around looking for tasks. It's too miserable ... Fortunately, his temper has improved now (?), and he doesn't kill people easily. As long as you don't get discovered by the enemy before finding the bound output, you should be able to play smoothly.

Thinking of this, Ji Xuan scrolled down the page and found another post at the bottom.

[Tree Hole] Mom! I think I met my man, Mu Xuanyi! He is in Xinmu Town!

Ji Xuanyi: " Poof!!! "

Chapter 4

Ji Xuanyi was almost choked to death by this stroke of genius.

I hurriedly clicked on the post and saw that the poster was cheering in the main post, reminiscing about how he knew Mu Xuanyi, and boasting about how awesome Mu Xuanyi was, like a newbie fan who had just entered the online game .

However, just when he was about to analyze why he felt that the person he met was Mu Xuanyi, several people popped up and spammed the thread, manually closing the post and asking the original poster to chat with them privately. After that, no one responded to this post.

Could it be that an enemy has come to visit? And he even chatted privately with the unknown poster in order to get his current name and coordinates?

Ji Xuanyi was overthinking it. His enemies would love to have more people come and kill him together. If they saw this post, they would not block it but push it to the top to attract more people's attention.

Fortunately, his enemies are now struggling on the front lines of upgrading and have no time to waste on the forum. The one who manually blocked the post was his fan, so in order not to reveal his coordinates and ID , the poster was taken to have a heart-to-heart talk.

But Ji Xuanyi didn't know this. In his opinion, the most important thing now was to find a bound output. However, even if he wanted to find a bound one, he had to upgrade his level first. He was too far away from the main force , so he would not be able to meet any masters, let alone ordinary and powerful people.

Thinking of this, Ji Xuan finished his breakfast and hurriedly climbed into the game cabin.

As soon as I logged into the game, a friend request popped up, but again, it was empty-handed.

Ji Xuanyi was sure that even if he had to fight his enemy alone with a staff, he did not want such a binding, so he rejected him very straightforwardly.

He came online at the place where he handed in the snake gallbladder mission yesterday, but Miaoshoukongkong had disappeared.

This is a medicinal field, with strange-shaped blue and purple herbs growing on the ground. Many vines extend out of the field and block the road, which looks a bit scary. But the person who lives here and issues tasks to them is a middle-aged woman who looks kind. She is the town's pharmacist, Mrs. Harman.

He was walking around aimlessly in the medicinal field. When he saw Ji Xuanyi, he walked towards him happily and said to him, " Thank you for helping me find the snake gall, adventurer. I need your help with something else. "

This should be the follow-up to yesterday's mission. Due to Miaoshoukongkong's entanglement, he logged off without hearing the follow-up.

Ji Xuan nodded, took out the parchment, and said, " What's the matter? "

Madam Harman took out a tube of green potion from her bosom, handed it to Ji Xuanyi, and said, " I still have potion boiling in my crucible. I can't leave. Please give this healing potion to the town guards. They are in the small square of the town. "

When completing tasks before, Ji Xuanyi had passed by the small square more than once. Even without task instructions, he could walk there. He remembered that there were indeed quite a few people wearing armor there.

Ji Xuan put away the medicine and said to Madam Harman, " I will give it to them, don't worry. "

Madam Harman smiled, handed Ji Xuan a silver coin, and said to him: " The guards have worked very hard, I will pay for the escape. "

Ji Xuan paused for a moment before accepting the silver coin.

When this quest first appeared, it sparked a heated discussion in the forum. Almost all novice towns have similar quests, and the reward is one silver coin.

Before this, the coins that players came into contact with were copper coins, and they were very scarce. Only a few tasks would pay players with copper coins. Moreover, considering the prices in the game, these copper coins could not buy anything from vendors, and many people complained about this.

Until this task appeared, one silver coin was equivalent to one hundred copper coins. Many people were shocked and thought they had triggered some extraordinary plot. However, nothing happened afterwards, and there was no task to obtain silver coins before level 20. Everyone just thought that this was a rare time when the official was generous and gave the players some small benefits.

Not to mention what will happen in the future, but until now, few players dare to spend money casually in the game. "Domain" is a point card game. Real-world currency can only buy game time, not game coins. No one knows the value of game coins. Most players who buy and sell game coins to obtain real-world currency in the later stages of the game dare not set prices at will. So at this stage, no matter how rich a person is, he has to level up with everyone else and suffer a lot.

At least we have to wait until the first copy appears and game equipment needs gold coins to be traded. Only then will the power of the rich be revealed in the game.

Ji Xuan put the silver coins into his backpack, made sure it was not a quest item, and then walked towards the small square.

Many people in Xinmu Town have issued tasks to Ji Xuanyi. In the game, Ji Xuanyi has helped many people in this town. On his way to the small square, almost every Xinmu resident he met greeted him with a smile.

A good mood is easily contagious. Even Ji Xuanyi, as he responded along the way, the expression on his face gradually relaxed.

However, as soon as they arrived at the small square, Ji Xuanyi's sour face appeared again. In addition to the guards guarding the small square, there was another man wearing light swordsman armor who was talking to someone.

This time, Ji Xuanyi did not doubt whether the other party was a player or not, because he recognized that face.

The man's name is Qi Qin.

Ji Xuanyi has had a bad temper since he was a child, and no one knows whether he inherited it from his father or his mother. Fortunately, although he has a bad temper, he has received a very good education and has his own principles. He is not the kind of person who would easily fight with others in real life.

But Qi Qin was the first person Ji Xuanyi beat up in real life.

Strictly speaking, Qi Qin was his senior. He was a famous tall, rich and handsome guy in school when he was in high school. Although Ji Xuanyi didn't see what was so handsome about him, it was true that he came from a rich family and was tall, and there was always a group of men and women following him.

Such unlearned people usually can't do anything good, and Qi Qin is the same. He acts arrogantly in school all day long, and the teachers and the principal can't control him. Ji Xuanyi has no interest in the other party's behavior of taking a group of students to strange places all day long because he has too much money to burn, but unfortunately, Qi Qin happened to offend him.

Qi Qin tore up his homework book and took the opportunity to beat up the class monitor who was in charge of the homework books and had explained the questions to Ji Xuanyi.

Although judging from the essence of this incident, it should be that Qi Qin led people to beat up the class monitor of Ji Xuanyi's class and tore up the homework of everyone in the class that he was keeping, but for Ji Xuanyi, it made no difference, either way, it was a provocation to him.

So the furious Ji Xuanyi took Qi Qin to the grove at school, broke his legs and spared two of his back teeth.

From then on, Qi Qin would avoid Ji Xuanyi whenever he saw him, and he didn't dare to attack anyone around Ji Xuanyi anymore.

Qi Qin is two years older than Ji Xuan. The two haven't met since Qi Qin graduated from high school. However, the ostentatious personality displayed by Qi Qin during that year made Ji Xuan think that the other party was a stupid second-generation rich kid, and this impression has remained until now.

So when he saw Qi Qin, Ji Xuanyi's first reaction was to classify the other party as an enemy. Still a rookie enemy.

Ji Xuanyi didn't know whether Qi Qin played games or not, but he knew that Qi Qin was not good at fighting. When he was in the first year of high school, he was only as tall as Qi Qin's chin, but he managed to overcome the one-head size difference and beat the other party so hard that he cried for his parents.

In holographic games, equipment and skills are certainly important, but what determines whether you can become a master is your combat awareness and reaction speed.

Ji Xuanyi felt that although he had changed from a sharp output to a half-baked auxiliary, it was still very easy to beat someone like Qi Qin, so he didn't even think about it and directly used the skill "The Lone Wanderer's Grudge" on Qi Qin.

Qi Qin turned sideways to face Ji Xuanyi, and had no expectation that someone would suddenly attack him, so he was hit hard.

The skills in the game have different effects on ordinary monsters, players, and boss monsters. Ordinary monsters have no resistance to player skills and can be fully affected by a skill, while boss monsters, due to different settings, are immune to some skills or resist some skills.

It is more troublesome for players. When players attack each other, the skill effects will be different due to the players' own professional attributes and equipment.

Qi Qin's swordsman profession has low resistance to magic, but his light armor itself has a certain defensive power. Ji Xuanyi is holding a gray-quality staff, and when the skill hits him, it only affects his right hand, but this is the effect that Ji Xuanyi originally intended to achieve. As expected, Qi Qin's right hand was paralyzed, and the sword he was holding fell out of his hand. Ji Xuan saw the opportunity and rushed directly to Qi Qin, swung the wooden staff with bronze armor on it at Qi Qin's face.

However, Ji Xuanyi failed to actually attack Qi Qin. When his staff was only a palm's distance away from the opponent's face, he felt a white flash before his eyes. When he regained his vision, he was already lying at the resurrection point.

Ji Xuanyi didn't react to what had just happened until the person at the resurrection point asked him if he was okay and handed him a bowl of water.

The one at the resurrection point was not particularly smart. As soon as Ji Xuanyi sat there without moving, he kept the posture of handing water.

It took Ji Xuanyi a long while to come back to his senses. He realized with a grim expression that this was the second time he was killed and sent back to the resurrection point after playing this game for so many years.

Regardless of who did it the first time, being killed and sent back to the resurrection point was too unfamiliar to Ji Xuanyi, so unfamiliar that he didn't know how to deal with it for a moment. According to his original personality, he would have been ready to fight back with a knife in hand, but he didn't know if his actions were really affected by his profession, but his first reaction was to think about what was wrong with Qi Qin.

Something is so wrong.

From Qi Qin's body of just a body without flesh, it can be seen that he was not sent to some strange training camp by his family in the past three years. However, Qi Qin's reaction speed in changing hands to pick up the sword after the greatsword fell from his hand, and his decisive counterattack against the person who attacked him, did not seem like something that the former idiot could do.

Ji Xuanyi took the bowl in his hand, drank the water in it, and his health bar quickly filled up. He stood up and decided to go and see what was going on with Qi Qin.

When Ji Xuanyi returned to the small square again, Qi Qin had disappeared, and only the town guards were left there.

Ji Xuanyi looked around and didn't see anyone wearing light armor. He subconsciously walked over to the person Qi Qin had just talked to and asked, " What did that person say to you just now? "

Of course, they will not answer such questions. When faced with players' conversations, they only have one answer: " Hello, how can I help you? "

Ji Xuanyi slapped his forehead, thinking that he was really stupid for asking such a question. Calm down, calm down ...

Ji Xuan took a deep breath and turned around, only to find that Qi Qin, whom he had just been looking for, was walking towards the small square from another path.

Ji Xuanyi saw Qi Qin, and Qi Qin of course also saw Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuan subconsciously took a defensive posture, but he didn't expect that Qi Qin was relieved after seeing him.

What kind of reaction is this?

While Ji Xuan was stunned, Qi Qin had already walked up to him.

Contrary to what Ji Xuanyi had imagined, Qi Qin gave him an apologetic look and said, " Sorry, I didn't mean it just now. Are you okay? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Now Ji Xuanyi could be sure that the person in front of him was definitely not Qi Qin.

Three years, not three hundred years. In such a short period of time, it is impossible for Qi Qin, the arrogant and domineering second-generation rich man, to have such a big change!

Ji Xuanyi's eyes twitched and he said, " Are you Qi Qin's twin brother? "

The other party was stunned and said, " I am Qi Qin. "

 " Impossible! " Ji Xuan shouted subconsciously.

Seeing the other party's confused expression, Ji Xuanyi restrained himself a little, coughed lightly, and said: " If you were Qi Qin, there is no way you don't recognize me. "

His legs were broken and his two back teeth were spared. With Qi Qin's personality, he would remember Ji Xuanyi for at least five hundred years. However, the other party's attitude clearly showed that he didn't know him.

Qi Qin was stunned and said, " I really don't know you, but I am indeed Qi Qin. However, I have a few questions that I hope you can tell me. "

Although the other party insisted that he was Qi Qin, Ji Xuanyi was sure that he was not the same person he knew, so his attitude became slightly better and he said, " Ask. "

Qi Qin looked as if he had been granted amnesty, and asked hurriedly: " Where is this? "

Such a question? Ji Xuanyi answered absentmindedly: " Xinmu Town. "

 " Xinmu Town? How far is it from Huashan ? "

 " Oh, if it's Huashan – wait, Huashan? " Ji Xuanyi looked at him in confusion.

Qi Qin nodded, bowed to Ji Xuan and said, " I am following my master's will to go to Huashan ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Noticing that Ji Xuanyi's expression was not right, Qi Qin hesitated and did not finish his words, and asked: " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi said indifferently: " Are you kidding me? "

 " Ah? " Qi Qin looked at him in confusion.

Ji Xuan was shocked and was about to tell this guy who was talking nonsense to get out, but suddenly he frowned and remembered all the things that were wrong with Qi Qin.

A rather funny thought popped into his mind.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and reached out to grab Qi Qin's arm. Qi Qin subconsciously dodged. Ji Xuanyi made an impatient " tsk " sound and said, " Don't hide! "

Qi Qin paused, and somehow, he actually stopped moving.

Ji Xuanyi grabbed his arm and found that he was still wearing gloves and couldn't take them off, so he asked directly: " Do you have a mole on the palm of your hand? "

That was what he saw when he pinned the original Qi Qin to the ground and beat him. If his guess was correct, this Qi Qin should be different. Unexpectedly, the Qi Qin in front of him was stunned for a moment and actually nodded.

Ji Xuanyi blinked in confusion and muttered, " No, no ... Wait, are you sure this is your body? "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, and then his face changed. He didn't know what he was thinking of. He suddenly struggled to break free from Ji Xuanyi's hand and hurriedly took off the messy armor, revealing his pale and thin wrist. Then he stood there with his eyes wide open. Seeing that the other party did not respond for a long time, Ji Xuanyi frowned and patted him: " Hello? "

Qi Qin finally came back to his senses, looking at Ji Xuanyi with a sullen face, and said with a slight tremor in his voice: " I'm not that thin, this is not my body ... What's going on? Where exactly is this? What's wrong with me? "

Ji Xuan's eyes twitched, and he didn't know how to answer. He saw that Qi Qin was mentally unstable and his figure began to become illusory. Most likely, the security equipment detected that his emotions were fluctuating greatly, and he was forcibly cut off from the game.

Judging from Qi Qin's appearance, if he was really the same as he imagined and had never been to the real world and was now forcibly ejected, he would most likely be sent to a mental hospital.

Ji Xuanyi grabbed Qi Qin's hand, held his shoulders stiffly, and said to him: " Hey ! Calm down, calm down. Come, learn to take deep breaths with me. Inhale – inhale – inhale – inhale – " Qi Qin was completely stiff. He wanted to get rid of everything and escape from here, but he knew that this would not solve any problems. Only Ji Xuanyi could help him.

Qi Qin, like a drowning man, subconsciously grabbed Ji Xuanyi beside him and breathed in rhythm with his breathing. After a while, he actually calmed down slowly.

Ji Xuanyi stared at Qi Qin intently until the other party's figure was no longer illusory like a projection, then he breathed a sigh of relief. He then realized that the other party was nervous and hugged his waist tightly.

Ji Xuanyi felt a little awkward, but thinking about what the other person had just experienced, he didn't care much and asked calmly: " Have you calmed down? "

Qi Qin was suddenly shocked and it took him a long time to nod.

Qi Qin's behavior didn't seem like an act. Moreover, even a great actor wouldn't be able to cause such a strong reaction in the security system of the game. Although it was unbelievable, Ji Xuanyi still confirmed his guess and asked directly: " How did you get here? What did you do before you came here? "

Qi Qin held Ji Xuanyi tightly, not even remembering to let go, and tried to recall: " I, I didn't do anything. I just remember that there was an earthquake when I was climbing up the mountain, so I had to spend the night in an abandoned thatched hut. I slept for a while, and when I opened my eyes, I was standing here. "

Ji Xuanyi: "... slept for a while? "

If Qi Qin did nothing in his original world, could it be the fault of the game warehouse? However, the game "Domain" has been launched overseas for more than half a year, and it seems that no similar news has been heard.

But now, besides the question of whether the game companies are going to be in big trouble, there is another problem.

Is the original Qi Qin still alive? Did the original Qi Qin die and lead this Qi Qin to come here, or were the two of them swapped?

A life might be involved, so Ji Xuanyi's first reaction was to call the police first. However, in this kind of situation, calling the police didn't seem to solve the problem.

When Ji Xuan looked up, he found that Qi Qin was looking at him with a pale face, and there was a faint light of tears in his dark eyes.

Qi Qin's face was actually okay, but it looked a little weird with that expression. When Ji Xuan thought about it, he felt like something was stirring in his heart.

But soon, he came to his senses again, thought for a while, and said to Qi Qin: " I roughly know what happened. Please wait here for me. I will think of a solution and come back soon. "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, and before he could say anything, Ji Xuanyi disappeared before his eyes.

Ji Xuan logged off, made a phone call, and half an hour later, he crawled back to the game cabin.

After going online, Qi Qin was still waiting for him there, but it seemed that he had almost digested it. Ji Xuanyi didn't worry much anymore and walked forward and said directly: " This is another world, you should be able to feel it, right? "

Qi Qin paused and nodded.

He had indeed had a feeling a long time ago, whether it was the local residents who could only talk in the same old way, or the fact that Ji Xuanyi reappeared safe and sound after being slashed by his sword, or the other party's sudden disappearance just now, all told him clearly that this was not the foreign country he had initially thought, but another world.

" But I have another piece of news to tell you. This is not the real world, but the game world. The situation in the real world is probably even more difficult for you to accept than here. "

Hearing this, Qi Qin looked up at Ji Xuanyi, forced a smile, and said, " I'm sorry, I made you laugh just now, but I'm ready now, and I won't be as embarrassed as before. "

Ji Xuan looked at him for a while and found that although their faces looked the same, he had a good feeling about this Qi Qin.

Qi Qin sat on the steps at the edge of the small square, with a half-man-high sword resting on his knees. Ji Xuanyi also sat down a little further away from him and said, " I guess you came here because of this game, so I tried to send a message to the game company. If it is really their fault, they will try to send you back, but they may not succeed. Can you understand this? " Qi Qin's eyes moved slightly, and after a long while, he nodded gently.

Ji Xuanyi continued, " Once the results come out, we will know whether you can go back, whether he will come back, and what to do next. "

Qi Qin thought for a moment and said, " I have no ties. The sword fight is just a mission for me. I can go anytime. I can wait, but you said there is a real world. Then what about the family of this person with the same name as me? "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment. He had lived alone for a long time and had never thought of this. After a long while, he frowned and said, " I remember that there seemed to be only his parents at home? "

Qi Qin didn't say anything. Ji Xuan thought for a moment and then said, " This matter has nothing to do with me. How you tell his parents is your own business. "

" If you want to tell them the truth, then tell them. If you want to keep it a secret because you're worried about getting in trouble ..."

Having said that, Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin and found that the other party had a conflicted look on his face and his brows were twisted into a knot.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but raise his eyebrows and said, " If you want to hide it, just say that you were beaten by the Ji guy again. You don't want to deal with him and be a little rude. His parents have spoiled him since he was a child and won't ask any questions. "

Qi Qin responded hesitantly , then realized belatedly and asked, " Again? "

Ji Xuanyi: " Well ... this is not important. You must be very anxious now, right ? I used to have a psychologist. He was very annoying, but the method he used was not bad. I will talk to you before I go offline. You can calm down. "

In fact, Qi Qin is a man of the world. Although the situation is a little beyond his understanding, his ability to adapt is still good. During the time when Ji Xuanyi came online, his emotions had been adjusted almost completely, and he was more or less mentally prepared for what he would face next. However, in the face of Ji Xuanyi's kindness, he still cooperated with Ji Xuanyi and started chatting with him.

However, Ji Xuanyi is rarely so considerate to others, and he even uses the methods of a psychologist. No one knows what he is thinking.

Chapter 6

The two Qi Qins can be said to have completely opposite personalities.

This was Ji Xuanyi's heartfelt feeling after he knew what Qi Qin had done since he came to this world.

When Qi Qin opened his eyes, he found himself in a completely unfamiliar place. His first reaction was to ask someone for directions, but there were very few players here. The person he asked was someone who kindly asked him to help run errands. He agreed in a daze. But

when he finished running errands, when he asked again, another person asked him for help. He kept helping until the quest chain was interrupted. He stopped at a small square and then met Ji Xuanyi.

He's totally a lawful good guy.

In contrast, when Qi Qin asked Ji Xuanyi in return, Ji Xuanyi was too embarrassed to speak and only vaguely said that he was still a student.

Ji Xuanyi originally wanted Qi Qin's real-life contact information so that he could find out more about the situation, but Qi Qin didn't know that, so Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to say, " Then add me as a friend in the game first. When you get to the real world, find a chance to learn about mobile phones and computers, and then come back to the game to find me. "

Qi Qin nodded.

Qi Qin didn't know the name of his game, so Ji Xuan had to direct him to add him as a friend. When the dialog box popped up, he almost choked.

Qi Qin's ID is Number One in the World.

However, considering the arrogance of the original Qi Qin, this name was already very good. Ji Xuanyi thought about Qi Qin in high school and felt that the other party would probably name himself Invincible in the Universe .

It seems that after three years, the other party has restrained himself ...

Ji Xuanyi chatted with Qi Qin for a while and then told him to log off.

Qi Qin looked a little nervous, and he silently repeated the method of entering the game several times, then looked up and said to Ji Xuan: " You will wait for me here, right? "

Ji Xuan looked at him for a while and nodded: " Yes. "

Qi Qin smiled with relief: " Thank you. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything, and Qi Qin went offline.

In fact, this matter had nothing to do with Ji Xuanyi, but he got involved in it out of impulse and tried his best to sort things out.

Ji Xuanyi was in a daze in the small square for a while before he remembered that he had not completed his task yet. Putting Qi Qin's matter aside, the situation he was facing was also very serious!

Ji Xuanyi stood up and handed Mrs. Harman's potion to the captain of the guard in the small square. The captain thanked him and expressed his hope that he could go to another place to run errands.

This is back to the normal quest chain.

Just like what people on the forum said, Mrs. Harman's one silver coin seemed to be just a small benefit given by the government.

Ji Xuanyi didn't think much about it and prepared to walk in the direction indicated by the mission pointer.

However, he had just left the small square when he received a message.

Private chat: [A Little Flower] : Xiaoji! What are you doing?

Ji Xuanyi paused for a moment.

He was not used to this kind of greetings in the game. After all, he had more enemies than friends. Most of the time, people chatted with him in private just to curse him. Later, those who

cursed him were killed so many times that they dared not speak anymore, and his chat channel became empty.

This game has more restrictions. Apart from the world channel and map channel, long-distance text chat is only possible if you are friends with each other.

Ji Xuanyi took a moment to react before replying, " Mission. "

A little flower replied immediately: " I have a monster spawning point over here, do you want to come? "

Ji Xuan took a look at the level of a small flower. He was only halfway through level ten, while the small flower was already sixteen.

[Ji Xuanyi] : Has this level not left Xinmu Town yet?

[A Little Flower] : Ah? I have received the mission to leave, but won't there be a penalty for losing level after that? I plan to kill monsters here to raise my level before leaving.

This is also a way to upgrade, especially in games where upgrading is very difficult. You can first gain extra experience outside the quest chain to increase your level. Then when you do the quest next time, it will be easy because your level is higher than the quest requirement. Even less experienced players can rely on the level difference to complete more difficult quests smoothly.

There are not many people who would do this in other games, because compared to the experience gained from quests, the experience dropped by most monsters is not worth mentioning at all. Even if you find an elite monster with rich experience, the monotonous monster-killing action is too boring.

But in "Domain", the death penalty after level 20 is too severe. Rather than losing a level if you die accidentally, it is better to seize the opportunity, get as much experience as possible, level up first and then do the mission.

Ji Xuanyi, who understood this, was indeed a little moved.

But you need to team up to kill monsters, and in most cases, several people work together to kill monsters. Because of the notoriety of " Mu Xuanyi " , not many people would choose a similar ID , so Xiaohua had treated him as a fellow traveler in the beginning. Now that he is in the limelight, if he teams up with others again, isn't he worried that his identity will not be exposed quickly enough?

After weighing the pros and cons, Ji Xuan replied: " Forget it, you guys go ahead and I won't go. "

[A Little Flower] : Come on, Xiaoji, come on! We are all family!

[Ji Xuanyi] : ...

[一朵小花] : _(:зゝ∠)_ Well, we are short of manpower ...

[Ji Xuanyi] : No, I won't go.

[A Little Flower] : Come on, Xiaoji, come and feel the warmth of our Xuanyi Fan Club!

Everyone is very friendly and will not despise you for being a warlock!

Fan club? Ji Xuan paused and asked, Did you " tell them my ID ? "

[A Little Flower] : Yes, everyone wants to recruit you into the organization! Come on!

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

For some reason, he always felt that the place where Xiaohua was talking about was actually where ten thousand of his enemies were lying in ambush, waiting for him to arrive.

Before Ji Xuanyi could respond, a little flower had already sent over the application to form a team.

Ji Xuanyi hesitated for a moment, but finally clicked OK.

The team interface appeared on Ji Xuanyi's right hand side. There were already eight people in the team. Except for Miaoshoukongkong and a little flower, there were no familiar IDs .

This is something that needs to be paid attention to.

In the game, the account number can be changed frequently, but the name is different. A fixed name makes it easier for others to remember you. Most of Ji Xuanyi's enemies are the kind of people who are afraid that they will not be famous. In a game like "Domain", it is even more impossible to abandon an ID that they have managed for a long time, and the possibility of changing the name is very small.

However, the mere fact that he had no skills made Ji Xuanyi hesitate.

He didn't want to be flattered by others anymore, and the most important thing was that he couldn't just fight back, which was too frustrating.

Ji Xuanyi hesitated for a while, but decided to go and see the monster spawning point. People like Miaoshoukongkong could be ignored.

He opened his parchment. In addition to the yellow arrow guiding the task, there were eight blue arrows pointing in the same direction. The blue arrows were a whole circle smaller than the yellow arrows.

That is the arrow guiding the teammates. The smaller the arrow, the farther the distance .

But the distance is not too far . It takes about ten minutes to walk from Xinmu Town.

Ji Xuanyi took the parchment and went out of the town, only to find that the location of the little flower was actually in the deep mountains not far from the town, and there was no road on the mountain.

It looks like it will take more than ten minutes to walk.

Ji Xuan walked into the mountain step by step, and it took him half an hour to find a small flower. The trees on the mountain are tall and dense, and even the shorter plants are up to a person's chest. Only a small part of the mountain is relatively open, and it is difficult to see the surrounding situation from most angles.

When the arrows that were originally gathered together on the parchment became scattered, Ji Xuanyi pushed aside a plant and found a small open space. A small flower and the others squeezed into this open space to swat monsters.

Just as Ji Xuanyi approached here, before he saw Xiaohua and the others, he had already gained experience points dropped by monsters. He glanced at it quickly. This experience point was already high for this level. Most likely, someone had the bad luck to encounter a group of elite monsters hiding in the mountains.

This kind of monster gives a lot of experience, but also has high attack power and refreshes very quickly. If your level is just right, it will be very difficult to refresh it, and it requires several people to work together to improve efficiency.

Ji Xuan took a look and found that among the eight people, only Xiaohua was a healer. She was standing in the middle of the open space, waving her staff in a panic and throwing holy light balls at the people fighting monsters.

It seems that in all games with priests, the first skill is Holy Orb ...

Ji Xuanyi's first skill which can only paralyze the enemy, a little flower's Holy Light Ball can affect both the enemy and teammates. One causes minor damage, and the other causes a large amount of healing. Moreover, the cooling time is very short, so even if the operation seems terrible to Ji Xuanyi, he can still barely heal seven people.

Maybe the game company anticipated that there would be fewer people playing support roles, so they favored the priest in the settings, hoping that more people would experience this profession.

But in comparison, the situation of the offensive auxiliary warlock seems more like that of a stepmother.

Ji Xuanyi has a bad temper, but he is surprisingly tolerant of problems in this setting. Perhaps it is because he is absolutely confident in his own abilities, so he rarely complains about the strengths and weaknesses of his profession.

It's like he played a warlock and found out he didn't have a basic attack, so he just muttered a few words while killing monsters, and then made a melee staff for himself ...

When Ji Xuan appeared, a little flower, who was forced to keep an eye on all directions and listen carefully, immediately spotted him and shouted happily: "Little Ji is here!"

As soon as she lost her concentration, the skill rhythm that she could barely maintain was immediately disrupted. Those who had some experience began to move to avoid the attacks of the monsters, leaving only a familiar figure standing still and fighting with the monsters.

The food is so bad that it's unbearable to look at.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Five servers were opened during the public beta of "Domain", and they were almost fully occupied as soon as they were opened. The channels for creating accounts were closed one after another, and the server where Ji Xuanyi was located was also sterilized on the third day after the opening. They can be said to be the lowest level group on this server.

It's normal to meet acquaintances when a group of people get together to kill monsters.

Ji Xuan raised his hand and used a skill to accurately block the elite monster's attack. A small flower also reacted and began to recover blood frantically.

Miaoshoukongkong waited until his blood was raised before he began to imitate others' clumsy movements.

Ji Xuanyi noticed just now that Miaoshou Kongkong was the person who required the most treatment. For every three holy light balls thrown by Xiaohua, one would fall on Miaoshou Kongkong. Moreover, Miaoshou Kongkong's level was not much different from his, about level 11 or 12, so it was very difficult for him to kill monsters.

Ji Xuanyi walked over to a small flower and asked curiously, "Why did you bring this person with you to kill monsters?"

A little flower said righteously: "Because the code of conduct of the Mu Xuanyi Supporters Association is to help the weak and fight against the strong!"

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He has indeed seen the ability to help the weak, but he probably lacks the ability to suppress the strong.

Chapter 7

Miaoshou Kongkong also noticed Ji Xuanyi coming. While fighting monsters, he kept stealing glances at him, looking as if he wanted to say something but hesitated.

Ji Xuanyi ignored him.

A little flower said with a smile: " Hey, actually this spawning point was found by Miaoshoukongkong when he was lost. He told us, so we came here. "

" Do you know each other? "

" Of course! " A little flower said with a smile, " Miaoshoukongkong is also a member of our fan club! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Damn, when I think about it this way, could it be that the person who posted on the forum is just a nobody? !

It's fucked up too.

Ji Xuanyi was in mixed feelings .

someone now ? Why does he always team up with this little white guy when he meets him?

Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything, a little flower burst into laughter and said, " You know what! After that little white guy Miaoshoukongkong met you, he came to us to share information in a noisy manner, thinking that you were Mu Xuanyi himself, hahahahahaha! "

Ji Xuanyi's mouth twitched, and he couldn't laugh.

A little flower laughed for a long time and said, " He doesn't even know how many people in the game have similar names. He just grabs one person and thinks he is Mu Xuanyi. How is that possible ..."

When Ji Xuan looked up at Miao Shou Kong Kong, he found that the other person's face had flushed red and he was too embarrassed to look up.

He probably didn't realize that he had already been on Ji Xuanyi's list of enemies.

Anyway, it's good as long as it's not exposed.

Ji Xuan took a look at the monster-killing team. Among the eight people, seven were girls and only Miaoshoukongkong was a boy.

Xiao Hua saw Ji Xuanyi's expression and said, " There are still mostly girls in the fan club, but if you join us, you will also have Miao Shou Kong Kong as your companion, there won't be only one boy! "

Ji Xuanyi said indifferently: " No, thank you. "

A little flower wanted to say something, but the archer girl, who was able to escape from the monsters more easily and had time to talk, said: " Xiaohua, if they don't want to join, then forget it. It's hard to force them to do this! But Xiaoji, don't just stand there and gain experience points. Help us! "

Xiaohua shut up. Ji Xuanyi wanted to help, but after taking a look at the messy and irregular monster-killing rhythm, he hesitated and didn't know where to start. After analyzing for a long time, he found that if Xiaohua and the other seven people didn't change their monster-killing methods, he would also be dragged into this strenuous rhythm and be as exhausted as Xiaohua. Ji Xuanyi made an impatient " tsk " sound, looked at the people standing in a circle with their backs to Xiaohua and said, " Can you guys change your positions? Is it difficult to gather in one direction? This is not a keyboard online game. You will get dizzy if you change perspectives too frequently. "

Ji Xuanyi's tone was not very good. Except for Miao Shou Kongkong who moved away after hearing what he said, several people didn't want to pay attention to him.

Xiaohua, who felt like she was spinning like a top, couldn't wait to speak up after hearing this: " Yes, yes, everyone, change positions. I'm about to vomit from spinning around so much ..." The girls looked at each other, and then some of them started to move, but one swordsman said, " If I go to the front of Xiaohua, I won't be able to reach the monster's spawn point. "

 " If you can't reach it, can't you just run a few steps? " Ji Xuanyi said.

The swordsman was unhappy and said, " It doesn't take any time to run a few steps? Of course, the faster you kill monsters, the better. Wasting time is just wasting experience! "

Ji Xuanyi curled his lips: " You also know that you are wasting experience? "

 " The healer in the team needs to constantly look for the person with the lowest health bar among you who are scattered around to heal him. Because of the frequent changes in perspective, sometimes even the skills are not cast correctly, causing someone's health to collapse. When the health line cannot be stabilized , you need to move around to avoid the monster's attack. Let me ask you, is moving around a waste of time? "

The swordsman choked.

Ji Xuanyi didn't look at her and said, " When a level 12 rookie like Miaoshou Kongkong kills a monster, it takes him only two seconds longer than you guys who are level 16 or 17 to kill a monster. That's because he doesn't move around and spends all his time fighting the monster. "

 " You are a swordsman, and you have built-in defense because of your job setting. It takes thirteen seconds to kill a monster, and five seconds of that time is spent avoiding damage. Taking two more steps is two seconds, and avoiding damage is five seconds. Don't you know which one wastes more time? "

The girl blushed, and after a long while she said unconvincingly: " Then what do you say? I'll just do as you say! "

Ji Xuan remained calm and said, " Okay. "

Swordsman: "..."

You are so rude!

But the words had already been said, and the girl was too shy to go back on her word. After dealing with the monsters in her hands, she immediately left the battle, ran to a small flower, and waited angrily for Ji Xuanyi's arrangements.

While the other people were finishing their battles, Ji Xuan looked up and observed them, and he had a rough idea of the level of this group of people.

When the last assassin finished dealing with the monster in his hand and came to gather, Xiaohua, who was finally freed, sat down on the ground, threw aside the staff in his hand, and shouted: " I can finally rest! I am so tired! "

" Oh my god! " A female mage hurriedly picked up her staff and put it back in her hand, cursing, " Weapons are thrown everywhere, aren't you afraid that they will be wiped out? You are so careless! "

A little flower was holding a staff and grinning foolishly.

However, Yiduo Xiaohua's shout also made everyone realize the other party's difficulties, and they were not so averse to Ji Xuanyi's arrangement.

The game officials should also be aware of the difficulty of upgrading, so they specially set up monster spawning points. However, it is not good to display them so obviously, as it seems to encourage players not to do quests. Therefore, they set the monster spawning points in remote places, and whether they can be found is purely up to chance.

Foreign news about this game is not like the later settings of Warlock, which can be revealed to China. No one knows that there will be such a thing as a penalty for leveling down. Most players only focus on the tasks when leveling up in the novice town, and ignore the monster spawning points in this mountain.

But it is still thanks to the good luck of Miaoshoukongkong. Maybe this is the legendary aura of a novice. The luck of this newbie will always be better than that of the old players.

Ji Xuanyi took his gray-quality staff, drew a few circles on the ground, and then called out the names in order of their professions, asking several girls and Miao Shou Kong Kong to stand in line.

The seven people were arranged in an evenly distributed fan shape. Ji Xuanyi pointed at them with his staff and said, " Mage, archer, go to the one over there that's farther away . You have high damage and there may be a gap before the monsters spawn, so I've reserved two for you over there. "

" Swordsman, assassin, hit the one that's close over there, walk over to lure the monsters, then walk back. Elite monsters react very quickly, so it won't take much time. "

" Little flower, just stand here and feed them one by one in order. "

A little flower blinked and whispered, " What if someone has a hemorrhage? "

" Oh, I forgot to tell you, " Ji Xuan glanced at her and said expressionlessly, " Everyone, don't avoid damage, just stand still and output. "

Everyone looked at him.

Ji Xuanyi calmly said to Xiaohua: " Don't worry about the blood loss, just use your skills in order, and I'll take care of the rest. "

A little flower nodded blankly.

The girls whispered to each other for a while, and another girl who played the swordsman raised her hand and asked: t it be helpful for future'but wouldn ,Moving is a bit of a waste of time " PVP if we practiced moving while killing monsters ? "

Ji Xuan glanced at her and said bluntly, " You think too much. PVP skills cannot be learned by killing monsters. A fixed rhythm will only make it easier for others to see through your routine. Just kill monsters, don't try to do two things at the same time. "

The girl stuck out her tongue and stopped talking.

Ji Xuanyi hadn't given orders to others like this for a long time. He glanced at the girls who were reluctantly willing to obey him, and Miaoshou Kongkong who had been as quiet as a chicken listening to his instructions the entire time, and said, " Start the monsters. "

The mage and archer pulled the monster first, followed by the quick assassin, and the slower swordsman was the last to bring the monster back to the point.

Although what Ji Xuanyi said made sense, theory is one thing and practice is another. Xiaohua did not dare to take it lightly and was concentrating on observing everyone's health bars.

When the monsters were first attacked, the seven people's rhythms were not unified, but Ji Xuan controlled the monsters from time to time and adjusted the rhythm manually. Not long after, a little flower discovered that the seven outputs were basically losing blood in order. She only needed to heal them one by one, and the blood of everyone was stable . It was so easy. Only Miaoshou Kongkong, who is at a lower level, still has a different rhythm from everyone else, but with Ji Xuanyi around, his blood line is still very stable .

This situation lasted for about five minutes, and a small flower discovered that Ji Xuanyi's skill suddenly went astray. Instead of controlling Miaoshoukongkong's target, it attracted a monster in the distance .

A small flower panicked for a moment and was about to remind him, but she found that Ji Xuanyi's expression was very calm.

A little flower was stunned, and saw the little monster running towards him aggressively, and then was beaten by Ji Xuanyi, which did not even affect his ability to help Miaoshou Kongkong control the monster.

A little flower was silent for a moment, and very tactfully included Ji Xuanyi in the output team, and healed them one by one.

Ji Xuanyi's level is lower than Miaoshoukongkong, and he is an auxiliary with an attack power so low that it can be ignored. He kills monsters incredibly slowly, but his blood line is much more stable than others . Almost all of his skills are used on Miaoshoukongkong's targets, but he himself relies entirely on movement to avoid damage. Only a few attacks can hit him, and he is easily healed.

Including a little flower, everyone couldn't help but secretly look at him. They finally realized that this guy, who was like a newbie who had just entered the game, didn't seem to be that new ...

Chapter 8

Because of Ji Xuanyi's joining, almost everyone felt the obvious increase in monster-killing efficiency, but at the same time, the negative effect of the monster-killing action being too simple also came up.

The monotonous movements made the outputs yawn continuously, only one little flower seemed quite energetic.

She could be said to be the most tired person before, constantly changing directions to look for the target, but now she can lie on the ground and use skills like counting sheep, feeling very happy and not feeling tired at all.

"Killing monsters is such a tiring job." Ji Xuanyi said calmly.
This time no one refuted him.
After brushing for four or five hours, the archer girl suddenly said: "Well, I'm hungry, I want to go eat..."
Others followed suit, feeling relieved: "Yes, yes, I'm hungry too."
"I was going to pick up my brother from school."
"I'm going to get off too."
After saying this, everyone, including the little flower who organized the monster spawning at the beginning, looked at Ji Xuanyi at the same time.
Ji Xuanyi was puzzled and said, "Why are you looking at me? If you want to eat, just log off."
The girls then dispersed.
Ji Xuan defeated the last monster in his hand, then put away his staff and prepared to leave.
Without any other output, it was a complete waste of time for him to assist in killing monsters.
He might as well use that energy to do more tasks.
A little flower called him and said with a smile: "Do you want to meet again tomorrow?"
Ji Xuan glanced at her and said, "Sure."
A little flower smiled with curved eyebrows and eyes: "Great, I'll call you tomorrow!"
Ji Xuan nodded.
A small flower fell down after saying this, and then Miaoshoukongkong, who had been silent all day, also came over.
"Um, boss..."
"I don't accept disciples." Ji Xuanyi said bluntly.
"That's not what I meant," Miaoshoukongkong's face was tangled, "I meant, yes, I'm sorry..."
Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment and realized that the other party might be apologizing for the post on the forum.
His face looked a little better: "It's okay."
Miao Shou Kong Kong blinked his eyes: "Well... well, can I ask for a friend status?"
Ji Xuanyi took a look at him and accepted the friend request.
Miao Shou Kong Kong's face flushed, and he said calmly: "Thank you! I... I will never reveal your identity!"
Ji Xuanyi: "... I think you may have misunderstood something."
Miao Shou Kong Kong looked at him seriously and said, "Although Xiao Hua told me about the ID, I still think you are Mu Xuanyi. You are exactly the same as the Mu Xuanyi I imagined!"
Ji Xuanyi looked at him coldly: "Oh, does that include playing a warlock?"
Miaoshoukongkong was stunned.
Would someone like Mu Xuanyi, who has enemies everywhere and no friends at all, play a warlock?
Miaoshoukongkong fell into deep thought.
Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows, ignored Miaoshoukongkong who was standing there in a daze, and went straight down the mountain.

His mission is not yet completed.

After an afternoon of killing monsters, Ji Xuanyi's level finally rose from level 10 to level 13, and he was only one level away from level 14. His efficiency was not much different from that of completing tasks, but he had to walk much less.

Ji Xuanyi quite likes this upgrade method.

He was running errands for people in the town again, and he kept doing it until he encountered a little flower digging grass on the roadside. Seeing that he was almost level 15, he logged off to rest.

Ji Xuanyi had classes the next morning. Although he was addicted to games, he did not fall behind in his studies.

The next day at noon, Ji Xuanyi returned home, and the first thing he did was to open the forum to see if there was any new news.

He originally thought that the discovery of the monster spawning point in Xinmu Town would be posted on the forum soon, but he didn't expect that not only the monster spawning point, but even the post that Miaoshoukongkong posted last time that exposed his identity had disappeared without a trace.

It may also be that the news about novice towns like Xinmu is outdated in the forum. The front page is the same as usual, with posts complaining about death penalties. He also saw the travel live broadcast post of the warlock who dropped from level 21 to level 20 last time ...

Before playing the game, Ji Xuanyi received a call about Qi Qin. The game company had some clues, but it was not good news.

When Ji Xuanyi came online, the name of Tianxiadiyi in the friend list was still dark. He looked at the offline time and it seemed that he had not been online since Qi Qin left last time.

I don't know what he encountered in real life.

But that was someone else's business after all. Although Ji Xuanyi was a little concerned about the other person for some reason, he would not travel thousands of miles to look for someone in real life.

As Ji Xuanyi was thinking, a small flower and Miaoshoukongkong's secret chat popped up at the same time.

[A Little Flower] : Xiaoji! Come and kill the monsters!

[Miaoshoukongkong] : Great! Do you want to spawn monsters?

Ji Xuanyi didn't waste any time and directly clicked to form a team.

Fortunately, he was digging grass outside the town, not far from the top of the mountain , so it didn't take long for him to find Xiaohua and the others.

It was still the same group of people as before, but instead of killing monsters like yesterday, they gathered together and chattered.

Ji Xuanyi asked curiously: " What are you doing? "

A little flower said: " We are waiting for you! We have been playing for the whole morning.

Seeing that you are online, we will take a break and wait for you to come over. "

Ji Xuanyi said " Oh " and asked, " You didn't tell anyone about the monster spawning location?

"

A little flower smiled mysteriously and said, " No, we plan to use this place as a secret base. When new members of Mu Xuanyi's support group enter the game, they will all come to Xinmu Town to upgrade. This territory will be ours! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

I always felt that a little flower was going to do something big, but Ji Xuanyi kindly reminded her: " Our server has been sterilized, no new people will come in, and we are the only ones at the bottom of the ranking. "

A little flower: "... Yes, is it? "

Seeing the other party's sad face, Ji Xuanyi said, " Maybe the server will be expanded in the future? Or open server transfer or something, there may still be new people. "

I just don't know how long I have to wait.

Ji Xuanyi didn't say the last sentence, but the little flower became happy. The outputs had already stood in the place that Ji Xuanyi had marked yesterday, looking straight at Ji Xuanyi. Ji Xuanyi was silent for a moment, then said, " Let's kill the monster. "

The output guys were diligently killing monsters, while a little flower was leisurely sitting on a wooden stake brought from somewhere, like an evil landlord exploiting the peasants, completely different from the little spinning top when I first saw it yesterday.

Because her standing position was fixed, after getting used to it, she could use her skills even with her eyes closed without losing focus. She even had time to chat with Ji Xuanyi.

" I remember this was the first holographic online game. Xiao Ji, how come you know so much about it? You seem to be very familiar with the evasion skills as well. "

Ji Xuan glanced at her and said, " Because I have played many games. "

All games have something in common, whether they are keyboard online games, VR , or holographic games.

In almost every game, Ji Xuanyi can be considered a high-level player, otherwise he wouldn't have so many enemies, and he wouldn't be able to live so freely, and he even had a fan club without knowing it ...

At first, Ji Xuanyi would answer a few of Xiaohua's questions, but later he was too lazy to pay attention to her. Xiaohua kept asking questions, so Ji Xuanyi threatened to delete her as a friend, and only then did the little flower calm down.

Because everyone except Miaoshoukongkong was level 20, the efficiency of killing monsters became higher. After killing for an hour, Ji Xuanyi didn't see Xiaohua and the others level up, so he asked: " No experience left? "

A little flower grinned and said, " Yes. "

Of course it is impossible to keep killing monsters in one place to the maximum level. When the level rises above the monster level, the experience will be reduced. If it is higher, the monster will not drop experience.

Ji Xuanyi said: " Then don't brush it. "

A little flower said: " You and Miaoshoukongkong can still gain experience. Look, this place was found by Miaoshoukongkong, and you chose a way to spawn monsters for us. How can we not spawn the two of you to the maximum? "

Ji Xuanyi glanced at Miao Shoukong and said, " You can do whatever he wants. I have other things to do and will probably have to stay in Xinmu for another week. I don't need this little experience, so I won't use it. "

Because he had spent the whole morning longer than Ji Xuanyi, Miaoshoukongkong was already level 18 at this time, while Ji Xuanyi was less than level 16.

Xiaohua was stunned for a moment and said, " Why are you staying here for so long? What's the matter? "

Ji Xuan said: " It has nothing to do with you. It's my own business. If you want to grind, help him grind it up before leaving. I'm going to do the task first. "

 " Hey! "

A little flower wanted to stop him, but Ji Xuanyi had no intention of stopping. The girls looked at each other for a while, killed the monsters in their hands , and stopped.

The swordsman girl who had quarreled with Ji Xuanyi once bit her lip and said, " Is he mad at me, so he doesn't want to kill monsters with us? I ... I'll go and apologize ..."

A small flower grabbed her and said with a smile: " Hongjiu, you have such a bad temper. You are still apologizing. Who knows, you might quarrel again. Don't worry, Xiaoji is not that kind of person. He is a very nice person. "

 " Xiao Ji said he is a casual player. Maybe he really has something to do. It must be boring for him to keep killing monsters. So he doesn't have to kill monsters. "

 " That's true. Ji Xuanyi is so powerful, he doesn't need to level up. He probably won't die. "

 " So what do we do now, leave here? "

A little flower smiled and said, " After leaving Xinmu, there are branching options for where to turn in the quest. We have a lot of people, so we can team up and leave wherever we want. " When the girls were holding parchment and discussing which way to go, Miaoshoukongkong said aggrievedly: " Don't ignore me, if you don't level up my thigh, why don't you level up me ..."

Chapter 9

As soon as Ji Xuan returned to the town, he continued his errands and waited for Qi Qin to come online.

Unexpectedly, the wait lasted for three days.

Because the news was important, Ji Xuanyi planned to tell the other party in person, so he did not leave. During this period, he had completed the upgrade task in Xinmu Town. Like everyone else, he received the task of leaving Xinmu Town and going to the next city.

After being delayed for such a long time, there are almost no other players in Xinmu Town. Ji Xuanyi, who is left here alone, really looks like a casual player.

However, Ji Xuanyi did not become a sightseeing tourist. After completing the ordinary tasks in Xinmu Town, several daily tasks appeared.

Daily tasks are a general term that refers to tasks that can be accepted and completed repeatedly, but not all tasks are refreshed daily. Some tasks can be accepted again immediately after completion, while others can only be completed again after a few hours.

The only similarity between these tasks is that the content is repetitive and the experience is very little.

Ji Xuanyi waited in Xinmu Town for three days, and reached level 18 by completing these tasks. Finally, he couldn't bear it any longer and was ready to leave.

However, just when Ji Xuanyi finished his last daily task and was about to leave the town, the ID [天下第一] flashed and lit up in the friend list.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi felt that his temper had been worn out by this man. Although he had already reached the town entrance, he had no choice but to turn around and walk towards the small square.

When Ji Xuan arrived, Qi Qin was indeed standing in the center of the small square, looking left and right, searching for him.

" I'm here. " Ji Xuanyi said.

In fact, he didn't need to say anything, Qi Qin had already heard his footsteps, turned around and saw him.

The moment Ji Xuanyi appeared, Qi Qin's expression immediately became relaxed. He strode up to Ji Xuanyi and said happily: " Ah, you are still here. "

" Um. "

Seeing Ji Xuanyi's expression, Qi Qin smiled bitterly: " Sorry, did I delay you for a long time? "

" Yeah, that's right. " Ji Xuan nodded.

Qi Qin didn't expect him to be so direct, and an uneasy expression appeared on his face.

Ji Xuanyi pretended not to see it, sat down on the steps next to the small square, and asked: " How is it? "

Qi Qin sat down next to him and answered, " After I quit the game, I wanted to use the excuse you told me to fool my parents ... but when I saw their faces, I couldn't say anything, so I had to tell them the truth. "

Ji Xuanyi had anticipated this situation. After all, Qi Qin's personality was too good, and it was obvious that he would not be able to lie to anyone, especially Qi Qin's parents.

" Then what? " Ji Xuanyi asked.

Qi Qin shook his head helplessly and sighed: " They don't believe me and think there's something wrong with my brain. "

" Oh, that's a normal reaction. "

" They took me to the infirmary— "

" Hospital. " Ji Xuanyi corrected.

"... Okay, the hospital, " Qi Qin frowned, " but it seems that they didn't find any problems.

After all, it's related to the power of ghosts and gods. How can an ordinary doctor find out what's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... It has nothing to do with the power of ghosts and gods. In this day and age, we all believe in science. "

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi with a bewildered look on his face. The short five days from the time he went offline to now were obviously not enough for this person to understand what science was.

Ji Xuanyi gave up: " What happened next? "

" Later, they had a quarrel and said they wanted to see a psychiatrist. My mother wouldn't let them, so they took me back home. But no matter how I explained, they thought I was traumatized and wanted to help me regain my memory by caring about me ..."

Ji Xuanyi curled his lips and said, " Fortunately you didn't tell me that I hit you again. This situation is much more serious than a broken leg. They might really want to fight with my family. "

Qi Qin laughed dryly.

" So how did you feel in the next few days? " Ji Xuanyi asked.

Qi Qin's expression was confused for a moment, and he said, " I, I don't know. When I get along with them, I really feel like I have a blood connection with them, as if they are my dead parents. "

Ji Xuan looked at him and didn't say anything for a long time.

Qi Qin's face flushed a little: " Sorry, I'm just a guy with unknown origins. Isn't it a bit shameless to say such things ..."

" No, " Ji Xuanyi said slowly, " I think I know why you came here. It has nothing to do with this game. "

Qi Qin was stunned: " What do you mean? "

Ji Xuanyi did not answer him, but just said: " Are you willing to stay here? "

" Ah? " Qi Qin didn't react for a moment. After a pause, he smiled bitterly and said, " This place is great, but I don't belong here after all. What's more, if I stay, what will happen to the original Qi Qin? "

Ji Xuan looked at him and said, " This is what I want to tell you. "

" The game cabin monitors the player's physiological state in real time. I asked someone to check the records. Before logging into the game, Qi Qin's body stopped breathing for a period of time. In other words, the original Qi Qin was already dead before you came here. "

When he said this, Ji Xuanyi frowned: " Although I don't know the principle, if you must explain it, you can think of it as resurrection from the dead. "

Qi Qin was stunned for a long time.

" How did Qi Qin die? " Ji Xuanyi asked, " When you returned to reality, was there anything unusual? "

Qi Qin came back to his senses and said, " After I left, there was a strong smell of alcohol in the game room. "

Ji Xuanyi was speechless.

After all, holographic online games have just entered the market. Although there have been countless tests, it is difficult to say for sure about things like safety issues.

When "Domain" was releasing the game cabin, players were reminded to enter the game only when they were in good physical condition, and especially not to drink alcohol. The original owner, Qi Qin, actually killed himself. In this case, the game company did not even need to take responsibility, and at most they would just give a few hundred thousand in compensation.

" Then are you willing to stay? " Ji Xuanyi said: " Since you are here, you must have some relationship with Qi Qin, maybe it's from your past life or present life ... "

" Well, isn't it said that it has nothing to do with the power of ghosts and gods? " Qi Qin said cautiously.

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly.

Qi Qin didn't know why, but he was a little afraid of him, so he said timidly: " Yes, I'm sorry ..."

Ji Xuanyi continued, " It's almost impossible for you to go back. Even if you can, after you leave, the fact that Qi Qin is dead will be confirmed, and his parents probably can't bear this blow. "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment.

Ji Xuanyi said: " I think you can stay. Compared with Qi Qin, you are much more useful to this society. But it's up to you to decide what to do. This matter has nothing to do with me. "

Qi Qin was silent for a long time before he whispered, " Can you please wait for me for another day? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and repeated word by word: " Wait one more day? "

Qi Qin was shocked and said quickly: " Sorry! This is the last time. I know that Brother Ji has wasted a lot of time to help me. I am very grateful. After this is over, no matter what the result is, I am willing to work like a cow or a horse to repay Brother Ji's kindness! "

" Okay. " Ji Xuan agreed immediately, and his decisiveness left Qi Qin stunned for a long time.

Ji Xuanyi continued, " You don't need to be a slave to me anymore. You can stay here and be my slave. Wherever I go, you go. Whatever I do, you do. Whoever I say to kill , you kill . How about that? "

Qi Qin looked at him in astonishment.

What is a bound output? Why does it sound like signing a contract to sell yourself?

Seeing Qi Qin's reaction, Ji Xuanyi said unhappily, " If you want to regret it, it's not too late now. "

" No, I don't regret it! " Qi Qin said quickly: " Please wait for me for another day. I will be your bound output! As long as it does not violate the chivalrous code—— "

Ji Xuanyi could no longer bear it: "... Do you think you are Zhang Wuji? You are still bargaining with me. Do I look like I have a good temper? "

Qi Qin didn't know who Zhang Wuji was, but he still lowered his head, and was too frightened to speak.

" Go do what you need to do. I'll wait for you for another day. " After Ji Xuanyi finished speaking, he left Qi Qin and turned to complete his daily tasks.

Ji Xuanyi had seen a post about daily tasks on the forum before. To sum it up, it was useless. He didn't know what the official wanted to do by creating such tasks.

Because the monster spawning point had not been found at the beginning, some people speculated whether it was used to gain experience, but the experience gained from these tasks was too little, and completing a task was not as much as killing a monster.

Ji Xuanyi didn't know what the purpose of these tasks was. He just felt that he was about to change from a pvp player to a casual player. He just wandered around the town every day. It seemed that playing a support role could indeed make people lazy.

Ji Xuanyi yawned, and just like before, he took the task items he got from the mayor and delivered them to Mrs. Harman. He didn't know if it was his illusion, but the mayor's attitude towards him seemed to have improved a little.

Ji Xuanyi walked to the herb garden full of strange plants. However, Mrs. Harman was not wandering outside the herb garden as usual. There was no one in the herb garden.

His eyes fell on the open door of Mrs. Harman's house.

One of the excuses Mrs. Harman often uses is that she is busy brewing potions in the cauldron in the house and cannot spare the time, so she asks the player to run errands for her.

Did she go back into the house?

Ji Xuanyi took out his staff and walked into Madam Harman's room with a frown. There was indeed a crucible bubbling on the stove, but there was no sign of Madam Harman.

After searching the small room, Ji Xuanyi gave up and opened his parchment. Generally speaking, the task arrow can point directly to the location of the task.

But Ji Xuanyi discovered that the task arrow on the parchment had disappeared.

The daily task on the parchment was still there, [Bring the mayor's herbs to Madam Harman for identification], but below this task, a second line of translucent handwriting appeared.

Secret mission: [Find Madam Haman].

Chapter 10

The secret missions in "Domain" are the same as the adventure missions or hidden missions in other games. They can only be triggered after certain conditions are met.

The secret mission that Ji Xuanyi discovered in the Novice Town had simple triggering conditions.

The daily tasks in the town are not used to gain experience, but to gain favorability. As long as the favorability reaches friendly, the secret tasks can be triggered.

However, Ji Xuanyi didn't know this. He was stunned for a moment after seeing the task, and then he started looking for clues belatedly.

There are no instructions for the mission, and in most cases, the breakthrough will be somewhere else in the town, but this is a holographic online game, and Ji Xuanyi guessed that it is not that simple. There must be some information hidden in Mrs. Harman's room.

Ji Xuanyi walked around the room and found an open notebook on Mrs. Harman's desk with the recipes of various medicines written on it, but Ji Xuanyi's focus was not here.

There was a note tucked between the pages of the notebook, which contained a list of medicines that needed to be delivered today.

A palm-sized piece of paper was densely written on, almost full.

Ji Xuanyi picked it up and took a look, and found that in addition to the people mentioned in the daily tasks that Mrs. Harman usually issued to him, there were some other names on it, and the required potions were noted behind them.

Ji Xuanyi flipped through the notebook again and found that there was a faint pattern painted on the cover of the notebook. It could only be seen against the light. The pattern looked familiar,

but he couldn't remember where he had seen it. After hesitating for a while, he put the note into his backpack and put the notebook down.

Mrs. Harman's room was simple and tidy, except for the area around the furnace where the crucible was boiling, which was a little messy . Ji Xuanyi searched around for a while and suddenly had an idea. He used his staff to push away the black ash accumulated beside the furnace. Sure enough, he found a piece of unburned paper inside. He could barely make out the words "healing medicine" and "red bottle grass" written on it .

It looked like the recipe for a potion, but I didn't know why Mrs. Harman wanted to burn it.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and put the paper into his backpack. He did not touch the potion in the crucible. Mrs. Harman was the only pharmacist in the town. Even if he took the potion out, no one else would be able to identify it .

After Ji Xuanyi was sure that there were no other clues in Mrs. Harman's room, he left the medicine garden and began to search according to the first note, asking them about Mrs. Harman's whereabouts.

As soon as he asked the first question, Ji Xuanyi confirmed that the direction of this task was correct.

Although it is a holographic online game, it is ultimately just AI . Once players ask questions that are inconsistent with its settings, the answer is always the same, "Sorry, I don't understand what you are saying . "

But when Ji Xuanyi asked the question, "Excuse me, where is Madam Harman? " , they all showed surprised expressions. Some said, "Isn't Madam Harman in the medicine garden? " Some said, "I don't know. Madam Harman hasn't sent anyone to deliver medicine today . " But there were only these two sentences. When Ji Xuan asked from a different angle, such as "What is Mrs. Harman doing recently" or "Has Mrs. Harman dealt with strangers" , they no longer had any new answers.

Ji Xuanyi felt a little tired. Mrs. Harman dealt with a lot of people on a daily basis, and the names on the note included almost half of the people in Xinmu Town. He had only asked half of the questions when it was time for dinner.

Maybe it was because of hunger, but Ji Xuanyi finally realized that he wanted to pick out the people with special identities to ask first.

The first person to ask is of course the mayor. The mayor manages the affairs of the entire town. The daily tasks issued by the mayor are to randomly take a potion to Madam Harman for identification . Maybe he will know something.

Ji Xuanyi found the mayor on the road. Before he could speak, the mayor asked, "Ji Xuanyi, has the medicine been identified ? "

This is a reminder after seeing players who accepted their tasks but did not complete them. It has nothing to do with secret tasks.

Ji Xuanyi did not answer, but said directly: "Mrs. Harman is missing. "

The mayor showed the same surprised expression as before and said, "Isn't Madam Harman in the herb garden? "

Ji Xuanyi looked at the mayor and replied, "Yes, do you know where Mrs. Harman went? "

The mayor said sadly: "I don't know either. "

This sentence had never been said before. Ji Xuanyi's heart moved and he continued to ask: "Do you know if Mrs. Harman has come into contact with any strangers recently? "

" No, no, " said the mayor, shaking his head, " there are no strangers in the town. "

Ji Xuanyi asked several times, but the mayor kept repeating these words, as if there were no other clues to reveal.

Ji Xuanyi and the mayor stared at each other for a long time, but Ji Xuanyi finally gave in, sighed, and prepared to leave.

Just as Ji Xuan turned around, he raised his eyes and inadvertently saw a bottle of green potion on the windowsill behind the mayor.

Ji Xuanyi paused. At least when he came to the mayor today to accept his daily task, the bottle of potion was not there.

Ji Xuanyi seemed to be thinking about something, and walked over to take down the bottle of medicine.

After Ji Xuanyi got the potion, the mayor behind him suddenly said, " This is the potion that Madam Harman gave me. If you let it bask in the sun during the day, it will glow at night. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment and turned to look at the mayor.

The mayor also looked at him with no expression, as if he was talking about something unimportant.

Ji Xuan took a look at the potion, hesitated for a moment, opened the bottle and smelled it. There was no odor, so he poured some on his staff. The sticky liquid slowly seeped into the wooden staff, leaving an inconspicuous light green mark.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and hurriedly took the bottle of potion back to Madam Harman's medicine garden. He checked the garden and the house thoroughly, but found no green traces like the ones left on his staff.

Could it be that this bottle of potion has nothing to do with the secret mission?

Ji Xuanyi's mentality was a little broken.

As it turned out, what he was best at was getting kills, fighting, and running away.

This kind of task of solving a case was still too difficult for him.

Ji Xuanyi took a few deep breaths and adjusted his mentality for a long time, but he still couldn't help it. He threw the potion away and went offline to eat.

After finishing his meal, Ji Xuanyi did not rush to play the game, but went to the forum to take a look.

The live broadcast building of the traveling sorcerer has reached more than a thousand floors. It is on the homepage and has been featured. Ji Xuanyi sighed and did not bother to click in to take a look. Instead, he directly searched for the keyword, " secret mission " .

There are not many posts, and the popularity is very low. Most of them are speculations about secret missions. There is only one slightly more popular one, which is the official introduction when the forum was first opened.

The official description is that there are many secret missions with different triggering conditions, different triggering probabilities, and different mission rewards. Some can be triggered repeatedly, some only once, and some even have several different results after being triggered depending on the player's identity and choices.

However, this was not what Ji Xuanyi wanted to know. He scrolled down, but was disappointed to find that no one had shared any strategies about the secret mission.

In addition to the fact that most people are desperately trying to upgrade, there may also be reasons why some people are unwilling to share. The difference between holographic online games and keyboard online games is too great. It can be called a second life. The rewards for secret missions are generous, and no one would be willing to make the secret treasure known to everyone.

Although Ji Xuanyi has not yet solved the mystery at hand, he doesn't mind sharing it. However, that would definitely put him in the spotlight and he would be exposed if he wasn't careful, so he decided to give up.

Ji Xuanyi browsed the forum for a while and felt that he seemed to have calmed down a little, so he slowly climbed back into the game.

He was still standing in the herb garden. It was getting dark, and the medicine bottle he had thrown away before logging off had not been refreshed. It lay in the herb garden, emitting a faint light.

But that was all. The darkening sky allowed Ji Xuanyi to clearly see that there were indeed no similar signs of glow in Mrs. Harman's medicine garden.

Ji Xuanyi exhaled heavily. At least this phenomenon could prove that the bottle of potion was indeed related to the mission.

Ji Xuanyi put the bottle of potion into his backpack. According to his plan before logging off, he should go to the small square to find the captain of the guard of Xinmu Town.

Madam Harman once paid a silver coin for the captain of the guard, and in subsequent daily tasks, she often asked Ji Xuanyi to help deliver healing potions to the captain of the guard.

It can be said that the captain of the guard is the person that Mrs. Harman has come into contact with the most through players, except for the mayor.

After determining the target, Ji Xuanyi ran all the way to the small square, but the small square was empty in the twilight. Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but be stunned.

The time in the game is consistent with the real time, but Ji Xuan rarely went online at night during this period. He only stayed up late once to complete the task of leaving Xinmu Town. He had not passed the small square, so he had no idea that the guards would leave the small square at night.

Ji Xuanyi stopped a passerby and asked, " Where did the guards go? "

Passersby without names above their heads are occasionally mistaken for players. Although they will not issue tasks, they will indeed answer some questions from players when they are stopped by them. However, when the players' questions are not within the settings, they will simply ignore them and leave.

Ji Xuanyi was lucky. After asking, the passerby replied: " The town guards only rest in the small square during the day. At night, they have to go outside to protect the town. "

Chapter 11

" Protect the town? " Ji Xuanyi frowned.

The passerby stood there for a while, and seeing that Ji Xuanyi stopped asking questions, he left on his own.

Until now, Ji Xuanyi has not received any mission related to protecting the town, and he doesn't know whether this is a setting or a clue.

There was no point in standing there and thinking, so Ji Xuanyi went straight out of the city and found the guard on duty at the entrance of the town. The captain's armor was more complicated than that of ordinary guards and could be identified with a little attention. He was standing at the main entrance of the town like a statue.

Ji Xuanyi walked up to him, but before he could say anything, the guard captain had already seen him and said worriedly, " Ji Xuanyi, don't leave the town at night. There are ferocious beasts and robbers outside. "

Regarding the secret mission, he will not actively talk to the player before he performs specific actions. This should be a randomly triggered interaction with the player. It seems that his information is too behind the times. Protecting the town is just a setting and has little to do with the secret mission.

However, this also means that the task is not as complicated as imagined . Ji Xuanyi breathed a sigh of relief and said directly: " Mrs. Harman is missing. "

The captain of the guard widened his eyes and asked in surprise: " Mrs. Harman is missing?! " The guard captain's reaction was much more intense than the others. Ji Xuanyi felt that he was not wrong this time.

Ji Xuanyi replied: " Yes, do you know where Mrs. Harman went? "

The captain of the guard frowned and said, " I don't know. Madam Harman didn't bring us any medicine today. "

This sentence is similar to the others. Ji Xuanyi thought about it and asked, " Has Mrs. Harman interacted with strangers recently? "

The captain of the guard did not answer, but looked straight at Ji Xuanyi. This question was not in his plan, and it seemed that it was a clue that could only be obtained from the mayor.

Ji Xuanyi was not discouraged and asked again: " Do you know what Mrs. Harman is doing recently? "

The guard captain's expression finally changed. He seemed to be in a dilemma, with his brows knitted together. After a long while, he said, " Mrs. Harman is researching a new healing potion recently. "

Ji Xuanyi's heart moved, and he took out the torn note he found in the ashes during the day from his backpack. Among the few remaining words on it, there were indeed the words " healing medicine " .

But why did Mrs. Harman burn the formula? Did the potion fail? Or was there some hidden secret?

Ji Xuanyi didn't know what else the guard captain knew, and couldn't think of a question for a moment. He looked at the note and asked casually: " What is red bottle grass? "

 " Red bottle grass is an evil herb that can make people lose their minds. Only warlocks will use it to curse those who offend them. " Unexpectedly, the captain of the guards answered the question.

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment and looked up at the captain of the guards.

The captain of the guards also looked at him quietly. Under the dim moonlight, his slightly worried face looked like a real person.

Ji Xuanyi frowned, as if something flashed through his mind, but he couldn't remember it, so he continued to ask: " Is there any red bottle grass in the town? "

The captain of the guard replied, " There is no red bottle grass in this town, but there is some growing on the hill over there. "

Ji Xuanyi seemed to be thinking about something.

From the mayor's attitude, it can be seen that most ordinary people are very wary of sorcerers. The words "red bottle grass" appeared in Madam Harman's new potion, so it is understandable why she burned the recipe. There was no red bottle grass in the town, and Madam Harman needed these herbs. Since she could not ask someone to run errands for her, she could only collect the herbs herself.

The next clue should be found where the red bottle grass grows.

Ji Xuan thought about it and prepared to go up the mountain to take a look.

" Are you going to look for Madam Harman? Ji Xuanyi, maybe I can help you. "

Before Ji Xuanyi turned around, he saw a dialog box pop up in front of him: The captain of the guard of Xinmu Town invites you to form a team.

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then his head was full of question marks.

Does this game have team settings?

Ji Xuanyi clicked "Agree" out of curiosity, and the guard captain's level and health immediately appeared in his game interface.

The captain of the guard is almost the pinnacle of combat power in the entire Xinmu Town.

Even so, as a novice in the town, he is only level 23 , but his health is almost twice that of Ji Xuanyi.

This is probably not good news. The fact that a combat-type person will join the team only means that there will be a battle next. Moreover, given the nature of covert missions, the captain of the guard may not be able to win the next battle.

Ji Xuanyi watched the captain of the guard instruct the other guards to stand guard well before leaving. He always felt that he should know something, but he just couldn't catch that flash of inspiration.

After the captain of the guard finished talking to the other guards, he returned to Ji Xuanyi and stood upright with a worried expression on his face.

Ji Xuanyi glanced at him and tried to take a step back. The guard leader did not follow him, but frowned and said, " Ji Xuanyi, the red bottle grass grows over here. You've gone the wrong way. "

As Ji Xuan walked in the right direction, the captain of the guards' expression relaxed and he followed him closely , saying " , Yes, that's the direction! "

It seems that the other party also has the responsibility of acting as the mission arrow.

It was a dark night, and the moonlight was not very bright, but fortunately, for the sake of the player's gaming experience, the game was set up so that the player could emit a faint light by himself in a pitch-black environment. Although he could not become a humanoid self-propelled

light bulb, it was still no problem to see the road clearly under his feet. So Ji Xuanyi led the captain of the guard all the way down the mountain in the dark, and it did not take much effort. After reaching the foot of the mountain, the guard captain stopped. It must have triggered a plot prompt. Ji Xuan turned his head to look at him. He saw the guard captain raised his head to look at the dark mountain and said solemnly: " This is the mountain. The red bottle grass grows on the mountainside. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't even look at it. He was very familiar with this mountain. This was the mountain where he and Yiduo Xiaohua had killed monsters before. However, the way the captain of the guards pointed him in another direction.

After the captain of the guard finished his lines, he followed Ji Xuanyi closely. Ji Xuanyi drew out his staff and prepared to explore the way, but after raising it, he found that the front end of his staff was emitting a bright green light. He was stunned for a moment before he remembered that this was the result of an experiment he had done during the day using the fluorescent potion from the mayor.

I didn't expect that the effect of the potion hasn't worn off after so long.

Ji Xuanyi didn't think much about it. He used his staff to push aside the dense vegetation and walked towards the middle of the mountain.

At the beginning, Ji Xuanyi was prepared to take care of the captain guard. After all, his following state was a bit stupid and he could only walk in a straight line. He didn't know if he would lose him. When he found that the captain guard completely ignored the plants on the ground and even knocked down small trees as thick as his wrist, Ji Xuanyi ignored him. Because the trees blocked his view, Ji Xuanyi could hardly tell the direction. Fortunately, the captain of the guards was always behind him to remind him. After more than ten minutes, Ji Xuanyi felt that the plants around him became sparse and the road under his feet became flatter.

" Red bottle grass grows here. " The captain of the guard suddenly said.

Ji Xuanyi also noticed it. He felt a tingling sensation at the tip of his nose, and a red BUFF appeared under the health bar with the annotation " The smell of red bottle grass caused slight paralysis to you, but it is not serious . "

Ji Xuanyi originally thought that the red bottle grass should be wild, with one growing here and one there, but when he pushed aside the grass, he found that what was in front of him was actually a cultivated medicinal field, with plants shaped like red vases neatly arranged in it. This was obviously red bottle grass that was specially planted by someone. There was no other pharmacist in the town except Madam Harman, and Madam Harman was the only one who knew how to grow red bottle grass.

Ji Xuanyi suddenly thought of something, turned his head and looked at the guard captain, and said, " Madam Harman is a sorcerer? "

As if a switch had been pressed, the guard captain who had been following Ji Xuanyi like a puppet suddenly changed his expression. He looked a little helpless. Then, he sighed and replied, " Yes, Madam Harman is a sorcerer. "

Ji Xuanyi finally remembered what he had overlooked. The dark pattern on the cover of Mrs. Harman's notes was the complicated warlock professional emblem!

Ji Xuanyi's question triggered the captain of the guard's plot mode, and he began to tell the story of Mrs. Harman in a low voice.

The plot is very cliché. To sum it up, Mrs. Harman was seriously injured a long time ago and was rescued by the people in the town. She stayed in the town and became a pharmacist to treat the people in the town. Later, by chance, the captain of the guard discovered Mrs. Harman's identity as a warlock, but he knew that Mrs. Harman was a good person, and he could not resist Mrs. Harman's pleading, so he decided to keep her secret and even occasionally helped Mrs. Harman to find herbs on the mountain.

"I didn't expect her to disappear so suddenly," the guard chief whispered, "There are no strangers in the town, but there is a group of bandits hiding in this mountain. I am worried that something might happen to her."

Robbers? Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then thought, the group of robbers the guard captain was talking about, could it be the elite monsters that he and Yiduo Xiaohua had killed before? If that was the case, it would be impossible for a guard captain to rescue Madam Harman. You know, Yiduo Xiaohua had a team of eight damage dealers at that time, and they were only killing monsters outside the elite monster group. If they wanted to rush in to rescue people, at least a group of people would have to come, and there would have to be a healer and a tank .

It's just a secret mission in the Novice Town, it can't be that perverted, right?

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and threw the things out of his mind. It was useless to think about these things now. It would be better to find clues as soon as possible. He frowned and began to check if there were any clues left in the red bottle grass field.

There were many red bottle grasses with only half of the bottle left in the field. Mrs. Harman should have been fine before she collected all the herbs, but the footprints on the ground were so messy that it was impossible to tell which direction Mrs. Harman went.

Ji Xuan looked for a long time and felt like his eyes were going blind. He couldn't even tell the direction of a complete footprint.

It's too dark. Do I have to wait until tomorrow morning to come and take a look?

Ji Xuanyi squatted down impatiently, intending to take a closer look, but the moment he lowered his head, something bright flashed by.

Chapter 12

Ji Xuanyi originally thought that it was the fluorescence on his staff, but then he remembered that because it was dazzling, he turned the fluorescent side of the staff to a direction where he could not see it.

Ji Xuanyi immediately lay on the ground and looked to the right where his eyes were flashing. He saw the roots of the plants, which were relatively sparse compared to the branches and leaves. Spots of fluorescent light were scattered on the soil and rhizomes, forming a curved and hidden route.

It turns out that the clue to the potion is here!

With so much vegetation covering it, it would be impossible to find it if we waited until daytime.

Ji Xuanyi breathed a sigh of relief.

The guard leader was also triggered by Ji Xuanyi's discovery and exclaimed: " This is Madam Harman's fluorescent potion. She is showing us the way! "

" Let's go and take a look. " Ji Xuanyi said, and took the lead to walk towards the fluorescent light.

The mountain road was rugged. At the beginning, Mrs. Harman's marks were very dense. Later on, each bright light spot was far away and needed careful searching to be found. When the last light spot could not be found, Ji Xuanyi heard the sound of conversation.

Ji Xuanyi poked his head out from the shade of the trees and found a group of humanoid monsters chatting. But when he saw the costumes of those humanoid monsters clearly, Ji Xuanyi's heart sank. Those were indeed the elite monsters that he and Yiduo Xiaohua had used to upgrade and kill before. Moreover, from this direction, the distribution of monsters was much denser than the place where they killed monsters. If he had an assassin, he might be able to sneak in and complete the task, but he was just a warlock now.

Still a warlock with a grey weapon.

This is really puzzling.

Ji Xuanyi was thinking about how to get around these monsters when the not-at-all-intelligent guard captain strode past him and shouted, " You are the bandits who kidnapped Madam Harman?! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

No, when he was so angry that he was blinded by others and fought with two swords, he never thought that he could fight 200 people alone! This is too fierce!

Fortunately, the elite monsters were not that smart, and there were only five small monsters triggered by the Chief Guard. However, it was still tough. The six of them started fighting.

Although the Chief Guard was of a high level and had a lot of blood, he could not withstand the siege of five small monsters, and his blood was worn away bit by bit.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't bear to watch the captain of the guard being beaten to death, so he could only jump out of the bushes.

The captain of the guard is also a swordsman. His greatsword can attack three monsters at the same time. If there were no other two monsters, he could actually barely fight three alone.

Ji Xuanyi saw this in an instant, and immediately used a curse to control a monster, and used his pitifully low physical damage to attract the hatred of another monster that was not attacked by the Chief Guard. When the two monsters transferred their attacks to Ji Xuanyi, the battle on the Chief Guard's side immediately became easy.

A qualified auxiliary should make use of all available conditions to create fighting opportunities for the output, which of course includes his own life. When the auxiliary has no combat effectiveness, the most important thing is to keep the output alive as long as possible.

Although it was Ji Xuanyi's first time playing a support role, he still knew the basic concepts very well.

Fortunately, the captain guard was still very strong. When Ji Xuanyi's health dropped by half, he finally pulled his hand out to help Ji Xuanyi clear the monsters. When all five monsters were dead, Ji Xuanyi and the captain guard were left with only skin left.

Ji Xuanyi sat down on the ground, waiting for his health to automatically recover after leaving the battle. He also paid some attention to the movements of the guard leader, fearing that he would rush into the monster pile with low health. Fortunately, after the other party cleared the monsters, he supported his sword and half-knelt down, looking far away at the rear that was heavily guarded by elite monsters, and said sadly: " Madam Harman, I will find a way to get you out ..."

Ji Xuan heaved a sigh of relief, which probably meant that he would not try to force an attack now. The captain guard was in a state where he would die if he was touched by the monsters more times, and his health did not show any sign of automatically recovering. Ji Xuan took a look at the captain guard's state, which showed that he could not be treated.

I can only go back to town first and make long-term plans.

What Ji Xuanyi didn't know was that in this plot, there was a 90% chance that the captain of the guard would die directly, and the remaining 10% chance would only occur if the player's operation was very sharp. The survival of the plot characters also directly affected the difficulty of the next task and the final task reward.

When Ji Xuanyi brought the captain of the guard back to the town, it was already midnight. He couldn't bear it any longer, so he handed the captain of the guard to the panicked guards and went offline to sleep.

When he opened his eyes again, it was already noon. Ji Xuanyi was woken up by hunger. After cooking himself a very decent meal, he slowly crawled into the game cabin.

He was still standing at the entrance of Xinmu Town. Because it was daytime, the guards should have returned to the small square to rest, and the captain of the guard was not waiting for him at the town entrance.

[Number One in the World] online among his friends .

Anyway, Qi Qin is probably also in the small square.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and quickened his pace.

To Ji Xuan's surprise, Qi Qin was not in the small square, but the captain of the guard was there. He was sitting where he usually stood, and his armor showed traces of battle and some blood stains.

Before logging off last night, the captain of the guard left the team. Because the level difference was more than five levels, Ji Xuanyi now had question marks when he looked at the opponent's health bar. Although he couldn't see the specific number, he could tell from the empty health bar that the captain of the guard's injuries had not recovered at all.

Ji Xuanyi walked forward, but before he could say anything, the captain of the guard said tiredly, " Ji Xuanyi, I'm sorry, I couldn't help you rescue Madam Harman. "

This tone was too real. Ji Xuanyi was a little affected. He coughed lightly and said, " Is there anything I can help you with? "

This is almost a universal golden sentence for players to accept tasks. As long as there is a task, most people will respond to this sentence.

The guard captain raised his head and said to Ji Xuan, " If you still need me, please help me find the healing potion at Madam Harman's house. After you recover from your injuries, I can help you again. "

Ji Xuan nodded and opened the parchment, but found that no task appeared. It might be that helping the captain of the guards find healing potions was directly included in the secret task of [Finding Madam Haman].

But there was no need for parchment anymore. Ji Xuanyi knew the route to Xinmu Town so well that he would not get lost even with his eyes closed. He put away the parchment and was about to leave, but he found that Qi Qin's level in the friend list had risen by one level. He was stunned for a moment.

Did that guy learn how to do the task? Or is he just helping out of kindness?

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but send a private message: "What are you doing?"

After waiting for a while, the other party didn't reply. Not knowing whether he didn't see it, Ji Xuanyi put the matter aside and went to the medicine garden first.

Mrs. Harman had been missing for a whole day, and the herbs in the medicine garden had no one to take care of them, so they were covered with some dirt. Ji Xuanyi ignored her and went straight into the room.

Because he helped Madam Harman with a lot of daily tasks, Ji Xuanyi was very sure that he could identify the healing potions. However, every time Madam Harman gave a task, she would take the task items directly out of her pocket, so Ji Xuanyi didn't know where Madam Harman stored the extra potions.

The last time he looked for clues in Madam Harman's house, he did not find anything like a storage cabinet. After all, Madam Harman was a sorcerer who could not reveal her identity, and the potions and medicinal herbs should have been hidden by her.

While Ji Xuanyi was searching the house, Qi Qin's reply came.

[Number One in the World] : Upgrade

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment. It was really upgrading? Ji Xuan was about to ask him what he thought when Qi Qin's message came again.

[Number One in the World] : Wait

[Number One in the World] : I

[The best in the world] : Typing

[No.1 in the world] : Slow

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Thinking about Qi Qin, who knew nothing but was still working hard to upgrade and type, it was not easy. Ji Xuanyi replied to him helplessly.

[Ji Xuanyi] : There is a speaker next to the input box, which is for voice input.

Qi Qin was silent for a long time, and finally another message came.

[Number One in the World] : Is that so?

[Number One in the World] : It's true, so convenient!

[Number One Under Heaven] : Ah, well, I have decided to stay and live a good life, take care of Qi Qin's parents, and also be your bound output.

[Number One in the World] : I learned how to surf the Internet last night and looked up what bound output means. Does it mean I have to be as high as you? I'm working hard to upgrade.

[天下第一] : Also, can you change the name? It's too ... too shameless ...

Ji Xuanyi could completely imagine Qi Qin's current expression, and couldn't help but curl his lips and replied: " You can't change it. You have to keep calling it this name. "

[Number One in the World] : Really?

[Number One in the World] : I don't want to ... QAQ !

Ji Xuanyi: " ??? "

[Ji Xuanyi] : Can the voice system also send emoticons?

[天下第一] : No, this is what I learned on the Internet QWQ .

[天下第一] : Doesn't it look very vivid? OvO

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi sent Qi Qin an invitation to join a team, and two seconds later, Qi Qin joined the team.

Ji Xuanyi glanced at the parchment and saw that the blue arrow indicating the position of his teammates had grown so large that it was almost covering Ji Xuanyi's own coordinates.

He poked his head out of Mrs. Harman's room and saw Qi Qin staring at the parchment as he walked past the medicine garden.

Ji Xuanyi threw the staff in his hand towards him and shouted in intolerance: " Can't you learn something serious? "

Chapter 13

" hidden weapon " thrown by Ji Xuanyi . When he saw Ji Xuanyi in the herb garden, his eyes lit up. He didn't care what the real thing was. He walked up to him and asked, " What are you doing here? "

Ji Xuanyi took the staff back from his hand and poked him. Qi Qin subconsciously wanted to dodge, but when he saw Ji Xuanyi's expression, he held back. He was poked hard, but when the other party took the staff back, he realized that it didn't hurt at all. He stood beside Ji Xuanyi and touched his belly curiously.

Ji Xuanyi: " Why, is it? "

 " Ah? " Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, then suddenly realized what was happening, quickly put his hand down, and said awkwardly, " Are you doing the mission? "

Ji Xuanyi said " hmm " and turned back to the house.

Qi Qin followed him in and said, " Can I help you? "

 " If you level up quickly, you'll be helping, " Ji Xuanyi said impatiently, then he suddenly stopped, looked at Qi Qin, and said, " Does your world often have secret passages and hidden compartments? "

Unexpectedly, Qi Qin shook his head innocently: " No. "

Ji Xuanyi was speechless, so he just waved his hand and said, " Okay, there's nothing for you to do here, go upgrade. "

Qi Qin didn't understand, so he said, " When you need help, call me. I'll watch the call channel. "

Ji Xuanyi looked through the things on Mrs. Harman's desk and nodded absentmindedly.

Qi Qin was about to leave, but was stunned after taking out the parchment.

Ji Xuan took the time to look at him and asked, " What's wrong? "

Qi Qin unfolded the parchment and showed it to him, then said hesitantly , " I can't find the mission. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, and took his parchment to look at it carefully, and found that the other party's task arrow had indeed disappeared, and the ordinary task that Qi Qin was doing now was to find Madam Harman.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and asked, " Is the person who just handed in the task here? "

" Are you talking about the woman just now? " Qi Qin was also very surprised: " She was here when I came in just now, but she disappeared after talking to you. "

In order to avoid certain story missions affecting other players and causing them to get stuck because of one player, at certain times, the game is set up so that each player sees something different, such as Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin before they formed a team.

Ji Xuanyi's Madam Harman has been kidnapped by bandits, and the medicine garden is empty. But from Qi Qin's perspective, Madam Harman is walking around in the medicine garden as usual, waiting for the player to arrive.

But just after they met as a team, Qi Qin's perspective seemed forced to overlap with Ji Xuanyi's. Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin's parchment again before he saw a line of small words under his ordinary task.

Secret Mission: [Find Madam Harman] (Assist)

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Is there a setting where you are forced to assist each other when forming a team?

Ji Xuanyi dismissed the team directly, and after a while, he asked Qi Qin, who looked puzzled, " Did he show up? "

Qi Qin looked at the herb garden outside and shook his head.

Ji Xuanyi opened Qi Qin's parchment and found that the assistance mission was still there.

Ji Xuanyi said with a grim expression: " Log off and log back on. "

Qi Qin did not dare to object and did as he was told immediately. However, it was of no use as the assistance mission was still on the parchment.

Ji Xuanyi's expression looked terrible.

Although it was agreed that the binding should be done, Ji Xuanyi still found it difficult to accept when it really came to the point.

Qi Qin was frightened by Ji Xuanyi's expression for a while, but he still mustered up the courage to look closer at him and asked softly: " What's wrong? "

When Ji Xuan raised his eyes, he saw Qi Qin's dark eyes, and his own reflection in them.

Somehow, Ji Xuanyi suddenly calmed down.

He put Qi Qin back into the team and whispered, " Your mission has been synchronized with mine. We have to complete this mission together. "

" Synchronize? " Qi Qin didn't quite understand. After a moment's reaction, he smiled in surprise and said, " I can help you, right? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him, and was distracted by his smiling face. He did not answer him, and went back to look through his notes with a sullen face.

Qi Qin didn't know what Ji Xuanyi was angry about, so he had to follow him closely.

Ji Xuanyi said, " In my mission, Madam Harman, who you are going to complete, has been kidnapped by bandits in the mountains. We have to rescue her, but the captain of the guard was injured yesterday while helping to explore the way. The current mission goal is to find the healing potion in Madam Harman's house and treat the captain of the guard. "

Qi Qin listened carefully and nodded.

Ji Xuan stood up, turned his head to look at him, and said unhappily: " So don't follow me now, go to other places in the room to see if there are any mechanisms or something, the potion was hidden by Madam Harman. "

Qi Qin finally reacted, nodded repeatedly, and went to the other side of the room to search.

Ji Xuanyi felt aggrieved and could not help but snort. He turned around and touched the notebook on the table. He flipped through it hastily but could not read anything. After a long time, he finally could not help but said awkwardly: " Hey, am I too fierce? "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment before realizing that Ji Xuanyi was talking to him. He couldn't help but smile and said, " Not bad. "

Ji Xuanyi was silent for a while, then said, " You don't really like playing games, do you? If you don't want to, don't force yourself. Just treat the binding as something I just said casually. "

" This game? It's actually quite interesting, " Qi Qin looked up at Ji Xuanyi's back and said with a smile, " And it doesn't matter if you just say it casually. I want to help you not just because of that promise. "

" There are very few people in the world who are so kind as to help a stranger without asking for anything in return, especially a guy like me whose origins are unknown, " Qi Qin said sincerely from the bottom of his heart: " Because you are such a kind and helpful person, I want to help you and be friends with you. "

Be friends.

Ji Xuanyi: "... Oh. "

Qi Qin asked cautiously: " Are you unhappy? "

" Haha, I'm very happy. " Ji Xuan said expressionlessly with his back to Qi Qin.

Qi Qin: " Ah? Why did I ... " didn't you hear it?

Before Qi Qin could finish, Ji Xuanyi spoke first: " When I was in high school, I broke one of Qi Qin's legs. "

Qi Qin: "..... ? "

" Oh, there are two more back teeth, " Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " I'm looking for you to bind me because I have enemies all over the world. I killed them until they broke up and quit the game. There are at least fifty people on the list that I kill every time I see them. There are too many people who want to kill me in the game to count. "

" So I'm not a good person, and don't expect too much from me. I'm only helping you because I had a brain attack. " Ji Xuanyi said nonchalantly, If you " still want to help me after knowing this, then it's up to you. "

The room fell silent for a moment. After a while, Qi Qin I " , said understand . I will protect you well. "

After a moment of silence, Ji Xuanyi sneered, " Tsk ... idiot. "

But my heart gradually calmed down.

Ji Xuanyi searched the entire desk but couldn't find the mechanism, so he simply pulled out a chair and began to study Mrs. Harman's notes carefully.

The plot of this game is quite realistic, there are no logical loopholes, and the clues are all useful. Maybe you can find some use for them in your notes.

Qi Qin knocked on the wall inch by inch at the other end of the room, trying to find a hollow place.

Although the method is stupid, it cannot be said to be useless. It's just that the ding-dong sound is very annoying. The veins on Ji Xuanyi's forehead are almost knocked out by it. He had to take a deep breath, calm down, and try to focus his thoughts on the contents of the notes. Mrs. Harman's notes were very neat. The potions used for treatment , potions used to fight enemies, and special potions like fluorescent potions were all sorted into categories and even had a catalogue. Ji Xuanyi flipped through them absentmindedly and glanced at the " curse " column for potions used to fight enemies.

[Paralysis Potion] : Blue in color, with a very wide range of action. It is possible to accidentally injure yourself. If you are infected with the mild toxicity of red bottle grass, you can avoid the effect of this potion.

Ji Xuanyi's heart moved, but before he could grasp the inspiration, Qi Qin's voice came from behind him: " I found it! "

Ji Xuan turned his head and saw Qi Qin pointing at a wall and saying, " This is hollow. " It turned out that I just found where the secret compartment was.

" Oh, " Ji Xuanyi turned around unmoved and continued to read his notes: " Wait until you find the mechanism to open it ..."

With a loud " bang " , Qi Qin swung his sword and broke a hole in the wall.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Seeing Ji Xuanyi's dull eyes, Qi Qin realized belatedly and said, " Isn't this okay? "

Ji Xuanyi sat on the chair, looking at him with an indescribable expression. After a long silence, he said, " Okay. "

To some extent, Ji Xuanyi felt that Qi Qin was much more awesome than he was before, really.

What's the big deal about pvp cancer? There are many people like him who have enemies all over the world, but he has only seen Qi Qin who does the task like this.

Ji Xuanyi walked to the hole that Qi Qin had smashed and found that it was a secret compartment one meter square with a wooden box inside.

What made Ji Xuanyi feel relieved was that there was no lock on the wooden box. He moved the wooden box out and opened it. There were more than a dozen medicines neatly placed inside.

" Is this it? " Qi Qin asked.

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " That's it. Let's go to the small square. "

" Thank you so much, I am back to health. " In the small square, the captain of the guards, who had recovered his health, said: " But our strength seems too weak to rescue Madam Harman from the robbers' den. Ji Xuanyi, do you have any solution? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't expect that the question would be thrown to him so straightforwardly, and was speechless.

Qi Qin, who was standing beside him, saw that Ji Xuanyi was silent, so he interrupted and said, " Are there many robbers? If there are only a dozen or so, I should be able to handle them. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " There are many of them. Your level is too low. Stop making trouble. "

Qi Qin touched his nose and stopped talking.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment, took out a tube of blue medicine from his backpack, and asked with a serious expression: " Is this useful? "

It was the paralyzing potion he had taken out of Mrs. Harman's box.

The guard leader's expression changed, and he actually reacted. He said happily: " This is a paralysis potion, Ji Xuanyi, you are so smart! "

Ji Xuanyi breathed a sigh of relief. That's great. It seemed that the clue was correct. If the paralyzing potion was used, the mission should be nearing its end.

He was really tortured.

" Let's set off now and rescue Madam Harman as soon as possible! " The captain of the guard stood up straight, joined the team again in high spirits, and was the first to walk out of the small square.

Although Ji Xuanyi briefly explained the previous mission, Qi Qin still couldn't keep up with the development of the plot. He followed behind in a daze, with a confused expression clearly on his face.

Ji Xuanyi's heart moved slightly, and he reminded: " There are many elite monsters on the mountain we are going to later. You are only level 14, remember to stand behind me. "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, then laughed and said, " Didn't you ask me to protect you? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " You are a binder, not a bodyguard, understand? "

“ Is there any difference? ”

There is a big difference. Ji Xuan glanced at him but didn't say anything.

The distance was not far , and Ji Xuanyi felt he was walking quite fast alone. But bringing Qi Qin along felt a little strange, and both of them were silent, feeling very awkward.

Ji Xuanyi's eyes wandered, and when he saw Qi Qin holding his sword under his arm, he asked, " Isn't this posture awkward? "

Qi Qin also nodded as if relieved and continued, " It's quite awkward. "

“ It's awkward why you keep holding it like this? Can't you put it in your bag? ” As he said this, Ji Xuanyi spread out his hands to show Qi Qin his empty hands.

Qi Qin smiled and said, " I put it in my backpack, so I couldn't find it for a while. The fight only took a moment, and if I was slow to draw my sword, I would have missed it. "

Ji Xuanyi was speechless: " You overestimate the abilities of the monsters and people here. If you have the ability to kill me in seconds, most people will not be your opponent. "

Qi Qin grinned: " Really? "

Ji Xuanyi thought the other party was mocking him for not being that powerful, so he raised his eyebrows and looked at him.

Qi Qin was stunned and quickly explained: " That's not what I meant. I meant that in the original world, my martial arts skills were only above average. I'm very happy that you praised me like this. "

Ji Xuan curled his lips: " I didn't praise you. "

Qi Qin smiled but said nothing.

Ji Xuanyi pointed at the guard leader in front and said, " You can actually learn to carry your sword behind your back. Some swordsmen also put their swords behind their waists. Either way, it's easier than holding it with your arms. "

Qi Qin shook his head and said seriously: " The most convenient place for me to draw the sword is the left side of my waist, but this sword is too big. Hanging it on my waist affects my movements, and it always seems to pull my pants down. It is more convenient to hold it between my legs. "

Ji Xuanyi ignored him and said, " It's up to you. Do whatever is convenient for you. "

In fact, Qi Qin wanted to talk to Ji Xuanyi for a while, but before he could think of a topic, they reached the foot of the mountain.

The chief guard said, " To use the paralysis potion, we must first find the red bottle grass, otherwise we will be poisoned as well. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Then let's go find the red bottle grass first. "

After receiving the player's reply, the guard captain responded and went to clear the way ahead. Maybe because the secret mission was not completed, the affected data in the game would not be refreshed. When they went up the mountain, they could still see the traces left by the guard captain's rampage last night. The vegetation was trampled to the ground, which opened up a shortcut for them. Not long after, they walked to the red bottle grass field discovered yesterday.

Ji Xuanyi felt the same slight numbness as last night. Just as he was about to speak, Qi Qin suddenly hugged him, covered his mouth and nose with his hands, and whispered, " Don't breathe! It's poisonous! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi elbowed Qi Qin in the abdomen, causing him to let go. He said with a sullen face, " Are you stupid? "

When Ji Xuanyi was struggling, Qi Qin also reacted and quickly let go of him, whispering: " Sorry, sorry, I forgot in a hurry. "

The fighting he learned was all real fights with real swords and guns. When he got emotional, he forgot that this was just a game.

Ji Xuanyi said dissatisfiedly: " Take some time to familiarize yourself with the buff . "

Otherwise it would be funny if he were to do the same thing when fighting with others.

Qi Qin quickly said " Oh " .

 " The mild toxicity of the red bottle grass can resist the paralysis potion ..." Ji Xuanyi said, and suddenly froze: " Huh? Why is it only five minutes? "

 " What's wrong? " Qi Qin asked.

Ji Xuanyi frowned, looking at the red buff that kept counting down under his health bar , and said: " I didn't seem to see the timer when I came here yesterday ..."

But then, Ji Xuanyi realized that the buff last night had no timer because it was a range buff . After leaving the growth area of the red bottle grass, the buff would disappear immediately.

Now it has become a timer buff , which means that they can use the poison of the red bottle grass to complete the task.

But there are only five minutes, how can that be enough?

Ji Xuanyi sighed and asked, " Can I carry the red bottle grass ? "

The chief guard replied: " No, only Madam Harman knows how to pick the red bottle grass. If you pick it the wrong way, you will be poisoned and pass out immediately. "

Although he didn't hold out much hope, after hearing this answer, Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but wonder if the difficulty of this mission had exceeded that of the Novice Town. Even if it was a secret mission, it was too much, right?

Seeing Ji Xuanyi frowning, Qi Qin asked, " Are there many robbers? "

Ji Xuanyi saw through his thoughts and said, " There are a lot of them, and if you kill one, another will appear soon, so don't even think about killing them directly . It's impossible. "

" Oh ..." Qi Qin didn't seem to be particularly willing.

However, Ji Xuanyi had no time to pay attention to him. The immunity buff only lasted five minutes, and there was only one paralysis potion, so this task required very high player operation skills. If it were someone else, they would have to wait until they were at least level 40 and could kill monsters in seconds before they could directly and roughly complete this task by killing monsters in seconds.

However, Ji Xuanyi himself is now almost the same as the so-called " other people " , so he might really have to put this task aside temporarily and upgrade.

But Ji Xuanyi was unwilling to give up just like that. He looked around, picked a very tall tree, and started climbing.

This action was a bit incomprehensible. Qi Qin walked to Ji Xuanyi, holding his butt and pushing him, and asked: " Why are you climbing a tree? "

Ji Xuanyi used Qi Qin's strength to move upwards, lifted up the hem of the warlock's robe that was in the way, put it on his shoulders, and said to Qi Qin: " Let me see how big the bandit camp is. "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, looked around, and started to climb the tree as well, leaving the captain of the guard standing alone, confused, under the tree.

As soon as Ji Xuan climbed to a place with a good view, he chose a thick branch to sit on, put his hands on his eyebrows, and gazed into the distance .

He is actually a little nearsighted, but luckily the game has built-in vision correction, so he can see things clearly in the distance .

The bandits in red clothes were densely packed on the ground, occupying almost half of the hill. Ji Xuanyi groaned , and seeing Qi Qin on the tree next to him, he asked, " If it were you, could you throw the potion in and smash it right in the middle of the camp? "

Qi Qin frowned, looked at it, and shook his head: " No, this camp is too big. If it were my previous body, I should be able to throw heavier objects, but now this body is not strong

enough, and the potion is too light, so it will be thrown to the outside. " In that case, the areas where the monsters are most concentrated will be avoided.

Qi Qin, a swordsman, couldn't do it, let alone Ji Xuanyi, a weak and delicate sorcerer.

Just when Ji Xuanyi was frowning, Qi Qin said, " Although throwing it is not possible, if we rush in directly, we may be able to reach the center within five minutes. "

Ji Xuanyi put down his hand, looked up and looked at him as if he was a fool.

Qi Qin said helplessly, " I'm serious. The monsters' attacks have a certain rhythm. I'll go find two to adapt to. Although I can't kill them all , if I just defend myself, I can use the blade of this sword as a shield to block the attacks. I can walk to the middle of the camp alive. "

This statement is more reliable.

Seeing Ji Xuanyi's thoughtful expression, Qi Qin whispered: " Well, Ji, Ji Xuanyi ... if binding is different from bodyguard, shouldn't you also understand my abilities? "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then raised his head and saw Qi Qin looking at him with a cautious expression.

Qi Qin saw Ji Xuan looking at him, and quickly waved his hand and said, " No, it's okay if you don't understand. You will find out slowly ..."

Ji Xuanyi felt strange and couldn't help asking, " Why are you so afraid of me? "

Qi Qin was stunned, and said tremblingly: " I, I don't know ... Maybe the last Qi Qin left a psychological shadow on you? "

Ji Xuan had no expression on his face: " Oh. "

Chapter 15

Ji Xuanyi climbed down from the tree, and when he was almost reaching the ground, he jumped and was hugged by Qi Qin.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin laughed dryly and let go of his hand, but Ji Xuanyi was unusually not angry. He just said, " Hurry up and finish this mission. We are already far behind the main force . "

Qi Qin realized that he was talking about the level, and smiled and comforted him: " It's okay, you will catch up soon. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said nothing.

They now have to go to the edge of the elite monster settlement to find two monsters for Qi Qin to practice with, and at the same time find the shortest straight line connecting the center of the settlement and the red bottle grass field to save time as much as possible.

When Qi Qin rushed into the bandit camp, Ji Xuanyi had to command him from the tree to ensure that he could find the right position and paralyze the elite monsters to the greatest extent. The two of them cleared the plants that blocked the way as they walked, and Ji Xuanyi was also looking around for the trees with the best view.

Near the edge of the bandit camp, Ji Xuanyi found a tree that was naturally designed for gathering intelligence. There were few branches and leaves blocking his view, and there were no other trees around, so the status of the entire camp was clearly visible.

Ji Xuanyi used his staff to carve a scratch on the tree with satisfaction.

Qi Qin glanced at the two little monsters wandering around not far away , and said to Ji Xuan: " I'm going. "

Ji Xuan nodded, and Qi Qin held the sword in both hands, trotted over to lure the two monsters, and started fighting with them.

Although they said they were fighting, in fact neither side caused any damage to the other. Qi Qin did not attack, while the monsters' every attack was blocked by Qi Qin's sword and Qi Qin was not able to lose any blood at all.

Ji Xuanyi leaned against the tree and watched Qi Qin's actions.

Although not as exaggerated as in the TV series, Qi Qin's movements are also very beautiful to look at. Not the kind of beauty that is flashy, but the beauty brought by the power contained in his every move.

The talents of the swordsman profession are added to strength and defense. Their speed is not outstanding, only slightly better than that of a warlock like Ji Xuanyi, but Qi Qin's movements seem very fast, and he can withstand the attacks of monsters every time with enough room to spare.

When Qi Qin found it easier and easier to resist the attacks of the two monsters, Ji Xuanyi finally noticed.

Qi Qin's movements were not actually fast. Each of his movements was completed using his entire body and the slightest displacement. This allowed him to break through the limitation of the swordsman's low speed and make more reactions in a limited time. When such reactions formed a rhythm, his movements seemed to become very fast in the eyes of others. Of course, in the eyes of those who fought with him, such movements were even more dazzling and difficult to deal with.

It's obviously not his own body, but he can so keenly sense the limitations and find ways to deal with them so quickly. He will definitely be a great help in the future, Ji Xuanyi thought silently. But in fact, the most suitable profession for Qi Qin should be an assault profession similar to an assassin. Being a swordsman is quite a waste. I don't know what Qi Qin was thinking at the time. Ji Xuan held the staff and watched for a long time, and Qi Qin finally got familiar with the rhythm and began to fight back.

He was only level 14, and the damage of his skills was not very high. Ji Xuanyi thought that the opponent would be restricted in attacking because of this, but he did not expect that Qi Qin did not use any skills at all, but instead used the greatsword very quickly to cause physical damage to the two monsters.

Unlike Ji Xuanyi who swung a staff to fight monsters, Qi Qin, as a swordsman, had his talent points added for physical damage. Although a single attack was not as high as the damage from skills, after multiple stacking, the damage exploded, and the swordsman's first attack skill " Sweep " became useless.

Qi Qinping without any resistance . The speed was even faster than that of a level 20 little flower .

So this is the correct way to open a holographic online game?

Qi Qin had completed a lot of tasks during this period. After killing two monsters, he squatted down and touched the corpses as if he was familiar with the process. He picked up two copper coins, and ran excitedly to Ji Xuanyi and gave them to him. He looked so happy that he was like

a big dog asking for praise. Ji Xuanyi resisted for a long time before he controlled his desire to pat his head.

However, Ji Xuanyi still said from the bottom of his heart: " You are awesome. This is the first time I know that a game can be played like this. "

Qi Qin: " This ... are you praising me? "

Seeing the other party's tangled expression, Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but laugh: " I was praising you. If I wasn't playing a warlock, I might have come to you to learn a trick. "

Qi Qin also laughed when he heard this, then shook his head: " Even if I am willing to teach you, you won't be able to learn. Many things need to be practiced from a young age. I have been practicing martial arts since I can remember. I have studied for twenty years, but I am still just so-so. "

Qi Qin was right. The reason why he was so powerful now was because he spent twenty years learning martial arts. Thinking of this, Ji Xuanyi's resentment that had just arisen because of his profession disappeared.

" How is it? Are you familiar with the rhythm? " Ji Xuanyi asked.

Qi Qin replied: " It's no problem now. "

Ji Xuan said, " Okay, let's go back to the Red Bottle Grass Field now. Once you get the buff , come here immediately. You run inside, and I'll climb up the tree to direct you. When I type ' 1 ' in the private chat , you throw the potion down. "

Qi Qin nodded and was about to walk back when Ji Xuanyi suddenly thought of something and stopped him and asked, " Do you know Arabic numerals? "

Qi Qin: " eh? QUQ "

Ji Xuanyi: " ..."

Damn, that was a close call, luckily I remembered it!

After confirming several times that Qi Qin remembered what " 1 " looked like, Ji Xuanyi went back to the red bottle grass field with him.

When in the range of the Red Bottle Grass, the mild poisoning debuff would constantly jump back and forth between five minutes and four minutes and fifty-nine seconds. Ji Xuanyi exhaled lightly, and when the time became five minutes, he whispered: " Now! Let's go! "

Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi ran out of the red bottle grass field at the same time, following the path they had opened up earlier and rushing towards the bandit camp.

Five minutes was really too short. By the time Ji Xuanyi ran to the tree he had marked, more than a minute had passed.

Qi Qin raised his heavy sword and plunged into the pile of monsters, resisting the attacks according to the rhythm he had summarized before while moving forward with difficulty.

Before, Qi Qin thought that this was a game and everything would be fine as long as he was familiar with the rhythm, so he only found two small monsters to contact, but after entering the monster pile, Qi Qin knew he was wrong.

It's not that there's anything wrong with the rhythm he summarized, but that the holographic online game has no model intersperse, and the monsters are too stupid.

It would have been a good thing that there was no model penetration. The triggered monsters piled up and he only had to deal with a close circle of four or five monsters. However, without

model penetration, the monsters without intelligence would collide with each other and many accidents would occur. He had originally expected a seamless routine, and the monster that should have stood behind him at the first moment was tripped by his companion and arrived at the position a few tenths of a second late.

When Qi Qin moved the sword behind him and did not feel the expected bump, he knew something was wrong.

If he resisted the attacks of a monster the whole time, could he reach the center? If he died halfway, would Ji Xuanyi think that his binding was unreliable?

Qi Qin didn't have time to think more. As the greatsword was retracted, the attack from behind should have fallen on him.

However, Qi Qin, who was mentally prepared, found that he did not lose any blood.

He was stunned for a moment and subconsciously turned around to look at Ji Xuanyi beside the tree. The other party had raised his staff and had not yet retracted it.

The little monster was controlled by Ji Xuanyi and the rhythm of his attack matched.

After Qi Qin was stunned, he couldn't help but feel warm in his heart.

Because he thought Ji Xuanyi would not understand, he did not explain his routines and rhythm to Ji Xuanyi. Without any knowledge, ordinary people who have never practiced martial arts would definitely not be able to interfere in the fight of a martial artist.

But the opponent saw his predicament at a glance in the chaos and immediately helped him regain his rhythm.

What does this indicate?

This is a tacit understanding!

Qi Qin's eyes sparkled, and he felt that Ji Xuanyi was a rare confidant in his life.

If Ji Xuanyi knew what Qi Qin was thinking, he would definitely say, " You think too much. The reason why I can provide such a good support is just because I am awesome. "

Although Ji Xuanyi could not understand the working principles of Qi Qin's tactics, he had some sense of rhythm. That was why he could tell at a glance that there was a problem with Qi Qin and gave him a hand.

But this was the only way he could help.

The warlock's talent points are such that he is weak and frail, with very low strength and physique. It is not easy for him to climb a tree, and he does not have much time left. He has no time to care about any problems that Qi Qin may encounter next.

By the time Ji Xuan climbed up to a tree fork that he had taken a fancy to, there were less than two minutes left. Although Qi Qin below was heading in the right direction, the road was blocked. As Qi Qin walked along, he attracted more and more monsters. The monsters in the inner layer would give way slightly due to the player's actions, but the monsters in the outer layer would not. They squeezed one after another and blocked Qi Qin's way forward.

There is one minute left. If the traffic jam continues like this, there won't be enough time.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and watched anxiously from the tree. He was hesitating whether to send a private message to urge Qi Qin, when he saw Qi Qin suddenly change his movements. He swung the sword, clearing a space, then took a step forward, jumped with the sword, and actually somersaulted into the air, stepped on the shoulders of the monsters, and stepped on those monsters and ran forward.

Ji Xuanyi was stunned. Is there such a thing? !

Before he could finish being surprised, Qi Qin had already run out of the encirclement of the monsters. Because he had no shoulders to step on, he fell to the ground. He was only a few dozen meters away from the center of the bandit camp!

Chapter 16

The swordsman's greatsword is not made of wood like the warlock's staff. Although it is not made of good materials such as fine steel as a novice's equipment, it is also made of ore with impurities . It is difficult for assassins with weaker physiques to hold it. A warlock like Ji Xuanyi, who is delicate and weak, cannot even lift Qi Qin's weapon.

No matter how powerful Qi Qin was, he certainly couldn't jump that high with a greatsword in his hand. After using the greatsword as a pole for pole vaulting, Qi Qin dropped his weapon without hesitation and ran through the monster pile with his bare hands.

Even if there are only a few dozen meters left, you can't be so careless!

After Ji Xuanyi came back to his senses from Qi Qin's actions, this sentence was the only thing left in his mind.

However, this was a choice Qi Qin made out of helplessness. Ji Xuanyi also knew that there was no other way to break through the encirclement of the monsters. He could only keep an eye on the direction and give Qi Qin hints. The rest was to trust the other party.

Qi Qin, who had thrown away his weapon, became more agile. All the monsters that touched him were instantly captured by him and thrown aside without any resistance. His speed increased, and in just a few seconds, he moved forward more than ten meters.

However, at this time, the poison debuff of the red bottle grass only had about twenty seconds left.

Ji Xuanyi stared at Qi Qin's position closely.

Although bare hands are flexible, they are still different from having weapons. Two fists are no match for four hands. What's more, the monsters in the game don't even have the fear of getting hurt. They rush forward like they don't care about their lives. Qi Qin's health bar has been reduced by half.

When they were less than five meters away from the center, Qi Qin's health bar had reached the bottom. Ji Xuanyi simply typed a " 1" in the private chat channel . Qi Qin did not doubt him and immediately took out the paralysis potion from his backpack and smashed it hard on the ground. The bottle shattered instantly. The blue potion atomized the moment it came into contact with the air and spread violently in all directions. All the monsters that came into contact with the mist were knocked down. Ji Xuanyi could see clearly from the tree that almost the entire camp was invaded by the light blue mist, but soon the mist dissipated.

It's just a bottle of medicine, isn't the effect too exaggerated?

Ji Xuanyi frowned, and after making sure that the paralyzing effect below had worn off, he immediately climbed down the tree and strode towards the center of the camp.

It's not that he is in a hurry to meet up with Qi Qin, but Qi Qin's weapon is still thrown on the ground. The refresh judgment of this game is very fast. If the weapon is refreshed, Qi Qin will have to fight the monster with bare hands before the next task to provide weapons arrives. However, things did not go as planned. When Ji Xuan stepped on the monsters on the ground and ran to the middle of the camp, Qi Qin's weapon had been destroyed.

Ji Xuanyi's face looked ugly. He didn't know who to vent his anger on. He almost got internal injuries from holding it in. When he found Qi Qin with a dark face, the other party was resting and recovering.

Qi Qin heard Ji Xuanyi's footsteps and was about to take credit for it, but when he looked up, he saw the other party's horrified expression. He trembled with fear and said tremblingly: " What's wrong? Did I lose it by mistake? "

Ji Xuanyi pulled the corners of his mouth with difficulty, revealing a very scary smile, and said: " It's not the wrong one, it's just that your weapon is gone. "

" So that's what it is ..." Qi Qin breathed a sigh of relief, patting his chest and forcing a smile, " It doesn't matter. Although I do practice swordsmanship, I never had the chance to use it before. When I fight for justice, I just use my fists. Whether I lose or not, it doesn't affect me much. "

Ji Xuanyi said quietly, " Are you going to use your fists to kill monsters? "

Qi Qin was stunned and said hesitantly : " My hand does hurt a little ..."

Ji Xuanyi pursed his lips and said, " Let's go and hand in the task. "

Qi Qin nodded, got up from the ground and followed Ji Xuanyi.

The captain of the guards also followed Ji Xuan as soon as he got down from the tree, and was now following behind them.

Although the place where the potion was dropped was different from what Ji Xuanyi expected, the range of the potion's effect was also beyond Ji Xuanyi's expectations. There was no awake monster in the thieves' camp. They took some effort to find the warehouse where the thieves stored the spoils, and Mrs. Harman was tied up there.

Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything, the captain of the guards had already rushed forward, cut the ropes on Madam Harman with his sword, and asked worriedly: " Madam Harman, are you okay? "

Mrs. Harman smiled weakly and shook her head at the captain of the guard.

Seeing the two of them entering the plot mode, Ji Xuanyi stood beside Qi Qin and took out the parchment.

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi's profile for a while, and found that the corners of his mouth were still tightly pursed, so he changed the subject and asked, " Is this mission almost completed? " uttered a low " hmm " .

" What are we going to do after completing this mission? "

Ji Xuanyi looked up at him and said expressionlessly: " It's not us, it's you. I have completed my mission in this town. "

Qi Qin scratched his head: " So I have to trouble you to wait for me again? "

" Um. "

Ji Xuanyi always talked a lot in places like this. Qi Qin opened his mouth, not knowing how to respond.

Fortunately, we finally finished the cutscene. Mrs. Harman stood up with the help of the captain of the guard and said to Ji Xuanyi: " Thank you, Ji Xuanyi, your generous help will be rewarded. "

After Madam Harman said this, the secret mission on Ji Xuanyi's parchment finally disappeared. At the same time, Ji Xuanyi also gained a lot of experience and directly reached level 22. Qi Qin, who assisted Ji Xuanyi in completing the task, also reached level 20.

It is worthy of being a secret mission, it gives so much experience. However, if the reward is just experience, it would be a bit of a loss.

Just as Ji Xuanyi was thinking, Mrs. Harman took out a cloth bag and a box from somewhere and handed them to Ji Xuanyi.

Before Ji Xuanyi had time to open it, a system secret chat popped up.

System private chat: Congratulations to player Ji Xuanyi for being ranked in the top 100 on the wealth list.

Ji Xuanyi: "..... ??? "

Ji Xuanyi opened the ranking interface that he had not opened since he logged into the game, selected the wealth list, and found that his name was ranked 25th on the wealth list.

It seems that RMB players have already started to exert their strength ...

No, that's not the point!

Ji Xuan stuffed the box into Qi Qin's arms and opened the bulging cloth bag. He saw that it was full of golden coins and the system instructions also popped up.

[A cloth bag filled with gold coins, a hundred in total] .

Qi Qin, who was standing by, stared in amazement and murmured, " So much gold! "

Ji Xuanyi's eyes twitched, and he handed the cloth bag to Qi Qin without hesitation.

Ji Xuanyi refreshed the page and saw that the name of the 25th person on the wealth list had become [Number One in the World] .

Qi Qin held the money bag and said helplessly: " Why give it to me ..."

" Because I have many enemies, " Ji Xuanyi breathed a sigh of relief, closed the wealth list, glanced at Qi Qin, and said in surprise: " Your family has much more money than this, why do you have this attitude? "

" Ah? " Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, and said a little embarrassedly: " Are you talking about those banknotes? I have never seen them before, so I have no idea ..."

For Qi Qin, real money is more impactful.

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " That's RMB ... Never mind, there's no point telling you this, just open the box and have a look. " In order to avoid putting him on some weird ranking list again.

" Oh, okay. " Qi Qin put away the gold coins and opened the box.

" How about it? "

Qi Qin raised his head, looked at Ji Xuanyi, and said, " It said that you can choose a purple weapon of any profession. "

" Only one? " Ji Xuanyi frowned.

Qi Qin nodded.

" Then choose the swordsman's weapon. " Ji Xuanyi said without hesitation.
Qi Qin was stunned. If he remembered correctly, Ji Xuanyi's weapon seemed to be broken.
When he decided to bind Ji Xuanyi, he spent some effort to understand the basic settings of the game. Purple weapons should be very good things, and they are hard to come by at this stage.
Would Ji Xuanyi just give them to him?

Ji Xuanyi is a gentleman, but he can't be so shameless as to accept it!

Qi Qin's face was solemn, and he said solemnly: " Xuan Yi, I know you are kind-hearted, but such a valuable thing, I ..."

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly.

Qi Qin: " I, I, I, I'll take it ..."

Ji Xuanyi: " Yes. "

Qi Qin: " QAQ ! " That's not what I wanted to say!

No, is there any way to treat psychological trauma?

Ji Xuanyi knew what Qi Qin, the naive person, was thinking without even looking at him, and said, " I'm not giving you the weapon because I'm kind-hearted. It's just that compared to an auxiliary, the output will be more beneficial with this, so don't think too much about it. "

Although Ji Xuanyi thought he had explained it very clearly, to Qi Qin, it was no different from an excuse to avoid making him feel guilty. He was deeply moved and secretly swore in his heart that he must protect Ji Xuanyi well and not let his enemies touch him.

Qi Qin was moved by himself, while Ji Xuanyi looked at Mrs. Harman again.

Madam Harman took off a necklace from her neck, put it in Ji Xuanyi's hand, and said with a smile: " The previous gifts will help you in your adventure, but this necklace is a personal gift from me as a warlock to the younger generation. It will help you on your way to becoming a great warlock. "

" Warlocks are born lonely, but companions are indispensable for survival. Work hard, Ji Xuanyi. "

Chapter 17

The necklace that Mrs. Harman finally gave to Ji Xuanyi had only one attribute, which was to slightly increase resistance to curse, but it was actually of no use to Ji Xuanyi.

The Warlock profession is naturally endowed with extremely high magic resistance and curse immunity. Unless one is extremely unlucky, it is rare for one to be hit by too many curse skills in a row. This necklace can only be said to be the icing on the cake.

Ji Xuan turned around and glanced at Qi Qin, who was gesturing with the purple sword in his hand with a conflicted look on his face.

No, calling it a big sword is a bit of an injustice. The size of the sword can only be called a giant sword. It is as wide as a person and as high as Qi Qin's chest. It is really too big.

When Ji Xuanyi saw it for the first time, he thought Qi Qin had chosen a shield as his weapon. After all, with Ji Xuanyi's height, the sword was almost reaching his neck, and he could be blocked by just bending over.

This giant sword is named [Guardian]. There are subtle dark patterns on the purple sword body. It can be seen that it is the same warlock dark pattern on the cover page of Madam Harman's notebook. It grows on the swordsman's weapon, and it feels great no matter how you look at it.

The gay one among the gays ...

Ji Xuanyi was so shocked by his own imagination, it couldn't be that stupid. It should be just the game setting. Madam Harman is a warlock, and he is also a warlock, so the special reward of the secret mission was triggered.

The attributes of the Guardian are more inclined towards defense, especially physical defense, and the magic resistance is slightly weaker. However, as a swordsman's weapon, it is also very rare. In the later stage, it should be able to be used as a T weapon. However, now because of its quality, its attack power is relatively strong. In Qi Qin's hands, it should be able to exert great power.

Ji Xuanyi originally thought so, but when he saw Qi Qin's furrowed brows, he knew that it would be very difficult.

" What's wrong? " Ji Xuanyi asked.

Qi Qin raised his guard and waved it, sighing, " It's too big. Why are all the swords here so big? "

" You used to use a light sword? "

Qi Qin frowned and said, " There are very few people who use heavy swords in our area. The swordsmanship my master taught me is especially light and agile. Although I have never used it much before, if I can use a light sword, I will probably have few rivals in this game. "

Ji Xuanyi pondered for a moment and said, " Then you should really try another strategy. The swordsman's equipment will only get heavier in the later stages. If you want to use the flying and running moves you did today, you will probably have to throw away the heavy armor and sword together. "

" Eh? Is that so? " Qi Qin looked very frustrated.

Ji Xuan instinctively reached out to touch his head, but he suddenly came to his senses halfway through the action, patted his shoulder and said, " It's okay, even the most basic martial arts skills are enough here, at worst you can wait for other games to come out ..."

Ji Xuanyi stopped talking halfway.

Qi Qin asked: " Another game, then what? "

Then you can choose a new profession, Ji Xuanyi originally wanted to say this, but at that time he didn't know whether Qi Qin would still play with him, or maybe Qi Qin would stop playing games after quitting this game, so it's hard to say.

After thinking for a while, Ji Xuanyi just shook his head and said, " Nothing, let's go back to town, finish your remaining tasks, and go to another map. "

" Oh ..." Qi Qin nodded hesitantly .

When Ji Xuanyi accompanied him down the mountain, he found that the grass and trees on the mountain had been refreshed. He thought that Mrs. Harman would not have to face a wall with a hole in it when she returned home.

Qi Qin had actually completed the second half of his mission. Ji Xuanyi had been tortured by the secret mission for two days and didn't want to move anymore, so he found a tea stall in the town to cool off and watched Qi Qin running around the town to complete the task.

After Qi Qin finally received the task of leaving Xinmu Town, the two of them determined the next city to go to and went offline to rest.

After dinner, Ji Xuanyi went to the forum again. The post of the traveling wizard was still floating on the front page, and it was getting more and more popular. Ji Xuanyi scrolled down speechlessly and found a featured post that summarized the map.

[Popular Science] The most comprehensive map post in the entire forum

1I

The author of the post: After much investigation, lurking in the forum, and asking friends in the three-dimensional world, I finally managed to summarize the maps that are currently open in "Domain"!

2I

I just want to travel: OP, do you want to cooperate with the travel wizard on the homepage ...

3I

I just want to eat: Add 1

4I

The original poster: Stop joking. What people are speculating is the world map. Do you bring a world map with you when you travel?

5I

I just want to travel: ... Oh, then I'm going to post it.

6I

OP: No thanks!

7I

OP: Let me tell you the information I have summarized now.

After coming out of the novice village, there are five novice towns with very old settings, such as water, fire, earth, wind and wood. After that, each town has three branch options, which is the second map we are upgrading now.

The question that puzzles me now is, from the Novice Village to the Novice Town and then to the city where we are now, are these locations distributed radially or in a fan shape?

8I

A bored casual player: Is it okay for the original poster to go off topic? Please put some useful information out there.

9I

Also wandering around in the game today: Row Upstairs.

...

20I

The author of the post: I'm back. All the posts have sunk after a while of absence. I haven't abandoned the post nor have I gone off topic. I was just making pictures. I'll post them down below.

Ji Xuan took a look at the pictures posted by the poster. One was a map with Novice Town as the center and marked radially, and the other was a map with Novice Town as the apex and extended in a fan shape. Although the drawings were very simple, the poster wrote out the names of all the cities, and it seemed that he had spent some effort to summarize and ask.

30I

I was also wandering around in the game today: This picture is too confusing, is there a more detailed one?

31I

The original poster: How much more detailed can it be ? It's not easy to find so many city names, and not everyone will mark the name of the map where they are located on the forum.

32I

I'll just take a look: Can you change the popular science content in your post to spam? I can't stand it anymore.

There were more than a dozen posts below, and the poster of the thread finally couldn't sit still anymore, so he started talking about some things he had heard from others. Some of them happened to be the cities where the people in the thread were located, and he would pop up to add to or correct the situation. After talking about them one by one, there was actually a lot of useful information, no wonder it was featured.

Ji Xuan glanced at it briefly and continued to flip through the pages, finally coming to the city he and Qi Qin had chosen.

501I

Original poster: What were we talking about? Oh, Green Forest City. The name of this city sounds scary. It feels like there are 300 green forest heroes as soon as you enter. You will be robbed at any time. I heard that some people climbed over the wall to go abroad. This map is also rated as the most relaxing city suitable for retirement?

502I

Little Little Bird: There's nothing we can do about that. Green Forest doesn't mean this abroad.

503I

Original poster: Anyway, I only heard that a cavalryman in Green Forest City completed a hidden mission and got a horse?

504I

Green Forest Flower: That's right, I think everyone knows about this. That person rides a horse around the streets every day, it's so annoying ...

505I

A bored casual player: I want to know how to trigger the hidden mission, it sounds so cool.

506I

I also want to hide: Didn't that person send out the strategy guide?

507I

A Flower in the Green Forest: Even though that person is really annoying and acts so arrogant, he is lucky and it was triggered. Whether he shares it or not is his own business, so let's not say anything more.

The Knight class is somewhat similar to the Warlock class in some ways, but to be honest the situation is better than that of the Warlock.

When Domain was first released, many people chose the Knight role because they could ride a horse. Many people have never ridden a horse in their lives. How cool! However, when they entered the game, they found that the system did not give the Knight a horse at the beginning. To fully exert the Knight's combat power, the player had to find a horse by himself. However, there were not many equipment resources in the early stage, let alone horses? Knight players could only walk on the ground with a gun, and were jokingly called spearmen.

This setting of being born with a lame leg is in the same boat as the warlock who has no attack and no healing.

However, the spearmen have high attack power and are still more popular than warlocks, so they were ridiculed for a while when the server was first launched. Unexpectedly, when the large army was only in its twenties, some people got horses through secret missions.

Speaking of which, Ji Xuanyi felt that he could understand the mentality of that person who rode a horse and paraded through the city every day.

When the warlock profession is promoted, he probably won't be able to resist becoming high-profile and cursing whoever he catches.

510I

Newbie: What else? Everyone? Newbies can complete the mission of entering the city tomorrow. Is there anything else I need to pay attention to in Green Forest City?

511I

Xiaoxiaoxiaoxiaoniao: Hmm, it seems that there is no more? Oh, by the way, although the guild system has not been opened yet, there is already an offline guild in Green Forest City, called Wanshi Fengyu, with dozens of people. They say it is a small guild of relatives and friends. Try not to mess with them, otherwise you will be reincarnated to level 20. Although the level is not very high now, the monster spawning points are also theirs. If you can't spawn monsters, you can only find other maps ...

512I

Newbie: ... I know what you mean, I'm also following the warlock travel post on the homepage ... But, you, how do you tell who is the one who can handle all kinds of things?

513I

Little Little Bird: This is easy, they all write words on their faces ...

514I

Newbie: ???

Chapter 18

Ji Xuanyi was originally very puzzled by the idea of writing the gang name on the face, but later he thought that although it was an offline gang, it was impossible for dozens of people to know each other well, and it would be embarrassing if they couldn't recognize each other and caused friction. Although writing on the face was a bit embarrassing, there were few people who played holographic online games who were not immature, so the acceptance rate should be high, right?

However, this matter is not something Ji Xuanyi needs to consider for the time being . The section of road between Xinmu Town and Green Forest City is a mission plot that needs to be completed slowly. Even if Qi Qin kills monsters very quickly, the road still needs to be walked step by step. By the time they reach Green Forest City, it will be the third day.

Thanks to the previous secret mission, Ji Xuan was already level 24 when he arrived at Green Forest City, which was considered to be the average level of the large force, and Qi Qin was almost at level 23.

The scale of Green Forest City is much larger than Xinmu. After passing the road sign, we walked through a dense forest of about a hundred meters before we saw the walls of Green Forest City covered with vines.

The gate of Green Forest City is also very tall, guarded by two neat rows of guards. Their levels and health are all question marks, and they look very difficult to deal with.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin handed over the parchment with their mission written on it. The leading guard took a look and smiled at them, " Welcome to Green Forest City. "

Qi Qin's face became serious, and he was about to clasp his fists in return, but Ji Xuan nodded to the guards and dragged him directly into the city.

Although Xinmu Town was divided into three maps, because the level span of Green Forest City's missions was too large, except for one or two players at the top of the pyramid who went to the next map, almost everyone in the server was stuck in the map of this level.

As soon as Qi Qin entered the city, he was shocked by the colorfully dressed players coming and going, and couldn't help but say: " There are so many people ..."

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said nothing.

Like Xinmu Town, Green Forest City's first task is to report to the City Lord's Mansion, and they will stay here for a long time.

Ji Xuanyi brought Qi Qin into the city, but they were stopped after taking a few steps.

Ji Xuan looked up and found that it was a wizard, who wrapped himself tightly in a black robe, just like a vampire in an old movie or TV series, with shifty eyes, and approached him stealthily. This action was too suspicious, just like some weird pervert. Ji Xuanyi almost attacked him directly, but he held back and said, " What are you doing? "

The mage didn't notice the murderous intent in Ji Xuanyi at all, and laughed obscenely twice: " Brother, do you want a map? "

 " Map? " Ji Xuanyi was stunned.

 " Yes, it's a map, purely hand-drawn, and I guarantee that all the buildings and roads are marked for you. " The wizard said, looking around and lowering his voice: " Green Forest City is very large, and it is common to get lost. It will be much more convenient to have a map. "

It turned out that he was a map seller ... but looking at his appearance, what he said was really hard to believe. Ji Xuan frowned and looked at him.

 " I'm not lying to you, " the mage said helplessly, probably because he had experienced similar treatment many times before: " Why are you all like this? You shouldn't be so concerned about appearance. How about this, let's be friends and I'll give you a discount, one silver coin, how about that? "

In fact, it had nothing to do with the appearance association. It was just that he was too suspicious. However, Ji Xuanyi felt that the other party did not seem to have any bad intentions, so he threw out a silver coin and nodded, saying, "Okay, give me one."

Players who arrived at Green Forest City basically had some savings, but one silver coin to buy a map was enough to make some people feel troubled. When the mage received the silver coin, his eyes lit up. He probably didn't expect that business would be so good. But when Ji Xuan said this, his expression suddenly became nervous and he whispered, "Shh, brother, keep your voice down!"

Ji Xuanyi asked: "What's wrong?"

The mage looked around, crouched down and waved at Ji Xuan, then mysteriously led the two to a shadowy place on the side and whispered, "Seeing that you are a straightforward person who pays money, you won't sell me out for such a small amount of money, so I'll tell you."

"You know, the cost of drawing a map is just a piece of paper, and it depends purely on your skills. It's almost a business with no capital, so basically everyone who can draw will try to sell maps at the entrance of the city gate."

"But there is a gang called "Wind and Rain" in Green Forest City. There is also a guy in their gang who can draw. They also sell maps. Before, they just told us to stand aside and not affect their business. But a few days ago, a newcomer came in. His maps looked like they were printed. He took away their business. As a result, he was directly demoted to level 20 and kicked out..."

Qi Qin, who was following behind, curiously poked his head over Ji Xuan's shoulder: "Jealous?"

"Yes, hey, don't interrupt me, what happened next?" Ji Xuanyi stretched out his hand and pressed Qi Qin's head back, and continued to ask.

The mage replied: "Later, Wanshi Fengyu stopped us from selling the map, saying that we would be the first to get it if we caught it. Sigh... I have a pity for the blue staff in my favorite trading house. I only need 20 silver coins. I don't know if it will still be there when I save up the money."

Ji Xuanyi frowned and reminded, "If you have 20 silver coins, you'd better go do the quest. We are the last players in Xinmu Town, and there weren't many people on the road when we came here."

"Ah?" Upon hearing the news, the wizard's face fell, and he said in grief: "Then I will never get my staff again, right?"

"Didn't the mission on the way here give me a blue weapon?" Ji Xuanyi asked curiously, "Why do you want to buy a blue weapon? Are its properties good?"

That's right, because of the task of providing weapons on the road, Ji Xuanyi finally got rid of the gray staff.

The wizard said, "The properties are similar, but the one in the trading house is the best looking. I heard it was dropped by an elite monster. The shape is really cool. I'm an art student, and I'm not competitive. This is the only requirement I have for the game. Can't I satisfy my chuunibyou?"

Ji Xuanyi: "... Okay."

Qi Qin poked Ji Xuanyi's lower back.

When Ji Xuan turned around, he heard Qi Qin whisper: " What is touch? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

We've moved on to another topic, why are you still worrying about this?

However, it was not easy for Qi Qin to adapt to this world quickly. Ji Xuanyi patiently explained:

" Ch is a person who is very good at painting. "

Qi Qin suddenly realized.

Ji Xuan asked the mage, " Green Forest City is so big, is there only one Wanshi Fengyu? There are only a few dozen people. If you can get another gang, your situation will be much better, right? "

A gang can be said to be a shameless local tyrant, but when there are several more gangs and opponents, they will start to be hypocritical and find excuses for everything they do. They will casually kill people and it will be easy for opponents to seize the opportunity, arouse public anger and break them up.

The wizard sighed and said, " It's just that miserable ... There is only one Wanshi Fengyu in Green Forest City. But to be honest, there is no guild system now, and it's already amazing that they can gather dozens of people. Even in the guilds of hundreds of people in keyboard online games, the only people who really know each other are those in the management. I heard that there are many guilds in the neighboring Red Leaf City, all of which have more than a dozen people, like street thugs ..."

This does make sense. After all, it is a holographic online game, which is very different from a keyboard online game.

Ji Xuan nodded.

The wizard said, " Anyway, if you see someone with the words 'all hell breaks loose' written on his face on the street, just don't mess with them. They're not psychopaths who will kill anyone they catch. "

Ji Xuanyi, who used to kill anyone he caught for a while : "..."

Ji Xuanyi pondered and said, " You can't say that you are crazy if you kill anyone you catch ... It's too much of a map cannon. "

The mage looked confused: " Really? Is this considered a map cannon? "

 " Ahem, " Ji Xuanyi changed the subject and said, " I went to the forum to read the posts before I came here. Do they really write the name of the gang on their faces? "

 " Yes, " said the wizard, " it was designed by the guy in their gang who can draw. It looks pretty good. "

After saying that, the wizard untied his tightly wrapped robe, took out a map that had been folded several times, and stuffed it into Ji Xuanyi's pocket along with the silver coins, saying, " Since you have no hope of buying a staff, consider this map a gift from me. Let's add each other as friends, and you can ask me if you have any questions in the future. "

Ji Xuanyi took the map but didn't take the money: " Keep the money. After all, you took the trouble to draw it. What's your ID ? "

The mage didn't act pretentiously. When Ji Xuanyi said this, he put away the silver coins, bowed to Ji Xuanyi in an awkward manner, and said with a smile: " Okay, okay, I have a calf cramp. " Ji Xuanyi: "... what? "

I felt a little embarrassed about the cramp in my calf, scratched my head and said, " I'm bad at naming. When I was creating my character, my calf twitched a little, so I named it this way. I just wanted to follow the trend and play a holographic online game, but I didn't know I would fall into this trap. I have to bear this name for so long. Sigh ... what's your name? "

Ji Xuanyi twitched his lips and said, " Ji Xuanyi. "

" Oh, " Xiaotui nodded, added him, then looked at Qi Qin and asked, " Where is this big brother? "

" My name is Qi Qin. " Qi Qin answered subconsciously.

Ji Xuanyi: "...

Xiaotui checked and said, " That's not right. Qi Qin is an archer, not you, right? "

After all, the shield Qi Qin brought was so huge that anyone with eyes could see that he was a swordsman.

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, then he reacted and stammered, " Oh, yes, my name is not Qi Qin, I am ... I am ..."

Qi Qin hesitated for a long time, but was too embarrassed to tell his ID , so Ji Xuan had to help him out: " He is the best in the world. "

Qi Qin's face suddenly turned red and he wanted to cover his face with his hands.

Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, " I'm not embarrassed when my calf cramps, why are you embarrassed? "

" Ah ... Ah ..." Qi Qin sighed repeatedly but couldn't speak.

Instead, the calf exclaimed in surprise and whispered, " The best in the world! The one ranked 25th on the rich list?! I'm hugging such a big thigh?! "

Chapter 19

Xiaotui was so shocked by the shock that her eyes widened into a ball, but she managed not to scream out loud. On the one hand, she was afraid of exposing herself, and on the other hand, she was worried that such big thighs would attract onlookers.

Moreover, this number one in the world seems to be very ashamed of his ID . What if he gets angry out of shame?

But after reacting, Xiaotui's eyes were still sparkling, and he said enthusiastically: " Wow, Thighs, you are so rich! To be honest, your ID is really cool! Do you want me to take you around Green Forest City? "

His calves were almost sticking to Qi Qin, which was very shameless.

However, the appearance of the calves was not pleasing to the eye, and Qi Qin repeatedly refused: " It's not that I don't have it ..."

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " You are, you have it. "

Qi Qin: " QAQ ! "

But the commotion ended after a while. After seeing Qi Qin's helpless look, Ji Xuanyi patted Xiaotui's shoulder and said, " Stop commotion. He and I haven't handed in our mission yet. Go upgrade yourself. "

Xiao Jiao saw it when he bought the map just now. Ji Xuanyi was actually the one who made the decision. He immediately let go of Qi Qin and said to Ji Xuanyi: " Wow, upgrading ... Xiao Ji, you say it's easy. You don't know how many tasks there are in Green Forest City. I left Xinmu very early, but I have been here for more than a week, and I'm only at level 22. "

This is normal. The monster spawning point in Xinmu has not been discovered by anyone except Xiaohua and his friends. Most of the players at the beginning received the quest at level 16 and left. They walked all the way to Green Forest City, which was only a little over level 20. With a low level, it was difficult to complete the quest, and the upgrade efficiency was naturally low.

" Didn't you go to kill monsters? There must be a monster spawning spot in Green Forest City, right? " Ji Xuanyi asked.

Although Xiaotui wasted a lot of time drawing maps and selling maps, if he had killed monsters more frequently, he would definitely not be at level 22 now.

Who knew that Xiaotui said confidently: " How boring it is to kill monsters! I am here to experience the power of Chuunibun, not to move bricks! "

" Besides, those who spawn monsters frequently are only at level 25 or 26 now, " Xiaotui sighed, " I think hidden quests are faster to level up. I heard that the top player on the level list, Yunzhongjian, was just lucky. He triggered several hidden quests in a row and was promoted directly! "

Ji Xuanyi remained noncommittal. It was true that hidden quests gave a lot of experience, but it was not easy to complete them. Besides, he knew that the man called Yun Zhongjian was already level 40. In addition to hidden quests, there would probably be a lot of monsters spawning.

As Xiaotui said this, he looked at Ji Xuanyi's level and was shocked: " How come you are already level 24?! Didn't you just come to Green Forest City? "

Ji Xuan remained calm and said, " Well, we found a monster spawning spot in Xinmu, and we came here only after it was full. "

" Oh, no wonder you guys came so late ..." Xiaotui suddenly realized: " Then what are you going to do now? "

" Go find the city lord. "

" Shall I lead the way for you? " the calf asked enthusiastically.

Ji Xuanyi waved his hand and said, " No, you should upgrade, otherwise you won't be able to keep up with the main force. "

Rejection was written all over the calf's face.

Ji Xuanyi ignored him coldly and left with Qi Qin.

My calves didn't keep up, I guess they went to do a mission. After all, experiencing life is one thing, but in the game world, only by upgrading can you experience more fun.

Green Forest City is indeed a city suitable for retirement, with a great environment, sunshine, shade, breeze, not to mention greenery. If it really exists in reality, it must be a 5A- level scenic spot.

The only thing that is not so satisfying is that the tasks are extremely complicated and trivial, and experience is only given sporadically. Perhaps the official intention is to let players experience more of the life here.

Realizing that it was probably impossible to level up quickly in this city, and not having the courage to leave and travel around the world without any quest instructions, many players simply gave up, slowly leveling up while learning to set up stalls in the city.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked along the way. In addition to various grocery stores , they also saw many interesting players and vendors. In addition to the most common ring-tossing game, there were also singing or dancing performances, swordsmen breaking rocks with their chests, and archers shooting darts with their eyes blindfolded ...

Ji Xuan had a blank expression on his face, but Qi Qin was watching with great interest. But overall, this city is quite interesting.

After Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked through the busiest street, they were almost at the City Lord's Mansion.

The guards at the City Lord's Mansion were not as many as those at the city gate, but they were obviously more burly. They wore heavy armor and their faces were covered by helmets.

Although his expressions could not be seen, his murderous aura could be felt . Ji Xuanyi estimated that the opponent could kill five of him in one second with a single attack .

When Qi Qin approached, he couldn't help but frowned, and subconsciously walked in front, protecting Ji Xuan behind him.

Ji Xuanyi did not say anything. The awareness of output and support needs to be cultivated all the time.

After they entered, a servant took their parchment and led them to another person who was dressed more luxuriously.

Ji Xuan took a look and found that this was the steward of the City Lord's Mansion.

The butler smiled at them and said, " The city lord is busy with affairs, so I will entertain you. "

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows. What's so busy about that?

The butler smiled and said some polite words, then said: " Then please take a good tour of Green Forest City. "

At this point, the task on the parchment was completed, and no new tasks appeared, which meant that they had to go to the city to complete the tasks and upgrade themselves.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin looked at each other and left the City Lord's Mansion.

" Although this city is quite lively, the city lord seems to have a high air? " Qi Qin couldn't help but say.

 " It's the game setting, " Ji Xuanyi said, " I'm not angry. "

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin turned to Ji Xuanyi's side and looked at him, and found that there was indeed murderous intent in the other's eyes.

However, this degree was still considered light, he was just fooled. When Ji Xuanyi was despised by the mayor in Xinmu Town, he almost fought with him.

Qi Qin said tremblingly: " Then where are we going now? "

Ji Xuanyi stopped and took out the map given by his calf from his backpack. He found that after unfolding the map, it was as big as a carpet. However, being big has its advantages. The map is very clear, and some interesting places are even marked with Q- version avatars and simple words.

Ji Xuanyi searched around and pointed at a gold coin symbol and said, " This one, the trading house. I want to go there first and take a look. "

Qi Qin looked at it and said hesitantly , " But there is a skull painted on the street that we have to pass to get to the trading house. It also says that newcomers should try not to go there. What does it mean? Is there any danger there? "

Ji Xuanyi blinked and said, " I don't know. "

 " Should we take a detour? " Qi Qin asked.

 " No beat around the bush. " Ji Xuanyi answered very straightforwardly.

Yes, Ji Xuanyi doesn't look like someone who would take a detour. It should be said that after seeing such a sign, he would want to see what's going on.

Qi Qin would not object to Ji Xuanyi's decision. He had learned martial arts for so many years. Although he had a good temper, he was not a coward. So the two of them walked straight towards the street.

Green Forest City is very large, so there is certainly more than one street suitable for setting up stalls. The place that Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin passed by was just like the street they had seen before. There were many shops here. Logically speaking, it should be suitable for players to set up stalls, but looking around, there were basically no players strolling around on this street, let alone setting up stalls. Most of them were people running quests.

This should be a normal scene, but compared with the previous street, it is inevitable that people feel that this place looks a bit weird.

Ji Xuan looked around and there didn't seem to be anything strange. Just as he was about to walk over, he heard a particularly exaggerated and eloquent scolding.

 " Go! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

A knight in light armor holding a silver-white spear rode a white horse in a very ostentatious manner and walked over from the other end of the street with a frivolous look on his face.

The man was not actually ugly, at least he was much better looking than Calf Cramp, but that expression made him look so annoying that Ji Xuanyi subconsciously took out his staff.

However, Ji Xuanyi did not take action in the end. After all, in his eyes, there were too many people who deserved a beating, and he did not have the time to kill them one by one.

Many people who were doing tasks on the road looked at the knight with surprise and envy. Some girls' eyes were shining, but there were also many people with blank expressions, their eyes were as still as if they were dead, and they even had a bit of disgust.

The former is obviously a newcomer who has only been here for a short time, while the latter is nothing new.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the knight again and found a silver-white pattern under his eyes. He didn't know if it was a tattoo or something, but the style was quite iconic.

Ji Xuanyi walked a little closer and took a closer look, and found that the pattern was actually made up of four words.

Everything is stormy.

It turns out that the knight who completed the secret mission was the man who dealt with all the hardships.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and didn't want to get involved in this matter. After all, the other party didn't provoke him.

The knight rode his horse slowly, looking down at the people on the road. Suddenly, his eyes lit up, and he rode a few steps faster. He came to a lovely female priest, bent down, performed an inappropriate knight's salute, and said: " My beautiful lady, would you like to ride with me? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Damn, so disgusting.

But the girl didn't necessarily think so. Her face turned red and she looked at the knight at a loss. Before Ji Xuanyi could make any move, he heard a girl next to him sniffle and curse in a low voice: " Scumbag ! "

Chapter 20

Half of the people on the street cast envious glances at the knight, while the other half looked disgusted. However, almost everyone kept silent, and the voice of the girl next to them was really curious.

Ji Xuan turned his head to look at her. She was also a female priest, and she was quite pretty. The knight did not try to flirt with her, most likely because she had rejected him once before. But that didn't mean he would call him a scumbag.

Noticing Ji Xuanyi's gaze, the female pastor looked back, was stunned for a moment, and then said in surprise: " Are you new here too? "

Her expression was so vivid, it was as if she was saying, oh my god, there are normal, disgusting and stupid new people appearing.

Ji Xuanyi was speechless for a moment, then nodded: " I've heard of this knight on the forum. Is he hanging around here all day? "

The female pastor showed an understanding expression and nodded, " Yes, this street was originally more lively than the street stalls next door, because there are many tasks here. Ever since that guy came here, he has driven everyone away. "

Ji Xuanyi: "... not that serious, right? "

The female priest said, " Of course it's not just annoying. That guy always harasses female players like this. Some idiots actually flirt with him. After he gets a girl, he takes advantage of his ability to handle any storm and walks around the street like a beggar, taking things from girls for free to please them. After a while, no one will leave him alone. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He wanted to take back what he had said before, that he could understand this knight. He couldn't understand this kind of person at all. No matter how powerful the warlock was, he couldn't do such a thing.

Seeing Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything, the female pastor snorted coldly and said, " This guy is just lucky that he got a hidden mission. Otherwise, for a scum like him, no one would dare to recruit him no matter what. "

" What do you mean? " Ji Xuanyi asked curiously.

The female pastor asked: " Do you know Mu Xuanyi? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin curiously poked his head out from Ji Xuanyi's shoulder.

Ji Xuanyi moved uncomfortably and said, " No, I don't know. "

The female pastor was not angry and said, " My boyfriend is very low-key, so it's normal that he doesn't know. "

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but ask: " What does this have to do with Mu Xuanyi? "

The female pastor said seriously: " You don't know Mu Xuanyi, but you should know about the sensational 818 two years ago, right? "

Ji Xuanyi showed a confused expression.

The female pastor was very disappointed and said: " Hey, you guys, all you do is fight and kill . Can't you eat more melons?! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin: " Eat melon? "

The female pastor was stunned for a moment before she noticed Qi Qin. Before she could say anything, Ji Xuanyi had already pushed Qi Qin back and said to her, " You talk, and we listen. " The female pastor looked at Qi Qin suspiciously, then turned to Ji Xuan and said, " Two years ago, there was a sensational post about a scumbag in the gaming forum. The man hooked up with many girls, not only cheating them of their money, but also causing a death. Not to mention the girl who posted the post, there were more than 20 victims who followed suit! "

Ji Xuanyi seemed to remember something and said, " Is this the person? "

" Yes! " the female pastor was indignant: " It's this scumbag! Alas ... the automatic beautification effect over the network is too strong. Look at how miserable this guy is now. If it weren't for this horse, how could any girl be fooled! "

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but nodded in agreement. Before he could say anything, Qi Qin interrupted and asked, " What about Mu Xuanyi? "

The female pastor showed an expression that said " this young man is very sensible " and said, " When Mu Xuan heard about this, he immediately took action and killed this guy so badly that he disappeared without a trace. He also left a message saying that if he dared to cheat on me again, he would kill him and make him quit! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Did he say that?

Qi Qin nodded seriously behind him and said, " It seems that this Mu Xuanyi is also a man of character and chivalry. "

Ji Xuanyi was silent for a moment, and couldn't help but nudge him with his elbow.

Before Qi Qin could respond, the female pastor became unhappy and said to Ji Xuan: " What are you doing? He is right! I, Mu Xuan, am so kind! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin was scared at first, but when he saw Ji Xuanyi was silent, he became excited again and asked, " Since Mu Xuanyi is so powerful, why is this person so arrogant? "

Because Mu Xuanyi has become a support, Ji Xuanyi answered silently in his heart.

The female pastor said seriously, " It's because the setting of this game is too annoying! In the novice town, you have to choose one out of five, and after choosing one out of five, you have to choose one out of three. No matter whether people in the map go back or go to the side, there is no guidance and they get lost in a minute. Even Mu Xuanyi would have a hard time finding this place. If it weren't for this, Wanshi Fengyu would not dare to accept this scumbag into the gang. "

The female pastor looked as if Mu Xuanyi would kill this man and force him to quit in a matter of minutes.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but say, " Mu Xuanyi has so many enemies that he might not even remember this kind of person. "

Hearing Ji Xuanyi's words, Qi Qin was stunned, as if he realized something, and suddenly turned around to look at him.

Ji Xuan glared at him, and Qi Qin quickly shrank back.

" Ah? I didn't think of that, but it seems possible ..." The female pastor nodded in agreement, then asked curiously: " Eh? Don't you know Mu Xuanyi? How do you know he has so many enemies? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " I just said it casually. Does he really have so many enemies? "

The female priest felt like something was wrong, but couldn't put it into words, so she could only say: s'lt " PVP , everyone has a few enemies, it's normal ... Hey! That girl rejected him! Not stupid! "

Ji Xuan turned around and found that the cute-looking girl blushed and waved at the knight. The man's face turned ugly for a moment, but soon he put on a smile again and whispered something to the girl. After the girl showed an embarrassed look, he pulled the reins as if nothing had happened and continued to pace away.

The female pastor said to Ji Xuan, " I'm going to add that smart girl as a friend! You guys can do whatever you want! "

Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything, the female pastor ran towards the girl like a gust of wind.

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi cautiously.

Ji Xuan glanced at him and raised his eyebrows.

Qi Qin said: " Um ... should we go to the trading house? Or should we chase after that scumbag? "

 " What do you think? "

 " Scumbag? "

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " Since you want to chase after a scumbag, I will reluctantly accompany you for a while. "

" Huh? " Qi Qin looked confused.

When the pastor first mentioned it, Ji Xuanyi actually didn't remember it. After all, it happened two years ago, and he was killing all day long during that time . How could he remember such a thing?

However, when he talked about the twenty or so girls who were cheated later, he remembered that this incident really happened.

The scumbag's name was Wu Jian. He didn't take the initiative to look for him at that time. After all, Wu Jian was famous for being a scumbag. He had little intersection with Ji Xuanyi's circle. The reason why he was targeted by Ji Xuanyi was because the girl who wrote the 818 was in the gang that Ji Xuanyi was preparing to break up.

It was a big gang. Generally, although such a big gang seems to have great power, the only people who are truly united are the management. Most of the people are there to enjoy the gang's benefits. They will help out during dungeons or fights, but they will leave without hesitation. The girl was one of them. In addition, Ji Xuanyi was in a good mood that day, and she was not very good, so it was boring to kill her. Therefore, after sending the few people who were doing the mission with her back to the resurrection point, he did not attack her. He just said to her directly: 'I won " kill you if you leave the gang . "

The girl was also very straightforward and quit the gang in front of Ji Xuanyi.

When Ji Xuan turned around and was about to leave, he was stopped.

" Can you help me kill someone? " The girl said, " How much is it? I'll give it to you. "

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to pay attention to her at that time and just walked away.

As a result, when he ambushed the gang members again, he found that the number had been added back to the gang. He thought he was tricked, so he killed her . As a result, the girl was lying on the ground, and she still wanted to pay him to help kill people .

Ji Xuanyi realized at this time that he had blocked the private chat channel for a long time, and this person added back to the gang just to find him.

But Ji Xuanyi still didn't want to care. He was already in a mess at the time, so he didn't have time to care about others. He just said, " You guys are such a big help, it won't take me a minute to vent your anger. Why do you have to look for me? "

The girl said: " Because that person also has a gang, and now my gang is in a panic because of your killing . How could they be willing to cause trouble again for a nobody? You are the most powerful person I have ever met, please help me. "

After listening to this, Ji Xuanyi directly gave her the contact information of the most famous killer gang on the server and left.

All the people in the killer gang are assassins, and there are masters among them. Their daily routine is to take orders to avenge others. The prices of heads are clearly marked, and it is determined how much money is paid for each killing .

Ji Xuanyi thought that the matter was over, but a few days later, he was caught by that number again.

She said that the other party also bought members of the killer gang, and now she is being hunted .

killed by an assassin who appeared out of nowhere and fell in front of Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

The girl was very calm: " You see, that's it. He cheated me of a lot of money, and he knows that I can't compete with him in terms of money. Only you can help me. "

Chapter 21

The girl's name was Xilai, and in the end she managed to get Ji Xuanyi to help her despite his busy schedule.

However, when Ji Xuanyi was hunting Wu Jian all over the world, Xilai was also being hunted by the assassin hired by Wu Jian . Ji Xuanyi asked her whether she wanted to stop. After all, Wu Jian was already a little scared and proposed that if Ji Xuanyi stopped killing him, he could also stop offering a reward for Xilai.

Xilai seemed very happy. Although he was killed every day in the game and couldn't do anything, he still said to Ji Xuanyi: " It doesn't matter. I haven't A this game yet, just to see the appearance of that scumbag stray dog. It doesn't matter even if he stays dead. Just keep killing him. "

Do " you want to kill him and make him surrender? " Ji Xuanyi asked.

" Is it not possible? "

" No, " Ji Xuanyi said, " I plan to leave this level of treatment for someone else. "

If anyone could receive such treatment, it would seem that the hatred between him and the other party was not that deep. This was the only point on which Ji Xuanyi would not compromise no matter what.

" Then there's nothing we can do. " Xilai sighed regretfully.

The final outcome was that Ji Xuan disappeared without a trace after using Wu Jian and never dared to show up again. After that, Xi Lai also lost the game.

However, the reason why Ji Xuanyi could remember this incident was because Xilai later got his home address from somewhere and sent him a banner with the signatures of more than 20 girls on it ...

When Ji Xuanyi received the banner, he was in a daze for a long time. In the end, he did not throw it away but put it away. However, he was always impressed by the origin of the banner, which is why he could still remember it two years later.

In order to fully demonstrate his handsomeness, Wu Jian moved forward very slowly, almost letting the horse mark time on the spot. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin followed behind him as if taking a stroll, and they were able to keep the same pace with him.

Qi Qin glanced at the horse's butt not far ahead and lowered his voice and asked, " You are that Mu Xuanyi, right? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and asked curiously, " You don't know? "

Qi Qin said aggrievedly: " You only said that you have many enemies, how would I know? "

" Now you know, " Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " Don't tell anyone. "

" oh"

At the end of the street was an intersection, and the road directly ahead was hidden in a small woods. There was no game or mission items in it, and it was sparsely populated. Wu Jian also

knew that it would be awkward to walk back and forth on a road in a short period of time, so he did not turn around and walk back immediately after reaching the end, but wanted to go through the woods and go to another street.

After Wu Jian walked onto the path, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin followed.

Qi Qin almost understood Ji Xuanyi's plan, and was also very disgusted with what Wu Jian had done, so he tactfully narrowed the distance between himself and Wu Jian.

However, as a swordsman, even if Qi Qin tried his best to control himself, even after changing out of his light armor and holding a big sword, his footsteps still made inconspicuous sounds.

He knew that he would make many enemies in the course of his life and that he might be put in a sack, so although Wu Jian was very ostentatious, he was still very alert when walking in deserted areas. After hearing the sound, he immediately realized that the person behind him was following him and wanted to look back.

The moment the other party turned his head, Ji Xuanyi released [Resentment of the Lone Walker] to Wu Jian . Qi Qin, who had walked all the way with Ji Xuanyi and had already developed a tacit understanding with him, immediately pounced on him and skillfully threw a series of monster-killing combos at the motionless Wu Jian.

Wu Jian's level was actually higher than Qi Qin's, but the gap in Zi Wu's equipment was there. As soon as the paralysis effect wore off, Wu Jian had no time to fight back and he went straight back to the resurrection point, leaving behind only an unwilling " Fuck you —— !!! "

After Wu Jian disappeared, his horse also ran away in one direction.

Qi Qin asked: " What should we do now? "

Ji Xuanyi unhurriedly opened the map sponsored by Xiaotui and said, " From the direction the horse ran away, the nearest resurrection point is here. "

Ji Xuanyi pointed to the green mark on the map and Qi Qin nodded.

 " There is another deserted forest between the resurrection point and where we are. It's not far away . Let's go there and wait for him. "

After Ji Xuanyi finished speaking, he put away the map and trotted off in that direction.

Qi Qin didn't really understand this kind of ambush , so he followed him and asked, " Won't he call for help? "

 " No, " Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " He will think that we relied on sneak attacks to defeat him, and he will be worried that we will escape. If we move in this direction as fast as possible, we will definitely pass through that forest. We can just ambush him directly. "

Qi Qin suddenly realized and flattered: " You know it very well! "

Ji Xuanyi slowly smiled: " Well, I've killed a lot, so I have some experience. "

Qi Qin: "..."

They arrived at the grove and waited for less than a minute. Sure enough, Wu Jian came running by on his horse with a menacing look on his face. He stared intently ahead without even glancing to the side.

Ji Xuanyi knocked on the tree trunk next to him and raised his staff expressionlessly: " Hey, over here. "

Wu Jian heard the sound and before he could turn his head, he was once again knocked off his horse by Ji Xuanyi's paralysis skill. He was then beaten by Qi Qin who followed him and turned into a streak of white light and disappeared.

This time it happened so suddenly that Wu Jian couldn't even curse.

Watching Wu Jian's white horse leave once again in a way that exposed its master's location, Qi Qin asked: "Where are we going next?"

Ji Xuanyi put away the map: "Go to the trading house."

Qi Qin was stunned: "Trading OK?"

The trading house is about to go back in the other direction.

Ji Xuan took a look at him and said, "He's not a fool. He's already dropped two levels but he still doesn't call for help. Let's go first and continue when we have time."

As for a person like Wu Jian, it's not necessary for Ji Xuanyi to make a deliberate plan to kill him. He can just kill him when he sees him.

Qi Qin nodded and left with Ji Xuanyi.

After that, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were completely unaware of how Wu Jian had angrily led his men to search several woods many times.

The trading house in Green Forest City is large, with many windows, but few people. After all, most players nowadays are of low level and have no money. They have to pay a 5% handling fee when selling things in the trading house. It is not as cost-effective as setting up stalls on the street to sell things.

However, items in this game are rarely bound, and setting up a stall is risky. It's okay to sell some small things, but if the items are a little more expensive, it is better to choose a trading house.

Ji Xuanyi walked to a window and selected an item based on the price.

The trading house is connected to the entire server. As long as you list the items you want to sell in a trading house in any city, you can search for the item in all other trading houses, and after it is purchased, it will be sent to the buyer via email.

Of course, mail needs to be picked up from the postman or mailbox, it is not delivered directly to the backpack.

The most expensive item in the trading house right now is a purple mage weapon, which costs one hundred gold. The next few items with similar prices are basically purple weapons. If you scroll down, the price of the items drops sharply to a dozen gold. In addition to some jewelry dropped by wild monsters, there are also a lot of blue and purple materials, but obviously no one is interested in them.

It's still the same reason, the level is too low.

The game has just started and life skills have not yet been unlocked. Even if these materials are really precious and the drop rate is very low, no matter how much you price them, no one will want them.

Ji Xuanyi was of course not interested in those. He flipped through them and saw a white quality pendant. Its attributes were very rubbish, but it had a special lightening effect, increased movement speed and a low probability of erasing traces. It should be equipment for the assassin profession, but Qi Qin also needed a similar effect now.

The tasks on the road not only provided weapons but also equipment. After changing into blue-quality swordsman equipment, Qi Qin became much more clumsy than before.

Ji Xuanyi clicked the purchase button directly, calculating in his mind the rhythm of Qi Qin's attack after he got the pendant. However, after waiting for two seconds, the system prompted that the item did not exist.

It means that you were too slow and someone else bought it.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin, who was standing nearby, instantly noticed that Ji Xuanyi's state had changed. He shuddered and said in panic: " What happened?! What happened?! "

Ji Xuanyi: " It's okay. I'm not angry if someone else buys what I want first. "

Qi Qin: "... I'm glad you're not angry. Let's look at something else. "

Ji Xuanyi said with a gloomy face: " I won't watch it anymore. "

Obviously I'm angry ...

However, Qi Qin knew the other party's temper and said quickly: " Okay, let's not watch it anymore. Let's do the task. "

Ji Xuanyi threw away the search device, turned around and left. Qi Qin sighed and followed him.

The map given by Xiaotui is very cost-effective. It makes movement much more convenient.

The tasks that require more experience in Green Forest City are also marked out. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked directly towards the places on the map. However, just after leaving the street where the trading house is located, Ji Xuanyi saw five or six people who had experienced many things walking together on the road.

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows and said to Qi Qin: " Put away your weapons. "

Although he didn't know what Ji Xuanyi meant, Qi Qin still obediently put the sword into his backpack.

Ji Xuanyi took Qi Qin and walked past those people who were in trouble with everything as if nothing had happened.

After those few people, Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi encountered two more groups of people who were similar to the previous ones. Qi Qin realized it later and asked, " Are they here to help Wu Jian seek revenge? "

Ji Xuan nodded.

Qi Qin sighed: " When one person is targeted, so many forces are mobilized to help. Although Wanshi Fengyu is overbearing, it can be considered as affectionate and righteous. "

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but sneered: " You think too much, they are just afraid that someone wants to target Wanshi Fengyu. "

" In the final analysis, the reason why everything is so chaotic is that no ordinary individual player dares to stand up and oppose them at the risk of being demoted. Once someone takes the lead, the resentment will be deep. They only have a few dozen people, and it will only take a few minutes to be defeated. It was fine before, but now someone has taken action, it would be strange if they are not panicking. "

The leader of the Wanshi Fengyu gang is really panicking now. He regrets very much that he accepted Wujian into the gang in order to hide the mission. As a result, Wujian kept making excuses and was unwilling to tell them the conditions for triggering the mission. Now he got into trouble and got killed . What if other people in Green Forest City think that Wanshi Fengyu is nothing special and unite to attack them?

Speaking of which, Wu Jian is quite famous in the gaming world. Part of the reason is that he is a scumbag, but the bigger reason is that he was once hunted by Mu Xuanyi . At the same time, in addition to killing him, Mu Xuanyi also directly destroyed the largest gang in one of the hottest games at the time and became famous in one battle.

Mu Xuanyi did have a grudge with the gang, but Wu Jian was just a scumbag. Only girls would believe in him. Why did Mu Xuanyi kill him? Everyone was thinking about this question, and they all suspected that Wu Jian had stolen Mu Xuanyi's girl. After some discussion, they all agreed that he was an awesome person, and Wu Jian became famous.

But in fact, Wu Jian knew very well why he was killed , but he just didn't have the chance to say it out loud. When Mu Xuanyi let him go, he put forward a condition to him: never appear in any place where he could see him again, and he would kill him every time he saw him.

God knows if Mu Xuanyi visits the game forum. If he is found to be the real person, he will be dead. What's more, he is willing to be misunderstood. How awesome is it to steal Mu Xuanyi's girl! Even if he is a scumbag despised by everyone, it is very face-saving to say it out loud! However, this also resulted in few gangs being willing to take him in. On the one hand, they really despised his character, and on the other hand, they were afraid that the madman Mu Xuanyi would suddenly come knocking on their door.

The beauty of this holographic online game lies in the lack of information flow. Even the ID cannot be seen face to face. He was lucky enough to trigger a secret mission, which allowed him to get through.

Wanshi Fengyu seems to be quite powerful now, but actually it was just a gang of relatives and friends in the beginning, not very famous. However, the relationship between the members was really good, which is why they could change games together so unitedly.

The leader of the Wanshi Fengyu gang is called Wanshi Shengyi. He had no intention of fighting for power, he just wanted to build a gang of relatives and friends. Unconsciously, there were more people, friends of friends, friends of friends of friends ... As a gang of relatives and friends that values human relationships and loyalty, he really couldn't save his face to manage them, so it became like this.

But the Friends and Relatives Gang is a Friends and Relatives Gang after all. Not to mention Mu Xuanyi, who is a notorious PVP cancer. Wan Shishengyi has never won an ordinary gang war and is a complete coward.

However, even though he regretted it very much, for the sake of his face, Wanshi Shengyi still appeared calm.

It was indeed he who asked everyone to go out and find the person who killed Wu Jian twice. The original words were to have a talk and see what the problem was. Everyone just needed to talk it out.

But later on, for some reason, other people understood it as finding the person who killed Wu Jian, and this matter had to have an explanation.

Then they went out to the street together, looking for someone aggressively.

Although Wu Jian was killed from behind twice and couldn't even turn his head to see what Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin looked like, he could recognize the skills of the warlock and swordsman, so the information he provided was very simple: a warlock and a swordsman who were together. The swordsman profession may be very common, but the warlock is different. There are very few warlocks, and they are together with the swordsmen. As long as these two people do not walk separately, theoretically they can be easily discovered.

But that's just in theory.

On the journey from Xinmu to Green Forest, there will be a task of delivering equipment, and all players' white equipment will be replaced with blue equipment after that task.

However, except for the first set of equipment given by the system, which has the appearance of each profession's characteristics, the second set of equipment obtained by players is the same for the mage, warlock and priest, the swordsman and knight, and the archer and assassin. In other words, they look exactly the same. If you want to distinguish the difference between the professions, you can only look at the weapons.

But unfortunately, all three groups of magic professions use staffs, only the gems on the front of the staffs are different in color. Also, because the weapons are cumbersome to hold, most players who have woken up from their middle school mentality have become accustomed to putting their weapons in their backpacks.

So when those who have experienced all the ups and downs of life go out on the street, they find that almost everyone is dressed the same. Only a very small number of female players who love beauty will spend money to buy clothes dropped by wild monsters, or keep novice equipment.

But Wu Jian was very sure that the two people who killed him were both men, because he heard the voices.

This is very embarrassing. Where should we start? We can't just ask everyone to take out their weapons one by one, right? That would easily arouse public anger.

The man who had been through a lot of ups and downs came up with a solution out of desperation. When he saw someone suspicious, he would stare at them intently, and whoever was guilty would be the one who did it!

As a result, this method did not find the guilty person, but instead the newcomer who was unaware of the situation called him a psychopath.

The man who had dealt with all kinds of problems almost couldn't help but drag the ungrateful newcomer into the grove and have sex with him, but considering that there were still people who dared to attack them who had not been dealt with, it was not advisable to create more trouble, so he gave up.

Wu Jian also walked with the four people who had experienced all kinds of hardships. Even though he had been killed twice, he still did not forget to ride his horse, and his target was very conspicuous.

Seeing that Wanshi Fengyu couldn't find anyone no matter how hard he tried, Wujian cursed them a thousand times in his heart, thinking that they were indeed a worthless gang with no reputation and couldn't do anything right. If there wasn't only one Wanshi Fengyu in Green

Forest City, with the hidden mission information in his hand, there would definitely be many gangs vying for him, and he must be well protected now, so who would dare to attack him? Wu Jian was lost in thought, he had already imagined himself managing a large gang through covert missions and easily picking up girls, he had no idea that at the intersection ahead, the two assassins who were targeting him were also walking in the same direction, the two teams were about to meet.

It's not certain whether he recognized Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, but Ji Xuanyi was angry and would definitely not let him go if he saw him.

Both parties were heading towards the same intersection. Qi Qin suddenly frowned and said, " I always feel something is weird. "

" Hmm? Did something fall down? " Ji Xuanyi asked.

" No, " Qi Qin said confusedly, " It's just a feeling that something is about to happen. "

Ji Xuanyi blinked: " You still have this function? "

Qi Qin was about to speak when a girl's clear voice came from behind him: " Hey! It's you two again! "

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin turned around. At the same time, Wu Jian and four people who had experienced many ups and downs in life walked past the intersection.

It was a perfect chance to pass each other by, and Wu Jian narrowly escaped with his life, although he didn't know it himself.

Ji Xuanyi recognized the girl. She was the female pastor who had introduced Wu Jian to him. The girl who had been seduced by Wu Jian but rejected him before was also with her, holding hands and looking very intimate.

The female pastor pulled the girl and ran to Ji Xuanyi excitedly, saying happily: " Great, I see you again! I forgot about you because Ah Miao is so cute. In fact, I was going to add you as my friends! My name is Art Introduction and her name is Sleepy Meow! What about you? "

Ji Xuanyi: " Introduction to Art ..."

Art scratched his head: " Naming is useless. I failed this subject. Oh, don't worry about this kind of thing. What's your name? "

Ji Xuanyi reported his name with mixed feelings. Seeing Yishu's eyes light up, he added, " It has nothing to do with Mu Xuanyi. We just have the same name. "

said " Oh " with regret , but soon perked up and asked, " What about this big guy? What's his name? "

Qi Qin was stunned and realized that the other party was looking at him. He immediately poked Ji Xuanyi's back with his fingers.

Ji Xuanyi slapped his hand away impatiently: " Speak for yourself. "

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi aggrievedly, but the latter remained unmoved, so he could only blush and stammer, " God, God ... the best in the world ..."

Art confirmed: " Three days? "

Qi Qin covered his face: " One. "

Art was speechless and said, " Are you still shy? Are you embarrassed about the name you chose yourself? "

Qi Qin thought to himself, this is not something I chose myself!

However, what he experienced was too weird after all, and only Ji Xuan would believe it if he told him about it, so he had to swallow the bitter fruit himself.

The four of them added each other as friends, and Yishu was the first to ask, " Where are you two going to go? I don't know what's wrong with Wanshi Fengyu, staring at people on the street like crazy, as if they're looking for someone. Although I don't know who they're looking for, it's very annoying. Ah Miao and I have already planned to go to the north of the city to do a mission during this time. "

Green Forest City is very large. There is even a forest in the middle of the city that spans the entire city. Therefore, players divide Green Forest City into two parts, the south and the north. The south is where Ji Xuanyi and his friends are now.

Conditions in the south of the city are much better than those in the north. Not to mention that the entrance to the city is in the south, the City Lord's Mansion is in the south, the trading house and the performance street are also in the south, and even the tasks and the south of the city are more than the north. Therefore, most players gather in the south of the city, and few people go to the north.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin looked at each other. They knew who Wanshi Fengyu was looking for, and it would be inconvenient to hide all the time. Going to the north of the city was also an option.

Ah Miao listened to Yishu for a while and whispered, " Well, there aren't many people in the north of the city, and those who are very careful rarely go there. Besides, I came here to buy things because of a mission – um! "

Art covered Ah Miao's mouth and said nervously: " How did you say that! "

Ah Miao took Yishu's hand off and looked at her in confusion: " Can't you tell me? "

 " Of course not! " Yishu said anxiously, " You've only known them for a few minutes! How can you casually say something so important? "

Ah Miao: " But I know you ... "

Art said cheekily: " That's different, you and I have known each other for almost two hours! "

Ah Miao: "..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin didn't think there was anything wrong with this, but asked curiously: " What's the matter? Can you please explain it more clearly? "

Chapter 23

Ah Miao said helplessly: " Art, wake up, this is really not a big deal, I just came here to buy a shovel. "

 " Shovel? " Qi Qin looked at her curiously.

 " Yeah. " Ah Miao nodded: " It's used for digging soil. "

Art, who was standing by, sighed and said, " Well, forget it. It's your job anyway. I don't have to worry about it. Just be happy! "

Ah Miao smiled and said, " I know you are doing this for my own good. Thank you, but this is just an ordinary task. "

" There is a farm in the north of the city. The uncle who raises pigs asked me to help him dig potatoes in the forest to feed the pigs, but he didn't give me any props. I didn't dare to use my staff to dig the ground, so I planned to go to the south of the city to see if there were any shovels for sale. "

Qi Qin thought he was going to hear a shocking secret: "... Ah? Why should the potato digging mission be kept secret? "

Ah Miao: " So I said ..."

Art came up to him unhappily and said, " How could we tell you it was a hidden mission from the beginning? You must have discovered the clues yourself. Think about it, why are there potatoes growing in the forest? Why didn't that uncle give Ah Miao the tools? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything, only Qi Qin asked stupidly: " Why? "

Art said: " How should I know? These are all doubtful points! "

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi for help.

Ji Xuanyi was also speechless. This girl seemed a little stupid.

Ah Miao couldn't help but laugh and said, " I don't know if this is a hidden mission, but it must give you a lot of experience. If you guys want to go to the north of the city, you can do this mission together. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Okay, but did you buy the shovel? "

Ah Miao said: " I was originally planning to go to the trading house to have a look, but I saw someone selling it at a street stall. I don't know if he made it himself or where he got it from, but it looks pretty solid. "

" Is that enough for four? "

" That's exactly four, " Yishu took out two shovels from his bag and gave them to Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, saying, " Because I don't know the quality of the things that person sells, I bought two more as backup. "

It does look very sturdy. Ji Xuanyi took it and took a look. It was a grey object, [Uncle Jack's shovel].

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

It seems that the stall owner stole it from his backyard. It's not bad to get something for nothing ...

But judging by the appearance of their art, they probably didn't spend much money.

Ji Xuanyi was silent for a moment, put the shovel into his backpack, and was about to speak when another group of people with fierce eyes glared at him from the other end of the street.

" Ew ..." Yishu made an exaggerated retching sound, grabbed Ah Miao and ran away, saying, " Let's go, let's go to the north of the city, don't stay here! "

Green Forest City has a large area, but the forest in the middle takes up nearly one-third of the land. I don't know why the lord of Green Forest City planted such a large forest in the city. Is it just to match the name of the city?

Ji Xuanyi couldn't understand.

There are many roads in this forest from the south to the north of the city, but most of them are not easy to walk on. The fallen leaves that have fallen from the trees for many years are piled

up on the ground, and there are pits where you step on them. Occasionally, small insects will run out. When the map was first opened, it drove many insect-fearing players crazy.

Fortunately, the two most commonly used roads were cleared by players later, and the fallen leaves were swept aside, revealing relatively hard ground.

One of these two roads is the shortest road to the north of the city, and the other is the road leading to the monster spawning point in the forest. Due to its frequency of use, the former is always covered with a layer of fallen leaves, and although the latter always has unwanted garbage dropped by players along the way, it is generally cleaner than the former.

However, Ah Miao had already cleaned the road once when coming from the north to the south of the city, so the road looked quite clean when Ji Xuanyi and the others arrived.

Ah Miao led Ji Xuanyi and the others into the forest and said, "There are very few people in the north of the city. They level up in the north for the quiet and secluded environment. They rarely go to the south of the city. But to be honest, if you want to level up to a level that allows you to leave Green Forest City, you still have to go to the south of the city to complete quests."

Otherwise, you can only go to the monster spawning point to rob monsters. There are many people who are willing to go through thick and thin there."

Ji Xuan glanced at Ah Miao and asked what he wanted to ask for a long time: "Green Forest City is so big, and Wanshi Fengyu only has a few dozen people. Although they are indeed a bit arrogant, there shouldn't be so many people who hate them, right?"

Before Ah Miao could speak, Yishu spoke first: "Green Forest City is big, but at this level, there are only two types of resources: upgrades and money-making. They always have a hand in everything, no matter how big or small. There are also a few particularly scoundrels who take advantage of small things and bully others. After a long time, of course everyone hates them."

Ah Miao smiled and said, "But the north of the city doesn't have many resources. Wanshi Fengyu only came a few times at the beginning, and then stopped coming. So although the people in the north of the city know about them, they don't feel anything. I was also scared by the man on horseback today."

Art corrected: "Scum on horseback."

Ah Miao readily agreed: "Okay, horseback scum."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

After leaving the forest, you can immediately see the difference between the north and south of the city. There are many streets and buildings in the south of the city, with people coming and going, while the north of the city is a completely wide flat land with only roads, no streets, and the buildings are all low wooden or stone houses.

Qi Qin was surprised and asked, "It's obviously the same city, just separated by a forest, why is there such a big difference?"

Ah Miao shook his head: "I don't know either. When doing missions, they occasionally mentioned things about Chengnan. They should know what the situation is like in Chengnan, but I have never seen them have any negative emotions towards Chengnan..."

Qi Qin guessed: "Maybe they live in the north of the city because they like quietness, just like you."

It could also be a plot-related setting that has not yet been revealed, Ji Xuanyi added in his heart.

Art didn't care what they were talking about at all, and said happily: " Where is the farm? Let's go find it first! "

Knowing that the other party had not given up the idea of hiding the mission, Ah Miao had no choice but to lead the way. On the way, the four of them met several players who were doing their missions leisurely. It felt like they were retired old people who drank tea and played with birds every day. It was very magical. Maybe this was the legendary Buddhist player ...

I guess it's because there are fewer people in the north of the city, so everyone knows each other. When they saw Ah Miao, they smiled and nodded at her.

After Ah Miao greeted them, he couldn't help but say to the other three: " Actually, if you think about it, it wouldn't be bad to come back here and live after reaching the maximum level. "

This time, except for Qi Qin who nodded without knowing what was going on, Ji Xuanyi and Yishu pretended not to hear anything.

Ah Miao: "..."

Forget it, everyone has their own aspirations.

The farm that Ah Miao mentioned was very big, with chickens, ducks, cows, sheep and pigs. They were all divided into fenced-off areas and each was responsible for their own work. The uncle who raised the pigs looked just an ordinary man with nothing special about him. When Yishu saw him, he was very disappointed, probably because he felt that his guess about the hidden mission might be wrong.

Ji Xuanyi walked up to him and asked, " How can I help you? "

The pig farmer glanced at Ji Xuanyi and said simply, " No. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned and looked at Ah Miao.

Ah Miao was also stunned. Isn't this a task that everyone can take on?

Art became excited again: " This is a hidden mission! "

Ah Miao thought for a moment, then stepped forward and said, " Uncle Sam, can my friend come and help me dig potatoes? "

Ji Xuan looked at Ah Miao, then looked at her again, and with a completely different attitude, he gave Ah Miao a kind smile and said, " Of course. "

At the same time, all three of them received assistance tasks, [Help Uncle Sam collect feed] : 0kg/80kg of sweet potatoes in the forest .

" One hundred and sixty kilograms, so much? " Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but say.

Ah Miao said helplessly: " That's why I said that he must have a lot of experience. If you and Tianxia didn't come to help, Yishu and I might have to dig for a day or two. "

It took Qi Qin a moment to realize that the world was referring to him.

Art didn't care about the number at all. He just grabbed Ah Miao excitedly and said, " Is it a hidden mission? Is it a hidden mission? "

" No. "

" Huh? " Art looked confused.

Ah Miao smiled and said, " This kind of assistance mission has appeared several times in Chengbei before. Everyone has helped each other to do it. It's not a hidden mission. "

Is there such a thing?! Yishu was shocked, and almost cried after coming to his senses: " There is no such task in Chengnan, maybe you made a mistake? "

Ah Meow spread his hands.

Ji Xuanyi took out a shovel and said, " Don't worry about hiding it. Just do it after accepting the task. 80 kilograms of potatoes is enough for the two of us. If we want to finish it today, we'd better hurry up. "

Art then responded listlessly. On the way, he couldn't help but complain: " Di yams are sweet potatoes, right? How could such a thing grow in the forest? It's not even a hidden quest ..."

Ah Miao said helplessly: " Wake up, this is just a game. It's not surprising to see goblins growing in the ground, let alone sweet potatoes growing in the forest. "

After arriving at the location indicated by the mission arrow, Ji Xuanyi discovered that the plants in the forest were indeed sweet potato leaves, which he had planted in the yard of his home when he was a child.

The green leaves are connected to each other, bypassing the thick trees and covering all the ground as far as the eye can see.

But this kind of thing really shouldn't grow here. Maybe the designer was too lazy to invent another plant, so he just moved it here as it is?

Ji Xuanyi stepped on the shovel and dug up a layer of soil mixed with fallen leaves. Under the broken branches and leaves, the fat roots of the sweet potatoes were immediately exposed.

Ji Xuanyi blinked, as if he had thought of something, but it was vague and he could only say: " Let's start the mission. "

Chapter 24

Eighty kilograms of sweet potatoes is equivalent to one hundred and sixty kilograms. Ji Xuanyi himself does not even weigh one hundred and sixty kilograms. Among this group of people, Qi Qin might be the only one who weighs that much.

None of the four had done this kind of work before, and except for Qi Qin, the other three were all weak and frail magicians. They found it too strenuous to even hold a shovel, let alone dig the soil. After working for an entire afternoon, it was unclear whether the three had dug up a basket of dirt.

Fortunately, because it was an assisting mission, the mission items obtained by the four people were superimposed. However, even if Qi Qin's results were added, it was only 40 kilograms now, which was still halfway to completing the mission.

 " I can't do it anymore! "

Art yelled, dropped the shovel, and fell to the ground.

Ah Miao was also very tired, and was just about to ask Yishu to hold on a little longer when he saw Ji Xuanyi next to him also lying down with a calm face.

Ah Miao: "..."

The physical fitness of a warlock is actually much lower than that of a priest, and Ji Xuanyi has reached his limit.

Qi Qin looked at them in confusion: " Are you all right? "

Yishu said woodenly: " Strength bonus is good, it's okay, have you ever seen Xiao Ji like this? " Qi Qin turned his head and found that Ji Xuanyi's eyes had lost focus and his cheeks were red, as if he had completely lost the ability to resist.

Qi Qin: "..."

Art: " Fuck! Why are you blushing? Are you a pervert? Ah Meow, hurry up and protect Xiao Ji! "

Ah Miao said helplessly: " Stop making trouble. "

Ji Xuanyi also slowed down, slowly sat up, and said: " We are probably in the fatigue state that usually occurs when energy or physical strength is exhausted in the game. If the level is higher, there may be recovery potions that can be used. "

Art has played a lot of games, and he immediately realized: " Then everyone's energy and stamina bars should be the same length, so why is everything fine? "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Maybe because it's a holographic online game, there are additional settings for professions. I guess if it's a task that consumes energy, such as making medicine, we should have an advantage over Qi ... Bitianxia. "

Art nodded thoughtfully: " That makes sense ..."

Qi Qin barely understood what he said and said, " Then you guys take a rest first. I'll continue digging. "

Art lay down for a while and said, " I want to eat roasted sweet potatoes. "

Ah Miao said: " Then go offline and eat. The taste system hasn't been implemented in the game yet. "

Art sighed and said, " Oh, it's so sad. Even drinking plain water tastes bland. "

Ji Xuanyi also deeply agreed with this point. Generally speaking, he was also a food lover. He wondered when the taste system would be installed in this game.

After resting for a while, the three of them got up and continued to dig potatoes. They went offline to have a meal in the middle, and then worked until dark. At around eight o'clock, A Miao and Yishu went offline because they had to get up early the next day, leaving Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin online.

Ji Xuanyi was exhausted, Qi Qin said quickly: " You take a rest, I'll do it. "

Generally speaking, this kind of heavy work should be done by output. Even an assassin or an archer is stronger than a warlock.

Since Ah Miao and Yishu were not around, Ji Xuanyi hesitated for a moment before putting away his shovel, sitting on the ground and asking, " Aren't you tired? "

 "Not bad, " Qi Qin recalled, " I used to practice much harder than this. I could carry two buckets of water up and down the mountain more than ten times. But this body is a little weak. I'm not used to it yet. "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " You can go to the gym to exercise. It's not good to always look like a weakling. "

Qi Qin nodded and said, " I'll check it online later. "

Ji Xuanyi was silent for a while, and suddenly said: " But sometimes there are strange people in the gym. If someone takes the opportunity to touch you, remember to beat him up. Your family can afford the compensation. "

" Ah? " Qi Qin was stunned and asked nervously: " Has anyone touched you?! "

Ji Xuanyi: "... No, no, I just heard about it. "

Qi Qin breathed a sigh of relief.

Ji Xuanyi: "..." I always feel like something is weird.

Qi Qin didn't realize that his focus was wrong at all, and smiled and said, " Don't worry, I will pay attention. "

Thinking that the other party would not suffer a loss in such a matter, Ji Xuanyi stopped talking and sat aside watching him dig the soil.

Ji Xuanyi yawned.

Qi Qin said: " Do you want to go offline and sleep? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head: " I'll accompany you. "

More than an hour passed like this, and it was finally almost over. Because he didn't want to leave Ji Xuanyi too far away , Qi Qin kept digging around as much as he could. There was one last piece of ground, which was just enough to complete the task, but it was buried a little deep, so he squatted down and dug it bit by bit.

Seeing his movements, Ji Xuan gradually narrowed his eyes and slowly began to raise his head. Just when Ji Xuanyi almost fell asleep in the game and was kicked offline by the security system, Qi Qin suddenly shouted and woke him up.

" What's wrong? " Ji Xuanyi shuddered and asked incoherently.

Qi Qin was still holding a piece of sweet potato in his hand and said hesitantly : " It seems like there is something in the soil. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then immediately came to his senses. His first reaction was, could it be that Art was right? This is a hidden mission?

Ji Xuanyi got up, took two steps at a time, walked to Qi Qin, squatted down and asked: " Where is the thing? "

Qi Qin dug the hole to the sides and revealed a piece of white stuff.

Ji Xuanyi picked it up and found it was a small piece of broken bone.

" Is it an animal bone? " Qi Qin asked.

" I don't know, " Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " I can't tell. The system doesn't give any hints. "

There doesn't seem to be any sign on the map that can identify bones.

" So what should we do now? Should we continue digging? " Qi Qin asked.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment, then shook his head and said, " The mission has been completed. Go offline and have a rest. This is Sleepy Meow's mission after all. When they come online tomorrow, hand it over to her and let her make the decision. "

Of course Qi Qin had no objection and followed Ji Xuanyi offline.

Perhaps due to mental fatigue, Ji Xuanyi slept until noon the next day. When he came online, the other three were already waiting there.

When Yishu saw him, he said happily, " You're here. Ah Miao and I left first yesterday. Thank you for your hard work. If there are any extra rewards later, I will share more with you. "

Ah Miao also smiled and nodded.

Ji Xuan looked up at Qi Qin and found that he was also looking at him.

Ji Xuan raised an eyebrow, took out the broken bones he had dug up yesterday and said to Ah Miao: " We'll talk about the reward later, but we found this in the soil last night. "

When Art heard that something else had been found, he immediately came over and asked, " What? "

" It looks like ... broken bones? " Ah Miao looked at it and said hesitantly .

Art was also stunned for a moment: " Broken bones, there are indeed broken bones in the soil occasionally. I dug them out when I went to my grandmother's house in the countryside when I was a child. Maybe someone ate them ... Hey, that's not right, there is no food in this game! " Yishu stared at Ji Xuanyi's hand with shining eyes.

" Maybe it was lost? " Ah Miao guessed.

Art shook his head and said seriously: " If it is meaningless, this kind of thing will be refreshed, how can it be dug out? "

Ah Miao said: " There's no point in having fallen leaves. They breed bugs and block the road. Aren't they brushed away? "

" How can they be the same? "

" How is that different! "

The two girls started arguing for no apparent reason. Ji Xuanyi was speechless and had to throw the broken bone to Yishu, saying, " If you are interested, you can try to investigate further, but now let's hand in the task first. "

Art snorted and said, Just " check it yourself. When the hidden stuff is revealed, I'll envy you guys to death! "

Ah Miao shook his head and said, " Wake up, Art. The probability of this happening is very small. How could we possibly run into this? "

Art was flipping through the broken bones in his hand, looking like he couldn't make sense of it and asked you to stop bothering him.

Ji Xuanyi simply walked ahead to hand in the task.

Perhaps because he had accepted the help, the pig feeder's attitude towards him became much better. He smiled and said, " Sleepy Cat, you guys are back? Have you dug enough potatoes? " Just like the mayor of Xinmu Town, this was just a polite remark to urge the task to be completed.

Ah Miao stepped forward and said, " We've dug enough. "

The four of them dumped the potatoes out of their backpacks and piled them on the ground.

They looked at them and said with a smile, " Thank you for your hard work. "

At this time, the tasks on the four people's parchments were marked as completed and disappeared. The experience bar immediately increased a lot. Qi Qin directly reached level 23, and Ji Xuanyi's experience bar also increased by about one tenth.

You know, although you get out of the novice protection at level 20, each level after level 20 will be doubly difficult. Ji Xuanyi's experience bar at level 24 is already increasing very slowly. This one task is equivalent to at least ten ordinary tasks. If it is replaced with a simple errand-delivery task, it will be even more.

Ah Miao said: " I didn't lie to you, did I? Although there are few missions in the north of the city, when you encounter missions like this, you will gain a lot of experience. "

Art, who had just argued with her, sang the opposite tune: " But it takes a lot of effort. If it weren't for Tianxia, we would have to do it for two days, which is not worth it. " Ah Miao was about to speak when he handed over a purse and said with a smile, " This is your reward, please keep it. " After Ah Miao received it, he was also surprised: " Why are there so many! " " How much? " Yishu forgot what he had just said for a moment and squeezed next to Ah Miao to peek.

Chapter 25

" Twenty gold coins! " Ah Miao shouted happily.
" Really?! " Art also shouted: " It's rich! " You should know that many players now have a total net worth of only five gold coins . Twenty gold coins divided among four people can be said to have doubled.
Qi Qin, who had seen the hundred gold coins, just looked at them curiously , but Ji Xuanyi found it a little strange.
Although this task is very tiring , it is just an ordinary task after all. Not to mention the experience , the money given is indeed a bit too much.
The girls didn't think too much about it. They had forgotten their past grudges and happily started to divide the gold coins with their heads against each other.
Ah Miao said: " Twenty gold coins , exactly five for each person. "
Art said: " You can't calculate it that way . Tianxia has put in the most effort, so we should share more. "

" How to divide it? "
Yishu thought for a moment and said, " How about this , five coins each. You are the one who discovered the mission, so you don't touch your coins . Xiaoji and I will each give two coins to Tianxia. That means you get five, I get three , Xiaoji gets three, and Tianxia gets nine . How do you think about that? "
Ah Miao said: " I don't care, what about you, Xiao Ji? "

" Hmm? " Ji Xuanyi had been distracted , and only came to his senses when he heard them calling his name , and said, " All right. "

Ah Miao handed the money to them . Ji Xuanyi was thinking about something and stuffed his three gold coins into Qi Qin's hand. Qi Qin also put the money into his backpack normally.

Ah Miao: "..."

Is there something wrong? Do good friends help each other with money?
Ah Miao turned his head and looked at Yishu for help.
Art was counting the three gold coins over and over again without even raising his head.
Ah Miao: "..."
Forget it, I can't count on you.
No matter what, these two people must have a good relationship.
Ah Miao said: " I know a few more missions that I have experience with. Can I take you there? "

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin nodded, but Yishu suddenly came to his senses, frantically took out the broken bone, and approached him and asked, " Do you recognize this thing? "

The pig farmer paused for a moment, and said to Yishu's expectant gaze: " Sorry, I don't understand what you are saying. "

Art's shoulders collapsed instantly, and Ah Miao said helplessly: " I've already said it ..."

Art bit his lip and said, " No, you guys go do the task, I want to go back to the forest to take a look. "

Ah Miao and Ji Xuanyi looked at each other and realized that they couldn't stop Yishu, so they had to let her go.

Yishu said he had a plan, but he disappeared for two days. Under A Miao's guidance, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin leveled up again. After completing the few high-experience tasks that A Miao mentioned, they started to do those scattered and trivial tasks.

In general, the past two days have been very peaceful, even a little boring. The time from Xinmu to Lulin was actually about the same, but at least he was on the road and it was good to see new scenery. Now he is always running around in the same place. Ji Xuanyi feels that he is so idle that he is about to grow hair.

" It would be nice if anyone comes to pick a fight ..." Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but mutter in a low voice.

" Huh? What did you say? " Qi Qin turned around and looked at him.

After Ah Miao gave them instructions on the task, he left the team, and now there were only two of them.

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " I'm so bored and want to fight. "

Qi Qin was stunned, then said in horror: " I, I won't fight with you ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "... Why would I fight with you? "

When Qi Qin heard that the other party didn't mean that, he immediately breathed a sigh of relief and said, " The people here are all very good-tempered. Maybe no one wants to fight. "

Ji Xuanyi's expression was gloomy.

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin had no choice but to say pitifully: "... Well, forget it, just hit me. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi patted him on the back, causing him to shudder: " What are you fighting for? Go do your mission. "

Qi Qin responded tremblingly, followed him, and secretly opened the private chat channel.

He practiced typing a little, and although it's slow now, he can still hold a conversation with others.

After all, it is a private chat channel. How can it be called a private chat if we only use voice to talk every time?

[Number One in the World] : Are you there?

[Sleepy Cat] : Yes, I am. What's the matter? Are there any tasks that are stuck?

[Number One in the World] : It's not a task.

[Number One Under Heaven] : Xuanyi is bored, is there anything fun here?

Ah Miao: "..."

She wasn't overthinking it, the relationship between these two people was indeed a little too good!

Although he complained in his heart, Ah Miao still replied: " There is a singing and dancing performance at the altar. Why don't you take him to see it? I remember you have a map. Can you find the place? "

[Number One in the World] : Wait.

[Number One Under Heaven] : Okay, I got the map from Xuanyi. Where is the altar?

[Sleepy Cat] : The upper left corner of the farm.

[Number One in the World] : Let me look for it.

[Number One in the World] : I saw it!

[Number One in the World] : Thank you QWQ !

[Sleepy Meow] : You're welcome!

Qi Qin raised his hand and gently patted Ji Xuanyi on the shoulder, saying: " Shall we go to the altar and take a look? "

Ji Xuanyi was suddenly slapped, and the irritation that had just been suppressed came up again. When he turned his head, murderous intent almost overflowed from his eyes: " Huh? " Qi Qin swallowed his saliva and said cautiously: " I heard that there are singing and dancing performances over there, which might be quite interesting. "

I've heard of no place Qi Qin could go, and he only knew a few people there. He just asked me for a map, so he probably went there specifically to ask for it.

Ji Xuan understood the other party's intention in an instant, his expression slightly changed, and he calmed down a little. He turned his eyes away and pretended to be nonchalant and said: " Well, it's okay to take a look. Which way are you going? "

Qi Qin quickly led the way: " This way! "

The two walked for a while in silence. Although they were so familiar with each other that there was no awkward atmosphere, Qi Qin couldn't help but bring up the topic: " Actually, something like an altar ..."

Halfway through his words, Qi Qin turned his head and found that Ji Xuan was squinting his eyes and looking forward, not listening at all.

Qi Qin: "... Xuan Yi. "

Ji Xuanyi ignored him and continued staring ahead.

Qi Qin couldn't help but pat him on the shoulder: " Xuan Yi. "

Ji Xuanyi rarely showed any impatience. Instead, he put his finger on his lips and said, " Hush ! ", " Look ahead, is there a person riding a horse? "

Qi Qin was startled, looked up, and found that there was indeed a person on a horse in the distance , slowly coming towards him. He immediately asked in confusion: " Is that it? Or ..."

" It's Wu Jian, " Ji Xuanyi showed an excited smile: " Okay, you came at the right time. "

Qi Qin: "... No, Xuanyi, the altar ..."

Let 's talk about it next time. " Ji Xuanyi said this and ran towards Wu Jian.

Qi Qin: " QAQ ! Wait for me! "

...

Wu Jian felt that he was very unlucky. He was inexplicably targeted and killed twice. He led people to look for the murderer but couldn't find him. He was also ridiculed by Wan Shi Shengyi openly and secretly.

Yes, the conditions he offered were a little hard to find, but he had tried his best, and there was only one gang like yours in the entire Green Forest City. It was your own territory after all, and you should have known everything. You couldn't even find two people, and you turned around and blamed him, the victim. You must be crazy!

Wu Jian had a few words with Wan Shi Sheng Yi. Wan Shi Sheng Yi, who had always disliked him, immediately stopped asking people to help him find the murderer, saying that it was a waste of time. Everyone in the guild was helping him find the murderer, and he hadn't completed any missions or killed any monsters. His level hadn't changed in two days.

There is nothing wrong with this reason, but Wu Jian knows that the other party just doesn't want to help him. But it doesn't matter. There are many simple-minded guys in the world, whose minds are full of brotherhood, and they will come to help if you just praise them a few words.

But what Wu Jian never expected was that the other people in the Wanshi Fengyu also felt that this matter was a bit troublesome. They wasted two days to help him find someone, which could be said to be the most they could do. Not to mention the upgrade, they were also scolded! They were unwilling to help him.

Wu Jian had no choice but to stop talking about this matter.

Wu Jian had triggered a hidden mission, and later on he took advantage of Wanshi Fengyu's resources to take advantage of their experience in killing monsters. Although he did not complete the mission diligently, Wu Jian was actually already almost level 25 or 26, and after dropping two levels he wanted to catch up quickly.

Killing monsters was too boring, so he could only do quests. But when he went out onto the street alone, he found that he seemed a little scared by what happened before ... If no one walked with him, he always felt scared, as if someone was watching him in the dark, ready to pounce on him and stab him at any time.

After staying in the south of the city for less than half a day, Wu Jian couldn't help it and went directly to the monster spawning point in the forest. As a result, the feeling did not go away even at the monster spawning point, so Wu Jian had to run to the north of the city again.

Because there had never been a similar incident before, Wu Jian guessed that the two people who killed him might be newcomers who had just arrived in Green Forest not long ago. Even if these people had a map, they would most likely complete the tasks in the south of the city before coming to the north of the city. In other words, the north of the city should be safe during this period of time. He would stay here to avoid the limelight for a few days before going back to take a look.

Of course, the best case scenario is that those two people can't find him, and they will directly fight with Wanshi Fengyu and both of them will suffer losses. Then he will go back leisurely to be the savior. Not only can he get the chance to see those two people off, but he will also be taken seriously by Wanshi Fengyu again.

So beautiful!

As Wu Jian thought about it, he became happy again, as if the matter had been resolved, and he even couldn't help humming a little tune.

Chapter 26

Wu Jian Zhengmei was walking unsteadily on the road when he saw two figures appear in front of him . They were running on the road at a speed completely different from most of the players in the north city.

Did something happen? Was there a monster chasing them? Or was there some rare item that spawned behind them? Wu Jian subconsciously slowed down his pace.

But when he came, he seemed to see nothing . Wu Jian was puzzled to find that the two people in front were almost running up to him, and there was no intention of slowing down. Moreover, he could also clearly see that there was nothing chasing them from behind.

That means there is a high possibility that there is something behind you!

Wu Jian immediately turned around and wanted to see what was behind him.

At the same moment , Wu Jian felt a familiar feeling of numbness.

When Wu Jian realized what this numbness meant, his brain was about to explode.

Oh shit! It's them! Why are they in the north of the city?

Wu Jian fell off his horse in despair . He even maintained the posture of looking back , exposing his neck to the murderer. The most important thing was that he turned his head too hard and he was about to get cramps!

In the holographic online game , when the player is attacked, the pain will not be too severe, but just looking at the frequency of his blood bar dropping , Wu Jian's heart sank. When the paralysis effect wore off , Wu Jian instantly burst into a miserable howl , which frightened Qi Qin so much that he didn't have time to add the last blow.

Wu Jian cried and howled: " Wait! Wait! I have a cramp! I have a cramp!!! It hurts!!! "

Looking at the other party rolling on the ground , it really didn't look fake . Qi Qin put down the sword in his hand in a daze and looked at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuan threw another paralysis spell at Wu Jian with an expressionless face.

Jian was frozen for two seconds, and immediately started to curse: " Are you a fucking human? I'm cramping! How have I offended you? Why are you killing me?! "

This time, there was no sign of cramps at all.

As soon as Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows at Qi Qin, Qi Qin immediately raised his sword.

" I was wrong, I was wrong!! Wait! Don't kill me yet! " Wu Jian saw that the other party was about to attack again, and quickly admitted his mistake: " I know I have offended many people, but no one hates me so much that they want to kill me three times! Two big brothers, let me go, I can tell you the triggering conditions of the hidden task! Really! "

Ji Xuanyi was in a good mood, he smiled and whispered: " Hate? Well, to be precise, I have no grudge against you. "

Wu Jian was stunned and shouted in disbelief: " No grudge? Why are you killing me if there is no grudge? You are-- " Wu Jian almost swallowed back the last three words. After all, if the

other party had no grudge against him, maybe he could communicate with him and ask the other party not to kill him again. It is best not to offend the other party verbally at this time. However, Ji Xuanyi's next words immediately shattered his fantasy.

" You're crazy, right? It doesn't matter. This isn't the first time I've been scolded like this. " Ji Xuanyi smiled happily, but he looked even more terrifying in Wu Jian's eyes. What the other party said made him subconsciously think of someone.

No, no, it can't be that person!

Wu Jian looked at Ji Xuanyi in horror.

Ji Xuanyi stopped laughing and said seriously, " It's like this. Someone reminded me some time ago that I seemed to have told you not to let me see you again, or I 'll kill you every time I see you. Is that true? "

Wu Jian swallowed and stared at Ji Xuanyi.

There is no need to reason with this person. He has already tried every possible method two years ago, and the other party will never let him go.

Wu Jian gave Ji Xuanyi a trembling smile, then he rolled over and got up, turned around and ran, even forgetting about his horse.

Qi Qin reacted immediately, swung his sword back, and sent Wu Jian back to the resurrection point.

Watching the white light representing Wujian flying away, Ji Xuanyi took a deep breath and said happily: " Great! "

Qi Qin: "..."

Xuanyi, you need to change your pleasure point, it's so perverted ...

Of course, Qi Qin didn't have the courage to say it, so he could only ask: " Xuan Yi, does he know who you are? "

" Yeah. " Ji Xuan nodded.

Qi Qin worriedly asked, " Don't you have a lot of enemies? What if he tells others? "

Ji Xuanyi had already considered this . In this game, information was not circulated and there was no road between the two cities. Even if someone received the news, it was unlikely that they would come to Green Forest to find him. Most of his enemies were from big gangs, while Green Forest only had one Wanshi. Even if someone came to him, they would only be scattered people.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it, and was too lazy to explain the previous situation, so he said directly: " Don't we still have you? "

Qi Qin was stunned, and felt as if something in his heart was pinched. His face turned red, and he stammered: " Well, I, I will protect you well. "

Qi Qin had said this many times, and Ji Xuanyi nodded casually.

Qi Qin asked again: " So what are we going to do now? "

" Didn't you say there was an altar? Let's go and take a look. "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment: " Are you not going to kill Wu Jian anymore? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head: " He knows I'm targeting him, so he won't come looking for us impulsively. He will definitely run as far as he can and hide. It's a waste of effort to find him, so forget it. "

Yes, Qi Qin remembered that after Wu Jian recognized Ji Xuanyi, his first reaction was to run away.

Even in a game with a penalty for demotion, this is a very abnormal thing. If you die anyway, it means you just drop a level. If you can't avoid it, almost all players will choose to fight the enemy . Even if they can't beat them, it's better than running away directly.

Wu Jian didn't even hesitate and chose to run away immediately. It might have something to do with his personality, but most of the reason was that Ji Xuanyi left a psychological shadow on him ...

Qi Qin couldn't help but ask: " Two years ago, how many times did you kill him? "

Ji Xuan looked at him and said speechlessly, " How can I remember this kind of thing clearly? Two years ago, I killed 500 to 600 people every day. Sometimes they would come out in groups and exceed a thousand. Do I have to single out the number of times I killed him ? "

Qi Qin: "... So many? "

Ji Xuan replied absentmindedly: " At that time, I was busy collecting kills all day long and didn't play games at all. "

 " Why? How have they offended you? " Qi Qin couldn't help but ask.

Ji Xuanyi paused.

Qi Qin: " ? "

 " I'm happy to kill them, what's your business? "

Qi Qin was stunned, and found that Ji Xuanyi's face was very ugly, and he quickly apologized: " I'm sorry! "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything and said directly: " Go and complete the task. "

 " Ah? Not going to the altar? "

 " No! "

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin went to complete the mission again. It was a tough time for them. They dropped to level 22. After coming out of the resurrection point, they were trembling with fear, fearing that Ji Xuanyi would pop up from somewhere and kill them again.

Two years ago, he was deeply aware of Mu Xuanyi's cruelty. He couldn't believe it when he was inexplicably let go. After that, he had been keeping a low profile until he triggered a hidden mission in "Domain". Unexpectedly, not long after he was high-profile, Mu Xuanyi came back again.

Wu Jian looked at the white horse that had found his side again and couldn't help but think, he had worked so hard on the hidden mission for so long, was he going to have to live the same life of hiding as before just because of Mu Xuanyi?

Although the swordsman following Mu Xuanyi was indeed very powerful, after all, Mu Xuanyi was just a useless sorcerer. He was no longer capable of hunting down someone like before. On the contrary, he had to worry about his enemies coming to kill him.

Wu Jian's frown gradually relaxed. That's right, Mu Xuanyi always acted alone before, but now he found a swordsman as his follower. This proved from another aspect that Mu Xuanyi now had no fighting ability at all!

Wu Jian gritted his teeth, turned over and rode on his white horse. This time, he was going to take the initiative!

A madman like Mu Xuanyi who ruins the gaming experience of other players shouldn't play the game at all. He should find a way to get rid of Mu Xuanyi and drive him out. He can just be a homeless person until other players reach the maximum level!

Wu Jian avoided all places where there might be people, and almost stuck to the wall of Green Forest City, passing through the forest between the north and south of the city, and headed straight for the square in the south of the city.

The square in the south of the city is also a place where players like to gather. Occasionally, people will dance square dance here in the evening. There are quite a few people here now. If it was still morning, Wu Jian would probably be scared to death by his own suspicion if he appeared here. However, since he had already met Mu Xuanyi in the north of the city, he was no longer afraid. He rode his horse recklessly to the backyard of a house next to the square. This is where Wanshi Fengyu gathers. They looked at many shops and found that the one next to the square was the largest, so they decided to hold the meeting here. Usually there would be at least two people chatting or playing cards here. Wanshi Shengyi, as the gang leader, would come here to sit every now and then to prevent anyone from looking for him.

When Wujian rode in on his horse, Wanshi Shengyi was playing poker with his deputy Fengyu Xixi, using cards that were of course made by the players themselves.

Feng Yuqi seemed to be losing, but as soon as Wu Jian came in, he took advantage of the noise, threw the cards in his hand into the waste pile, and even stretched out his hand to make a tie.

Wanshi Shengyi frowned and was about to say something to him, but Fengyu Qiqi immediately said, " Wujian has something to ask you, can you get the point?! "

Chapter 27

Wanshishengyi certainly knows the important points , he just doesn't bother to care.

But since Feng Yuqi had already spoken , he couldn't just pretend he didn't hear it , so he looked at Wu Jian and said unhappily, " What are you doing? You even came in on a horse . Everyone in Green Forest City knows that you have a horse. Can you please stop showing off? "

Wu Jian's face turned pale, but he was not angry at Wan Shi Sheng Yi's words. Feng Yu Qi Qi seemed to realize something , but still said subconsciously: " Old Wan, what are you doing? He must be in a hurry. Wu Jian is not the kind of person who is impolite , right Wu Jian? "

Wanshi Shengyi and Fengyu Qiqi are always like this, when facing gang members who are not very satisfied with them, one plays the good cop and the other plays the bad cop, trying to win people over, but one of them is really irritating and the other can never comfort them enough, which is very embarrassing . Few people are willing to fall for their tricks, otherwise Wanshi Fengyu would not have become a bully now due to poor management.

But they didn't seem to realize this and kept enjoying it.

Wu Jian certainly didn't buy it , but at the moment , he couldn't express it, so he just got off the horse and said, " I'm sorry, I didn't mean it. "

Wanshi Shengyi nodded with satisfaction and asked, " What happened? "

Feng Yuxixi was a little smarter than Wan Shishengyi, and he immediately saw that Wu Jian was only at level 22, and he was surprised and said, "Those two people tried to kill you again?!"

Wu Jian pursed his lips and said as if he had made a great decision: "Yes, and I know who they are."

In fact, Wanshi Shengyi and Fengyu Qiqi didn't want to care about this matter anymore. After all, the other party was targeting Wujian, not Wanshi Fengyu. It would be a thankless task to care about this matter, and Wujian would not reveal the hidden clues because of this.

But Wu Jian was still a member of the gang after all, and it would be too disloyal to just abandon him. Wan Shi Sheng Yi didn't say anything, so Feng Yu Qi Qi had to bite the bullet and said, "Did you see it? Who was it?"

Wu Jian glanced at them and said, "Mu Xuanyi."

"Fuck!"

The two people cursed in unison, and Wanshi Shengyi almost fell off the stool. No wonder Wujian suddenly became so polite. He had just been scolded by him in the morning, but he learned to apologize in the afternoon. It turned out that it was because Mu Xuanyi came to him and wanted to drag him into the water!

Wan Shisheng's attitude can be seen from the idea of dragging him into the water. He didn't even think that Wu Jian was here to find help, but thought that the other party was here to frame him!

If there were a guild system now, Wanshi Shengyi would have probably kicked Wujian out in seconds.

Are you kidding! Mu Xuanyi had once single-handedly defeated a gang of a thousand people! He had never experienced such a lot, how could he withstand the torment of such a madman! Feng Yuqi looked at Wu Jian in doubt and said, "Are you sure it's Mu Xuanyi? You two haven't even met, how do you know it's his?"

Wu Jian Dao: "He told me what he said when he tried to kill me. I won't make a mistake. He is Mu Xuanyi."

Wanshi Shengyi and Feng Yuqi looked at each other. Feng Yuqi laughed dryly and said, "Um, Brother Wujian..."

Just by looking at the expressions of these two people, he knew what they were going to say. He knew how cowardly Wanshi Shengyi was. It was absolutely impossible for him to have the courage to go against Mu Xuanyi.

But it is impossible now, but we have to do it.

"I'll just say it directly," Wu Jian threw away his polite disguise and said nonchalantly, "Mu Xuanyi has already set his sights on you. He knows that I am your helper and that you have been looking for him one by one on the street for me. When he was trying to kill me, I told him that I would live and die with you all. I will not retreat until you leave. At worst, I will be reduced to level 20, and you can kill me however you want!"

"Fuck! Wu Jian, are you fucking sick?" Wan Shi was almost angry to the point of having a heart attack. He pointed at Wu Jian's nose and cursed: "We, Wan Shi Feng Yu, owe you anything? How many resources did we give you? When something happened to you, all the

people in the gang went out to help you find someone on the street, and you just cheated us like this?! "

Feng Yuqiqi was also dumbfounded. It was he who persuaded Wan Shi Shengyi to bring Wu Jian over. He didn't expect things would turn out like this. If things were really as Wu Jian said, the gang they had worked so hard to build would be ruined!

Of course, Wu Jian was not telling the truth. Ji Xuanyi had no intention of doing anything to Wanshi Fengyu, but in order to get Wanshi Fengyu to help him, he had no choice but to say so. Now that his face was torn, Wu Jian had no more scruples and said directly: " There's nothing I can do. I've been targeted and I can't get rid of it. Of course I'll try to get people to help me. "

" Fuck you-- " Wan Shisheng was so angry that he wanted to draw his sword and chop him: " We're going to die anyway, so it would be a waste if I don't take your turn first! "

This effect only lasted for a little while, Wu Jian quickly said: " Hey! Don't rush to kill me, do you know what profession Mu Xuanyi is playing now?! "

Wanshishengyi was stunned.

That's right, Wu Jian mentioned before that there were two people who killed him, a swordsman and a sorcerer, but there was no mention of an assassin.

Wanshi Shengyi put down his sword and said, " Is he playing the swordsman now? "

Wu Jian smiled and said, " No, he plays a warlock. "

" How is it possible— " Feng Yuxi couldn't help but ask, " Is Mu Xuanyi crazy? He has so many enemies, and he wants to play a warlock? Does he want to be the one who can't even leave the Novice Village? "

" He is a madman! " Wu Jian cursed, " He is just a warlock now. If I hadn't found a binding, I would have killed him back to Xinmu by myself. Why would I need you! "

Wanshi Shengyi and Fengyu Qiqi looked at each other, and Fengyu Qiqi said, " The swordsman he found is also very powerful, right? "

s'What " the use of a powerful swordsman? If he's surrounded by people, he can only wait for death. When Mu Xuanyi destroyed a gang of a thousand people, didn't he rely on the assassin's invisibility to kill when there were fewer people and run away when there were more people? The swordsman can't run away. Wanshi Fengyu has so many people, but he can't beat these two? "

Wu Jian persuaded them, " He's not going to let you go anyway. Instead of just sitting there and waiting to die, why not take the initiative and kill them both? Then when the news gets out, it will be so cool that Wan Shi Feng Yu killed Mu Xuan. Many people will rush to join the gang! "

If it was just a combination of a warlock and a swordsman, it would indeed be easier to deal with. Although Mu Xuanyi is famous, he is just an individual. The warlock profession cannot pose any threat unless he cheats.

Wanshi Shengyi was actually somewhat tempted, but he still said hypocritically: " We are just a gang of relatives and friends. The most important thing is unity. It is useless to have so many people. "

Wu Jian was shocked: " It doesn't matter if you don't want people, I'll just ask you for help, okay? After I take turns to criticize Mu Xuanyi and his followers, I'll tell you the conditions for triggering the hidden mission, how about it? "

Wanshishengyi and Fengyuqiqi looked at each other and acted as if they were very reluctant but had to agree.

Wu Jian knew it was done, and added fuel to the fire: " Everyone knows about Mu Xuanyi, the cancer. Everyone has been harassed by him. If we can kill him this time, it will be considered as getting rid of a threat to the players in Domain. It's a good thing! A good thing! Everyone will be grateful to you! "

Wanshishengyi and Fengyuqiqi then smiled and agreed, saying, " For everyone's gaming experience, it's our duty to contribute. It's our duty. "

" Oh my, the boss is too modest! " Wu Jian praised repeatedly.

In fact, both parties knew what kind of person the other was. One called the other a coward in his heart, and the other called him a scum in his heart, but they appeared to be in a happy mood on the surface.

Wansi Shengyi said kindly: " Brother Wujian, your current level is a bit low. Do you want us to take you to kill some monsters first and then level up twice? "

Wu Jian also humbly said: " No need, no need. My personal interests are not as important as the gang. The most urgent thing is to organize people and drive Mu Xuanyi out. "

When it came to killing Mu Xuanyi, Wansi Shengyi was a little scared again. Feng Yuqi saw it and quickly took over the conversation calmly: " Brother Wujian, do you know where Mu Xuanyi is now? "

Wu Jian also saw that Wan Shishengyi was getting scared. He was disdainful in his heart, but nodded seriously and said, " I met them when I was on a mission in the north of the city. They shouldn't leave the north of the city anytime soon. "

Go to the north of the city to do a mission? The north of the city is so poor, why go there?

Wansi Shengyi was stunned, and then immediately thought that Wu Jian was probably afraid that someone would be killed in the south of the city again , so he went to the north of the city. Unexpectedly, he ran into Mu Xuanyi who went to the north of the city.

Wansi Shengyi wanted to laugh a little, but the corners of his mouth twitched, so he held back and said, " He ran to the north of the city. He must be afraid of our previous search in the south of the city. This also proves that what Brother Wujian said is right. "

Wu Jian nodded quickly and said, " That's right, that's why I asked the gang leader for help. If I wasn't absolutely sure, I wouldn't have raised the banner of "everything will happen" and I would have definitely fought them alone. "

This is really shameless. Who the hell just said that it is better to kill more people than to kill one person? This time, Wansi Shengyi's mouth twitched. He held back an MMP for a long time, but finally held it in and said, " Thank you so much for your kindness! "

Feng Yuxixi saw that the atmosphere was not right, so he quickly came out to smooth things over: " Then let's call the people in the gang who are online first, and go to the north of the city together to take a look. "

Just as Wansi Fengyu was quickly gathering his men, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, who knew nothing about this, were watching a song and dance performance beside the altar.

Chapter 28

Perhaps because there were not many people coming from the north of the city , the buildings in the north of the city were drawn very sloppily on the map , and only those related to the mission were clear . Because of this , Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were both shocked when they found the altar.

In the north of the city, which is not as developed as the south, the altar is actually built very majestically. It is even larger than the central square in the south of the city. Many nameless people shuttle through it, holding silver plates filled with fruits and snacks in their hands.

There were singing and dancing performances everywhere. They gathered in groups around the altar , singing and dancing . Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin took a look around and found that there was not even a single repeated dance.

" You were so careless that you even planted the sweet potatoes in the forest. Why did you have to be so meticulous in such a completely unnecessary place? " Ji Xuanyi said with a frown.

They probably saw a dozen dancers along the way . In fact, if the moves were exactly the same, the players wouldn't say anything . Why bother to spend so much effort on choreography?

Qi Qin didn't think about these questions at all. He was looking around happily. A dancer passed by, swaying her slender waist . She gave him a coquettish look, which scared Qi Qin . He quickly withdrew his gaze and stared at Ji Xuan.

Ji Xuanyi was thinking and didn't notice his actions.

Qi Qin couldn't help but say, " I always feel like something is wrong. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything , because he had the same feeling . The moment he saw the altar, he felt a sense of incongruity.

But what's wrong? It's obvious, but I just can't figure it out ...

Ji Xuanyi pursed his lips, his brows were furrowed so tightly that they could almost pinch a fly to death. Qi Qin always had an urge to rub his lips.

He could see that Ji Xuanyi had indeed thought of bad memories because of his question, but after saying some angry words, he still accompanied him here to watch the show. This awkward concern made him feel warm in his heart.

He hasn't been taken care of by others for many years. After coming to this world, although he has the care of Qi Qin's parents, he knows very well that it is not his. The only one who knows his true identity and cares about him and treats him well from the bottom of his heart is Ji Xuanyi. With friends like this, what more could I ask for?

Qi Qin's gaze towards Ji Xuanyi became increasingly gentle, and finally attracted Ji Xuanyi's attention.

Ji Xuanyi said with a cold face: " What are you doing? "

Qi Qin suddenly became timid and stammered, " No, nothing ..."

Ji Xuanyi showed an impatient expression.

Qi Qin quickly tried to make amends, " I, I just feel that I am so worthy of knowing a friend like you! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin: " QAQ ! "

Why did Ji Xuanyi's expression become even more ferocious even though he was praising the other person?

Qi Qin panicked and randomly picked up a piece of fruit from the plate on the table next to him, handed it to Ji Xuanyi, and said, " Eat, eat, eat, eat, pear ..."

It was not until Ji Xuan looked at him strangely that Qi Qin realized that he was holding an orange, and that the food in this game had no taste.

In fact, although Qi Qin's body in this world is skinny due to his addiction to alcohol and sex, his skeleton is taller than that in the other world because of the good living conditions in his childhood.

Ji Xuanyi was half a head shorter than him, but every time the other party showed a scary expression, Qi Qin felt a pressure coming at him and couldn't help but feel his legs go weak. Just when Qi Qin was so nervous that he felt dizzy, Ji Xuanyi suddenly whispered: " So that's how it is. "

" Huh? What? " Qi Qin came to his senses.

Ji Xuanyi said: " There are fewer people here. "

Qi Qin was stunned: " Who is it? "

Ji Xuanyi picked up the orange in his hand and said, " There are fewer people eating this. "

Qi Qin was confused.

Ji Xuanyi said, " Although this is an altar, the layout is more like a celebration. There are singing and dancing performances and people delivering food all around. But it's strange. If it's a sacrifice, where are the people presiding over the ceremony? If it's a celebration, where are the people participating in the celebration? There are people serving here, that is, servants, but no one is enjoying it. That's why we felt strange when we came in. "

Qi Qin was confused and seemed to understand: " Maybe the game developer was careless ... "

Ji Xuanyi asked back: " Are you so careless that there is not a single repetition in the dozen or so dances? "

Qi Qin choked and shook his head, " Then I don't understand either. "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " There may indeed be a hidden mission in the north of the city, but I can't find the trigger point. But I can't say for sure. It may also be a foreshadowing of the subsequent plot of this game, a mission that has not yet been opened or something like that. "

Qi Qin couldn't listen anymore. He picked up the orange from Ji Xuanyi's hand, peeled it, put it to his nose and smelled it. As expected, there was no smell. Then he put it back on the plate next to him with regret. After dozens of seconds, the poor peeled orange was refreshed and a fresh orange reappeared.

Ji Xuanyi said, " I don't plan on doing any quests right now, so I'll just walk around and ask people I can talk to. Maybe I'll get lucky and it will trigger something. "

Qi Qin completely understood this sentence, and Ji Xuanyi asked him to have a conversation with him.

" Okay! What do you want to ask? OuO"

" Ask them who all this singing, dancing and food is for. "

However, there are at least several hundred people in this altar, some with names and some without, crowded together, and moving back and forth. It is not easy to get any clues from them. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin tried hard for a long time, but only found four or five people who could answer them. Their answers to their questions were all exactly the same, and they were prepared for God.

When Ji Xuan asked again and again what kind of god it was, they stopped talking again. Just when Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were at a loss, Sleepy Cat suddenly sent a private message.

[Sleepy Cat] : Xiaoji, are you there?

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, not knowing what the other party wanted him to do.

[Ji Xuanyi] : What's the matter?

[Sleepy Cat] : Hasn't Art been in the forest these past two days? She just sent me a message saying that a lot of people suddenly came from the south of the city.

[Ji Xuanyi] :?

[Sleepy Cat] : Yishu said that she was digging the soil, so she didn't see it clearly, but she saw Wujian riding a horse, and following behind him should be the person who made everything happen.

Ji Xuanyi blinked.

Qi Qin, who had been looking for someone to talk to, came up and asked, " Why did you stop? Is there anything wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " Ah Miao's private chat, Art saw that Wan Shi Feng Yu had gathered a group of people to the north of the city. "

" ah? "

[Sleepy Cat] : I don't know what these troubled people are doing in the north of the city. It's definitely not a good thing. You and Tianxia should be careful and don't provoke them.

[Ji Xuanyi] : Got it, thank you.

[Sleepy Cat] : You're welcome,ahaha, come to me if you have any problems!

[Ji Xuanyi] : Ah, then I want to ask you something.

[Sleepy Meow] : What?

[Ji Xuanyi] : What is this altar used for? Is there anything else related to this altar?

[Sleepy Cat] : Wow, you know this altar I told the world about? This altar is dedicated to a god whose name is unknown. I haven't heard anyone mention its exact name. There are a lot of things related to the altar. Almost everyone in the north of the city mentioned it during the mission. If you want to say something special, there is no one that is very special ...

This is really puzzling. If Ah Miao, a player who has been in the north of the city for so long, can't give any effective suggestions, then the clues to this hidden mission can be said to be buried very deeply.

Otherwise, it would really just be a foreshadowing of the plot that will be revealed in the next game, and there is nothing hidden at all.

Ji Xuanyi was deep in thought, and Qi Qin said nervously: " Did Ah Miao say how many people came to help him? "

Oh, yes, everything has its own destiny.

Ji Xuanyi almost forgot about this.

Seeing Ji Xuanyi's sudden realization, Qi Qin said helplessly: "They are looking for revenge on us, what are you thinking about? "

Ji Xuanyi said honestly: "I'm trying to hide it."

For Ji Xuanyi, the fact that someone was seeking revenge was actually a daily occurrence for a period of time. Besides, there were not many people who were willing to help him deal with all kinds of things, so he subconsciously did not take it seriously and forgot about it while chatting ...

Qi Qin held his forehead with his hand: "Xuan Yi, there are so many people in Wan Shi Feng Yu. If they surround the two of us, it will be difficult to escape."

There is no such thing as penetration in holographic games. The effect of dozens of people surrounding them is not the same as that of keyboard online games. When Ji Xuan heard this, he finally perked up a little and asked, "What? Can't you beat them? "

Qi Qin shook his head: "They are all reckless men who have never learned martial arts. There is nothing I cannot beat them. I am just afraid that I might accidentally make a mistake and let them hurt you."

Seeing Qi Qin's serious expression, Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but smile and said, "You've been practicing for twenty years, and you still fail? "

Qi Qin blushed and said, "This is a different situation. I would be nervous too."

Ji Xuanyi didn't know what he was thinking about, but he felt a little better and said, "Don't worry, the most basic job of an auxiliary is to ensure that you don't die before the output is pulled out to help. I can still do this."

Ji Xuanyi is indeed very powerful. Qi Qin has witnessed this when they were upgrading together. Moreover, Ji Xuanyi has so many enemies, which also proves his strength from the side.

"But speaking of which, are Wanshi Fengyu also your former enemies?" Qi Qin asked with some doubt: "If it's like what you said before, they shouldn't have gone to such a big fuss just because of Wu Jian, right? "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, and said with a guilty conscience: I should have "... never killed any of their people before ?"

Qi Qin: "..."

Why use such an uncertain tone?

Chapter 29

Judging from Qi Qin's experience in the underworld , for someone as notorious as Ji Xuanyi ... well , a well-known person , it is rare for him to bring his family with him to cause trouble , because it is not worth it. However , it was really beyond Qi Qin's expectation that Wanshi Fengyu would come to him with such a large force .

Ji Xuanyi couldn't remember whether he had any grudge against Wan Shi Feng Yu or not, so he just pretended to have one and said nonchalantly, "It's probably because Wu Jian spread the

news that I played a warlock . It's okay . The game has just started and everyone's level is low. It shouldn't take long to kill them all. "

Qi Qin: "..."

" Xuan Yi , " Qi Qin said with mixed feelings , " It's like this. There's a saying in the martial arts world that it's better to resolve a feud than to create one ..."

Ji Xuanyi didn't react for a moment and showed a confused expression.

Qi Qin seemed to understand something and said in a tangled way: " Okay ..."

Ji Xuanyi: " ? "

Qi Qin asked: " What should we do now? Should we find a place to ambush them like before? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't think much about it and shook his head: " I'm not familiar with the world, I don't know where they will start looking for us , this place is not far from the forest ..."

Ji Xuanyi was just about to say that he would just wait there, but when he looked up , he saw a tall tree outside the altar.

so lush that if there is someone hiding inside , it is impossible to see.

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " How about this, let's go to the tree and rest for a while. "

Qi Qin: "..."

There were a total of thirty-eight people in the Wanshi Fengyu gang, eleven of whom were not online. The twenty-four people who were online, except for the three of Wanshi Shengyi, were all called together, formed into a team, and headed to the north of the city in a hurry.

After crossing the forest, Wan shishengyi realized that the north of the city is so big. If he keeps looking like this, how long will it take to find it?

Infernal Affairs: " I still remember the place where I encountered them . It has been more than an hour since I was killed. Maybe I can draw a line around it. "

Wanshi Shengyi said unhappily: " It's no use marking the area. They were still moving when we were looking for them. How could we possibly find them? "

A knight in the team interrupted and said, " Doesn't Wu Jian have a horse? He must be able to run faster than those two people. When he finds it, he can just notify us. "

When Wu Jian heard this, his face froze. He glared at the knight without leaving a trace and said, " I can go, I'm not afraid of death, but there is a warlock among them who can control people. It won't take him half a minute to kill me. Even if I tell you the coordinates immediately, they will be gone by the time you rush over. This won't work. "

In fact, it is feasible, because this method can at least use Wu Jian's mobility to shorten the distance between them. As long as Wu Jian is willing to die twice, the large force can meet Ji Xuanyi and the other two.

But Wu Jian is only level 22, and if he drops two more levels he will be killed. He will not agree to this no matter what. Moreover, the slogan of the Wanshi Fengyu gang is loyalty, and no one is willing to take the lead in saying that Wu Jian should die.

The situation suddenly became deadlocked.

After a long while, Feng Yuxixi spoke up to smooth things over: " How about this, we split up and look for it, and whoever finds it first can notify each other, how about that? "

immediately said: " No! For Mu Xuanyi, less than fifteen people means being alone! "

This sentence also has its origin. When Mu Xuanyi broke up the gang of a thousand people, the method he adopted was the simplest but most effective method to kill off marginal players. After this attempt was discovered, the leader of that gang immediately organized the gang members into teams of five to do daily tasks and try not to be left alone. Unexpectedly, the team was directly wiped out by Mu Xuanyi, and he also saved the other party the time of looking for people. The gang leader had no choice but to form more people and send players with sharper skills to escort them. Only then was Mu Xuanyi completely helpless against them when they were in a team of fifteen.

But by that time, the Thousand Man Gang had almost dispersed. What players want in a game is freedom, not being forced to be tied to a dozen people to complete a daily task, and being unable to act unless everyone is together. If it was only for a short period of time, it would be fine. The gang couldn't do anything to Mu Xuanyi, so was it going to go on like this?

The Thousand Man Gang thus disbanded, and a legend was left on the game forum that for Mu Xuanyi, a group of less than fifteen people was equivalent to being alone.

But things are different now than they were before.

Feng Yu laughed sadly: " Brother Wu Jian, you are too sensitive. Have you forgotten that Mu Xuanyi is now a warlock? Only assassins with stealth can fight against many people. Warlocks can't even beat others in a one-on-one fight. "

Wu Jian was the first one to know about this. He didn't expect that the killing had left him with a trauma in his heart. He actually forgot about it when Mu Xuanyi was mentioned and even spoke it out subconsciously.

Wu Jian laughed dryly and said awkwardly: " Oh, yes, yes, that's right. "

Feng Yuqi said sympathetically, " But the swordsman that Mu Xuanyi brought with him should not be underestimated. We'd better not divide into too many teams. There are 27 of us here, so let's divide into three teams of nine. It happens that Lao Wan, I, and the Wujian brothers can each lead a team. If there is any discovery, just chat with the three of us privately. "

Nine-man team? Wu Jian hesitated, but he didn't dare to say that he was a bit cowardly, so he reluctantly said: " Okay ..."

Feng Yu looked around and saw no one objected to him, so he said to Wan Shi Sheng Yi: " Then let's arrange it this way. Lao Wan will be the team leader. "

There are things to pay attention to when dividing a team. Some professions can cooperate well even if they are not familiar with each other, while some professions cannot be combined at all and can only fight on their own. Whether in pvp or pve , dividing the team by profession is a very important thing.

But Wanshi Fengyu didn't understand this. Their guild had never fought in a guild war, nor had they participated in any large-scale dungeons. To put it bluntly, they were just a group of rabble gathered together. At most, they worked together to complete tasks and level up, and bully individual players or something like that.

As soon as Feng Yuxixi told him about the division, he didn't know what to do. His brain was not suitable for thinking about these things with rules and regulations, so he just waved his hand and said, " Then everyone can choose whoever you want to follow. "

Twenty-four people all stood behind Fengyuqiqi and Wanshishengyi. There was nothing behind Wujian and his face turned green.

Feng Yuqi subconsciously wanted to laugh, but held it back and said, " Hey, Lao Wan, the team is not divided like this! "

Wansi Shengyi scratched his head and said, " Then you divide it up. It's really annoying that you deliberately threw it to me. "

The relationship between the two of them was actually very good, and there was no dark speculation about each other's actions.

Feng Yu said sadly, " We don't need to worry about coordination. There are only two of them. In short, try to spread out your professions as much as possible. Don't crowd together people of the same profession to give them a chance to target you. "

" Including me, there are six mages, eight swordsmen, four knights, three archers, and six assassins. How about this, brother Wujian, you take a knight, two mages, two assassins, an archer, and two swordsmen to the bottom lane, and Lao Wan and I will divide them up. How do you think? "

Wu Jian counted and subconsciously said: " We don't have milk? "

Feng Yuqi gave an awkward smile.

Wansi Fengyu is a monk gang, consisting entirely of male players who are passionate-minded. Swordsmen account for about one-third of the gang members, and the rest all choose output.

No one even plays offensive supports like warlocks, not to mention priests who can only add blood most of the time.

However, Wu Jian has been in the gang for so long that he doesn't even know whether there is any treatment in the gang. It can also be seen that the other party is not so dedicated to everything.

I feel a little unhappy when everything goes well and when the wind and rain are sad.

But now is not the time to talk about this. Wansi Shengyi said, " Brother Wujian, it doesn't matter if you don't have a healer. The swordsman doesn't have one either, and there's also a warlock as a burden. So many people are enough. What's more, if you run into them, you don't need to really kill them. Nine people can buy some time until Fengyu and I arrive. With more than 20 people, what are you afraid of? "

Feng Yuxi also said: " Yes, no matter which of us encounters it, if we can't defeat it, we can just delay it for a while. "

That's easy to say ... Wu Jian thought, haven't you seen the speed at which that swordsman kills people ? He's using his life to delay. Anyway, if I can't beat him when we meet, I'll just run away.

Having made up his mind, Wu Jian relaxed a little and said with a smile: " That's good, let's do it this way. "

Wansi Shengyi and Fengyu Qiqi divided the remaining sixteen people into groups, wrote down the appearance characteristics of the two people mentioned by Wujian, and then divided them into three groups: upper, middle and lower, and went looking for people separately.

Wu Jian still remembered that he met Mu Xuanyi and the others near the road that Wansi Shengyi took, and he deliberately avoided them and walked down.

Although he had planned to use Wanshi Fengyu to get rid of the hidden danger Mu Xuanyi, Wu Jian did not actually intend to spend too much effort to help. After all, facing an enemy like Mu Xuanyi, the further he rushed, the faster he would die. He now hoped that Wanshi Shengyi and Fengyu Qiqi would find Mu Xuanyi quickly, and he could just hang around in the bottom lane. Not long after the Wujian team left, a wizard suddenly said, " Oh, I remember this place. I've been here before. "

" Hmm? " Wu Jian looked at him.

The wizard smiled obscenely and said, " There is an altar a little further to the left, with many dancing girls inside! "

Wu Jian's eyes lit up, then he cleared his throat and said, " We are here for a serious matter, you understand? What's going on at the altar? Are there any missions? "

The wizard scratched his head and said, " It seems not. I remember that those over there had no names. They were all passers-by. "

Wu Jian breathed a sigh of relief. Mu Xuanyi was a PVP maniac. He was either getting kills or preparing to get kills. At his current level, he was probably still obsessed with upgrading. If there were no missions, Mu Xuanyi would not go there.

But he still pretended to be confused and said, " Pedestrians? It's hard to distinguish them from players. They might hide there on purpose. Let's go and take a look! "

He led a group of people and walked towards the altar in a swaggering manner.

On this side, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were almost falling asleep waiting on the tree, but no one came. Ji Xuanyi was bored and teaching Qi Qin how to deal damage to different professions, when they saw a few ant-sized figures coming over from a distance .

It must be said that even if a person riding a horse is only the size of an ant, he is still very conspicuous.

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " Oh, an acquaintance is here. "

Chapter 30

After hearing Ji Xuanyi's words , Qi Qin turned his head back , wanting to see who the acquaintance was.

Ji Xuanyi held onto the tree trunk and kicked him . Qi Qin looked back in bewilderment. Ji Xuanyi asked, " Did you remember what I told you about targeting each profession? "

Qi Qin nodded and said, " I'll remember it. "

At this time, Wu Jian and his group came closer. Because they were worried that Ji Xuanyi and the other two would suddenly appear, they held their weapons in their hands, making it easier for the two people on the tree to see their professions . Ji Xuanyi asked: " How do we fight this wave? "

Qi Qin took a look and frowned, Both " close combat and long range combat? "

Ji Xuan nodded and looked at him seriously.

Qi Qin panicked and stammered, " How, how do you fight? "

Ji Xuanyi said with some amusement: " You ask me? "

Qi Qin awoke with a start and quickly asked, " Kill the archers first? "
Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Generally speaking, if there is a chance , the remote ones should be dealt with first. "

 " But your weapon is not for nothing. The attack power plus your own ability can kill people instantly , so the first person you want to kill now is not the archer. "

Qi Qin was stunned and asked: " Who is that? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " It's Wu Jian. "

 " Ah? Why? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Because I don't like him. "

Qi Qin: "..."

This reason can be said to be very sufficient and reasonable.

Wu Jian approached with a group of people . From a distance , they could see people moving around densely inside the altar . If a player sneaked in, it would be very difficult to be discovered.

He felt a little guilty again . Could it be that Mu Xuanyi and the others were really here?

The wizard from before asked: " Should we go in and look for it? "

Wu Jian coughed dryly: " No hurry, let's go around the side and take a look. "

It turned out that he was scared. The others exchanged glances secretly.

Wu Jian didn't think he was a coward. He thought it was being cautious. It was better to observe beforehand than to rush in rashly and be ambushed.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were hiding on the side of the road. They had originally planned to wait for Wu Jian and his men to enter first before attacking them from behind. However, the other team had assassins with high agility and reconnaissance capabilities, and a heavily armored swordsman like Qi Qin would be easily discovered. When the two were discussing how to reduce the sound of their footsteps, they found that Wu Jian's team was circling towards them.

Ji Xuanyi was shocked by this and asked, " Does he know we are here? "

Qi Qin was also a little unsure and said hesitantly : " It shouldn't be, right? "

As he was speaking, Wu Jian was about to pass under the tree.

Although he suspected that the other party was trying to give himself away on purpose, Qi Qin still jumped off the tree the moment Wu Jian passed by and pounced towards him!

Qi Qin himself must have weighed about 150 to 160 pounds, and with his heavy armor and chest-high giant sword, he must have weighed at least 300 pounds. He jumped down from a three-meter-high tree and landed on Wu Jian, crushing both him and his horse half to death.

Wu Jian only had time to show a shocked and angry expression before Qi Qin sent him back to the resurrection point with a single blow.

No one expected Wu Jian to die so quickly. Qi Qin himself was stunned for a moment, and the others were even more frightened. They reacted a beat late and cursed " Fuck " while throwing their skills at Qi Qin.

The only archer in the team wanted to take advantage of the chaos to distance himself. He was running out with his hands and feet trembling, but suddenly his body went numb and he couldn't

move. Then he heard another voice coming from the tree where the swordsman was hiding: "Left hand, archer's sword."

The archer was unable to move, watching in despair as Qi Qin, who was originally surrounded by his teammates, suddenly found his target, waved away everyone and rushed towards him. In the split second before turning into white light and flying away, the archer came out of his paralysis and shouted desperately: "There's another one on the tree!"

In fact, he didn't need to remind others to know that Qi Qin was able to escape instantly because someone turned his target to the person in the tree.

The two mages threw fireballs at the tree at the same time. Ji Xuanyi had anticipated this and jumped down from the tree with a somersault. He even lost some blood, but fortunately he didn't feel any pain and it didn't affect his movements. Before they could react, Ji Xuanyi had already started running.

Qi Qin killed the archer in seconds and was fighting with several melee fighters. Unexpectedly, the next second after Ji Xuanyi came down from the tree, everyone abandoned him and chased after Ji Xuanyi.

In fact, when outnumbered, there is no need to worry about killing the auxiliary first. Just rely on your numbers to kill the output in seconds. However, as soon as they came into contact, the people from Wanshi Fengyu immediately discovered that Qi Qin's equipment was very good, with high attack and strong defense, and they could not beat him at all. If they kept attacking him, they would easily be killed by him and Ji Xuanyi.

If they kill the warlock first, although some people will be sent back to the resurrection point by Qi Qin in the chaos, they can slowly kill Qi Qin who has no support. In addition, attacking the auxiliary is also a way to break up the concentrated fire in a way. It can force the opponent's output to give up the attack and turn to save the auxiliary who is about to die. In this way, the situation can be reversed instantly, from passively being beaten to actively attacking.

However, this tactic has a condition, which is that they must at least attack the warlock in front of them first.

Ji Xuanyi had no idea how many assistants he had killed and was familiar with their output patterns. He distanced himself from them early on, but his own speed was very slow. Although it would be difficult for swordsmen and knights without horses to catch up with him, assassins did not have such worries.

The two assassins quickly ran behind Ji Xuanyi and activated the skill "Steal Kill" at the same time. However, at this moment, Ji Xuanyi suddenly turned around, startling the two of them. Then, facing them in an awkward posture, he rolled sideways and dodged one of the skills. But this is the limit of what he can do now. The attack of another person still fell on him, but because Ji Xuanyi turned back suddenly, the effect behind him was not triggered, and only about one tenth of his blood was reduced.

Two noobs.

Ji Xuan thought expressionlessly, and was relieved to find that Qi Qin listened to him and did not rush to save him, but was beating up the two mages who had no melee protection.

One mage had already turned into white light, while the other one was running for his life, cursing at his melee fighters: " What the hell are you doing! This swordsman has such a high attack power! Don't let him go! Come save me! "

The people chasing Ji Xuanyi hesitated for a moment, and Ji Xuanyi immediately pulled his hand out and released the " Curse of the Lone Wanderer " that he had been holding back on at the mage . The mage's escape froze and he was caught up by Qi Qin and killed with two swords.

The remaining five melee fighters finally realized something was wrong.

From the time Qi Qin suddenly jumped down from the tree to now, it was actually less than two minutes! Of the original nine people, only five were left, and all the ranged ones were dead! In other words, there was a high possibility that they had been wiped out by the swordsman before they could kill the warlock in front of them!

No one wants to be demoted for no reason, especially in a game where upgrading is difficult. The remaining knight noticed the stiff expressions on the faces of the others and shouted, " We can take as much blood as we can from them! We just need to hold on until the gang leader and the others get here! "

The other four people reacted immediately and continued to attack Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi had been running until now and had been harassed by two assassins. He had been caught up a long time ago and was being approached by five melee fighters. It was useless to hide now. Fortunately, Qi Qin rushed over while they were stunned, pushed Ji Xuanyi away, put up a guard, and blocked their attack amid the teeth-grinding sound of metal friction.

Ji Xuanyi staggered after being pushed, but he was not angry with Qi Qin. After he stabilized himself , he immediately distanced himself from them and stood about ten meters behind Qi Qin with his staff in hand.

Qi Qin waved away the five men, held the sword in both hands, and stood firmly in front of them. The faces of Wanshi Fengyu and the others all looked ugly. They had no long-range attacks , and the only two assassins could not be invisible due to their levels, so they had no way to sneak around. If they wanted to attack Ji Xuanyi now, they could only break through Qi Qin's defense line head-on.

But the swordsman's operation is really awesome, and his damage is inexplicably high. He killed a squishy with two slashes. Not to mention going around to kill the warlock, it's hard to say how long the five of them can hold out ...

The five people looked at each other, and after a moment of silence, they had no choice but to bite the bullet and pounce on Qi Qin.

Not to mention how several people were beaten by Qi Qin, Wu Jian flew to the resurrection point in the north of the city two minutes ago. Seeing that he was only one level away from the novice protection line, he was so angry that he cursed.

In fact, what made him most frustrated was not that he was killed by Qi Qin's sneak attack , which was not the first time anyway, but that when he died, he was first killed by Qi Qin's Heavenly Justice, which took away half of his blood, and then he was killed by Qi Qin's sword. Otherwise, he would have been able to fight back, so how could he be killed instantly!

It's so frustrating!

Before Wu Jian could utter a few words of curse, he saw another white light appear next to him, and the archer stood next to him with an embarrassed look on his face.

Wu Jian: "..."

Archer: "..."

The archer hesitated for a moment and asked, "Have you told the leader about those two people?"

Wu Jian: "You came too fast. I didn't have time to type."

Archer: "..."

Just when Wu Jian was informing Wan Shi Sheng Yi and Feng Yu Qi Qi of the news, two mages came out from the resurrection point one after another. One of them, who was pointing the way to Wu Jian at the altar, was still complaining that the melee skills of several of them were not good enough and they were outwitted by a warlock for so long, which led to his death. In fact, God is fair, no matter how awesome Ji Xuan is, he is only level 24 now, and it only took him less than a minute to outrun those melee fighters.

Wu Jian was now angry when he saw this mage. He was talking about the altar for no reason. He caused him to drop another level. If he hadn't died once, Wu Jian would have suspected that he was an undercover sent by Mu Xuanyi! Now his tone was not very good, and he said in a gloomy tone: "That was really a long time. It has been two minutes since I was resurrected!" What it means is that don't blame others for your own poor performance.

The mage was also very upset after hearing this, as if you had persisted in Wuxian for a long time, but you still died faster than him! Besides, wasn't it because of you that everyone was demoted in the first place?

Wanshi Shengyi and Fengyu Qiqi both wanted the hidden information in Wujian's hands, so they were usually polite to him. But it was different for other people in the gang. The mage frowned and was ready to quarrel with Wujian.

Fortunately, before this, news of Wanshi Shengyi's victory came back first, saying that he and Feng Yuqi's two teams were rushing towards the altar, so they were asked to hold on.

Yes, there are still five people alive now, they can definitely hold back Mu Xuanyi and the others, and when it is Bai Mu Xuanyi's turn and they go to the game forum to show off, this part will definitely be included!

Wu Jian's eyes lit up and he typed a response with both hands quickly. He agreed without thinking. Just as he was trying hard to exaggerate how much role he played in the time-delaying tactics, a white light flashed in the resurrection point again.

The four of them turned around at the same time and found two assassins walking out of the white light.

The four people in Wujian: "..."

Two assassins: "..."

The six people looked at each other, and when one of the assassins was about to speak, the resurrection point lit up again.

The six people looked at the knight in confusion as he walked out.

Wu Jian quickly deleted the words typed in the dialog box and said to Wan Shi Sheng Yi: " Mu Xuanyi and his swordsmen are so shameless! They actually attacked us by surprise. Now only two swordsmen are still alive! "

Wanshi Shengyi, who was rushing to the altar, frowned.

Although Feng Yuqiqi and he had gone their separate ways, they had always kept a very close distance to facilitate support. After receiving Wu Jian's message, they would soon reunite. Now, she was standing next to him, wondering, " What happened? "

Wanshi Shengyi's face turned grim: " There are only two people left from Wujian. "

Feng Yuqi was stunned: " How is this possible?! How long has it been since he sent the message? "

Wanshi Shengyi said irritably: " I told you, why are you looking for trouble with Mu Xuanyi! "

Feng Yu groaned: " He is just a sorcerer, he doesn't even have any attack power. Wu Jian and the others are in such a miserable state, right? It's because of that swordsman, right? "

No matter who it was because of, Wan Shishengyi was in a bad mood now. He really didn't want to fight with Mu Xuanyi. They hadn't even met yet, and six people in the gang had been demoted – he automatically eliminated Wu Jian, and when a real fight broke out, who knows what the result would be.

Wanshishengyi was feeling upset and when he glanced over, he found that Wujian had sent another message.

[Wu Jian] : Boss, the two swordsmen are now at the resurrection point ...

All the best: "..."

Okay, before the fight officially started, one third of the people had been demoted.

Fengyu asked sadly: " What's wrong? "

Wanshi Shengyi said with a sullen face: " The Wujian team was wiped out. "

Fengyu was stunned for a moment.

Wanshi Shengyi thought of the fate of the once glorious Thousand Man Gang and couldn't help cursing again: " Damn it, how the hell did I get involved with Mu Xuanyi! I don't even want to fight him! "

Feng Yu said helplessly: " Lao Wan, it's not a question of whether we want to fight or not, but Mu Xuanyi has already set his sights on us. "

Wanshi Shengyi now thought of Wujian selling them out, rubbed his hair irritably, and said, " Once this is over, I will kick that Wujian guy out right away. "

Although he didn't know whether the storm would still exist after this matter was over ...

Feng Yu patted his shoulder comfortingly.

[All the best] : Your team was wiped out?

[无间] : Yeah ...

[无间] : But it has nothing to do with me. They probably thought I was more threatening, so I was the first one to be attacked. Alas, I didn't expect that the rest of the people couldn't hold on.

Damn, you're passing the buck again ...

If Wu Jian were in front of Wan Shi Sheng Yi at this moment, he would probably be killed to level 20 by Wan Shi Sheng Yi himself.

Wanshishengyi endured it and continued to chat with him in secret.

[Wansi Shengyi] : What should we do? Are they still at the altar?

It took a while for Wu Jian to reply.

[Wu Jian] : Yes, Xiao Wu said that before he died, he heard Mu Xuanyi say that they were waiting for us there.

Finally, he added: " That's too much. Mu Xuanyi simply looks down on you. "

To be honest, Wan Shishengyi thought it was normal for Mu Xuanyi to look down on him, but Wu Jian, this guy who always wanted to cause trouble, was really annoying!

Wansi Shengyi tried to hold back, but couldn't help it and directly deleted Wujian's friend and turned to ask Xiaowu he had just mentioned.

Feng Xiaowu was a die-hard fan of Wansi Shengyi and had been in the gang for a long time. They both played swordsman classes, so they had a good relationship. He also disliked Wujian. After receiving the news from Wansi Shengyi, he said, " Yes, those two people did say they were waiting for us there. "

Everything will be fine, look at the wind and rain.

Feng Yu frowned and said, " There is no other way. We can only go up. "

Wansi Shengyi nodded and said to Xiao Wu: " You and Wujian come together. Fengyu and I will go first. "

The resurrection point where Wu Jian and his team are located is farther from the altar than Wan Shi Shengyi and his team . If Wan Shi Shengyi goes up first, they may not be able to arrive until the middle of the battle. If they can win by then, they can help Wan Shi Shengyi. If they cannot win, they can also retreat quickly.

Wansi Shengyi didn't consider whether he would lose due to the lack of people. He just thought that Feng Xiaowu and the others had already dropped a level and couldn't drop again. Feng Xiaowu could tell that Wansi Shengyi was taking care of those who had been demoted first, and he couldn't help but said with emotion: " Boss ..."

Wansi Shengyi sighed and replied in a rather tragic tone: " Stop talking. We don't know if this gang will still exist after this fight. If Mu Xuanyi wants to break us up, remember to quit the gang as soon as possible. "

Feng Xiaowu said firmly: " No, we will not quit the gang! Even if we are gang-raped and driven out of Green Forest City! We are still thirty-seven brothers together! "

Wansi Shengyi felt warm in his heart and said, " Good brother! "

[Feng Xiaowu] : Boss, be careful! We'll be there soon!

Wansi Shengyi took a deep breath and said to Fengyu sadly: " We must work together to overcome this difficulty! "

Feng Yuqi nodded solemnly.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin would certainly not really wait for them there. Wansi Fengyu had at least twenty people. Once they dispersed from a distance , a short-legged person like Qi Qin would be at a great disadvantage and could only passively take the beating, not to mention that there was also Ji Xuanyi, who was like a burden.

Ji Xuanyi did tell Qi Qin that if there were too many people, he would most likely die, and asked him not to worry and to concentrate on clearing out the people. However, Qi Qin had given up on saving Ji Xuanyi and went to kill the two mages only because he believed in Ji Xuanyi's ability. Now that Ji Xuanyi himself said he would die, he refused to agree to the battle that the other party had proposed.

" I'm here to protect you. How can I watch you get killed ? " Qi Qin was very determined this time.

Ji Xuanyi was helpless: " It's just a level drop, can't you just kill them all and help me get revenge? "

Qi Qin shook his head: " This is different. I will never take back the promises I made. "

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly.

Qi Qin felt his heart tremble, and he wanted to kneel down and admit his mistake immediately, but he stiffened his neck and held on, saying with great backbone: " This is the only thing that won't work! "

Ji Xuanyi: " ... "

Unexpectedly, Qi Qin was so determined this time. Ji Xuanyi felt strange, but he was not angry. He just said, " It's up to you. You will be happy when we die together. "

Qi Qin said seriously: " I won't let you die. "

Ji Xuanyi accidentally met Qi Qin's determined eyes, turned away in embarrassment, and said angrily: " Stop talking, I know. "

Because of Feng Xiaowu's reminder, Wanshishengyi and Fengyuqingqi checked carefully along the way to see if there were people hiding in the trees, or behind any bushes or stones. When they were almost at the altar, they even just walked on the empty road. Ranged professions such as mages and archers were also surrounded by swordsmen and knights very cautiously, for fear of sneak attacks.

Wansi Shengyi left Feng Yuqiqi behind him and led a dozen people to the outside of the altar at a snail's pace.

The open space outside the altar was empty, without a single person.

Wansi Shengyi was stunned: " Didn't you say you were waiting for us here? "

Feng Yu said sadly, " If a person like Mu Xuanyi didn't have a heart, he would have been killed a thousand times. How could he really tell the truth? "

Wansi Shengyi frowned and asked, " Could it be that he was worried about our large numbers and left just like that? "

Feng Yu sadly shook his head: " We only have so many people, it's impossible. He must be lying in ambush somewhere, preparing to attack us by surprise. "

This is the problem. Where are Mu Xuanyi and the swordsmen ambushing?

The mages and archers stretched out their weapons from the gaps left by the melee fighters and frantically attacked the surrounding trees and shelters, but they found nothing except leaves and dust.

He had clearly prepared to fight to the death, but when he got here he found no one there.

Wansi Shengyi felt suffocated and simply shouted to those around him: " Mu Xuanyi! If you are a man, come out! Let's fight it out in an upright manner! "

Feng Yu coughed awkwardly.

It's true that they want to decide the winner, but they don't seem to be very fair. After all, it's eighteen against two ... cough!

Chapter 31

The people who had nothing to do gathered in the open space . For a while , everyone turned their eyes to Wanshi Shengyi.

What to do now?

Wan Shishengyi's mouth twitched a little , he looked at Feng Yuqi sadly , and whispered: " We can't find it, are we going to leave now? "

Feng Yu shook his head sadly and said, " No , you absolutely cannot leave now. "

Wanshishengyi frowned.

This is the problem of a guild versus an individual. It's not that they can't win. If they all rush in, no one can defeat a hundred people alone , unless the GM comes to help them cheat . Even Mu Xuanyi, who had the ability to become invisible and kill people in seconds, was helpless against them after the opposing guild gathered 15 people.

A gang was broken up by one person . The problem lies in the gang's freedom and speed of action.

Individual players are very free and have high mobility. They may get tired of doing a task and come to kill you , or they may choke on their food and come to kill you again , or they may just meet you on the road and come to kill you again . There is no pattern at all and you cannot guard against them.

If they were just ordinary people , it would be fine. They might not be able to beat gang members in a one-on-one fight , and it would not have much impact on the entire gang . But people of Mu Xuanyi's level are different, because there are very few people who can beat him. He can kill anyone he wants . If a big gang messes with such an ordinary person, it will be in trouble.

Because when facing them, you can only win by numbers, and big gangs cannot always be in a state of assembly.

If Wanshi Fengyu fails to completely deal with Mu Xuanyi this time, then what will greet them next will be endless harassment. Anyone who is left alone will be killed in minutes , and by the time they gather people who can defeat Mu Xuanyi, the other party will have already escaped. If they insist on tying the entire gang together to act, they will repeat the mistakes of the Thousand-Man Gang.

When a game becomes a prison where players must act collectively, it is impossible for players who have lost their freedom to continue staying in the guild.

Wanshi Shengyi looked at Feng Yuqi, who whispered, " We only have two choices: find Mu Xuanyi here and beat him, or just give up and leave, and then be beaten by him. "

Wanshi Shengyi collapsed and said: " I just can't find it now! "

Feng Yu hesitated for a moment and said firmly: " He must be nearby. "

Who doesn't know this? Wanshi Shengyi sighed, looked around, and suddenly froze for a moment, raised his finger and asked: " Could they be in there? "

Feng Yuqi looked in the direction he pointed and found the densely packed doors on the altar. His scalp suddenly went numb and he said, " This kind of place ..."

 " Um? "

 " It's a perfect opportunity to be ambushed ..." Feng Yu said sadly and desperately.

Wanshi Shengyi also thought of this and his face looked very ugly.

Feng Yu said sadly, " They must be hiding in there. This place is perfect. If we go in, we'll be sending ourselves to death. If we don't go in, it'll be the same as surrendering. It's disgusting ..."

Wanshi Shengyi asked, " Is it possible to let the ranged players cast skills directly inside? "

Feng Yu sadly shook his head: " No, the altar is too big, it's useless. "

The two men pondered for a while, and Feng Yuqi's eyes lit up and said, " How about this? The melee fighters go in to search, and the ranged fighters gather below to provide support. Once a melee fighter sounds the alarm, the ranged fighters immediately use their skills in that direction. As long as the general direction is determined, the ranged bombing will definitely work! "

Wanshi Shengyi understood what he meant and said happily: " That's a good idea! But Xiaowu said that the swordsman has high damage. What if our brothers are killed before we can use our ranged skills? "

It is a bit short-sighted to say such things at this time. There is no need to hesitate to know which one to choose between a person being demoted and a gang being disbanded. However, Feng Yuqiqi knows that Wan Shishengyi is speaking from the heart and he is seriously worried about this issue. For the person who is demoted, even if he knows that he is the less important one, he will definitely not feel good. Feng Yuqiqi appreciates this point of Wan Shishengyi and becomes his brother.

Feng Yu smiled sadly and was about to speak when the melee fighters who heard their conversation said, " It's okay, it's just a level drop! For the sake of our guild, it doesn't matter if we get gangbangbed! "

 " Yes, yes, don't worry, boss! "

 " We can win, it doesn't matter! "

 " Just listen to the deputy, the brothers are all willing! "

Wanshi Shengyi was deeply moved, Fengyu Qiqi also nodded and said: " Everyone is right, if any of the brothers are demoted, we can help them to practice back, right! "

Everyone said in unison: " Yes! "

 " Is that all right? " Feng Yu said to Wan Shi Sheng Yi with a sad smile, " You lead the melee troops in, and I'll stay down below with the ranged troops , and we can work together. How do you think? "

Wanshi Shengyi suddenly became full of heroic spirit, nodded his head, and waved his hand: " Melee fighters, go to the altar together! Spread out and look for people! Shout immediately when you find the target! "

 " yes! "

Feng Yuqi also said: " Stand by on the remote location, pay attention, if someone shouts, use your skills immediately, understand! "

" clear! "

Wanshishengyi and Fengyuqiqi exchanged glances, and entered the altar with a group of melee fighters in a heroic and high-spirited manner.

In order to concentrate their skills, the ranged players still huddled together, staring intently at their teammates who were gathered in the middle, ready to provide support at any time.

Two minutes passed like this, and there seemed to be no gain. Staring at one place like this was really boring and tiring. An archer standing further back couldn't hold it anymore and lost his concentration.

There seemed to be some sound? The archer was stunned for a moment, and then there was a very light sound of clattering ... It seemed like the sound of armor colliding?

That's not right. The swordsmen and knights have all entered the altar, so where does the sound of armor come from?

The archer suddenly thought of something, his eyes widened, and just as he was about to turn around, he felt a pain in his waist and his health bar was almost at the bottom.

When the archer was about to be stabbed with the last blow, he shouted at the top of his lungs: " They are outside!!! "

Ji Xuanyi, who was far away , was shocked and thought unhappily that Qi Qin really needed equipment with a lightening effect!

That's right, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were outside the whole time. When Wanshishengyi and the others walked over and threw skills to both sides, in order to prevent the skills from making any noise when equipped with armor or swords, Ji Xuanyi stood on top of Qi Qin and took two fireballs, reducing one third of his blood. Qi Qin almost exploded at that time, but was held down by Ji Xuanyi.

When Wansi Fengyu split into two teams and exposed their fragile long-range weapons , Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi, who were hiding in the bushes, immediately took action and tiptoed towards them from behind .

Thanks to Feng Yuqi's order, the rangers were so focused that they didn't even hear Qi Qin's footsteps. It was not until Qi Qin launched the attack that someone noticed them.

The archer turned into a streak of white light, and returned to the resurrection point with him along with the two mages who were still standing beside him. Qi Qin used the swordsman's skill [Sweep] . With the attack bonus of the purple weapon guardian, this skill directly cut the three fragile ranged enemies to the bone. For Qi Qin, finishing off the enemies was just a piece of cake. While finishing off the enemies, he had already set his sights on the remaining three ranged enemies .

Feng Yuqi, who was standing in the front row, didn't realize the two people appeared behind him until the archer shouted, but it was too late. The ranged attacker was approached by the melee attacker, who had such high attack power. Feng Yuqi didn't even have time to throw a fireball before he flew away along with the three white lights.

The melee fighters on the altar finally reacted. Wansi Shengyi roared: " Wind and Rain! " and ran down the altar with the melee fighters at the fastest speed.

But it was too late. The remaining mage and archer had already been killed by Qi Qin's sword. Wan Shishengyi's face turned pale and blue. He looked at Qi Qin, then at Ji Xuanyi, and laughed in anger: "Okay, okay, it's you! If you want to beat us up, we'll see if you have the ability to do so!"

Six ranged players died among the eighteen people, and there are twelve people left on Wanshishengyi's side. Half of them are swordsmen with high defense. Even if they grind away, they should be able to kill this guy!

Qi Qin held the sword in both hands and stood firmly in front of Ji Xuan. After hearing Wan Shishengyi's words, he tilted his head and said with a smile: "How about giving it a try?"

In Qi Qin's opinion, Wanshi Shengyi not only shielded the scum Wu Jian who came to cause trouble for Ji Xuanyi, but also blew up half of Ji Xuanyi's blood in front of him. Even someone as good-tempered as Qi Qin could not tolerate it. He was going to get serious!

Wan Shishengyi and his melee fighters rushed forward yelling. Qi Qin did not give in. He held his greatsword in his hand and started fighting with them. Ji Xuanyi was very leisurely, standing behind and watching, almost holding a handful of melon seeds in his hand.

In terms of close combat, it is almost impossible for anyone to be Qi Qin's opponent. The only question is whether the enemy's health needs to be reduced by two or three cuts. Within two minutes, Ji Xuanyi had seen three or four streams of light flying away from the crowd surrounding Qi Qin. They were all fragile assassins.

Soon after, the two knights were also sent back to the resurrection point. Wanshi Shengyi's skills were actually at an above-average player level. He yelled and mixed his skills with random normal attacks. After a series of operations, he found that half of the melee team he led had been killed, and he was immediately disappointed.

Is this swordsman cheating? They had clearly used their skills, but all of them were blocked by the opponent's heavy sword. On the other hand, their own people were slashed every now and then, and if they were slashed a few more times, they were directly sent to the resurrection point ... Could it be that they really could not escape the fate of being beaten up by Lun Bai?

Wanshi Shengzhi was anxious and angry, and Qi Qin had even begun to focus on attacking the swordsman. Soon, the weakest swordsman among them could not hold on anymore, and turned into white light and flew away, while the remaining people were in the same situation.

Wan Shi Sheng Yi, who had no choice but to do anything about it, could no longer find the courage to blame Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi. He only regretted that he had not discovered Wu Jian's true identity earlier and kicked him out of the gang, leaving Wan Shi Feng Yu alive. Forced to this point!

Just when only three people were still struggling to support themselves, they heard the sound of horse hooves hitting the ground.

Ji Xuanyi immediately changed his position and ran to the side of Qi Qin, and his victorious eyes suddenly lit up.

Feng Xiaowu and Wu Jian finally arrived!

Although there are only nine people, they have three long-range attackers. If they attack Mu Xuanyi and break the swordsman's momentum to rescue him, maybe they will have a chance to escape!

However, Wanshi Shengyi's plan failed. Feng Xiaowu and his men had never thought of fighting Ji Xuanyi. Feng Xiaowu himself rushed up immediately upon seeing Wanshi Shengyi, shouting: " Boss! We must die together! "

All the best: "..."

Can't I just fucking live?

Just when Wan Shi Shengyi was distracted, Qi Qin used the skill [Sweep] again , sending Wan Shi Shengyi, who had no time to speak, and the other two back to the resurrection point. Then he turned around and faced Feng Xiaowu and others who were coming towards him. Ji Xuan raised his hand to control the archer in the distance and shouted: " Kill the long-range one first ! One sword for the archer! "

Qi Qin immediately swung his sword to shake off the melee fighters Feng Xiaowu and the others, and rushed towards the archers in the distance. Feng Xiaowu and the other five had to desperately block Qi Qin's movements to create time for the ranged fighters to distance themselves. However, the archers had already been paralyzed by Ji Xuanyi in advance, and could only watch Qi Qin come to them again. Before dying, they shouted unwillingly: Why " did you kill me first again ! "

There's nothing I can do. You're an archer, so who else should I target if not you?

After the archer died, everyone naturally turned their attention to the person closest to him. After seeing that person clearly, everyone couldn't help but curse, "How fucking shameless!"

A knight on horseback! He had actually been standing with the long-range since the beginning, hiding so far away ! This can no longer be described as cowardly!

Because he was always killed in seconds before, this was the first time that Wu Jian had the chance to see Qi Qin kill someone with his own eyes. The opponent's neat movement immediately made Wu Jian realize that this swordsman would not be weaker than Mu Xuanyi at the beginning, and all his plans were in vain.

The moment he realized this, Wu Jian made a quick decision and turned his horse around and fled without looking back.

" Fuck! Wu Jian, come back here! "

Of course Wu Jian would not listen to him. He rode his horse very fast, leaving Feng Xiaowu with only his horse's butt. Feng Xiaowu was so angry that he was half dead. At this time, Qi Qin had caught up with the other wizard and sent him away amid his shouting and cursing.

The other melee fighters looked at Feng Xiaowu at a loss, not knowing how to fight since Wu Jian had already run away. Were they really just giving away their heads?

Just as they stopped moving, the only remaining mage was controlled by Ji Xuanyi and then killed by Qi Qin.

There are only five of them left ...

Looking at Qi Qin walking towards them, Feng Xiaowu gritted his teeth and shouted: " The bastard Wu Jian ran away, but we can't retreat for the sake of the gang! Even if I die and return to level 20, I will not give up fighting with you! As long as we have brothers, we will always be there for you no matter what the weather! "

The other people were also hot-blooded, otherwise they would not have stayed in Wanshifengyu for so long. They immediately responded and rushed towards Qi Qin together.

Qi Qin was originally very angry because Ji Xuan Ichigo lost blood in front of him, but after hearing Feng Xiaowu's shouting, Qi Qin couldn't help but began to admire them.

Apart from shielding Wu Jian and doing some unethical things of bullying ordinary players, the relationship between Wan Shi Feng Yu and them is still admirable. Although it's a bit silly, there's actually nothing to criticize about such brotherhood. You have to know that this is just a game. It's very easy to give up on interacting with some people and just turn around and run away like Wu Jian, and no one will bother them in the future.

But these people are willing to stick with it for their brothers. This kind of feeling is really rare. If it were Qi Qin's time, even if he was a villain, he would most likely be praised as a loyal man. Qi Qin couldn't bear to kill them.

But Ji Xuanyi, who was used to seeing this kind of thing, was different. He was not moved at all. He just wanted to kill everyone in this annoying gang back to level 20, and then complete the mission to level up. So when he saw Qi Qin's hesitation, he said in dissatisfaction: " What are you doing? "

Qi Qin froze up, and while resisting the attacks of Feng Xiaowu and the others, he said guiltily: " I, I'm trying my best to fight them ..."

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly for a long time before he slowly said, " Do you think I'm stupid, or do you think I'm blind? "

Qi Qin thought, I wouldn't dare to do any of them!

But he really didn't want to kill the people in front of him, so he had to grit his teeth and keep silent.

Feng Xiaowu and the others certainly felt that Qi Qin did not use his full strength against them. They also heard his conversation with Ji Xuanyi, which seemed to have some disagreement, and they exchanged glances.

At this time, Ji Xuanyi's expression was already very scary, so scary that if Qi Qin could turn his head and look at him, he would immediately be so scared that his legs would go weak and he would kneel down and beg for mercy.

Qi Qin could almost guess this, so he didn't dare to look back at him, but Ji Xuanyi didn't want to endure it anymore and slowly walked towards him.

As a warlock, Ji Xuanyi's footsteps were very light, but every step seemed to be stepping on Qi Qin's heart. Qi Qin had already begun to tremble, and felt that his heart was about to explode because of Ji Xuanyi's fright. Before Ji Xuanyi walked to his side, Qi Qin had an idea, and he clenched the sword tightly, exerted force with his hand, and threw Feng Xiaowu and the other five who were pressing their weapons on the guard out, and whispered: " Go! "

Feng Xiaowu flew out before he could react, and at the same time he heard Qi Qin yelling exaggeratedly: " Oh! There's still blood on the skin! What should I do? "

Of course, a few people understood what Qi Qin meant. They got up from the ground and ran away without looking back.

Qi Qin looked at the backs of the five people running away and breathed a sigh of relief. When he turned around, he saw Ji Xuanyi's face standing right behind him. His heart suddenly skipped a beat and his body became unreal.

[System Security Alert] : Player's heart rate is too high, player's heart rate is too high!

Qi Qin covered his chest and smiled weakly at Ji Xuanyi: " Hehe ..."

Ji Xuanyi curled his lips coldly: " You are very powerful. "

Qi Qin's head was covered in cold sweat, and he whispered, " I, I, I'm not that good ..."

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly.

Qi Qin originally wanted to lie and say that he made a mistake, but he found it difficult to even open his mouth. After holding it in for a long time, he finally couldn't hold it in any longer. He didn't know who he learned this from, but he squatted down with his head in his hands smoothly, crying bitterly: " I'm sorry!! I was wrong!!! "

Will he be kicked to the ground and beaten next? Qi Qin was not afraid that Ji Xuan would beat him to death. He was afraid that Ji Xuan would think he was disobedient and abandon him to find someone else to bind him.

Thinking of this, Qi Qin couldn't help but feel a little regretful. Wanshi Fengyu and the others were indeed good, but if they were left behind by Ji Xuanyi, it would be too worthless. He couldn't help but reach out and grab Ji Xuanyi's ankle, whispering: " Hit me ..."

Qi Qin was too tall and was wearing heavy armor. Even when he squatted down pitifully, he still looked a huge mass and very clumsy.

Ji Xuan looked at him for a while, then used his magic wand to hit the iron shell he was wearing, making a crisp sound: " Stand up. "

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin quickly got up and stood in front of Ji Xuanyi with his head down.

 " Actually, I'm not particularly angry. " After a moment of silence, Ji Xuanyi suddenly said.

Qi Qin: "..."

If I remember correctly, I almost quit the game because of his expression? Qi Qin thought silently.

Although Ji Xuanyi said so, for safety reasons, Qi Qin apologized again: " I'm sorry ..."

Ji Xuanyi waved his hand: " It's okay. "

Seeing that Qi Qin was still cowering, Ji Xuanyi simply said, " In fact, when I started playing this game, I was planning to adjust my mood and cultivate my sentiments. Otherwise, I wouldn't have to play a warlock and find you to bind me. If I were still an assassin, everything would have been over by now. "

This statement is true. Compared to swordsmen, assassins are more convenient in pvp , especially when seeking revenge in the wild.

Ji Xuanyi said indifferently: " So it doesn't matter if we let them go. Didn't you say that it's better to resolve a feud than to create one? "

Qi Qin really didn't expect to hear these words from Ji Xuanyi in this life, and he was immediately moved and said: " Xuanyi ..."

Ji Xuanyi: " But if you're already married, don't hold back next time, or I'll kick you out and go find someone else to play with. "

Qi Qin quickly assured: " No, no! There won't be a next time! "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Okay, those Wanshi Fengyu people probably don't dare to come, let's go do our mission. "

Qi Qin couldn't help but ask: " You are not angry anymore? "

Ji Xuan frowned and said unhappily: " I said I'm not angry! "

Qi Qin shuddered and said quickly: " Okay, okay! I got it! "

Ji Xuanyi snorted softly, and Qi Qin said cautiously: " Then we won't fight them either? "

Ji Xuanyi said casually: " Let's talk about it later and see how they perform. "

What can all the storms and winds show?

Wanshi Shengyi is now sitting at the resurrection point with a gloomy face, surrounded by people like Wanshi Fengyu.

After Feng Xiaowu escaped, he sent them a message saying that Wujian had run away alone, and they had been released by the swordsman and were heading towards the resurrection point.

[Wanshi Shengyi] : What happened? Did the swordsman let you go?

[Feng Xiaowu] : The situation is a bit complicated , boss, I'm coming over to talk to you in person!

Chapter 32

it is really funny to hear Ji Xuanyi say " It is better to resolve a feud than to create one " , he is indeed serious about " cultivating one's sentiments " and " relaxing one's mind " .

Let's not talk about the reason for now . If it wasn't for this , why would he play a warlock ? His old profession of assassin is so cool. Why would he look for binding? It's not like he has nothing better to do.

However, Qi Qin didn't know what he was thinking. He was full of questions and looked absent-minded when he was doing the task next to Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuan glanced at him and couldn't help asking, " Is it really that strange? "

Qi Qin nodded subconsciously , then immediately shrank and shook his head.

Ji Xuanyi sighed: " To be honest, I almost attacked you when you let those people go. "

Qi Qin: "..."

Sure enough , the expression he saw was not fake ...

" According to my previous thoughts , your behavior is the same as betrayal. If it weren't for the special circumstances now , I would have asked you to get out. "

Qi Qin lowered his head in shame and said, " I'm really sorry ..."

" But it's only this time, " Ji Xuan said, " Everything is like that, just let it go . Next time, you don't have to admit your mistake, just treat me as your enemy and get out of here. "

Qi Qin quickly said: " No! "

He admitted his fault quite quickly . Ji Xuan glanced at him and asked, " Do you think that Wanshi Fengyu and his group are very loyal , so you don't want to kill them? "

Qi Qin nodded: " Hmm ..."

Ji Xuanyi sneered: " This is just a game . You can say anything . Can you tell the difference between true and false feelings? "

Qi Qin was stunned and looked at Ji Xuanyi. The emotion on his face was not as relaxed as his tone showed. He thought of Ji Xuanyi's unmentionable memory and couldn't help but whispered: " Those people you killed two years ago ..."

Did I deceive you?

Before he could finish, Ji Xuanyi turned his head and looked at him coldly.

Qi Qin swallowed and dared not speak.

As soon as Ji Xuan saw Qi Qin's expression, he knew that he couldn't hold back again. He rubbed his face and said in a muffled voice: " This is my business. None of your business. " Qi Qin felt a little uncomfortable, but he was too timid, so he had to respond. However, he still couldn't help but secretly glance at him worriedly.

You'll get beaten if you do this, Qi Qin ...

Fortunately, before Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but beat him, Yishu suddenly sent a private message.

[Introduction to Art] : A major discovery! A major discovery!!! Gathering!!!

After scrolling through the pages several times, Ji Xuan turned his head and saw Qi Qin staring blankly ahead. He asked, " Art secret chat? "

Qi Qin came back to his senses and nodded, " She said she had made an important discovery. "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Maybe they dug something up in the forest. Let's go and take a look. "

Introduction to Art had been digging in the forest for nearly three days and finally made a discovery. He was so happy that he gathered Ji Xuanyi and the other man with Sleepy Cat and excitedly showed them what he had in his hand.

It was a lapis lazuli ring, which had been carefully cleaned by an artist and was shining brightly. Ah Miao asked: " Is this equipment? Or a quest item? "

" Quest item! " Yishu said happily, " In addition to this, I also dug out a lot of bone fragments, but I can't put them together. But I'm sure this must be a hidden quest! Absolutely! " Ah Miao was also very happy for her. She smiled at first, then said with some guilt: " I'm sorry that I discouraged you so much before ... "

Art was in a very good mood, and simply shook his head and said, " It's hard to say what's going on with this kind of thing. You're helping me think about it from a different perspective . It's okay! "

Ji Xuan looked at the ring for a while and asked, " Have you received the mission? "

Art was stunned, shook his head and said, " No, but next we just need to find the right dialogue. Do you want to join us? "

Ah Miao seemed quite interested, but Ji Xuanyi said, " You guys do your best, we won't come. "

" Eh? " Art's face fell: " Come on, come on, it's so fun to be together! "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head: " We are still busy. If you need our help with anything else in your mission, please come to us again. "

Yishu looked at him for a while and found that Ji Xuanyi really didn't want to come, so he didn't force him and said, " Then Ah Miao and I will go first? "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " You guys go ahead. "

After Yishu and A-Miao left together, Qi Qin asked: " Where are we going now? "

Ji Xuanyi checked the time and said, " Go back to the south of the city. "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, and said: " South City? Are you not going to complete the mission in the north city? And the altar, are you not going to check it? "

Ji Xuan said, " It's almost dark. Let's talk about these two things tomorrow. Let's go to the trading house first. There was a necklace I didn't get last time, so I want to take another look. " Qi Qin nodded and couldn't help asking, " Is it for me again? "

Ever since he met Ji Xuanyi, the other party had piled almost all the good equipment on him. At the beginning, he always refused. One time, Ji Xuanyi couldn't stand it anymore, and said bluntly that as his bound output, Qi Qin's combat effectiveness was equivalent to his own, and he was just arming himself. He asked Qi Qin not to be self-indulgent. This choked him so much that Qi Qin was embarrassed to say anything more since then.

But I just did something that made Ji Xuan angry, should he still be so nice to me?

Ji Xuan glanced at him and found that the anxiety and guilt on Qi Qin's face were about to overflow. He couldn't help but feel sad, but his face remained expressionless and he said: " No, it's useless to give it to you. You don't listen to me. Buy it and throw it away. "

Qi Qin: " QAQ ! "

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but laugh, and tapped the armor on his chest with his staff. After doing this action before, he inexplicably liked it, and said, " This is for you. Follow me, we're leaving. " Qi Qin became energetic again and quickly followed behind him.

Ji Xuanyi was talking about the white necklace he saw when he went to the trading house last time. It had a lightening effect. Qi Qin's footsteps were too heavy, and Ji Xuanyi liked to launch sneak attacks because of his professional habits as an assassin. If he couldn't find a way to make Qi Qin's footsteps lighter, it would be very troublesome in the future.

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin arrived at the trading house in the south of the city, Wanshi Fengyu was looking for them in the north of the city.

Feng Xiaowu told Wanshi Shengyi everything about Qi Qin letting them go, and said, " That bastard Wu Jian has already escaped, but I think there might be a chance for things to turn around. "

Wanshishengyi subconsciously looked towards the bleak wind and rain.

Feng Yu murmured, " Xiao Wu is right. Although Mu Xuanyi's intention is not clear, the swordsman let Xiao Wu and the others go because he doesn't want to be our enemy . Maybe we can negotiate with them. If the swordsman speaks well of us, Mu Xuanyi might let us go. " Wanshi Shengyi was a little uncertain and said, " Is this possible? Mu Xuanyi is so cruel. Why do I feel that if the swordsman lets Xiaowu and the others go, he will be hunted down by Mu Xuanyi ? "

Feng Yuqi was silent for a moment, and actually felt that what Wanshi Shengyi said made sense, and said with shame: " It shouldn't be possible. Since he can be bound to Mu Xuanyi, the relationship between the two should be very good, and they won't fall out because of us. No matter what, we should find a way to negotiate first. After all, Wujian is no longer our person, and we are just innocent. "

 " If Mu Xuanyi is willing to let us go, that would be great. If he doesn't let us go, the result will just be a fight. No matter what, it's better to try than not to try. "

This is the reason why everyone in Wanshi Fengyu dispersed and searched all over the mountains and plains for Ji Xuanyi and the other two.

Wan Shishengyi reminded us that when we see those two people, we must immediately raise our hands in surrender and not resist. We should try to make our negotiation intentions clear before we are killed. It doesn't matter if we lose levels, we can all help to make up for it.

This plan was passed very quickly. Who would want to be demoted for no reason?

Wanshishengyi and Fengyuqingqing were still walking together. It was almost dark. The Buddhist players in the north of the city had already logged off. Not a single person was seen. He said dejectedly, " Have those two also logged off? "

They had tried to add Mu Xuanyi as a friend before, but unfortunately there was no such person.

Unlike the name Qi Qin, no one dared to use the same name as Mu Xuanyi.

The wind and rain were so bleak that I couldn't tell what was going on. I could only shake my head.

The two were hesitating whether to go online again to look for someone tomorrow, when Wanshi Shengyi suddenly exclaimed, " Oh shit! "

" What's wrong! " Feng Yu asked sadly.

Wanshishengyi said: " Jingzhi met them! "

Gray Thorn is a mage in Wanshi Fengyu, but the difference is that he did not come online during the day today, that is to say, he did not follow Wanshi Shengyi and others to the north of the city, but stayed in the south of the city. He also had no idea that Wanshi Shengyi and others were going to negotiate with Ji Xuanyi. He informed Wanshi Shengyi that he met these two people because he saw the weapons held by Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin in the trading house, and confirmed that they were the warlock and swordsman combination that Wujian wanted to find before. Now they are taking credit in advance and secretly preparing for a sneak attack!

A sneak attack on Mu Xuanyi! Wanshishengyi was almost scared to death by him. He used his ultimate hand speed to stop Gray Thorn and repeatedly told him not to commit suicide, to greet those two people properly, and not to fight even if he was hit. They wanted to negotiate, they wanted to negotiate!

Although Grey Thorn didn't know why Wanshi Shengyi wanted to negotiate with these two people, he still listened to Wanshi Shengyi's words, and he didn't like Wujian that much, so he put on a smile, walked behind Qi Qin in a relaxed manner, and greeted: " Hi, hello! "

Logically speaking, Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi had never seen Gray Thorns before, so they were just saying hello and there would not be any reaction. The bad thing was that the people from Wanshi Fengyu wrote the name of their gang on their faces. Qi Qin saw the Wanshi Fengyu logo when he turned his head . He was just thinking that if the people from Wanshi Fengyu came to trouble Ji Xuanyi again, he would never let them go. But before he could react, the sword in his hand was already raised.

Gray Thorn never expected that the other party would hit him without saying a word, and he didn't even take out his staff. He hugged his head and kept saying, " Don't kill me! Our gang leader wants to negotiate! "

Qi Qin didn't react at all, but Ji Xuanyi shouted first: " Wait a minute. "

Although his consciousness was a little slow, he received Ji Xuanyi's orders quite quickly. The tip of the sword of protection stopped steadily above the gray thorn's head. After a second, Qi Qin blinked, reacted, and quickly retracted the protection.

Ji Xuanyi's face looked very ugly, he was about to explode at any minute. He just saw a blue quality necklace, which had a better body-lightening effect than the white one last time. He was about to buy it, but it was snatched away by someone. He was extremely furious at the moment. Seeing that Qi Qin was still standing in front of him, he was very unhappy and hit his waist with his staff. Qi Qin quickly dodged to the side, revealing Ji Xuanyi from behind him.

When Gray Thorn saw Ji Xuanyi coming out, he breathed a sigh of relief and put his hand down. Ji Xuanyi resisted the urge to hit someone and said, " Negotiation? "

" Ah! " Gray Thorn nodded quickly: " Our leader said that he wanted to make something clear to you, and it seems to be related to Wu Jian. "

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin, frowned and pondered for a moment, then said, " Okay. "

Gray Thorn breathed a sigh of relief and quickly sent a message to Wanshi Shengyi, saying to Ji Xuan: " Then please go to our gang's yard and sit for a while. The gang leader and his men will be back from the north of the city soon. "

" No, " Ji Xuanyi rejected him very straightforwardly: " Let your leader come over. "

Too arrogant! Gray Thorn couldn't help but think, if he wasn't the only one here, he would definitely rush up to make this guy admit his mistake. What kind of attitude is this! Don't you know who you are talking to! They are the largest gang in Green Forest City!

However, after taking a look at the tall and strong Qi Qin next to him, Gray Thorn became cowardly and angrily told Wan Shishengyi what Ji Xuanyi had said.

He originally thought that with Wanshi Shengyi's temper, he would most likely be very angry, and then these two people would have to bear the entire Wanshi Fengyu's wrath! Unexpectedly, after Wanshi Shengyi received the message, he immediately said: " Tell them that I will be there soon, and you can secretly see what they want to buy! "

Greythorn: "..."

That's not how the script is written!

[Gray Thorn] : Boss, why are you looking at what they buy?

Facing the ignorant Gray Thorn, Wanshi Shengyi didn't have the nerve to say that he was going to buy it for them as an apology gift, so he could only say: " Why do you care so much? Just take a look! "

Gray Thorn had to stretch his neck to see, but before he could see clearly, Qi Qin walked behind Ji Xuanyi and blocked him tightly.

Greythorn: "..."

He had no choice but to tell Wanshishengyi that he couldn't see it.

This is not the main purpose of Wanshishengyi. If they can't see it, then don't see it. Anyway, just don't provoke those two people. After notifying other people in the gang, he and Fengyuqiqi speeded back.

After just a few days, there were more things in the trading house. Ji Xuanyi searched for a long time, but he couldn't find any equipment with the effect of lightening the body. His face became darker and darker. Qi Qin stood behind him, pretending to be a wall.

After almost half an hour, Ji Xuan pushed the query device away and said angrily: " I don't want to watch it anymore! "

At the same time, Wanshi Shengyi and Fengyu Qiqi just ran in from outside. They were startled by Ji Xuanyi's voice and said while panting: " What? What happened! "

Ji Xuan turned around, pushed Qi Qin away, and looked at Wanshi Shengyi and Fengyu Qiqi with dissatisfaction.

Wanshishengyi laughed dryly twice and pushed away the bleak wind and rain.

Feng Yu cleared his throat and said with a smile: There " are too many people here , let's talk somewhere else. "

Although Ji Xuanyi himself was not aware of it, Wanshi Shengyi and the others knew that if the name Mu Xuanyi was really spoken out, there would definitely be people around who would know him. If it got out, who knows what kind of trouble he would get into.

Ji Xuanyi failed to buy something in this trading house for the second time and didn't want to stay there any longer, so he followed Wan Shi Shengyi and the others to the backyard next to the square.

Because Wanshi Fengyu had hardly stayed here for a day, many traces in the yard had been refreshed, and the tables, chairs and benches were all clean. Ji Xuanyi sat down without hesitation, and Qi Qin stood behind Ji Xuanyi like a guard.

Feng Yuqiqi had originally planned to sit next to Wan Shishengyi, but when he saw Qi Qin's look, he felt that Wan Shishengyi seemed to have lost face, so he stood behind him as well.

Wanshi Shengyi looked at him in confusion and wanted to say something to him, but Feng Yuqiqi winked at him, so Wanshi Shengyi shut his mouth and looked at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " If you have something to say, please speak up. If not, get out of here. "

All the best: "..."

Ever since he became the leader of the Wanshi Fengyu Gang, no one dared to speak to him like that. Alas, the situation is unforgiving ...

Wanshi Shengyi endured it for a moment and said, " Um, brother Mu Xuanyi ..."

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows and looked at him: " So you know me. "

Wanshi Shengyi laughed dryly and said, " Hey, who doesn't know you? "

It's okay that even your words came out.

Wanshi Shengyi sighed in a pretentious manner and said, " This matter is all the fault of that scumbag Wu Jian. He told us that you wanted to break us up and force us to help him. But thanks to this swordsman brother, who was kind-hearted and spared Xiao Wu and the others, we realized that something seemed to be wrong. In order to avoid more innocent casualties, please get together and talk it out. "

This should be very embarrassing to say, a gang couldn't beat two people, and was forced to surrender first. But since the opponent is Mu Xuanyi, there is nothing to be embarrassed about. After all, no matter how big the gang is, the result will be the same, so just go for it and win.

Ji Xuanyi curled his lips: " He just pulled it like that, and you fell for it, and even found so many people. "

Wanshi Shengyi laughed dryly and said, " Oh, it's my fault for being greedy. You see, you are famous, but my brain is not working well. I was fooled by that bastard Wujian, and I got fooled ..."

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " I really didn't intend to do anything to you at the beginning. " Wanshishengyi breathed a sigh of relief.

" But then you provoked me. " Ji Xuanyi continued.

All the best: "..."

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " But I've been cultivating myself lately, so I won't do this kind of fighting and killing stuff anymore. "

The half-breath of confidence that he had just raised to achieve success was lost again, and he felt very complicated . Of course, it was good not to have to fight, but it was also very mysterious to hear the words "self-cultivation" from Mu Xuanyi's mouth.

Cultivate your character ... Damn it, such words actually came out of the mouth of a cancer like Mu Xuanyi. How damn unfair it was for those people who were inexplicably killed by him!

Of course, Wanshishengyi didn't dare to say such words in front of Ji Xuanyi, so he could only say awkwardly: " It's good to cultivate one's character, it's good ..."

Even Qi Qin couldn't help but cough.

As soon as Ji Xuan glanced at him, Qi Qin immediately stopped moving.

We agreed not to pursue the matter, so the next step is to put forward conditions, and everything will go well.

As expected, Ji Xuanyi continued, " But everyone who knows me knows that I have a bad temper. Just letting it go is not in line with my personality. "

Wanshi Shengyi quickly said: " I understand this, if you have anything to say, please tell me! "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Wu Jian doesn't need me to solve it, right? "

" Of course! " When talking about Wu Jian, Wan Shi Sheng Yi was furious from the bottom of his heart. He didn't need Ji Xuan to tell him that after this matter was over, Wan Shi Feng Yu would not let Wu Jian, the bastard, go. He immediately said, " Leave that scumbag Wu Jian to us! He will never appear in Green Forest City again! "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Besides this, there is only one thing I need your help with. "

Wanshi Shengyi quickly said: " You say! "

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin and said, " I want an equipment with a lightening effect. Any quality is fine. Jewelry is best. Don't worry, I won't ask for it for free. I will pay for it. "

Wanshi Shengyi knew that this kind of equipment had dropped in the monster spawning area of Green Forest City, but the probability was very low and it seemed useless, so he sold it. If Mu Xuanyi wanted it, he and his men should be able to get it in a day or two, as they also needed to upgrade.

But why does Mu Xuanyi need this? One of them is a swordsman and the other is a sorcerer. Will the light body effect be useful?

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " When it comes to sneak attacks, the quieter the footsteps, the better. "

All the best: "..."

This is true, he has personally experienced the feeling of being ambushed!

just been killed by a surprise attack , and now I had to help others get equipment to facilitate a surprise attack. I felt mixed emotions and didn't know whether to laugh or cry.

Chapter 33

There is still no news about Wu Jian . Ever since he escaped that day , he seemed to have disappeared from the face of the earth . Wanshi Fengyu's people searched for him in Green Forest City for several days , but couldn't find any trace of him . Wanshi Shengyi speculated that Wu Jian might have been scared , so he fled out of the city. Ji Xuanyi did not comment. Green Forest City is so big, if Wu Jian is hiding in some corner , it is normal that he cannot be found with only thirty or so people . But in that case, Wu Jian must find a way to hide his horse , and from then on he will be no different from before.

Such a person is really not worth Ji Xuanyi's time wasting on him, so he directly told Wan Shi Shengyi not to worry about that guy and to deal with him when they meet him next time . He asked Wan Shi Shengyi to help him get the necklace first. Wan Shi Shengyi was also planning to quickly bring the people in the gang back to get the lost levels , so he agreed very straightforwardly and promised Ji Xuanyi that the goods would be shipped in about one to two days.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were completing tasks while waiting. Two days later , they didn't get the necklace , but they did get the news that the service would be shut down for maintenance. The parent company of "Domain" seems to have made a technological breakthrough . This update will open up the taste system and screenshot function, and make the game more realistic in every detail.

No one knows what the real truth is, so we can only wait and hope.

The updated version in China is different from that in foreign countries. In addition to technical updates, an additional level 27 copy will be opened. The twelve cities are still not interconnected, so this means that a copy will be opened in each city. In addition, all players who reach level 27 can learn new skills.

Because the update volume was so huge, the service was shut down for three days for maintenance. During those three days, all the players who had no games to play crowded into the game forum, and the entire homepage was very lively for a while.

Ji Xuanyi was of course among them. He didn't have many classes recently and was too lazy to go out, so he had to hang out in the game forum.

The posts on the homepage were refreshed every second. A post sent in the last second would be sunk to an unknown page in the next second. However, what Ji Xuanyi had not expected was that with so many speculation posts and intelligence posts about version updates, there would actually be two posts that remained standing on the homepage.

One was the warlock travel post that was popular throughout the forum. Although it could not be updated for the time being, there were still people who kept coming to support the post to join in the fun. However, the other post made Ji Xuanyi feel very, very bad.

That was a post from Wu Jian. In order to show the authenticity of the post, he didn't even use a pseudonym, but directly used his own real account. The content of the entire post was only one sentence: Mu Xuanyi played a warlock and is now in Green Forest City.

This post was constantly pushed up, half because of Mu Xuanyi and the other half because of Wu Jian himself. Most people rushed in to scold him, but it also indirectly led to the news that "Mu Xuanyi is a sorcerer and is in Green Forest City" always floating on the front page and unable to sink.

Ji Xuanyi could see that many of his fans were trying to persuade everyone not to reply to the post and not to fulfill Wu Jian's wish, but it was of no use. The forum had received too much traffic in recent days and they could not stop it at all.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but snorted.

He was just a little angry, but he was not afraid of anything. Wu Jian didn't know his ID, and for some reason he didn't tell others that there was a Qi Qin around him. In the game "Domain" where information was not circulated at all, no one would come to him specifically based on this little information.

But it's disgusting enough to do this.

Ji Xuan closed the forum expressionlessly and was about to get a glass of water when his cell phone rang.

This was a rare thing for Ji Xuanyi. His family hardly ever called him and he didn't have many friends. The most calls he received on his phone were from delivery guys. He didn't order any takeout, so who would be so idle to call him?

Ji Xuan picked up the phone and took a look.

Oh wow, awesome, it's Qi Qin.

When Qi Qin had just arrived, Ji Xuanyi taught him a lot of common sense in life, but plans cannot keep up with changes. Who knows if Qi Qin will encounter some strange events that common sense cannot solve? In order to prevent this situation, Ji Xuanyi told Qi Qin his cell phone number and asked him to memorize it and call him if there is anything.

But he didn't think that the other party would really call him. After all, Qi Qin's family protected him so well, so why would he have to find Ji Xuanyi for anything?

Ji Xuanyi frowned, answered the phone, and said angrily: "What are you doing?"

Qi Qin on the other end of the phone sounded very helpless, and he didn't know where the person was. He lowered his voice and said to Ji Xuan: "Something happened..."

Ji Xuanyi could almost hear the emoticons QAQ from his tone. His temper, which was caused by Wu Jian, disappeared immediately. He said helplessly: "What's wrong?"

Qi Qin wanted to cry but had no tears: "A strange woman came to my house and insisted that I take her to buy a car and a bag. She wouldn't listen to anything I said and refused to leave."

Ji Xuanyi: "... Where are Qi Qin's parents?"

Qi Qin said: "He went abroad..."

Damn it, Ji Xuan was speechless, that woman was most likely the one that Qi Qin had hooked up with in the past. Qi Qin's private life was very indecent when he was in high school, and it was likely that it would only get worse after he entered college. He was lucky that someone had only come to him now.

Ji Xuanyi said: " Didn't you tell her that you have a brain problem and don't remember her? "

Qi Qin said: " I told her, she said it's okay, just get to know her again. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

That's right. In this situation, how could there be any woman who truly likes Qi Qin? She just wants to get some money from him. Although Qi Qin was a playboy in the past, he would spend money on women without blinking an eye. Even if he had lost his memory, those leech-like people would not let him go. They might even think that Qi Qin, who had lost his memory, would be easier to deceive.

But the current Qi Qin is indeed much more naive than before. Although she won't lose her virginity, she probably doesn't have the ability to drive someone away.

Should I ask him to call the police? Will the police take care of this?

Ji Xuanyi thought about it in confusion, and finally sighed and compromised: " Where are you now? "

Qi Qin paused for a moment, and asked in disbelief, " You're coming to see me? "

Ji Xuanyi said coldly: " Then why don't you accompany her to buy a car and a bag? Maybe if you have a good time shopping, you can even sleep together for a night. "

Qi Qin hurriedly said: " What?! I won't go! I won't go! Xuanyi, come and save me! "

 " So where are you now? " Ji Xuanyi asked again impatiently.

 " I'm at home. " Qi Qin said in a low voice.

As soon as Qi Qin settled down and knew his home address, he immediately told Ji Xuanyi everything. It turned out that it was not too far away . It was in the city next to Ji Xuanyi's residence, and it only took an hour or so by car. But at that time, Ji Xuanyi did not expect that he would really go to find Qi Qin in the future. After all, he knew so many people in the game, but only a few of them had met in real life.

Qi Qin didn't know how to deal with the woman, so he locked himself in the bathroom. It shouldn't be a problem for him to hold out for an hour. Ji Xuanyi packed up casually and went out.

Qi Qin's family is very rich, and they earned their money through business. Ji Xuanyi met his father when he was in high school. He was a tall, handsome man, but for some reason, his taste in beauty was very strange. He didn't know what he looked like when he was dressed formally. Anyway, when he came to school that day, the big gold watch and big gold chain on his body made people think that he was a nouveau riche, although he really wasn't ...

When Ji Xuanyi arrived near the address Qi Qin mentioned, he could find his house directly without Qi Qin's directions.

After all, with such eye-catching decoration and the aura of a nouveau riche, only Qi Qin's father could own a house in such a good location and paint the door with gold paint.

Ji Xuanyi stood in front of the door in silence for a while, then went up and pressed the doorbell. The sound of footsteps came closer and closer, the door was opened, and a woman with heavy makeup and revealing clothes faced Ji Xuanyi aggressively.

This outfit was so exaggerated and gaudy that Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but look away.

Perhaps she mistook the person who rang the doorbell for some other little demon who had received the news and came to visit. After seeing Ji Xuanyi clearly, the woman was obviously stunned for a moment, and then she hesitated and asked, " Who are you looking for? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything, but tilted his head and looked inside. As expected, Qi Qin ran out after hearing the doorbell. He didn't care about the differences between men and women, and pushed the woman aside, saying excitedly and timidly: " Xuanyi, you're here? "

As soon as Ji Xuan raised his chin, Qi Qin immediately made way and welcomed him in very skillfully.

After the excitement, Qi Qin finally remembered the important things. He followed Ji Xuanyi and kept muttering in a low voice, asking how this woman had sneaked into the room when he was not paying attention. She also said a lot of nonsense that he could not understand and kept sticking to him, looking very aggrieved.

Ji Xuan sat down on the sofa naturally. When he looked up at the woman, he found that the way she looked at him and Qi Qin was very wrong.

Ji Xuanyi was silent for a moment, stretched out his hand to push Qi Qin, who was clinging to him, a little further away , and said to the woman: " This idiot has lost his memory, don't come to see him in the future. "

The woman was stunned for a moment, and immediately said: " Who are you! Why do you say such things? Do you know what the relationship between me and Brother Qi is? Brother Qi just lost his memory now. When he remembers ..."

Ji Xuanyi looked at her coldly and said in a deep voice: " He can't remember. "

It has to be said that although he was wearing a hoodie and looked like a student, Ji Xuanyi's aura was still there. When his eyes swept over, the woman was actually frightened and shrank back, with half of the words stuck in her mouth, unable to speak for a while.

Ji Xuan glanced at her and said, " How much money did you extort from him? Do you need me to report it to his father for you? "

The woman's face froze. Although Qi Qin had said something similar before Ji Xuan came, asking her to discuss anything with Qi's father, she felt that Qi Qin was definitely just talking and would never dare to tell his father about the things he did outside.

But it's different when it comes from someone else.

The woman realized that Ji Xuanyi's identity might not be what she imagined. She forced a smile somewhat stiffly and was about to say something, but Ji Xuanyi didn't even bother to look at her and said directly, " I'll give you two choices. One is to leave now, and the other is to settle the bill before leaving. Which one do you choose? "

The woman swallowed and looked at Qi Qin. She found that he was looking down at Ji Xuanyi and was obviously going to listen to what Ji Xuanyi said. She suddenly felt panicked.

Qi Qin had given her a lot of pocket money before, but she had squandered it all. If she really had to settle the bill, it would be like killing her! She didn't even have time to answer Ji Xuanyi's words. She picked up the bag that Qi Qin had bought her some time ago and ran away, not even closing the door in her haste.

Qi Qin was afraid that she would change her mind again, so he rushed over to close the door and locked it. Only then he breathed a sigh of relief and turned to look at Ji Xuanyi who was reclining on the sofa.

The sofa in Qi Qin's house was too soft. Ji Xuan was a little distracted when he curled up in it. He lowered his eyes, put one hand on his chin, pressed his thumb on the corner of his mouth, and unconsciously repeated in a low voice: " Brother Qi? "

Qi Qin overheard it accidentally, and his heart skipped a beat. If he hadn't been exercising recently, he would have almost fainted. His face flushed red, and he walked to Ji Xuanyi with his hands and feet together, stammering, " Xuan, Xuanyi ..."

Ji Xuan looked up at him and found that his hair was messy, he was wearing pajamas and slippers. It was obvious that he had just got up and was visited by that woman. After that, he hid in the bathroom and didn't even have time to change his clothes.

However, through the thin layer of pajamas, it can be seen that Qi Qin has gained a lot of weight recently and has grown some muscles.

Ji Xuanyi pinched his arm that was resting on the sofa and said, " When you're not online, do you exercise at home? "

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin are always connected online. Wherever Ji Xuanyi goes, Qi Qin follows. However, sometimes when Ji Xuanyi has classes, he will tell Qi Qin in advance that he will not be online the next day, and Qi Qin will not go online either.

The game is indeed different from reality. Qi Qin felt his arm was numb after being pinched by Ji Xuanyi. It took him a long time to come back to his senses. He said, " It's not at home. There is a gym nearby. "

Ji Xuan nodded. In the game, Qi Qin was wearing armor, so it was impossible to tell whether he had gained weight or not.

Qi Qin also felt that seeing Ji Xuanyi in real life was a little different from seeing him in the game. Apart from his clothes, Ji Xuanyi looked a little whiter and shorter than him in the game. Curled up on the sofa, he looked like a ball, looking very cute.

If Ji Xuanyi knew that Qi Qin dared to think of him like this, Qi Qin would probably be beaten. Qi Qin was fascinated by Ji Xuanyi. Ji Xuanyi had already stood up and said unhappily, " Next time you meet someone like this, just be a little more aggressive and firm in your tone. They owe you something, not you. Don't be so timid all the time. "

Qi Qin said aggrievedly: " I am not timid, it's just that she is a woman ..."

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " What era is it now? There is no difference between women and men. Besides, I can't always come to your rescue. Next time, don't resist if someone sleeps with you. "

Qi Qin then nodded and promised pitifully: " There won't be a next time. "

Ji Xuan said, " Okay, the matter is settled, I'm leaving. "

Qi Qin was stunned: " Are we leaving now? "

Ji Xuanyi pulled at his hat, which was wrapped up in a ball, and said unceremoniously: " What else? You still want to keep me for dinner? "

Qi Qin didn't understand what Ji Xuanyi meant at all, and nodded sincerely: " Okay, okay. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Before Qi Qin could react, she felt that she was too casually dressed to accompany Ji Xuanyi. Her face turned red and she said, " Xuanyi, please sit down for a while. I'll change my clothes and come over later. "

Ji Xuanyi helplessly watched Qi Qin enter the room.

It can be seen that Qi Qin really wants to stay with Ji Xuanyi. If he leaves now, the other party might be sad. Anyway, there is nothing to do today. It is a rare opportunity to go out, so it doesn't matter if he takes a walk here.

Ji Xuan thought about it and sat down on the sofa.

Perhaps because he was worried that Ji Xuan would leave after waiting too long, Qi Qin came out in just five minutes, having changed his clothes, but his hair was still sticking up.

Seeing Ji Xuanyi curled up on the sofa again, Qi Qin breathed a sigh of relief and said happily: " Shall we go out? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and waved. Qi Qin obediently came over. Ji Xuan raised his hand, pressed down his raised hair, and asked, " Where are you going? "

Qi Qingang was flattered by Ji Xuanyi's pat on the head, but was choked by the other party's question.

After he came here, he has been to very few places. He basically played games at home, occasionally went to the gym, and ate at a fixed restaurant. He only knew how to go to the hospital. Even if Ji Xuanyi stayed, it seemed that he had nowhere to take him to.

As soon as Ji Xuan saw Qi Qin's expression, he knew what he was thinking, and kindly suggested: " Then let's go for a walk outside. "

Qi Qin nodded quickly.

Although he said he was just taking a casual walk, Ji Xuanyi still had a goal. There was a park in this city and he heard that the scenery was nice. He wanted to take a walk there to change his mood that was ruined by Wu Jian.

Qi Qin didn't even have time to eat breakfast in the morning. After he came out, Ji Xuanyi just bought him two buns to make do with, and Qi Qin ate them happily.

Ji Xuanyi hadn't walked outside like this for a long time. He felt dazed under the sunlight and couldn't even see the steps under his feet.

 " Xuan Yi, watch the road. " Qi Qin grabbed him.

Ji Xuan tilted his head to look at him, his brown eyes reflecting a clear light under the sunlight.

Qi Qin stuttered: " If you are tired, there is a shade tree over there. Let's sit there for a while? "

Ji Xuan nodded.

They sat there for a while.

Although it was early spring, there were not many people on the road. Most of them were in groups of two or three, talking and laughing. Qi Qin felt that the silence between him and Ji Xuanyi was too weird, and couldn't help but say, " I never thought it would turn out like this ..."

 " Um? "

 " It's about ... the time travel, " Qi Qin whispered, " When I was a kid, I practiced martial arts every day, hoping to make a name for myself in the martial arts world. Even if no one calls me a hero, they can still call me a hero. "

Ji Xuanyi was distracted at first, but when he heard this, he sneered, " What a mess ..."

Qi Qin saw him laughing and laughed too: " Because I was stupid at that time and didn't understand anything. "

Actually, you are not that smart now. Thinking of this, Ji Xuan nodded: " Well, what happened next? What level of martial arts did you have over there? "

Qi Qin shook his head and said, " I don't know either. Before coming here, I was planning to go to Huashan Mountain to compete with others for a place. "

 " Did the heroes in your area become famous through competition? " Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows.

Qi Qin blushed and said quickly: " Of course not, going to Huashan is just a martial arts competition. A true hero must uphold justice and eliminate violence. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " That's different from your dream. Why are you going to Huashan? " Speaking of this, Qi Qin's eyes dimmed a little: " At that time, I had just started out in the martial arts world, and my heart and eyes were full of good deeds. As a result, I encountered some things that hit me hard. Since then, I have been in a daze, feeling that I have hit a wall everywhere and I can't do anything well. At the same time, my master passed away. His last wish was to go to Huashan. I thought, there is nothing to do for me, so I might as well go for my master. "

 " Alas, I didn't expect that this thing would not be accomplished. "

 " It's not your fault, " Ji Xuanyi said, " After all, it was a force majeure factor. "

Qi Qin smiled and said, " Yes, it's a good thing I met you, otherwise I don't know where I would be now. "

Ji Xuan looked at him for a while, then suddenly smiled and said, " Well, meeting you is also very important to me. "

Qi Qin's heart skipped a beat, and he asked cautiously, " What do you mean? "

Ji Xuanyi stared into the distance for a while, then said, " You're right. I was indeed deceived. Well ... it's different from you. It was just something that happened in the game. But I was so immature and stupid at that time. I was so angry that I didn't care about anything else. I just focused on killing those people . I killed a gang and killed a person, but I still didn't feel satisfied. So I killed whoever I saw. I felt happy when others were unhappy. Later, you also knew it. Haha, in fact, I asked for so many enemies. "

Qi Qin was stunned and was about to speak when Ji Xuan smiled at him: " You are afraid of me now, right? In fact, I was even more unreasonable back then than I am now. I was suspicious all the time and even my family couldn't stand me. "

Qi Qin was at a loss as to how to react, so he mustered up the courage to hold Ji Xuanyi's hand. Ji Xuan glanced at him and raised his eyebrows.

Qi Qin froze, but held on without letting go.

Ji Xuanyi chuckled and said, " I wanted to play the game seriously, relax, make some friends, etc., but I found that I couldn't do it at all. If it wasn't you, I wouldn't have accepted it so easily if it was anyone else. "

Qi Qin was moved and said: " Xuan Yi ..."

"Yes," Ji Xuan nodded and said seriously, "If it wasn't you, someone else would have been in the hospital if they had dared to grab me like this."

Qi Qin choked and let go of his hand with a trembling hand.

Chapter 34

There are many things that can only be said after meeting in real life. Qi Qin was very happy to be able to exchange some things about their past with Ji Xuanyi.

The three days of maintenance passed quickly. The moment the server was opened, countless players swarmed into the game, almost causing the server to crash. Fortunately, safety measures were in place, and the system only automatically kicked out a few unlucky players who were not in good physical condition, while the rest of the players were able to go online normally.

As soon as Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin came online, they received several private messages. In addition to Wanshi Shengyi notifying them that they had found the necklace, there was also news that A Miao and Yishu had found the task.

Qi Qin glanced at Ji Xuanyi secretly and said, "Shall we go get the necklace first?"

Ji Xuan nodded and said to him, "After we get the things, we will go upgrade."

and is now almost level 26. Qi Qin has also just reached level 25. If they work harder, they will probably be able to check out the newly opened dungeon the day after tomorrow.

The meeting place that Wanshi Shengyi had arranged with them was no longer the shabby backyard next to the square, but a barbecue shop on the Performance Street. After the taste system was opened, many players rushed to taste the food in the game, and Wanshi Shengyi was of course no exception.

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin arrived, Wan Shi Shengyi was already eating alone.

Qi Qin asked curiously, "Did Feng Yuqiqi not follow you?"

Wanshi Shengyi put down the meat in his hand and smiled at him: "Hey, Fengyu and I are different from you. We are both output, why should we be tied together all day? We only get together when there is something going on."

Ji Xuanyi sat down on the chair, and Wan Shishengyi subconsciously pushed the barbecue on the table towards him and said, "Hey, Brother Mu, try it, the barbecue in this restaurant is quite delicious."

Before the taste system was released, basically only equipment was sold, and occasionally some groceries, but the prices were all in silver coins. Therefore, many players thought that everything sold in the game was so unscrupulous. Unexpectedly, after the taste system was opened, food products were actually sold for copper coins. Many players were obsessed with buying and stuffed their backpacks full. Fortunately, the food in the game will not spoil and can be saved for later.

The barbecue that Wanshi Shengyi eats now only costs twenty copper coins a piece, but it smells delicious and is much better than most barbecue in real life.

Ji Xuan took a bite and pushed it to Qi Qin who was eager to try it.

Wanshi Shengyi understood what he meant, and hurriedly wiped his greasy hands on the lining of his armor, took out a necklace from his backpack and placed it on the table.

When Ji Xuanyi took the necklace, he couldn't help but exclaimed " Huh? ". He looked up and found Wan Shishengyi looking at him eagerly.

This necklace does have a slimming effect, but the quality is better blue than white.

Jewelry equipment is difficult to produce, let alone blue quality jewelry with special effects. The reluctance in Wanshi Shengyi's eyes was almost overflowing. If he didn't really want to make friends with Ji Xuanyi, he would rather postpone the delivery time for two days and then produce a white one. Blue jewelry is very cost-effective whether it is placed in the trading house or used by oneself.

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " Thank you for your hard work. "

Wanshi Shengyi quickly said: " Of course I should! "

Ji Xuan handed the necklace to Qi Qin. Qi Qin wiped his hands, took the necklace, and took out the purse from his backpack. Ji Xuan grabbed twenty gold coins and threw them to Wanshi Shengyi.

Wan Shishengyi hurriedly caught it, his eyes almost popping out of his head. This necklace only cost ten gold coins in the trading house, but Ji Xuanyi actually gave him twenty! No, the point is, these two people are so rich?!

In order not to disclose more information, Wanshi Shengyi only added Ji Xuanyi as a friend, so he didn't know Qi Qin's ID , nor did he know that he was on the rich list.

But it doesn't matter whether he knows it or not. Twenty gold coins are three times the money he saved up with great difficulty!

Ji Xuan said: " Since I'm bothering you to brush it now, ten gold coins can be regarded as labor fee. "

Wanshi Shengyi put the gold coins into his pocket and said with a smile: " Hey, how can I be so embarrassed ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin had already finished eating the meat and was putting the necklace on her neck when she exclaimed, " It's so delicious. I haven't eaten barbecue for a long time. Will there be other food stores like this in the future? "

Wanshi Shengyi found that although Ji Xuanyi was the one who made the decisions, Qi Qin was the one who managed the money, so he immediately became more friendly to him and explained, " We have only opened up the taste system now, and not the life skills. Although players can cook food, the taste is not enhanced. They can only rely on seasoning and heat. Unless you are a chef in real life, it is basically impossible to match his cooking skills. "

Qi Qin looked at him blankly.

Wanshi Shengyi chuckled and concluded, " So before the life skills are unlocked, you can probably only eat in the store. But if I find a player who cooks well and opens a store, I will notify you two. Wanshi Shengyi is well-informed about the news. "

I almost forgot that Wanshi Fengyu is still the local boss of Green Forest City. Before they came to Green Forest City, Wanshi Fengyu had been dominating this city for a long time.

Qi Qin thought of what Wanshi Shengyi had said before, that the people of Wanshi Fengyu drove a very good painter out of the city for nothing, and immediately lost his good impression of Wanshi Shengyi, and said to Ji Xuan: " Let's go. "

Ji Xuanyi glanced at him and said to Wan Shishengyi: " Thank you very much for this time. We still need to upgrade, so we'll leave first. "

Wanshi Shengyi was not so stupid that he could not see the change in Qi Qin's attitude. He just didn't know what he said had offended this man. Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi's tone was polite, so Wanshi Shengyi smiled and said, " Contact me if you have anything. "

Ji Xuan nodded at him, stood up and left first, and Qi Qin followed him.

After leaving the barbecue stall, Ji Xuan smiled and said, " Why, don't you admire their loyalty? "

Qi Qin choked and was speechless for a long time. After a long while, he stammered, " This is different ..."

" What have they done to touch your nerves? " Ji Xuanyi asked.

Qi Qin glanced at Ji Xuanyi and felt that he was a bit annoying, but he still said honestly: " The thing Xiaotui mentioned, a person who drew the map was kicked out. "

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but laugh: " Because of this? "

Qi Qin nodded.

" Maybe this was done by those people you let go last time. " Ji Xuanyi said.

Qi Qin was stunned, looking at Ji Xuanyi helplessly, without thinking about anything else, and whispered: " Are you still angry? "

Ji Xuanyi was speechless: " Is this the point I made? I'm not angry. "

Qi Qin finally reacted and said hesitantly : " Maybe it's not them ..."

" If so, do you regret letting them go that day? " Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " And it must have been done by Wanshi Fengyu. They may do similar things again in the future. Do you regret stopping me from taking turns to rape them? "

Qi Qin was already dumbfounded by the question. He stared at Ji Xuanyi blankly, and after a long while he said in confusion: " I ... I don't know ..."

Ji Xuanyi raised his hand and touched his head with an almost loving expression, and said to him: " If you don't know, don't think about it. You are so silly and cute. "

Qi Qin grabbed his hand and said anxiously: " Xuan Yi, stop teasing me. Tell me, what should I do at this time? "

Ji Xuan was thinking, should he tell him to just keep smiling?

However, Qi Qin's dilemma was too obvious, and that obsessive look in his eyes probably showed that he had encountered a similar thing a long time ago.

Maybe it was the thing he mentioned before that happened when he first started out in the underworld. With Qi Qin's stubborn way of thinking, it was normal for him to push himself into any state.

It's so hard to find a binding, but if you're stupid, you'll lose it.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and said to him: " In fact, I have done things similar to Wanshi Fengyu, and they are much worse than them. "

Qi Qin said seriously: " That's different. You were deceived. "

" But it wasn't just those people. I killed a lot of passers-by later, " Ji Xuanyi said, " They just passed by me when I was in a bad mood. How do you think the name of PVP cancer came from? "

Ji Xuanyi looked at Qi Qin and said, " In fact, I am no different from the bad guy in your eyes. So , do you want to kill me? Betray me and rape me. Many people will be grateful to you. "

Qi Qin didn't dare to do that, fearing that Ji Xuan would misunderstand him, so he quickly shook his head and said, " I won't kill you. Whether they are grateful to me or not has nothing to do with me. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " That's about it. Things in this world are not black and white. Besides, this is just a game, so you just need to do it when you want to do it. "

Qi Qin still looked very embarrassed.

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " Well , if you want to kill me , then kill me. If you don't want to kill me , then don't kill me . If you are still undecided, just ask me and I will help you make the decision. "

This is very simple. Qi Qin nodded repeatedly and said to Ji Xuan: " What about those people who are in trouble? "

Ji Xuan said: " Are you stupid? They are helping us now, why do you want to attack them? If you don't like them, just tell Wanshi Shengyi. Does he dare not listen to you? "

Qi Qin suddenly realized, said, " Wait for me here , " and turned around and ran back to the barbecue restaurant.

I guess he went to give advice to Wanshishengyi.

Ji Xuan smiled. He was bored of waiting, so he opened the previous private chat message and started reading.

The message that Introduction to Art sent him was very long. He had only read the beginning before, and found that the first sentence was that she and A Miao found the task instead of asking him for help, so he didn't read it. The rest of the message went into a lot of details about the task.

The person who finally responded to the ring found by Yishu was a woman from the north of the city. She said it was her husband's ring. Her husband went to the south of the city to buy something a few days ago and never came back. Unexpectedly, he died in the forest. She asked Yishu and A Miao to help her find the murderer of her husband.

The two artists searched the forest thoroughly and finally found traces of the wild wolves. After retrieving a piece of fresh meat, they lured out the small boss wild wolf. On the night before the server was shut down, the two priests spent half the night healing each other and finally killed the small boss wild wolf.

Yishu complained that the wild wolf was obviously a boss , but it only dropped a piece of wolf skin and a strange plant root, but no equipment at all.

After they handed over the wolf skin, the task was completed, and they were given a lot of experience and fifty gold coins, which made the two girls very happy.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and asked, " Is this the only reward? "

After a long time, Art recovered.

[Art Introduction] : What do you mean by so little! Do you know how much experience me and Ah Miao have gained? I am almost level 26! Ah Miao is already level 27 and has obtained new skills!

That's a lot of experience, but in the game, experience is not a rare thing. It can only be said that it helps you save time. Others can catch up with you by putting in a little more effort. The reason why so many people are flocking to secret missions is because the rewards they give are very precious. In any case, experience is not enough to meet the reward standards for secret missions.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and was about to say something when news about art came again.

[Introduction to Art] : This mission is not too difficult for a secret mission. I think the reward is pretty good in comparison, right?

This is true. Compared to Ji Xuanyi's previous perverted mission that required one to break into the bandit camp alone, this mission, which only required two priests to heal each other and kill monsters, was really simple.

Thinking of this, Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything more, because considering the difficulty, the reward for this task was indeed generous.

Qi Qin was probably planning to have a long talk with Wanshi Shengyi, but he hasn't come back yet. Ji Xuanyi looked back in annoyance, but there was no one there, so he had to continue chatting with Yishu.

[Ji Xuanyi] : Ah Miao got a new skill?

[Art Introduction] : Yes!!! It is a hot skill with no CD , it should be a skill prepared for the new dungeon!

Hot skills refer to continuous blood-adding skills, which means that as long as you release this skill on a target, the target will automatically recover blood continuously in the next few seconds. It is a very useful skill when the priest cannot spare the time to throw Holy Light Balls to teammates one by one in the dungeon.

[Art Introduction] : [Holy Water Rain] : The target of this skill will recover 299 (plus 0) health points every three seconds for fifteen seconds.

0) at the end represents the numerical correction brought by the player's equipment. However, 299 health points in the case of bare equipment is not low. You know, now the health of most players is only maintained at 4,000 to 6,000, and as the player level increases, the skill value will also change.

[Introduction to Art] : Although the blood added at one time is not much, it is enough to save your life under normal circumstances. There is also the Holy Light Ball. Wow, the priest is really a favorite profession!

As if remembering the profession that Ji Xuanyi was currently playing, Art Introduction quickly added: " The Warlock will definitely be changed later. Who knows what kind of good skills will be given at level 27! "

Ji Xuanyi didn't feel anything about this, and just said, " It's all right. "

Art probably heard that Ji Xuanyi didn't care much, so he continued.

[Introduction to Art] : Ah Miao took a look and found that the new dungeon is a five-player dungeon. I am so angry. The configuration of the four of us is too crooked. We can't open the dungeon together ...

It's really crooked, with three assistants and one output, even if they want to fight the dungeon, they can only be divided into two or three groups. It is absolutely impossible for them to enter the dungeon together.

In the early stages, due to lack of understanding of the dungeon, the team that is pioneering may bring two priests into the dungeon, but after playing it once or twice, they will probably only bring one priest. In addition, the swordsman who can serve as a T is also a popular profession. Anyway, among the four people, Ji Xuanyi is the only one that no one wants.

Introduction to Art was also very worried about this matter, but she didn't dare to say it out loud, for fear that Ji Xuanyi would be unhappy. She could only complain covertly to see how Ji Xuanyi would react. If Ji Xuanyi really wanted to play the game, she still wanted to come and help.

Unexpectedly, Ji Xuanyi replied indifferently: " Then fight separately. "

Art was confused and asked subconsciously: " What are you going to do? "

[Ji Xuanyi] : I am with the world.

This is also a solution. Yishu thought that Tianxia's equipment seemed to be very good, and it was a popular profession. Maybe someone who was desperately short of people would bring Ji Xuanyi into the dungeon for Tianxia's sake ... But he was still a little worried.

[Introduction to Art] : If you need help, please call me and A-Meow. We both have time!

Ji Xuanyi smiled and replied, " I understand. "

Introduction to Art made a heart emoticon and stopped talking. At this time, Qi Qin finally finished talking with Wan Shi Shengyi and ran back happily.

Ji Xuanyi closed the private chat and looked back at him: " How is it? "

Qi Qin smiled and said, " Wanshi said that it was not his original intention to do that. He just couldn't bring himself to take care of it because there were too many people in the gang. After I told him about it, he decided to put in the effort to rectify it. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " That's all, there's nothing to worry about, Master Qi. "

Qi Qin blushed and said incoherently: " Why are you calling me like that ... No, you can't call me like that. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " I can call you whatever I want, you have no right to interfere. "

There was really nothing he could do about it, so Qi Qin could only look at him pitifully.

Ji Xuan pushed his face away and said, " Hurry up and level up, the new dungeons are open. "

After this updated version, the game is indeed more realistic. Even the sunlight has temperature, and in the shadows, you can even see the fine dust flying in the air. However, most players don't have the mind to experience these easter eggs. They are all busy upgrading for new skills and copies.

Ji Xuanyi was also a layman, who could not understand those tourists who came to the game specifically to enjoy the sights and sounds. He took Qi Qin to travel around the south of the city, and finally reached level 26 in the afternoon. Judging from the situation, it would be difficult for him to reach level 27 the day after tomorrow. Qi Qin was one level lower than him, which made it even more difficult.

Because the sunlight had become warm, the two people actually felt a little hot. Although all negative feelings were maintained at a relatively low level for the sake of the players' gaming experience, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin still planned to take a rest on the side of the road.

It has to be said that no matter what the conditions, there will always be players who come up with brilliant ideas. Wanshi Shengyi just said that only professional chefs can sell food, but he was immediately slapped in the face. Quite a few players have already started setting up stalls on this street. They don't sell food that needs to be cooked, but fruit juice.

Having life skills has no effect on something like juice, which is only related to the quality of the fruit. Since the shop only sells tea and milk, there are quite a few juice stalls set up within less than a day of the server opening.

Ji Xuanyi randomly picked a stall with a small wooden stool and sat down. He threw a silver coin to the stall owner and said, " Two glasses of juice. "

The stall owner took the silver coin, smiled, and asked, " Do you want change? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " No. "

The man was immediately delighted and said enthusiastically: " Wow, you are such a rich guy! Rich guy, do you want to drink it hot, cold or at room temperature? "

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows: " There are hot and cold ones? "

The man smiled and said, " If it's hot, there's hot water and a stove. If it's cold, there's ice. "

Ji Xuanyi was speechless for a moment, then said, " Two cold cups. "

The stall owner nodded: " Okay! Please wait! "

After a while, two copper cups were brought out from the back and placed in front of Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi. The light yellow juice exuded a refreshing aroma, and irregularly shaped crushed ice floated on the surface.

The stall owner explained: " The cups are also brought from home. They are thrown away after use and new ones are brushed out after a while. They are guaranteed to be clean and hygienic! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

If you call the police, none of you players will be able to escape.

Ji Xuan took a sip and found it very pleasant, sweet and sour, but he couldn't tell what kind of fruit it was. He subconsciously asked, " Where do you get your fruit? "

After not hearing any response for a while, Ji Xuan looked up and saw the stall owner looking at him warily.

Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, " Forget it, I'm just asking casually. "

Qi Qin had already gulped down a cup of coffee and was chewing the crushed ice, making a crackling sound. He said to the stall owner in a daze, " Another cup. "

When Ji Xuan saw that the stall owner didn't take the cup and was still looking at him, in order to show that he really wasn't here to steal his business, he had no choice but to throw him another silver coin and said, " Another cup. "

The stall owner then cautiously took Qi Qin's cup and filled it with juice.

Ji Xuanyi didn't bother to pay attention to him and was just sipping juice. Qi Qin, who was originally looking around boredly, suddenly pointed behind him with his eyes wide open and shouted, " Xuanyi, art and calves are fighting! "

Ji Xuanyi: " ??? "

Chapter 35

Art Introduction and Calf Cramps are fighting each other? Why? Are they competing to see whose name is more bizarre?

Ji Xuanyi was nearly choked by the juice . Turning back , he found that he was really being beaten by Art Introduction with calf cramps , and there were other players watching the fun. Qi Qin stood up from the bench , his heavy armor making a sound of collision, and strode up to the two men , picking up one in each hand, and separated them.

The players, who had nothing exciting to watch, dispersed and left.

The cramps in his calves almost brought him back to life , but he still kept yelling in Qi Qin's hands: " Don't think I'm afraid of you . If you weren't a girl, you would have died long ago! Do you understand? "

Introduction to Art: " Bah! You wretched man, do you have any shame? Do you have any shame? Give it back to me. You are a weakling mage who can't even beat a priest. How dare you! "

The two men struggled in Qi Qin's hands, trying to throw themselves at each other , looking like they were mortal enemies.

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " What are you two doing? "

The two of them then noticed Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, and shouted at the same time: " Little Ji! Tianxia! "

" It's you! Two big guys! "

Then they looked at each other warily at the same time.

However, the expression on Yishu's face was obviously more excited than Xiaotui's. From the way they addressed each other, one could tell who was closer to Ji Xuanyi and the others.

The calf muttered something quietly , but no one could hear it.

Ji Xuanyi said: " What's wrong with you two? "

Art spoke first: " This wretched man is so disgusting! I just passed by here and he vomited directly on my boots! "

The calf also said: " I didn't mean it , and I apologized! It was you who was unreasonable and hit me first! "

Art Introduction sneered: " What else? Do you think I got all this equipment to reason with people? If I wasn't a priest , you would have been killed at least three times, you know that? "

Xiaotui stiffened his neck and said, " I've already apologized! What can I do if you say that ?

You , just beat me to death! "

Introduction to Art said calmly: " Look, Tianxia, he said this himself. Let me down. I'm going to beat this rookie up today! "

Xiaotui hurriedly grabbed Qi Qin's hand and said, " Boss, don't listen to her. Don't let go! "

Art: " Bah! You shameless bastard! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin said helplessly: " Xiaotui said he didn't mean it. I think it's just a misunderstanding. Art, calm down. "

Seeing Qi Qin saying so, Yishu had no choice but to say: " Okay, I won't kill him first, Tianxia, please let me go. "

Qi Qin then let go of his hand, and wanted to run towards Ji Xuanyi with his legs nimbly, but after taking a look at Ji Xuanyi's face, he stopped his legs tremblingly and ran behind Qi Qin. Ji Xuanyi asked: " What happened? "

Art snorted and raised his chin towards his calf: " Ask him. "

Xiaotui said with a sad face: " I really didn't mean it. I just came here to drink some juice, but after I finished drinking it, I got a vomiting debuff , saying that I had an upset stomach, so I couldn't help wanting to vomit, and then this priest just happened to walk past me, so I ... I really didn't mean it! "

It's amazing! The official food with buffs hasn't come out yet, but players have made juice with debuffs themselves .

Thinking that he and Qi Qin had just drunk juice, Ji Xuanyi's face looked a little ugly.

The stall owner who was refilling Qi Qin's cup had already been waiting with the cup in hand.

Seeing Ji Xuanyi's expression, he quickly clarified: " What I made is different from what that guy drank. He drank it because he wanted to save money! "

Ji Xuan turned his head to look at him, and the stall owner said quickly: " My fruits are all freshly picked from the trees after much hard work. A cup of juice costs 20 copper coins. I just saw that mage drinking from a shop that costs 5 copper coins. The fruits are all picked from the ground, so who knows whether they are good or bad! "

When Xiaotui heard this, his face turned green and he turned around to find trouble with the unscrupulous vendor, but it turned out that the vendor had already packed up his stall and ran away, without even leaving a stool behind.

Xiaotui had no choice but to admit defeat, and explained to Yishu with a bitter face: " So I told you, I didn't mean it ..."

Knowing the whole story, Yishu waved his hand generously and said, " It's okay if it wasn't intentional. You should be more careful next time. It's not easy to meet someone as good-tempered as me. "

Calf: "..."

You have the nerve to say that you have a good temper. If you weren't a pastor, I would have been in trouble three times!

Seeing that the misunderstanding between the two was resolved, Qi Qin also breathed a sigh of relief and said with a smile: " That's right. "

Ji Xuan handed the juice he received from the stall owner to Qi Qin and said to the two of them, " Are you here to complete a mission as well? "

Xiaotui scratched his head and said, " Well, at my level, I can't catch up with the main group even if I start to complete the mission now, so I might as well be a salted fish. I heard that there are many food stores here, so I came here to eat. "

Since he separated from Ji Xuanyi and the others, Xiaotui did work hard to level up for two days, but it was only two days. He really couldn't stand the boring task, so he ended up going to the performing arts street to draw sketches for people, and has been a slacker ever since.

Until now, I am only level 23, so weak and inexperienced. No wonder I am beaten by Art.

Art said: "I am not here to complete a mission."

Ji Xuan took a look at her and found something wrong, so he asked, "Isn't Ah Miao with you?" Art nodded and said, "A-Meow is already level 27, so he will follow the wild team into the dungeon first. If he has some experience, he can teach us."

"Then what are you here for?" Ji Xuanyi asked. If Ah Miao could already enter the dungeon, Yishu should have seized all the time to upgrade and try to catch up with the other party as soon as possible.

"Because of this!" Yishu said, lowering his head and taking out a palm-sized object from his backpack, and handed it to Ji Xuanyi: "Do you remember? I told you that Ah Miao and I killed that wild wolf boss, and only its fur and a piece of plant root were lost."

"The fur was taken away, but she didn't touch the roots, so I kept them."

Ji Xuan took a look and realized that the strange-shaped thing in Yishu's hand could only be the rhizome of a plant. It was a very strange green color and had a unique plant smell, but it was very unpleasant.

Art said: "I was originally doing a mission, but after thinking about it, I felt that what you said made sense. Hidden missions shouldn't be that simple, so I decided to use this rhizome to look for it."

Ji Xuanyi asked: "Could it be something like material? Is there any description of the item?" Art shook his head and said, "It's probably not a material. The item description is [a piece of mysterious stuff, seems a little ominous], it's not very clear."

Ji Xuanyi frowned.

Qi Qin and Xiaotui also stood by and watched for a long time. Qi Qin said, "I have never seen this thing before. Why did it fall out of the wolf's body?"

Although some of the settings in "Domain" are too magical, the basic drops can still be traced. For example, animal monsters will drop meat and fur, plant monsters may drop flowers or seeds, and humanoid monsters may drop anything, but animal monsters will never drop plant materials.

Xiaotui looked at it for a long time, and suddenly exclaimed: "I know what this is!"

Art is delighted: "You know?!"

Xiaotui nodded and said seriously: "This is a tentacle. If you read enough books..."

Art: "I'll blow your fucking head off!"

Art, who was so happy for nothing, was so excited that she even forgot about the Holy Light Ball and swung her staff to hit Xiaotui. Qi Qin, who had no idea what Xiaotui was saying, quickly stopped her: "Calm down, calm down!"

Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, "It shouldn't be that kind of thing, art, is there anyone here who can identify items?"

" dirty man " with resentment . Then he said to Ji Xuan: " Yes, there is a herbal medicine seller on this street. He might know something. "

 " Then let's go and look for it. " Qi Qin said hurriedly.

Seeing them leaving, Xiaotui, who was finally able to get rid of Art, said hurriedly: " Then you guys go find it, I, I'm going to level up first. "

Anyone who has seen the speed at which Xiaotui is upgrading would not believe Xiaotui's excuse, but Ji Xuanyi still said very considerately: "... Okay, go ahead. "

The calf said gratefully: " Then I'm leaving. Goodbye! "

Seeing the other party running away in a hurry, Yishu snorted coldly: " He is lucky. "

Qi Qin moved closer to Ji Xuanyi and whispered, " She seems to regard you as her idol. Did she learn her temper from you? "

Ji Xuanyi glanced at him coldly and said, " Do you want to know? "

Qi Qin: "... No, I don't want to ..."

Ji Xuanyi sneered and said to Yishu, " Let's go. "

 " Okay! "

Unlike a small town like Xinmu, in a place as big as Green Forest City, it is impossible for there to be only one thing related to medicinal herbs. However, Yishu had asked everyone else before coming here, and no one knew what that rhizome was.

 " If I don't know this, I can only put it aside for now, " Yishu said, " I still need to level up. It would be a big loss if I don't go through the dungeon first. Maybe I can get a Class 5. I've been playing games for so many years, but I've never gotten a Class 5 in a dungeon in any game. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " You can take it when the new server is launched. "

Art shook his head and sighed: " How is that the same? It's meaningless. The Five Armor is only meaningful when you get it during the land reclamation! "

Ji Xuanyi hasn't entered a dungeon for a long time, but he still agrees with the art.

As they were talking, they arrived at the herbal medicine shop. Art placed the root on the table and asked, " Excuse me, do you know what this is? "

This is the general dialogue for finding an item to be identified . Generally, if there is an identification function, there will be a response to this sentence.

Sure enough, he picked up the rhizome and looked at it, then said, " Oh, I've seen this before, in the Black Forest. "

The Black Forest is the name of the forest that separates the north and south of the city.

Art's eyes lit up and he asked excitedly: " Then do you know what this is? "

Said: " This is a kind of vine. "

 " What else? "

Looked at the art innocently: " No, I only see vines. "

Art: "....."

Isn't it the same whether this information is told or not? The vines in the Black Forest! The former has long been known, and the latter can be guessed by guessing ... It's completely useless!

Yishu took the root back dejectedly, stuffed a few copper coins into it as an appraisal fee, and said to Ji Xuan: " Wow ... It's so difficult. Is there really a mission behind this thing? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head: " I don't know. Secret missions still require a lot of luck. Maybe there is something that needs to be triggered. "

Yishu sat down on the ground, looked at the root in his hand, sighed, and said, " Is luck still needed? I think my luck ran out when I dug out the ring. I'm so angry ..."

Qi Qin comforted him: " It's okay, maybe you will meet him. "

a while of being depressed, Art finally stood up again, put the roots back into the bag, and said to Ji Xuanyi and the others: " Thank you for accompanying me here. Alas, I didn't gain anything. Let's talk about it later. I have to upgrade. How about you? Will you come with me? "

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi, who said, " No, I'm going to log off for dinner and come back in the evening. "

Art looked at the sky and said, " Indeed, it's almost time. You guys go down first. I'll go do two tasks before I go down. Bye! "

Ji Xuan nodded.

It's not Ji Xuanyi's fault that he's lazy. The missions in Green Forest City are really boring and fragmented. After eating, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin kept running until logging off at night. His experience bar has only increased by one third, leaving him two-thirds away from level 27, while Qi Qin is still struggling to reach level 26.

Seeing that there was no chance of entering the game tomorrow, Ji Xuan simply looked through the strategy posts in the forum after logging off.

pvp gangs that fight all day long in the game , there are of course pve gangs that specialize in dungeons . Compared to the intrigues between pvp gangs, pve gangs are much more harmonious, although there may be internal conflicts due to equipment. disputes, but in most cases, because pve gangs need to work together to clear the dungeon, the relationship between the gangs will be much closer. What's more, there will also be cooperation between the two gangs, which is very peaceful. .

Apart from not participating in pvp events, pve guilds are actually a very large force. Their offline cohesion is much greater than that of pvp guilds , and it is easier for them to gather together in new games.

When Ji Xuan opened the forum, there were already at least three strategy posts with the prefix "pve big gang" floating on the homepage.

But unfortunately, there is only one pvp guild, Wanshi Fengyu, in the Green Forest City where Ji Xuanyi is located. Naturally, there is no professional pve guild to play the Green Forest City dungeon, let alone strategies.

Among those three strategy posts, two are about the wind-related city dungeons, and one is about the earth-related Thick Earth City dungeon. Among them, the Thick Earth City dungeon is also the one with the fastest progress.

Ji Xuan clicked in to take a look. The first boss of the Thick Earth City dungeon only had high health and defense, so he was easily defeated. The second boss would summon earth spikes, which dealt very high damage. The current progress was stuck at the second boss .

Ji Xuanyi looked at the other two posts again and found that even though both were copies of the Wind City, the boss mechanisms were very different. It seemed impossible to find some patterns from other copies.

Ji Xuanyi gave up. Besides a few serious strategy posts with the prefix "big gang" on the homepage, there were also many strategy posts for individual players who had reached a certain level and teamed up to go around the dungeon. Most of them were from sightseeing tour groups, and none of them had been able to defeat the first boss . However, there was a post about Green Forest City mixed in, so Ji Xuanyi just clicked on it to take a look.

The poster is a mage, and what he said is incoherent. Basically, the scene was very chaotic, and everyone died while fighting. Anyway, he went in to take a look at the scenery, and his body lay there several times, but he found that there was no way to pass it, so he quit. The final conclusion was that this dungeon could not be beaten at level 27, and he could only try at level 30.

Ji Xuanyi was very upset, but he also got some information.

The copy of Green Forest City is called Tomb of Ashes, which is obviously a reference to the word Green Forest. However, the first boss is not a plant or fire magic monster, but a group of humans. Yes, a group of humans.

Ji Xuanyi once suspected that the mage's team did not even reach the boss , but were wiped out by the plot monsters on the way. However, the mage swore that they had cleared a wave of plant monsters before encountering the boss , so that group of people must be the boss .

According to the mage, when they saw that group of people, they were just standing quietly on an altar. As soon as they got onto the altar, the group of people immediately came alive and started attacking them like crazy – it couldn't be called an attack, they just dragged the players who entered the dungeon to certain places on the altar, and the players who were dragged over would lose blood quickly and could not be healed at all. They would die in about two to three seconds.

The description of that mage was just like something out of a zombie horror movie. The priest girl in the team was so scared that she cried when she fought him for the first time.

Although those humanoid monsters did not cause any real damage, they were very strong, had a lot of health and thick defense, and could not be killed by just attacks. After the mage's team was wiped out several times, they discovered that while those humanoid monsters were dragging them, they would also die one by one over time. Therefore, it was likely that the player would need to hold on for a while. As long as the player did not die, the first boss would be defeated after a while when all the humanoid monsters died.

After summarizing this information, many people responded with suggestions, such as bringing a strong swordsman to directly shake off the humanoid monster, or bringing a few more priests to win by healing volume, but they were all rejected by the mage.

At the current stage, "Domain" does not have a point-adding system. Although it is not known whether it will be opened in the future, all players can only rely on equipment or level upgrades to improve their attributes. No matter how strong they are, they can only rely on equipment to resist those humanoid monsters. Even if they are ordinary, strong swordsmen, they can either wait until level 30 as the OP said, or they can only rely on equipment.

The author's theory is that, leaving aside the specific conditions, those who can afford non-mission equipment nowadays are all rich people, but there are no rich swordsmen in Green Forest City. The richest swordsman in Green Forest City is Wanshi Shengyi, the leader of the Wanshi Fengyu gang. Not to mention whether he can enter the dungeon for pvp or not, it is unlikely that he will spend money to buy equipment for a dungeon.

Seeing this, Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but feel that Qi Qin had been shot ...

But Qi Qin's current level is not high enough, so it's useless to say this.

As for bringing two priests, what the OP means is that, let alone two priests, with the speed of blood loss, unless all five people in the team are priests, they can't heal at all. But if there are really five priests in a team, there is no need to fight the boss later.

After refuting all the suggestions made by the people one by one, the author of the post summarized again that everyone should continue to upgrade and don't think about entering the game in the short term.

For Ji Xuanyi, there is still a way to defeat the first known boss , but he doesn't know what will happen next.

He scrolled down and the poster said he would visit the site again tomorrow and take screenshots for everyone to see.

Oh, I forgot that the screenshot system is now open. No wonder the popularity of the travel post ranked first has suddenly skyrocketed. There must be a lot of people who want to see what the scenery looks like outside the city map.

Ji Xuanyi exited the post and refreshed the page. He was caught off guard to see that the post from Wujian was pushed up again.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Who is so boring? A new version has been released, but you still don't let go of this news. Isn't that annoying?

Ji Xuan clicked on the post with an expressionless face, turned to the last page, and saw that the person who had replied the most recently had a familiar ID .

1896I

Smart and handsome Xiao Miyin: 6 Ah Wujian, you must have not been killed enough, and you dare to reveal the news about Mu Xuanyi here. Don't you think about it, does anyone dare to seek revenge on him? Rubbish!

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Oh, acquaintance.

After the person named Miyin pushed the post to the top, new replies immediately appeared below.

1897I

Did you level up today: Damn, the person upstairs is Mi Yin herself?! Group photo! Mu Xuanyi's best friend is here! Wu Jian, you can wait till you die ...

1898I

Fans of Miyin: Wake up upstairs! Although Miyin and Muxuanyi have a good relationship, his best friend is Xuepiaorenjian! Xue and Miyin cannot be separated!

1899I

Xue Mi Wang Dao: Look at my ID: Xie Xie.

1900!

I don't care who you are: Can you just be cute in the fan circle? It's an eyesore.

Then, following this strange topic, they started to build up a tall building.

Okay, now his information will be on the front page for several days again ... Ji Xuan thought expressionlessly.

Chapter 36

Mi Yin is also a master at playing assassins , but this person is different from Ji Xuanyi , who has been in the wild for a long time and is even called a pvp cancer . Although he is also very sharp , he spends most of his time rolling around in the arena. Being related to Ji Xuanyi can only be regarded as a bad fate.

How many people Ji Xuanyi had killed or how toxic he was had nothing to do with him. The reason they knew each other was because Mi Yin's regular arena teammate Xue Piao Renjian had something to do and had not been online for a long time. Mi Yin thought others were bad and would rather not play than make do with them . However, his daily life was too boring and he was itching to play, so he found Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi was in his violent period at that time , and Mi Yin could be considered a head delivered to his door, so he would be wasting his life if he was n't killed . So they started fighting , and the fight continued until Xue Piao Renjian came back online , and only then did Mi Yin stop bothering Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to look for Mi Yin and continued to be his cancer , but for some reason, rumors gradually spread that he was Mi Yin's good friend. I guess it was the psychopath Mi Yin who said that, but Ji Xuanyi himself didn't think so at all.

He felt that Mi Yin was a simply incomprehensible person.

However, there is a reason why Mi Yin regards Ji Xuanyi as his friend. As a person who has been in the arena for a long time, it is an instinct for him to make the acquaintance of masters. To Mi Yin, playing new cooperation with new professions and new people is the happiest thing about playing games. Although he already has a teammate Xue Piao Renjian with whom he has a very tacit understanding, this does not prevent him from continuing to look for new people. During the time when Ji Xuanyi was silent, Mi Yin once tried to persuade him to go to the arena with her to try his luck. Of course, he was rejected. However, Mi Yin was not angry at all. He even said something very childish like " Masters have the right to be willful " .

To put it simply, he is a guy who divides people completely based on their strength, and he is also obsessed with thinking that he has a good relationship with Ji Xuanyi. From time to time, he suddenly appears in places where Ji Xuanyi is mentioned, causing the uninformed crowd to really think that he has a good relationship with Ji Xuanyi.

In fact, they just exchanged a few words and had a few fights. Their friendship was one-sided ...

Ji Xuanyi stayed up a little bit the next night and reached level 27, while Qi Qin reached level 27 on the morning of the fourth day. By that time, Introduction to Art and Sleepy Cat had already been through the dungeon, and both of them looked pale when describing the first boss .

" It's so scary, it's just like a zombie horror movie! " Art said incoherently, " Those people all pounced on me like crazy, with so much strength. If I hadn't lost blood and felt no pain, I think I would have been scared silly ... They should put a rating sign at the entrance of this dungeon, no one under 18 allowed to enter! "

Ah Miao seemed to be fine, and said helplessly: " Wake up Art, this game is not for people under 18 years old to play, okay? "

Art looked at Ah Miao and said, " Aren't you afraid? "

Ah Miao blushed and was too embarrassed to say that she was scared and cried as soon as the fight started.

Ah Miao is actually doing pretty well. Some people in Green Forest City have already reached level 27. When they went to play the game, some people almost had a heart attack and were directly kicked offline by the security system.

However, so far, no one in Green Forest City has been able to defeat the first boss , while Thick Earth City, which has the fastest progress, has already reached the third boss .

As more and more popular science posts are published, everyone knows about the dungeons in various cities. The zombie horror movie in Green Forest City is not the most bizarre one. It is said that the most bizarre one is actually the underwater dungeon in Qingshui City. The boss is a mermaid. Although there are props for underwater breathing, players who can't swim are still slow in movement and are almost hung up and beaten by the boss . The PVE guild in Qingshui City has no choice but to call on everyone to learn synchronized swimming together ...

However, although it is not the most bizarre, horror movies are still quite popular. Many players said that they will definitely come to Green Forest City to see it once the cities are connected.

Art said: " You two are now twenty-seven years old, do you want to go to the dungeon and give it a try? "

At this time, Yishu no longer thought that anyone would reject Ji Xuanyi because of his profession, because most people in Green Forest City now have no expectations of defeating the first boss . They enter the dungeon just to fight casually and take a look, and it doesn't matter what profession they bring.

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " I want to go and have a look. "

Art didn't say anything, but Ah Miao said, " You can take a look at that altar. "

Ji Xuanyi looked at her.

Ah Miao frowned and said, " I always feel that the altar is weird. "

Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything, Yishu said, " Wow, you're starting to pay attention to these things too? "

Ah Miao blushed and said, " Yeah, what if there is something hidden? "

Art smiled and said, " That's how you play games. You never know when you'll get lucky. You have to have confidence in your luck! "

Ah Miao also laughed.

Ji Xuanyi said: " Have you entered the dungeon today? "

The CD of the five-person small copy is updated once a day. Anyone who enters the copy on that day will have his or her own CD and will not be able to team up with others to enter the copy.

Art nodded and said, " Today, Ah Miao and I found three more people to fight against a group of five priests. "

 " How about it? "

Art said with a frown, " What can we do? We've all been dragged away and running. Each of us can't heal enough. If I heal one person alone, the others will die, and the remaining person won't be able to hold on. It's all nonsense to rely on the amount of healing to pass the level. Even at level 30, I may not be able to heal enough. I think it still depends on the output. "

Ah Miao also nodded.

Ji Xuanyi probably had an idea in his mind: " I know. "

Art said: " Then you guys have fun, Meow and I are going to level up. "

The two groups waved goodbye.

Qi Qin knew that Ji Xuanyi's target was the new dungeon. He had also studied it offline for a while and had heard a little about the speculation of the local tyrant swordsman. He immediately asked, " Can we trade now? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said slowly, " In most cases, the better the swordsman's equipment, the heavier it is. If you put on purple equipment all over your body, your speed will probably be only 5%. You won't be able to run, not to mention that you may not be stronger than the boss . "

Qi Qin was confused and asked, " What should we do then? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Just go ahead and enter the level like this, you can pass it. "

Of course Qi Qin couldn't question Ji Xuanyi's decision. Ji Xuanyi said it would pass, so even though he didn't know the situation, he also thought it would pass.

The entrance to the Tomb of Ashes was at the edge of the Black Forest. When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin arrived there, they discovered that there were quite a few people waiting at the door. There were about a dozen of them, all squatting at the entrance of the dungeon, and no one knew what they were doing.

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked over, several people saw Ji Xuanyi's magic robe and stood up to look in his direction. Qi Qin subconsciously walked a little ahead of Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi only showed half of his body behind Qi Qin, frowned and asked those people: " What are you doing? "

One of them asked, " Are you a pastor? "

 " No. " Ji Xuanyi said.

After hearing his answer, those people all showed dejected expressions on their faces, squatted down again, and whispered to their companions beside them: " Another mage. "

 " ... I am a warlock. " Ji Xuanyi said somewhat unhappily.

The warlock profession is so rare that those people were stunned for a moment and looked at each other, not knowing how to react.

Qi Qin said: " Are you waiting for the pastor? "

The person who asked Ji Xuanyi earlier answered: " Yes, there were originally several priests in Green Forest City who had passed level 27. They should have come here to form a team to enter the dungeon. I don't know what happened, but I didn't see any of them. "

Qi Qin: "..."

The man asked in confusion: " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuan said, " Don't wait any longer. Those priests have already defeated the five-priest team. They are out of cooldown . "

The dozen or so people squatting there were all stunned. They had never expected this to happen.

 " Five priests? Are they crazy ..."

 " I think five priests might be able to pass. "

 I heard " there was an announcement for clearing the boss , but I didn't see it. "

Seeing that several people were arguing, Qi Qin explained: " No, they said that the first boss is not about the amount of healing. "

Several people looked at each other.

Even if it's not the healing amount that counts, you can't win the game without a priest. You might not even be able to clear the monsters on the way to the boss . By then, you can't even be considered a sightseeing tour team, but just a team that dies suddenly at the entrance ... Since there was no priest, the game probably couldn't be won. Some people simply left, some thought that there might still be a priest to fight, so they continued to wait, and some directly formed a team of five output melee weapons and prepared to go in and fight.

Ji Xuanyi just stood there, watching this group of people coming and going.

After a while, an archer said to Qi Qin: " Are you two together? "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment. This was the first time that someone talked to him first instead of talking to Ji Xuanyi who looked more powerful.

He glanced at Ji Xuanyi and nodded cautiously.

The archer frowned, whispered to the two people behind him for a while, and said to Qi Qin: " That's perfect, there are three of us, you can go in with us. "

Qi Qin subconsciously looked at Ji Xuanyi. Ji Xuanyi had no expression on his face and nodded slightly.

Qi Qin then responded: " Okay. "

These three people are considered veterans. They have been in this dungeon for two or three days and are very clear about how many priests there are in Green Forest City. In addition to the five-man team mentioned by Qi Qin and others, there are two priests who have reached level 27 in Green Forest City, but they have already entered the dungeon with other teams. In other words, there will be no more priests today. If you want to enter the dungeon, you can only form a team with two output professions.

In fact, he only had his eyes on Qi Qin. After all, he was a swordsman and seemed to have good equipment. In his eyes, Ji Xuanyi was just a burden. Compared with the priest, the warlock's support was more oriented towards pvp , and skills such as control generally had no effect on bosses .

But unfortunately, these two people are actually in a binding relationship, and judging from the swordsman's attitude, he still listens to the warlock in everything. It is probably impossible for him to leave the warlock and join their team alone.

What he had just discussed with his two regular teammates was whether or not to put Ji Xuanyi into the team because of Qi Qin. After all, the latter had almost no role in the dungeon.

After discussing for a while, they decided to agree. After all, there were not many people in Green Forest City who had passed level 27. What's more, the big guy Qi Qin looked really strong, and a warlock could barely be considered a support. Maybe he had obtained some good skills at level 27?

To put it another way, even if they teamed up with two other output players, they might not be able to get through this dungeon. It would be better for them to just team up and go in and see. Although they had agreed to enter the dungeon together, the archer couldn't help but ask before sending the invitation to the two: " What is the skill of the warlock at level 27? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and replied indifferently, " Reduced treatment and treatment. "

The warlock's healing ability certainly cannot compare to that of a priest, but at least it can add blood, which is better than a team of kitchen knives. The archer then breathed a sigh of relief and sent an invitation to the two.

The new skill that Ji Xuanyi obtained at level 27 is called [Blessing]. There is nothing wrong with it. Whether it is healing teammates or reducing healing for opponents, it can be considered a blessing. However, this is still a skill that is biased towards pvp . Only half of its ability can be used in the dungeon, that is, to add blood.

However, due to the Warlock's professional setting and the two effects of a skill, the healing amount of this skill is destined to be tragic. It can only be said to be better than nothing.

After Ji Xuanyi accepted the invitation to form a team, he and Qi Qin immediately joined the other team and saw the levels, health points, and IDs of the other three people .

Well, ID .

Ji Xuan looked up one by one and found that the three people were looking at him with an indescribable look.

There was nothing that could be done about it. After all, during this period of time, the post that exposed Wu Jian's identity had been floating on the front page of the forum, and players who wanted to open up the dungeon would definitely not miss the strategy posts in the forum, and accordingly, it was impossible for them not to have seen that post.

Fortunately, among the three people he knew in Green Forest City, one was a lazy player who didn't care about the dungeon at all, one was a Buddhist player who didn't know Mu Xuanyi at all, and the other one saw the post and knew Mu Xuanyi, but he was too thick-skinned to think about it at all. For a while, his identity was not exposed much.

Oh, by the way, those who are involved in all kinds of things also know him, but they are afraid of offending him, so they keep their mouth shut.

But there is no way to play in a team. Among the people who know his identity, there is no one suitable to play with him. His ID will definitely be exposed to others. Whether he will be recognized or not depends on luck.

Obviously, he was not very lucky today.

Mu Xuanyi, Warlock, Green Forest City, just based on these three conditions, the identity can basically be confirmed. The three archers are already considering whether it is too late to quit the team and run away. Although the opponent's profession is just a warlock, but that is Mu Xuanyi! Such a cruel person, will he kill them to vent his anger after he dies once in the game! But if I quit the team now, it seems like I will offend the other party ... I'm trembling.

Ji Xuanyi pretended not to notice their expressions and said directly: " Let's go in. "

The archer laughed dryly and said, " Well, okay ... This dungeon is indeed a bit difficult. We don't need to clear it. If we can pass it, we'll pass it. If we can't, don't get angry. It's all normal, normal ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "... Yeah. "

Seeing Ji Xuanyi's response, the archer breathed a sigh of relief and said, " The official said that there is no teleportation array in this game, so the dungeon can be reached directly by walking. There is just a layer of mist at the entrance to monitor the CD . The CD of people who pass through the mist will be recorded. "

Ji Xuan nodded.

This setting is also the reason why the copy in "Domain" records the CD when entering the copy, instead of recording the CD after defeating the boss like in other games .

The passage leading to Tomb of Ashes is on the edge of the Black Forest, an inconspicuous underground entrance. If the authorities had not been considerate enough to mark the location in the update announcement, many cities might still not know how to enter the dungeon.

After the front team of kitchen knife soldiers walked into the dark underground entrance, the archers took the lead and called Ji Xuanyi and the others to follow.

The underground entrance was a very steep staircase slope, very narrow, only allowing one person to pass at a time. Apart from some sunlight near the ground, it was completely dark and cold further down. I don't know if it was because it was under the forest, but the air felt damp. When he first entered the passage, Ji Xuanyi could still see a group of people in front of him. But after turning a corner, only their group was left, and the group in front of him was completely out of sight.

In terms of the atmosphere, it really does feel like a horror movie.

The archer said, " Although there is no teleportation array for the sake of realism, it is impossible for all players to be crowded into one instance, nor is it possible for teams to line up to fight. The official still found a way to get the players to another instance without them noticing. "

“ Although it does look like a horror movie ... ”

Ji Xuanyi didn't think there was anything wrong, but Qi Qin, who had not received socialist education and had even been poisoned by feudal ideas, was a little panicked.

He didn't show it very obviously, but subconsciously moved closer to Ji Xuanyi, almost sticking to Ji Xuanyi's back, and his breathing was also very disordered.

Ji Xuan was silent for a moment, then grabbed his hand, and Qi Qin immediately held it back tightly.

Fortunately, no one could see their movements in the dark. Otherwise, someone would have been tempted to reveal the exciting news that Mu Xuanyi was gay, even if they were hunted to the ends of the earth ...

The stairs were straight and only bent at the end. After walking down for an unknown amount of time, the stairs finally disappeared. In front of the five people was a very wide underground world, filled with mushrooms emitting a faint blue glow, reflecting the vines that were spread all around, which were so dense and looked very scary.

When Ji Xuan saw those vines, he was stunned for a moment, as if something flashed through his mind, but he couldn't grasp it at once.

About ten meters in front of them was a cliff, and the other side was the road leading to the first boss . There was a stone bridge in the middle, about five meters wide and thirty meters long. Both sides of the stone bridge were covered with mushrooms like light bulbs, and under the bridge was a bottomless abyss.

" Those mushrooms are the monsters blocking the road. After we get on the bridge, they will come alive in rows. It's easy to defeat them if our damage output is enough. But last time we came here, there were still eight mushrooms piled up in the last few meters, and two people died before we got through. " The archer explained.

You will not lose levels if you die in a dungeon, but you cannot be resurrected immediately. You can only be resurrected after all your teammates have left the combat state or the assistant has given you the resurrection skill.

Of course, there is no such advanced skill as resurrection now. Dead players will return to the resurrection point in the dungeon after their teammates leave the battle.

After leaving the dark stairs that could make people disappear suddenly, Qi Qin had obviously recovered. After Ji Xuanyi let go of his hand, he did not stay with Ji Xuanyi, but went to the edge of the cliff to take a look, and asked curiously: " I didn't expect there is such a large space underground. How deep is it? "

The archer glanced at Ji Xuanyi and found that he didn't seem to have any expression, so he replied: " It's very deep. Someone was chased by mushrooms and fell down. It took about half a minute for him to hit the ground and die. "

After he finished speaking, he realized that Ji Xuanyi was also looking at him, and he made an awkward joke: " Haha, you can also experience the feeling of flying here ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Archer: "..."

To be honest, the archer didn't expect that he would live to see a look of disgust on Mu Xuanyi's face.

Ji Xuanyi felt that this person might not be very smart, but he was still his teammate to work with next, so he could just dislike him a little and not take it too seriously.

Qi Qin ignored the archer's awkward joke, looked down for a while, and asked, " Can we throw these mushrooms down there later? "

The archer shook his head and said, " Those mushrooms can be moved, but they grow on the bridge. They can't be easily removed, let alone thrown down. "

Qi Qin nodded and came back from the edge of the cliff.

Seeing that they were almost aware of the situation, the archer said, " The swordsman will lead the way, Xiaoqi and Xiaowu will follow behind me to deal damage, and the wood ... magician and the warlock will follow behind and just need to replenish blood. "

The archer's name is Lu San, and his two teammates are a mage and a knight, named Lu Wu and Lu Qi. They are obviously relatives and friends who came here to play together. I just don't know why the other Lu numbers are not with them.

Ji Xuanyi did not comment on Lu San's command.

It is impossible for a warlock to just hide behind teammates and heal them like a priest, because it is impossible. If a warlock wants to successfully assist teammates, there are many other things to do besides healing.

But he didn't say it, because with Qi Qin there, there wouldn't be any problem even if he just healed.

The stone bridge is about thirty meters long, with a pair of mushrooms growing every three meters, for a total of twenty. Last time, Lu San and his team piled eight mushrooms in the last few meters, which means that when they were almost halfway through, their output could not keep up with the speed of the monsters waking up.

Lu San's expression was also very solemn. First, he didn't want to be hunted down by Mu Xuanyi, who couldn't beat him. Second, he didn't want to be hunted down by Mu Xuanyi, who couldn't beat him. Finally, he didn't want to be hunted down by Mu Xuanyi, who couldn't beat him ...

So at least we can successfully clear the monsters that are blocking the way ...

Lu San swallowed his saliva, turned around to look at the nonchalant Ji Xuanyi, and said to Qi Qin: " Go ahead and kill the monster. "

Qi Qin half understood what Lu San said, which was that the mushrooms on the stone bridge were monsters. He immediately stepped onto the stone bridge. Lu Sanwuqi stood in a triangle behind him. Knight Lu Qi stood at the front holding a spear. Ji Xuanyi was in the fourth row of the entire team.

As Qi Qin stepped onto the stone bridge, the two mushrooms in front immediately squirmed to life, making chirping sounds and spitting venom at Qi Qin.

Lu San yelled, " Swordsman, be careful! Warlock, heal quickly. "

Ji Xuan didn't move at all. He saw Qi Qin sticking his sword to the ground, jumping lightly, and avoiding the venom. He also flattened the mushroom on the other side with two swords.

Lu Qi was not as skilled as Qi Qin. He was waiting for Qi Qin to help him block the damage in front, but he didn't even move and was directly sprayed by the venom. Ji Xuan had no choice but to raise his staff and start to use his pitifully low healing ability to help him heal.

Before Lu San had time to sigh at Qi Qin's high damage, he could actually kill a small monster with two swords, and immediately shouted to Qi Qin in a heart-wrenching voice: " You can't go that way! "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, and his feet had already landed on the ground.

Just now, in order to avoid the venom and kill the monsters at the same time, he jumped to the other side of the bridge. Obviously, Lu San's explanation was not in place. He forgot to say that although the monsters will wake up with time, if the player is too impulsive and walks into the sensing range of the monsters that have not yet awakened before the time is up, they will wake up immediately, and the next monsters will also have their awakening time shortened accordingly.

Lu Qi, who was sprayed by the monster, looked very unhappy. He didn't know it when he entered the dungeon, but as soon as Ji Xuan's blood-replenishing skill fell on him, he saw the speed at which his blood bar rose.

199 points! A non-hot, non-group-adding skill that only heals this much at a time, not even as good as a priest's hot jump! Using your head to kill monsters?!

Lu Qi subconsciously began to retreat and bumped into Lu San.

Lu San and Lu Wu were about to attack the monster that Qi Qin had missed, but were bumped by Lu Qi. They immediately asked, "What's wrong?"

Of course Lu Qi didn't dare to say in front of Ji Xuanyi that he couldn't breastfeed, so he had to lean over to Lu San's ear and whisper something.

Lu San was also stunned, his face turned pale and blue, he subconsciously looked at Ji Xuanyi and said: "Well, that..."

This amount of treatment was really too embarrassing. Ji Xuanyi's face was dark. He knew what Lu San wanted to say. He was too lazy to talk to these people. He stopped nursing Lu Qi and walked past them with big strides.

The mushroom monster spit out a mouthful of venom at Ji Xuanyi who was passing by. Ji Xuanyi dodged it by turning sideways without even blinking, and the venom spit out all over Lu Qi.

Lu Qi looked at himself and saw that he only had one third of his blood left. His face turned green and he quickly hid behind.

Ji Xuanyi ignored his actions, swung his staff and hit the monster on the head hard. After attracting its hatred, he immediately ran towards Qi Qin. Qi Qin had already killed the other two monsters triggered by him. Seeing Ji Xuanyi coming, he pulled him behind him with one hand and killed the monster that was chasing him.

Lu San looked at them blankly and was about to speak when he saw two more monsters waking up behind them. Ji Xuan moved left and right without changing his expression, dodged two attacks with a flirtatious move, and returned behind Qi Qin, who then slapped the monsters to death with a few hits.

He hasn't lost a drop of blood yet, but he still complains about the amount of treatment he receives. In fact, with his level of killing monsters, he doesn't even need to heal.

Lu San suddenly remembered a sentence, the output is really not enough ...

Look at Lu Qi's movement, and then look at Ji Xuanyi's ... I can only say that he is worthy of being Mu Xuanyi. Although he has no attack power as a warlock, his body movements and prediction are still awesome!

Ji Xuanyi turned around, looked at the three people, and said: "Why don't you catch up?"

Lu San then woke up as if from a dream and hurriedly followed.

After that, the monsters basically didn't wait until the time was up to wake up. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked straight over and cleared the monsters one by one. Occasionally, when Qi Qin made a mistake in his positioning, Ji Xuanyi raised his hand to help him control the monsters. Until they reached the other end of the stone bridge, neither of them lost a single drop of blood. On the contrary, the three people who followed behind and did nothing failed to avoid the venom

spit out by the monsters and were accidentally injured twice. Lu Qi almost died directly back to the other side of the bridge ...

While Ji Xuanyi was healing Lu Qi, he whispered, " Hmm ... I'm really not suitable for team activities like dungeon raiding ..."

Qi Qin said " Hmm? " and said innocently, " I think it's great. "

" Really? " Ji Xuanyi thought.

Lu San, who was sitting on the ground waiting for his blood volume to recover automatically, burst into tears and thought to himself, of course you feel it's okay, you are people of the same level, a high-end warlock like Mu Xuanyi should not go into the dungeon with ordinary people like them, because he can't carry them at all!

The short thirty-meter journey had clearly made Lu San realize the gap between himself and the advanced players. He felt that people from two different worlds should not play together. The front players could easily kill monsters, but they had a hard time keeping their lives behind them ...

Ji Xuanyi used his joking healing power to madly heal Lu Qi for a long time, and finally got Lu Qi back on his feet within five minutes.

Lu San wiped the nonexistent sweat from his forehead and said, The first level " boss is ahead . "

Ji Xuan nodded.

Lu San thought about it, and said tremblingly: " If there is a priest, after being dragged into the magic circle on the altar, he can probably hold on for three seconds, but in this situation, uh ... he might die if he goes up. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him. Lu San's desire to survive made him add immediately: " Of course, it's not your fault. It's death whether you die early or late. It mainly depends on whether your output is poor ..."

This time it wasn't just Ji Xuanyi, Qi Qin also curiously leaned over to look at him.

Lu San was about to cry, and said: " Of course I'm not talking about Brother Swordsman. What I mean is that the three of us are just ordinary players. It is very likely that we can't hold on that long and will drag you down. So let me tell you first, if you don't pass, everyone must stay calm and don't get angry. This is all normal, normal ..."

Ji Xuan nodded and said, As long as someone survives " the first boss and holds out until the time is up, we'll be considered defeated. "

Lu San understood his implication and said with a bitter face: " No, there are twenty monsters on the altar. If we go up, four people will come to catch us separately. Once someone dies first, the people in charge of him will immediately change their targets ..."

Looking at Ji Xuanyi's gaze, Lu San's voice became lower and lower: " And the number of monsters killed every ten seconds is also based on the number of people still alive on the field ..."

boss easily , everyone must be sharp and not be dragged into the altar's magic circle for 40 seconds. And correspondingly, for every newbie in the team, the difficulty of defeating the boss will increase by a terrifying amount.

With the way they were walking across the bridge, it was impossible for them not to be a drag, and if they were dragged down and caused the whole team to be wiped out , it would probably be impossible for them not to be hunted down ...

Lu San was already heartbroken. Before they formed a team, he was the one who took the initiative to hook up with Qi Qin ...

Lu San thought that Ji Xuanyi, such a cruel person, would just give up on this game and kill the three of them first. Unexpectedly, after listening to him, Ji Xuanyi just nodded and said, " Oh, I see. "

And then nothing happened.

What does this mean? Does he mean he won't kill them? Or does he want to give it a try first?

Lu San thought tremblingly.

However, Ji Xuanyi had given up communicating with him and walked forward with Qi Qin. Although the road ahead was the same as before, with blue mushrooms growing everywhere, at least they did not suddenly come alive and attack them. The further they went, the denser and thicker the vines that covered the entire space became. Ji Xuanyi kept frowning, feeling as if he had overlooked something.

It was not until he saw the altar where the first boss was that he suddenly realized what he had overlooked.

The altar in front of him was not particularly large, but its style was exactly the same as the altar he and Qi Qin had seen in the north of the city. Even the magic circle that Lu San mentioned would make the player lose blood, the pattern on it was something he and Qi Qin had also seen on the altar in the north of the city.

Qi Qin obviously also noticed this and subconsciously looked at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi blinked and whispered, " Is this what Ah Miao thinks is wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi and the other went to the altar a few days ago, but Ah Miao had been there a long time ago and did not have a deep impression of the altar. That was why when she saw the altar in the copy, she always felt that something was wrong, but she could not remember where it was.

Qi Qin said: " Is it the same altar? "

Ji Xuanyi nodded slightly.

No matter which copy of the game, it is definitely not imagined out of thin air. Whether it is the altar in front of you or the name Tomb of Ashes, it means that this copy must be related to the plot that the official has not revealed.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the vines around him and said, " This should be the vine that the herb seller mentioned. It is also what Art found on the wolf boss . There are so many of them underground. "

Qi Qin asked: " What is the relationship between this thing and the altar? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " I don't know, but Chengbei said that this altar is a gift to God, but players will lose blood and die on the altar. There must be something wrong with Chengbei. "

Qi Qin was about to say something when he saw Lu San and the other two looking at them curiously.

Although Qi Qin didn't know much, he knew that information about secret missions was very valuable and couldn't be leaked out casually. So after looking at Lu San and the others, he moved closer to Ji Xuanyi, lowered his head, and whispered into his ear: " When we finish the fight and go back, we'll go to the north of the city to take a look. "

Ji Xuan slapped him away expressionlessly, rubbing his ears and saying, " Do I need you to tell me? "

Qi Qin chuckled twice and stopped talking.

Ji Xuan turned his head one by one. Lu San and others did not dare to look at the two of them. They looked at their noses with their eyes and their hearts with their noses, just thinking of themselves as wooden.

Ji Xuanyi raised his head and saw twenty men and women standing around the altar. They were wearing strange robes with white background and red patterns. Their faces were completely covered, leaving only a pair of lifeless eyes exposed. They looked very strange.

Just imagine that these twenty people will suddenly move and drag the player to death like they have lost their minds. It is really scary.

However, Ji Xuanyi had never been afraid of anything since he was a child, so he immediately walked towards the altar and said, " Don't waste time, start killing the monsters. "

The altar was not particularly large, but it could at least accommodate twenty people standing around it, with a distance of more than one meter between them. When Ji Xuanyi walked up to it, he found that not only the patterns, but also the distribution of the magic arrays on the ground were exactly the same as those he had seen on the altar in the north of the city. It seemed that the use of the altar here would not be much different from that of the altar in the north of the city. Before Ji Xuanyi could figure it out, Qi Qin and three other people also walked onto the altar. The moment they all stood there, the eyes of the twenty humanoid monsters all lit up red and they rushed towards the five of them, roaring.

Lu San shouted quickly: " Everyone be careful! They won't interfere with each other's goals. Look at which four people are chasing you, run, run! "

Ji Xuanyi, who was almost caught while trying to avoid the humanoid monster heading towards Lu Qi: "..."

This guy named Lu San always has a lot to say before a fight, but why can't he get to the point?

Chapter 37

No wonder it can scare people to tears.

The humanoid monsters on the altars were chasing them while wailing heartbreakingly . It was a chaotic scene and the emotions of the humanoid monsters would inevitably affect the players . As a result of their distraction , Lu Qi and Lu Wu were dragged into the magic circle. After being caught, the two of them did not struggle too hard or make any sound, perhaps because they had played this level too many times and were aware that their reactions in this situation would have a huge impact on their teammates. They were worried that Ji Xuanyi and the others would feel pressured, so they symbolically used a few skills on the humanoid monster and then lay dead on the ground with peace of mind.

Lu San was an archer , and his speed could be said to be the fastest in the team of five. With his face flushed red, he ran desperately on the altar . However, the area available for escape was limited to the altar. After the monsters were killed, the places outside the altar were blocked by an invisible air wall. Moreover, the speed of those humanoid monsters was not slow , and Lu San had no way to get rid of them.

The positions of these humanoid monsters were fixed at the beginning, and then began to change with the player's actions. Lu Wu and Lu Qi relied on their previous experience to survive the first ten seconds . Five of the twenty humanoid monsters had already fallen to the ground wailing , but soon after that, Lu Wu and Lu Qi lay down . The pressure on the remaining three people not only did not ease , but even became heavier.

Lu San's strategy of using speed to run in a straight line was obviously not going to succeed . After the second ten seconds, he was tripped by Lu Wu's " corpse ". The humanoid monster rushed up, grabbed him and threw him into the magic circle. His health bar was emptied almost instantly and he lay on the ground.

However, it was precisely because of the time freed up by lying on the corpse that he finally had time to observe the situation of Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin.

Due to his death, even though the twenty humanoid monsters had been reduced to only twelve, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin each carried six monsters, and because there were only two people left, they had to hold on for sixty seconds without losing any personnel. If someone accidentally fell down, the remaining one would have a harder time.

That's why we say that this boss cannot bring a noob with him. Once a noob appears in the team, the difficulty of clearing the level will immediately increase exponentially.

Lu San could be said to be extremely ashamed.

Unlike Lu San who has a faster speed, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin are both short-legged professionals. It is almost impossible for them to surpass those humanoid monsters in speed. It is a miracle that they can hold on until now.

This is what Lu San originally thought.

It was not until he had time to see how Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were doing now that he realized he was wrong. It was not a miracle, but a matter of course that they could hold on until now.

Ji Xuanyi moved very frequently, but rarely did he create a large distance, because it was of no use to him. He simply could not outrun those monsters. When he turned around and ran away, he had only one purpose, which was to make the six humanoid monsters gather in the same direction. The following movements could be said to be a show of skill.

Anyway, Lu San had never seen anyone who could dodge those monsters' hands so perfectly. No matter where the humanoid monsters tried to grab Ji Xuanyi, Ji Xuanyi would dodge it first. When the time was long enough and the monsters pounced on Ji Xuanyi directly or were about to surround him, Ji Xuanyi would turn around and run away, adjust the monsters' positions, and continue to use the same method to avoid the humanoid monsters' hands.

Lu San knew why Ji Xuanyi could do this, and he also knew clearly that he and Lu Wu and Lu Qi could never do the same thing as Ji Xuanyi.

Lu San is an old player who has played many games, so he knows there is a word called prediction.

The action of prediction once existed in PVE dungeons for a while. Team leaders needed to manually calculate the release time of boss skills, and then command the movements of team members in advance. However, plug-ins became popular later, and the word prediction almost disappeared in dungeons.

But this word has always been active in the pvp world.

In the arena, prediction can be said to be the most basic ability that players need to possess, because by the time you see the skill effects released by the enemy , you have basically been hit. You can only dodge or defend in advance before the enemy makes a move.

For most ordinary players, prediction is equal to luck. When they are playing, they make a defensive or evasive action, and the opponent happens to use a skill and they collide with him. Then they can brag about their awesome prediction and be happy for half a day. However, for some high-end players, their prediction is real prediction, which comes from thousands of battles they have experienced and is very reliable.

There are always some routines in the skill combination. According to the enemy 's equipment points, when the previous skill comes out, they can accurately guess what the next skill is and immediately dodge it. Occasionally, there are some things that can be called intuition. When a high-end player can trigger this wonderful thing called intuition many times, he can basically be called a master.

However, the prediction of high-end players will fail at certain moments. For example, when they meet a rookie who doesn't understand the routine at all, they predict that the opponent will not make any move even if they do 10,000 dodges. But when they are careless, the opponent will use skills in a confused manner and catch them off guard. However, skill prediction can be regarded as a kind of instinct of the body, and there is no way to adjust according to the level of enemy skills.

At this time, we have to talk about players like Ji Xuanyi who roam around in the wild.

The opponents of high-end players are often also high-end players, who rely more on predicting the tactics than on intuition. But unlike high-end players, people like Ji Xuanyi encounter a mixed bag of opponents , including awesome high-end players and naturally some novices. He has to kill hundreds of such opponents a day , which makes Ji Xuanyi rely more on his intuition than on tactics.

It is not easy to break up a gang of a thousand people. Ji Xuanyi's success rate in intuitive prediction has reached a terrifying level. Even in a holographic online game that is completely different from a keyboard online game, this predictive ability allows him to maintain his former reputation.

And it was precisely by relying on this strange intuition that he avoided the attacks of the humanoid monsters.

Of course, no matter how high the success rate is, it is not 100%, but Ji Xuanyi also has a paralysis skill. Every time he makes a mistake and is caught, he uses the paralysis skill to control the monster, and then immediately distances himself and proceeds to walk the monster away again.

However, this method still has risks. For example, the failure rate will collide and the paralysis skill will be on CD . Ji Xuanyi can basically lie down and relax. So even though Lu San and the

others look at Ji Xuanyi as if he is very relaxed, in fact, Ji Xuanyi's nerves are always tense. It can be said that he is dancing on the edge of a knife.

However, compared to Ji Xuanyi's anxious avoidance, Qi Qin was a little more relaxed.

Like Ji Xuanyi, he dodged the attacks of the humanoid monsters like a prophet, but his success rate was not that high and he was often caught. When Lu San looked over, Qi Qin was just caught by a humanoid monster on the arm.

Lu San was shocked, thinking that all the burdens would be carried by Ji Xuanyi. Then he saw Qi Qin react very quickly, raised the heavy sword with one hand, and slammed it hard on the face of the humanoid monster. The humanoid monster screamed and was forced to let go. Qi Qin immediately ran out of the gradually formed encirclement and continued to repeat the actions of the previous round.

Lu San: "..."

This method of dealing with the problem is also very rough and simple. By the way, is this number one in the world Mu Xuanyi's disciple? He seems a little stupid.

In fact, Lu San was thinking wrongly. In a single round of prediction, Qi Qin could match two Ji Xuanyi, because he did not rely on intuition, but the movement of the humanoid monster's muscles, which was a prediction that he saw with his eyes and would never make mistakes. The reason why the success rate is so low is that the swordsman's speed is too slow, even slower than the warlock, which seriously limits his ability to move. So even if he saw it, he had no time to dodge. He had to be rough. Ji Xuanyi predicted when to dodge, and he predicted when to hit his face with the sword.

But no matter what, with these two big partners, defeating the first boss is almost a matter of course. Thinking of being able to get the first boss 's armor, Lu San couldn't help but shed tears of emotion!

Mu Xuanyi is still Mu Xuanyi, and the boss is still the boss!

The only shortcoming is that he is a little cruel. If he has a choice, he doesn't really want to cling to this thigh again!

As the last two humanoid monsters fell down wailing as time passed, the magic circle on the altar shone with red light. Before Ji Xuanyi could retract his movement to dodge backwards, the ground suddenly shook violently.

Ji Xuanyi almost fell down, but fortunately Qi Qin was right beside him and reached out to hold him up.

The vibration lasted for a long time before it stopped, and the red light on the altar gradually disappeared. However, the red patterns on the ground that formed a magic circle seemed to come alive and were very beautiful. However, they were a little too beautiful, and people could not help but feel a chill.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qinyi left the battle, and Lu Sanwuqi's resurrection option also lit up. The resurrection point was just below the altar.

Lu San ran in front and approached Ji Xuanyi and the others cautiously. He saw a treasure chest that appeared in the middle of the altar, filled with some miscellaneous things.

It seems that they didn't contribute much and just relied on Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi. Will these two let them share the reward?

But even if they tried their best, if Ji Xuanyi didn't let them go, there seemed to be nothing they could do ...

Lu San and the other two stood behind Ji Xuanyi and the others, staring at the treasure chest on the ground.

Ji Xuanyi didn't know that Lu San had imagined that he was going to kill people and rob them. He looked at the three people strangely and said, " Aren't you going to pick up the equipment? " Lu San was immersed in his own paranoid delusion. He was stunned for a moment and didn't even understand what Ji Xuanyi was saying: " What? "

As soon as Ji Xuan showed an impatient expression, Qi Qin quickly repeated: " Pick up the equipment. "

Lu San finally understood and asked in disbelief: " Can we pick it up? "

Qi Qin was confused and asked: " Huh? Why not? "

Lu San subconsciously looked at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Has his reputation become so bad? He seemed to have only killed people before, and never robbed other people's equipment!

Seeing Ji Xuanyi's dark face, Lu San also understood instantly and laughed dryly: " Hahaha, well, we didn't contribute much, how embarrassing ..."

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Then don't pick them up? "

Lu San quickly said: " Sorry, sorry! We picked it up! "

Although I am indeed afraid of Ji Xuanyi, I have to know that purple equipment may drop in the dungeon! That is equipment that is far ahead of current players! How can I not pick it up!

Moreover, Mu Xuanyi didn't seem to have any intention of stopping them from taking the equipment. Even though the other party was notorious , Lu San couldn't help but feel that he was really generous.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin didn't move, so Lu San bravely walked up and took the things in the box. Because it is only the first level, there are not many items dropped, only two blue materials and one blue equipment.

Lu San was a little disappointed that there was no purple equipment, but this blue equipment was for the archer, and its attributes were much better than the blue equipment for the mission. He couldn't help but look at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi stretched out his hand to him while he looked at her pitifully.

Damn it ... He has to take back his generous evaluation. He even didn't let go of the archer's blue equipment!

Lu San moved his hands holding the archer's equipment with difficulty, and then he heard Ji Xuanyi say, " Give me the materials. "

Lu San was stunned, and looked at Ji Xuanyi in confusion, stammering: " Material? "

It was still unknown when the life skills would be unlocked. Materials were the least valuable things in the game at this stage. Even purple materials were sold by copper coins, not to mention blue materials. Ji Xuanyi only wanted materials?!

Before Lu San could figure it out, he heard Qi Qin coughing. He looked up and saw Ji Xuanyi's hand still stretched out there with a very ugly expression. He quickly handed over the blue material in his hand, thinking that maybe a big shot like Mu Xuanyi could be useful.

In fact, he was overthinking. Ji Xuanyi had no use for the materials. He just didn't want unusable equipment, and he didn't want to waste his efforts ...

Ji Xuanyi took a look at the blue material in his hand, which looked like a piece of paper. The description on it was [Mysterious Talisman]. Its purpose was unknown, probably because the life skill had not been unlocked yet.

Since it was of no use for the time being, Ji Xuanyi just put it in the corner of the package.

The violent earthquake that occurred after passing the level shook off the rocks blocking the way ahead, revealing the path to the next boss .

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin's fighting style was obviously not suitable for them. Lu San and others were hesitating whether to go on, when they saw Ji Xuanyi had already taken the lead and walked to the front. The other party did not say anything, so Lu San and the others had no choice but to follow.

Generally speaking, the monsters leading to the first boss are used to warm up the players, so that everyone can have some idea of the difficulty of this dungeon, and similar situations will not occur before the next boss .

However, Lu San and his companions still walked very carefully.

After passing through an extremely dark tunnel, the group walked into another empty cave. The earth walls around the cave were covered with layers of vines. On the huge stone platform in the middle squatted a wolf-shaped boss who was two people tall . Behind it was the road leading to the last boss . Several vines were entangled across the middle. It seemed that the road would only be opened after defeating the wolf-shaped boss .

Lu San looked at the blood volume of the wolf-shaped boss and thought that this time it would be a real boss . At least if they wanted to go past it, they had to bring a real priest. Although Ji Xuanyi was awesome, his healing capacity was really pitiful. There was absolutely no way he could deal with this boss .

How can we persuade this killer to give up leading the three of them to fight this boss ...

Lu San was thinking hard when he heard Ji Xuan say, " Let's go. "

Lu San was startled, and when he looked up, he saw Ji Xuanyi walking back. He subconsciously said, " Are you not going to fight anymore? "

As soon as he said this, Lu San wanted to slap himself. Mu Xuanyi had already said he was leaving, so why was he still coming? What if he really answered " Okay, let's continue fighting! " ? ! After the whole team was wiped out, he would definitely be on Mu Xuanyi's enemy list! Just when Lu San was about to admit his mistake, Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Well, I can't defeat you. "

Lu San: "..."

After all, I am a veteran who has played many games. Although I have prepared myself mentally, I still feel a little upset when I hear such a blunt statement.

In fact, Ji Xuanyi has really changed. If he was the same as before, he would definitely tell Lu San more directly that you are too weak! However, now he just said euphemistically that he couldn't beat him. Lu San should actually be content.

they really couldn't defeat the second boss , and didn't plan to do so, so they had to return the same way they came.

In fact, if they successfully killed the third boss , a new exit would appear nearby and they could just go out from there. But now they haven't even defeated the second boss , so they had to spend a few more minutes walking back.

He re-entered the underground stairs, but this time he went up. After turning a corner, several players whom he had not seen before appeared in front of Lu San.

Compared to the altar in the first level, Qi Qin, who had personally traveled through it once, was actually more afraid of this kind of scene. He subconsciously reached out to grab Ji Xuanyi. Ji Xuanyi was speechless for a moment, then grabbed him, and Qi Qin calmed down.

Lu San explained: " Although it looks like the same road, in order to avoid the players going up and the players coming down from colliding with each other, they are actually two different paths. They should be connected to the exit after clearing the level. After we go up, we will be in a different place from the entrance. "

Ji Xuan raised an eyebrow.

Lu San smiled and said, " We just entered the dungeon from the south of the city near the Black Forest, but when we leave later we will be at the Black Forest in the north of the city. If we want to go back, we have to go through the Black Forest again. "

What Lu San said was indeed correct. When Ji Xuanyi and the others came out, although they were still on the edge of the Black Forest, their direction was obviously different. They were already in the north of the city.

After they got out safely, Ji Xuanyi had no intention of quitting the team to start a revenge killing. Lu San breathed a sigh of relief and said quickly: " Well, the three of us still have something to do. You guys can have fun. We'll leave first! "

Ji Xuanyi was watching the chat channel and had no time to talk, so he just said " hmm " . Lu San and others felt relieved and quickly left the team and fled.

Ji Xuanyi's private chat channel has been flooded with questions about Introduction to Art, and they have been asking about how they defeated the first boss , what the second boss looked like, and a lot of other things.

Ji Xuanyi then remembered that the system did issue a world announcement when they passed the level, but at that time he was concentrating on thinking about the relationship between this altar and the one in the north of the city, so he didn't pay attention to it. When he scrolled up to check the records, he found that it had been deleted by Yishu's private chat.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to open the dungeon achievement interface and switch to the option of [Green Forest City] Tomb of Ashes. Lu San's name was on the first armor position behind the first level [Sacrificial Ceremony] . Because he was the captain, he had to expand the first armor icon again to see the names of the team members.

But it's better this way. Probably not many people can see his ID . The world call function has not been opened in the game yet. Except for the players who are clearing the dungeon, not many people will notice the system announcement.

And there might even be some innocent people like Art among them.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and replied to Yishu: " The first boss can be defeated if you have good positioning. Also, your teammates can't be too weak. "

[Introduction to Art] : ... I think I should wait for a more serious guide. What does the second boss look like?

Ji Xuanyi frowned slightly and replied: " The second boss ..."

[Ji Xuanyi] : It's a wild wolf.

There was silence for a long time without any reply from the Introduction to Art. Ji Xuan thought that even a slow-witted person like the Introduction to Art should be able to see that something was wrong.

After a while, the reply from Introduction to Art came back.

[Introduction to Art] : I just handed in my assignment.

[Art Introduction] : What? Wild wolves? What a coincidence! Meow and I once killed a wild wolf in the Black Forest.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Forget it, you can't count on this girl's IQ.

Ji Xuanyi said directly: " The wolf in the dungeon should be the same one you met. Didn't you notice the vines in the dungeon? They are the same plant as the rhizome you are holding. "

[Introduction to Art] : ???

[Introduction to Art] : Is that so?! I was so excited when I entered the book that I didn't notice it at all! Thank you, Xiaoji, I'll go check it out tomorrow!

[Ji Xuanyi] : It's okay.

After thinking for a while, Ji Xuanyi sent another message: " Do you want to fight with us? You can go to the second boss and take a look. "

Perhaps it will help to hide the entanglement in the general theory of art.

[Introduction to Art] : Ah? Xiao Ji, are you going to curry favor with me?

[Ji Xuanyi] : ... Yeah.

[Art Introduction] : Thank you, but no, even if we pass the first level with two assistants, we won't be able to beat the next level, right? Xiao Ji, save your CD for the new level, clear the level first and then take me and Ah Miao with you!

What the Art Introduction said made sense. At this stage, Ji Xuanyi really wanted to complete this copy first. If he guessed correctly, there should be clues in the later levels that could explain the plot that the official didn't say.

Most likely it's hidden.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and stopped talking to Yishu. He said to Qi Qin who was standing beside him, " Let's go to the altar in the north of the city. "

Qi Qin was staring at Ji Xuanyi's profile in a daze. Ji Xuanyi suddenly spoke to him, which startled him. His face turned red, and he quickly looked away and said, " Okay, I also think there must be something wrong there. "

Ji Xuanyi looked at Qi Qin's red ears and couldn't help but curl his lips. Then he returned to his expressionless look and said, " Let's go. "

This was not the first time they went to the altar. They even had a fierce battle with the man called Wanshifengyu there. But when they went there again, they couldn't help but say that this altar was really big.

Too big.

Ji Xuanyi walked up first, bypassing those who were in high spirits, and carefully checked every part of the altar.

Exactly the same, whether it is the pattern and shape of the altar itself, or the magic circles painted with red paint on the ground, they are all exactly the same as the small altar in the copy. Qi Qin was also shocked. After walking around for a while, he said to Ji Xuanyi, " I'm afraid this altar is not dedicated to any gods, right? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything, but frowned and said, " If I'm not mistaken, the altar in the copy probably means that human lives need to be sacrificed? "

Qi Qin thought so too and nodded when he heard this.

The reason why those humanoid monsters are chasing the players while making such shrill wails is probably because they know that if they don't use the players' lives to fill the magic circle, they will be the ones to die. And this is indeed the case. If the players don't die, they will fall down with the passage of time.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " There should be some clues on those humanoid monsters. I wonder if the dungeon has been refreshed. Let's go back and take a look after we finish checking here. "

Qi Qin kind of hated the underground stairs leading into the dungeon, but since Ji Xuanyi said so, he had no choice but to nod.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the joyous and prosperous scene around him again and said, " The function of these should be the same as those of the humanoid monsters in the dungeon, sacrifice ... No wonder there are only servants here and no masters. "

Qi Qin said: " What about those people in the north of the city? When we asked them last time, they almost all said that this is an altar for the gods. Do they have questions too? "

Ji Xuanyi said, " You are right. There must be something wrong with Chengbei. They are so sure about the identity of that god. They are probably the ones who created this kind of sacrifice. Even if they are not, they should be accomplices. "

Qi Qin's understanding of the game was still insufficient, and he felt too immersed in it. He said with some sadness: " Those people look pretty good, alas ..."

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and sneered, " You are here again. "

Qi Qin realized what he was referring to and quickly said, " I didn't. Although they look nice, I know they are not good people. I just sighed. "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him and said, " I don't know if you still remember that when Ah Miao first brought us to the north of the city, his attitude towards us was not very good. "

Qi Qin was stunned and found that it seemed to be true.

Ji Xuan said, " The people in the north of the city are very xenophobic. Ah Miao and the others only gradually became accepted after doing missions here for a long time and helping a lot. If there is nothing wrong with a peaceful place like the north of the city that has cultivated so many retired players, how could there be xenophobic sentiments? "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " Speaking of which, their attitude towards Chengnan is also problematic ..."

Qi Qin said: " Have you figured out anything yet? "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, looked up at him, and shook his head: " There are many clues, but they are very confusing. I haven't figured it out yet. "

Qi Qin couldn't help but say: " You are already very good, really, you are the smartest person I have ever met! "

This is absolutely the truth. Anyone who is not blind can see the sincerity on Qi Qin's face.

Even Ji Xuanyi would be happy to be praised like this, and he couldn't help but smile. However, he immediately put on a stern face and said, " That's because you don't have much experience. "

Qi Qin wanted to explain, but Ji Xuanyi patted him and said, " Let's go find a few people and see if we can get anything out of them. "

Qi Qin immediately forgot what he was about to say and nodded.

Ji Xuanyi didn't feel it at all. At first, he hated this kind of task very much. When he was in Xinmu Town, he would even be so annoyed that he would log off directly because of the interruption of a clue. But now, facing so many messy clues, he didn't feel that way at all. Maybe this is the difference between having someone accompany him and having no one accompany him. Even if he was angry, he could just hit Qi Qin.

not far from the altar . Ji Xuanyi stopped a person and asked, " Do you know anything about the altar? "

His face became serious and he said, " Don't ask too many questions. That is a sacrifice to the gods! "

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin.

Qi Qin also frowned.

Their attitude towards them was different. At least before, when they asked who the banquet on the altar was prepared for, they all told them in a friendly manner that it was for gods. It looked like an ordinary belief, so they didn't care too much. But now their attitude was completely different from before.

He seemed to be in awe, or perhaps afraid of something.

After asking a few more questions, there was no new answer to similar questions. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin asked a few more people and found that most of them had the same attitude as the previous one, with only a few still being as friendly as before.

Qi Qin was a little confused and asked, " What on earth is going on? "

Ji Xuanyi pondered: " It may be because the official opened the dungeon. Although it was not explicitly stated and the players did not know, it has actually quietly changed with the development of the plot. "

Qi Qin was stunned and said, " Ah? Could it be that Green Forest City will really become the same as the situation in the dungeon in the future? "

" It shouldn't be that serious, right? " Ji Xuanyi hesitated and said, " Since there is already a copy, the big map shouldn't change much unless the game is updated to a new version. But the players haven't reached the maximum level yet, so this should just be a part of the main quest hidden during the upgrade. It can only be a hidden quest at best. "

Qi Qin didn't quite understand what he heard, but he heard that the hidden mission and the map would not change, and he felt a little relieved, and said, " There's nothing much to be said from the people in the north of the city, so should we go back to the dungeon and take a look? "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Well, let's go back and take a look. "

There is no way to enter the city from the exit in the north. You can only go around and enter from the entrance in the south.

There were still people waiting for the priest at the south entrance of the city. When Ji Xuan passed by, he heard them discussing that someone had defeated the first boss .

This is the advantage of holographic online games. The name is not above their heads.

Although these people are discussing it excitedly, they will not be aware of the person walking past them.

However, it is not completely without problems. Compared with an ID , a person's face and clothing are easier to remember, especially when the person's profession is a warlock.

One of the people waiting for the pastor recognized Ji Xuanyi and asked curiously, " Hey, didn't you go in with a few other people before? Why are you going again? "

Qi Qin was stunned and was thinking about how to get away with it, but Ji Xuan ignored the man and dragged Qi Qin into the studio.

The underground stairs were still dark. Qi Qin took a few quick steps, approached Ji Xuanyi, and whispered, " Was it not good for us to ignore him just now? "

Ji Xuanyi gave him a cold look: " There are many things in the world that can be solved with just two sentences. "

Qi Qin was stunned: " Which two sentences? "

 " It's none of your business or mine. "

Qi Qin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi said: " If you think it's not good to ignore someone, just tell him next time that it's none of your business. "

Then they would start a fight!

For the sake of innocent passers-by, Qi Qin quickly said: " Then let's just ignore them! "

Ji Xuan sneered and said nothing more.

After leaving the steps, the two men immediately ran towards the small altar. Fortunately, the corpse of the humanoid monster was not brushed away.

Ji Xuanyi turned the humanoid monster over and said to Qi Qin, " I don't know if these monsters will refresh after the copy CD is updated or after a few hours. Hurry up. "

Qi Qin responded and quickened his movements.

For female humanoid monsters, they basically took off their masks to look at their faces to see if they might be from Chengbei, and also to see their iconic jewelry or rings. As for male humanoid

monsters, there was no need to be polite, and they were almost stripped naked by Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi.

After all, the north of the city is very large, and many of them only flashed by, so it was impossible to remember their appearance. These humanoid monsters also did not have anything on their bodies that could prove their identity.

Qi Qin asked: "Should we start from the direction where they are controlled? "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, "If they are from the north of the city, they may be willing. If you have to talk about the method of control, it seems that it is hard to tell ..."

There were no scars or signs of poisoning on these monsters. Even if there were, they could only be detected through examination. Ji Xuanyi was not so cruel as to cut off their flesh or blood and take them out for identification .

This is too crazy. If a game company makes such a setting, they will definitely be sued in court ...

Ji Xuanyi ruled out this option and said to Qi Qin: "Either they have something that can prove their identity, or I am wrong and they have no clues. "

Qi Qin sighed and turned over the clothes of the man in his hand.

Ji Xuanyi looked up at him, was stunned for a moment, and said: "What is that? "

Qi Qin was also stunned: "What? "

Ji Xuanyi walked over and turned over the clothes in his hand. Although it was not obvious, a layer was sewn on the clothes.

Ji Xuanyi pinched it, his eyes lit up: "There's something inside! "

Neither of them had any assassin's weapons like daggers, so Qi Qin had to take out his guard. Like a bear embroidering, he rubbed the interlayer of the clothes on the not-so-sharp blade of the guard, making a cut.

Ji Xuan shook it and poured out the contents of the compartment, which turned out to be a thin silver necklace.

It's a pity that due to the limitations of the game background, there are no photos or anything like that on it. It's bare and I have no idea where it came from.

Qi Qin said: "Should we take this thing to the north of the city and ask everyone one by one? "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment, then shook his head and said, "Since there are problems with the people in the north of the city, let's not ask them for now. Let's clear this instance first and see if there are any other clues. "

Qi Qin nodded.

They said that they would clear the dungeon first and then think of a solution, but it was not that easy. So many people were stuck in the first level, and the second level would be even more difficult. And no matter how powerful Ji Xuanyi was as a warlock, his healing ability was still a shortcoming. Even a veteran like Lu San could not cooperate with their style of play, and it would be equally difficult to find other people.

Otherwise, Qi Qin could only go through the customs alone, while Ji Xuanyi waited for his news. Regardless of whether Qi Qin can find clues or not, neither Qi Qin nor Ji Xuanyi want to act separately.

There is only one way – recruit teammates.

It has been said many times that the biggest problem with the game "Domain" is the lack of information flow.

In keyboard online games, recruiting teammates is a very simple matter. It can be done by just shouting in a world. However, in "Domain", the only way for players to communicate remotely is private chat. It is almost impossible to recruit strangers.

Ji Xuanyi would definitely not stand on the street and pull people one by one to ask their level, whether they are sharp, and whether they can beat half of the kitchen knife pioneering team. Even Qi Qin couldn't ask.

After much thought, there is only one way.

Ji Xuanyi: " How about this, I'll come back and let those who can't be killed join the team, how do you think? "

Qi Qin: "... Wake up! "

Chapter 38

Mu Xuanyi's plan to return to the martial arts world was too terrifying . Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi was a sorcerer now , so even if he had the intention , he didn't have the strength for the time being . Qi Qin breathed a sigh of relief.

In this matter, we can only ask Wanshi Fengyu for help.

Although Wanshi Shengyi is a PVP player who does not play dungeons , as a gang leader, he always has to be aware of the news in the game, so he also saw the system announcement. boss of Green Forest City ! I don't know what it means but it looks very powerful!

Wan Shishengyi, who originally had no idea about the copy, felt an inexplicable sense of pride about knowing Ji Xuanyi because of this rare world announcement. Therefore, when Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin came to him and said they needed help , he agreed without hesitation.

In fact, it was not a big favor for him, at least it was much smaller than what Wu Jian asked them to do! Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin hoped that they could help spread the news of finding teammates . After all , more people would be more reliable than Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin going out on the street to ask people one by one.

Feng Yuqiqi happened to be beside Wan Shishengyi. When he heard what the two were talking about , he immediately patted his chest and said, " I won't talk about other things . Just leave this matter to me. "

Wanshi Shengyi was stunned for a moment, then came to his senses and said with a smile: " Yes, yes, Fengyu is reliable in this matter! "

Qi Qin asked curiously: " Why? "

Fengyu smiled and said, " As for finding teammates , handing out flyers is always faster than asking everyone one by one . To be honest , I designed the logo for our gang . Isn't it easy for me to draw a recruitment picture for you? "

logo in Wanshifengyu .

" Thank you for your hard work, " Ji Xuanyi said, and put another twenty gold coins on the table: " This is your reward. "

Wan Shi Shengyi had distributed all the money he got from Ji Xuanyi last time to several people who helped to kill monsters. Feng Yuqiqi, who was busy at the time and did not attend, did not even see him. Later, he only heard from Wan Shi Shengyi that Ji Xuanyi was very rich. This was the first time he actually saw Ji Xuanyi take out so much money. His eyes widened and he could not help but exclaimed , " Holy shit! "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " That's it. Contact us if there is any situation. We will upgrade first. "

Wanshi Shengyi gathered the money on the table, nodded repeatedly, and said, " Walk slowly, walk slowly, be careful! "

After Ji Xuanyi and the other man left, Feng Yuqiqi stopped pretending to be so serious and grabbed a few gold coins from Wan Shishengyi's hand, saying non-stop: " Fuck, fuck, fuck ... Twenty gold coins are given as soon as I ask! Isn't this too fucking extravagant? Is Mu Xuanyi that rich? "

Wanshi Shengyi handed him half of the gold coin and said, " I told you that he is very rich, but you didn't take it seriously. "

Feng Yuqi said excitedly: " Didn't he buy equipment that time? Spending money on equipment doesn't count as being rich! The rich people who are willing to support the work of creators like us are the real rich people! "

Wanshi Shengyi said speechlessly: " What a mess ..."

Feng Yuqiqi took half of the money and said, " What are you going to do with the remaining ten gold coins? I need to hire an artist after I finish the design. Labor costs are not cheap these days. "

Wanshi Shengyi said with disdain: " There is no one selling paper in the city, and the paper sold in the trading house is extremely expensive. I can't make any money if I buy paper. I want to take my brothers to kill monsters. Painting is manual labor, but killing monsters is not? "

Feng Yuqi reluctantly said, " Okay, I'll add Mu Xuanyi as my friend. For designing, we still need to discuss it with him. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't have any requirements for the style of the flyer. He just needed Feng Yuqiqi to write down his requirements. After explaining his needs to Feng Yuqiqi, Ji Xuanyi leveled up with Qi Qin for a while and then went offline.

As expected, there is a new strategy guide for the Green Forest City dungeon on the forum, and the poster is Lu San.

It's not for the sake of showing off, but as a person who has been listed in the world announcement and whose name is marked at the top, if Lu San doesn't write out the strategy to pass the game, he will be despised by many people.

Although judging from this post, Lu San has been despised, because his first sentence was, I have been a dead body and I have hugged two thighs.

It can be said that he is very honest, but not many people believe him. You are clinging to others, but why do you think you are the captain? Do you think we are stupid?

Lu San couldn't explain it clearly. Could Mu Xuanyi's identity be casually revealed? In order to avoid being hunted down , Lu San had to say, "If someone doesn't want to be the captain, what can I do!"

There was another round of sighs and ridicule.

But no matter what, Lu San felt that he had sacrificed a lot by doing such a terrible thing as fighting the dungeon with Mu Xuanyi. As for the dungeon strategy, it was already very good that he could write down what he knew at the risk of his life. You ignorant guys can believe it or not! Ji Xuanyi took a look at Lu San's strategy and summarized it as follows: as long as the equipment is up to standard, you can pass the first boss. The first boss requires a high average level in the team, and there must be a master with good physical skills and prediction in the team. If you can't do that, you can only wait for upgrades or weakening of the copy.

After Lu San posted the strategy guide, more people started cursing at him. What the hell is this? All bullshit. If the people on the team were so awesome, who would want to read the strategy guide?

Lu San went silent directly, and Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to read it anymore and just left the post. Then he was dismayed to find that Wu Jian's post was still floating on the homepage ... It was all the fault of that stupid Mi Yin!

Apart from Ji Xuanyi's own identity post, the most popular post on the homepage is indeed the travel post. It is very rare to have stayed on the homepage from the beginning of the game to now.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but go in and take a look out of curiosity, only to find that the post had become a towering building. He flipped directly to the last page and discovered that the poster had lost his way and had come across a yellow-named settlement, but there was no quest. The post speculated that it might be a high-level outdoor map that would be opened in the future, and advised the poster to avoid it to avoid encountering monsters that he couldn't defeat.

Because the screenshot mode is available in the game, the poster also posted a lot of pictures. The scenery in the wild is still very beautiful.

Ji Xuan watched it for a while and then logged off. As soon as he came online the next day, he received a private message from Feng Yuqi.

[风雨愁] : The recruitment flyers have already started to be produced, would you like to take a look, Brother Ji?

Before Ji Xuanyi could make up his mind, Qi Qin also came online at the right time and was right beside him. When he saw Ji Xuanyi, he immediately asked happily: " What are we going to do today? Continue investigating the situation in the north of the city? Go to fight? Or upgrade? "

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and felt that he didn't want to do any of these three things for the time being, so he said, " Let's go see how the painting of the wind and rain is going. "

Qi Qin had no objection to any of Ji Xuanyi's decisions, so he agreed immediately. The two of them walked towards the address given by Feng Yuqiqi.

Wanshi Fengyu has moved his base from the backyard of his home to the barbecue restaurant he opened, but he can't paint in the barbecue restaurant as it is too easy to be distracted, so Fengyu found a small workshop in a carpenter's house and called several painters who can paint in Green Forest City to come and work.

The reward was still very generous, two flyers for one silver coin. Although the price did not seem as expensive as the maps they drew at the beginning, the time spent on drawing a map could at least make four flyers. So when the painters in Green Forest City heard the news, they

didn't care about Feng Yu's purpose and rushed to ask for the job. Feng Yu took a long time to choose before he found a few people with good painting skills to help.

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked into the small workshop, they saw a dozen people lying on the tables and the floor in different postures, writing furiously. Feng Yuqi was the only one occupying a small wooden table, with two bamboo-like legs sticking out from under his wizard's robe, and he was writing and drawing at a very fast speed.

As an outsider, Ji Xuanyi felt for the second time in his life that others were very awesome. The first time was because of Qi Qin.

As soon as Ji Xuanyi walked up to Feng Yuqiqi, before he could say anything, Feng Yuqiqi noticed him first and said enthusiastically, " Brother Ji, you're here! Come sit down! "

Ji Xuan looked at the benches around him that were occupied by painters and said, " No, let's just say this. "

Feng Yu laughed dryly and said, " Our current goal is to print one thousand flyers. Lao Wan has printed three hundred sheets of paper. We are a little slower here and have printed two hundred copies. Do you have a look? "

Ji Xuan nodded and took a look at one of them. It must be said that although Feng Yuqiqi was always hanging out with Wan Shi Sheng Yi and it was hard for him to manage a small gang of more than 30 people, he was still quite good at design.

However, Ji Xuanyi couldn't make out the pattern, but the characters were big enough, so that was enough.

Sincerely recruiting teammates to help you upgrade to the first tier of dungeon!

Requirements: DPS, expert, any profession except swordsman.

Try to maintain the first place and strive for the second place to pass the level.

ps : There is no priest in the team, only one warlock, come if you have confidence.

Contact person: Wanshishengyi

It's a very simple recruitment process, but the conditions are a bit harsh. Most people probably won't care about the first one, but the warlocks in the supplementary content are very terrible. It can almost be said to be a kitchen knife team. Even if they are really masters, few people dare to try it.

However, since Ji Xuanyi had proposed the conditions himself, Feng Yu Qiqi would not bargain with him. After making some suggestions out of goodwill, Ji Xuanyi showed no intention of changing his words, so Feng Yu Qiqi had no choice but to write down the conditions as he had proposed.

Ji Xuan took a look and said, " It seems there are not 200 copies here. "

Feng Yu said sadly, " There are only 100 copies here. When the previous batch came out, the brothers took them out and posted them. Although the goal is 1,000 copies, we will stop drawing when we have enough people. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Thank you for your help. "

Fengyu said hurriedly: " It's not hard, it's not hard! "

Ji Xuanyi was about to say something when a cautious voice came from the side.

" Boss? "

Ji Xuan took a look and found that it was actually a calf cramp. This guy was actually drawing here.

Fengyu asked sadly: "Do you know him?"

His calf cramped and he chuckled, Ji Xuan nodded.

When we first met, I had calf cramps and complained to them about their tyranny. I didn't expect that they are helping me with the painting now. It seems that money really makes the world go round.

Ji Xuanyi was a little worried before that no one would dare to join a team because of Wanshi Fengyu's reputation. Now it seems that he was overthinking it. You know, the attraction of the first armor of the copy is much greater than a few silver coins.

As expected, someone came to the door immediately on the first day the recruitment flyer was posted. However, Green Forest City is a retirement city after all, and there are not many people who have reached level 27. So after eliminating a few guys who took advantage of the situation, there are only two people left, a mage and an archer.

But there was still one person missing, and this person hadn't shown up for several days.

Fengyuqiqi had finished drawing the thousand leaflets, and they were posted everywhere in Green Forest City. There were also people from Wanshifengyu handing out leaflets on the road ...

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were tired from completing the mission, so they took a rest in the barbecue restaurant occupied by Wanshi Fengyu. Wanshi Shengyi ate barbecue here while waiting for the recruits to arrive.

After sitting for almost an hour, Wanshi Shengyi felt full and said with a bitter face: "Brother Ji, I feel that after so long, the flyers are posted everywhere. If there really is someone who meets the requirements, he should have appeared by now. Is it possible that there are no more masters in Green Forest City?"

This is possible. After all, Green Forest City has such resources and even only has one gang, so it is normal that there are no experts.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said nothing.

Wan Shishengyi looked at Ji Xuanyi's expression, feeling scared. After a long while, he said, "Look, just waiting like this is not a solution. Brother Ji, do you want to think of a backup plan? For example, find a less skilled expert to make do ..."

Ji Xuanyi raised his head and glanced at him, then said quickly: "Of course, I'm not talking about myself, although I think it's really an honor to be the first in the team and be able to be on the system announcement ... ah, what I mean is that I don't know how to play the game, so ..."

Ji Xuanyi said in a deep voice: "For less skilled players, we can only find a priest as a substitute, otherwise there will be no benefit."

Wanshi Shengyi suddenly became depressed. As for the priest, not only him, but also their entire gang didn't have one. It seemed that there was no hope for them to enter PVE ...

Although Ji Xuanyi was talking to Wanshi Shengyi about serious matters and shouldn't interrupt, Qi Qin sat there smelling the aroma of barbecue for a long time and couldn't help it, so he leaned over and asked, "Xuanyi, do you want to eat barbecue?"

Ji Xuanyi was considering whether to find a priest to join the game. When he heard Qi Qin's question, he didn't react at all and said directly: " No. "

Qi Qin: " QAQ ..."

Qi Qin also became depressed.

One person was thinking hard, and the other two were listless. Just when the atmosphere in the barbecue restaurant began to become strange, a person strode in from outside and asked casually: " Is this the place? Who wants to recruit teammates to advance to the league? "

Ji Xuanyi and Wanshi Shengyi turned around at the same time and said, " It's here. "

The man had a baby face and looked like a junior high school student. He was wearing the same clothes as the mission clothes. It was unclear whether he was an archer or an assassin. Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything, Wan Shishengyi couldn't help but blurt out, " Fuck, are you eighteen years old? "

This statement is complete nonsense. You cannot play "Domain" if you are not eighteen years old.

As expected, the baby-faced man said " Pah " and said angrily: " I'm already thirty years old this year! "

Although the tone is fierce, but because of his cute face, this sentence is more cute. If Yishu or A Miao were here, they might even shout " So cute! "

But unfortunately, there are only three grown men here, and they are not weird perverts, so they don't have any feelings for the shota.

Ji Xuanyi was not interested in his age and asked directly: " Have you read the requirements on the flyer? "

The baby-faced man sneered, " Why else would I be standing here? Chatting with you guys? " Even a year ago, if someone dared to speak to Ji Xuanyi in this tone, blood would have been splattered everywhere.

However, Ji Xuanyi was in the most Buddhist period of his life at the moment. He was not angry at all. Instead, he said, " Then give it a try. "

The baby-faced man raised his eyebrows, put his hands on the backpack at his waist, and took two daggers in his hands.

It turns out that he is an assassin, and the weapon in his hand looks different from the blue weapon in the mission. It is either dropped by an elite monster or obtained from a hidden mission. But no matter which one it is, it proves that this guy does have some skills.

 " Are you coming? " The baby-faced boy raised his chin towards Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi was very familiar with the profession of assassin, but he couldn't test anything with the profession of warlock, so he could only knock on the armor of Qi Qin who was staring at the barbecue grill next to him and said, " You go up and try. "

Qi Qin was still thinking about barbecue. He was stunned for a long time before he nodded and walked out.

You can't fight in a barbecue restaurant.

Ji Xuanyi and Wanshi Shengyi also followed him out. Just as Ji Xuanyi was about to remind Qi Qin of the things he needed to pay attention to when fighting against the assassin, he saw Qi Qin took out his guardian angel towards the baby-faced man.

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, frowning and thinking, is this baby-faced guy really that powerful? Qi Qin actually used a weapon. You know, when testing other players before, Qi Qin went into battle empty-handed.

Actually, Ji Xuan was overthinking. Qi Qin was just thinking about barbecue and didn't react ... However, the baby-faced man frowned after seeing the guard. The characteristics of an assassin are stealth, extremely fast speed, and one-shot accuracy, which are most suitable for killing fragile professions instantly. Although it is not really a fight of life here, the defense range of such a big sword is too wide, which will seriously affect his performance.

The baby-faced guy couldn't help but glance at Ji Xuanyi. Was this guy deliberately targeting him?

Ji Xuanyi also noticed this, but did not say anything. Even though he was restrained, he could still tell if the assassin was really capable.

two people are PKing . The baby-faced man narrowed his eyes and rushed towards Qi Qin like an arrow from a bow, with an astonishing speed. Qi Qin was not panicked at all, and immediately raised his guard to block in front of him. However, the baby-faced man did not attack at all, but disappeared in front of Qi Qin in an instant.

Teleportation, the assassin's new level 27 skill, has a CD of 30 seconds, but it can move to any point within a spherical range with a radius of three meters, including above and below.

But if you choose the bottom, you will be stuck in the soil. When Ji Xuan was browsing the forum, he saw an idiot assassin who tried it. He was three meters underground and couldn't climb out. He suffocated to death and dropped back to level 26 ...

But it must be said that in addition to the cool operation of burrowing underground, this skill can be said to be like cheating. With the assassin's own speed, combined with instant movement, no one can catch them whether they are attacking or escaping. What's more, this skill ignores obstacles. Passing through walls is one aspect, the assassin can also use this skill to directly go around the enemy from behind and attack. You know, the assassin's attacks from behind have additional bonuses.

So even Wanshi Shengyi, who had seen Qi Qin's strength, couldn't help but become nervous. If he were facing an assassin's instant movement, he would definitely turn around immediately, or put the sword directly on his back to prevent the assassin's skill of " stealing and killing " . But after the baby face disappeared, Qi Qin just slightly turned his body.

Wan Shishengyi initially thought that Qi Qin was too slow to turn around because his equipment was too good, but he knew he was wrong the next second.

The place where the baby face appeared was exactly the direction Qi Qin was facing! Not to mention that everything went well, even Baby Face himself was shocked. You have to know that with the angle he chose, no matter whether the enemy turns around or not, he can enter the judgment range of triggering the effect behind him after a very slight movement. But he never expected that this person would actually face directly where he appeared. How is this possible!

The same thought as Wan Shishengyi emerged in his mind, that the swordsman just didn't have time to turn around, so he only turned halfway, and it was just a coincidence.

The baby-faced man looked at Qi Qin, who was completely out of his mind (still thinking about barbecue), gritted his teeth, and disappeared again.

This time, not only was Wanshi successful, even Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment.

The CD for teleportation is indeed thirty seconds, so how could that baby-faced guy be able to teleport twice within one second?!

However, at the moment when the baby-faced man disappeared, Qi Qin was not affected at all and raised the guardian in his hand. Without looking back, he slapped it hard behind himself. Just when the guardian passed right behind him, the baby-faced man also appeared there, and bumped into the guardian with an expression of disbelief. He was directly slapped into a white light and flew to the resurrection point.

All the best: " =□= !!!! "

Qi Qinye: " =□= !!!! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Wan Shishengyi and Qi Qin were stunned for a long time. Ji Xuanyi stood up speechlessly and walked towards the resurrection point.

Qi Qin finally reacted, put away the weapon, ran towards Ji Xuanyi, and said in panic: " I didn't mean to do that! I was distracted just now! "

Ji Xuanyi: "... Don't say that when you see him later. "

I was distracted and sent people back to the resurrection point. Baby-faced man is about to cry, okay?

Qi Qin said aggrievedly: " Why is he so fragile ..."

Ji Xuanyi: " Don't even say that. "

Qi Qin had no choice but to shut his mouth.

Wanshi Shengyi also followed them happily. When the three of them had walked only one-third of the distance, they saw the baby-faced man running towards them.

Qi Qin accidentally killed someone once, and for the first time he huddled behind Ji Xuanyi in fear.

The baby-faced man didn't look very angry. He stopped in front of them, glanced at Qi Qin, and then asked Ji Xuan directly: " How is it, did I pass? "

He was very sure that the standard for assessment was not to beat Qi Qin. After all, in his mind, if he couldn't beat someone, it would be impossible for others to beat him. If the standard was set so high, then it would not be recruitment, but a trick.

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Okay. "

The baby-faced boy smiled and said, " My name is Ze Yu Si Shui. "

Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything, Wanshi Shengyi couldn't help but ask, " Then why don't you go to the water map? "

Baby Face's attitude towards Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin improved, but he remained the same towards Wanshi Shengyi. He glanced at him and said bluntly, " Are you Wanshi Grassland? What are you doing in the Wood Map? "

All the best: "..."

Ji Xuanyi ignored their argument and said directly: " I am Ji Xuanyi, and he is the best in the world. "

Ji Xuanyi thought that Ze Yu Sishui would be more interested in defeating Qi Qin, but he didn't expect that when the other party heard his name, his eyes lit up and he said, " Are you Mu Xuanyi?!"

Ji Xuanyi blinked and said, " No."

However, his information had been floating on the front page of the game forum for so long that this kind of talk could no longer deceive people. Ze Yu Sishui did not believe it at all and said excitedly: " I have been killed by you ! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin suddenly came to his senses and pulled Ji Xuan behind him.

Ze Yu Sishui was really getting intimate with Ji Xuanyi at this moment. He grinned, revealing two dimples, looking very cute: " Mu Xuanyi! I became an assassin because you killed me once!"

It seems that Ze Yu Sishui does not regard Ji Xuanyi as an enemy.

In fact, there are quite a few people like this. Being killed in the game is a very normal thing. As long as you are not being killed by a target , it is difficult to make enemies. Although some people hate Ji Xuanyi very much because of this, most people just keep a passerby attitude. However, people like Ze Yu Sishui who became fans after being killed once are still very rare ... According to Ze Yu Sishui, he was still a novice in the game at that time. He was timid and didn't know how to play. After being killed by Ji Xuanyi once , a strange door suddenly opened up for him. He studied the assassin's gameplay painstakingly, and finally became what he is now. Although he is not famous, according to Ji Xuanyi's opinion, Ze Yu Sishui's current level can barely be regarded as a high-end player.

In fact, Ze Yu Sishui doesn't have any special obsession with PVE . It would be great if he could be the first to pass the level and get new equipment, but he will participate in the recruitment partly because he wants to try his luck. If the information in that post is correct, the person recruiting teammates may be Mu Xuanyi.

He originally wanted to compete with Ji Xuanyi, but seeing that the other party didn't even take part in the test himself, he thought that the warlock profession would greatly restrict him.

Although he felt a little regretful at this moment, he didn't say much.

Ji Xuanyi was about to tell him about the situation in the dungeon, but Ze Yu Sishui couldn't help but ask Qi Qin, " How did you know where I would appear just now? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything. He also wanted to know this. Wan Shishengyi also looked at Qi Qin with eager eyes.

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi and replied, " Ah, this is very simple. When you disappeared for the first time, you subconsciously looked in one direction. "

Ze Yu Sishui was stunned: " Oh, so that's how it is. "

He did look at the place he wanted to teleport to, to make sure there were no obstacles or anything like that.

Ze Yu Sishui sighed and asked, " What about the second time? I didn't look anywhere the second time, how did you know I would appear behind you? "

Qi Qin scratched his head and answered more directly: " I was lucky the second time. If you hadn't been hit by the guardian behind me, I would have swung it around ..."

Ze Yu Sishui suddenly showed an expression that was difficult to describe.

Wanshi Shengyi took the opportunity to ask, " Then how did you teleport twice in a row? Did you cheat? "

Ze Yu Sishui came back to his senses from Qi Qin's speech, looked at him speechlessly, and said, " This game is not hacked, okay? The second time it was not [Teleport] , but [Trickery] , a skill that comes with my weapon. The CD is five minutes, and the effect is to appear right behind the target within five meters. "

No wonder he didn't look at where he would appear the second time, because there was no need, he knew where he would appear.

Ji Xuanyi said: " The weapon given in the hidden mission? "

In fact, revealing such a good weapon in front of others and even telling everyone about its effects can be considered very bold. As for the source of the weapon, even Ze Yu Sishui does not want to reveal it to others easily.

But it would be different if the person asking the question was Mu Xuanyi, because a fanboy doesn't need a brain.

Ze Yu Sishui answered without thinking: " This was dropped by an elite boss , but I didn't kill him. I bought it from someone else. "

When the game was first launched, the official also mentioned the elite boss , but whether the monster appeared or dropped good things, the probability was very low, so the players didn't pay too much attention to it. It can be said that Ze Yu Sishui was lucky to come across this weapon, regardless of whether he made it himself or not.

But since he can afford this kind of weapon, Ze Yu Sishui is probably a RMB player.

Wanshisheng looks at Ze Yu Sishui with the eyes of a local tyrant.

Ze Yu Sishui turned his back to him with disdain, looked at Ji Xuanyi, and complained: " The skill is very useful, but the properties of this weapon can only be said to be average. Although it is a purple weapon, the damage is not much higher than that of a blue weapon. And the worst thing is that this weapon does not increase physical fitness at all! "

Constitution symbolizes the player's health, and weapons, as the most important equipment, have the highest numerical bonus among all equipment. If this weapon does not add any constitution, Ze Yu Si Shui's health will be less than two-thirds of that of an ordinary assassin player, and assassins are notoriously fragile professions ... No wonder Qi Qin could send Ze Yu Si Shui back to the resurrection point with just a slap.

Qi Qin also realized that it was Ze Yu Sishui's fault that he was too fragile, and it was not his fault. He finally straightened his back and said to Ji Xuanyi: " Xuanyi, I want to eat barbecue. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He thought Qi Qin had something important to say since he stood so straight.

Wanshi Shengyi also said: " Yes, it's so tiring to stand and talk, let's go back to the barbecue restaurant. "

Ze Yu Sishui also nodded.

When they were walking back, Ze Yu Sishui was reporting to Ji Xuanyi about his previous fight.

With Ze Yu Sishui's personality, he shouldn't have been so unknown. The main reason was that he spent all his spare time on leveling up, so he was also one of the first people in Green Forest City to reach level 27.

Ze Yu Sishui has entered the dungeon several times, but each time his teammates were too weak, and he was left alone in the end, being chased by a dozen monsters. He had nowhere to run and could only accept his fate. Before Ji Xuanyi sent a recruitment letter, he had been trying to study his positioning, hoping to last more than two minutes on his own ...

There was no way, his teammates were all killed in seconds, and one hundred and twenty seconds was a conservative estimate.

PVE by those weird teammates .

After hearing what he said, Ji Xuanyi said directly: " The first boss is not a problem. What we need to consider now is the second boss . "

Ze Yu Sishui, the poor little guy who was always dragged down by his teammates, had never seen the second boss . He looked at Ji Xuanyi eagerly and asked, What does " the second boss look like? "

" It's a wolf-shaped boss , very large. Judging from the size of the venue, it should have a skill similar to flying and ignoring hatred, " Ji Xuanyi glanced at him and said, " I'm a warlock, and the amount of healing is very low, almost negligible, so if this boss really has a skill that ignores hatred, you must rely on your own strength to dodge it, and I definitely can't heal it if it loses blood. "

Ze Yu Sishui pondered and said, " Who knows, with my HP, maybe there is no such thing as losing HP, and I will die immediately? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin couldn't help but glance at Ji Xuanyi and said, " I don't think he cares much about this. Can I tell you? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... Okay. "

Qi Qin looked at Ze Yu Si Shui and complained: " Why are you so fragile ..." "

Ze Yu Si Shui: "..."

In the eerie silence, the group finally arrived at the barbecue restaurant. Qi Qin excitedly ordered two servings of barbecue and brought one to Ji Xuanyi. Ze Yu Sishui had to go there to order by himself. Wan Shi Shengyi was already full, but seeing that everyone had barbecue in front of them but he didn't, he felt weird, so he ordered another serving.

Ji Xuanyi was chopping meat intermittently, and said to Wanshi Shengyi, who for some reason was still eating very enthusiastically even though he had already eaten one portion, " I'm sorry to bother you this time. Please inform everyone in Wanshi Fengyu that you don't need to make flyers anymore. "

Wanshi Shengyi finally reacted and quickly sent a message to Fengyuqiqi, saying that there was no need to make flyers anymore as all the people had been found. He also asked the brothers who were brushing the paper to upgrade themselves.

Ji Xuanyi said: " If that's the case, let's make an appointment tomorrow and go to the dungeon to take a look. "

Qi Qin nodded, but Ze Yu Sishui said, " No, I can't go tomorrow. "

" What's wrong? " Ji Xuanyi asked, " Any plans in real life? "

He remembered that Ze Yu Sishui seemed to say that he was in his thirties. Although this baby face was indeed a little too tender, a RMB player in his thirties must be very busy in real life.

I don't know where I get so much time to play games ...

Ze Yu Sishui opened his innocent eyes and said, " I'm fine in real life, but wasn't I killed by Tianxia just now ? Now I'm only level 26 left. I still have to upgrade. At least I have to wait until the day after tomorrow. I should be able to climb back to level 27 the day after tomorrow. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Everyone turned their eyes to Qi Qin. Qi Qin was stunned for a moment and looked at Ji Xuanyi with resentment: " I didn't mean to do that. He is too fragile ..."

It doesn't matter now whether it was intentional or not. Ze Yu Sishui must reach level 27 before he can enter the dungeon. Ji Xuanyi feels itchy in his legs seeing this guy still sitting here eating barbecue, and wants to kick him to do the task.

While we were eating, a man came into the store and shouted, " Lao Wan, did you find the person? "

Ji Xuan turned his head and saw Feng Yuqing coming. He seemed to have just rushed over from the small workshop. There was carbon ash from painting on his face, which made him look very funny.

Ever since Wanshi Fengyu sold the map, Wanshi Shengyi had already gotten used to Fengyu's sad look, so he didn't say anything. He just grinned and said, " Yes, yes, I found it. Come and sit down and have some meat! "

Feng Yuqi walked over here and asked curiously: " Who is the last person? Is it this person? " Ze Yu Sishui sat with his back to the door, and only his back could be seen in the wind and rain.

Wanshi Shengyi said: " Yes, it is him, a more powerful assassin! "

After Wanshi Shengyi said this, Feng Yuqiqi became even more curious. He walked quickly to Wanshi Shengyi's side. When he saw Ze Yu Sishui's face, he was stunned. It took him a long time to say, " Fuck! Brother, are you 18 years old?! "

They are indeed bad friends who hang out together all day long. Even the questions they ask are exactly the same.

Wanshi Shengyi was just about to say that the other person was already thirty years old, when Ze Yu Sishui said " Pooh " and cursed angrily: " I'm already forty! "

All the best: "..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin: "..."

Damn, this kid can't really be under 18 years old!

Chapter 39

Ze Yu Sishui was still ruthlessly kicked away by Ji Xuanyi to upgrade.

By the time he finally returned to level 27 , three of the five people in the team were almost at level 28 , leaving only Qi Qin at level 27 to keep him company . This made Ze Yu Sishui secretly suspect that Qi Qin had deliberately killed him by one level to avoid being too embarrassed in the team.

Qi Qin: " QUQ ? "

Ignoring the undercurrent between the two people, Ji Xuan waved his hand and took the lead to enter the game.

He is still an expert. Compared with the chaos when he entered the dungeon with Lu San and the others last time, this time was very clean and neat . The monsters on the road were cleared very quickly , and no one lost blood. The group did not stop for a second and passed the stone bridge at almost a normal walking speed.

After reaching the other side of the bridge , except for Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi, almost everyone showed an expression of "this level is so simple, why didn't I notice it before?"

Ze Yu Shishui's trance state was the most obvious. A fragile guy like him might have died several times when fighting with others. There was no way he could have such an easy time.

Ji Xuanyi stretched out his staff and knocked on Qi Qin's armor, making a clanging sound . Qi Qin stood there obediently and let him knock, which finally brought the others back to their senses.

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, " Let's go. "

When they arrived in front of the first boss , almost everyone showed a horrible expression. Perhaps because he was betrayed so badly by his teammates, Ze Yu Sishui couldn't help but say: " It's here . I was chased by 18 monsters for more than a minute ..."

The archer was called Ming Shao , and he said angrily: " I was chased by sixteen monsters for two minutes , two minutes ... Humph! "

Even if his teammates were a little less weak, Ji Xuanyi would not have taken the boss 's armor.

The wizard Qingfeng Bufu next to him also said: " Then I am better than you. I was only chased for thirty seconds before I died. "

There's nothing we can do about this, mages aren't fast runners to begin with.

In short, except for Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, the other three people in the team all looked bitter and resentful, as if they had been badly cheated here.

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Open the monster. "

This time it was really easy. Among the five people, only the mage Qingfeng Bufu was caught in the last wave. It only took them fifty seconds to complete the level. Ze Yu Sishui and the others were stunned.

So " this is how you fight this boss ? " Ze Yu Si Shui was in a daze.

" It's over just like that? " Ming Shao couldn't believe it.

Qingfeng Bufu climbed up from the resurrection point and said excitedly: " It's been a long time since I felt like a drag! Damn it, I always carried the team before , and I was so tired that I couldn't get through. The feeling of dragging the team is so cool! "

Ji Xuanyi: "... Wake up, there are two more bosses behind us . "

Everyone then cheered up and went up to touch the rewards in the box.

Qingfeng Bufu said that he was a little red-handed and very lucky, so he ran forward first. Ze Yu Sishui also wanted to go up and touch the reward, but was stopped by Ji Xuanyi.

Ze Yu Sishui, who had an inexplicable desire to touch the box, did not intend to stop. He leaned forward, his clothes stretched straight, and looked back at Ji Xuanyi, and asked anxiously: "What's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi almost failed to grab him, and Qi Qin held him up before he said seriously, " You are actually faster than the archer, and your agility is not much worse, but when we were fighting before, you could only walk away from the monster for one minute, while he lasted twice as long as you. "

Ze Yu Sishui stopped pulling the corner of his clothes out of Qi Qin's hand and looked at Ji Xuanyi blankly.

Ji Xuanyi said: " You rely too much on your two displacement skills. You like to use them when the CD is on . In the fifty-second battle, you used displacement three times, but these three displacements were not used when you needed them the most. "

He really has this problem. Ze Yu Si Shui smacked his lips and said, " The CD is only this long. It would be a waste if you don't use it ..."

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " Your predictions have not yet reached the point where you can rely on intuition. In this chaotic situation, there will be more emergencies. The two displacements that are not in CD will bring you more benefits, instead of worrying about whether you lose or not. "

" The most important thing for an assassin is to be able to adapt to changing circumstances. You don't have the time to calculate too many things. If you can cope with it, you should hold back your skills for a while instead of using them right away. This may give you more chances to survive. "

The words of Ji Xuanyi, a benchmark in the assassin world, still carry weight. Ze Yu Sishui nodded, indicating that he understood. Then Qingfeng Bufu's excited voice came from the other end.

" I said I was Little Red Hands! Look! The purple hand guards that archers and assassins use! "

" I want it, I want it! " Ze Yu Sishui shouted, yanked his clothes, slipped out of Qi Qin's hand, and squeezed in front of the mage with Ming Shao.

In most online game copies, when there is a conflict in equipment requirements, a roll point model will be adopted. Whoever rolls the higher dice number will take the equipment. roll point setting in "Domain" . Ze Yu Sishui and Ming Shao argued for a long time and had to use the rock-paper-scissors method to decide the ownership of the equipment.

Then Ze Yu Si Shui lost ...

An expression of urge to cry appeared on that middle school student's face. If there were a few girls instead of four grown men here, they would definitely be soft-hearted and give the equipment to him.

But Master Ming just cruelly pushed Ze Yu Sishui aside and said disdainfully: " Go to the next boss , don't block the way. "

Seeing that pretending to be pitiful didn't work, Ze Yu Sishui immediately changed his expression and acted like a nouveau riche: " Thirty gold, will you give it to me? "

Young Master Ming: "..."

Ze Yu Sishui said expressionlessly: " Fifty gold coins, forget it. "

Young Master Ming handed over the gauntlet in humiliation.

Although his name contains the word " Shao ", he is actually a poor player.

In fact, Ze Yu Sishui also felt a little pain. Although the gold coins were not as valuable as at the beginning as the players' levels increased, fifty gold coins would still be a five-digit number in real life!

But I was still very happy to get the hand guard! After Ze Yu Sishui put on the hand guard, he felt very happy. On the contrary, Ming Shao, who got a large sum of money, felt a little depressed.

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " This is just level 27 equipment, spend it rationally. "

Ze Yu Sishui didn't listen at all: " I don't care, I want it! "

Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to give up and said to Qingfeng: " Do you need any materials? If not, give them to me. "

Qingfeng Bufu shook his head and handed the two talismans in his hand to Ji Xuanyi.

Except for Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, the other three had never seen the second boss . After arriving at the location of the wild wolf boss , everyone showed a solemn expression.

Ming Shao and Ze Yu Si Shui didn't say anything. Qing Feng Bu Fu couldn't help but ask, " Can you really defeat this type of boss without a healer? "

Archers and assassins are both very fast professions, while the mage is just a high-attack turret. There is a natural difference in positioning, so it is normal to have such thoughts.

Ji Xuan raised his hand and swiped him with [Blessing], saying expressionlessly: " I can nurse. "

Qingfengbufu: "..."

Is this amount of treatment considered healing? Don't let me down!

Ze Yu Sishui said unhappily: " What does it say on the recruitment notice? Why can't we call you here? How about you leave and we find someone else? "

Just kidding, this team is made up of experts. If you miss it, there will be no next time. Qingfeng Bufu coughed dryly and said, The healing amount is not .you can fight ,you can fight ,s okay'lt " s quite'it ,bad stable after brushing . "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Even Qi Qin couldn't help but cast a strange look at him.

Qing Feng Bu Fu pretended not to see it and said, " Are we going to attack the monster now? "

Ji Xuanyi said to Qi Qin: " Open the monster. "

Qi Qin nodded, raised his guard, rushed up to the platform, and smashed the wolf in the face. The boss whimpered, raised his head and howled, then pounced on Qi Qin.

Although the wild wolf was as tall as two people, it moved very quickly. Its sharp claws flashed with cold light as it grabbed towards Qi Qin. Qi Qin did not dodge, but stood horizontally to block

its claws directly. With the power of the boss's claws, he leaped back and avoided the boss 's sharp teeth that were biting at him.

After a fierce fight, Qi Qin didn't even draw a drop of blood. Ze, Yu Sishui and the other two were stunned and made strange noises like " Woo! ", " Ah! " and " Wow! "

You know, there are still many players in the game who can only stand and fight. Even Ze Yu Sishui and others are just using skills and speed bonuses to use ordinary dodging moves.

Actions like Qi Qin's, which rely entirely on his own strength, are like stunts.

Ze Yu Sishui couldn't help but ask: " Did the world come from Shaolin Temple? "

Young Master Ming sneered, " How old are you? You still believe this? This guy is obviously from an acrobatic troupe . "

Qingfeng Bufu was even more confident: " Don't be ridiculous, how can an acrobat perform such a move without rehearsal? He is clearly a special forces soldier! "

Qi Qin: "..."

When Ji Xuan saw Qi Qin was almost beaten to death because of being distracted by the discussion of several people, he said coldly: " Stop talking nonsense, output. "

The three of them looked at each other and didn't move.

Ze Yu Sishui explained: " We have carefully matched our equipment. Our output is much higher than that of people of the same level. We will fight OT now and let Tianxia output more for a while. We can stabilize the hatred before we go up. "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " None of you can do it , so go ahead. "

After Ji Xuanyi said this, the three people had nothing to object to, so they had to follow him up to the platform and start attacking the boss .

They didn't know before the fight, but after the fight started, the three of them found out why Ji Xuanyi was so sure that they wouldn't OT .

After the battle begins, the output players can see each other's DPS . The swordsman is set as a T , which is a profession with extremely high hatred. Qi Qin's damage is more than twice that of the mage with the highest output among the three. His hatred is so stable !

Ze Yu Sishui couldn't help but exclaimed, What the " hell ?" and asked, " What kind of equipment do you have? Why is the damage so high? "

Young Master Ming said coldly: " Don't even think about it. No matter how high the damage is, it's still a swordsman's equipment. You can't wear it even if you buy it. "

Having his thoughts exposed, Ze Yu Si Shui said shamelessly: " What are you talking about? That's not what I meant! "

Qing Feng Bu Fu said speechlessly: " Can you two open your eyes a little wider? The high damage in the world is not entirely due to equipment. "

That's right, Qi Qin's special attacking method that takes advantage of every opportunity is the most important reason for his high damage. Even if he changes to ordinary weapons, his performance will not be worse than these three people who have carefully equipped themselves. Qing Feng said seriously, " And he dealt this kind of damage while tanking the monster. Compared to the three of us standing still to deal damage, he also had to dodge the boss 's skills. If he had just stood still, his damage might have been even higher! "

Ming Shao also nodded and said, " Yes, I saw it. " the boss in order to trigger the back effect , poked his head out and jumped twice: " Where is it? I can't see it! "

All he could see in front of him was the boss 's big gray tail, and Qi Qin's figure was completely blocked.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

It's not that he thought what they said was wrong, but the venue was so small, and Ming Shao and the other man were still standing on each side. The sound of their conversations filled the entire venue. Qi Qin was so overwhelmed by their praise that his face turned red and he was almost slapped away by the boss .

Ji Xuanyi sighed and said , " Focus on output and stop chatting. "

Qingfeng Bufu and Ming Shao were quite obedient and shut up immediately. Only Ze Yu Sishui saw nothing and said unwillingly: " Xiao Ji, I don't need you anyway, why don't you come over to my side and talk to me? I'm alone with my butt, so lonely. "

He learned the name Xiao Ji from Yishu and A Miao when he met them together with Ji Xuanyi and the others when he was upgraded. Ji Xuanyi didn't care about it and just followed their lead. At this time , the boss 's health was still 70%. He howled again, gave up fighting with Qi Qin, jumped high, and pounced on Ming Shao.

The archer's level 27 skill is accelerated running, which is used to quickly create distance between oneself and the enemy . Ming Shao used it immediately and dodged quickly.

Ji Xuanyi immediately ran to the platform and said, " I'm needed now. "

As he was speaking, the boss had already pounced on Ming Shao. He howled again and turned around to pounce on Qingfeng Bufu.

Qingfeng Bufu hastily put on a level 27 protective shield for himself, but with his speed he couldn't avoid the pounce.

Just at the desperate moment when he thought he was dead, Qingfeng Bufu heard Ji Xuanyi's words. Thinking that he had some trick up his sleeve, he looked towards him expectantly, and saw Ji Xuanyi raised his hand expressionlessly and gave him a [Blessing] , and then he was slapped away by the boss .

Qing Feng Bu Fu looked at his health bar dropping rapidly and screamed: " So there is no need for you!!! "

Ji Xuanyi calmly explained, " This kind of boss usually only targets the ranged . If I don't come up, the probability of you being targeted is 1/2. If I come up, the probability of you being targeted drops to 1/3. "

 " Is this useful? " Qingfeng Bufu almost vomited blood.

Fortunately, Qingfeng Bufu put on his protective shield in time. After the boss knocked him away, he still had some blood left. He was not killed instantly . He quickly got up from the ground and ran towards Ji Xuanyi, saying, " Hurry, hurry, heal me! "

Now she no longer complains that Ji Xuanyi's milk supply is too low.

After the boss pounced on the two people, he returned to the middle of the venue to find Qi Qin. The three of them entered the mode of standing still and fighting monsters again, but there was one more Ji Xuanyi, who was far away and was healing Qingfeng Bufu.

Ze Yu Sishui said regretfully: " What? You didn't call my name? I was planning to show off my teleportation ... "

Qing Feng Bu Fu uttered a " Pooh " and said, " You three should fight slowly. I think it will attack again when its health is reduced by two-thirds. Wait for Ji Xuanyi to help me replenish my health before fighting! "

Ze Yu Sishui shouted from behind the boss : " Ah? Then how long do we have to wait to go? "

Qing Feng Bu Fu looked at his health and said hesitantly : " Wait another half an hour? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi stopped with a dark face.

Qing Feng Bu Fu looked back at him and asked in confusion: " Why don't you brush your teeth anymore? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Go to hell. "

I don't know if Qi Qin heard Ji Xuanyi's words. With one sword strike, the boss 's health was reduced to only 40%. He raised his head and let out a long roar, then pounced towards Qingfeng Bufu again.

 " Fuck, why is it me again! "

Qingfeng Bufu screamed and was knocked away again. This time the protective shield could not save him. His health bar was emptied and he fell to the ground.

As soon as the boss turned around, Ji Xuanyi realized that its next target would be him, so he immediately ran away with big strides. At the last moment before the boss landed, he rolled on the ground in a somewhat embarrassed manner and escaped from the opponent's attack range. If Ji Xuanyi hadn't come up, he would have been the one to be attacked. Seeing that his CD had just come to an end and he was running fast, Ming Shao said seriously: " Ji Xuanyi is still very important, really! "

Qingfengbufu: "..."

As he was speaking, the boss had entered the final stage. It stopped flying and started using its tail to attack, which greatly affected Ze Yu Sishui's output. He finally had the chance to use teleportation as he had expected.

However, the boss used its tail very frequently, and Ze Yu Sishui, who was standing behind it, had to dodge it very awkwardly, and his output was greatly reduced. In addition, with the lack of Qing Feng Bu Fu, it took a long time to pass the last stage.

When the boss 's health dropped to 10%, the empty cave suddenly shook violently. Ming Shao was caught off guard, lost his balance and fell to the ground. Just when he thought that he would be dead if the boss had a trick up his sleeve, two huge vines suddenly emerged from the earth walls on both sides of the cave, and swung towards the boss at lightning speed. Before anyone could react, they pierced into the wolf's belly.

The wolf howled miserably, opened its mouth and bit off the vines, jumped over Ming Shao who fell to the ground, jumped off the platform, and fled in the direction of the exit they came from.

Everyone was stunned and didn't even know when the treasure chest for passing the level appeared on the ground.

Ze Yu Sishui murmured, " What happened? The second boss was defeated? What kind of plot is this? "

Ji Xuan's expression was solemn. He knew what the plot was because he saw a small piece of vine embedded in the belly of the wild wolf boss when he escaped.

He was right in his expectation, this boss wolf was the same elite boss that Yishu and the others had encountered , which was why an animal monster would drop plant items. Because the unknown plant root was not its own dropped item, but the vines in the wound.

It is very rare for a dungeon to hide two plots. So this wild wolf should be the clue related to the altar in the north of the city. The broken bones in the black forest may not be caused by it. Now that I think about it, the quest for the ring that Yishu and A Miao received is indeed not a hidden quest. They may have been deceived by those problematic people in the north of the city and found the wrong direction.

It seems that he was wrong at the beginning. The reward that Yishu and the others got was not much, not because the difficulty of the hidden mission was too easy, but because the difficulty of this hidden mission was much higher than that of Xinmu Town. If they could really complete the mission, the reward would be terrifyingly large.

Ji Xuanyi frowned as he looked at the vine that was broken into two pieces on the ground. He didn't know if he could crack the plot this time. After all, he hadn't even received the mission until now.

While everyone was not paying attention, Qingfeng Bufu secretly climbed up from the resurrection point and rushed to the clearance treasure chest. Ze Yu Sishui, who had come to his senses, screamed: " I haven't touched it yet! "

Qing Feng Bu Fu ignored him and said in ecstasy: " Magic equipment!!! "

Ze Yu Shishui fell to the ground and burst into tears: " If I were to touch it, it would definitely be assassin equipment! "

Ming Shao sneered: " Wake up, someone like you who can't even win at rock-paper-scissors might just pull out the swordsman equipment. "

Qi Qin chuckled.

This time, the shoes dropped were common to both mages and warlocks. Qingfeng Bufu subconsciously looked at Ji Xuanyi.

The Warlock profession has very low healing and damage. The general magic equipment adds magic in a broad sense. Compared with the specific bonuses such as magic damage and healing amount, the benefits are not too high, not to mention the warlock who only has buff skills. To be honest, it is better for Qingfeng Bufu to take these shoes, but Ji Xuanyi is the one who organized this team after all. If he wants it, Qingfeng Bufu will not snatch it from him no matter how reluctant he is.

Ji Xuanyi said directly: " You take it. "

Qing Feng's eyes lit up and he smiled and said, " Thank you! "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head: " It's useless to me. At most it can improve my physique. "

But even so, many people will not easily give up the purple equipment they can get.

Qingfeng Bufu had a good impression of Ji Xuanyi. He smiled and changed his shoes. wild wolf boss also opened, and the door leading to the last boss was right in front of him. After defeating the last boss , I should be able to figure out everything, Ji Xuanyi thought, and said, " Let's go, the last boss , and get the first armor for clearing all levels today. "

If the underground stairs leading into the dungeon give people a dark and damp feeling, then the road leading to the last boss is simply double that dark and damp feeling.

The narrow passage was pitch black, and the player's built-in lighting system became dim. The surroundings were no longer humid, but rather the water vapor had condensed into fog, which was cool and wet.

Ze Yu Sishui, who looked the youngest in the team, didn't feel anything. On the contrary, Ming Shao, who had been steady from the beginning, was a little panicked. He bumped into Qingfeng Bufu and was pushed away with disgust.

Qi Qin had already held Ji Xuanyi's hand very skillfully, and walked at the end without seeming too scared.

After walking for less than two minutes, the road ahead suddenly became wider. Although it was still not very bright, the same mushrooms as those at the entrance began to appear around.

There were more and more vines around, entangled, and the soil on the wall was almost invisible. It even gave people the illusion of being in a woven fabric made of some plant.

After walking for another two minutes, the group finally saw the end of this copy. In a space that was so wide that it didn't look like an underground world at all, five thick vines that were more than ten meters long were waving and extending from the vertical earth wall. From the roots embedded in the soil, it could be seen that these ten meters were not even its main body. Deep in the soil, it still retained even more powerful power.

Qing Feng Bu Fu exclaimed " Wow " , and Ze Yu Si Shui exclaimed in amazement: " This is a fucking tentacle boss ! "

Everyone was silent for a moment.

Qing Feng Bu Fu couldn't help but say: " You know a lot at such a young age! "

Ze Yu Sishui said " Pah " and said angrily: " This year I have ..."

Qi Qin looked at him curiously: " Fifty? "

Ze Yu Sishui glanced at him and hummed, " That's about right. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

This kid is hopeless.

What people care most about are not the vines, but the rows of people standing neatly under the vines.

Ze Yu Sishui counted them carefully and found that there were forty of them, more than the number at the first level.

Young Master Ming was shocked and said, " Are they asking us to hide from these guys while fighting monsters? The authorities are crazy! "

Ze Yu Sishui couldn't help but say, " Being grabbed by someone and whipped by tentacles, I think if the official setting is this, it probably won't pass the review of Country C ..."

Qing Feng Bu Fu couldn't bear to watch it anymore: " Please don't be so filthy. Even if you are a hundred years old, saying such things with this face will make people lose confidence in the next generation of the motherland. "

Ze Yu Shishui spat at Qingfeng Bufu.

Ji Xuanyi said: " There are five vines. I don't know whether they will scatter to attack everyone or concentrate to attack the T monster. If it is the former, everyone should be careful. If it is the latter ..." "

Qi Qin thought about it and said, " It should be possible. "

Ze, Yu and Sishui stood up in awe and applauded.

Qi Qin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi ignored them and said, " It's OK. Let's talk about the specific situation later. Let's get started. "

This time, Ze Yu Sishui and the others didn't say anything about the possibility of OT . They screamed and rushed up with Qi Qin. Sure enough, when the first attack hit the boss , the hatred was firmly on Qi Qin.

It was the second situation as expected. The five vines were all concentrating on attacking Qi Qin alone. Even Qi Qin was a little flustered at the beginning due to the attack coming from all directions. He was almost OTed because he had no time to output .

Ze Yu Sishui and the others were confused for a moment when they saw Qi Qin, who was so at ease before. They were also scared to death, fearing that the boss would come towards them, so they stopped immediately.

Fortunately, Qi Qin soon became familiar with the boss 's routine and stabilized himself. Ze Yu Sishui and the others then began to attack frantically, fearing that something unexpected would happen again.

Among the four people, the one who was most dissatisfied with this boss was Ze Yu Sishui. fighting the second boss , his output was only behind Qi Qin and Qingfeng Bufu because he had the purple wristband. But here, he became the last.

Ze Yu Sishui couldn't help but grumble: " This monster is so annoying. It's nothing to be on the wall! It doesn't even dare to show its butt to me. The DPS is greatly reduced! "

Ming Shao grinned and said, " Don't you have teleportation? Maybe there is space behind the wall. Go and fight behind it. "

Ze Yu Sishui glanced at him and actually disappeared from the spot.

Young Master Ming yelled " Fuck !" , his voice almost breaking in panic: " Ze Yu Sishui, are you an idiot? You're really going! We can't pass the game without your output! "

It was obvious that he was thinking of the stupid assassin who burrowed into the ground and was suffocated to death.

But in just a moment, Ze Yu Sishui appeared again.

Young Master Ming was startled, looked at him for a long time, and said in horror: " You have the ability to turn invisible?! "

He thought Ze Yu was hiding like water to scare him.

Ze Yu Sishui let out a " Pah " sound while still in shock , and said to Ji Xuanyi: " What is that huge tentacle behind the wall? It's so disgusting. Fuck, I'm going to be squeezed to death ..." Ji Xuanyi frowned.

Ming Shao was incredulous: " Not invisible? You really went in?! Isn't the CD 30 seconds ? How did you get out? "

Ze Yu Sishui snorted and didn't bother to pay attention to him.

I can only say that it is worthy of being the final boss . The vines have a lot of health, about three times that of the second boss, the wolf. Qi Qin and his team fought for a long time, but the boss 's health only dropped by 20%.

At this moment, the vines suddenly gave up attacking Qi Qin and began to swing violently without any pattern.

Qi Qin shouted: " Be careful! "

Everyone thought that the vines were going to disperse and attack, so everyone dispersed immediately, and everyone stopped except for the two ranged ones .

However, the scene was completely different from what they expected. The vines did not come towards them, but stretched towards the forty people who had not moved since the monster appeared!

The five were rolled up high by the vines and disappeared amid the terrified swearing of Ze Yu Sishui and others, and the boss 's health was restored to 100% in an instant.

This time he really used swear words.

The four damage outputs joined the battle again. Ze Yu Sishui cursed: " There are forty of them. Do we have to fight them eight times with 20% health before we can really pass the level? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " No, after forty of them die, the boss is more likely to go berserk than to be killed. We should be wiped out immediately. "

Ming Shao shouted: " What should we do then? "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " You guys continue, I have a solution. "

Qing Feng Bu Fu said in horror: " Your method is not to stand with them, to be captured instead of them, and to reduce the possibility of the boss recovering health! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

After a long while, Ji Xuanyi finally said, " Of course not, just fight. "

Qingfeng Bufu had no choice but to continue attacking with fear, looking back at Ji Xuanyi's position from time to time, fearing that he would stand next to him if he was not careful.

Ji Xuanyi, who had already lost his credibility: "..."

Fortunately, before Ji Xuan could develop the intention to kill Qingfeng , the boss 's health dropped to 80% for the second time, and he raised his vines towards them again. This time, Qi Qin and the others did not dodge, but continued to attack the boss with all their strength .

Just when the boss raised five, Ji Xuanyi raised his staff and released the skill [Blessing] towards the boss . After the light, the boss 's health was only restored to 5%!

Healing reduction has been triggered!

Qing Feng was pleasantly surprised and said loudly: " Wow, this skill is awesome! "

Ji Xuanyi also breathed a sigh of relief.

You know, in addition to control skills, many buff -type skills are also ineffective against bosses . Whether the healing reduction can be triggered depends on Ji Xuanyi's luck.

Fortunately, it was successful. If we continue to fight like this, defeating this boss will be a piece of cake.

Thinking about the upcoming fifth level of clearance, Ze, Yu, Sishui and the other two became excited.

However, after all the excitement, some people thought about the serious matters. Qing Feng Bu Fu said, " The warlock's healing reduction is 75%? This data is too much. Isn't that going to make the priest suffer? "

Young Master Ming also said: " Yes, when the arena opens in the future, priests will be useless in a game with warlocks, right? "

Ze Yu Sishui said: " What do you know! This is called lowering the enemy 's healing amount to the same level as your own, and then using the rich experience to defeat the opponent! "

Another treatment from the black warlock!

Ji Xuanyi picked up a piece of gravel from the ground and threw it towards Ze Yu Sishui, making Ze Yu Sishui scream " Fuck " .

Ze Yu Sishui looked at Ji Xuanyi aggrievedly and said, " I'm not the only one who criticized your healing amount, why did you blame me? "

Ji Xuanyi said coldly: " Because I am unhappy. "

Since they met, Ji Xuanyi has always acted very cold, and one almost forgot that he was actually a violent murderer . Ze Yu Sishui sniffed and didn't dare to speak.

[Blessing] This skill has no CD , but it is impossible for the official to allow a ranged profession to have an uninterrupted 75% healing reduction. That would be a nightmare for players who play therapeutic support. All skills would be useless during combat, and the game would be impossible to play.

Therefore, the healing reduction of the skill [Blessing] is the same as its healing effect, which is a momentary buff . In other words, if you cannot release the skill precisely at the moment when the opponent recovers his health, there is actually no way to trigger the healing reduction effect.

Ji Xuanyi knew this, so he was not surprised by the high healing reduction effect of 75%. It should be said that this skill should have such a high effect, and there would not be any big problem even if the healing reduction was replaced by healing ban.

The only problem is that the threshold for ordinary players is too high for the warlock setting. Those who can play and those who can't play are almost two different professions, which is too extreme.

However, Ji Xuanyi was quite fond of this extreme, and for a moment he actually liked this profession a little.

he was thinking , the boss 's health dropped to 60%, and the vines stretched out again. Ji Xuanyi used [Blessing] again without hesitation , successfully stopping the boss 's health at 65%.

Young Master Ming couldn't help but ask, " Does a warlock have to defeat this boss ? There are so few warlocks in the game now, what should other players do? "

It's not that you can pass the level just by having a warlock, but you need a warlock who knows how to play it. Ji Xuanyi silently added in his mind and answered, " When the player's output is high enough, you can directly suppress the boss 's health before the boss starts to recover . "

then there are eight chances for ,If all 40 deaths are the cause of the boss going berserk " I guess as long as .the player to reduce its health the boss 's health is reduced to a certain level before it dies , it will not go berserk. "

Ming Shao was shocked: " That's difficult too. "

Ze Yu Sishui said: " If it's not difficult, then it's not the final boss ! We fought so hard, if others could pass it easily, I would be so angry that I couldn't sleep! "

Young Master Ming was speechless and said, " That's all you can do. "

What followed was a slow and steady process, with two stages cycled through, and finally the boss 's health was reduced to 5%. The boss raised the vines again, but this time it did not move forward, but spread out firmly and whipped towards Ji Xuanyi and the others.

Qingfeng was not careful and lost half of his blood. He screamed in fear and said loudly: " I don't want to die once for every boss ! "

While Ji Xuanyi was healing him, he said, " This should be the final stage! If you don't want to die, hurry up and output. This is the last 5%! "

The problem is that Ze Yu Sishui and the others are different from Qi Qin. They simply cannot dodge attacks and attack at the same time. Qi Qin, on the other hand, only has one vine to deal with, which makes it much easier. He almost single-handedly reduces the boss 's health.

With another tremor coming, the five vines fell heavily to the ground after struggling and waving, unable to move anymore, and a treasure chest for passing the level appeared in the middle of the venue.

At the same time, an enlarged version of the world announcement appeared in the chat bar of five people, a total of five times.

System announcement: Congratulations to the players: Ze Yu Shi Shui, Ming Shao, Qing Feng Bu Fu, Ji Xuan Yi, who are the first in the world to clear the Green Forest City dungeon [Tomb of Ashes] . The first armor reward for clearing the dungeon has been distributed to your backpacks, please check.

Qing Feng Bu Fu murmured, " Does this important thing have to be said five times now? "

Chapter 40

This announcement is different from the last one . Not only is the font size bigger , but the number of times has also increased , making it almost impossible for no one to see it.

After the announcement came out, Ji Xuanyi's private chat channel was flooded with messages , including Art Amiao, Wanshi Shengyi and others, and even a little girl he met in Xinmu Town before.

Looking up, he saw that Ze Yu Sishui and the others were also staring straight ahead. They were probably in the same situation as him ... No, it should be said that their situation might be even more serious than Ji Xuanyi's . After all, Ji Xuanyi was a person with very few friends.

Ji Xuan threw the secret chat aside and opened his backpack.

Although it is rare to get the first armor, it is not a very rare thing in the whole game . It is even worse than a hidden task, so he did not have high expectations for this so-called reward . You know, in some games, there is no reward or announcement for the first armor.

As expected , Ji Xuanyi only found a shiny box in the package. The instructions on it stated that by opening the box , one could randomly obtain equipment , materials , daily necessities and other rewards, depending on luck.

The rewards for everyone else are the same.

" What is this ..." Qi Qin looked at the treasure chest he opened in confusion.

Ji Xuanyi took a look at it and saw a strangely shaped , fist-sized black stone made of orange material , [Black Steel] . The instructions on it stated that this material could be used to create rare equipment.

" Wow, Tianxia, your luck is so bad, how come it's a material? " Ze Yu Sishui touched it, thinking he could see something good, but it turned out to be just a material. He said disappointedly: " Even if it's an orange material, it's not valuable. God knows when the life skill will be unlocked ..."

Qing Feng Bu Fu said: " It's hard to say. After all, it's an orange material. Maybe it's really valuable? "

Young Master Ming didn't say anything. He was secretly shedding tears at the ten gold coins he had opened.

He is here to fight and get equipment, not to make money!

Qingfeng Bufu opened a wizard's robe, which was dark purple and decorated with many sequins. He had already put it on and his whole body was shining.

Ming Shao said jealously: " Gay Zi, ugh! "

Qingfeng Bufu ignored him and happily reported the properties of the robe to everyone.

Ze Yu Sishui didn't know whether he was lucky or unlucky, as he got another purple weapon. Although its attributes were much better than the one he had now, it had no special effects. It was just an ordinary dagger. Ze Yu Sishui was very conflicted as he didn't know which one to use.

This time, it was Ming Shao and Qing Feng Bu Fu who looked at Ze Yu Si Shui with jealousy. Ji Xuanyi never had any hope for his luck, and he opened his box with an expressionless face. Inside was a piece of black steel that was exactly the same as Qi Qin's reward.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

" Hahahahahahahahaha! " Ze Yu Sishui who came to watch laughed wildly: " Why are you two like this? Did you discuss this with the system?! "

Ji Xuan's eyes flashed with ferocity.

Ze Yu Sishui was serious for a second: "... I'm sorry, I was wrong. "

Ming Shao and Qing Feng Bu Fu both made a " tsk " sound.

I thought I would see Ze Yu Sishui being beaten by Ji Xuanyi.

It doesn't matter if the first armor reward is not satisfactory, they also have a treasure chest dropped by a boss !

This time everyone was at the same starting line. Ming Shao, who was the fastest, accelerated and rushed to the front. Ze Yu Sishui directly activated the weapon skill [Strange Movement] and stuck behind Ming Shao. At the moment when Ming Shao was about to touch the box, he activated [Teleportation] again and touched the equipment first.

When he saw clearly what was in the box, Ze Yu Sishui subconsciously exclaimed " Oh shit " . the final boss were different from those given by the previous bosses . Ming Shao was annoyed for a moment because he didn't get the box, but his curiosity about the reward immediately overcame everything and he asked excitedly: " What happened?! "

Ze Yu Si Shui: "..."

At this time, Qingfeng Bufu also ran over and asked, " What happened? "

Ze Yu Shishui gave an awkward smile: " Mage robes and warlock weapons. "

Ming Shao's expression changed instantly, and he looked bored. Qing Feng Bu Fu wailed, " Why is it another mage robe ... Oh, give it to Ji Xuanyi. "

Ze Yu Shi Shui said with difficulty: " No, the last boss didn't drop universal equipment. This mage robe is a mage robe. The bonus is all magic damage. Only you can take it ..."

"... Fuck, " Qingfeng Bufu knelt down in front of him: " Are you unhappy with having two daggers? You have to drag me along to keep you company! "

Ze Yu Sishui pretended not to hear, threw the robe over his head, held the staff and handed it to Ji Xuanyi flatteringly, saying: " Look at my little red hand! A special warlock weapon! "

This is why he exclaimed " Fuck " just now.

Whether in a dungeon or dropped in the wild, the probability of a special effect weapon appearing is very, very low. Someone may play a game for ten years and never come across a special effect weapon once. Unexpectedly, a warlock special effect weapon appeared in the first playthrough ... Although it is a warlock weapon and the benefits are not as great as those of other professions, it can also make Ze Yu Sishui feel mixed emotions of sadness and joy!

Ji Xuanyi was also stunned for a moment, because he knew that the drop rate of special effect weapons was low, so when Ze Yu Sishui mentioned the warlock weapons, he didn't think about it at all.

This warlock weapon is called [Burning] , with a small letter "(Warlock)" at the back. Ji Xuanyi speculated that this might be a series of weapons. Not only the warlock weapon, but also the special effect weapons of other professions dropped by this boss should all be called [Burning] . The only difference is the different profession logo at the back.

Ji Xuanyi is still using the blue weapon given by the mission, and he changed it immediately. The special effect of this [Burning] is deceleration. When releasing any skill on the enemy , it will add an additional debuff of deceleration that lasts for three seconds .

It's not a particularly outstanding skill, at least not comparable to Ze Yu Sishui's pair of daggers that come with skills, but for a profession like the Warlock that has a hard time getting bonuses, it's already pretty good.

At least Ji Xuanyi himself was satisfied.

Qi Qin came up with the box in his hand and asked, " Xuan Yi, what should we do with this ..." Qi Qin could be said to be the worst off. Although he didn't think so, he was the one who contributed the most in the team, but he didn't drop any equipment. You know, even Ming Shao got 60 gold coins, but Qi Qin only got one material ...

Ji Xuan took a look and said, " Put it away for now and look at it later. "

Anyway, they are not short of money, so there is no need to sell the materials.

Qing Feng Bu Fu wrapped himself in two robes and said happily: " Okay, okay, we've passed the level, we can go our separate ways now! "

Ze Yu Sishui was both happy and sad: " We seem to be the first in the entire server to clear the new dungeon, right? I'm the team leader this time, so I have to write a guide to clearing the dungeon quickly, otherwise I will definitely be hung up and scolded. You guys play first, I'm going offline now. "

Ming Shao said, " Wait a minute, there are only a few of us who can play this dungeon for now. Can we arrange a time to clear the CD together later ? "

Qingfeng Bufu and Zeyu Sishui both agreed, but Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " We have other things to do, so we don't plan to do any more dungeons for now. You three can find teammates and don't have to wait for us. "

Qing Feng Bu Fu subconsciously asked: " Ah? How can we live without you? "

Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything, Ze Yu Sishui spoke first: " Please grow up a little, are you still inseparable from Xiao Ji and Tian Xia? The three of us can be considered the top PVE level in Green Forest City. Are you afraid that we can't pass the level together? They can find a way to complete the level without Xiao Ji, it's just a little harder. Haven't you ever opened up a wasteland? "

Ming Shao also sneered: " If you have this mentality, I will team up with Ze Yu Sishui. "

Qing Feng Bu Fu laughed dryly: " Hey, I just asked subconsciously. Our configuration is non-mainstream. How can we keep fighting like this? "

Ze Yu Sishui laughed bitterly: " Then you and Young Master Ming should discuss who to team up with. I'm going to go offline and write a guide. "

Everyone understood Ze Yu Sishui's pain very well and watched him go offline. Qingfeng Bufu and Ming Shao were anxious to find regular teammates. They said goodbye to Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin and left the dungeon together.

Ji Xuanyi did not forget the purpose of his hard work in completing this dungeon. The special effect weapons were just an unexpected gain, and the ultimate goal was to find clues related to the hidden plot.

At least you have to accept the hidden mission first.

Qi Qin looked around and said, " This place is so big, should we look for it bit by bit? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Let's go check those out first. "

Every time the boss at the end of the level recovers his blood, he will kill five people. In addition , Ji Xuanyi and his team made a mistake at the beginning, so now there are only fifteen left out of forty.

Ji Xuanyi walked forward and found that although the clothes they were wearing were exactly the same as those in the first level, their conditions were completely different.

If everyone in the first level was desperate and crazy, the expressions on the faces of the only fifteen remaining people here were completely numb. When Ji Xuanyi reached out and took off the masks on their faces, no one even blinked.

Qi Qin frowned and asked, " Were these people drugged? Or were they always like this? "

Ji Xuanyi understood what Qi Qin meant. Is it possible that the game setting is that this group of people has no AI control at all, but is just a rigid model. After all, the ones in the first level would scream when they died, but here they didn't even resist when they were killed by the boss .

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " I don't know. "

They checked all of them and tried to talk to them, but there was no response. They were all alive. Although it was just a game, they were too embarrassed to rip their clothes off to check. Ji Xuan had no choice but to say, " Look around for any clues. "

Qi Qin nodded, and he and Ji Xuanyi went to two different ends to conduct a carpet search of the entire venue.

But this is an underground cave after all. Ever since the death of the final boss , the surrounding vines have all turned yellow, leaving only the glowing mushrooms on the ground. They are short and fat and can't cover anything. If there are any clues, they can all be seen at a glance. But in the end, of course, nothing was found.

Ji Xuanyi frowned tightly and whispered, " It's impossible that there is nothing here ..."

Qi Qin turned around and looked at the group of people standing quietly, and said, " Should we still look for clues from them? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't know either, so he had to walk back to the group again.

Qi Qin pondered for a while and said, " Didn't you say before that this mission should be related to the ring that Yishu and the others dug out? Could it be that the ring is needed to wake them up? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and frowned, " But Yishu's ring has been handed over to Chengbei as a quest item ... By the way! "

Qi Qin was stunned and said happily: " Have you thought of anything? "

Ji Xuan smiled and said, " You reminded me, didn't we find a silver necklace in the first level? I didn't take it to talk to Cheng Bei because I was worried about being deceived. It's still in my backpack now. "

" Items found in the same instance are most likely used here. "

As Ji Xuanyi spoke, he took out the necklace from the package, held it in his hand, walked up to them one by one, and watched their reactions.

Sure enough, when she passed the third-to-last woman, her eyes followed the movement of the necklace in Ji Xuanyi's hand.

Qi Qin discovered it immediately and said in surprise: " It really works. This person knows this necklace! "

Ji Xuanyi also saw it, of course, and immediately stopped in front of it and asked, " Is this your necklace? "

He stared at the necklace for a long time, then slowly opened his mouth and uttered an indistinct sound.

Ji Xuanyi frowned, and Qi Qin's face also looked unhappy.

Although it's just a game, the sense of reality is too strong. I wonder what this person has been through to become like this.

Ji Xuanyi was not in a hurry to get an answer. He just stood in front of her and watched her slowly take the necklace from his hand. After a long while, she squatted on the ground and began to sob.

At this moment, Ji Xuanyi's task parchment flashed. Ji Xuanyi immediately opened it and saw that there was an extra task on it.

[Sasha's Request] : Sasha, the tailor shop owner's wife, hopes you can help her.

There is no sign of a secret mission.

Qi Qin also received this task. He glanced at Ji Xuanyi and said cautiously, " It seems to be different from the last time? "

Ji Xuan nodded, squatted down and said to Sasha: " Excuse me, is there anything I can help you with? "

Sasha raised her head, with very realistic tears in her eyes, and said sadly: " Thank you, kind man, I think I should tell you about me and my husband. "

What follows is a plot dialogue. Sasha and her husband originally opened a tailor shop on Artemisia Street. One day, her husband went to the north of the city to buy new fabrics, and he did not come back for three days. Sasha was worried that something had happened to him, so she planned to go out to find him. As a result, she suddenly fainted when passing by the Black Forest, and woke up in this place.

Sasha cried and said, " This is hell. That demon has been eating people – yes, and those accomplices. I can't understand why they do such things when they are obviously human beings! "

Ji Xuan thought that she was probably talking about the people in the north of the city.

Sasha said: " This is the necklace I gave to my husband. Have you met him? Is he still alive? "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, then looked at Ji Xuanyi. Ji Xuanyi paused, lowered his eyes and said, " Sorry ..."

Sasha was startled and started crying again.

Qi Qin sighed. He knew that Ji Xuanyi would not hide the truth. Instead of lying, he would definitely choose to let the other party know everything.

But as the deceased wife, Sasha also has the right to know the truth.

Sasha cried for a while, then sobbed and said, " I can't go back either. They planted seeds in the bodies of those of us who were captured. As long as we are exposed to the sun, we will die. Kind people, can you do me a favor? "

Finally getting to the point, Ji Xuan blinked and said, " Of course, how can I help you? "

Sasha whispered, " I want you to help look after our child. I don't know how long it has been since I was captured. We can't see the sun here ... but he is already thirteen years old and can live on his own. I'm just a little worried. I hope you can help me look after him. If he encounters any trouble, please help him ..."

Ji Xuanyi found that the task on the parchment had been updated, [Sasha's Request] : Sasha, the wife of the tailor shop owner, hopes that you can visit her children.

Ji Xuanyi stood up, nodded and said, " I understand. I will help you. "

Sasha finally smiled: " Thank you, kind man, thank you. "

After passing the level, a passage similar to the entrance appeared next to the venue, leading to the outside. Ji Xuan stood up and walked straight there.

Qi Qin followed behind him and said regretfully: " Can't we really take her back? "

Ji Xuanyi said, " I know what you're thinking, but it's useless. If she just said that she would die if she saw the sun, we could still think of a way, but the mission to visit her son on her behalf has already been issued, which proves that in the game setting, she can't get out. Even if we force her out, it's useless. She will die if she doesn't see the sun. "

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin and said, " It's just a game. To be precise, the story of this mission is not that touching. It's just that the holographic online game is a big plus, so there's no need to show that expression. "

Qi Qin: " QAQ ! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Forget it, I'll give up communicating with this sentimental young man.

Aicao Street is actually the real name of the stall street, but the latter is so vivid that the first name was ignored.

There is indeed a tailor shop on the street, but it has always been closed. Some players simply occupied the space and set up stalls under the sunshade in front of the tailor shop.

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin found the tailor shop, they saw players blocking the door and shouting.

Unable to help but say it again, Ji Xuanyi's temper has really improved a lot now. He walked up to the player and said, " The mission, let me take over. "

The player was a little unhappy at first, but when he looked up and saw the tall and strong Qi Qin behind Ji Xuanyi, he immediately became scared and rolled up his bedding and hid aside. Ji Xuanyi walked straight to the door of the tailor shop and knocked. After a while, the sound of footsteps could be heard from inside. The wooden door was opened, and a young man's face appeared in the gap. He looked at them timidly and whispered, " My parents are out. Please come back later if you have business. "

The players who saw Ji Xuanyi's actions were all amazed and said, " Fuck, can you knock on doors in this game? "

 " A hidden mission? "

 " Is this true? "

 " There's a kid inside, so cute! "

Many players who came here to shop couldn't help themselves when they saw this, and ran to knock on the closed doors on the street one by one, hoping to receive hidden tasks. Even many players who set up stalls put away their things. If they couldn't grab the goods from others, they would run to the next street to have a look.

Ji Xuanyi was speechless for a moment, then he lowered his head to look at the little face and said, " You are Little Jiedi, right? We came to see you at the request of your parents. "

Jedi was startled, then immediately smiled, opened the door and welcomed Ji Xuanyi and the others in, saying, " Thank you! Do you know where mom and dad are? When will they be back? "

Qi Qin once again showed that expression: " QAQ ! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi hit Qi Qin in the abdomen with an elbow, then dragged him into the tailor shop and closed the door. He then turned to Jedi and said, " Your parents ..."

Qi Qin said quickly: s true that'lt " your parents are away on a long trip , but they probably won't be back for a short time! "

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin, and Qi Qin showed a pitiful expression.

Ji Xuanyi could only sigh and said, " Yes, your parents went out to visit relatives. It seems that they have something very important to do and they won't be back for a short time. "

Jedi sat there for a while, probably because the AI was reacting to their long list of answers.

After a long while, he showed a frustrated expression and said, " Why don't they take me with them? "

Qi Qin: " Uh ... uh ... "

Qi Qin was really not good at lying. After trying for a long time, he couldn't utter a word. He had to look at Ji Xuanyi, only to find that Ji Xuanyi was frowning with a very serious expression.

Qi Qin was startled and whispered, " What's wrong? Is there something wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " It's actually quite normal for a dungeon to have ordinary tasks related to the outside world. "

Qi Qin nodded, not quite understanding.

But why is " the AI of a common task so high? " Ji Xuanyi looked at Qi Qin: " The lies we just told have nothing to do with common dialogue sentences, not to mention that he can answer according to what we said. "

" This is a very important transitional mission. The truth may be hidden in secret, but the official does not want players to get stuck here because of the non-standard dialogue, so they set such a high AI for this . "

Ji Xuanyi showed a determined smile.

Qi Qin was confused: " Huh? Are you saying that he is too smart for a game character? "

That's what I mean, " Ji Xuan looked at Jedi and said calmly, " Because you are already thirteen years old, your parents think you need training. When you can live on your own, they will come back. "

Jedi suddenly realized: " So that's how it is! "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him quietly, and saw Jie Di said happily: " I understand, thank you, I will prove to my parents that I have grown up! "

At this time, the parchment on Ji Xuanyi's waist flashed again, indicating that the task had been completed.

As soon as Ji Xuanyi opened the parchment, the task disappeared in front of him and gave him a lot of experience points, which directly allowed him to reach level 28.

If other players who were lucky enough to reach this point, they might think that everything was over, but for Ji Xuanyi, this mission was not the end.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the excited Jedi and slowly asked the question he had been thinking about for a long time.

" Are your parents the only ones who left during this period? "

The room was quiet for a moment.

Jedi raised his head and said to him innocently: " No, besides my parents, many neighbors around me went out. I didn't see them come back. "

Ji Xuanyi's eyes lit up, and he saw the parchment in his hand flash, and a line of faint handwriting emerged.

Secret Mission: [Find out the truth about people's disappearances] .

Qi Qin at the side took a breath. The same task appeared on his parchment, but it was an assisting task. He couldn't help but admire and said: " It's really here, so amazing, Xuanyi, if you go to our place to be a head of the police, you will definitely be famous all over the world! "

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " That's not necessary. "

Qi Qin was still marveling at Ji Xuanyi's wit. Ji Xuanyi asked Jedi a few more questions.

Although he answered them fluently, he could not say anything about the disappearance of residents in the south of the city.

Ji Xuanyi said: " It seems that there is no information here. We have to look somewhere else. "

Qi Qin nodded, and then asked curiously: " If it is the truth of the residents' disappearance, then we already know it. The people in the north of the city built an evil altar and kidnapped the people in the south of the city as sacrifices. Is there any other hidden secret? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " The mission in Xinmu Town can be said to have a clear purpose, but the conditions for completing this mission are too general. I don't know what the answer the system wants, so I can only try my best to uncover the truth. "

Qi Qin asked in confusion: " Where should I start? There are so many things to think about ..."

Standing aside obediently, Ji Xuanyi said to him: " Jedi, you can go do your own thing. "

After jumping away, Ji Xuanyi sat down at the table, and Qi Qin quickly sat down opposite him. Ji Xuanyi took out the blue staff he had replaced and used the purple crystal on the top of the staff to draw on the old table without any care: " Green Forest City is divided into three parts, the south of the city, the north of the city, and the Black Forest. "

Qi Qin nodded.

" The south of the city is where we are now. A lot of people are missing. Now we know that they were used as sacrifices in the dungeon under the Black Forest, so there is no doubt about the south of the city now. "

" The first clues found in the Black Forest were actually broken bones and a ring. I speculate that the broken bones were the remains of some missing residents in the south of the city, and the ring was stolen by someone in the north of the city. But we already know what happened in the dungeon. The direct clues in the Black Forest point to the south of the city, so we don't need to worry about them. The clues in the dungeon point to the north of the city. "

" The north of the city is the most suspicious area. We can solve them one by one. "

" After removing the altar that the dungeon points to, the strangest thing about the North City is actually their attitude towards the South City. The people of the North City have no feelings about the South City, which is several times more prosperous than themselves. Now we know that this is because they use the Black Forest as a barrier to classify the people of the

South City as sacrifices, so no matter how the people of the South City develop, they have no feelings. "

" There is one more thing. Do you remember the sweet potato digging mission we did when we first went to the north of the city? "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, then said, " I remember, it was the one who gave me a lot of gold coins. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " The gold coin was given to us by the uncle who raises pigs on the farm. Have you ever thought about why a person on a farm is so rich? "

Qi Qin thought for a moment and said, " It's the farm owner's money. "

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " No matter how rich you are, would you be so generous in paying me? Besides, have you ever seen a wealthy businessman in the south of the city who is this rich? "

Qi Qin was stunned and shook his head.

They had also done missions in the south of the city. The food and accommodation of the rich businessmen in the south of the city were much better than those in the north of the city.

However, the rewards given when issuing missions were only slightly more generous and were still within the reward range of ordinary missions.

Ji Xuanyi said: " The authorities have already given players some hints on some details. "

" Based on the missions we completed in the north of the city, the attitude of the north of the city towards the south of the city, and the undisguised prosperity of the altar, I suspect that the people of the north of the city are actually much richer than those of the south of the city, and have much more power. They disguise themselves as they are now just to deceive the people of the south of the city, so that they can kidnap people when they let their guard down, just like the tailor couple. "

After thinking for a while, Ji Xuanyi added: " Of course, it can also deceive careless players to prevent the main plot from being exposed too early. "

Qi Qin said tactfully: " I think that even if they don't cover it up, it won't be exposed ..."

Ji Xuanyi concluded: " The south of the city is a complete sacrifice, and the Black Forest is the area for sacrifice and capturing sacrifices. All the remaining questions, including why they did this, their purpose, and the identity of the instigator, are all in the north of the city. Let's go to the north of the city to take a look. "

Qi Qin was about to speak when there was a knock on the door.

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then walked over and opened the door.

A player poked his head out and asked, " How can I help you? "

This door-knocking craze ... I don't even know where it started, but I actually took them for granted!

Ji Xuan's face darkened, and the player realized something was wrong. This seemed to be a person. He smiled at him awkwardly and hurriedly slipped away.

Ji Xuanyi even raised his staff. Fortunately, this was an assassin who ran fast, otherwise he would have been beaten.

Qi Qin's armor got stuck in the gap between the table and chair. It took him a long time to pull it out. He also pried off a large piece of wood from the tailor's table. He ran to Ji Xuanyi in a panic and said, "Are you okay?!"

Ji Xuanyi tapped his armor with his staff unhappily and said, "It's okay, let's go to the north of the city."

Qi Qin followed behind him and said, "Isn't it because of their faith that they do this? I remember when I asked about the altar before, they said it was a sacrifice for the gods. Sometimes people who believe in cults are so unreasonable."

Ji Xuanyi said: "But after the dungeon was opened, when we went there for the second time, we already had a fear of this god, which shows that this belief did not evolve slowly, and someone must have spread it."

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment and said, "Is the ultimate goal of the mission to let us find this person?"

"I don't know," Ji Xuanyi said helplessly, "There are too many possibilities. We can only take one step at a time ... To be precise, given the difficulty of this mission, we are already very lucky to actually receive the mission. Whether we can complete it depends on fate. Anyway, let's try it first. If we can find it, it will be great. If we can't find it, there is nothing we can do."

Qi Qin looked at him and said, "You can definitely find it."

"Um?"

Qi Qin whispered: "Xuan Yi is so powerful."

Ji Xuan tried to hold back, but couldn't help laughing.

When he came to the north of the city again, Qi Qin no longer had the same feeling as at the beginning. He only felt that those who looked kind were very scary.

Ji Xuanyi picked one at random and said to him: "Do you know what happened in the Black Forest?"

Hearing this, he showed a sad expression and said, "Yes, I know. This is terrible. There are wild wolves in there. Poor Luna. Fortunately, there are warriors who helped us to eradicate it. Thank God."

The setting of the wild wolf actually continued here. Ji Xuanyi was more certain of his speculation. He stared at him and said, "Don't lie. I know what happened in the Black Forest." There was a moment of panic on his face, but he quickly recovered. He looked at Ji Xuanyi innocently and said, "I don't understand what you are saying."

Ji Xuan frowned and asked him several questions in a roundabout way, but he was fooled every time. However, when he asked him the direct answer, he would say the universal golden sentence to refuse to answer the question. I don't understand, I don't understand, I don't understand.

Ji Xuan was so angry that he almost started a fight, but fortunately he was stopped by Qi Qin. The two of them had to change their target and continue questioning.

This time they chose those who looked a little fearful on their faces.

As soon as Ji Xuanyi stopped him, the man immediately showed a defensive expression. It seems like there is hope. Ji Xuanyi thought about it and asked, "Do you know what happened in the Black Forest?"

Startled, his eyes wandered, and he said in panic: " No, isn't it a wild wolf? I heard that it can eat people ..."

Ji Xuanyi sneered and said, " Don't lie, I know what happened in the Black Forest. "

His eyes widened and he cried out in surprise: " How do you know? You don't know! "

Ji Xuanyi said sternly: " I know! You used them as sacrifices to feed the evil god! "

He screamed, turned around and ran away, shouting: " I didn't say that! Don't eat me! I didn't! I didn't do those things! Let me go! Let me go! God!! "

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin chased after him in a hurry, but they didn't expect that he could run so fast. They couldn't catch up after a long time. It was he who muttered something like " God " and slowly stopped. When Ji Xuanyi and the others walked up to him and looked at him again, he had returned to the way he was when they stopped him at the beginning. He seemed to be afraid of something.

Qi Qin said unwillingly: " This means that no clues have been revealed. "

Ji Xuanyi was also a little unwilling and repeated the previous questions again, but this time the reaction was exactly the same as before, with no difference at all. After Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin caught up with him for the second time, he returned to his original appearance. Ji Xuanyi had to change a few questions, but still could not get anything out of this person.

Ji Xuanyi exhaled heavily and said, " It seems that this is not a clue to solve the mystery, but just to tell us that our speculation is indeed true, and it is indeed Chengbei who did these things. "

Qi Qin said: " What should we do now? "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Let's go to the altar. I remember there are a few people on the altar who we can talk to. Maybe they, as sacrifices, will know something. "

Although some residents in the north of the city became neurotic after the opening of the dungeon, those on the high altar continued to sing and dance as they did at the beginning, never stopping and looking very happy.

Qi Qin took a look and couldn't help but say, " Maybe they don't even know they're going to be sacrificed. "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " They are very likely to know. They don't look like people from the south of the city in this state. And judging from the situation on the altar, they are so skilled in arranging everything. They look more like servants of those powerful residents in the north of the city. "

Qi Qin's eyes became more complicated : " You clearly know what you are about to face ..."

Ji Xuanyi tapped him and reminded him, " This is just a game, don't take it too seriously. "

Qi Qin: " QAQ ! I'll try my best ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi and his friends had been to this altar before , and they had some impression of which ones they could have a conversation with , so they found one without much effort.

Qi Qin still remembered this . He looked like one of the managers in charge of setting up the altar , calling the dancers and servants carrying food to their proper places.

The last time they came to talk, he proudly introduced to them the size of the altar , where they could go to see what kind of performances, or what kind of food they could find. But now , his brows were furrowed and his whole face was covered with a shadow. What remained unchanged was that he was still directing those ignorant and still cheerful dancers and servants. Ji Xuanyi glanced at Qi Qin.

Qi Qin blinked and said innocently: " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " You go and have the conversation. "

Otherwise, if he says something hurtful later, this person will look at him with a QAQ expression again.

Qi Qin wanted to look at him like that now, but under Ji Xuanyi's cold eyes, he still didn't have the courage , so he had to step forward and said: " You know this altar ..." He said halfway, but felt a little reluctant , and looked back at Ji Xuanyi helplessly.

Ji Xuan expressionlessly whipped him with his staff.

Qi Qin touched his head which was a little painful from being hit, and said with gritted teeth: " Do you know what the real purpose of this altar is? "

Hearing this , he immediately revealed a sad expression and said: " This is our fate , the fate we were born with . There is nothing we can do about it . We cannot go against it ..."

It seems that he is an insider. Qi Qin subconsciously looked at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and asked: " Who used you as sacrifices? "

Perhaps because Ji Xuanyi's words did not quite meet the standards of the conversation, he took a while to react before saying, " We cannot disobey the master's orders. "

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin looked at each other and realized that they were indeed servants of the residents in the north of the city.

Ji Xuanyi asked again: " Who is your master? "

Shaking his head sadly, he said, " I'm sorry, but I can't tell anyone my master's name. "

Qi Qin was anxious and couldn't help but said: " I know you are a loyal servant, but your master no longer regards you as a human being, why don't you resist! "

Without any movement, Ji Xuanyi looked at him speechlessly.

Qi Qin then remembered that he could not understand what he was saying at all, so he shut up dejectedly.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but glance at him, and then asked: " So your master is the one who presided over this ceremony? "

This time he shook his head clearly and said, " No, my master is not qualified to preside over this ceremony. "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and asked, " Then who is the person who presided over this ceremony? "

Replied: " Sorry, I don't know that. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and asked again: " When did this god appear? Who told you about this concept? "

She looked at him blankly and said, " I'm sorry, I don't understand what you are saying. "

It seems that this clue cannot be obtained here.

Ji Xuanyi asked a few more questions, but the answers kept revolving around the information he wanted to know. Once it came to the key points, he knew nothing.

Because they had been taking the opportunity to have a conversation with this person, the dancers and servants who were waiting for instructions had already crowded together. Ji Xuan glanced at the bewildered people behind him and had to pull Qi Qin aside.

Qi Qin perked up a little and asked, " He won't say anything, what should we do now? "

Ji Xuanyi did not answer this question, but just said: " Have you ever encountered such a problem before? For example, you helped others with good intentions but got a cold shoulder. " Qi Qin's face froze, and he smiled bitterly: " Xuan Yi, you ... sigh, it's been a long time since that happened. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Then we won't talk about it. "

Qi Qin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " Why do you look like that? "

Qi Qin held it in for a long time before saying, " No, nothing ..."

Ji Xuan said calmly, " If there's nothing else, just continue. I remember there are still a few people on the altar who I can talk to. "

Qi Qin: "..."

QAQ Is this person really not going to listen? His words are on the tip of his tongue!

Qi Qin had no choice but to hold back the words on his lips, and grunted as he accompanied Ji Xuanyi around the altar.

But it was obvious that nothing would be gained, as what the others said were mostly similar to what the first one said. One or two of them didn't even feel sad after learning the news, and they had a fanatical attitude, as if being a sacrifice was such an honor. But again, no information could be pried out of them at all.

The clue ends here.

Ji Xuanyi sighed for the first time and said, " It seems that there will be no progress in the mission until a breakthrough is found. "

Qi Qin, who had been holding back his past story for a whole day, looked at him pitifully.

Ji Xuanyi pretended not to see it and said, " It's getting dark, go offline and take a rest, and come back tomorrow to check. "

Qi Qin: " QAQ ! "

However, Ji Xuanyi actually went offline so ruthlessly. Qi Qin stared at the air in front of him for a long time before he went offline dejectedly.

After Ji Xuan logged off, he took a look at Ze Yu Sishui's strategy. Although Ze Yu Sishui looked unreliable, it had to be said that as a game veteran, his strategy was still quite good.

The key points of passing the level and how to deal with skills were all laid out one by one, but because of Ji Xuanyi's identity, he deliberately marginalized the roles played by Ji Xuanyi and

Qi Qin in the dungeon, only saying that the tank was very powerful, and mentioned the issue of reduced healing when facing the last boss .

As the first strategy post for completing the dungeon in the entire region and server, it was pushed to the top of the list the moment it was posted.

Ji Xuanyi flipped through it and found that the replies under the post were quite normal at the beginning, all of which were discussions about solutions to the dungeon mechanism. But it became chaotic later on. The cause of death was that a warlock came out and said that Ze Yu Si Shui was deceiving people. The warlock's healing reduction was difficult to trigger, and it was almost impossible to pass the level so easily.

Then the discussion started about the configuration issues that Ze Yu Sishui and the others needed to pass the level.

What about a single warlock as an assist, and clearing the level without a healer? The more everyone discussed it, the more ridiculous it seemed. With this kind of configuration, let alone opening up a new area, even if the dungeon is later on so that anyone can clear it, it would be difficult to fight against it.

Therefore, later on, many people suspected that Ze Yu Sishui didn't want everyone to be able to pass the level, so he made up a nonsense guide.

Ze Yu Sishui obviously knew how to deal with these people. He directly replied, " Don't think that awesome people can't do it just because you're bad . " After causing a huge uproar, he calmly posted an advertisement to recruit teammates to change configurations and open up new areas, then disappeared.

When Ji Xuan took a look at his advertisement, he was suddenly at a loss whether to laugh or cry.

recruit:

Try your best to pass Greenwood City's Tomb of Ashes and get the first and second place. Then come an awesome swordsman, or a knight who thinks he's more awesome than the awesome swordsman, or an awesome priest, or a warlock who thinks he's more awesome than the priest.

Contact: Ze Yu Sishui.

It's very simple and crude. I just don't know if there are any swordsmen or knights in Green Forest City who can tank monsters without any help , or if they can suppress the monster's health simply by output in the last level?

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and thought that maybe if Qi Qin didn't dodge the attack and exerted his full strength, he might be able to do it.

But it seems like he is totally useless ...

Ji Xuanyi was lost in thought, so he closed the forum and went to sleep.

The next day, Ji Xuan had classes in the morning. When he came online in the afternoon, Qi Qin was already waiting on the side. When he saw him coming online, he immediately came up and said, " Ze Yu Sishui and the others talked to me a lot. They came online so quickly that I couldn't see clearly. "

Ji Xuanyi understood it completely because his chat bar was also scrolling wildly, and it was all private chats between those three people.

But Ji Xuanyi was different from Qi Qin who would carefully read the records one by one. He completely ignored the private chats that drifted past and said to Ze Yu Sishui: " I saw your post yesterday. "

Ze Yu Sishui sent a reply within a second.

[泽于似水] : Really? Did I write a great guide?

[Ji Xuanyi] : Just make do.

[泽于似水] : Xiao Ji is always so strict!

[泽于似水] : Did you see the private messages I just sent you? I really can't stand it anymore!

Ji Xuan replied expressionlessly: " I didn't see it. "

[泽于似水] : Go and see, go and see!

[Ji Xuanyi] : Young Master Ming and the others are too noisy. I don't want to turn over.

[泽于似水] : Don't be so lazy! Just move your fingers! I've already told them to shut up, just move your fingers!

[Ji Xuanyi] : Don't move.

Ze Yu Sishui fell silent. Ji Xuan thought to himself, this guy is more courageous than Qi Qin. Qi Qin still had an expression of wanting to say something but not being able to say it yesterday when he came online today. It seems that he is very frustrated.

Who knew that just after I finished thinking this, news came from Ze Yu Sishui.

[泽于似水] : Although so many idiots scolded me yesterday, a lot of people rushed to me as soon as I released the recruitment! Ming Shao and I screened people all morning and barely picked out two not-too-bad guys, just like you, a warlock and a swordsman. I know you are too lazy to move your fingers, and with these few sentences, this paragraph should just fill up the chat bar, so you don't have to flip through it, muah! Let me continue.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He took back what he had just said. People like Ze Yu Sishui simply had no backbone. Qi Qin could tolerate much more than him!

Ji Xuan expressionlessly pulled Qi Qin to find a shady place and continued to wait for Ze Yu Sishui's report.

[泽于似水] : Then those two people, wow ... I don't want to say anything, they were too weak, the first boss only lasted for twenty seconds before he was defeated, and Qingfeng Bufu that guy was also a fucking weakling, he just embarrassed Ming Shao and me, he was defeated in forty seconds too, Ming Shao and I were so upset about those two colored pens, luckily Ming Shao and I were there, we persisted and finally got through it, actually I missed you and Tianxia so much at that time.

To be fair, the players who can hold on for twenty seconds can no longer be considered as talented players. They should be considered as ordinary players who are quite powerful. But if you insist on comparing them with Ji Xuanyi and the other two, it would be totally unfair.

However, there is no other way. There are really not many talents in a retirement sanctuary like Green Forest City. It is difficult to recruit Qi Ze, Yu Sishui and the other three. It is basically impossible to recruit people who are strong enough to pass the level below them.

[泽于似水] : Then the second boss was just too horrible to watch. The swordsman was killed in two seconds. He couldn't do the absolute defense of the world at all! But he was the toughest swordsman we could find, so we had to replace the warlock first. Fortunately, there was a priest who didn't care that the first boss had been beaten, and was willing to black out the dungeon CD to join the team.

dungeon CD has been mentioned before. People who have entered the dungeon cannot team up with people who have not entered the dungeon, because the CD is different. The dungeon map will be like a parallel space. You can see the coordinates of the other party on the parchment, but you cannot see the other party with your eyes even though the coordinates are right next to you, because in fact two different CDs are equal to two different spaces.

There is only one way to enter the dungeon at the same time, and that is to overlap the CD . One of the parties is required to be someone who has not entered the dungeon that day. After the overlap, this person's CD will be exactly the same as the other person's. The cost is that the levels he has not experienced before will also be synchronized, which is equivalent to missing out on part of the experience and rewards for passing the level.

CDs because of these two things , but in the case of Ze Yu Sishui and his friends who are exploring new dungeons, there are also many people who would rather synchronize CDs and want to see or learn how to pass the level.

Ji Xuanyi was just about to say that with a priest, the second level would be easy to pass, but he didn't expect Ze Yu Sishui's complaints to follow.

[泽于似水] : After the healing, the swordsman did stand still. But when the boss came to the next stage and started to attack people, the first one he targeted was the priest, and then he died ...

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

I didn't expect this.

[泽于似水] : I didn't even ask him to dodge it, but that priest was really unlucky! We played more than ten games, and we targeted him every time. He was killed every time. It was not until the seventeenth game that Ming Shao and I were so exhausted that we finally stopped targeting him. We targeted Ming Shao and Qing Feng, and finally Qing Feng didn't sacrifice himself and suppressed the stage.

Ji Xuanyi was also very tired after hearing this, and asked directly: " Is it over? "

[泽于似水] : It passed. During the boss 's final frenzy phase, the swordsman and I were both killed. In the end, Ming Shao and the priest sneaked around and killed the boss .

Ji Xuanyi said: " It's fine once it passes. "

[泽于似水] : It feels like it's a completely different dungeon from yesterday, QAQ ! We didn't even touch the third boss , it's too tiring, when will you two finish your work and come back to play the dungeon? They are too weak, we don't want to play with weaklings!

Ji Xuanyi said cruelly: " I won't fight anymore. I've got the special effect weapon. Why should I fight again? "

[泽于似水] : QAQ ! Don't! Big! Thighs!

[Ji Xuanyi] : It's no use shouting anything.

[泽于似水] : So what are you and Qi Qin busy with? Tell us and we will help you fix it, and then you can come back and help us with the book!

Of course, hidden tasks cannot be disclosed casually. Ji Xuanyi said directly: " You can't help. "

[泽于似水] : What's going on? Did the enemy come looking for us? You don't have to worry about dragging us down, just let me do it. I've always wanted to fight alongside you!

Ji Xuan replied expressionlessly: " The last person who told me that we would fight side by side was defeated by me. I advise you to be cautious. "

[泽于似水] : You are indeed my idol, you have personality! If you have any problems, come on, I will cheer for you from behind!

[泽于似水] : But if you really have any troubles, you can still tell me. Maybe I can help you think of a solution!

Ji Xuanyi was about to mock him, but suddenly felt that what he said seemed to make some sense.

Anyway, his train of thought has been stuck, and Ze Yu Sishui's weird train of thought might really be able to discover something.

[Ji Xuanyi] : Okay, then let me ask you a question.

[Ji Xuanyi] : If in the same city, one group of people keep another group of people in captivity like livestock.

[泽于似水] : What?! What are you doing? I don't do anything illegal!

[Ji Xuanyi] : ... This is the background, I haven't finished yet.

[泽于似水] : Oh ... then you continue.

Ji Xuanyi was speechless for a while, then continued: " If you were asked to find the culprit who caused this incident, where would you start? "

[泽于似水] : I would probably start by calling the police!

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

His brain must have been blocked by Qi Qin, which is why he asked Ze Yu Sishui such a question!

Ze Yu Sishui was still explaining to Ji Xuanyi the importance of calling the police in time, but Ji Xuanyi had already closed the chat box and was completely ignoring him.

Qi Qin asked hesitantly, " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head.

Qi Qin looked as if he wanted to say something but hesitated.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi said: " You really have been holding it in until now, come on, tell me, I admire you. "

Qi Qin breathed a sigh of relief and no longer dared to show a bitter and resentful look like he did yesterday. He quickly told the story of what he had experienced before, fearing that Ji Xuan would interrupt him halfway and stop him from speaking.

The general situation is that when Qi Qin first entered the world of martial arts, he helped an old man who was abused by his own son to teach his son a lesson, but was reported to the government by the old man instead.

Fortunately, the county magistrate was a good man, and many people knew about the son's unfilial behavior. It was just that the old man himself refused to stand up for himself, so the matter had been delayed until now, and Qi Qin just had to pay some money to settle the matter. However, a shadow remained in his heart. From then on, Qi Qin hit a few walls again and gradually became indecisive. In the end, he did not become a great hero, but became more mediocre than when he first entered the world of martial arts.

Qi Qin said helplessly, "I was young and hot-tempered at the time. In fact, the old man had clearly told me not to meddle in his family's affairs, but I was so angry that I beat up his son. The man we met yesterday was the same. He knew clearly that his master was wrong and that he would die, but he still refused to reveal anything. I really can't understand why these people are like this? "

Ji Xuanyi did not answer him, but pinched his chin and looked at his face carefully. Qi Qin did not understand, so he turned his head obediently and asked, "What's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything. What he was thinking was, if Qi Qin hadn't had the misfortune to encounter those messy things, would he be a chivalrous man who was full of vigor and said what he meant? Anyway, it would be much better than the inexplicable saintly and indecisive look he had now.

People always do things that are hard to tell whether they are right or wrong. If they do not touch the bottom line, then it is actually harmless. On the contrary, those who have taken everything into consideration are gradually smoothed out and cannot even express themselves normally, and no longer have the slightest characteristics that can be appreciated by others. If Qi Qin wasn't a time traveler with martial arts skills, with such a soft personality, Ji Xuanyi felt that he would probably feel tired even looking at him for one more second. However, it was not easy to say such words, lest Qi Qin's fragile heart be hurt.

Ji Xuanyi said slowly: "Nothing, although I don't think this may be useful, but sometimes you can be more assertive. "

Qi Qin was stunned.

Ji Xuanyi said seriously: "For example, when you are in the government office, you should answer like this: I am not happy with him, so I will beat him up. Just tell me how much compensation he wants, and I can afford it. "

Qi Qin couldn't help but burst out laughing.

Ji Xuanyi also laughed and whispered, "There are indeed people in the world who excessively regard sacrifice as a virtue. They think this way even for trivial or unnecessary matters, even when it comes to national justice. They voluntarily become victims, and then bite back when others save them. In the end, they only move themselves and disgust others. In fact, they are just as hateful as the perpetrators. "

"You don't need to care too much about other people's attitudes, especially the attitudes of people like this. Just do what you want to do and be confident. I am a bad person, so what? It's enough to be true to your conscience," Ji Xuan said with a smile: "If you understand it in a different way, 'disrespectful' is not a derogatory word. "

Chapter 42

Qi Qin stared at Ji Xuanyi in a daze , and felt that the heart in his chest was beating faster and faster , and his face turned red without him realizing it.

Ji Xuanyi: " No , I just said so much , what's your reaction? "

What reaction? Qi Qin thought in a daze, what is my reaction?

Seeing the other party's confused face, Ji Xuan said speechlessly: " It seems that I just thought too much. You are a fool. "

Qi Qin came back to his senses and said quickly: " No, no , I just think ... I think Xuanyi you are so good. It would be great if I could meet you earlier ..."

Ji Xuan said: " It's not too late now . If you can change, you can change. If you can't change , you can't change even if I met you earlier. "

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi innocently.

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " But I finally see what kind of person you are. You are so boring . I don't know when I will dump you . I'm going to say this first. Don't blame me for being cold-hearted when the time comes. "

Qi Qin was stunned, and said anxiously: " No, who will protect you without me?! "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Then I will get rid of you when I find someone to replace you. "

Qi Qin couldn't help showing a QAQ expression , but immediately forced himself to put it back and said: " It doesn't matter , even if you get rid of me , I will follow you . I said I will protect you! "

Ji Xuanyi: " Wow, do you have any shame? People don't want to play with you anymore but you still insist on following them. "

Qi Qin blurted out: " I have no shame! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi was so tired of holding back his laughter that the corners of his mouth twitched. He said with a straight face, " It's okay if you're shameless, but I can't do anything to you. Just follow me. "

Qi Qin, who got benefit for being shameless for the first time: " QUQ ! "

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows and said, " Don't be too happy yet. We still have no clue about the real matter. "

That's right, regarding the hidden mission in Green Forest City, they have almost used up all the clues and suspicious locations at hand, but still can't find a breakthrough. Is there something they missed, or does the next clue depend on luck again?

If the Black Forest had not been divided into an area where clues were known, Ji Xuanyi would have wanted to continue digging the soil in the Black Forest to see if there was anything else buried in the ground.

Qi Qin was also trying to think of a solution, but the crazy scrolling chat bar made it impossible for him to concentrate, so he had to say to Ji Xuanyi: " Xuanyi, what did you say to Ze Yu Sishui? He kept asking me to remind you to check the chat bar. "

It would have been fine if he hadn't mentioned this, but as soon as Ji Xuanyi mentioned this, his face darkened and he said, " Ze Yu Sishui, this idiot, actually said something about calling the police ..."

Because of Ji Xuanyi's previous remarks about the substitution, Qi Qin, who had been worried, immediately pricked up his ears and said vigilantly: " Hold tight?! "

Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi didn't understand what he said. He just thought that he probably couldn't react well enough, so he explained, " It means reporting to the police. "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment and said, " Why report to the police? "

Ji Xuanyi told him what had happened before.

Qi Qin laughed and said, " You didn't tell him the whole story, so this answer is a normal reaction. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin: " Ze Yu Sishui is really too much! How can a person be so stupid! I won't play with him anymore! "

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to pay attention to him.

Qi Qin said with a bitter face: " But speaking of it, where can we report to the authorities in the game? "

Ji Xuan sneered and was about to say something when he was suddenly stunned.

Qi Qin saw him stop and asked in confusion: " What's wrong? "

" Why didn't I think of this ... " Ji Xuanyi murmured.

Qi Qin was confused: " Which point? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " If you report to the police in the south of the city, where would you go? "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, then suddenly realized: " The City Lord's Mansion! "

Ji Xuan smiled and said, " That's right, the City Lord's Mansion! The City Lord must be the most powerful person in Green Forest City. The entire south of the city was used as a sacrifice, he must know that. Moreover, the City Lord's Mansion governs the entire Green Forest City, but it is not built in the north of the city, but in the south of the city. In addition to hiding the truth, it must also play a surveillance role. "

" I have a feeling we'll find some clues there! "

Unlike the north of the city which has gradually shown some gloom, the south of the city which knows nothing about anything is still as lively as before, with people coming and going with happy smiles on their faces.

Qi Qin couldn't help but say, " Fortunately they don't know yet. The atmosphere in the north of the city is too depressing. "

Ji Xuanyi snorted and said , " If a disaster were to happen to me, I would definitely not want to die in such a confused state without knowing anything. "

Qi Qin sighed: " That's true. "

Although he knew it was just a plot of the game and that the city might always be stuck in this state of impending storm and would not change, people always have an illusion in their hearts that they can change something. Although Ji Xuanyi did not say anything, he silently quickened his pace towards the City Lord's Mansion.

The two of them walked through the street of street performers and just as they turned a corner, they heard someone shouting, " Fuck off! Who started this habit of knocking on doors?! This is crazy! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin hugged Ji Xuanyi who had taken out his staff and whispered, " Calm down! Calm down! Let's first listen to what's going on! "

Ji Xuanyi: " Fuck! Is he too proud or am I, Mu Xuanyi, too weak to lift a knife? The last person who dared to curse me like that was killed by me over 200 times. He knelt down and apologized to me! "

Qi Qin quickly said: " He doesn't know it's you, calm down! "

From the killing of Wu Jian to now, Ji Xuanyi has been calm for nearly half a month. He had been very Buddhist before, but now he was suddenly scolded and he couldn't control his anger at all. Fortunately, the sorcerer was weak and frail, and after being hugged by Qi Qin, he couldn't break free at all, so he could only punch Qi Qin angrily.

Qi Qin quickly smiled at him ingratiatingly, trying to ignore the pounding of his heart, and hugged him tighter.

The man continued to complain: " Damn it, isn't it enough to knock on the doors on the street? The stupid assassin went to knock on the door of the City Lord's Mansion, and the two guards in front of the City Lord's Mansion turned red in an instant, fuck! "

Another slightly smaller voice asked: " Then why did you lose a level? "

The man was mad, " That's why I said fuck it! It wasn't me who knocked on the door. I was just standing on the street and those two guards were chasing the assassin and passed by. They rushed up and killed me instantly. Damn it! I was about to reach level 27 and could go play the dungeon, but now I'm back to level 25! "

" How about filing a complaint? Does the GM care about this? "

?s possible'Do you think it " The GM didn't care about the assassin who was suffocated to death in the field ... Fuck, it's my bad luck. I won't say anything more. I'm going to upgrade. "

" Come on ..."

Ji Xuanyi frowned. The guards of the City Lord's Mansion turned red? He remembered that the last time he went to the City Lord's Mansion to report, the housekeeper there also said that if he encountered any problems in Green Forest City in the future, he could go to the City Lord's Mansion to ask. How come the guards turned red just by knocking on the door? Was it a setting after opening the dungeon? Or was it like this before?

No matter which situation it is, the City Lord's Mansion is more suspicious!

Ji Xuan struggled and found that Qi Qin was still holding him tightly, so he could only look at him speechlessly.

Qi Qin was staring at him with a red face.

Ji Xuanyi: "... let go. "

Qi Qin came to his senses and quickly let go of his hand.

Ji Xuanyi didn't know what he was thinking. His eyes wandered as he said, " There must be something wrong with the City Lord's Mansion. As the place that manages the entire Green Forest City, it is impossible for them to not allow players to enter. It is even more impossible for

them to hunt down players just by knocking on the door, and even not let go of passers-by. Even Chengbei didn't do this. I suspect the biggest secret is in there. "

Qi Qin nodded blankly and said, " Shall we go now? "

Ji Xuan said: " Let's go and have a look first. If we can't get in, we can think of a way. "

The two guards at the gate of the City Lord's Mansion were of very high levels, and even their health bars were question marks. It only took one sword to kill the unlucky passing mage. As a warlock, Ji Xuan's health would not be that high.

After the two arrived at the gate of the City Lord's Mansion, Qi Qin immediately stood in front of Ji Xuanyi.

Unlike the first time he came here, Qi Qin can now fully feel the danger from these two. Except for when facing Ji Xuanyi, this is the first time he has felt this nervous since coming to this world.

Ji Xuanyi saw that something was wrong with him and asked, " What's wrong? "

Qi Qin said: " These two are very powerful. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned: " More powerful than you? "

Qi Qin really wanted to say yes, but he suddenly remembered what Ji Xuanyi had said to him before. In his original world, he had avoided many things because of the word " yes " in this situation. He was cowardly, mediocre, and embarrassed.

This can't go on any longer. If this doesn't change, Ji Xuanyi will really abandon him.

Qi Qin smiled and said to Ji Xuan: " Not necessarily, let's give it a try. "

Ji Xuanyi suddenly understood something, looked at him deeply, and said, " Don't try to be a hero. "

Qi Qin thought for a moment and said, " We have to give it a try anyway. Don't worry, I will never let anything happen to you. "

Ji Xuanyi curled his lips and said slowly: " Since you said so, let's give it a try. "

Qi Qin nodded, held the guard horizontally in front of him, and said to Ji Xuan: " Hide behind me. "

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows: " Yeah. "

Maybe the news that someone knocked on the door of the City Lord's Mansion and anyone passing by would be beaten to death had spread. There were not many players on this street near the City Lord's Mansion. Ji Xuan thought that when Qi Qin couldn't hold on any longer and ran away, he would not be easily blocked.

Two heavily armored guards were standing in front of the city lord's mansion. Ji Xuanyi was hesitating whether they would turn red after knocking on the door, or after approaching a certain distance. Then he saw Qi Qin suddenly raised his guard. At the same time, the two heavily armored guards suddenly drew out the swords at their waists with incredible speed and hit the guards heavily, making a teeth-grinding sound.

Ji Xuanyi's pupils shrank, and he saw that Qi Qin's hand holding the sword trembled for the first time.

This is inevitable, there is no such thing as violent seed in the game , only the data is real.

These two have absolute suppression in level. It is absolutely impossible for a normal swordsman to draw the sword so quickly. It can only be said that their level has reached a stage that they are completely out of reach now.

In fact, Ji Xuanyi's guess was not wrong. The level of these two guards was level 70, which was the pinnacle of the current level of this game. In addition to their speed, their strength was also beyond imagination. If Qi Qin was not holding a guard with extremely high physical defense, he might have been declared dead as soon as he received the attack.

After the first attack, the two immediately swung the second and third swords at Qi Qin without stopping. Qi Qin held the guard and blocked the two attacks again, but was forced to retreat three steps by the huge force. He stopped with gritted teeth less than one meter away from Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi asked: "Do you want to withdraw?"

How is it possible! Qi Qin's hands were shaking and his heart was beating non-stop, but the long-suppressed fighting spirit that overflowed from his heart made him not want to retreat even a step!

He even laughed and said, "It's okay, just watch."

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, and then he saw Qi Qin shouting in a deep voice, and actually dragged the guard forward a step, and inserted it directly between the two. The guard was also stuck in the gap between the two swords, and when he slashed hard, it even sparked visible sparks. Then Qi Qin turned around, exerted force with his waist, and actually directly picked up the swords in the two hands and flew them out!

Perhaps the official has not yet set a response for those who have their swords knocked away by players. At that time, the two of them paused for a moment, and Qi Qin immediately waved his guard and knocked the two heavy armored men to the ground.

With Qi Qin's current level, it is of course impossible for him to kill these two. It is already very impressive that he can knock them down. Ji Xuanyi immediately took this opportunity and strode towards the gate of the City Lord's Mansion.

Ji Xuanyi pushed the door hard, only to find that it was locked. He didn't know how long Qi Qin could hold on. Ji Xuanyi didn't have time to think of any other solutions, so he had to bang on the door. However, the warlock was weak and frail, and he couldn't even move an important box, let alone break open the locked door. Ji Xuanyi was cursing this useless profession in his heart, when he suddenly felt a chill at the back of his head. Without time to think, he instinctively rushed to the side!

"Crash!" With a loud noise, a big hole was smashed in the wooden door of the City Lord's Mansion, and just where Ji Xuanyi had just stood, something heavy flew over.

Ji Xuan turned around with lingering fear and found two people standing in the front yard of the City Lord's Mansion, but Qi Qin was nowhere to be seen.

Okay, at least now he knew what had just flown by.

Without waiting for the two to catch up, Ji Xuanyi quickly got into the large hole that was as tall as a person. As expected, he saw Qi Qin, whose skin was still bloody, in a pile of sawdust on the ground. He quickly cleaned his blood and pulled him up. Although he was a little happy in his heart, he still said, "I told you not to be a hero. You almost died!"

Qi Qin, who had lost the fight, looked a little wilted, but his temperament had changed a lot from before. If Ji Xuanyi were to describe it, it would probably be like a black and white photo finally having some color.

He struggled to get up from the ground and said unwillingly: " I didn't try to be a hero. They are not good at swordsmanship. They just rely on their high level and great strength ... Hey, why don't they catch up with us? "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, and stuck his head out of the cave to look, only to see that the two men really did not continue to chase them, but staggered out, their heavy armor rubbing against each other, making a rattling sound with every step.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Maybe this is the setting. Once we enter the gate, they will not chase us. If we are chased by two such perverts even when we go up to find the city lord, this mission will be too much. The reward may not be enough for us to reach the maximum level directly. "

Qi Qin nodded and said, " That's true. "

Ji Xuanyi was puzzled again and asked: " But if they didn't chase us, why did they go out? "

Qi Qin thought for a moment and said, " It seems that their swords were sent flying by me ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin: "..."

After a long while, Qi Qin asked cautiously, " They won't kill people out there, will they? "

Ji Xuanyi: " Can't ... right? "

The two looked at each other, and when Qi Qin met his gaze, she blushed again.

Ji Xuanyi: "... Forget it, let's go up and take a look first. "

Qi Qin nodded shyly.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

The City Lord's Mansion is a tall building. When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin first entered Green Forest City and came here to report, they had seen the housekeeper here. At that time, there were still a few servants in the City Lord's Mansion, but now when they come in again, it is empty, with no one left.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " The City Lord's Mansion has never been open. It is the least likely to be discovered if we kidnap people from here. Those people are probably in the dungeon. "

Qi Qin sighed and said, " The last time I came here, the butler said that the city lord was busy. I don't know if it was an excuse. The city lord might not be here any longer. "

Ji Xuanyi said, " There must be other clues. Let's look for them first. "

The City Lord's Mansion has several floors. The last time Ji Xuanyi and his friends met the butler, he was on the second floor. This time, after hurriedly searching the first floor, they went straight to the second floor.

What the two did not expect was that the butler of the City Lord's Mansion was still in his room. When he saw the two people breaking into the room, he was not in a hurry and said with a smile: " Ji Xuanyi and Tianxia Diyi, did the two adventurers encounter any problems in Green Forest City? I can answer them for you two. "

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi and whispered, " Does he have a problem too? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Otherwise, the City Lord's Mansion is already in such a state, and this person is still so calm, he is either an accomplice or the mastermind. "

Ji Xuan looked at the housekeeper and did not ask about the sacrifice, but asked: " Where is the city lord? "

This time he did not say that the city lord was busy, but said: " The city lord is upstairs, do you want to go find him? Please follow me. "

As he spoke, the butler slowly walked past Ji Xuanyi and the others, went out the door, and went up the stairs.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin hurriedly followed.

Normally, even if people are in good health and can climb stairs easily, they will still exert some effort. The holographic game simulates human strength very realistically, so almost everything is the same as that of a normal person. However, the butler's pace when climbing the stairs is very strange. Although he is also climbing the stairs, he is not exerting any effort at all, and it feels like he is floating up. Qi Qin is worried that he will suddenly attack them, so he takes two quick steps cautiously and protects Ji Xuanyi behind him.

When they reached the fifth floor, the butler stopped in front of a door with exquisite carvings and said to Ji Xuan, " It's in here. "

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin, who immediately understood and stood between him and Ji Xuan. Ji Xuan reached out and pushed the door open.

There was indeed a middle-aged man sitting behind the long wooden table in the room. When he saw Ji Xuanyi, he immediately showed an expression of excitement and pain.

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, and felt that Qi Qin behind him bumped into him. He staggered into the room without any preparation. When he was about to turn back to settle the score with Qi Qin in anger, he saw that Qi Qin was also standing unsteadily , and the butler behind them looked unrecognizable.

All of his exposed skin had completely turned the color of vines, and what stucked out from his trouser legs were no longer feet, but several thick vines. The weird cackles he made were simply mental pollution.

Qi Qin must have been pushed suddenly by him and was caught off guard. He didn't have time to release the force and bumped into Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi was so disgusted that before he could say anything, he heard the middle-aged man who seemed to be the city lord sighing: " It's my fault, it's all my fault ..."

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, realizing that this was entering the plot mode. By the time the city lord finished telling the story, their secret mission should be completed.

" Twenty years ago, I had just taken the position of city lord. I only wanted to make some achievements and make everyone's life better. However, I was bewitched by the evil god and brought this monster into the city. In the end, I watched helplessly as the city's dignitaries were brainwashed and moved to the other side of the Black Forest, using the remaining ordinary residents as sacrifices ..."

The city lord raised his head, looked at Ji Xuanyi, and said in a deep voice: " I have been afraid of death for twenty years. Adventurers, the next thing is left to you. "

Before Ji Xuanyi could react, he saw the city lord take something out of his arms and pour it into his mouth, then he roared and pounced on the butler. After a flash of light, the city lord

disappeared, but the butler howled miserably, and several vines broke off. A blood bar appeared on his head, and his level changed from a question mark to a level 30 elite boss .

Chapter 43

When Ji Xuanyi first saw the question mark above the butler's head, he thought he was going to fight a monster of a higher level again . Fortunately, he suddenly got an assist . The level 30 elite boss was strong , but it was not a serious problem for them.

Qi Qin's attacks were much more fierce than before. Ji Xuanyi guessed that it was the previous fight with the two maximum-level masters that triggered the kind of mental breakthrough mentioned in martial arts novels.

In short, not long after, the monster that the butler turned into let out a miserable howl, collapsed to the ground , and its entire body began to wither away.

The butler howled miserably and shouted unwillingly: " The gods will not die like this. This continent will eventually be ours! We will come back—— "

As soon as he finished speaking, the butler's body turned into black ash and disappeared. Just as Ji Xuanyi frowned , he saw the parchment on his waist began to flash wildly, so he had to unfold it first.

The secret task on the parchment disappeared the moment he unfolded the paper, and what followed was a large amount of experience . Ji Xuanyi watched his level soar from just over level 28 to more than half of level 32. In addition , there was a generous reward of 300 gold coins.

What? It turns out that completing the real main quest only gives you experience and gold coins as rewards ...

was just about to be shocked when he suddenly remembered something and opened his package . He saw a shiny object in the compartment in the corner .

Since there were no rewards , were they just thrown into the bag?

Ji Xuanyi's eyes lit up and he took the thing out. After it appeared in the game space, the item no longer glowed, but revealed its original appearance.

A book.

To be precise, it should be an atlas.

Ji Xuanyi stared at the [Equipment Forging Manual] in front of him in a daze.

Qi Qin had just finished clicking on his task rewards, and seeing Ji Xuanyi staring blankly at a book, he came up to him and asked, " What's wrong? What's this? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Life skills ..."

This is such a bummer. Ji Xuanyi has always been the type of person who buys whatever equipment he needs and has never used his life skills. I didn't expect that he would fall to this point in a holographic online game ...

Qi Qin asked cautiously: " Don't you like it? "

Ji Xuanyi came back to his senses, sighed, and said, " It's okay. I was hoping it could give me a skill or something, or equipment, but it gave me this ... Never mind, let's talk about it later. What did you give me? "

Qi Qin stared at him with his eyes wide open: " Three hundred gold coins, and experience points. I am now level 32. "

Qi Qin is also level 32 ... There was obviously a big level difference between them before, but now they are at the same level. It seems that the experience required for upgrading will only increase.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and asked, " What else? "

 " No more. " Qi Qin said innocently.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Although it was different from the last time, both of them received rewards, and the experience and gold coins were several times that of the first secret mission, but this was after all a mainline secret mission. From the housekeeper's words, it could be heard that the mainline plot would continue to reveal related settings. After all the hard work, they were only given a booklet of life skills ...

All the divine tools and skills in his head flew away. Ji Xuanyi sighed, gave some of his gold coins to Qi Qin, and said, " That's it, it's finally done. Let's find a way to leave first, and then go back to see what's going on with that booklet. "

Qi Qin nodded and asked eagerly: " Should we go through the main gate again? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... If you don't leave through the main gate, you might not be left alive if you get thrown in again. Let's try another method. "

 " After all, this is a quest that can be triggered at level 20 or above. Going through the two max-level quests at the gate is definitely not the normal quest process. There should be another, slightly simpler way. "

Ji Xuanyi was about to leave the room when he suddenly caught sight of the tightly drawn curtains and stopped in his tracks.

Qi Qin reacted very quickly, stopped and said, " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head, pushed him away, walked to the curtains, and suddenly pulled them open. Bright sunlight suddenly poured in, causing Ji Xuanyi to close his eyes.

Then he looked outside and saw the back garden of the city lord's mansion below. Several rows of guards were patrolling back and forth, and outside the high walls was an empty street.

 " It should be here, " Ji Xuanyi pointed down through the window: " There is a sensing range. As long as we find the pattern of these patrols, we can sneak in when there is a gap, break the window from this side to enter the first floor, or use plants to climb to the second or third floor. It's all possible. "

 " Although it's a little difficult and troublesome, compared to forcing my way through the front door, at least there's a chance of success. This should be the normal way. "

Qi Qin looked over and said sincerely, " I think the front door is simpler. "

Ji Xuanyi: "... You are the only one who thinks this way in the whole game. "

Qi Qin looked at him innocently.

In the end, the two men slipped out from the backyard.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin returned to the barbecue restaurant to eat meat and take a break. Just as they were about to take out the booklet to study it, they saw their chat bar starting to scroll again. There will be no world announcement for secret missions, but the player's level will be updated instantly in the friend column. Everyone saw that he suddenly became level 32. Apart from secret missions, there is no other way to upgrade so quickly, unless cheating is used.

Ji Xuanyi simply ignored Wanshi Fengyu and the other two people, and only told this hidden thing to Yishu. After all, the initial clue was found by Yishu.

Yishu was furious about the fact that she and A Miao were deceived. She didn't expect the hidden missions in this game to be so complicated ... But when she thought about it, she probably wouldn't be able to complete the dungeon and reason about the plot like Ji Xuanyi did. In the end, she could only sigh to the sky. This was all fate!

They didn't dare to provoke Ji Xuanyi, and they knew that Ji Xuanyi would not reveal the secret mission to them. He just congratulated them and then disappeared.

Only Ze, Yu and Sishui were chatting madly and filling the screen with messages.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin saw the murderous intent in Ji Xuan's eyes and shuddered with fear. He quickly said, "Let's take a look at what's written in that book! "

Ji Xuanyi then calmed down a little and took out the "Equipment Forging Manual".

Just like the Great Sword Guardian, although the "Equipment Forging Manual" is also something that everyone will get in the life skills that will be released in the later stage of the game, this book is a reward for a secret mission, and its content is unique. In addition to the simple equipment forging and enchantment that everyone can learn, it also contains some equipment with exceptionally good attributes, which can be regarded as pseudo-god-level equipment. Just based on its value, it is actually quite in line with this secret mission.

The main reason is that Ji Xuanyi is really not that interested in life skills, and most of the materials mentioned above have not been released yet, and they can only be found after the next map is opened.

Ji Xuan flipped through the booklet expressionlessly, while Qi Qin comforted him, " Materials are cheap right now, so we can prepare some first. We can look for the missing materials for whatever equipment you want to make later. "

Ji Xuanyi sneered. The biggest bonus for a profession like Warlock in combat does not actually come from the attributes of the equipment itself, but from various strange special effects, such as the necklace that increases curse resistance that he got in Xinmu Town, and the weapon with slowing special effects that he obtained in the dungeon.

Apart from that, magic attacks among the three major magic bonuses are useless to him, and the healing effect is minimal. The only magic effect bonus applicable to warlocks is only used to increase the duration of the debuff , such as increasing the paralysis effect from 1.5 seconds to 1.6 seconds. I don't know how many magic effect attributes are needed to fill this 0.1 second gap, and the benefit is extremely low.

The biggest benefit of him changing his equipment is actually the increase in health and mana ... and at this stage no one can deplete his mana, so the only thing left is the increase in health.

Although being able to withstand a beating is very important for a support, Ji Xuanyi has no feeling about it.

I don't want to be beaten at all.

So the warlock is really a unique profession. You can't say it is weak, nor can you say it is strong. It is another highlight of this game besides holograms.

But because of this, Ji Xuanyi couldn't think of any reason why he wanted this booklet. Was he going to arm himself into a blood-bull type warlock?

Ji Xuan flipped through the booklet expressionlessly. Qi Qin watched from the side in fear, fearing that he would find it useless and go crazy after flipping through it. When he saw a piece of armor, he shouted, " Ah, this! "

Ji Xuanyi's hand stopped.

Qi Qin also saw the armor clearly, swallowed his saliva and said: " This looks pretty good. "

Ji Xuan took a look and found that it was actually a black swordsman's light armor.

Generally speaking, the better the swordsman's equipment, the heavier his armor will be, because the swordsman's positioning is defense and strength, and heavy armor can fully demonstrate the swordsman's ability, while light armor is very rare and can only be seen at low levels. After the level becomes higher, the use of light armor by swordsmen will gradually disappear. Even if it does exist, it is the same equipment as the knights, and its attributes are slightly worse than the swordsman's special equipment.

Qi Qin's skills cannot be wasted. Ji Xuanyi originally planned to get Qi Qin a set of general light armor in the future, but he did not expect that this booklet actually contained light armor specifically for swordsmen.

Ji Xuan took a look and found that it was the same as the Guardian, and could be used up to the full level of equipment. The attributes were surprisingly good. Although the defense and strength were slightly worse than the equipment of the same period, there was a speed bonus. To other swordsmen, this might be a piece of junk that is neither fish nor fowl and can only be worn to look good, but to Qi Qin, it is perfect. This light armor allows him to perform many actions that he cannot do now.

Ji Xuanyi nodded with satisfaction and said, " It's really good. "

This piece of light armor is divided into five parts: head, hands, feet, chest, and waist. A lot of materials are needed. In addition, each part requires two pieces of orange material, [Black Steel].

Ji Xuanyi glanced at Qi Qin.

Qi Qin had already very obediently taken out the piece of black steel in his hand.

Ji Xuanyi: "... Although we are lucky and already have two pieces, we can only make one part of the equipment first. Which part do you want? "

Qi Qin thought for a moment and said, " The waist. Although the power comes from the feet first, most technical movements still require the movement of the waist. "

Ji Xuan nodded, checked the required materials again, and said, " Let's go to the trading house.
"

With the increase of player levels and gold coins, the trading house finally became a little more lively. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin actually queued up separately before they could touch the trading house controller.

Because the official had no intention of opening life skills for the time being, the materials were sold very cheaply. Ji Xuan only spent five gold coins to buy all the materials for making waist armor, and also spent another ten gold coins to buy some materials for other parts. He did not buy any more.

Because there are not enough slots in his backpack. Although many materials can be stacked, there is an upper limit to the stacking. If the upper limit is exceeded, additional slots will be occupied. This is why so many players sell the materials instead of keeping them for unlocking life skills. It is more cost-effective to put some other task items in the bag than to put these temporarily unused waste in the bag.

Ji Xuanyi searched for the material [Black Steel] accurately again , and unexpectedly there was actually a piece of it. The seller probably couldn't estimate how much this thing was worth, so he only marked it for ten gold coins. Ji Xuanyi bought it directly, but he still couldn't get enough for the other part.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin went to the postman to get the things. The two of them shared the things, and at least they made some space in Ji Xuanyi's backpack. The next step was to forge equipment.

In some games, forging equipment is very troublesome. In addition to gathering all the materials, you also have to find a forging table. But in some games, it is very simple and only requires one-click synthesis. "Domain" is considered average in this regard. After Ji Xuanyi chose forging, a palm-sized screen appeared in front of him, which contained a small movement game. It is also very boring to play games in the game.

Ji Xuanyi played for thirty seconds with a frown on his face and completed the game perfectly. The screen flickered and disappeared, and a system prompt appeared in the chat bar, indicating that the forging was successful, the quality was perfect, and the forging skill experience was increased by 2000 (invalid).

It may be because the life skill has not been unlocked yet.

But these are not the point. A set of pitch-black waist armor appeared in Ji Xuanyi's backpack, reflecting a cold light. It was very handsome, making Ji Xuanyi a little moved.

Should I wait until I have enough materials to make myself a set of this light armor? Even if the attributes don't match, it's okay to wear it to look good. There are people on the street who wear equipment with rubbish attributes just to look good ... Ji Xuanyi completely ignored that most of these people are girls who only care about appearance.

However, when he really took out the waist armor, Ji Xuanyi gave up the idea.

It's too heavy. If he really wears this, he probably won't be able to stand up. It is indeed a light armor specially designed for swordsmen. Even if a knight wears it, he will probably find it a bit heavy.

When Qi Qin took it from his hand, he didn't seem to feel the weight at all and put it on happily.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but ask: " What's your strength attribute? "

Qi Qin was stunned, not knowing why he was asking this, and answered honestly: " Before changing this, it was two hundred and seventy-three, after changing it, it is four hundred and one. "

Ji Xuanyi looked at his attribute column, Strength: Five.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin said: " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuan hit him on the chest with his staff, which scared Qi Qin. He looked at him with fear and innocence.

Ji Xuanyi: " I'm not happy with you. "

Qi Qin: " Why? QAQ ! "

Qi Qin was beaten for no reason and felt very aggrieved, but he couldn't get angry with Ji Xuanyi, so he had to follow him silently.

However, this also made Ji Xuanyi clear about one thing, that at least this booklet was not as useless as he had imagined, and in addition to equipment, the booklet also contained some records of enchantment enhancements.

Enchantments are similar to gems embedded in equipment, which can give additional bonuses to equipment attributes. However, after Ji Xuanyi took a look, he found that the enchantments in this game are very troublesome. Not only do you need to make patterns with materials first, but you also have to manually engrave them on the equipment – the robes of mages are embroidered with needles. Of course, it won't be too difficult for players. Just draw a rough idea and it will be fine. However, if it is completed well, there will be additional attribute bonuses, similar to the perfect quality that appeared when Ji Xuanyi synthesized equipment before.

However, the official is really boring to come up with such a weird thing. I guess there will be more life players like professional enchantment engravers in the game in the future?

Ji Xuanyi flipped through it speechlessly and found that in addition to the ordinary strength and magic bonuses, there was also a speed bonus. It was mostly prepared for archers and assassins, but it was just right for Qi Qin.

All enchantments require materials [mysterious talisman paper], and one enchantment requires ten pieces. Ji Xuanyi happened to have ten pieces in his hand, so he combined one, went to the grocer to buy a carving knife, and said to Qi Qin: " Let's go, I'll find a place to install the enchantment for you. "

Seeing that he was no longer angry, Qi Qin followed him and said, " Aren't you pretending? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " The benefits are not great, it's too much trouble, forget it. "

They went to the barbecue restaurant anyway. Knocking on doors was a popular activity now. It was easy to be disturbed if you just picked a house. The whole barbecue restaurant was occupied by Wan Shi Feng Yu. No player would ever go to that restaurant to eat. Even passing by had to be cautious. It was so quiet.

However, Ji Xuanyi thought that he was enchanting Qi Qin's waist armor. Although Qi Qin was tall, he was not tall enough. Ji Xuanyi raised the carving knife, but it was not working. After a long time, he said with a dark face: " Sit on the stool. "

Qi Qin had no choice but to sit down obediently. Ji Xuanyi squatted between his legs, pushed his breastplate to let him lean against the wooden table, exposing his waist armor. Then it became a little easier. He pressed the enchantment on it and slowly drew on it with a carving knife through the paper.

As a warlock with a strength of only five, Ji Xuanyi found it really difficult to do this kind of work. After a lot of effort, he could only leave shallow marks on the waist armor. Fortunately, the system was not picky. The marks he made were glowing slightly, which probably meant that he was barely qualified.

Ji Xuan heaved a sigh of relief and was about to continue when he heard the door of the barbecue restaurant being pushed open with a "bang", followed by a scream.

Ming Shao & Qing Feng Bu Fu: "Fuck!!!"

Ze Yu Si Shui: "What the hell?! What are you two doing?! Why are you covering my eyes! "

Ji Xuanyi's hand trembled, and the carving knife drew a long stroke on the waist armor. The mark left in the front flashed, and then retreated and disappeared in Ji Xuanyi's horrified eyes. Looking at the intact black waist armor in front of him, Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi held the scrapped enchantment in one hand and a carving knife in the other. He slowly stood up and looked back at the three people who suddenly broke in with a fierce look in his eyes.

Ming Shao and Qing Feng Bu Fu shivered with fear, and their hands covering Ze Yu Si Shui were torn away. Ze Yu Si Shui was afraid of missing something, so he quickly looked at Ji Xuan Yi and Qi Qin on the stool, smacking his lips regretfully and said, "What? It turns out you are not doing something disharmonious..."

Qi Qin was stunned. Thinking of the posture between him and Ji Xuanyi just now, his whole face suddenly turned red and he almost fainted. He stood up hurriedly.

Ji Xuan looked at Ze Yu Sishui and the other two expressionlessly for a while, raised his hand and knocked on Qi Qin's breastplate behind him with a carving knife: "One level per person." Qi Qin immediately understood what he meant, took out his protective shield, and rushed towards Ze, Yu Sishui and the other two.

Seeing that the situation was not good, Ze Yu Sishui moved away in an instant. Qing Feng Bu Fu and Ming Shao were a beat slower, and Qi Qin cut off half of their blood with a single blow. They screamed in unison: "Fuck! Are you serious? "

Ming Shao immediately accelerated and left Qi Qin behind. Qing Feng Bu Fu, who could only rely on his own legs to run at a constant speed, was about to cry. He shouted in despair while running: "I was wrong, I was wrong! Damn it! I just said one word, "Fuck it!", and the rest was said by that idiot Ze Yu Si Shui! I am innocent! Ze Yu Si Shui! Ming Shao! Fuck it! Please help me! I am going to be hacked to death!!! "

Although Ji Xuanyi really wanted to cut down one level of these three people, fortunately Qi Qin was not that cruel. He just chased Qingfeng Bufu for a while, pretended to cut a few times, and his sword narrowly passed by Qingfeng Bufu's ear, which scared him so much that he could not run anymore. He lay on the ground and cried bitterly, regretting that he made bad friends!

Of course, I'm not referring to Ji Xuanyi.

Ming Shao: "It's my fault that my legs are short."

Ze Yu Si Shui: " I don't have the invisibility skill yet ..."

Chapter 44

Qing Feng Bu Fu lay on the ground , hugged Qi Qin's calf , and burst into tears: " I won't run away , just chop me to death , wuwuwu, Ze Yu Sishui and Ming Shao, those two bastards, it turns out that there is no real friendship between short legs and long legs, wuwuwu ..."

Although he had already condemned it so painfully, the other two parties had already hidden away somewhere and could not hear it at all , leaving Qingfeng Bufu alone to face Ji Xuanyi's wrath.

In fact, Ji Xuanyi was not that angry anymore, so he said to Qi Qin, who was looking at him eagerly with his guard in his hands, " Forget it. "

Qi Qin breathed a sigh of relief and quickly put away the Guardian . He then reached out and gently pulled Qingfeng Bufu up.

Qingfeng Bufu is still crying.

Ji Xuanyi was very upset: " I won't kill you. "

Qing Feng Bu Fu replied: " I know , these are the tears of surviving a disaster. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qing Feng Bu Fu really shed a tear when he was being chased and hacked by Qi Qin .

Although he knew it wouldn't hurt and that he would only lose a level if he died , the visual effect of guarding such a huge sword was still terrifying!

At this moment, Qingfeng Bufu was resentful of Ming Shao and Ze Yu Sishui, two disloyal guys. He originally planned to take advantage of the situation and sobbed and leaned on Qi Qin's chest , ready to make some slanderous remarks , but was avoided by Qi Qin in disgust.

This was the first time that Qi Qin felt disgusted , and he moved away without thinking . If it was Ji Xuanyi crying and falling into his chest, it would be almost the same ... Ji Xuanyi ... Qi Qin couldn't help but look at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi looked back coldly.

Qi Qin: "..."

Forget it, just think about it.

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, " I'll go with you guys to do some dungeon work these few days. I need some materials. "

Qingfeng was stunned for a moment, but before he could say anything, Ming Shao and Ze Yu Si Shui jumped out from nowhere and asked in surprise, " Really?! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ming Shao coughed dryly, and Ze Yu Sishui muttered, " How can you blame me for this? It's you who are too careless, okay? When I walked in, I saw Tianxia splitting her legs, looking like she was enjoying it, and you were in that position ..."

Ji Xuan was so shocked by Ze Yu Sishui's shamelessness that he was speechless.

" Fuck! Can you, a junior high school student, behave like a junior high school student? I was enchanting his belt, okay?! " Ji Xuan came back to his senses after a long while. As he

spoke, he turned to look at Qi Qin, wanting Qi Qin to say something to prove their innocence, but he found that the other party was already blushing with shame because of Ze Yu Sishui's question.

I didn't do anything! Why are you so shy?

Ji Xuan, who had given up hope on Qi Qin, turned and glared at Ze Yu Sishui.

Ze Yu Sishui relied on his agility to hide behind Qing Feng Bu Fu, saying non-stop: " Who can you blame for thinking the wrong thing? You two are always gay . Besides, can't you just take the equipment off and enchant it? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Damn it, didn't I forget?

However, Ji Xuanyi would never admit that there were times when his IQ dropped, so he could only say expressionlessly: " Do you want to die? "

Suddenly realizing that Qingfeng was too small to block any attacks for him, Ze Yu Sishui said: "... I'm sorry, I was wrong, I was just talking nonsense. "

Young Master Ming: "..."

This guy is really a coward!

Anyway, everyone calmed down. Ji Xuan said, " I went to the trading house earlier, but no one is selling talisman paper at the moment. If you want to get it, you can only go to the dungeon. I'm afraid I'll have to trouble you during this period. "

Ze Yu Sishui asked in confusion: " I wanted to ask just now, you are enchanting the world? Where did it come from? Aren't there any life skills yet? "

Ji Xuanyi simply said, " A forging manual given in a hidden mission. "

Ze Yu Sishui was stunned: " What the hell? When did this happen? You were separated from us for only one day, and you found a hidden mission in such a short time? "

Young Master Ming was speechless and said, " Please use your brain. Have you forgotten? They said they had something to do before and that's why they didn't join us in the dungeon. Obviously, they were hiding something at that time, right? "

Ji Xuan nodded: " It has actually been almost half a month since the first clue was discovered. It's not a short time. "

Ze Yu Sishui smacked his lips and said, " Complete a task in half a month? That sounds difficult. "

" It's not difficult, what's the point of calling it hidden, " Ming Shao said, and couldn't help looking at Qi Qin's waist armor: " Is this also given for the hidden mission? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Yes, I did it according to the forging manual. "

Ze Yu Shishui's eyes also drifted to the waist armor.

There's no way around it. The appearance is really too handsome. Although it looks a bit out of place when worn with Qi Qin's current blue breastplate, it only makes the high-end and classy look of the waist armor more obvious.

" Wow, it looks great, what properties does it have ..." It would have been fine if he hadn't looked at it, but as soon as he looked at it, his eyes were glued to it. Ze Yu drooled and stretched out his claws to touch Qi Qin's waist.

Ji Xuanyi slapped his claws away: " Don't touch me. "

Although Ji Xuanyi's strength was only five and it didn't hurt when he hit someone, Ze Yu Sishui still subconsciously touched his claws and looked at Ji Xuanyi with resentment.

Qi Qin didn't know why he was a little happy. He reported the attributes of the belt with a smile, and saw that the other three people's eyes lit up green when they heard it.

Qingfeng Bufu came up and said, " Although the attributes of the swordsman's equipment are a bit wrong, the data is too high, right? What level of equipment is this? "

In fact, there is no clear definition of the level of equipment in "Domain", nor is there any restriction on the use of weapons by players. No matter your level, as long as you can obtain the equipment and can wield it, you can use it. Even if your profession does not match it, you just cannot use the skills, and the damage of ordinary attacks is still there. That's why Ze Yu Si Shui would ask about attributes instead of levels first.

The main reason why Qingfeng Bufu asked such a question was because he was too shocked. Ji Xuan said, " It can be used until it reaches level 60 or 70 at least. We'll see when the time comes. If there are better equipment, we'll replace it for Tianxia. "

Ze Yu Shishui popped his head out and said faintly, " You still say you are not gay ..."

All the good things are given to the world.

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " He is bound to me, how can I give it to you if I don't give it to him? "

Ze Yu Sishui nodded repeatedly: " Okay, okay, give it to me! "

Young Master Ming pushed him aside, coughed dryly, and said, " It's just a binding. Look at me, I am also a high-end player in Green Forest City, right? "

Ze Yu Sishui said disdainfully: " Come on, you? You are such a jerk, can you beat the world with just one hand? "

Before Young Master Ming could speak, Qing Feng Bu Fu followed up and said, " It's useless to force short legs and long legs together. Forget it, Young Master Ming. Ji Xuanyi might as well ask me to do the binding instead of you! "

Authentic binding Qi Qin: "..."

I'm not dead yet!

Ji Xuanyi waved them away like flies, his head full of black lines, and said, " One of the hidden tasks is to clear the dungeon. You guys have helped, so I can help you make equipment. "

" Really?! "

" Fuck you, big boss! Great guy! Such a good guy! "

" I'm about to cry! I'm so moved! "

" But ..." The three people immediately fell silent. Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, " I can help you make equipment, but you have to gather the materials yourself. "

The three of them breathed a sigh of relief. They thought it was some incredible condition, but it turned out to be about finding materials. That's easy!

Then Ji Xuanyi took out the forging atlas and showed it to them.

Three people: "..."

How on earth are we going to get so many materials?!

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " This waist armor from Tianxia has used up the two orange materials from our first armor treasure chest. If you want to collect the other four parts, you have to wait until I go offline and go to the forum to collect some. What are you going to do? "

Qing Feng Bu Fu asked timidly: " How much do the materials cost? "

Ji Xuan said: " Now that I haven't opened the life skill, the materials are cheap, and the total cost is less than 20 gold. "

The poor people are not disappointed: "..."

Ming Shao was quite happy. He had earned a lot of money in the dungeon, so he could still afford twenty gold.

Ze Yu Sishui glanced at him and said quietly, " Don't even think about it. The orange materials needed for the equipment of the agility profession are all thousand-year-old sunken wood. You can't get them from me. "

Young Master Ming: "..."

Damn assassins! Damn rich people! Bah!

Qingfeng Bufu trembled as he went to Ming Shao to borrow money. Although the materials needed for the magic profession did not bother Ming Shao, Ming Shao did not want to be the only one among the three who did not have good equipment, so he ruthlessly rejected him. Seeing the full-level equipment right in front of him but without the chance to get it, Qingfeng collapsed to the ground and burst into tears.

Qi Qin kindly reminded: " You can ask Ze Yu Sishui to borrow money. "

Qing Feng Bu Fu said coldly, " That's impossible. He won't lend it to you. It's enough for you and him to have good equipment. If you have it everywhere on the street, you won't have any capital to show off. "

Qi Qin was just about to say that Ze Yu Si Shui was not such a person, when he heard Ze Yu Si Shui looking up to the sky and laughing: " Ha! Ha! Ha! You still understand me, Qing Feng! "

Qing Feng Bu Fu muttered softly: " Because I thought so too, but unfortunately I don't have any money ..."

Qi Qin, who heard it clearly, said: "..."

This group of people are really bad together!

Qi Qin gave up the idea of asking Ji Xuanyi to lend him money with a frown on his face.

Ji Xuanyi said: " You haven't defeated the last boss yet, right? Let's go and kill him together. I need some materials. "

The three of them immediately perked up and said yes.

Ji Xuanyi accompanied them to defeat the last boss , he took Qi Qin to complete a few tasks and then went offline.

Ze Yu Sishui no longer competed with Ming Shao for equipment. She only wanted the high-end goods made by Ji Xuanyi. Ming Shao was finally able to change his equipment, but his face was full of resentment.

It's really fucked up to have the same attributes as the rich. He has no share in anything except money.

As soon as Ji Xuan logged off, he went straight to the forum and prepared to post a thread to collect materials. Although face-to-face transactions were not possible, all the trading houses in the main cities were connected, so those who were willing to sell could just put the materials up for sale.

However, before Ji Xuanyi had time to edit the content of the post, he saw a row of large red words on the forum homepage.

[News] Tragic! Why is there such a bloodbath on the streets?

Before Ji Xuanyi clicked on it to read it, the preview image outside the post had already exposed the content.

A very familiar silhouette, a swordsman wearing heavy armor, holding a sword, with a white light in front of him, probably the player who died unjustly.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi clicked on it with a guilty conscience, and found that the main floor was full of screenshots of killings , and the second floor was the poster's tearful accusation.

2I

The author: That's right, Green Forest City, it's our Green Forest City again, the place where Mu Xuanyi is! It's the Green Forest City where the first dungeon was cleared in the entire zone and server!

3I

Original poster: Wow ... Ours is just a retirement map. It's already difficult for everyone to upgrade, and then suddenly something like this happens. It's like we've gone back twenty years!

4I

Lu Renjia: Front row

5I

I'm on the 5th floor: Please stop it, this game didn't exist twenty years ago. Can you please get to the point?

6I

To join in the fun: queue upstairs!

7I

The onlookers: You have so many onions in Green Forest City. Let's get ready to eat them.

8I

The author of the post: I won't keep you in suspense and will just get straight to the point. This is what happened. A few days ago, knocking on people's doors suddenly became popular in Green Forest City.

9I

Lu Renjia: ... Are you Green Forest City players poisonous?

10I

Arriving a step late: You can't say that to the person upstairs. It's just knocking on the door. Maybe there is a mission.

11I

This is okay: Knock on the door? There is such a way to play? Speaking of which, there are houses with closed doors in Chongyan City, but they are all stone doors. It hurts to knock on them, and I don't know if the sound can be transmitted. I will try it later ...

12I

Crowd of spectators: I've long thought there's a suspicious house here, you guys eat this melon first! I'll go knock on the door and take a look!

13I

Come from behind: Can the people upstairs wait a moment? Just look at the main building and you will know that you can't just knock on the door!

...

35I

The original poster: I just went to pour a glass of water, how come you have so much water ... Well, it's because someone saw two people knocking on the door and a child came out, and it seemed like they had received a mission, so everyone started knocking on doors looking for tasks.

In fact, the people on the streets of our Green Forest City are very friendly, and those hiding in the rooms are not that fierce either, at most they just put on a sour face. Most of them will even ask you if you can help them with anything, and occasionally they will actually give you a task. but!!!!

36I

Lu Renjia: ... The OP's segmentation is really terrible.

37I

Just arrived: Upstairs

38I

Come from behind: 1st

38I

This is OK: Rank 10086

...

53I

OP: But please don't knock on the door of an important place like the City Lord's Mansion, okay? ! ! Blood and tears! ! !

54I

Lu Renjia: ... The City Lord's Mansion is okay, pretty awesome.

55I

Come from behind: 666 , the people outside our Chongyan City Lord's Mansion are all made of stone magic guards, they will attack people if they disagree with something. Or is it that Green Forest City is too peaceful, so they can be so mean!

56I

Arriving a step late: I understand where the picture in the main building came from. The one who knocked on the door was also sacrificed, right?

57I

Those who join in the fun: The one who knocks on the door will not survive, he is so fierce!

...

78I

Original poster: In fact, no one saw the people knocking on the door. Before the two appeared, two swords suddenly fell from the sky and stabbed a poor guy to death!

79I

Lu Renjia: Please don't talk as if the other people who died were not unlucky, okay?

80I

The author: But this is extremely unlucky! It's so unlucky to be suddenly met with justice from heaven while walking on the street!

81I

Come from behind: Actually, I think this is justice sent from heaven. Did you do anything immoral?

82I

The author: Bah! Bah! I have never done anything bad, okay! Anyway, those two swords were really cool, and they were high-end equipment at first glance. Everyone thought they were official airdrops. After all, there are a lot of hidden easter eggs in this game, so everyone rushed over to grab the swords.

83I

Lu Renjia: Wait ... is that the sword you're talking about the one you're holding in your hand?

84I

Join in the fun: I think so.

85I

Crowd: I'm back! No one's home! The poster is a liar!

86I

Come from behind and win: A moment of silence for the author of this post.

87I

Author: Yes, that's right, it was the sword. I don't know why, but the two threw the sword out, and then came to pick it up, and bumped into us, the innocent onlookers. It was a horrible scene. You can refer to the screenshots on the first post ...

88I

Just for fun: It's very tragic.

89I

Crowd: Wait! If that's the case, it doesn't prove that this incident has anything to do with knocking on the door!

90I

Come from behind and win: Yes, isn't this a normal event that the OP and his friends were greedy and ended up being taught a lesson?

91I

One of the victims: Justice from heaven is not a normal thing!!!

92I

Crowd of spectators: Oh shit, the person involved has appeared!

93I

Arriving a step late: It seems that he is still the one who is punished by justice from heaven!

94I

I am on the fifth floor: Why is Brother Lu Renjia missing?

95I

The author: Don't go off topic! The reason why I knew I went crazy was because someone knocked on the door. That was because I risked my life and went outside the City Lord's Mansion after I came out of the resurrection point. Do you know what I saw? There was a hole in the door of the City Lord's Mansion!

96I

This is still okay: ... The OP is probably Shi Lezhi, there is a hole in the gate of the City Lord's Mansion?

97I

Onlookers: The OP doesn't think that the hole was made by knocking on the door, right?

98I

A step late: You ... if there weren't screenshots, I would have thought you were dreaming, there was nothing at all.

99I

Come from behind: There are victims up there, that must be true, but the hole in the door, it really can't be caused by knocking, right? You are Green Forest City, not Green Paper City, is the door of the City Lord's Mansion made of paper?

100I

Join in the fun: occupy the 100th floor!

101I

Original poster: I'm telling the truth! Otherwise the page refreshed too quickly and I didn't have time to take a screenshot ... I really am telling the truth!

102I

Lu Renjia: To be honest, if the poster hadn't taken screenshots and there were no victims with different IP addresses, I would have really thought it was a green post.

103I

I am on the fifth floor: Brother Lu Renjia is back!

104I

Lu Renjia: The setting of this game is very reasonable. As can be seen from the screenshots posted by the original poster, these two are both swordsman professions, but a swordsman absolutely cannot have the skill to throw the sword. Even if the player would do this for a long-range attack, it is absolutely impossible. Therefore, we can only conclude that the action of throwing the sword is not based on their subjective will.

105I

I'm on the fifth floor: Holy shit! Big Brother Lu Renjia means someone knocked my sword away?! Who is so badass! Is he a max-level character that traveled from the future? ? ?

106I

Come from behind and win: ... That's impossible.

107I

Join in the fun: I also think it's impossible, but what Lu Renjia said makes sense ...

108I

The onlookers: Well, I've seen this before. Isn't there a Mu Xuanyi in Green Forest City?

109I

Come from behind: Are you crazy? Mu Xuanyi can't do such a thing, and isn't Mu Xuanyi a warlock now? It definitely can't be him!

110I

The author: This guess is too scary! And why did they start guessing about people? Impossible!

111I

Lu Renjia: The gate of the City Lord's Mansion was broken down in front of these two people. It's not impossible to knock the sword away. You Green Forest City are really awesome ... How many characters are hidden there?

112I

I am the fifth floor: It is extremely scary to think about it ... The OP should be careful when traveling in the world in the future, and don't offend people casually, or someone like the Sweeping Monk might appear ...

113I

Crowd: Row upstairs

114I

Come from behind: 1st

115I

Arriving a step late : Rank 2

116I

This is OK: Rank 10086

Ji Xuanyi, who had climbed the entire building, said: "..."

I didn't expect that the two of them really went to kill someone . Fortunately, the loss should not be too great, otherwise Green Forest City would have been in chaos a long time ago, and there wouldn't just be a complaint post on the forum.

Lu Renjia's analysis was pretty much the same, except that the door was not broken down by someone else, but was smashed down by Qi Qin. No one would have thought of that ...

Anyway, no one suspected him of the matter, so Ji Xuanyi closed the post and sent out an anonymous post to collect materials.

[Collecting Materials] Server 2 is collecting orange material Black Steel. You can receive the goods at the trading house from 2:00 to 2:30 tomorrow afternoon. Each one costs 15 gold. You will not want them after you have collected 8. Sell them quickly if you want.

Chapter 45

Perhaps it was because the average level of the players was not high enough , so even if the entire server collected orange materials such as black steel, they only got two .

After seeking Qi Qin's opinion , Ji Xuanyi helped him make the leg armor.

Qi Qin's original words were that anything that the hands can do can be done with the displacement of the lower body , but things that can be done by displacement may not be done by the hands, after all, the length is fixed.

Ji Xuanyi actually felt that considering the challenges they were facing now , Qi Qin's abilities were already sufficient , and it didn't matter if he did anything, after all, it wasn't easy to get a full-level one.

But Qi Qin insisted on having leg armor, so Ji Xuanyi didn't raise any objections.

After that, Ze Yu Sishui's comment on Qi Qin's look was that the upper and lower body seemed to be put together by two people , which was very awkward.

" Let me ask you one more question. Don't you feel your upper body is heavy? Won't you fall if you walk like this? " For the first time in his life, Ze Yu Sishui showed such a serious expression.

Qi Qin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi: " That's why I said it might be better to do the hand first. Even though it won't look that good , at least the center of gravity will be stable ... "

Qi Qin's lower body was covered in neat light armor, while his upper body was covered in thick heavy armor. From a distance , it looked like a large piece of armor on his two long legs, like a hammer.

Qi Qin, the stickman: "... Jiang , the sons and daughters of the rivers and lakes, don't care about trivial matters! QAQ ! "

Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to comfort her: " Strength is the most important thing . This is also good. "

Qi Qin was about to cry.

Among the three people in the group of Ze Yu Si Shui , only Ze Yu Si Shui received two thousand-year-old sunken wood and asked Ji Xuanyi to help him make a leg armor. Facing the eager eyes of the other two, Ji Xuanyi had to promise that as long as they collected the materials and could find him in the future, he could help them at any time. Only then did the two people feel relieved.

In addition, Ji Xuan went to the dungeon with Ze Yu Sishui and the others day after day, and finally collected enough enchantments, which he engraved on Qi Qin. Both of them were used to increase agility. Although Qi Qin's speed could not catch up with Ming Shao, he had left Qingfeng Bufu far behind. The next time Qingfeng Bufu made Ji Xuan angry again, he probably would not have a chance to escape.

Qingfengbufu: "..."

Is the whole world targeting me?

Apart from the secret mission that Ji Xuanyi had dug out before, the atmosphere in Green Forest City was really peaceful. Every day when he went online, he would do dungeons, complete missions, and visit the trading house. There were no disputes between gangs, and there were no special missions or anything. Ji Xuanyi thought he could finally relax and cultivate his sentiments.

But it's just a thought.

After about a month of peace, when Ji Xuanyi finally reached level 38 after working so hard, he received a private message from someone about Introduction to Art.

She is lost.

In an unopened area outside the city.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

To be precise, it is not just Yishu, but Yishu, A Miao and Xiaotui.

Because she missed the chance to hide, Yishu has been paying special attention to the movements around her since then. Once she finds the slightest abnormality, she will immediately rush to investigate. However, she was not lucky and only encountered one or two incidents like her wife cheating on her husband.

Because of what happened before, Ah Miao is very supportive of Yishu's work. Even when he found out that his wife had cheated on him, he still encouraged Yishu not to be discouraged. This resulted in Yishu subconsciously following the sneaky legs on the path, and Ah Miao did not stop them.

Calf Cramp is just a lazy guy who doesn't even do his missions. I don't know what he is wandering around for all day. The majority of the troops are already level 30, but he is still at level 25 or 26.

But even so, Xianyu Xiaotui usually walked around in a very open manner, and Art had never seen him shrink his neck and move in such a strange manner.

Could it be that this guy finally realized that his appearance is a bit disappointing to the audience and started to behave himself?

With such doubt, Yishu and A Miao followed Xiaotui all the way. They never expected that the other party would go straight out of the gate of Green Forest City.

Art and A-Miao were both stunned.

bug fixes . Therefore, the unopened wild maps outside the cities are still terrible monsters in the eyes of players. Once you go out, it seems like you can never come back.

You know, although the scenery in the wild is beautiful, the traveling warlock on the forum is still only level 20!

In fact, as long as the city gate can be seen in the field of vision, it is okay to walk around outside for a while, but who knows if there will be any unexpected events, such as the sudden appearance of wild beasts that kidnap people ... Unless it is necessary, most players are unwilling to even go out of the city gate.

And Xiaotui, a loser who was not even as good as most of the players, just walked out so brazenly!

This really dropped Yishu and A Miao's jaws.

a little hesitation , Yishu decided to continue following. Although Ah Miao had some doubts , after that hiding experience, she listened to Yishu more between the two of them, so she agreed and followed Xiaotui out of the city gate.

Calf Cramp walked along the city wall for about half a circle, and then started to walk out again, but he didn't go very far away . He stopped where he could still see Green Forest City.

Yishu and A Miao saw a little girl in front of him, who looked to be about ten years old, or so. She didn't look like a human yet, with pointy ears and was very cute.

Xiaotui handed a bundle to the man, then handed him a few silver coins, said something, then waved at Xiaotui, turned around and left with a jump. Xiaotui counted the silver coins without even raising his head, and walked back with a silly smile, but was stopped by Yishu and A Miao. Xiaotui originally wanted to hide it, but the whole process was seen clearly by Yishu and A Miao. Under the threat of the two girls, Xiaotui had to compromise and tell the story.

He is an art student, and the homework assigned this week is to describe the scenery from memory. As he is a otaku and doesn't want to draw pictures, he has to find inspiration in the game. After all, there is a vast forest outside the Green Forest City, which is simply too exciting. The calf looked and walked all the way, and unknowingly walked to the place where he had just been, and unexpectedly met a man with pointed ears.

People who play games are curious, and Xianyu is no exception. What's more, it doesn't look like a human being. Who knows if there will be any special rewards!

Xiaotui went up and talked to her, but he only knew that the girl was called Xiaonuo and wanted food. She didn't want to reveal any other information. No matter how Xiaotui asked, she only said one sentence.

Not telling you.

Xiaotui had no choice but to take out the barbecue from his bag. But the girl said she didn't want to eat meat. Xiaotui had to go back to the city and spend more than ten copper coins to buy bread, cakes and fruits. Only then did she satisfy him. As a reward, she gave Xiaotui ten silver coins.

Although Xiaotui didn't need much experience, he did need money! After learning that this would appear here for ten days, Xiaotui stocked up on food and prepared to make a fortune! One hundred silver coins! That's one gold coin!

Although the net worth of most players has already climbed into double digits, they can still earn as much as they can, because it's all money!

That's why the calf appears here sneakily.

After learning the news, Yishu listed to Xiaotui the possibilities that this was a hidden mission, such as his inhuman appearance and saying " I won't tell you " instead of " I don't understand what you're saying " to questions he didn't want to answer . Xiaotui was so annoyed that he couldn't even raise his head.

A hidden mission, just thinking about making money, how hopeless!

However, the calf also raised a question immediately afterwards.

If he was really lucky enough to encounter a rare hidden mission, then where was the trigger point of this mission? After staying in Green Forest City for so long, Xiaotui was completely sure that there was nothing in the city related to this non-human little girl. The other party was just passing by and wanted to exchange food, just as she said.

Art doesn't know this either.

She definitely put in more effort in Green Forest City than Xiaotui. Xiaotui was just wandering around, but she and A Miao were actually investigating. But just like Xiaotui said, there were indeed no clues related to the little girl in Green Forest City.

And the most important point is that Xiaotui was sure that he had asked the girl all the questions he could think of, but apart from wanting food and requiring it to be vegetarian, he did not get any clues.

If this is really a hidden thing, it is hidden too tightly, like an iron barrel, and I have no idea where to start.

The three of them gathered together and thought for a long time, and Art suggested following that one.

Since they want to get food, there must be someone who wants to eat it, and it is definitely impossible that only the little girl is eating it. If we can successfully track that person, we will definitely find clues.

Xiaotui and Amiao were both terrified. You know, he walked straight outside, into the wild unopened map where Green Forest City could not be seen. He might get lost and never come back. He could only wander around like the traveling warlock in the forum, waiting for the official to open a function that would allow him to return to the city.

But here lies the problem. No one knows when the official will open similar functions. What if you have to wait until the maximum level to open the wild map? What if the official map function is not opened until the game is shut down? Wouldn't they be useless then? !

Xiaotui refused repeatedly, and even Ah Miao, for the first time in such a long time, expressed his disapproval of Yishu's decision.

Art wasn't too worried about this. She suggested that we could mark the way as we went, or simply buy a few bundles of rope and put them out as we walked. If there wasn't enough, we could tie a knot with another bundle and keep walking. If we bought a few more bundles, we would always be able to get to the destination.

If they didn't stop until the rope ran out, they would just go back the same way and give up their hiding place.

Balls of string are a great way to solve a maze, and they should work just as well for getting lost! Because Yishu's proposal was so reliable, Xiaotui and A Miao were shaken. Coupled with the hidden temptation and the natural desire for adventure of gamers, the three of them finally agreed to the tracking plan and implemented it immediately.

According to Xiaotui's information, tomorrow will be their last day here. That is to say, if they fail to succeed in one try, this possible hiding place will say goodbye to them completely.

To this end, the three of them cleared out the empty space in their backpacks and filled them with ropes. After Xiaoti made the last transaction with him, they followed behind him secretly. Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, " Since you are so well prepared, you should be able to succeed, right? "

[Art Introduction] : Yes! We successfully followed them to the outskirts of the settlement, but then we lost them ...

[Ji Xuanyi] : Then you just go back the same way. Are you continuing to look for it because you are unwilling to give up?

Art Introduction is indeed not someone who gives up easily, and she really wants to keep looking, but Ah Miao is more rational, and Xiaotui is also timid, the odds are two to one, and Art Introduction has also made a promise before that she will give it a try and withdraw if it doesn't work, so Art finally compromised reluctantly.

They began to walk back along the rope obediently.

The settlement was far away from Green Forest City . Along the way, they placed about a dozen bundles of ropes, and tied each one to the previous one to prevent them from being taken away by animals in the forest on the way.

But after walking back a short distance , Art discovered that the rope that was supposed to connect them together was broken.

When they pulled up the empty end of the rope, the three of them were stunned.

[Introduction to Art] : At that time, I was even more certain that it was carrying a hidden mission. Someone must have secretly cut our rope without our knowledge and wanted to trap us there!

[Ji Xuanyi] : ...

[Introduction to Art] : What's wrong?

[Ji Xuanyi] : Have you ever thought that even if you tie two ropes together, will the system recognize that they have become the same object?

[Introduction to Art] : ???

That's right, in addition to quest items, including equipment obtained by players, if they have no direct contact with the players and are dropped on the ground, they will be directly refreshed after a period of time.

That is to say, if the system determines that the ropes left by the artist have not become the same object held in the artist's hand, the ropes they left behind will be refreshed one by one.

Art: They were not discovered and then ambushed.

Just stupid.

[Introduction to Art] : ...

Although she didn't know why the rope broke at first, Yishu knew that the three people were trapped here fundamentally because of her decision, so she immediately began to think of ways to bring A Miao and the others back.

When they came, they not only put down ropes, but also made marks on the trees. However, there was no way, as the area was refreshed. Yishu had to team up with the people in the city and wanted to walk back according to the blue arrows indicating the location of his teammates, but the parchment indicated that they were not in the same area and could not be observed.

After trying countless methods without success, Yishu even committed suicide once, trying to get back to the city through the resurrection point, but unfortunately, even the unopened areas have their own resurrection points. If it weren't for the team blue point, Yishu would have almost gotten lost with A Miao and the others because the resurrection point was too far away, and he would have had to wander around the world alone at that time.

In fact, before contacting Ji Xuanyi, Yishu and the others had already stayed in the wild map for a day. In order not to leave anyone behind, they also exchanged real-life contact numbers, WeChat and Message , so that they could agree on the time to go online and not get separated. It was already the second day, and Yishu had even posted a request for help on the forum, but to no avail. He had run out of options and was left with no choice but to seek help from Ji Xuanyi. In her opinion, the only person in her friend list who could possibly help was the big shot Ji Xuanyi.

Qi Qin saw Ji Xuan standing there expressionlessly for a long time, so he came up to him and asked, " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi simply told him the whole story. Qi Qin was stunned and asked, " What should we do? "

He was not as white as he used to be, but he knew the seriousness of getting lost in the wild without an open map.

Ji Xuanyi did not answer him, but directly replied to Yishu: " How do you want me to help you? " Art probably knew that this was a bit too much to ask, so it took a long time before he replied.

[Introduction to Art] : I don't know either. I'm just desperate and trying all kinds of methods ... Oh, it's all my fault. I've also implicated Ah Miao and the others. I just hope that at least Ah Miao and the others can go back. It doesn't matter if I have to wander around outside alone.

[Introduction to Art] : But if you really have no other choice, then forget it. Don't try to be stubborn. If I end up dragging you down again, I will be truly responsible!

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and replied, " Don't put all the blame on yourself. After all, the decision was made by the three of you together, so don't blame yourself too much. "

[Ji Xuanyi] : But there is nothing I can do about the situation you described. If I want to save you, I at least need to know where you are. But according to your information, I cannot see your location if I am not on the same map with you. That means that the prerequisite for saving you is that I have to get out first.

[Ji Xuanyi] : Can you understand what I mean?

After a while, Art recovered.

[Introduction to Art] : Oh, I get it. Thank you, Xiao Ji, for comforting me. Okay, you guys continue to play, and we will think of a solution. Maybe we can come back with luck, or we can just be a landscape party for a year or two. There is always a way.

However, if they really want to be a scenery party for a year or two, even if they can return by then, they will not be able to catch up with the progress of the entire server in terms of art, and then they will have to be treated the same as newcomers.

Ji Xuanyi hesitated for a moment, and reminded: " Hidden missions are not hidden in this way. They will never be hidden in places where you can't get information, especially in unopened maps. After all, the game should be fair to most players. The trigger points should be accessible to everyone, but the trigger conditions are different. Under the condition that most players cannot leave the city, there should be no hidden tasks in the wild maps at this stage. That should only be related to the unopened plot of the main line. "

[Ji Xuanyi] : Hidden missions are indeed fun, but don't make this mistake again next time.

After a long while, [Introduction to Art] replied: OK, if I have a next time ...

It sounds extremely miserable.

Qi Qin didn't know that Ji Xuanyi was no longer going to help. Seeing Ji Xuanyi close the chat box, he immediately asked: " How can we save them? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " I'm not going to save them. "

Qi Qin was stunned and asked subconsciously: " Why? "

" Because I have no other choice, " Ji Xuan said, " After all, we don't even know where they are. If we insist on rescuing them, we might get killed as well. "

Qi Qin showed an expression of disbelief: " Xuan Yi has no solution?! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

After a long while, Ji Xuan said, " Your expression easily makes me impulsive. "

Qi Qin subconsciously shrank his neck and said, " Do you feel the urge to hit me? "

Ji Xuanyi was silent for a while, then said, " In the future, play less with Ze Yu Sishui and the others. "

It has distorted my thinking process.

This is very innocent. Qi Qin has always followed him. If Ji Xuanyi didn't get together with Ze Yu Sishui and the others, Qi Qin would never have the chance to contact them!

Qi Qin did not refute, looked at Ji Xuanyi innocently, and said: " What kind of impulse is that? "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said seriously: " Maybe it's just an impulse to show off. "

Qi Qin was stunned, Ji Xuan said: " I changed my mind, let's go save them. "

Qi Qin was stunned and said, " Isn't there no solution? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Yes, it's just too troublesome, so I'm just too lazy to do it. "

Qi Qin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi said: " What's that expression on your face? "

He was ready to save people because of what Qi Qin said, so he should at least show an expression of being touched or shy, right?

Qi Qin thought for a moment and asked politely, " Isn't art our friend? "

In his opinion, if the person is a friend, he should help no matter how troublesome it is.

" Friends? " Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then shook his head and said, " Just friends in the game, right? "

Even though he was a little immature, he really hadn't used the word "friend" for a long time. Not only about Art, but also about Ze Yu Sishui and the others. In his eyes, they were just friends.

He could help out occasionally, but it was not worth it if he had to put in a lot of effort. After all, he still remembered the feeling of being stabbed in the back.

Qi Qin saw Ji Xuanyi's expression and realized something. He hesitated for a moment and then comforted him awkwardly, " People are different. Some people cannot be close friends, but some people can trust each other with their lives. If you miss another group of people who can become true partners just because of a group of unworthy people, isn't that not worth it? "

Chapter 46

Ji Xuanyi had a bit of invisible chuunibyou after all , so after hearing what Qi Qin said, he just curled his lips and said, " Well , let's talk about it later. "

Qi Qin looked at him for a while and whispered, " In fact, I sometimes think that it would be great if Xuanyi only trusted me, but Xuanyi ... I hope you can have more friends. It would be great if everyone likes you. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment and looked at Qi Qin.

Qi Qin smiled at him.

Ji Xuanyi turned his head away as if nothing had happened and said, " Wake up, I'm not RMB. "

Qi Qin: " ??? "

Ji Xuanyi said indifferently: " Are you still going to save people? "

Qi Qin quickly put aside his doubts and said, " Is there really a way? If it's too dangerous, then don't go . I'll go alone. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " It's not dangerous, the safety factor is off the charts , and it shouldn't be difficult to implement – provided we have enough manpower. "

Qi Qin subconsciously said: " Go find Wanshi Fengyu? "

When it comes to needing manpower , Wanshi Fengyu immediately comes to mind. There is nothing that can be done about it . After all, Wanshi Fengyu is the only gang in Green Forest City . Apart from them , there is no other organized and disciplined group in Green Forest City.

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " That's right , go find Wanshi Fengyu. "

Qi Qin nodded, and suddenly froze, then suddenly realized: " Xuan Yi , do you want everyone to line up in a line , with each looking at each other , so that ..."

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly.

Qi Qin's voice gradually became quieter: " In this case, it seems that there are not enough people? "

 " If all the people from Wanshi Fengyu come, it should be enough if they are a little further away , " Ji Xuanyi said, " But if we rashly let people set foot on the wild map, probably not many people will agree. After all, if something unexpected happens, they can't come back. "

 " And there's no need to go through so much trouble. The teammate tracking function of the parchment is only available in the city and the wild, but not in the wild, " Ji Xuanyi said, " Just put two people who can see each other in the area separating the city and the wild, and put another person in the city as a guide. The person standing on the wild map will team up with Yishu and the others and guide them in the right direction. That's it. "

Qi Qin suddenly realized and said, " Then we don't need that many people. One in the city, two at the boundary, a total of three people are enough. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Do you know where the dividing line is? "

Qi Qin: "... I don't know. "

 " I don't know either, " Ji Xuanyi said, " So we need people to help us find it. If there are many people, we can see each other, and it won't be easy to lose it even if it crosses the line. Do you understand? "

Qi Qin nodded repeatedly: " I understand. "

Ji Xuanyi contacted Wanshishengyi BBQ restaurant to meet, and at the same time contacted Introduction to Art, asking them to stay where they were and not move around casually.

Art Introduction's first reaction was to tell Ji Xuanyi not to take too many risks. Only after Ji Xuanyi explained it to her briefly did she feel relieved and promised to stay where she was and not run around.

Wanshi Shengyi has always been willing to respond to Ji Xuanyi's requests, because not only can he gain favor in front of the boss, but more importantly, he can make money every time! However, this time the situation was obviously different from what he had imagined. When Ji Xuanyi said the words "field map", the expression on Wan Shi Shengyi's face changed.

 " The field map ..." Wanshi Shengyi showed an embarrassment: " This is too dangerous. If you ask us to help you and we have to lose levels, we can agree to it. We can get back to normal with some effort. "

" But the outdoor map is really not suitable. If you are not careful, you will not be able to come back. By then, it will not be a matter of one or two levels. You may not be able to keep up with the entire upgrade progress. "

Wanshi Shengyi looked at Ji Xuanyi tentatively and said, " I know you don't like bargaining, but this time, um ... can you change the conditions? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything, Qi Qin couldn't help but say: " If everyone is within each other's field of vision, there shouldn't be any problem. "

Wanshi Shengyi sighed and said, " Brother Tianxia, you also said, " should " , this is not a small matter. I am the leader of the gang. Although the brothers all give me face and listen to my command, I also have to be responsible for them. "

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin, Qi Qin sighed, took out a bag of gold coins that he had prepared long ago, and placed it on the table.

Ji Xuan had expected that given his idealistic character, he would not easily agree to go on this trip, and he had prepared all the backup plans.

There were so many gold coins that they were heavy. As soon as the bag was put down, they immediately slipped out of the bag and spread all over the table.

" Fuck! " Wanshi Shengyi couldn't help but curse, and hurriedly gathered up the gold coins that were about to slide off the table.

Ji Xuanyi said: " One hundred gold, is it enough? "

Wanshi Shengyi said with a bitter face: " Boss, can we please stop using this method of throwing money at someone when we can't reach an agreement? "

Ji Xuan raised an eyebrow.

Wanshi Shengyi sighed and said, " Okay, I'll ask the brothers in the gang, and those who are willing to come can come, but there is one thing I need to make clear in advance, we are just seeing if we can help, and we can withdraw at any time if the situation is not right. "

Qi Qin quickly said: " Okay, that's enough! "

Wanshi Shengyi added: " We are also friends. I can't agree to this right away. We won't charge you so much. We will give you two gold coins each, and you can take the rest back. How about that? "

This made Ji Xuanyi look at him with higher regard.

Wanshi Shengyi chuckled and said, " Maybe we will be of use to you in the future. We have to earn money slowly! "

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but smile and said, " Okay, that's it. You go find someone. "

Wanshi Shengyi agreed immediately and began to contact people in the gang. He even took out a small notebook and a charcoal pencil and started to write down people's names.

That little notebook was made with the leftover paper after Ji Xuanyi asked them to distribute advertisements last time. Later, Wan Shi Shengyi found it very convenient to record things in this way, so he kept it.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin ordered some barbecue and ate while waiting. Qi Qin was also chatting privately with Yishu, informing them of the current stage of the rescue organization.

Ji Xuan cut a piece of meat and put it in his mouth. Qi Qin came over and said, " Yi Shu said he would return the money to you when he came back. "

Although she is not as rich as Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, Yishu and A Miao made a small fortune from the half-hidden mission they completed before, and can be considered a wealthy woman in Green Forest City.

Ji Xuan nodded.

He had not intended to spend the money in vain. If Wanshi Shengyi really accepted all the 100 gold coins, and Yishu and the others could not pay him back, they would have to become his younger brothers and pay him back in the future.

Not counting the useless Xiaotui, the two priests Yishu and A Miao are still very useful. Even if they are not around every day like Qi Qin, it is very convenient to summon them when something happens.

However, if Wanshishengyi offered such a price, even if all the people from Wanshifengyu came, it would only be more than seventy gold coins, which Yishu and the others could still pay back if they contributed enough.

Ji Xuanyi was lost in thought while thinking. When the second plate of barbecue was served, Wanshi Shengyi, who was sitting opposite him, wiped his sweat and said awkwardly: " This, this number seems a bit small, but there are still many brothers in the gang who are not online. I will go offline to contact them. Please wait a moment. "

As expected, Ji Xuan, who had ordered two plates of barbecue and was ready, nodded.

Qi Qin looked at him and said, " Xuan Yi, don't eat too much. You will feel uncomfortable. "

There is indeed such a setting in the game. After turning on the taste system, players can eat without restrictions. However, in order to avoid giving players an illusion, players buy food in real life according to their in-game meal intake, which leads to food waste. Therefore, after crossing a line, players will feel full, which means they are bloated.

Of course, you can continue to eat if you really want to, and it won't have much impact on your character, but the duration of the " full " debuff will increase as you eat more, which is very annoying.

Many players have complained about this setting and hope that the official can consider canceling this debuff , but the official has been playing dead.

Ji Xuanyi was not far from being full , so he took a few bites and pushed the food to Qi Qin, because the stupidest thing about this setting was that the amount of food you eat was determined by your body shape, and a big guy like Qi Qin could eat two and a half servings of barbecue by himself.

After that it was Qi Qin's turn to eat, and Ji Xuan looked at him in a daze.

After a while, Wanshi Shengyi climbed up and said, " Okay, a few brothers offline have also said they want to come. "

Ji Xuanyi asked: " How many people? "

Wanshi Shengyi carefully took out twenty gold coins from the table and said to Ji Xuan: " Including Fengyu and me, that's ten in total. "

Qi Qin almost choked and asked, " So little? "

Just as Wanshi Shengyi's face fell, Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " It's a lot. I thought there were only five or six. "

Wanshi Shengyi chuckled and said, " Brother Ji is a wise man. There are many loyal brothers in my gang. Brothers all over the world, I'm not saying that if you change to another gang, there will really only be five or six! "

Qi Qin: "..."

This guy dared to say that because there were no other gangs in Green Forest City ...

Ji Xuan threw the remaining gold coins on the table to Qi Qin, and said to Wan Shi Shengyi: " That's it, you notify them to gather at the city gate. "

Wanshi Shengyi agreed and said, " Do you want to make any additional preparations? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " No need to do anything. Just stay focused and don't get separated from the main group. "

 " Okay! "

Everything was gathered together quickly. After all, one had to go to the city gate to collect the money, so who wouldn't be enthusiastic?

When Ji Xuanyi and his companions arrived at the city gate with all their hopes of success, there were already several people waiting there with the "Wind and Rain" mark painted on their faces, and there were some familiar faces among them.

Qi Qin leaned close to Ji Xuanyi's ear and whispered, " That archer looks so familiar. It seems I killed him twice ..."

It was indeed twice, you remembered correctly.

When the archer heard Qi Qin's words, he turned around and looked at Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi with a resentful look.

Ji Xuan expressionlessly pushed Qi Qin away with his elbow, saying, " That's normal. I often see familiar people, but I usually don't say it out loud – Stand still! "

Qi Qin, who had been sticking to Ji Xuanyi, quickly stood up straight.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the archer coldly.

Archer: "..."

Suddenly I had an urge to kneel down and admit my mistake!

But I was the one who was killed! Why should I admit my mistake?

The archer turned his head away with tears in his eyes, not daring to look at them again.

Wanshi Shengyi gathered them together, told them what to do next and gave them money. After waiting for less than two minutes, the remaining few people gathered. Fengyuqiqi ran over, still panting, and no one knew where he came from.

After a few people talked to each other and almost understood what their tasks were, they all formed a team and prepared to set off.

Wanshi Shengyi said cautiously: " Brother Ji, didn't you say that you would leave one person in the city? Who will stay between you and Brother Tianxia? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " We two will not act separately. I will just team up with another person. "

Wanshi Shengyi laughed dryly and said, " Is that so? Then you can form the team. "

Apart from the three artists who were stranded outside, the only people Ji Xuanyi knew in Green Forest City were Ze Yu Sishui and the other three, and of course they were the ones to form a team now.

Fortunately, these three people had finished the dungeon today and were running quests outside. After receiving Ji Xuanyi's application, they immediately agreed. However, after coming in, they were shocked by the number of people in the team and asked Ji Xuanyi what big thing he was going to do.

Ji Xuanyi simply replied to the three people: " We will go to the wild map to rescue people, and you three will serve as coordinates in the city. "

[Ming Shao] : ??? What the hell? Where are you going?

[Qing Feng Bu Fu] : Xiao Ji, are you crazy? That's a wild map! Isn't it good to be alive?!

[泽于似水] : What?! Wilderness map? I want to go too! I want to go too!

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Although Ming Shao and Qing Feng Bu Fu's performance was a little exaggerated, it was at least a normal person's reaction. Ze Yu Si Shui, who are you? Are you three years old this year? You have to learn everything others do!

Ji Xuanyi was hesitating about what to say to them when he saw Ze Yu Sishui's reply coming again.

[泽于似水] : They won't let me go! QAQ !

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi really wasn't overthinking it. He often felt that when these three people were together, it was like a parent taking their child out on the street, and Ze Yu Sishui was the mentally retarded son.

Ji Xuanyi replied simply: " Then don't go, stay in the city and wait for me to send you news, then go to the city gate and wait for us. "

Ze Yu Sishui was silent for a long time, probably because the three of them had started arguing. Ji Xuanyi had seen these three people quarreling before. They could say anything, including the dwarf pretending to be young, the short-legged rookie, the stingy poor guy, and any other heart-wrenching words. But after the quarrel, they could actually make up as before, which was amazing.

Ji Xuanyi estimated that he would not be able to win this argument with Ze Yu Sishui, because Ming Shao and Qingfeng Bufu together spoke much more frequently than Ze Yu Sishui alone. Sure enough, after a while, message from Master Ming arrived.

[Ming Shao] : We have taught that little brat Ze Yu Sishui a lesson. We won't bother you anymore. Go ahead and be careful.

Among the three, Ji Xuanyi likes Ming Shao the most because he doesn't talk much.

Ji Xuan responded and said to Wanshi Shengyi and the others, " Let's go. "

A group of people marched out of the city in a mighty procession. Feng Yuqi took out a small notebook of the same model as the "Wan Shi Sheng Yi" in a nervous manner, and wrote and drew on it with charcoal pencil as he walked.

Qi Qin asked curiously: " What are you doing? "

Wanshi Shengyi sighed solemnly and said, " Feng Yu is using sketches to record the places we pass by. If anything goes wrong, we can walk back based on his drawings! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

What kind of emotion must Feng Yuqi have? A human camera? Wan Shi Sheng Yi agreed to his commission, didn't he have been brainwashed by Feng Yuqi ?

Ji Xuan thought expressionlessly that just based on the trust between companions, he still admired the other party very much.

Qi Qin: " Wow! Is Feng Yuqi so powerful? If you were there when Yishu and the others got lost, they would have definitely found you. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

No, he should have overthought it. Feelings have nothing to do with trust. It mainly depends on IQ.

To be honest, I really need to find some time to check Qi Qin's IQ. Did his brain get damaged when he traveled through time ?

Qi Qin and Wan Shi Sheng Yi were still holding their breath and watching the wind and rain while painting frantically. Ji Xuan could no longer bear it and said, " At least wait until you can no longer see the city wall before you start. "

The three of them were stunned, and Qi Qin was the first to react: " Xuan Yi is right, there is no need to draw the places where we can see the city wall, right? "

The wind and rain are bleak: "..."

It seems to be true ...

Wanshi Shengyi coughed awkwardly and said, " Let's go, let's hurry up. "

At this moment, Qi Qin regained his intelligence and said to Wanshi Shengyi and the others with a worried look on his face: " It's really not dangerous this time. We won't get lost. There's no need to go to so much trouble ..."

Ji Xuanyi blocked out the noise, lowered his head and opened his friend list, added Yishu and the others to his group, and said to Yishu, " We are already heading out. If you see an arrow on the parchment, send me a private message. "

[Introduction to Art] : Great!!! Thank you so much, Xiaoji! Woohoo ... I almost thought I could never go back.

[Ji Xuanyi] : Well, wait.

When they looked back and could only see the tip of the city wall, everyone slowed down.

Ji Xuanyi said: " To be on the safe side, let's leave one person here, and the rest of us will continue to move forward. "

The people who had been through all the ups and downs discussed it and chose one person to stay.

Ji Xuan looked up and saw that it was the archer.

Archer: "..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi's eyes twitched and he said, " Change it. "

Wanshi Shengyi subconsciously asked: " Ah? Why? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him.

Wan Shishengyi immediately understood what was going on. It turned out that he was worried that the archer would take revenge on him ...

However, Wanshi Shengyi said tactfully: " In fact, almost everyone here has been killed by you two. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin: "..."

Wanshi Shengyi smiled awkwardly and said, " We are also moving forward. It's okay. Our brothers in Wanshi Fengyu will not betray their brothers even if they want revenge! "

After saying that, he quickly added, " Of course, we don't want revenge. We are all brothers, hahahahahaha ..."

No one joined in his laughter, and the situation became even more awkward.

After a long while, Ji Xuanyi finally said, " Okay, let's go. "

Wanshi Shengyi finally breathed a sigh of relief and told the archers to stand still and not run around, then he led Ji Xuanyi and the others forward.

Everyone slowed down and dispersed under Ji Xuanyi's command, always paying attention to the position of their companions and tentatively moving forward. Ji Xuanyi did not look at the road, but held Qi Qin with one hand, staring at the chat bar, waiting for the news from Sleepy Cat.

After about ten minutes, Wanshi Shengyi had already started wiping his sweat, and the people around him also looked at Ji Xuanyi frequently. It was obvious that they had gone too far , and everyone no longer felt safe. Even though the blue arrow showing the coordinates of teammates was still on the parchment, some people were unwilling to move forward.

Wanshi Shengyi looked at the small notebook in his hand, his face pale and miserable, and finally couldn't help but said: " Brother Ji, this ... this seems a bit too far , should we go back? "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, looked up at him and found that the other party did look very nervous.

Although I told you that you can retreat at any time if you feel something is wrong, but you have come so far , it won't be long before you run into him ...

Just as Ji Xuanyi was hesitating , he saw a private chat about Introduction to Art in his chat bar.

[Introduction to Art] : I see arrows!!! I see them!!! Aa ...

Ji Xuanyi breathed a sigh of relief and said to Wanshi Shengyi, " We have found the border line. Thank you for your help. "

Wan Shishengyi was worried that Ji Xuanyi would get mad because of his retreat at the last minute, so he heaved a sigh of relief when he heard this, and almost sat on the ground, saying repeatedly: " It's not a bother, it's my duty! "

Ji Xuanyi looked down at the parchment. The blue arrows representing Ze, Yu Sishui and the other two were still on the paper. He said to Qi Qin, " Stand here and don't move. "

Qi Qin nodded, and Ji Xuanyi let go of him and strode forward until he crossed a certain point. The arrows on his parchment belonging to Qi Qin and his team suddenly disappeared, leaving only the three on the outside and the one next to them. Then he said to Wan Shishengyi: " Thank you for your hard work. You can go back first. The two of us will stay here. "

After hearing Ji Xuanyi's words , Wanshi Fengyu and several others said hello to Wanshi Shengyi and started running back in a hurry , fearing that some unexpected event would suddenly occur and the blue arrow on the map would disappear.

Feng Yuqi looked sincere as he handed his notebook to Ji Xuanyi from a distance and said seriously, " If anything goes wrong, you can follow this and walk back. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi's mouth twitched, and he almost told Feng Yuqiqi to get out . Fortunately, before he exploded , Qi Qin came over, took the small notebook with a puzzled look on his face, and said to Feng Yuqiqi: " Thank you so much , we will be careful. "

Fengyu nodded at him sadly and said sincerely: " I hope it can help you. Take care! "

Qi Qin was about to say something to express his thanks , but he was facing Ji Xuanyi, and with a strong desire to survive that could clearly see the other party's expression, he interrupted their conversation, interrupted , grabbed Feng Yuqi's arm, and said repeatedly: " That's it, that's it , we're leaving first, good luck to you two, brother Ji , chat with me if you have anything else! Bye, bye ..."

Feng Yuqi was dragged away by Wan Shishengyi all the way . Ji Xuanyi could vaguely hear the other party's dissatisfied voice , but the physique difference between the mage and the swordsman was too big. Under the pull of Wan Shishengyi, Feng Yuqi was taken away like floating catkins.

Qi Qin also realized something, turned his head and looked at Ji Xuanyi, and was frightened.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi walked over, raised his leg and kicked Qi Qin on the calf. Qi Qin did not feel Ji Xuanyi's strength through the leg armor. He stood straight, stunned for two seconds, and then as if he suddenly realized something, he quickly made an unstable movement.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Fuck Power Five!

Ji Xuan hit Qi Qin with a hammer, and then walked back to his original position while Yishu was panicking and saying " , The arrow is gone! "

Although the two people were standing face to face, there was no arrow belonging to each other on the parchment, which was a bit strange.

Ji Xuan focused his attention on the three artists who were closer to the outside. He didn't know what was wrong with them and how they had walked so far . Wasn't it said that the camp was actually quite close?

Ji Xuanyi waited there for nearly ten minutes. Lian Ze and Yu Sishui sent messages to ask them why they hadn't returned yet. Only then did he see the private message from Introduction to Art.

[Introduction to Art] : Xiao Ji, no, we can't get through!

Ji Xuanyi was stunned and asked, " What do you mean? "

There is an arrow pointing the direction, why can't I get there? It's not a maze.

[Introduction to Art] : I don't know what's going on!

The three artists followed them to the outskirts of the camp where they were stationed. The reason they suddenly lost them was that there were high walls made up of trees outside the camp. They went a little deeper and lost them.

After that they went back a little, but then because the rope broke and they were unsure of the direction, they stayed where they were.

Yishu had committed suicide once, so it didn't take her long to go back and find Ah Miao and Xiaotui. She was very sure that the place where the three of them were was actually very close to the outskirts of the camp. It could be said that they could get outside by just passing through two walls.

But why are these two walls so difficult to pass through!

They walked in the direction of the blue arrow on the parchment, and they were clearly going around the wall when they encountered it. However, after walking for ten minutes, there was still a wall in front of them.

Introduction to Art told Ji Xuanyi the current situation of the three people, and Ji Xuanyi was a little unsure.

This really is like a maze.

Generally speaking, if players accidentally come across an unopened plot or map, the normal situation should be that they will not be able to trigger the tasks and dialogues that could have been triggered. How could they be forced to stay in one place like Yishu and the others?

This was obviously not the online game routine he had experienced before.

But it's also normal. If the settings of a holographic online game were the same as those of a keyboard online game, it would be so boring, Ji Xuan thought.

Although most players avoid wild maps, it is only because the maps are not open and they will get lost. The wild maps themselves do not have any danger except for the unknown existence of high-level monsters. Because even if there are dangers in the plot, they should not be triggered by them at this time. Since the three people in Introduction to Art were left there, it proves that there must be some task or easter egg there.

Ji Xuanyi told Yishu his speculation and asked them to calm down and stay still.

Art really calmed down quickly and asked immediately: " Is it hidden? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

If this person was in front of him now, let alone a girl, even if she was a futanari, she would be killed and sent back to the Novice Village!

Ji Xuanyi replied coldly: " Okay, you take your time to find the hiding place, I'll go back first. "

[Art Introduction] : I was wrong! I don't dare anymore! Xiao Ji! Boss! We'll just wait here and not go anywhere! Please lead us out quickly ...

Ji Xuanyi replied: " I don't even know what the wall you're talking about looks like, how can I give orders? "

[Introduction to Art] : QAQ !

[Ji Xuanyi] : ... you are not allowed to learn from the world.

[Introduction to Art] : I won't learn it! Xiao Ji, I know you must have a way, help me!

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and replied, " How high is that wall? Is it possible to build a human wall and climb out? "

[Introduction to Art] : It's not too high. For the three of us magic professions, the plan of building a human wall seems to lack the strength attribute to implement ... Let's try it first, wait! After a while.

[Introduction to Art] : Stacked up!

[Introduction to Art] : No!

Ji Xuanyi frowned and asked, " What's wrong? "

I don't know if the person fell or something, but it took a long time before they responded.

[Introduction to Art] : The wall is not high, but there is an air wall above it, which seems to only allow us to walk out with our legs.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and replied, " I understand. Stay where you are and wait. "

Qi Qin was far away , looking at Ji Xuanyi with a frown and anger, and asked cautiously: " What's going on? Why haven't Yishu and the others come yet? "

Ji Xuanyi sent a message to Ze Yu Sishui and replied: " They are trapped and can't get out. "

" Ah? " Qi Qin asked worriedly, " What should we do? What is trapping them? "

" Labyrinth, " Ji Xuanyi looked up at him and said, " Let Ze Yu Sishui and Ming Shao come here to help us as signposts. Let's go to the art area to take a look. "

Qi Qin was stunned and asked with a strange look on his face: " We are going to find art? "

" Yeah. " Ji Xuanyi finished sending the message, put his hand down, and looked up at him: " What's wrong? "

Qi Qin had a complicated expression : " I am very happy that Xuanyi is willing to take such a big risk for his friend, but this is too dangerous. It is better for me to go alone. Xuanyi, you and Ze Yu Sishui just wait here. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Seeing the other party's indescribable expression, Qi Qin hesitated and said: " What's wrong? Did I say something wrong again? "

Ji Xuanyi was silent for a moment, then said, " I have two questions. "

Qi Qin: " Ah? "

" First of all, if you're going alone, are you sure you're not going to get lost with Yishu and the others? "

Qi Qin: "..."

That makes sense. If it was really in the wild, Qi Qin could still use his experience of traveling around to figure out the direction. The problem is that this is in a game, and whether that common sense is useful or not is another matter. The most important thing is that Art and the others are locked up in a maze-like place. If Qi Qin goes in, he will just be sending food ...

Maybe they won't even see Art and will get lost. If things go wrong, Ji Xuan might have to run to two places to pick up the two people ...

" There is one more important thing, " Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " You are too happy too early. Don't get my purpose wrong. I just want to see what the Easter egg over there is. "

Qi Qin: "..... QAQ ! "

Ji Xuanyi pretended not to notice his expression and said, " Although it is unlikely to be hidden, it is hard to say whether there is any unusual reward. "

Qi Qin said firmly: " It doesn't matter. Even if it's just a casual friendship, I believe Xuan Yi will change. "

Ji Xuanyi: " Oh, then you should do your best. "

Qi Qin: "..."

Because of his short legs, Qingfeng Bufu was not suitable for traveling, so he stayed in the city as a coordinate, while Ming Shao and Ze Yu Sishui took advantage of their long legs and quickly rushed towards Ji Xuanyi and the others.

At first, Ming Shao was very reluctant to set foot on the wild map. He was not a junior high school student and was not that curious. The main reason was that Ji Xuanyi promised to help him enchant all his equipment without him having to provide the materials. So he gritted his teeth and followed.

There was no other way. Although he was rich now, he had a rich man around him who had the same agility attribute as him, so he couldn't get top-notch equipment at all. Of course, he couldn't miss out on rare things like enchantments.

Not to mention Ze Yu Sishui, he had dreamed of taking a look at the wild map from the beginning. Qingfeng Bufu and the others had originally told him to continue dreaming, but he didn't expect Ji Xuanyi to suddenly summon him. He was so happy that he seemed to fly to the sky. When he ran out, he was running at full speed, using the teleportation skill desperately.

Ming Shao's speed was not as fast as his, but fortunately the CD of the accelerated run was only 25 seconds, so he could barely catch up with him. This prevented Ze Yu Sishui from getting lost in his complacency.

But not getting lost is one thing, but letting it fly away to the point of staring at the parchment instead of looking at the road is another.

When Ji Xuan saw Ze Yu Sishui, the other party was staring at the parchment, running forward with his head tied up. Ming Shao was trying very hard to ask Ze Yu Sishui to run slower, but the latter completely ignored him.

When Ji Xuan saw Ze Yu Sishui's speed, he frowned. He just raised his hand and was about to tell Ze Yu Sishui that he could stop, but he saw the other party teleported and rushed forward three meters, then without slowing down, his big head slammed into Qi Qin's armor with a bang.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Even Qi Qin couldn't hold it in and swayed for a bit. Let alone Ze Yu Sishui, the fragile little guy almost turned into white light and flew back to the resurrection point, then fell to the ground with a thud .

" Fuck! " The noise was so horrible, just like a car accident. Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but curse: " Don't kill anyone! "

Ming Shao arrived two seconds later and said quickly: " It's not that serious! Ze Yu Si Shui! Hey! Are you okay? "

Qi Qin also quickly turned around and pulled Ze Yu Si Shui up. He saw that the other party was already stunned. He was frightened and shouted: " He seems to be stupid! "

Ming Shao and Ji Xuanyi were both shocked. Before they could say anything, Ze Yu Sishui recovered and opened his eyes to hear these words. He said " Pooh " with a frown on his face: " You are the stupid one! "

Although Qi Qin was stupid, Ji Xuan was upset when he heard others say that, and said, " How can you be so smart as to bump into a tree? "

Qi Qin: "..... ??? "

Ze Yu Sishui wanted to say something, but smacked his lips. He still didn't dare to argue with Ji Xuan, so he had to get up from the ground.

Judging from the sensitivity of the movement, it seems that there is indeed nothing wrong.

That's right, if the injuries sustained in the game could affect real life, there would be no point in playing this game.

Young Master Ming also breathed a sigh of relief and said, " If you really get into trouble, what will I do ..."

" Did He Qingfeng live up to his promise? " Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but ask.

Ming Shao frowned: " What are you talking about ..."

Ji Xuanyi looked away as if nothing had happened: " It's nothing, you two just stand where Tianxia and I are standing and wait for us to come back. "

Ze Yu Sishui immediately ran to Ji Xuanyi's side and stood there, watching the blue arrow in the city on the parchment disappear, and shouted excitedly.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ming Shao also took over Qi Qin's position and said to Ji Xuanyi: " Don't forget the enchantment on your whole body. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " I'll do it for you when this is done. Ze Yu Si Shui, don't run around, especially don't leave Ming Shao's sight, do you hear me? "

Although Ze Yu Sishui was very curious, he understood what Ji Xuanyi said. If he did something stupid here, he might lose all these people. He was serious for a second and said, " Don't worry, I won't run around! "

Ji Xuanyi nodded, waved to Qi Qin, and said, " Let's go. "

Looking at the blue arrows on the parchment representing the three artists, the further he walked, the more Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but feel that Introduction to Art was really brave. It was almost half an hour's journey from here to the city gate. When everyone was being secretive about the wild map, she actually dared to run so far just for a hidden place .

But then again, everyone has their own way and goals of playing games. A PVP cancer like him who kills people all day long may not have as much fun playing games as Art Introduction, so he has no right to complain about others.

Just when Ji Xuanyi felt that he had walked too far, Qi Qin looked around and said happily: " I saw it! "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment and looked up. Sure enough, not far in front of them, there appeared a towering wall of trees, about three or four meters high, completely surrounded by trees, with some green branches on it. Because it was too similar to the surrounding vegetation, it was easy to overlook its existence if you were not careful.

Ji Xuanyi lowered his head and sent a message to the Art Overview: " We saw the tree wall. "

[Art Introduction] : See, it's not that high, right? But the air wall is really annoying.

[Ji Xuanyi] : Yeah.

After a while, Introduction to Art responded.

[Introduction to Art] : WTF ?!?!?! Did you see that?! You came over here?! Holy shit!
Don't come in, Xiaoji, you can't get out if you come in!

[Ji Xuanyi] : I'm already in.
[Introduction to Art] : No!!!

Yishu sent out a lot of nagging words again, and Ji Xuanyi simply stopped reading them. He had already stepped into the entrance of the tree wall and was looking around.

There are roads in front, on the left, and on the right, and there are corners. It's definitely a maze.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment, tapped Qi Qin, and said, " Where is Feng Yuqi's book? "
Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, and as he was pulling out the map, he said, " He only drew the part from the invisible city wall to the border line. It won't be used here, right? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... I'll send you a box of walnuts tomorrow, remember to eat them on time. "

Qi Qin didn't care why Ji Xuanyi suddenly changed the subject. His eyes lit up and he asked, " Why did you suddenly buy me food? "

Ji Xuanyi: " It nourishes the brain. "

Qi Qin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi took the notebook from Qi Qin and found that as he had guessed, Feng Yuqiqi subconsciously put the charcoal pencil in the notebook after finishing the painting.

He could draw a simple map. As long as his sense of direction was correct and there were no other settings in the maze, he could easily lead the three people out.

Ji Xuanyi flipped through the last few pages before he found the paper that had not been drawn on and began to record the roads on all sides.

Qi Qin looked down, but didn't understand what Ji Xuanyi was drawing, so he had to try hard to follow Ji Xuanyi to avoid getting lost.

After walking about two intersections, the two of them vaguely heard the sound of someone talking.

A female voice said: " He stopped replying to me, he must have closed the chat channel ... It's all my fault, this time Xiao Ji and the others were also tricked into it. "

Another female voice said: " I've said it so many times, the three of us are all responsible, don't always blame yourself, and you have to believe in Xiao Ji, he is so capable, there must be a way. "

There was another man, his voice was very weak: " Now we can only rely on the big guys. Although I am salty, I have never thought of playing the holographic online game as a wilderness survival game ... "

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin looked at each other and raised their voices slightly: " Art? Ah Meow? Calf? "

There was silence for a moment on the other side of the tree wall, and then a burst of screams broke out immediately. Xiao Ji, Big Brother, Big Thigh, all kinds of names popped up, it was a mess.

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " Be quiet, this is their territory, you don't think they have no hearing, do you? "

The screaming stopped abruptly.

Ji Xuanyi was not in a hurry to move forward. He slowly drew the surrounding path, then took Qi Qin around two corners and found three people huddled together in a blind corner.

Art The way they looked at Ji Xuanyi was as if a girl who had married far away and suffered injustice suddenly met her family. Their eyes were filled with tears. They rushed over with a cry , some hugged their arms, some hugged their thighs, and began to cry.

Although the three of them were all delicate magicians, Ji Xuanyi was also a warlock, and he was almost knocked down by this pounce. Fortunately, Qi Qin was right behind him and quickly caught him and hugged him tightly.

Ji Xuanyi fell into Qi Qin's arms, frowning as he pulled the three men off him.

Art cried, " I thought I would never see you again! "

Ah Miao also whimpered: " We have been trapped in there for two days, and our art grade has dropped a level. This is terrible! "

Xiaotui wanted to cry too, but Ji Xuanyi kicked him away in disgust.

It took Yishu a long time to finally calm down. He looked up at Ji Xuanyi and the others, was stunned for a moment, and said strangely: " Tianxia, why are you ..."

Qi Qin was confused and asked: " What? "

Introduction to Art: " How can you dress like a fool? "

Qi Qin: "..."

The three artists had not met Ji Xuanyi and the others for a long time. In the past period of time, Ji Xuanyi and the others had been obsessed with dungeons with Ze Yu Sishui and the others, so they did not know that Qi Qin had changed his equipment.

Qi Qin thought that the three days of being laughed at by Ze Yu Sishui and the others was over! Unexpectedly, it was brought up again by the Introduction to Art! How angry!

Facing Yishu's strange gaze, Ji Xuanyi coughed twice and said, " He just changed his equipment ... Are you guys going to leave or not? "

" Let's go, let's go! " Xiaotui hurriedly squeezed up and said, " I don't want to stay here anymore. It's even more boring than doing a mission! "

Qi Qin was stunned and said, " Shall we leave now? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't react and said, " You still want to celebrate the New Year here? "

 " No, " Qi Qin wondered, " You are not here to look for Easter eggs ... Oh! "

Qi Qin quickly said: " Nothing, let's go! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

So what does that knowing look mean?

In order to prove that he was not hypocritical, Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Send them out first, and then we will go in to look for the Easter eggs. "

Qi Qin nodded immediately: " Okay. "

Art said: " How do I get out? I clearly remember that this place is very close to the outside, but I just can't get out. "

Qi Qin and Ji Xuan looked at each other, and Ji Xuan said, " You are right, this place is indeed very close to the outside. "

Yishu said: " That's the problem! There are arrows on the parchment pointing the way. We have been walking for so long, there is no way we can't get out. After all, we hardly ever turn back. We have been moving forward most of the time. There is no way we can't get out! "

Chapter 48

Introduction to Art was so exciting that she said the same sentence twice . Ji Xuanyi certainly would not disbelieve her.

But no matter what , you still have to give it a try.

Ji Xuanyi took out a small notebook and said to them, " If you can't get out , either there's something wrong with my sense of direction or there's something wrong with this maze. "

Art Introduction said categorically: " There must be something wrong with the maze! "

The calf also followed the dog leg and said: " That's right, that's right, how could there be a problem with the boss! "

Introduction to Art: "..."

Introduction to Art: " Although I usually like to play the song "Xiao Ji La", the one I just said is not true. "

Shank: "... Okay. "

" But what Xiaotui said is not wrong, " Art Introduction leaned over to take a look at Ji Xuanyi's drawing, but didn't understand it: " I think you can rule out the first condition. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said calmly: " Well, I was just saying it , I don't really think so. "

Introduction to Art: "..." Okay. "

hesitate at all , and led Qi Qin and Art Introduction through the maze. However, after just two or three minutes , he stopped.

Art Introduction expected it , sighed, looked at her, and said to Ji Xuan: " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuan closed the notebook expressionlessly: " I am sure I am not in the wrong place. "

But the place where the exit was supposed to be turned into a solid wall of trees.

Art said dejectedly: " What should we do ... Are we really going to be locked up in here and never be able to get out? "

Ah Miao didn't know what to say , so she just patted her shoulder comfortingly.

Ji Xuanyi was not worried at all , and said calmly: " It's easy to get out. "

Art was stunned and asked hurriedly: " How do we get out? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Go out and die. "

Art was stunned for a moment , then immediately reacted: " Ah! Yes! The resurrection point is outside! "

Ah Miao was startled and said, " But if you die, you will lose a level. We are all over level 30. Losing a level is really a loss. If we just complete the missions, it will take three or four days to level up again, right? "

The calf raised his hand weakly and said, " It doesn't matter. I don't have enough experience to level up. "

This is true. Xiaojiao is now level 25. When he was at this level before, you might think that dropping a level is terrible, but considering the average level of players now, there is no difference between Xiaojiao dropping this level and not dropping it.

It's all salted fish anyway.

Ah Miao: "... Okay, it's up to you to decide. "

Art had already dropped a level before, and if he dropped another level, he would be at least a week behind the rest of the group. He didn't know how long he would have to work overtime to catch up, so he asked, " Is there no other way? "

" Yes, " Ji Xuan said, t be such a'There won " bug -like deadlock in the game . We will be complained about. Since the maze won't let us out, it certainly won't stop us from entering. "

" The second method is to go in, figure things out, and then come out, " Ji Xuanyi said, " After all, the worst outcome is to be demoted. "

As soon as these words came out, all three of them, including Xiaotui, breathed a sigh of relief. Levels are accumulated by completing tasks bit by bit. No one wants to die unless it is necessary. Although Ji Xuanyi said that you may lose levels if you go in, it is better than having to die before you can get out.

After two ups and downs in his mood, he no longer had the urge to jump around, so he whispered, " Then let's go inside? "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " I don't know how long it will take. I'll let Ze Yu Sishui and the others know first. "

Ji Xuanyi did not explain the matter too clearly, fearing that Ze Yu Sishui would go crazy again and that Ming Shao would not be able to control him alone. He only said that he might be back late, and then promised them a wave of benefits and asked them to hold on for a while.

After making sure there were no problems with the road signs back to the city, the five of them changed direction and started walking inside.

Just as Ji Xuanyi expected, they returned to their original place very easily. If this maze really wanted to trap them to death, then no matter which direction they walked in, they would be trapped in a maze. Since it was so easy to walk inside, then the setting of this maze should be that the people entering must go to the base.

Even if you don't get any rewards this time, you should be able to get a glimpse of the subsequent game plot, which may help you find hidden tasks in the future.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and asked Yishu, " What do you think of this place? "

The purpose of the Art Introduction Course was to hide, and although the preparation time was very tight, she should have some simple guesses.

Art nodded and said, " Because we have seen that child. Didn't I tell you that her ears are pointed and don't look like a human's? "

Ji Xuanyi said " hmm " .

Art said: " And when she traded food with Xiaoshan, she specifically said she didn't want meat, which means that their race should be vegetarian. This is the only thing I can think of. A Western fantasy background, pointy ears, good looks, living in the forest, and a vegetarian diet ... It must be a fairy or an elf or something like that. "

" But I'm more inclined to think it's an elf, " Yishu said seriously, " After all, the child looks about eleven or twelve years old, but he's already almost taller than his calf. "

He was shot in the knee and quickly straightened his back, emphasizing: " I am hunchbacked. You know what hunchback is? My real height is not much different from my thigh! "

Ji Xuan, who is 1.78 meters tall, looked at his calves expressionlessly.

Calf: " Okay, even if it's ten centimeters, I'm still 1.7 meters tall when I wear shoes! "

Art said: " You are only taller than Ah Miao. I am 1.7 meters tall even without shoes. "

Suddenly, Ah Miao, who was at the bottom of the list, said: "..."

Ah Miao was speechless: " Is this the time to attack each other's height? Can we discuss something serious? "

Art came to his senses, dropped his calf, and said to Ji Xuan: " Anyway, a height of nearly 1.7 meters is definitely not the setting for a petite race like fairies, so they must be elves. "

Ji Xuan nodded. There were many mentions of the elves in some of the games he had played. In addition to being the basic race for players and being a choice for all professions, some of them were directly set as archers.

If the elves in this game were also set as archers, it would be very unfriendly to Qi Qin, especially when his level could crush them.

Not to mention the weak and delicate mages and the strength-type knights, Qi Qin should not be too relaxed when killing these professions, but it is different for the agility-type.

There is no need to mention the assassin. Although he is fast, he is a melee profession. For other swordsmen, they can also fight him if they figure out the routine. For Qi Qin, it is even easier. The only difference is that if the assassin wants to run, Qi Qin can't catch up.

The problem lies with the archer profession. They are long-range . If it is not a sneak attack, Qi Qin will not only be unable to catch up with them, but will also be attacked like a kite.

Forget about ordinary archers. Ji Xuanyi believes that even if Qi Qin can't catch up with them, he can at least dodge their arrows. But it's different for high-level archers. Just look at the two maximum-level swordsmen at the gate of the Green Forest City Lord's Mansion, you will know that their attributes have great bonuses, whether it is strength or speed. It will be difficult for Qi Qin to block the attacks of those two swordsmen. The appearance of a profession like archers will only make things worse.

Now I can only hope that I won't have to fight once I get in.

Ji Xuan thought about it and asked again: " Anything else? "

Art thought for a moment and said, " I still have one question that I can't figure out. "

" explain. "

" The one who told Xiaotui that she would come here to exchange food for ten days, and then she would leave after ten days, " Yishu said, " When she said leave, did she mean she would come back after a while, or did she mean she would leave here completely? "

Ji Xuan looked at her for a while and said, " I guess it's the latter. "

" No matter what work it is, elves would not be reduced to trading food with humans.

Moreover, this settlement is too close to Green Forest City. Even if it is an unopened wild map, elves should not appear in such a place. Something must have happened, " Ji Xuanyi thought

for a while and speculated: " Maybe it is related to the main storyline. The evil god invades the magic continent or something. The elves will definitely suffer. "

Yishu looked at him in astonishment: " As expected of a big shot, you already know the main plot? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Isn't it like this in novels? "

Art: "....."

Ji Xuanyi pretended not to see the other person's eyes and said, " Anyway, the elves probably ran to this kind of place because they were in trouble. I suspect there are other races in other places. Just like in the dungeons, every city – no, that's a bit too much. It should be three cities in each series. There will probably be similar plots. The elves, dwarves, and other messes will all seek help from the players in slightly hidden places, probably to remind us that the main storyline is developing. "

" These elves have been here for ten days. If they decide to leave, they will probably go to the other two cities under the Wood City, Red Leaf City or Purple Flower City. "

The crowd was dumbfounded and had no idea how he could come up with so much information. Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " This is all a routine. You will understand it after playing the game more. "

Art sighed: " Is this the difference between the big guys playing games and me playing games? What have I been playing for all these years ..."

" But how does this help our current situation? " Qi Qin, who didn't understand a word, couldn't help but ask.

Everyone looked at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi: " If it doesn't help, can't you tell me? "

Qi Qin quickly said: " Yes, yes. "

Ji Xuanyi said, " There's nothing much to say about their current situation. The fact that the little girl would go looking for humans to trade with proves that they don't hate humans that much, but they didn't seek help from humans when they were forced to wander outside, and they kept their information hidden, and even built a maze outside their base. They definitely won't be very friendly to intruders like us. "

The calf asked fearfully, " Will they attack us? Is the level of the wild map very high? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " There's a high probability that they will attack us. It's hard to say what their level is. Who knows if they are set to be ordinary soldiers or elites? "

Xiaotui said with a sad face: " What should I do? "

Ah Miao comforted him: " Don't worry, you can get back on track in a day or two, don't be afraid. "

Calf: " I'm not comforted ..."

Art suddenly remembered something and said to Ji Xuan: " Oh, I almost forgot how much money you spent on hiring someone to help you. I'll pay you back. "

Ji Xuanyi looked at the road and said, " Twenty gold. "

Art: "....."

Twenty gold coins almost took up half of her small treasury.

However, he had brought this upon himself and he had to bear the consequences. Yishu gritted his teeth, took out the money, and handed it to Qi Qin while covering his eyes.

Ji Xuan laughed, and Yishu sniffed and said to Ji Xuan: " Little Ji, let's save some money in the future, okay? "

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows: " This is the money I spent to save you. Do you think your account is not worth twenty gold? "

Art said without hesitation: " Of course not! "

Ji Xuanyi: "... Okay."

Xiaotui looked at the large transaction between the two and said tremblingly: " Boss, next time I ask you for help, remember to refuse me. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " That's what I've always planned. "

Calf: "..."

Somehow it was even more desolate.

Walking in is much easier than walking out. Ji Xuanyi even has the illusion that every road leads to the end.

The five people walked for less than ten minutes before they saw the exit of the maze, and behind it were lush vegetation and countless busy adult elves.

It was indeed similar to what Ji Xuanyi had guessed. They seemed to be packing their luggage and preparing to go to the next place.

" So many people? " Xiaotui whispered, " Then the food that the little girl asked me to exchange for food is not enough. "

Ji Xuanyi said, " Maybe there is another plot, but it's not important. Anyway, I want to tell players that something like this is happening. If you don't follow along with Yishu, when the main plot is announced, you will suddenly realize something and go to the forum to brag about how awesome the details of this game are. Understand? "

The calf opened his mouth and nodded stupidly.

Yishu and A-Miao also had their mouths open, but unlike Xiaotiao, their mouths were almost drooling.

" Oh my god, " Yishu slurped his saliva, grabbed Ah Miao and said excitedly, " As expected of the elves, there are so many long-legged handsome guys ... Xiaoji, Xiaoji, do you think it's possible to bring one or two back and keep them in the room? "

Ji Xuanyi was so shocked by this idea that he was speechless for a moment. After a long while, he looked at them with strange eyes and said, " Wake up, this is not an otome game. Have you read the game agreement? You will be sued if you do that kind of thing. "

Ah Miao was not giving up and said, " We are not doing anything, can't we just keep it for fun? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, " No. "

The two girls sighed in regret.

" But he's really handsome ..." Yishu said, his eyes glued to the handsome face.

To be honest, it's really handsome. It's no wonder that Yishu and the others reacted like this. Ji Xuan thought to himself that when the elves' plot really came out, many male players would probably be heartbroken. At least half of the female players in this game would settle down in the elves' territory, give up on upgrading, and live a life of drunkenness and dreams.

It sounds a bit weird ... Ji Xuanyi was shocked by the brothel scene he imagined in his mind. Ji Xuan shook the scene out of his mind and when he turned around, he found Qi Qin looking at him warily.

Ji Xuanyi: "... What? "

Qi Qin said solemnly: " Those people aren't that good looking, are they? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, " Oh. "

Qi Qin: "..." So what does " oh " mean?

Ji Xuanyi said to Yishu: " Don't look at it anymore. We have to find a way to get in and find out what's going on. "

Art finally came to his senses and asked, " How do I get in? "

There were guards outside the elves' camp, but there was only one man, carrying a bow made of plants on his back, and his health bar and level were all question marks.

It is the profession that Ji Xuanyi least wants to encounter, the archer.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " This kind of yellow-named guard will most likely turn into a red-named guard when they see an intruder. We definitely can't go through the main gate. Let's go around and see if we can go in from the side. "

Xuanyi took the lead, followed by Qi Qin. The five of them lined up in a line and tiptoed out of the exit of the maze.

Ji Xuanyi walked in front, slowly pushing aside the dense vegetation to determine the direction to go, while carefully observing the situation in the elf camp, looking for a place where they might be able to sneak in.

They had not moved far when suddenly Ji Xuanyi stopped. Art, who was following behind Ji Xuanyi, almost bumped into him. After stabilizing himself , he asked nervously, " What happened? "

Ji Xuanyi sighed and whispered, " I saw a shorter man entering the camp from another direction. "

Yishu's eyes lit up, and just as he was about to speak, he heard Qi Qin behind him say, " We've been discovered! "

Ji Xuan paused and looked back immediately, only to see that the elf archer who had been standing at the gate of the camp had followed them and was drawing his bow towards them. They discovered it too late. Ji Xuanyi already knew that the arrow was aimed at A Miao, but he was too late to take them to dodge it. The elf's fingers loosened, and Qi Qin had already drawn out his guardian to block in front of A Miao.

The various skills in holographic online games rarely have special effects because they are too fake and can easily distract players from the game, but the arrow shot by the elf brought out a green light.

It's easy to tell with your toes that this proves that this arrow is awesome.

If it was the Qi Qin who entered the City Lord's Mansion at the beginning, he would probably have died even if he took the arrow. But the current Qi Qin was different. He waved his guard at the arrow with all his strength and activated the swordsman's first skill, Sweep.

The huge heavy sword hit the arrow that was less than a finger thick, and it actually made a teeth-grinding sound. If it weren't for the data settings in the game, such a scene would never have happened in real life. Even if Qi Qin went to block the bullet, it would have been useless. Even though Qi Qin tried his best, the arrow finally fell crookedly to the side, creating a one-meter square hole in the ground. However, Qi Qin himself was thrown by the force and hit the wall of the maze on the side.

Fortunately, this wall is stronger than the door of the city lord's house, and no holes were knocked into it.

But it was still difficult. One third of Qi Qin's body was embedded in the wall, and it took him some effort to get up.

Realizing that this monster was more powerful than the guards in front of the City Lord's Mansion and was probably a boss- level monster, Qi Qin immediately shouted, " I'm stopping you, run! "

Ji Xuanyi said without hesitation: " Two priests, heal them fully and continue. Let's go! "

Upon hearing this, A Miao and Yi Shu immediately threw two Holy Light Balls and two Sweet Rains at Qi Qin, and then turned around and ran after Ji Xuan.

Qi Qin who stayed where he was thought he was going to return to the resurrection point, but he didn't expect that two Holy Light Balls would directly heal him to full health with only half of his blood left, and he was still hot from the continuous blood replenishment .

Qi Qin couldn't help but say: " Xuan Yi's healing amount is a bit low ..."

After saying this, Ji Xuanyi's terrifying expression immediately appeared in Qi Qin's mind.

Qi Qin: "... High healing amount is useless, I don't need it, Xuan Yi is better, yes, Xuan Yi is better. "

As he spoke, Qi Qin raised his guard and rushed directly towards the elf archer.

Ji Xuanyi crouched down, trying to hide in the bushes, and walked quickly forward, with the three artists following behind him.

After a long while, Ah Miao couldn't help but worry: " Is the world okay? Should we go back to help him? That monster looks so fierce. "

 " If there is something wrong with him, we will die together when we go back. " Ji Xuanyi said calmly, and glanced at the expressions of the three people behind him. He found that they were all looking at him, with the word " heartless " written on the left cheek and the word " scumbag " written on the right cheek .

Yishu looked up at him and said quietly, " Don't people say that we should die together ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi couldn't stand this kind of look any longer, so he had to explain: " That arrow was obviously an attack using a skill. As long as it's a skill, there will be a CD , understand? Tianxia can block that attack, so the following ordinary attacks are no problem. And to prevent accidents, didn't I ask you to put a hot on him ? "

The three of them just breathed a sigh of relief when Ah Miao said, " That's not right. What if the skill CD is ready? We can't kill him before then, right? "

Everyone came to their senses and started looking at Ji Xuanyi as if he were a heartless man.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

After a while, Ji Xuanyi said slowly: " I don't know if he will die, but I am sure that after you get out, the three of you will die. "

Three people: "..."

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, " Don't worry, he will definitely find a way to get out. I believe him. "

The three of them nodded quickly, expressing their agreement, and highly praised the mutual trust and tacit understanding between the two.

Ji Xuanyi waved his hand, signaling them to stop.

Art patted his chest and said, " Xiao Ji's aura is so strong, I feel like he can compete with my idol. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then he remembered that he had not taken off his vest. He had been with Ze Yu Sishui and the others for a long time, and sometimes he didn't pay much attention to what they said. Fortunately, the Introduction to Art was relatively stupid.

Ji Xuanyi was thinking about it and was about to ask them to keep going forward, when suddenly a familiar chill came from the back of his head. Without time to think more, Ji Xuanyi suddenly rolled to the ground. With a loud " bang ", a huge object brushed past his hand and fell to the ground.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Introduction to Art They were all shocked.

Ji Xuan waved away the soil and looked out. It was indeed Qi Qin. His whole body was almost buried in the ground. Fortunately, he was still breathing. The guardian was not in his hand, and the heavy armor on his upper body had cracks, but the black steel light armor underneath didn't even have a scratch.

Yishu and A Miao also reacted. They had never seen Qi Qin in such a miserable state, so they quickly started to heal him.

Ji Xuanyi stretched out his hand towards Qi Qin. Qi Qin smiled, grabbed his hand and tried to get up. However, he exerted force and pulled Ji Xuanyi down on him. The two of them stared at each other and almost kissed each other.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin: "..."

Art Mu Ran poked Ji Xuanyi's leg with his staff: " Little Ji, make way. You are blocking the Holy Light Ball. "

Ji Xuanyi climbed up from Qi Qin's body with a frown on his face, made way for him, and asked, " Where's the sword? "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment before reacting, and said: " In the bag, I ran to him, and then he used the green skill. Because the distance was very close, the arrow exploded directly. I blocked it with my guard and put it away, and flew here with the force. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Did he see you flying over here? "

Qi Qin said: " No, the force of the arrow blew him away, and I also hit his face with my sword, so he probably didn't see it. "

Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything, the three people who had seen how powerful he was couldn't help but exclaimed, " Fuck, that's awesome ..."

" Is there anyone who can do this? "

" If I hadn't seen you fall down with my own eyes, I would have thought you were telling a story! "

" What Xiao Ji said is true. You really have a way. It's amazing. "

Art couldn't help but say: " I don't even know where to start praising you ... I feel like none of these moves can be done by a human being. "

Qi Qin smiled a little embarrassedly, and Ji Xuan said: " I thought you would first talk about the incident where he slapped his face crooked. "

Yishu was stunned, remembering the size and weight of the guard, and he and Ah Miao reacted at the same time and screamed: " How could you slap someone's face crooked! "

Qi Qin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

For the first time in his life, Ji Xuan couldn't help but roll his eyes and said, " That's enough. Tianxia, are you fully healed? Do you have any other questions? If not, let's go. "

Qi Qin climbed out of the pit, shook off the dirt in his armor, and said, " It's okay, but the equipment seems to be a little broken. "

Equipment breaking down is also something that players often encounter. In addition to situations like Qi Qin where equipment was damaged because the level of the opponent in battle was too high, ordinary deaths and battles will also consume the durability of equipment. However, the durability of equipment in "Domain" is very high. As long as you don't report to the resurrection point every day, the old equipment will generally not break down before replacing it with new equipment.

Correspondingly, if it breaks, the cost of repairing it is also very high. How high is the cost? The money spent on repairing the equipment can almost buy a piece of equipment of the same quality at the trading house.

Although Ji Xuanyi was rich, he was not stupid enough to repair these blue equipment. He looked at the poor blue heavy armor on Qi Qin's body that had several cracks on it and said, " Well, I'll get you a new one when I get back. "

Qi Qin nodded.

The five of them packed up and continued on their way.

Ji Xuanyi did see a shorter figure entering the camp from a distance . It might be a child who had secretly escaped from the elf camp.

But that also proves that there is indeed a way to enter the camp from another direction.

Ji Xuan looked in the direction of the camp. There were people moving around, but they were quite far away and no one noticed them. Also, it seemed that the guard had no intention of informing them. If they were careful, they should be able to sneak in.

As Ji Xuan began to move in the direction he had chosen, Yishu whispered behind him, " Xiao Ji, what are we going to do after we get in? "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and replied, " You can do anything, eavesdrop on the plot, or find out how to get out of this maze, or if you are brave, you can try to chat with him? "

Art was stunned and said, " Should we split up after we go in? "

Ji Xuanyi said as a matter of course: " What else? Do you know how big a target we will be if five people stay together all the time? "

Art frowned and said, " What if we each find intelligence? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Art: "....."

Art covers his face: " I'm sorry, I was so immersed in the game that I forgot it was a game. I'll private message you if I find anything. "

Xiaotui came up and said, " Can I wait for you guys outside? It feels like a horror escape game once I get in there. I hate horror games the most ..."

Ji Xuanyi said indifferently: " It's up to you. "

Ah Miao said: " I think it's best to go in. At worst, I can just go back to the living place. At best, I might be able to find out some information. Don't you want to know the main storyline? "

Xiaotui hesitated for a moment, gritted his teeth and said, " Okay, I'll go in and take a look too! "

As he was speaking, Ji Xuanyi stopped and said, " Look, there it is. "

He raised his hand and pointed, and everyone saw it.

Outside the camp, a hole of moderate size was drilled into the plant fence, through which one could see a lot of linen and wooden debris covering the inside.

Xiaotui thought of something and said, " Walking from here? Could the kid you just saw have sneaked out? "

" He must have sneaked out, and he was most likely the one you exchanged food with, " Ji Xuan said. " This setting is too cliché. The child is either ignorant or too sensible, and sneaked out, and ended up attracting bad guys. "

Calf: "..."

Art: "....."

Ah Miao: "..."

Ji Xuan glanced at them and added expressionlessly: " The bad guys also called their companions. "

Yishu laughed dryly and thought, you are not a companion, you are a boss !

Ah Miao also said: " Let's go in quickly. "

Qi Qin showed a hesitant look on his face and said, " This hole is too small. I can't seem to get in ..."

Ji Xuan glanced at him and learned his lesson this time. He said, " Take off your equipment and put it back on when you go in. "

Qi Qin: " I feel like I can't get in even if I take it off ..."

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment and looked him over.

Qi Qin is over 1.9 meters tall, and looks even taller after he built up his muscles. It is indeed possible that he cannot get in.

However, it is impossible to leave Qi Qin's combat power outside. If the four of them with weak and delicate magic professions go in to take risks, it would be no different from delivering food.

Ji Xuanyi hesitated for a moment and said, " Let's try it first. If it doesn't work, widen the hole a little. "

Only then did Qi Qin nod.

Starting with the smallest, sleepy cat, they crawled in one by one.

The child was estimated to be about 1.7 meters tall, so it was quite easy for the three of them to get in, especially Ah Miao and Xiaotui. There was still a lot of space when they got in, and it was also okay for them. From the beginning of Ji Xuan, they felt a little stuck.

Fortunately, the fabric of his warlock robe was smooth, so although it was a bit tight, he could still get through with a little effort and tilt his shoulder to the side.

Finally, it's Qi Qin.

After Qi Qin took off his armor, there was only a white shirt left inside. He thought that the less he wore, the better, so he was about to take it off. Just as he revealed his abdominal muscles, Ji Xuanyi heard strange noises from three people next to him.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

day!

Ji Xuanyi said with a dark face: " That's it. You can't get through with your clothes on, and you can't get through without them on. Let's try it. "

The three artists were about to protest when they saw Ji Xuanyi's ferocious eyes and immediately fell silent, not daring to speak anymore.

Qi Qin squatted down and just as he put his head in, he got stuck and said quickly: " No, no, I can't get in. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " Lie on the ground, put your hand in, and we will pull you out. "

Qi Qin had no choice but to do as he was told. She passed her hands through the cave entrance to Ji Xuanyi, and Yishu hugged Ji Xuanyi's waist while the other two hugged hers, preparing to pull her in with force.

But there was no way. Qi Qin was so big and his arms were not thin, so he got stuck halfway in.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't believe it and said, "... How did you gain so much weight? "

Qi Qin: " QAQ ! I, I'm exercising! "

It was Ji Xuanyi who asked him to find time to exercise!

Ji Xuanyi also remembered and couldn't help but sigh and said, " There's nothing we can do.

Cut the fence and you go out first, Tian Xia. "

Qi Qin retreated feeling aggrieved, lying on the ground as he watched the four people inside cut the fence to make way for him.

The tool for cutting the fence was taken out by Ji Xuanyi from a mess of materials. It was a very thin and sharp stone called a sharp stone. It was originally used to make equipment for Qi Qin, but now it was just right for cutting the fence.

However, this kind of stone also has a disadvantage, that is, it does not have a handle like a knife, so it is easy to prick your hand. Yishu was in a trance for some reason, and while he was cutting, blood spurted out from his hands. He threw himself a holy light ball without any care and continued cutting.

It took half an hour to finally widen the entrance of the cave and let Qi Qin in.

Ah Miao looked at Yishu's bloodstained sleeves with a frown on his face and said, " You haven't even scratched your hands a few times on your calves. Yishu, what are you thinking about? Why are you so absent-minded? "

Yishu pondered for a moment and said, " Xiaoji also has abdominal muscles on his stomach ..." "

Everyone: "..."

The artist was fascinated: " The waist is so thin ..." "

Everyone: "..."

Qi Qin: " QAQ ! "

Let go of his Xuanyi!

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Do you want to die? "

Art: " I'm sorry I was wrong! "

Ah Miao quickly said: " Can everyone get back to the main point? Now is not the time to discuss this! "

Xiaotui suddenly said calmly: " That's right, let's find a way out of the maze as soon as possible! "

"

Ji Xuanyi let Yishu go for the time being and said, " Let's take a look at the situation outside first.

"

The others all nodded.

The place where they were now was a wooden house. The space was small and it was very crowded for five people to stand together. Judging from the size, this should be the place where the elf child lived alone. No wonder he could sneak out from time to time.

There is only one window in the room, which is probably sealed to prevent people from seeing what's going on inside the room. The only thing left is the door.

Five people crowded together to the door. Ji Xuan opened the door a little and looked outside.

The adult elves were still packing up, but none of them even glanced over here.

Ji Xuanyi whispered: " Strange ..."

Qi Qin said: " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " Why are there no female elves? There are only men here. "

The calf said: " Are they all gay—— "

Art slapped him on the head and whispered, " How can there be such a weird setting! Besides, didn't you see the little girl? How can a gay man have a baby! "

The calf said aggrievedly: " Don't novels say that elves grow from trees? "

Art choked and said, " But there can't be no girls! "

Ji Xuanyi suddenly saw a shorter figure among the busy elves. He patted his calf's head and said, " Look! "

Xiaotui muttered something about patting his head, and looked in the direction Ji Xuan pointed.

An elf girl was looking around among the busy adults, not knowing what she was looking for.

Xiaotui said excitedly: " It's her! The girl who asked me to buy food! "

Yishu couldn't help but glance at Ji Xuanyi, and found that he was also looking at him. He immediately understood what he meant and asked tentatively: " Try to see if the little girl can talk to you? "

Whether she will pay attention to them depends on how much she likes her calves.

Xiaotui patted his chest and said, " There will be no problem! We have been together for ten days . She must still remember me and know that I am the one who gave her food! "

Art said coldly: " It's not giving , it's selling, and it's selling at a high price . My God, what if she always thinks you are a profiteer? "

The calf retorted: " How could you do business with me for ten days if you think I'm a profiteer? "

Art: " You were the only one running outside, weren't you? "

The calf choked and said, " What do you know ... I'm just doing the mission , how can I say I'm selling it! "

Ji Xuanyi: " Kong Yiji, please control yourself. "

Calf: "..."

I feel very wronged.

Ji Xuan said: " It's better to have someone to talk to than to run around like a headless fly. You can give it a try, Xiaotui. "

" That's what I said ..." Art muttered, " But I always have a bad feeling. "

The four of them hid behind the door, leaving Kong Yiji ... Pah! Leaving Xiaotui alone near the crack of the door , with half of his face exposed, praying desperately in his heart that he would look over when he was discovered.

This is really a test of courage. There are elves walking around outside . If you are seen by accident, you will most likely be gone.

Xiaotui held on for ten seconds and didn't see him , so he retracted his face tremblingly and looked at the four people behind the door.

Ji Xuanyi said: " It's only been a short while , continue. "

My calves were about to cry, thinking that I should have just said that I was not familiar with it , why was I arguing with art?

Qi Qin held up the guard and encouraged: " Don't worry , if someone finds you and comes over, I will knock him out! "

The calf said with a sad face: " Boss, he is an archer, he won't come over to kill me! "

That's right ...

Qi Qin put down the guard awkwardly.

Ah Miao said: " It doesn't matter. Only half of your face is exposed. If someone sees you, just close the door immediately. Then, if you flash past, I don't think they will recognize you as a stranger. "

Art said: " A-Meow, please speak with your conscience. With the appearance of Xiao Jiao, he is very recognizable among ordinary people. Among the elves ..."

Ah Miao took one look at Xiao Jiao's moon-like face and couldn't help but be convinced.

Shank: "... Men don't look at faces, okay? Stop attacking my looks! "

Ji Xuanyi said: " It's good that he's recognizable. Other elves may not recognize him, but that little girl will definitely recognize him. Come on, little leg. "

The other three also gave Xiaotui encouraging glances and said in unison: " Keep going, Xiaotui! "

Xiaotui gritted his teeth, thinking that it was no use just hanging his face here, it was too passive. Instead of hanging on the line of death, he might as well give it a try!

Xiaotui opened the door a crack, revealing half of his face, and called out, " Xiao Nuo! "

The doors outside stopped and looked around for the source of the sound. Xiaotui immediately closed the door and leaned against the wall, covering his throbbing chest.

They didn't expect him to be so brave. The other four looked at him in amazement.

The calf was completely weak, and he said with a weak breath: " Were you not discovered? "

This blur was not an exaggeration. His heart was beating too fast and he was almost kicked off the line. Ah Miao hurriedly said, " Shh! Shh! Calf! Hold on! We haven't been discovered! Relax, relax! "

Xiaotui took a deep breath quickly, and after a long time, the system finally lifted the alarm.

Everyone breathed a sigh of relief. If the calf had fallen off the line, it would have taken a long time to crawl back.

Art said: " What's going on outside? "

The calf sniffed: " I'm the one watching again? "

All four of them had an expression of " what else? "

The calf had no choice but to open the door a crack again with grievance.

Perhaps because they didn't see the calf, they returned to their previous behavior, moving things and walking around busily.

" It seems to be okay. " said the calf.

Ji Xuanyi touched his chin and said, It seems that " the AI here is not very high ... The guard at the door should be a boss- level monster, and the ones inside are all miscellaneous soldiers . " Xiaotui looked at the question marks on their heads and couldn't help but say, " Even if they are just ordinary soldiers , monsters of this level are very scary. I can probably kill them one by one. "

This is true.

Ji Xuanyi said: " See how the little girl is doing. "

Xiaotui also reacted and quickly opened the door again, looking for Xiaonuo, only to see that the girl was still standing in the same place as at the beginning, but she was no longer looking around, but was staring at Xiaotui.

Xiaotui was stunned, and happily retracted his head, saying to Ji Xuan: " She saw me! She recognized me! "

Ji Xuanyi asked: " Is she here? "

Xiaotui was stunned and said hesitantly : " It seems not? Let me take another look! "

Ji Xuanyi frowned, and saw the calf sticking out half of its head, looking for a long time, and then retracting it, saying in confusion: " It's gone ... "

" Gone? " Art asked, " What did she do? "

Qi Qin said: " Could it be that she recognized Xiaotui as her benefactor, so she is looking for a way to send us out? "

Ah Miao said: " Not so smart ... "

Ji Xuanyi also said: " She is indeed not that smart. Even if there is a story behind her, she should have only two reactions to our presence here. The first is that she has a high degree of favorability towards Xiaotui and thinks we are lost, so she comes over to ask if we need help. The second is that she has a low degree of favorability towards Xiaotui and thinks we are invaders, so she goes to inform the upper elves. "

Everyone looked at the calf.

The calf said aggrievedly: " Isn't there a third type that's neither too high nor too low? "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " It's impossible for them to ignore us. After all, their function is to advance the plot when necessary. If there really is a moderate favorability, they will probably round it up. Do you think you are 4 or 5? "

Calf: "..."

Art said angrily: " You are allowed to take other people's money! "

The calf fell to the ground, muttering: " You have to pay for what you have done. Let me die. One level for one gold coin. It's worth it. "

Everyone: "..."

Ah Miao said: " Don't give up treatment! We can still save him! "

Ji Xuanyi also said: " That's right, let's go somewhere else before they come. "

The calf said: " Where are you going? There are so many people outside. "

Qi Qin asked: " Shall we go out from the cave again? "

Art said: " If we block the hole, how can we get in? We have to get out of the maze! "

Calf: " Just go back and die! "

Ah Miao: " Don't give up on yourself ... "

The cabin was in chaos, noisy and noisy. Ji Xuan could no longer bear it and said, " Shut up! "

Everyone suddenly became quiet as a chicken.

Ji Xuan said, " All those outside are at the level of miscellaneous soldiers . Although their levels are high, they won't kill anyone instantly. Only Xiaotui and I need to be careful. Let's go out directly. Ah Miao and Yishu should heal as much as possible. Tianxia, you know what you have to do, but be careful, no one should attack. The elves should be a friendly force in the later stages of the main story. Killing them here will affect your reputation. "

Art immediately asked: " What should we do after we get out? "

" Look for someone you can talk to. It's impossible for everyone here to be aggressive. There must be someone you can talk to, " Ji Xuan said. " Everyone, walk in a group. The calf stands in the middle, and the three of us stand on the outside. The world is around us. If anyone attacks us, try to block it. If you can't block the attack, Ah Miao and Art, it's up to you. "

Ah Miao nodded and said, " Okay. "

" Are you ready? " Ji Xuanyi asked.

" alright! "

Ji Xuanyi opened the door, and five people rushed out together, almost breaking the door frame. As expected, the people who were carrying things turned red as soon as they saw them, roared, took out wooden bows and arrows from their backs, and attacked them.

However, the fighting power of these people was obviously not comparable to that of the one at the door. Qi Qin blocked a large number of them with a wave of his guardian. Occasionally, a few that were missed were knocked away by Ji Xuanyi's staff. But his calf was unlucky and was hit by an arrow on the forehead, which almost scared him to death. Fortunately, he still had some blood left and was beaten back by Yishu and Ah Miao in a second.

Ji Xuanyi walked in the front, and the five of them moved forward in a crowded manner. However, there were so many miscellaneous soldiers and monsters in this camp that they could not see clearly where the green names were. Just when Ji Xuanyi was almost irritated by the continuous attacks and was about to go crazy, they suddenly stopped.

The five of them were stunned.

Art said: "The green name appeared!"

Everyone looked towards Yishu, and saw that the little girl who had run away earlier came back, accompanied by a man who was dressed gorgeously and looked noble.

Ah Miao took a breath and said, "Is this the legendary elf prince?!"

Art also said: "The king is also possible, after all, there shouldn't be old people among elves ... Really handsome!"

The three men present: "... Can you please wake up a little."

These two girls are like they will immediately surrender to the enemy if the other party smiles at them !!

Art laughed dryly: "It doesn't exist. It doesn't exist."

Ah Miao also quickly agreed.

At this time, the man next to the little girl started talking, probably in plot mode, and the expression on his face was very vivid.

"The minions of the evil god are spreading across the continent. The proud elves are willing to contribute their strength to fight against the evil god," said Yishu and Ah Miao, with a worried look on their faces. "But the time has not come yet. We are displaced and can only wander around trying to recover. Intruders, you should have paid the price with your lives, but now, I will give you a chance."

"As long as you defeat our most heroic warriors, you can leave here and receive our gifts. Otherwise, please die here!"

Art suddenly woke up and said, "Shit! Their most heroic warrior is not the one at the door?!"

Ji Xuanyi's face also looked ugly.

Generally speaking, if the level is not high enough, the plot cannot be triggered, unless it is an Easter egg or something like that, but now it seems that this is obviously not an Easter egg, it is a life-threatening thing!

If you connect it to the background just mentioned, you will understand that the elves are hiding to recuperate. I guess the setting of this place is that players who break in early will have to die. Only after the level is improved in the later stage or the correct plot is opened can the task here be completed.

The maze that cannot be exited is probably to ensure that it is not discovered in advance by curious players. Otherwise, if the maze can be entered and exited at will, many players will

definitely come to see it, but if they enter, they will die. Unless they are fanatical fans of the plot, most of the remaining players will not approach here.

The calf trembled and said: " Didn't you say there would be an Easter egg? Why do we suddenly have to fight the boss ? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Didn't you hear what he said? There's a gift for winning. If this isn't an Easter egg, what is it? "

" We have to win the fight ..." said the calf.

Yishu took a deep breath and said to comfort himself: " Let's think of it this way. Just treat him as a wild boss . Aren't wild bosses difficult to defeat? And even if you defeat a wild boss , you may not get any loot. The things given here must be good things! "

Xiaotui said: " I heard that the wild bosses drop money. Do they give money away? "

Ah Miao said seriously: " Xiaotui, you should check out the forum more often. This rumor has been debunked a long time ago. The wild boss just has a higher chance of dropping money, but there are times when it doesn't drop money! "

Calf: " Okay, no matter what's lost, thank God if you can win. Thigh! Thigh! It's up to you! "

He stopped talking. He probably knew they couldn't get out unless they committed suicide, so he just waited there for them to come up and talk to him.

Too arrogant ... Ji Xuan thought expressionlessly.

Every time this happens, I feel annoyed that I am not producing anything.

When the little calf saw that they were not moving, he immediately ran to the little girl and said with a sad face: " Xiao Nuo, we are friends after all, right? Can't you help us beg for mercy and ask your uncle to let us go? "

Xiao Nuo didn't react and looked at him with a frown.

Ah Miao was speechless and said: " Xiaotui, wake up! I can't understand what you are saying! " Xiaotui glanced at Xiaonuo who was looking down at him, swallowed his saliva, and said to Xiaonuo: " Um, please, can you help me? "

I understood this sentence.

Xiao Nuo showed a hesitant look on her face. After a long while, she raised her head and said to the man, " Wang, they are not bad people ..."

Xiaotui's face showed joy and he made a gesture of success to Ji Xuanyi.

Art was dumbfounded: " How can this be possible? Wasn't this man called by the little girl? Why is he begging for mercy now? "

Ji Xuanyi said, " Maybe I guessed wrong. This Xiao Nuo obviously has a personality setting. Maybe she thinks that calling people here is helping us? Otherwise, if it were someone else, they would have been shot to death when they came out of the house. "

Art smacked his lips and said, " That's not right. This is obviously asking us to die ..."

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " If you are at a high enough level, then it won't be a problem. However, at our level, it is very likely that we will be killed by the plot . We will die anyway, whether we beg for mercy or not. "

Art said: " Then if we lose the fight later, let's commit suicide together and return to the living world. We can die with dignity ..."

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything. He felt that with Qi Qin around, there was still a chance. Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin who was frowning, and thought, if only I had helped him change his upper body equipment before coming ... Or maybe it was just my own fault for being lazy. As Ji Xuan was thinking, the man spoke: " Noel, I haven't investigated the matter of you sneaking out yet. "

The little girl shrank back and said, " I'm sorry, Wang, but they are really not bad people. " My calf was almost moved to tears by this little girl.

The one called Wang said to the girl gently: " Okay, I believe you, but you know that the rules cannot be broken. "

The king clapped his hands, and a man walked out from the crowd behind him, still covered in dust. It was the boss- level elf archer that Ji Xuanyi and his friends met at the gate.

Obviously, his face has recovered and he no longer has a crooked nose or squinting eyes. However, even the two artists had no time to be happy about this matter. They were completely disheartened. After all, this monster could knock Qi Qin away, so killing them was just a matter of moving one's fingers.

Fortunately, the one who didn't attack them directly, Wang Dao who was standing in the middle, said: " I want you to answer a question for me. "

" Ah? " Xiaotui was stunned, and just as he was about to respond, Ji Xuanyi threw the staff in his hand out, hitting him and making him scream " Fuck !"

This kind of question is mostly asked to give players some slack. It should be that the little girl's words helped them to win. If they answer it wrong, there won't be a second time.

Xiaotui also realized this immediately. He picked up Ji Xuanyi's staff with one hand, covered his mouth with the other hand, and hurriedly ran back behind Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi took the staff handed over by his calf, looked at it, and received: " What's the problem? "

Wang shifted his gaze from his calf to Ji Xuanyi's face and paused for a moment, perhaps trying to determine whether he could continue to take over the job. Then he said, " I want to ask you, which one is more important, family, love, or friendship? "

This is really annoying. Other questions in the same series include which one to choose among money, beauty, and wisdom.

Xiaotui didn't dare to speak, so Yishu came closer and whispered, " Do you think it's possible that all of them are important? Generally speaking, the protagonist's script is written like this, and the correct answer must be unexpected! "

Ah Miao said: " I think it's possible too. "

The calf covered his mouth and nodded desperately.

Qi Qin was already confused, mumbling: " Family, friendship, love ... friendship, love ... "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Most people like Qi Qin have difficulty making choices. Before he pushed himself to death, Ji Xuan hit him on the back with his staff, which made him sober up a little. Then he said to the three artists, " There is no such thing as a protagonist in an online game. This is not a stand-alone game. If you become the protagonist, what will happen to other players? "

That's true. The background setting of the protagonist in most online games is a passerby. Art said: " What should I do? Do I really have to choose one? Which one should I choose? There is no hint at all? "

That's right, for questions like this that have a correct answer, there should definitely be a hint.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the girl named Xiao Nuo, who was looking at him worriedly.

Ji Xuanyi said: " Do you think, if there is a clue here, it might be that Xiao Nuo? "

Xiaotui was stunned and said, " Will she tell us the answer? "

Art was full of black lines: " What are you thinking about? You are not deaf, can't you hear her telling you the answer? "

The calf said aggrievedly: " The boss said she was a hint! "

Art: " Is this the hint? "

Ji Xuanyi was annoyed by the noise and said, " If you can't think of the answer, I'll tell you. If I'm wrong, we'll die together. Don't blame me. "

The other three people hurriedly said: " Don't blame me, don't blame me, I dare not ..."

Ji Xuanyi said directly: " I think it is family affection. "

Wang looked at Ji Xuanyi and smiled: " Good answer. "

As Wang finished speaking, the health bar and level above the head of the guard standing beside him changed. Although it was still red, symbolizing the gap between the player and him, at least the question marks had disappeared.

The three artists screamed: " Fuck! Level 68! "

" I can't take it anymore, I'm going to faint, " Xiaotui held onto Yishu's shoulders and said weakly, " How many zeros are there after his health bar? "

Art said with difficulty: " Six ... five million blood ..."

You know, there are already several teams that can barely clear the Tomb of Ashes, and the last boss only has 3 million HP ...

" Are we going to die here? " cried the calf.

Art said calmly: " Yes, but before I die, I will molest all the handsome guys here, at least I won't lose anything. "

Ah Miao suddenly realized: " What you said makes sense. I want to go too. Will they suddenly attack us? "

The calf said: " I don't know, but I want to go too because of what you guys said. Even though they are all men, it doesn't matter if they are so good-looking. Big Boss, do you want to come with us? "

Qi Qin said quickly: " Xuan Yi is not going! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin took a look at his expression, and said with fear and grievance: " Are you going? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... Fuck you! "

Chapter 50

In fact, Ji Xuanyi was just taking a gamble.

Wang asked the questions after Xiao Nuo pleaded for them . Judging from the image of the elves in most works , questions about love, family , and friendship did not seem like questions they would specially prepare.

That was the question that was asked of them based on what happened to Arnold himself.

If they are really good people, they should at least know what is bothering Xiao Nuo now.

This is the only explanation that makes sense.

That's very simple. At Xiao Nuo's age, the only things that can influence her are family and friendship. If it was friendship, she wouldn't sneak out to buy some food alone. It can only be family , and it may also be related to the fact that there are no female elves here.

But that has nothing to do with what is happening now.

But even if he answered the question correctly , Ji Xuanyi actually had no confidence in his heart . After all, a health bar of five million was really a bit too much.

But he wouldn't commit indecent assault to make his death less painful.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " Since we can see his level and health bar , it proves that he has been weakened . We still have a chance. "

Art leaned against the one who kept rejecting him and said, " What chance? I don't think we have any chance at all. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He strongly suspected that the Introduction to Art was just an excuse for him to do something indecent. This person had absolutely no fighting spirit!

However, in most people's eyes, this situation is a death sentence , and this mentality of art is understandable.

But Ji Xuanyi is not like most people. He knows clearly how strong Qi Qin is . In his opinion , this battle is not impossible to win.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and asked, " Can we team up and fight? "

The king shook his head and said to Ji Xuan, " The duel must be fair . You can choose one person to fight him. "

 " Bah! " Yishu said faintly, " Don't you even look at the health bar and level? It's not fair at all! "

However, despite saying this, everyone's eyes were on Qi Qin.

Not only because Qi Qin is awesome, but also because they have no choice at all. The only other output left here is the calf, and he can't even beat Art ...

Qi Qin also took a step forward and said directly: " Let me do it. "

Wang Dao: " Number one in the world? I understand. Then you will be the opponent of the number one warrior. If you win, you will get a gift from the elves and leave with your companions. If you lose, I'm sorry, you and your companions will die here. "

After saying that, Wang smiled and stared at the two girls: " If you are ready, please let me know at any time. "

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi said: " Are you sure you can win? "

Qi Qin shook his head and said honestly, " I was already half dead after receiving his arrow. Even if there was a gap between his skills, I couldn't deal 5 million damage in such a short time. "

After saying this, Qi Qin said with some sadness: " Xuan Yi, I'm sorry, I can't protect you. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything.

Qi Qin looked up at him and said, " Although we can't beat him, we can still fight our way out of here in a short period of time. I can help you escape alone ... "

" Then what about the maze and reputation? " Ji Xuanyi asked.

Qi Qin was stunned and even more sad: " Then we can only die together ... "

Ji Xuanyi tapped his breastplate with his staff, making a noisy sound that startled Qi Qin.

" This is just a game, " Ji Xuanyi whispered, " Although I don't like it, losing a level doesn't really have that much of an impact. Sober up. "

Qi Qin looked at him pitifully.

Ji Xuan took a look at him and said, " It is certain that he has been weakened, but I don't know to what extent, and whether we can win. Just try your best. "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and added, " You are already my best choice. What you can do, others can't do. What you can't do, others can't do either. I am very satisfied with you, so don't worry too much. "

Ji Xuanyi took off the necklace given by Madam Harman from his neck, put it on Qi Qin's neck, and said: " Although this thing only has a curse resistance, it is the only protective gear I have. Wearing it is better than nothing. "

Qi Qin touched the necklace and looked at Ji Xuanyi with both emotion and shyness.

I always feel that this act of giving a token of love has some other meaning ...

Ji Xuanyi: " I have to pay it back. "

Qi Qin: "... Okay. "

Seeing Qi Qin in low spirits, Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " Come on, I'll treat you to hotpot later. " Hearing that Ji Xuanyi was going to play with him again, Qi Qin suddenly became energetic and said, " Okay! "

Ji Xuanyi was just about to take Qi Qin there to start the fight, when the three artists finally had enough and surrounded them.

Yishu thought for a moment, took off a ring from his finger, and said, " If Xiaoji hadn't mentioned it, I would have forgotten about it. This ring increases physical defense by 5%. Tianxia, wear it. " Qi Qin was stunned, and said artistically: " Our lives depend on you, come on. "

Ah Miao seemed to remember something, hesitated for a moment, took off a bracelet from his wrist, put it in Qi Qin's hand, and said: " The properties of this bracelet are to increase all defense by 20%, reduce damage by 20%, and increase the upper limit of health by 20%. Tianxia, use it well. "

Upon hearing this attribute, Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, and Art and Xiaotui were even more shocked . Art said, s a'l t ?What level of equipment is this " divine weapon, right?! It's so awesome ... It's all percentage bonuses, and it can be used until the server is shut down! Ah Miao, you are too much! You never told me such a good thing, I told you everything! "

Ah Miao quickly smiled apologetically and explained, " I had this equipment before I met you, but I never used it and forgot about it. I just remembered it when I saw you take out the ring. I didn't hide it from you on purpose. "

Seeing that she was sincere and had not lied, Yishu sighed and said, " Okay, I forgive you. "

The calf said weakly: " I only have a ring that reduces damage by 50 points. Do you want it? "

" Why not? " Yishu took the ring from his hand and put it on Qi Qin's hand, saying, " Pile as many as you can! "

After saying that, Art smacked his lips and said, " It's a pity that the three of us assistants don't have any offensive jewelry, and our calves are also magic. "

Ji Xuan said: " That's about it, let's go. "

Qi Qin looked at the three people with deep eyes, put on all the rings and bracelets, and said solemnly: " Thank you, Qi ... Tianxia will definitely fulfill the mission! "

Art smiled and said, " It's okay, just do your best. Xiaoji, let's go, get ready first. "

Qi Qin was stunned: " What preparations? "

The three artists pulled Ji Xuanyi to the side of the king, posed, and said, " Be prepared for indecent assault. Wow, this king is so handsome and the leader of the elves. If you lose, we will die. It would be a great pity in life if you don't touch him! You can't reach him, Xiao Ji, you have to experience it! Right, Xiao Ji! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He who didn't understand what these players were saying looked at the four people who gathered around him with pure and gentle eyes.

Qi Qin: " I won't lose! Xuan Yi, take your hands away!!! "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Yes, I know, keep going. "

Qi Qin: " QAQ ! "

Then why don't you take your hand away? You're almost touching his chest!

Qi Qin had no choice but to raise his guard.

Ji Xuan said: " Stand close to that guy first, otherwise it will be difficult for you to chase him later. "

Qi Qin suddenly realized what was going on, and hurriedly walked up to the motionless man and put the guard around his neck.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin has changed!

Where is the upright young man you promised me? That's not how you take the initiative!

The three artists exclaimed: " Wow, it's worthy of the world, awesome ..."

Ji Xuanyi was very upset and said, " Okay, let's get started. "

Hearing the specific phrase, he glanced at Ji Xuanyi, then turned to Qi Qin and said, " Number one in the world, are you ready? "

Qi Qin stared at the motionless opponent in front of him seriously and said in a deep voice: " Okay. "

The king smiled slightly, and the elves around him retreated, leaving a large open space.

The king said, " Then let's get started. "

As soon as the king finished speaking, Qi Qin and the guards moved at the same time. The guards were extremely fast, and they were simply incomparable to the two swordsmen in front of the city lord's mansion. They drew their arrows in almost an instant and launched an attack towards Qi Qin.

The three artists couldn't help but scream.

They had never seen that guy's speed head-on, and they never expected that the guy's speed was so fast that they couldn't see clearly with their eyes. How did Qi Qin manage to block the opponent's attack before!

But they soon found out how Qi Qin did it.

Qi Qin's movements were a little slower than He's, but he just crossed the guard at the right time and blocked the arrow. He even used the size of the guard itself to attack while defending. The blood bar numbers that Yishu and the others saw had begun to drop.

Although it is still more than 4.996 million, it is already impressive!

Yishu had only shouted halfway " Awesome! " when he had already put the second arrow on the bow, with a faint green light flashing on the arrow head!

Ah Miao yelled: " He used his skill! "

However, the prompts outside the field obviously could not keep up with the actions inside the field. Before Ah Miao finished speaking, the green arrows had already exploded between Qi Qin and him. Qi Qin held on tightly to guard against it, and because of his own weight he did not move backwards far . Instead, he used the power of the explosion to retreat lightly, while launching attacks at Qi Qin one after another in the air.

Ji Xuanyi breathed a sigh of relief.

The power of that green arrow was obviously reduced a lot, and with the protective gear supported by A Miao and the other two, Qi Qin was only scratched off a layer of skin. In this way, there is still a chance of success!

Qi Qin waved his hand casually to block those insignificant ordinary attacks, raised his guard and jumped high, activating the swordsman's level 27 skill, the heavy slash!

This is a pursuit skill. It is designed to take care of short-legged swordsmen and give them a chance to catch up and fight when they are being kite-dropped from a distance . The activation range of this skill is twenty meters, which is almost the longest activation range of all known skills .

However, Qi Qin didn't care much about its automatic target locking and high attack power. What he was most satisfied with about this skill was that it could ignore gravity and allow him, who was wearing nearly 300 kilograms of armor, to jump up ...

When Qi Qin launched a heavy attack, he had already landed and raised his bow and arrow towards Qi Qin again.

This is a very friendly point.

They are not like real archer players who would use their speed to kite the short-legged profession, avoiding damage while slowly using skills to wear down the enemy 's health. Compared with surviving, those with 5 million health points are more concerned about how to deal the highest damage in the shortest time, so even if there is a good opportunity to escape, they will just stand still and attack the enemy .

This time, the tip of the arrow was once again covered with green light.

Art screamed: " What's going on! Another skill! Is the CD ready?! "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said in a deep voice: " No! It's not the same skill! This is another kind of attack! "

Qi Qin also noticed this, but he was in mid-air and had no way to move, so he had to move slightly sideways to take a defensive stance.

The arrow in my hand has already left my hand!

To Qi Qin's surprise, this arrow did not simply fly towards him like an ordinary arrow, but split into two, then into four, and continued to split several times in mid-air. By the time it reached him, one arrow had turned into a rain of arrows!

If he went straight at it, he would be unable to move in the air and would be pricked like a hedgehog!

Qi Qin had no choice but to interrupt his skill, landed not far away , kept waving his guard to knock down the arrows, then took a step forward and ran towards him awkwardly.

Xiaotui looked at Qi Qin's smooth movements, opened his mouth wide, and was completely dumbfounded. He murmured: " Am I watching an action movie? "

Art was also shocked, but compared to Qi Qin's inhuman skills, she was more surprised by his speed: " How could he be so slow when fighting an archer! "

Actually, Qi Qin was not that slow. In fact, he was slightly faster than an ordinary mage.

However, in comparison, his speed seemed a bit horrible ...

Ji Xuanyi said helplessly: " I have tried my best. This speed is the limit of his current attribute. " Ah Miao couldn't help but say, " This is too amazing. He was obviously so much slower than the opponent, how did he manage to completely block the opponent's attack! "

Art asked the question that everyone who had seen Qi Qin fight had asked before: " Isn't it possible that Tianxia learned Kung Fu at Shaolin Temple? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... No. "

Xiaotui quickly came up and said, " Then how did he become so powerful?! "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Go to bed early and get up early, and exercise. "

The three of them showed expressions of sudden enlightenment.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

They actually believed it. These three people must have never gone to bed early and gotten up early, or exercised!

Qi Qin had successfully approached and started to attack like crazy! He didn't even have to defend against the arrows, but instead, he would dismantle the opponent's movements before nocking the arrow.

As an archer, although he does not have as flexible attacking skills as Qi Qin, the action of drawing the bow is a must-do in his instructions. Coupled with his speed and strength, he and Qi Qin immediately turned a Western fantasy online game battle into an Eastern martial arts movie.

The three artists made strange cries in different tones.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

To be honest, when I was fighting monsters in Tomb of Ashes with Qi Qin, I didn't feel anything. After all, the bosses were all monsters. At most, I could see that Qi Qin was fast and skilled, but once I faced this kind of humanoid boss , the sense of incongruity became very strong. Especially he also knew Qi Qin's true identity.

It was like watching Voldemort fighting Sun Wukong, full of disobedience ...

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but hold his forehead.

Because of the abnormal amount of blood, this battle was destined to be a competition of time. Even Ming Shao, who was squatting at the dividing line, couldn't help but send a message, asking them how long it would take. Ji Xuan had no choice but to let them wait a little longer, saying that it was almost over.

However, in reality, the boss 's health was only less than one million.

Yishu said happily: " For so long, Tianxia only loses a little blood when using that high-damage skill, and only now has his blood skin worn down a little! As long as Tianxia holds on, he can kill this guy! That's awesome! I must go to the forum and write a post to praise him! "

" Wake up, Art. No one will believe this unless they see it with their own eyes, " Ah Miao smiled and said, " But Tianxia is really powerful. It feels like the more you hit him, the higher the damage. The boss's health drops faster. Is Tianxia familiar with his tactics? "

The calf said: " I also think that the boss seems to have become more powerful than at the beginning. "

After saying that, Xiaotui looked at Ji Xuanyi, wanting to see if he was in a better mood because of the current situation. But when he looked up, he found that Ji Xuanyi was frowning.

Xiaotui was stunned and asked, " Boss, what's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Tianxia can't hold on any longer. You can start thinking about where to touch this later – the lower three roads are absolutely not allowed. If you are found out, your account will be blocked. "

The three of them were all stunned. Yishu asked anxiously, " Xiao Ji, what are you talking about? Isn't it true that the more you fight, the braver you become? What do you mean you can't hold on? How can you tell that? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " He is not getting braver as the battle goes on, his rhythm is messed up. "

The best thing about holographic online games is that no matter how long the battle lasts, your body will not get tired.

At this stage, most players fight by standing and hacking at monsters or bosses , you hit me with a sword, and it is more convenient to use skills. With a thought, or a silly spell, the body will move automatically. It can be said that there is no problem standing and fighting for hours, at most you will feel a little sleepy.

But Qi Qin's level of battle is different. Every move he makes requires his full concentration. In addition, most of his attacks are repetitive. Although his body will not get tired, his mind will get tired very quickly, just like when Ji Xuanyi led Xiaohua and the others to kill monsters in Xinmu Town before.

Can this be done? Yes.

Is it simple? Yes.

How long can it last? Not long.

When it comes to killing monsters, it's okay even if you're distracted. You can just kill them with one blow. You'll have healing and you won't die. But that's not the case for Qi Qin. He has no support, and once he's distracted, he'll die quickly.

As the art says, the more you fight, the braver you become. In fact, it was an illusion created by Qi Qin's mind being a little confused and he was barely holding on, wanting to inflict as much damage as possible.

Ji Xuanyi didn't know how long Qi Qin could hold on, but he definitely couldn't deplete his five million health points.

In the end, after all the hard work , the plot still happened and there was no way to avoid it.

But there was nothing that could be done about it. After twenty years of hard training, Qi Qin's concentration was actually several times stronger than most people. If it was Ji Xuanyi alone, he estimated that he would have surrendered twenty minutes ago. Even in the entire online gaming world, there probably wouldn't be a second person who could fight a one-on-one like this. All he could say was that he tried his best.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and wondered whether he should go back to Qi Qin to eat hotpot.

Should he eat Sichuan hotpot or northern mutton hotpot? He didn't know if there was chili in Qi Qin's era. Should he eat mandarin duck ?

The battle in the field was exactly as Ji Xuanyi had imagined. When Qi Qin used the rain of arrows for the umpteenth time, he failed.

He failed to block three arrows, but because of his equipment, he only lost about one-fifth of his blood.

The three artists outside the field all gasped when he was shot by an arrow, and they felt relieved when they found that he didn't lose much blood.

But it's just a slight relief.

This was the first time Qi Qin failed after fighting for so long. According to Ji Xuanyi, there would be a second and third time.

Art said with a sad face: " Is it possible to not fight anymore? "

Ah Miao said helplessly: " There is no way, Xiao Ji has already said that ..."

Xiaotui was the only one besides Ji Xuanyi who was relatively calm: " Ah, I was already prepared for the loss, so I don't feel much. "

Art said: " Of course you said that. If I were only level 25, I would say the same thing! "

Ah Miao said: " The problem now is not this. I always feel that Tianxia is so powerful. If I lose, will I be sad? "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment and looked up at Qi Qin.

I don't know if it was a telepathic connection, but even though he was clearly fighting, Qi Qin turned around for some reason and looked at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi's heart was slightly moved, and he raised his voice: " Tianxia! I will go to you to eat the shabu-shabu pot tomorrow? "

Qi Qin was stunned.

Double-boiled pot?

mandarin duck?!

Chapter 51

Ji Xuanyi saw that after he finished talking about the double-flavored hotpot , Qi Qin immediately became energetic, his previous tired state completely disappeared, and he fought with him again.

Ji Xuanyi: "... Do you really like hot pot? "

The three artists also noticed Qi Qin's change , and looked at Ji Xuanyi and asked, " What is the principle behind this? Is the Yuanyang pot something special that can be used to boost morale? "

Ah Miao sighed and said, " The shabu-shabu pot is a compromise . Maybe the world has also realized the depth of Xiao Ji's friendship with him. "

Seeing Ah Miao's sympathetic eyes , Ji Xuanyi frowned: " I'm not from Sichuan or Chongqing ..."

Yishu had also heard of this statement. When Ah Miao brought it up, she thought it was probably true . But Ji Xuanyi said it was not true . She was surprised and asked, " What's going on? "

Ji Xuanyi asked: " How should I know? "

Xiaotui analyzed: " Is it possible that the boss is hungry and just wants to eat hot pot? "

Art said: " According to Xiao Ji , the current situation in the world will not last long . The same trick cannot be used a second time . How about you name the dishes later, Xiao Ji? "

Xiaotui said quickly: " I know how to do this, I know how to do this! Roast duck, roast chicken, roast goose ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi: " What a mess! "

Ji Xuanyi felt that if he announced the dishes to Qi Qin , there was a high chance that the other party would be distracted and killed directly ...

In fact, Ji Xuanyi said that before mainly to make Qi Qin relax a little. Losing a level in the game is not a big deal and there is no need to force yourself.

But now it seems that the effect is counterproductive.

There is no use in cheering up temporarily. You have already reached your limit. No matter how hard you try , you can't hold on for too long , and you won't get tired . In this situation, even Qi Qin is doomed to lose.

Ji Xuanyi stopped talking and just looked at the field with a frown.

As he expected, when the boss had more than 3.7 million health left, Qi Qin showed signs of fatigue again.

Ji Xuanyi let out a light breath and was about to look away when he was suddenly stunned. The one who was fighting against Qi Qin frowned, and a hint of annoyance appeared on his handsome face that didn't look like a real person.

Xiaotui looked at Ji Xuanyi and found that he was in a daze. He asked curiously, " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi blinked and said, " Is this the expression at the beginning? "

Hearing this, Art and A Miao, who were originally watching Qi Qin's fight, turned around and looked at him.

Xiaotui frowned and thought hard for a long time before saying, " I don't remember ... Why would a straight man pay so much attention to another male's face? "

Art said speechlessly: " Thank you, straight men generally don't call themselves ' other people , ' okay? "

Ah Miao said: " Why is Xiao Ji asking this? But I do remember that he had no expression on his face at first. I even called him a cold-faced iceberg in my heart ... uh ... "

Art: " President? "

Ah Meow: "... Warrior. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

There are so many things to complain about that I don't know where to start.

But knowing this is enough.

Ji Xuanyi ignored the arguing between Yishu and Ah Miao, frowned and looked at the situation on the field carefully, saying: " Tianxia! Hold on a little longer! "

When Qi Qin heard Ji Xuanyi's voice, he realized that the other party must have discovered something. However, attention is not something that can be controlled just by wanting to, especially when he has been fighting for more than an hour.

But since it's Ji Xuanyi, he will do it even if it costs his life!

Qi Qin let out a low shout and blocked the rain of arrows again.

Ji Xuan watched without blinking, counting the opponent's skill CD in his mind .

From the very beginning of the battle, Ji Xuanyi had already calculated the intervals between his skills. Up to now, he had only used three skills, one was the explosive arrow, one was the rain of arrows, and the other was the arrow that could turn. Ji Xuanyi guessed that the arrow should have a relatively low AI , and would make two or three dodge moves when facing enemy obstructions. It was of no use to Qi Qin, of course, but it was a relatively useful skill for other players.

The CDs of these three skills are one and a half minutes, one minute, and forty-five seconds respectively.

If the status changes, then there will definitely be changes in the skills, either the skill damage increases, the skill CD becomes shorter, or new skills appear.

No matter which of these three situations occurs, it proves that the opponent has entered the rampage stage before being defeated. In this case, it means that 5 million blood is not the blood line to pass the level, but it is enough to reduce the opponent's blood volume to 3.5 million or 3 million.

Ji Xuanyi stared at the field, his lips moving slightly.

Fifty-five seconds have passed since the last time the Explosive Arrow was used.

Fifty-six, fifty-seven, fifty-eight, fifty-nine.

sixty!

A green light flashed in his eyes, and the nocked arrow shone with green light again! on the CD of Arrow Rain , and twelve seconds left on the CD of Tracking Arrow !

That was an explosive arrow with a cooldown of one and a half minutes! The cooldown time was shortened by one third, and it really went into rampage!

Ji Xuanyi shouted: " No matter what method you use, reduce his health to 3.5 million! "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment. He was completely unable to distinguish the skills and was fighting entirely based on instinct. Otherwise, before Ji Xuanyi reminded him, as the person fighting on the field, he should have discovered that there was something wrong with the skill CD .

After hearing Ji Xuanyi's words, Qi Qin had no choice but to block the explosive arrow, gritted his teeth, and pounced forward again.

The three artists all heard what he said.

Art said: " Three and a half million? Didn't you say you couldn't win the fight? Why did you insist on grinding the world down to three and a half million? "

Xiaotui also said: " I think so too, sir. If we really can't beat them, we shouldn't waste time and just die. We'll only drop a level anyway. We can use this time to practice and get back on track. "

Yishu glared at him and said, " Do you think everyone here is as useless as you? Xiaoji is already level 38! "

Ah Miao looked at Ji Xuanyi and said, " Little Ji, are you worried that he will be sad if he can't win the game? It's useless to persuade him verbally in this situation. It's better to set a goal for him. If he achieves it, he will win. Is that right? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and briefly expressed his speculation about entering the rampage stage, which stunned the three of them.

Art said happily: " Then is there a way for us to avoid losing a level?! "

Xiaotui also said: " Yes, the boss is so awesome, now we are only a few hundred thousand away from 1.5 million, we will definitely pass! "

Ah Miao looked at Ji Xuanyi's expression, which showed no sign of relaxation, and asked tentatively, " Xiao Ji, are you worried about whether the blood line you passed is 3 million? "

Ji Xuan glanced at her and nodded slightly.

If it was 3.5 million blood, just like Xiaotui said, there was only a difference of 100,000. With Qi Qin's condition, he could still fight and should be able to pass it. But if it was 3 million blood, there would still be a difference of more than 600,000. Not to mention that there was a high probability that Qi Qin could not hold on that long, even if Qi Qin forced himself and held on to finish the fight, it would definitely have a great impact on him afterwards.

Ji Xuanyi was definitely not willing to pay the price of being stupid for half a year after the end. What he was considering now was, if the health volume dropped to 3.5 million and he still hadn't passed the level, should he just let Qi Qin stop and let everyone die.

Although Ah Miao is the most considerate person among the three , she can't figure out what Ji Xuanyi is thinking. However, without Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, the three of them would have been relegated long ago, so it would be great if they can win, but losing is no big deal, she has already prepared herself mentally.

Among the three people, Art was the only one who had to die twice, which was a big loss ...

Ah Miao cast a sympathetic look at Yishu, who was watching Qi Qin's fight stupidly and very seriously.

Ji Xuanyi had also been watching. Qi Qin made two more mistakes, but fortunately, his health was still half left, while his health was only 3.52 million.

Art shouted loudly: " Come on, world! "

Xiaotui and A Miao also shouted: " Come on! Tianxia! "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything. Qi Qin gritted his teeth and attacked again.

He began to reduce his defensive actions, which made him more vulnerable to injury, but also made his offense extremely ferocious. The last 20,000 blood points were reduced to 8,000 in the blink of an eye.

Xiaotui whispered: " Oh my god, is it the boss who went berserk or the big guy who went berserk! "

While Yishu was cheering, he took the time to reply: " Everyone is going crazy! "

That's right, both sides really went berserk, and both sides were attacking each other almost desperately!

At the same time as Qi Qin slashed down with the last blow, he once again raised an arrow flashing with green light towards Qi Qin's defenseless chest.

" Oh my god! I can't bear to watch it anymore! " Yishu screamed, grabbed Wang's clothes and covered his eyes with them.

Ji Xuan opened his eyes and stared at the field.

Qi Qinhe's movements stopped, as if time had stood still.

Qi Qin gasped and looked at the blood bar above his head.

Three million, four hundred and ninety-nine thousand, nine hundred and ninety-four.

He won.

The light of the arrow in his hand gradually disappeared. He smiled at Qi Qin, put away the bow and arrow, and nodded slightly at him: " Good fight, warrior. "

Ji Xuanyi finally let out the breath he had been holding.

Art was stunned for a long time before he screamed, threw off the king's clothes, hugged Ah Miao and said happily: " The world won! The world won!!! The world is awesome!!! "

Xiaotui also moved forward to hug, but Yishu pushed him away.

Qi Qin didn't look and subconsciously turned his head to look at Ji Xuanyi.

All the names around him changed from red to yellow. Ji Xuanyi walked forward, smiled at Qi Qin, and said, " Very impressive. "

Qi Qin put away his guard, smiled as if relieved, and then tentatively put his hand on Ji Xuanyi's shoulder.

Ji Xuan raised an eyebrow, took a step forward and hugged him.

Qi Qin's ears turned red. He buried his face in Ji Xuanyi's neck and took a deep breath without making any sound.

Ji Xuanyi knew that he had worked hard, so he patted his back and said, " Just hold me, don't push me down, I can't hold you up. "

Qi Qin hummed and whispered, Double " - flavored hot pot? "

Ji Xuan thought, do you still remember this? Then he said, " I'll find you tomorrow, wait for you. "

Qi Qin couldn't help but laugh softly.

Ji Xuanyi's face was full of kindness. Silly child, you are so happy even when eating hotpot. The king looked at Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi and smiled, " Warriors, you have won. Please come and claim your gift. You and your companions will no longer be restricted by the maze. "

Ji Xuanyi patted Qi Qin's waist and said, " Go get your mission reward. "

Qi Qin hummed, " Hold me for a while longer. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything.

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin raised his head and found Ji Xuanyi looking at him expressionlessly.

Qi Qin: " QAQ ! "

Why are you still so fierce! Was your gentleness just now all an illusion?!

Ji Xuanyi said: " Go get the reward. "

Qi Qin: " QAQ ! Hmm ..."

In fact, I am just mentally tired and can't help but be distracted. Physically, I don't feel anything at all.

Qi Qin let go of Ji Xuanyi's hand and went to Wang to receive the reward with a wronged look on his face.

The so-called reward was not given to him by the king himself, but by the girl named Xiao Nuo, who carefully held out an emerald green necklace.

Ji Xuan, who was walking behind Qi Qin, twitched his mouth. Another necklace?

By the way, there is no limit on the number of jewelry you can wear in "Domain". As long as you don't feel tired and are not afraid of inconvenience in movement, it doesn't matter if you wear ten rings on one finger. It's just that the bonus of the same attribute will only be the highest and cannot be stacked. For example, if one defense is increased by five and the other defense is increased by ten, then the final effect is defense increased by ten, and the one with defense increased by five will be useless.

But if you are a priest and wear a ring that adds five defense and a ring that adds five healing, then they can be effective at the same time.

However, the drop rate of jewelry in "Domain" is low, and the bonuses are mostly not high.

Except for the god-level bracelet that Ah Miao got from somewhere, the one in Art that adds 5% defense is already considered a very good jewelry. Most of the jewelry is like the ring on the calf, which can only reduce 50 points of damage or increase healing, and some are even in single digits.

Therefore, many people are too lazy to buy jewelry just for this tiny property, let alone wearing a large string of jewelry. Most jewelry is worn by girls for beauty, or has some special effects or very good properties.

By the way, I don't know what the use of this necklace given by the elves is.

When Xiao Nuo took out the necklace, Qi Qin remembered that he had other people's equipment on him, so he quickly took it off and returned it to them one by one.

Holding his tattered ring, Xiaotui said nervously: " I think this skill of yours will definitely be very popular in the future! I'll keep this for when you become famous, maybe I can sell it for a gold coin! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

You really have a bright future.

Art also looked at his ring and said, " The original price of my ring was five gold coins. After it became famous, the price must have increased tenfold! It's fifty gold coins now! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Should I praise her for being more promising than her calves?

Ah Miao also lowered her head to look at her bracelet. Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " Don't estimate the price. Without the world, your bracelet is worth three hundred gold and above according to the current market price. "

Before Ah Miao could say anything, Art and Xiaotui stole envious glances at him.

Xiao Nuo walked up to Qi Qin, handed him the necklace, and said, " Thank you for your companions helping me. This is a gift from the elves. "

Qi Qin took the necklace and was stunned for a moment.

Ji Xuanyi looked at him and asked, " What attribute? "

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi and whispered, " When attacked, there is a 0.01% chance that all damage taken by the wearer will be reflected five times, ignoring defense and invincibility effects. CD is one hour. "

Ji Xuanyi blinked and asked, " Is that all it said? "

Qi Qin nodded.

Ji Xuanyi frowned. The description of this necklace was too general. There was no time or amount limit for the concept of damage. It seemed that players had to figure it out on their own. However, the five-fold rebound would definitely not be low. It was just that the probability was unknown whether there was a lucky value that would trigger it once before the game was shut down ...

Art's face twisted into a ball and he said, " What kind of a ridiculous attribute is this? It sounds awesome, but the chance of triggering it is only one in ten thousand? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " The lower the trigger probability, the more powerful the attribute of this equipment is. "

However, this equipment is very similar to the Warlock class. It can be said to be invincible garbage ... It is invincible when the effect is triggered , and garbage when it is not triggered.

Although it is garbage most of the time ...

But the equipment is definitely good equipment. Strictly speaking, it may be of the same level as Amiao's bracelet, or even one level higher.

Ji Xuanyi asked: " What color? "

Qi Qin replied: " Orange. "

Sure enough, Ah Miao's bracelet is also orange jewelry.

Ji Xuanyi was looking down and thinking about something. Qi Qin shook out the thin necklace and hung it around Ji Xuanyi's neck.

Ji Xuanyi was stunned.

Qi Qin looked at him and smiled, " This is the first time I give Xuanyi equipment. In the past, you were the one who found things for me. Thank you, Xuanyi. "

Ji Xuanyi pondered for a moment and said, " It's true that this piece of equipment is better for me. After all, you are a swordsman with strong defense. Most people will choose to attack me first when fighting against the two of us. Even if they are fighting with you, they will not use their killing moves on you, but will save them to kill me first . If the rebound effect is triggered on me, the benefits will indeed be greater. "

Qi Qin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi raised his head: " What's wrong? "

Qi Qin: "... No, nothing. What I mean is that this necklace belongs to you, so this ..."

He pointed to the curse-resistant necklace given to him by Lady Harman.

Ji Xuanyi: " Of course it belongs to me. It's useless for you to take it. Your resistance to curse is naturally low, so it will be the same even if you wear it. "

Qi Qin: "..... QAQ ! "

I know it's useless for me to wear it! Can't it be a gift?

Ji Xuan looked at him for a while and found that Qi Qin was really reluctant to give it back to him, so he raised his eyebrows and said: " Okay, then you wear it and give it to me when I need it. "

Qi Qin was suddenly overjoyed, smiling and nodding repeatedly.

Wang Chaoqiqin smiled and said, " You can leave now. The maze will not stop you anymore. "

Art was a little reluctant to leave the handsome guy here, and asked: " Can we come in again? "

Wang: " Sorry, I don't understand what you are saying. "

Art: "....."

This probably means that it is not allowed. After all, before the main storyline begins, a group of players have explored the old nest thoroughly. This does not have a good impact. Maybe people will accuse them of cheating ...

Everyone in the camp turned yellow, clearing the way out, and a group of people walked out. Although he couldn't see the handsome man again for a while, he was still very happy that he could finally go back to Green Forest City. He jumped twice and suddenly said, " Hey, I suddenly remembered, Xiao Ji, can other people do this task when the level is higher in the future? Then won't everyone be able to have that good equipment? "

Ji Xuanyi was sending Ze Yu Sishui a message that the problem had been solved and they would be arriving soon. When he heard her question, he answered absentmindedly, " This kind of equipment would not be distributed in batches unless there were special circumstances. Maybe there won't be any such mission. Even if there is, the mission reward will probably be changed. "

Ji Xuanyi closed the chat bar and said to Yishu: " Let's not talk about the fact that we are the first team to come to this place, and we also have a prerequisite for coming here, which is that little girl, so our mission should be special. Others will not have the little girl to plead for them. " Xiaotui smiled and said, " Oh, that's great. This is the first time I've done a mission with a big guy without just lying down! "

Ah Miao smiled and said, " Congratulations! "

Art said happily: " Anyway, this trip is not a big loss! An awesome necklace! Plus the levels of the five of us! And I touched a lot of handsome guys! I'm so happy! "

Ji Xuanyi sighed and said, " In fact, we suffered a huge loss. "

Art was stunned and asked, " What do you mean? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " If my guess is correct, there will definitely be a reputation system in the later stages. After this fight, the elves should be in a friendly state at least. As a result, because it is not open, they are only restored to a yellow name that does not actively attack. Hmm ... I guess there will be more tasks to do in the future. "

Art couldn't help but say, " There are so many handsome elves ... I'm so angry. What you said is making me sad. "

Ah Miao said quickly: " Being contented is the best way to be happy. Being contented is the best way to be happy. "

Art took a deep breath, and suddenly thought of something, and said: " By the way, Xiaoji, do you know what happened on the forum? "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, thinking that someone had hung him up again?

Art said: " The authorities have released the news about the three main cities. "

Chapter 52

Because Green Forest City is too full of elderly people , the peak level is Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, two people at level 38. However , it is different from other cities and Green Forest City . Now some people have reached level 40 and started to enter the three main city maps.

The three main cities can be said to be the three most important maps in "Domain". As the initial version of a game, the current "Domain" does not have very high level or equipment limits. The three main cities allow players to directly upgrade to the full level in the map and obtain a set of not-too-bad full-level equipment. After that, it is the time for various gameplays to shine. It can be said to be the real starting point of this game.

The authorities, who usually remained silent like a dead fish in the face of any situation , suddenly came back to life and announced information about the three main cities to make it easier for players to choose their favorite cities .

But in the final analysis, it is just a very official and general introduction , and there is no scene that players expect, such as guidance on hidden tasks or adventures.

Art said: " Xiao Ji , you and Tianxia are probably the first group of people from our Green Forest City to go to the new map. Didn't you read the introduction carefully? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " I took a quick look. "

Art's eyes lit up and he said, " How is it? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head: " The official information is just a travel guide , there is nothing interesting to see. "

Art: "... If you put it that way, it does look like it. "

Basically, the official guide introduces the attractions and delicious restaurants in the three cities and does not mention anything else.

Ji Xuanyi said: " Maybe it is related to the main storyline , it's hard to reveal , and the area of the three main cities should be very large. "

You know , there are fifteen cities now , and there are quite a few players in them. If they are all concentrated in three main cities at once, and there is no such thing as model interlacing, if the main city is built too small, it will be directly crowded.

In addition, it is impossible for the server to remain sterile all the time, so the areas of these three main cities must be larger than the area of the fifteen cities combined.

“ A main city of this size contains too many things. Even if the official wants to say something, they don’t know where to start. They can only give a random summary. Players still have to figure out the rest on their own. ” Ji Xuanyi said.

“ That’s right, ” Yishu said, “ Have you and Tianxia decided which main city to go to? ” Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, “ No, there are still a few days to upgrade, so let’s talk about it later. ”

Art nodded.

The five people got out of the maze. The three who had escaped death were so happy that their faces were overflowing with joy. Even Ah Miao, who was usually more calm, walked as briskly as a child.

When Ji Xuanyi followed the blue arrow indicating the position of his teammates and found Ze Yu Sishui and Ming Shao, the former had fallen asleep on the ground, while the latter was sitting on the ground with a notebook in his hand, not knowing what he was reading.

When Ji Xuanyi walked over, he kicked Ze Yu Sishui. The other person sat up with a start and muttered, “ Who? Who? Looking for trouble?! ”

Ji Xuanyi folded his arms and looked at him. Ze Yu Sishui slowly came to his senses, laughed dryly twice, and said flatteringly: “ It’s Xiao Ji, you are back? How are you? Are you tired? ”

Ji Xuanyi was in a good mood, he smiled, ignored him, and said directly to Ming Shao: “ I will give you the things the day after tomorrow afternoon. ”

Young Master Ming nodded and couldn’t help but ask curiously, “ What’s been holding you back for so long? ”

As soon as he finished speaking, he saw Qi Qin’s tattered armor and was stunned.

He knew Qi Qin’s strength. Although the opponent did not drop in level, his equipment was worn out like this. He must be a very powerful opponent.

This is a wild map. After a little thought, Young Master Ming understood and couldn’t help asking, “ Fighting monsters above your level? ”

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, “ That’s enough. Let’s go back. ”

Ze Yu Sishui was extremely curious about the wild map and did not dare to harass Ji Xuanyi. Qi Qin seemed to be daydreaming, so he had to betray his looks and act cute in front of the two girls. Only then did he get to hear what had happened.

Introduction to Art and Ze Yu Sishui sighed together, feeling that they had met too late, and even planned to go to the forum together to praise Qi Qin, but Ji Xuanyi beat them back mercilessly, so they gave up reluctantly.

Ji Xuanyi had a lot of things to do, such as the two sets of enchantments promised to Ming Shao, and the three upcoming main cities. There were not too many things to prepare, but before that, the most urgent thing for Ji Xuanyi was the hotpot appointment with Qi Qin.

Ji Xuanyi actually had an elective course the next afternoon, but compared to the hotpot appointment, the elective course was not that important. He simply asked someone to help him answer the question and went directly to the next city to find Qi Qin.

The second time he came to Qi Qin's house, he was still dazzled by the golden door. As soon as Ji Xuan pressed the doorbell, he heard hurried footsteps coming from the other side of the door. Qi Qin was afraid that he would get impatient waiting, so he kept saying, " I'm coming, I'm coming! "

With a " click ", the door opened.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin asked cautiously: " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi was speechless.

Ji Xuanyi was wearing an ordinary blue hoodie, a very simple attire for a face-to-face meeting. In fact, he was just going to have a hotpot. But Qi Qin was different. He was wearing a very formal three-piece suit. It looked like he must have spent a lot of time searching various search engines last night. However, this suit was obviously bought by the previous Qi Qin, and it was tightly tied on the current Qi Qin, who was at least twice as strong as before, making Ji Xuanyi feel suffocated.

Forget about eating hotpot. Ji Xuanyi felt that as soon as he sat down in the restaurant, the buttons on Qi Qin's chest would fall into the pot.

Ji Xuan pushed Qi Qin back into the house and said helplessly: " We are going to eat hot pot, not to have a meeting. Change your clothes. "

Perhaps he didn't expect that all his efforts of the whole night and the whole morning would be wasted. Qi Qin was stunned for a moment and said, " You're not going to wear this? "

" Well, I'm not wearing any clothes, " Ji Xuanyi said, " Where is your room? Let me see your closet. "

Qi Qin looked both happy and disappointed.

Because he was going out with Ji Xuanyi today, Qi Qin, who was worried that he didn't know anything, searched a lot about shabu-shabu on the Internet after he went offline yesterday. Of course, he found out that this shabu-shabu was not the same shabu-shabu, and he was sad for a while. But when he thought about it, a date was not bad, and it was second only to the word shabu-shabu in his heart, so he cheered up and chose such an outfit.

The condition he proposed at the time was to express his importance to the date, but it was obvious that the netizen who gave him the advice had a different train of thought from him ...

But by chance, it's nice to have Xuan Yi help him choose clothes personally!

Qi Qin followed Ji Xuanyi and watched him pick out clothes for her.

Ji Xuan took a look at Qi Qin's neatly arranged wardrobe and the clothes that were obviously smaller than Qi Qin's size, and said speechlessly: " Don't you usually go out? "

Qi Qin said: " If Xuanyi doesn't come online, I will go to the gym to practice. "

This means, don't go anywhere else except the gym.

Ji Xuan sighed, feeling like an old woman, while searching for clothes, she asked, " What about meals? "

Qi Qin said: " There is an old lady at home who comes to clean the house and cook every day. "

" Auntie ..." Ji Xuanyi frowned: " But speaking of this, do you eat spicy food there? " Qi Qin nodded and said, " Eat it, but I checked and it's different from the peppers here. " This is the convenience of modern society. As long as you can type, you can find the answer to anything on the Internet. Otherwise, Ji Xuanyi would not have the patience to teach Qi Qin daily knowledge bit by bit.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't find any particularly satisfactory clothes in Qi Qin's closet. They were either too flowery, too small, or both flowery and small. Looking at these clothes, Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but think of the Qi Qin who deserved a beating in the past, and felt his fists itching to move. Qi Qin didn't know yet, so he leaned forward and asked, " Did you find it? "

Ji Xuanyi suddenly turned around and looked at him.

Qi Qin was frightened and trembled, saying: " What's wrong?! "

Ji Xuanyi stared at him intently for a while, then his gaze gradually softened and he said, " Nothing, I found it. "

Although the dress in his hand still has some patterns on it, it is still not too tight for Qi Qin to wear.

After Qi Qin changed his clothes, Ji Xuanyi realized that different temperaments can really make people look very different in appearance.

At least Qi Qin looks very pleasing to the eye now, and he exudes a kind of vitality. The exaggerated color of that dress doesn't look so eye-catching anymore.

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows and said with satisfaction: " Let's go. "

Qi Qin was delighted and followed quickly.

The hot pot restaurant that Ji Xuanyi booked was about half an hour's drive from Qi Qin's home. There was a traffic jam on the road, and it was almost afternoon when the two arrived.

Because he was worried that Qi Qin would be shy in front of others as it was her first time eating hotpot, Ji Xuan directly booked a private room, and when they went in, there were only the two of them.

As soon as Ji Xuanyi sat down and looked up, he found that Qi Qin was blushing.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

What's wrong with this?

Qi Qin was thinking that it was awkward for the two of them to be alone together.

While waiting for the waiter to serve the food, Ji Xuanyi called him, " Qi Qin. "

Qi Qin was frantically imagining things, and was startled by the call. He quickly looked up at Ji Xuanyi and asked shyly, " Ah? "

Ji Xuanyi said seriously, " I have found the main quest to leave Green Forest City. I will do the enchantment for Young Master Ming after I go online tomorrow. Then we won't clear the quest and will go directly to kill monsters. Although it's a bit boring, it will be more efficient. For large main cities, the sooner we get in, the better. "

Qi Qin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi: " What's wrong? "

Qi Qin: "... No, that's what you're talking about? "

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows: " What else do you want to hear? "

Qi Qin was too embarrassed to say what he wanted to hear. When Ji Xuanyi asked him this, he could only whisper, " Let's talk about things in the game. Now let's talk about things that are relevant to the present. "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Oh, then let's wait for the waiter to serve the food. "

Qi Qin: "..... QAQ ! "

It's better to talk about something in the game!

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " If you want to know something, just ask me directly. "

Qi Qin looked at him for a while, then mustered up the courage to ask: " Xuan Yi, you, you ... you, you hate, that, gay man? "

When Qi Qin said the last three words, he almost lost his voice and felt very guilty. He was a tall man of about 1.9 meters, but he had a hunched back and almost curled up into a ball.

It took Ji Xuan a moment to understand what he said. His expression was a little subtle. After a while, he said slowly: " Are you gay? "

Qi Qin sat up straight and said quickly, " No, no, no, I'm not. I just saw it online, so I was curious and asked. "

Ji Xuanyi said " Oh " and said, " It's OK. "

After a while, he asked again: " I came out to dinner with you and you want to discuss this? "

Qi Qin didn't understand what " not bad " meant. He was stunned for a moment before saying, " Ah, no. "

Ji Xuanyi stopped talking.

The room was silent. Qi Qin was in great torment. He didn't dare to speak out his messy thoughts, and he really couldn't figure out what Ji Xuanyi was thinking. He just felt like a pot of extremely hot oil, and his enthusiasm could only produce tiny bubbles.

Oh, what a coward ...

The waiter brought the pot and the dishes, one side was red, the other side was white, bubbling, steaming, and hot.

Ji Xuan said, " Eat it. "

The excitement that Qi Qin had when he first arrived was long gone. He forced himself to cheer himself up and started eating.

Ji Xuanyi loved eating so much that he ignored Qi Qin while eating. His chopsticks almost never stopped. Qi Qin couldn't help but secretly look at his lips which were red from the spiciness as he chewed the meat in his mouth without any appetite.

After the meal, Ji Xuanyi was full, but Qi Qin felt completely relaxed.

Ji Xuanyi is actually not very good at dealing with people, especially in real life. He originally thought that it would be better to be with Qi Qin, but there seemed to be no difference. At least after dinner, Qi Qin did not look very happy.

In most cases, Ji Xuanyi would not force himself to take care of other people's feelings, but Qi Qin was different. After sending Qi Qin home, Ji Xuanyi thought about it and said tolerantly and kindly: " If you don't like hot pot, you can eat something else next time. "

Qi Qin was distracted and subconsciously said " hmm " . After coming over, he quickly said: " I don't dislike it! "

Ji Xuan raised an eyebrow.

Qi Qin had no choice but to say: " I just feel a little unwell. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

At least find a more reliable excuse. You are almost as strong as a bear, and you have the nerve to say that you are not feeling well.

Qi Qin was completely unaware of his poor lying skills. He looked at Ji Xuanyi for a while and couldn't help but ask, " Xuanyi, can I hug you? "

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows, took a step forward and hugged him.

In fact, the last hug was not long ago. Just yesterday, in the game, after defeating the elf guards, Ji Xuanyi hugged him.

But the Ji Xuanyi in my arms now is indeed much more real than in the game.

Qi Qin could even smell the scent of shampoo on Ji Xuanyi's hair.

Qi Qin held Ji Xuanyi's back with one hand and put the other on his waist, thinking, it's just as what the Introduction to Art said, so thin ... It's a pity that I don't have a chance to touch the front in this position. I wonder if Xuanyi really has abdominal muscles.

Thinking of this, Qi Qin's hand moved and accidentally placed it on Ji Xuanyi's butt.

Where is this ... Qi Qin didn't react and pinched it subconsciously.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin: "..."

He reacted, but it seemed a little late .

...

Ming Shao was really excited. You know, ever since he met Ze Yu Si Shui and had to bind himself with him because the others were too bad, he hasn't got equipment better than Ze Yu Si Shui for a long time!

But this time! He could get two sets of enchantments from Ji Xuanyi before Ze Yu Sishui! Two sets!

The most important thing is, because of Ji Xuanyi, Ze Yu Sishui will never forcefully buy the enchantment from him, so he doesn't have to endure the test of money and conscience anymore!

Just thinking about it makes me happy!

Ze Yu Sishui originally insisted on coming over to see the enchantment made by Ji Xuanyi, but was scared away by Ming Shao using Ji Xuanyi. He then went to upgrade with Qingfeng Bufu in a wronged manner. Ming Shao was alone to go to the barbecue restaurant to meet Ji Xuanyi. As soon as Ming Shao opened the door of the barbecue restaurant, he found that the atmosphere was a little strange.

Ji Xuanyi was sitting on a chair with a sullen face, while Qi Qin was standing beside Ji Xuanyi with his head lowered.

Young Master Ming looked at the two of them, not knowing what was going on, and said cautiously, " Uh, um, I'll take the enchantment? "

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin looked up at him at the same time, and Ming Shao took a breath.

Ji Xuanyi was fine except that there was a bit of murderous look on his face. Qi Qin was different. He had two huge black eyes and blue eyes on his face, making him look like a panda.

Ming Shao cried out, " Fuck! Tianxia, did you overdo your smoky makeup or did you stay up all night? "

Qi Qin swallowed and dared not speak.

Ming Shao glanced at Ji Xuanyi, who had an expressionless face, then looked at Qi Qin and whispered, " Were you beaten offline? "

The injuries sustained in the game will not affect real life, but the injuries sustained in real life will appear in the game in their entirety, and even some of the pain will react in real time.

Qi Qin coughed dryly.

Young Master Ming said in disbelief: " How is that possible?! Aren't you a special forces soldier who learned martial arts at Shaolin Temple? "

This was the conclusion that Ming Shao and the other two came to after discussing for a long time, and for a long time, the three of them firmly believed in this inference.

Qi Qin's eyes twitched, and he lowered his voice and said, " Who told you I was a special forces soldier! "

Ming Shao said: " You can't be a special forces soldier! Your skills! Damn, you are not a human being, okay? Is there anyone in the world who can beat you into a-"

Ming Shao's words came to an abrupt end.

He thought of something.

Young Master Ming looked at Ji Xuanyi standing beside him.

Ming Shao's expression changed instantly. He looked at Qi Qin with a look of disappointment and said in a bitter voice: " You must have done something immoral! This is too much! I despise you! "

Qi Qin: "..."

With Qi Qin's physique and skills, it is unlikely that anyone offline could have hammered such neat and symmetrical black eyes on his face.

Unless Qi Qin doesn't dare to fight back at all.

Apart from Qi Qin's parents, Ming Shao could only think of Ji Xuanyi as such a person.

I don't know what this silly kid Qi Qin did to make Ji Xuanyi mad. Ming Shao thought, at least he's still alive. You know, there's no such thing as a resurrection point in reality.

Qi Qin didn't dare to speak and looked at Ji Xuanyi pitifully.

Ji Xuan ignored him, knocked on the table expressionlessly, took out a stack of enchantments, and said to Ming Shao: " Here, take it and go. "

Ming Shao laughed dryly, took the enchantment, and boldly did not leave. Instead, he asked Ji Xuanyi: " Have you decided which city to go to? "

Ming Shao and his two companions could be said to be the second wave of people from Green Forest City to go to the three main cities, following Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin.

When people go to other places, they always have a sense of fellowship with people who come from the same place as themselves. Ming Shao guessed that there would be a situation where major cities would band together in the main city. If possible, the three of them would of course still want to be with Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin.

In fact, in Ji Xuanyi's opinion, as the end point of this version of "Domain", there shouldn't be much difference between the three main cities. Even if there is any difference, it is mostly

because of the players. It is actually unpredictable which main city is good or bad, so he drew a lot last night and now told Ming Shao the result directly: " I plan to go to Starry City. "

I have to complain about the naming of this game again. The three main cities are very simple and crude, namely, Sun, Moon, and Stars.

Young Master Ming didn't ask him why he chose Xingcheng. After hearing the news, he said " OK " and prepared to leave to inform the other two people.

Before leaving, Ming Shao glanced at Qi Qin, and finally couldn't help but say: " Tianxia is a little stupid, Xiao Ji, don't be too picky with him ... "

Ji Xuanyi raised his head and glanced at him.

Young Master Ming: "..."

Ming Shao: " I'm sorry, I was wrong. I shouldn't have said too much. Please continue! "

After saying that, he slipped away without looking back.

Ji Xuanyi glanced at Qi Qin.

Qi Qin shuddered: " QAQ ! "

Chapter 53

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin just arrived in Green Forest City , a man named Yun Zhongjian broke through level 40 and became the first player in the entire game to enter the three main cities.

how Yun Zhongjian reached level 40 so quickly , and what his current situation is.

Ji Xuanyi was the same , but he didn't care about that . He only knew that in the end countless players would move into the three main cities , and there would be a mix of good and bad players , and a lot of messy things would happen , especially in the early stages when all forces were in chaos , and there would definitely be many guys who would take advantage of the situation.

, Ji Xuanyi had been trying to replace Qi Qin's equipment before entering the three main cities . If he was not mistaken , with so many players gathering in the same map , the official would definitely launch a guild system . At that time, forming various gangs, fighting and killing , and enhancing one's own strength would be the most important thing.

And things were exactly as Ji Xuanyi had thought. Three days before he and Qi Qin planned to enter the three main cities, the official announced a one-day update and maintenance , opening the guild system , team chat system , and character creation.

In other words, the server stops being sterilized and new players can continue to join the game. Ji Xuanyi did not expect to open the server at this time. Most games close the creation of new characters because there is too much player data and it is difficult to handle. Ji Xuanyi initially thought that "Domain" was for the same reason, but now it seems that he guessed wrong. After all, the opening of the three main cities is the time when players are most active. Suddenly opening the creation of new characters at this time, the server's ability to withstand pressure must be very strong.

After thinking about it, there is only one explanation: not enough land ...

After all, holographic online games don't have any penetration. If the server really has to be sterilized until it can't bear it anymore, the Novice Town and Green Forest City will probably be crowded with people, and the roads may not be passable, let alone completing tasks and playing games.

The official probably saw that some players moved to the three main cities as their levels increased, and they opened up character creation to make room for newcomers.

It's really sad to think about it.

On the day when Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi reached level 40 and received the mission to go to the three main cities, Ji Xuanyi finally received another piece of black steel and replaced Qi Qin's breastplate.

In addition to the improvement in combat effectiveness, what made Qi Qin happiest was that he had finally gotten rid of the club-shaped appearance and looked like just a swordsman wearing big gloves. However, Ji Xuanyi was not very satisfied with this new breastplate.

The blue equipment used to make a tinkling sound when knocked, but this one now only makes a dull sound when knocked, with no feel at all.

Ji Xuanyi: Disdain.

After Ji Xuanyi got the task, he originally wanted to leave directly, but Qi Qin couldn't help but send a message to Ze Yu Sishui and the others. As a result, when they left, six people came to see them off.

Yishu grabbed Ji Xuanyi's hand and said earnestly, " Little Ji, you are the first person to leave Green Forest City. You must do well and bring honor to our Green Forest City! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin quietly pushed Yishu aside, took Ji Xuanyi's hand in his own, and said, " Don't worry, I will protect Xuanyi well. "

Ze Yu Sishui also came up and said, " We have been working very hard to upgrade. I estimate that in less than a month, we will be able to go to the main city. Xiao Ji, remember to hug me again when the time comes! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin: " Okay, okay. "

Others also rushed forward to speak, and the feeling of scrambling to be the first made Ji Xuanyi feel as if he was leaving the village to go to Beijing to take the imperial examination.

Ji Xuanyi broke away from the crowd, frowning and said, " Can you guys please sober up a little? If you have anything to say, please talk in private. We still have a long way to go from Green Forest City to the Starry City. It will be dark by the time we get there! "

" Alas, that's not what I meant, " Qing Feng Bu Fu said as he squeezed forward, " How can a private chat be as interesting as a farewell party? It's okay for us to get together and talk for a while. Oh, by the way, do you want to sing a song or perform some other show? I think it would be nice to have a farewell party before we leave! "

Ji Xuanyi tried to hold back, but couldn't help it, and said very tactfully: " You can't run away from the world now, I advise you to be cautious. "

Qingfengbufu: "..."

Qing Feng said seriously: " You guys! What are you doing pulling and tugging at each other? You just want to waste my time! It will be dark soon! Go away, disperse, disperse, don't block the way, we are about to set off! "

Everyone booed and looked down on him .

But to be honest, Qi Qin is indeed running fast now. Among the people present, only Ming Shao and Ze Yu Sishui can run faster than him. However, if the swordsman's pursuit skill is taken into account, the speed of these two squishy people is of no use.

So everyone moved out of the way.

Ji Xuanyi's expression relaxed, and he finally sighed and said softly, " See you in Starry City. " Everyone laughed and said, " Okay, see you in Starry City! "

...

Unlike the time when they walked from Xinmu to Green Forest, it didn't take too much time to walk from Green Forest City to Star City. There were no tasks on the way, so they just had to concentrate on getting on with their journey.

The last mission of Green Forest City was accepted from the acting city lord. The goal was to go to Starry City and hand a letter to the great magician of Starry City.

In connection with the previous tasks, it can be seen that the main storyline of the game has entered a small climax . Probably in order to make players feel the urgency of time, there are no will-killing side stories along the way.

However, simply rushing on the road will obviously make players feel boring, just like everyone can accept " rushing for a day " or " walking for half a month " in novels , but will never want to experience it themselves. The official has of course considered this. Ji Xuanyi suspected that they used the same technology as the entrance and exit of the Tomb of Ashes to shorten the distance from Green Forest City to Star City. He and Qi Qin walked for about an hour and arrived at the road leading to Star City.

After reaching the main road, Ji Xuanyi finally realized the difference between the Green Forest City retirement map and other maps.

At a glance, there were probably dozens of players on the wide road, some walking in groups of three or four, and some alone. Most importantly, more players kept setting foot on this road. In comparison, only two of them came out of Green Forest City, and as expected, the next group of people would not appear for more than half a month, which made them seem very backward. Qi Qin looked at the players on the road curiously. Many of them had already been stained with the characteristics of the city they were in. For example, the players from Yellow Sand City wrapped thick scarves around their necks to cover their faces at any time because of the severe sandstorms. There were also players from Swamp City who always wore homemade rain boots because there was too much mud and water in the city. Of course, there were also players from Green Forest City like Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin who were dressed very casually because the weather was fine in their location ...

All I can say is that after all, it is a retirement city, the tasks are so scattered, so it is reasonable that the environment should be a little comfortable.

Qi Qin had never seen so many people who obviously lived in different places gathered together. He watched with great interest and from time to time leaned close to Ji Xuanyi's ear to guess with him where these players came from.

Occasionally, someone would hear it and would not feel offended. They would come up to Qi Qin with a laugh and tell him that he guessed wrong. They would then ask where the two of them were from, and sigh that the environment of Green Forest City was really suitable for retirement. They wondered when the maps would be connected so they could go on a trip to Green Forest City.

It was not until he arrived at the gate of Star City that Ji Xuanyi realized that his imagination of the main city was far from enough.

The gate of Star City is a hundred meters high, and the city walls are all made of white magic stones rich in magic power. When the sun shines on it, you can see densely packed reflections as fine as hair on the stone – those are carved words. Others can't understand them, but Ji Xuanyi can recognize them. They are lines of enchantments, densely carved on the magic stones that make up the city wall. For a city wall of such a huge area, the number of enchantments attached to it is estimated to be hundreds of millions.

I can only say that experience limits imagination, it is worthy of being the main city.

Ji Xuanyi, who recognized the enchantment, was surprised by the grand main city. Other players who did not recognize what those reflective words were were also shocked by the grandeur of the city wall. Almost everyone was stunned for a long time after approaching the entrance of Starry City before continuing to walk inside.

As one of the three main cities, the guards at the gate of Star City are of course different.

Like Green Forest City, there were only two rows of guards at the city gate. When Ji Xuanyi and his companions left, they could already see their level clearly, which was only level 35.

However, guarding the gate of Star City were twenty silver-armored swordsmen and five mages. Ji Xuanyi noticed that they also had enchantments on their bodies.

There are question marks on their levels and health points. They are probably boss- level characters and are not easy to mess with.

When players pass through the city gate, they have to show their parchment to Xiang. When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin passed by, they happened to meet a smart player who asked Xiang: " Why do we need to verify our identity? Has anything happened recently? "

" What happened? " is a common trigger phrase. Sure enough, a mage with clothes made of better material and a more arrogant expression glanced at the player and sneered, " This is not something you commoners should know. Go into the city honestly and don't cause any trouble! "

Except for Ji Xuanyi, a warlock who was not popular in the setting, it was obviously not a common thing for players to be answered in this tone. The player was stunned for a moment, his face changed, and he put away the parchment and said unhappily: " What are you showing off? Fuck, this setting is most likely a cannon fodder villain. I will come back to take your life after I accept the mission! Bah! "

Fortunately, he couldn't understand what he said. The wizard ignored him and let him go.

However, it can also be seen that the main storyline is indeed progressing. The three main cities received intelligence from another fifteen cities and discovered the evil god who coveted this continent.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin entered the city and looked at the parchment in their hands.

The direction of the mission was right in front of the road, and their goal was the Mage Tower in Starry City.

From the magic stones outside the Starry City, it can be seen that this main city relies heavily on magic, and the Great Magician is the most powerful of all the magicians, and can be said to be the one standing at the top of the continent. In order to facilitate the magic research of the magicians, the city lord of the main city built a 300-meter-high magician tower in the middle of the Starry City. The great magician of Ji Xuanyi's mission is in the magician tower.

"A three-hundred-meter-high building ..." Ji Xuanyi muttered in a low voice.

Qi Qin looked at him and asked, "What's wrong?"

Ji Xuanyi said: "Can you see the Mage Tower from here?"

Qi Qin tried to look into the distance and said, "It seems that I can't see it..."

Ji Xuan nodded and said, "The Mage Tower is in the center of the main city, and it is three hundred meters high, but we can't see anything from here."

Ji Xuanyi frowned: "It seems that Starry City is much bigger than I imagined. Not to mention five times the size of Green Forest City, it's ten times as big."

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment and said, "Wouldn't it take us a long time to walk there?"

Ji Xuan nodded and said, "It's too far. The authorities have said that there will be no teleportation array in this main city, so we must have a means of transportation."

Qi Qin didn't care. In his opinion, it didn't matter how long he walked with Ji Xuanyi. However, Ji Xuanyi was a weak warlock after all, and the game had been updated. If some strange buff suddenly appeared while they were walking, it would be a bit too much for him to handle.

Qi Qin thought about it and nodded, "Let's walk and look around. There should be some means of transportation."

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything. Qi Qin was afraid that he would worry, so he thought for a moment and added, "If you can't find it, I'll borrow some planks, put together a trailer, and carry you away."

Ji Xuan looked at him and said speechlessly: "Then why don't you just carry me on your back?"

Qi Qin's eyes lit up and he nodded repeatedly: "Okay, okay!"

Ji Xuanyi: "... You're so good!"

The two had not walked far when a swordsman suddenly rushed out from the side and asked enthusiastically: "Brothers, are you new to Star City?"

Qi Qin was stunned and subconsciously wanted to answer, but Ji Xuan frowned and said, "No, what do you want to do?"

The swordsman chuckled and said, "Hey, brother, don't lie to me. I saw you two come in..."

"You looked at us and asked us questions," Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, "You're crazy."

Swordsman: "..."

The swordsman's face twitched, he laughed dryly twice, and continued to speak with difficulty: "Hahaha, don't be so fierce, I mean, look at this. "

The swordsman knocked on a bronze badge on his chest. Ji Xuan frowned, and when he saw the word "worldly" written on it, he immediately showed a look of understanding.

He should have expected this. When the guild system was activated and the maps were not interconnected and there was no way to expand outward, no guild would give up any player who entered the Starry City. This swordsman came to recruit people on behalf of the guild. He also noticed that there were actually two or three other people who were about to come up and talk to him, but left after seeing the swordsman. It was estimated that this Mortal World guild was quite powerful.

Ji Xuan looked around and found that almost everyone had a badge on their chest indicating their gang identity. The half sentence that the swordsman had not finished saying before was probably about looking at the gang badge to determine whether the person was a newcomer to Star City.

The swordsman also saw that Ji Xuanyi was someone who understood these things, and said with a smile: " Brother, you can tell from the looks of it that you play games all the time. Got it? Do you want to join our Mortal World Gang? "

Ji Xuan didn't even look at him and said directly: " No. "

I thought the swordsman had already started taking out the badge as usual: "..."

The swordsman said helplessly: " Don't be so arrogant, brother, which city are you from? Maybe there are fellow villagers of yours in our gang. People from the same city should always help each other, right? Come on, come on. "

Qi Qin glanced at Ji Xuanyi's expression and kindly advised: " We are the first two people to leave Green Forest City. We don't have any fellow villagers. Don't say anything, Xuanyi will get angry. "

The swordsman didn't take Qi Qin's words to heart at all, and said warmly: " Wow! Green Forest City! Fellow countryman! "

Not to mention Qi Qin, Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment. Qi Qin wondered, " We are the only two who came out of Green Forest City. Who says we are from the same hometown as you? "

The swordsman patted his khaki armor and said, " I am from Houtu City. Trees grow on the soil. I am half a fellow countryman, half a fellow countryman! "

Qi Qin: "..."

It would be fine if this person said he was from Red Leaf Purple Flower, but he is from Houtu City and also wants to claim kinship with us. We are not from the same department anymore!

Ji Xuanyi's face was full of black lines.

The swordsman probably felt that his relationship was a bit forced, so he said: " Brothers, I don't mean to say that you have to join a guild. Our guild is the most powerful in this area. We have all kinds of benefits. When you encounter troubles, everyone can help you together. There are also guild mission rewards in the later stage. The conditions are already very good. It's better to join our guild than to join other guilds! "

Ji Xuanyi knew all these things without him saying them, but regarding the gang, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had already discussed it. Ji Xuanyi had clearly stated that he hated gangs and would never join any gang, so Qi Qin directly said to the swordsman: " We won't join any gang, as long as we have each other, that's enough. "

The swordsman was stunned and said, " So gay? "

Qi Qin: " ??? "

The swordsman was willing to do anything to attract people. He gritted his teeth and said, " It doesn't matter if you're gay. Our gang is very friendly. We welcome gays and lesbians alike! If you two break up in the future, you can pick any guy in the gang! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi took out his staff and used his first skill [Grudge of the Lone Wanderer] on the swordsman .

Ji Xuanyi changed into a set of equipment that was better than nothing, and with the increase in level, the duration of the paralysis effect of this skill has reached five seconds. Facing the swordsman profession who has no resistance to curses, he directly turned the opponent into a statue.

Ji Xuan pulled Qi Qin over expressionlessly, walked around the swordsman, and left.

Five seconds is not a long time, and they can still catch up if they want to. However, this action has clearly told the swordsman that they really don't want to join the gang, and there is no point in forcing it.

The swordsman also understood this. After sighing that there was actually a warlock who had reached level 40, he shouted to Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin from behind: " It's okay not to join a guild! But the main city is much more dangerous than retirement cities like Green Forest City! I mean more than that! You two should be careful! "

Qi Qin was led by Ji Xuanyi, and turned to him and said: " Thank you! We got it! "

Although Ji Xuanyi ignored the swordsman, the expression on his face eased a little.

Not all guilds are as friendly as the swordsman when recruiting people. When they are extremely short of people, many guilds will use their own power to threaten or even force new members to join, not to mention giving friendly reminders after failing to recruit people.

Even Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but feel a little favorable towards the Chenshi gang.

But then again, if that swordsman had shown even a little tendency to force someone to take him in, blood would have probably already been splattered all over ...

After hearing what the swordsman said, Qi Qin was alert, but he couldn't help but say, " After I came to this game, I felt that everyone was very friendly. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Well, because I can't beat you if I'm not friendly. "

Qi Qin: "..."

That's true.

Ji Xuan said, " Don't forget, although Wanshi Fengyu is very loyal and has helped us, they are not good people. They didn't cause any big trouble in Green Forest City, not only because Green Forest City itself is too old, but also because they themselves have no ability. It's different in a large main city like this. The forest is big and there are all kinds of birds. "

Using the example of all things happening in the world makes it very clear, Qi Qin nodded.

Ji Xuanyi had seen too many things while playing games. Although holographic online games were too real and had a certain sense of morality that constrained players, after becoming familiar with them, it was only a matter of time before things that had appeared in other online games would also appear in holographic online games.

Qi Qin didn't think too much about it. After writing down what Ji Xuanyi said, he continued to look for his original goal – a means of transportation.

After all, he would not let anyone hurt Ji Xuanyi. The most important thing now was not to let the latter get tired.

Well ... if he really can't find him, he can only offer his broad arms and carry Xuanyi all the way to the bottom of the Mage Tower. Just thinking about it makes me happy!

Qi Qin: Hehehehe ...

Chapter 54

There are four entrances to Star City . The road that players will be assigned to after coming out of their city is random. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin are in the southeast area of the entire city .

Compared with the huge area of the main city, the number of players entering the main city is actually not that many.

When everyone first entered the city, they were walking on the same road, which seemed a bit crowded. After walking a short distance , those who were not in a hurry to complete the quest dispersed within the city. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked all the way there, and only one third of the players who entered the city at the same time remained.

So when they saw a long dragon-like team stretching across the street, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were both stunned.

A player who was walking by was shocked and said, " There's a milk tea shop here too?!"

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

" Milk tea shop? " Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi curiously: " Why is this a milk tea shop? "

Ji Xuanyi said with a frown on his face: " No, you don't need to know this, and this shouldn't be a milk tea shop. "

Putting aside whether there would be something like a milk tea shop in the background of this game , the people queuing here actually have one thing in common – they are all wearing light armor , and some of them are holding spears in their hands . Obviously , this is a team of knights.

Another new knight on the road immediately noticed the characteristics of this team, and quickly ran to the end of the team and joined the queue.

Qi Qin looked at the man's actions in confusion, wondering: " Didn't that man come into the city with us? Why does he know what's going on here? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " What else could cause the knight profession to be queued up like this ? It must be a task related to horses. "

Qi Qin understood it all at once.

Ji Xuanyi said: " The authorities can't let knight players be spearmen for life , so they must issue basic mounts. "

At this time , the player at the front of the team finished talking , and left from the other side with a bundle of hay in his arms , grunting.

" It's probably the daily task of feeding the horses , " Ji Xuan took a look and said, " I thought the official would delay it for a longer time. It seems that the new skills of the knight profession at level 40 or so will be horse riding skills, otherwise they wouldn't be in such a hurry to give horses. "

Qi Qin nodded repeatedly after hearing this.

The road was almost blocked, so the two had to walk directly through the middle of the team. When the knight first saw Qi Qin, he was very alert, thinking he was here to cut in line. But when he saw his heavy armor and gloves, he realized he was a swordsman. His expression relaxed and he let the two of them pass.

After passing through the team, the two saw the other side blocked by those knight players. Next to where they were talking was a stable. Although it was located relatively far outside, it was a building in Star City after all. The stable was very clean, and there were magic patterns engraved on the walls, probably used to remove odors and reduce noise. They had been standing at the other end of the team for so long and didn't hear the sound of horses. But this is not the point. Not far from the stable , there is another exquisite small shed with different kinds of means of transportation, including individual horses and carriages. Several players have been asking for prices, probably players who want to report to the Mage Tower as soon as possible.

Ji Xuanyi's expression relaxed and he said, " Let's go and take a look. "

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin: " QAQ ! I don't want to go! "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him strangely.

Qi Qin had no choice but to bear the humiliation and said: " Nothing, let's go and take a look. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Your expression doesn't look like nothing happened at all.

However, Ji Xuanyi had a general understanding of Qi Qin's inner world, so he didn't say much and walked straight towards the shed.

Qi Qin followed behind him, mumbling something quietly, but no one knew what he was saying.

Before Ji Xuanyi reached the place, another person came out and stopped them.

Judging from the way he dresses, it's a sensitive profession.

Before Ji Xuan showed his impatient expression, Qi Qin said to the man, " Sorry, we don't join the gang. "

The man chuckled and said, " I didn't ask you to join a gang. "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment and said, " Then why did you stop us? "

The man looked around with a mysterious expression, and said in a low voice: " It's hard to talk here, come with me. "

Qi Qin was unsure of this man's purpose and looked at Ji Xuanyi hesitantly .

Ji Xuan glanced at the people around him calmly and found that some of the knight players in the queue had an expression that seemed to want to say something but hesitated. However, after looking at the guy who was blocking his way, he turned his head away.

Ji Xuanyi blinked and said, "Lead the way."

The man smiled happily, then immediately retracted the expression on his face, coughed twice, and led Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin to the side, saying: "There is a hidden treasure in Star City, but it requires many people to complete it. We have been looking for players with stronger abilities, and we plan to conquer this hidden treasure together."

Qi Qin asked curiously: "What is hidden?"

The man said without even turning his head: "I'm not sure if you two are really capable of this, how can you tell me now? Just follow me."

Ji Xuanyi looked at him coldly without saying a word.

The man led them through twists and turns for five minutes, until they reached an empty alley and stopped.

Ji Xuanyi said: "Are we there yet?"

The man turned around and said with a smile: "Yes."

Ji Xuanyi said: "Where are your accomplices?"

Qi Qin hadn't reacted yet, and said slowly: "What accomplice?"

The man laughed at Ji Xuanyi and said, "Little brother, your binding output is not good. Why can't you react to this?"

After hearing this, Qi Qin finally realized who he and Ji Xuanyi had met.

It's not Qi Qin's fault. Although the swordsman who was recruiting members of the gang had reminded them before, Qi Qin really didn't have the awareness to put himself in the position of a victim. Not to mention his own martial arts skills, at least with his physique, few people would come up to provoke him, let alone treat him as a robbery target. He was very speechless at the moment.

However, this situation is also possible. After all, the ability in the game is not based on appearance, but only on data. It's just that ordinary people can't kill one or two, and it's unknown how many accomplices this guy in front of him has.

The man slapped the backpack on his waist and took out his weapon. He turned out to be an assassin. At this time, a group of people, about seven or eight, gathered at the entrance of the alley. Most of them were of agility professions, and there were two priests standing at the back, with only one head showing. They were all in the same group with the assassin.

Qi Qin glanced at Ji Xuanyi, then took out his guard and turned sideways to protect the latter behind him.

The assassin came up with a grin, pointed at Qi Qin and said, "Brother, your equipment is pretty good. Wow, it looks really impressive. You were planning to rent a carriage at the transportation point? You have money, brother!"

The people blocking the entrance of the alley also started laughing.

The assassin pretended to be serious and said, "How about this? You two are new here. It's not easy for you to come all the way to the main city. I won't make things difficult for you. All the

equipment on this swordsman will be left. You pay 90% of the money. The remaining 10% is enough for you to live in Star City. Isn't that a sign of loyalty? "

Before Qi Qin could speak, Ji Xuanyi sneered and said, " That's quite a loyal person. "

The assassin nodded complacently. Just as he was about to speak, he heard Ji Xuan say, " What if you don't want to give it to me? "

" Not giving it to you? " The assassin smiled, " The resurrection point is now full of our people, understand? "

What this means is that if you don't give it, you will be reincarnated to level 20 directly.

In some games, there is a chance that equipment will drop when a player dies, which is also a form of PVP gameplay. However, in "Domain", there is no similar setting. It's just that most equipment will not be bound to the player. Therefore, no one can say whether this robbery behavior of using levels to threaten players to hand over equipment is normal or abnormal. Most novice players would choose to surrender at this time, hand over their equipment, and bargain. There might also be some stubborn newbies who would rather die and return to level 20 than hand over the equipment they worked so hard to get. However, people who even do things like robbing will obviously not let their target go just because he died and returned to level 20. They will most likely keep staring at him and killing him until he surrenders or quits the game directly.

If this happens on a small scale, it can be said to stimulate PVP gameplay, but if it goes too far and causes too bad an impact, discouraging players from playing, it is definitely not what the official wants to see.

The new system has just been opened and the situation is still a bit confusing. Once the situation stabilizes a little, the official will be able to see how much impact this behavior has caused. At that time, whether it is a one-size-fits-all approach or some strange patch for this behavior, the official will definitely take action.

But that is a matter for the future and obviously has no bearing on the current situation.

The assassin saw Ji Xuanyi frowning and thinking about something, so he thought he was afraid and was considering his conditions. He grinned and said, " If you have a good attitude and speak sweetly, it's not impossible to bargain. How about it? "

Ji Xuanyi smiled when he heard this and said, " I think it's pretty good. "

The assassin just smiled when he heard Ji Xuan say, " It would be great if someone picked you up. You won't be too lonely when you return to the resurrection point. I'm really considerate. "

Before the assassin could react, Qi Qin's guard was already in front of him.

It has to be said that this robbery gang completely relied on their numbers and had no skills at all. Qi Qin's sword hit the face, but the assassin didn't even use teleportation. He just stood there and was chopped into a streak of white light and flew away.

It was not until Qi Qin's guard landed that the seven or eight people blocking the door realized what had just happened and their faces turned pale.

This was their first time working out and they had encountered a difficult problem. They wouldn't be able to explain themselves when they returned!

The leading archer gritted his teeth and said, " We have more people and more breasts! Don't be afraid! Let's attack together! "

Ji Xuan sneered, but before he could say anything, he heard another voice coming from behind the group of people.

" You have treatment? Why didn't I see it? "

The people blocking the door were all startled and immediately turned around to see that the two healers they brought were gone! A thin, unfamiliar assassin was standing behind them, looking at them with a smile.

" Who are you! " Although the leader knew that the other party had bad intentions, he still shouted.

The assassin ignored them and said with a smile: " Has anyone ever told you that cowards who go out with a healer should pay close attention to their own treatment? If you don't have this ability, then don't try to rob others, right? "

For people who play games, especially PVP players, the thing that can easily make them angry is probably being called a noob. You know, when Ji Xuanyi was attacked for killing people at will, no one dared to call him a noob for fear of being hated. Of course, this person was the same. He didn't know what he was thinking about, his face turned red, and he didn't waste any more words. He just said hello, let Ji Xuanyi and the other two go, and rushed straight towards the assassin.

The assassin teleported between them, hacking at people while wondering, " Hey, are you taking me for granted? What's going on? Is there a Mu Xuanyi or a Xue Piao Renjian blocking this alley? Even if it was these two, they wouldn't choose me so decisively, right? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Hearing this line, he almost knew who the assassin was, so he knocked on Qi Qin next to him and said, " Beat him. "

Qi Qin was stunned: " Who to beat? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, " I have a grudge against that stupid assassin. "

" Ah? " Qi Qin asked stupidly, " What grudge? "

Ji Xuan gnashed his teeth and said, " Revenge for the top post! "

Qi Qin: "..."

Although he didn't quite understand what the vengeance of the top post was, Qi Qin still went up with his guard.

Of course, he would not help the robbers to beat people. He chose to kill those robbers first . After all, according to Ji Xuanyi's hatred list, those robbers were still at the top.

As soon as the robbers fought with the assassin, they immediately realized that this man was a master. They felt bitter and knew that they had found the wrong person. However, after hearing what the assassin said, they still couldn't help but curse.

This game doesn't put names on your head, so who the hell knows who you are! If you are an expert who can call out names, why don't you just say your name! We will definitely get out of here quickly!

But since the fight had already begun, there was no need to say any more. Half of the remaining six people were killed by the assassin , and the remaining half were sent back to the resurrection point by Qi Qin who followed behind.

When the assassin saw the last person turn into white light and float away, he breathed a sigh of relief in an exaggerated manner and said to Qi Qin: " Wow, brother, not bad— "

Before he could finish his words, Qi Qin, who had just killed the last man, swung his sword at him without hesitation!

The assassin screamed " Oh shit " and hastily stretched out his hand, trying to block Qi Qin's sword with a dagger, but the difference in strength was too great, and he was directly slapped away by Qi Qin.

This was the first time someone caught Qi Qin's sword. Qi Qin himself was stunned for a moment, but the assassin disappeared immediately after flying out. Qi Qin's face tightened, and he withdrew his guard and blocked the knife coming from the right rear.

The dagger slid off the sword with a sharp sound.

" Awesome! " The assassin exclaimed in surprise and attacked Qi Qin again.

This man's skills were so agile that Qi Qin even suspected that he was his fellow villager. However, after exchanging more than ten moves with the assassin, Qi Qin realized that he had overthought. This assassin was indeed very powerful and a master, but he just relied on his speed being faster than the swordsman. After ten moves, the assassin could no longer keep up with Qi Qin's rhythm and began to fend off in a panic, saying, " Fuck! So awesome! Sorry for disturbing you, I shouldn't have tried you, I'm not your opponent, can you stop now! "

He also felt that it was almost time to stop. While dealing with the assassin, Qi Qin secretly glanced at Ji Xuanyi and found that the latter was crossing his arms and looking at him coldly. If you let him go again, you will die together with this assassin.

Qi Qin understood this emotion and was frightened to death. When he looked at the assassin again, murderous intent appeared in his eyes for the first time.

Assassin: "..."

What's going on!

Qi Qin did not hold back at all in his next attack. He swung away the dagger that the assassin wanted to block and slashed at the assassin, leaving only blood on the skin. The assassin was so scared that his face turned green and he shouted, " Fuck you, are you serious? I have no grudge against you, brother! "

Qi Qin continued to attack mercilessly. Seeing that the situation was not good, the assassin teleported behind Qi Qin and ran straight towards Ji Xuanyi without looking back.

He had already seen that this ferocious swordsman cared very much about his auxiliary companion. As long as he could control this guy who was not sure whether he was a mage or a priest, this crazy swordsman would definitely stop!

The assassin was very fast, but no matter whether he continued to fight with Qi Qin or turned around and ran, this speed was not enough for him to survive. Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi was standing very close to where they were fighting. The assassin was confident that his speed was enough to control Ji Xuanyi before Qi Qin used the pursuit skills to kill him. In this way, not to mention maintaining a good relationship, it would be no problem for him to survive!

The assassin felt like he had unleashed all the potential that had been hidden in his body for so many years. When he teleported to the ground and rushed towards the swordsman's companion, the man glanced at him.

Did he discover his intention? The assassin smiled. At this distance, it was useless to discover. Although he only had half of his health left, the equipment of the man in front of him was not very good. Even if he was a mage, a magic bullet could not deplete his health.

Then he saw the man raising a staff towards him, on the top of which was inlaid a purple magic crystal representing a warlock.

Assassin: "..."

Holy shit! Is there a warlock who has reached level 40 so quickly?

Although the warlock has no attack skills, if he is paralyzed and immobilized in this situation, he will die!

The assassin desperately turned his body sideways with difficulty while moving at high speed, praying frantically in his heart that the warlock's eyesight was not good and his skills were thrown in the wrong direction.

However, before the warlock could release his skill, the assassin felt a chill on his cheek. He was confused to see a familiar sword flying past his body. With a loud bang, half of the sword was inserted into the wall.

Assassin: "..."

If the warlock had not raised his hand as if to attack, and he had not dodged, he would probably have been nailed to the wall by the sword and had to report to the resurrection point.

what kind of expressions those robbers who were killed will show when they see him appear at the resurrection point ...

The assassin was lost in thought. He thought the warlock was a rookie protected by the swordsman. Now he thought that the person he was looking at just now was not him, but the swordsman behind him.

The assassin stopped, his hand holding the dagger about a meter away from Ji Xuanyi .

Although Ji Xuanyi did not really use his skills on him, he still put away the dagger with a helpless look on his face, spread his hands and said: " Okay, you win, you can kill me or chop me up, it's all up to you. "

Ji Xuanyi ignored him and glanced at Qi Qin, who had a blank face, and said speechlessly: " Why are you in a daze? Go pick up the guardian and wait for it to refresh? "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment before he reacted and ran to draw his sword.

He himself had not expected that he would be so nervous because someone attacked Ji Xuanyi that he directly threw his sword away.

If this was not a one-on-one fight but a group fight, even if he saved Ji Xuanyi once, he would be sent back to the resurrection point together with Ji Xuanyi without a weapon ... and he would have to sacrifice a guard.

It's easy to guess that Ji Xuanyi will probably teach him a lesson again soon.

Qi Qin became depressed.

The assassin watched the interaction between the two curiously and said to Ji Xuan: " Wow, he listens to you so much? Are you his master? "

Ji Xuanyi snorted and said, " You are the only one who likes to cause trouble for yourself, okay? Don't think that everyone else likes to take in disciples just because you like to. "

The assassin was stunned and said, " Do you know me? "

Ji Xuanyi did not answer his question, but asked: " Xue Piao Renjian didn't follow you? He finally came to his senses and decided to abandon you? "

The assassin immediately looked as if he had eaten shit, and said, " Who the hell are you? I've explained it many times, we are a normal master-disciple and teammate relationship, don't talk like a gay , okay! "

Ji Xuanyi said " Oh " : " So he really doesn't want to hang out with you anymore, right? "

The assassin was obviously touched in a sore spot, and said angrily: "... Damn, you are so annoying! You must know me! How could I know such an annoying guy! "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, " You're too kind, Mi Yin. When you annoyed me back then, you were a hundred times more annoying than you are now. "

The assassin named Mi Yin was stunned for a moment, and then he was horrified: " What the hell?! Are you Mu Xuanyi?! "

Chapter 55

Mi Yin's eyes almost popped out!

He circled around Ji Xuanyi and said in disbelief: " Oh my God, I thought Wu Jian was talking nonsense and trying to trick your enemies into looking for you! Are you really playing a sorcerer? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " You've seen it all , why are you still asking? "

Mi Yin smiled and said, " Warlock is not bad . You are a master and you are the top level in any profession. Do you want to team up with me to play in the arena? "

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows and said, " I have bound it. "

Mi Yin glanced at Qi Qin behind Ji Xuanyi and said shamelessly: " I can't beat this big brother, but the cooperation with the swordsman warlock and assassin warlock is different, let's give it a try! "

Mi Yin has always been this kind of person. When he meets a master who suits his taste, he will insist on pestering that person to play in the arena together. Ji Xuanyi was annoyed enough by him back then, so of course he will break the other party's fantasy without hesitation now.

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Wake up, if this game had an arena now, would you still be here? "

Miyin: "... You are so annoying. "

That's right, Mi Yin is a player who lives in the arena and rarely runs around. However, because the system of "Domain" has not been fully opened and even the players have not reached the maximum level , the arena certainly does not exist.

Now Mi Yin is like a poor little child who has lost his home and can only wander around.

 " But the arena will open sooner or later , so it's no problem to find teammates in advance , "

 Ji Xuan pointed at Qi Qin behind him and said to Mi Yin , who was looking listless, " I thought you would want this guy to accompany you to the arena. "

Mi Yin suddenly perked up and said, " If you agree, I'd like to try it, too! "

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " I don't agree. "

Miyin: "..."

If Mi Yin was full of energy and spirit when he just appeared, he now looked like a cabbage that had been through frost, and his whole body was not feeling well.

Ji Xuanyi said: " My current ID is Ji Xuanyi, this guy is number one in the world. "

When Mi Yin heard Qi Qin's name, her eyes lit up and she said, " So you have a dream? Oh, no, what you are doing can't be called a dream, it should be called a goal. I think it's possible! " Qi Qin had just been listening to the conversation between him and Ji Xuanyi, and he was very disgusted with his attempt to steal someone's girlfriend! It was the first time he heard his name being called out by someone else, so he snorted with a sense of righteousness .

Ji Xuanyi hit him with his staff, and Qi Qin reluctantly added Mi Yin as a friend.

Ji Xuanyi said to Mi Yin, " Why are you here? If the arena wasn't open, you should be working hard to level up, right? Why are you here to meddle in other people's business? "

" Oh, this ..." Mi Yin was about to say something, but when she looked at Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin's chests, she was stunned and said, " Were you two kidnapped here just after you entered the city? Didn't you join a gang? "

Ji Xuanyi said coldly: " I don't want to join a gang. "

Mi Yin didn't notice anything wrong, scratching his head and said, " If you don't want to join, then don't join. The southeast is Chenshi's territory, and this gang is okay ... Well, let's not talk about this. You just got here, right? The first task is to report to the Mage Tower. Anyway, I have nothing to do now, so I'll go with you and tell you about the situation here. "

It would be good to have a guide who is familiar with the situation as a companion. Ji Xuanyi did not refuse his suggestion, and the three of them walked out of the dark alley together.

Mi Yin walked in front and seemed to be very familiar with the terrain here. She didn't even look left and right to distinguish the landmark buildings. She led the two of them forward all the way. This gave people the illusion that Mi Yin had stayed in this area for a very long time. However, Ji Xuanyi knew that this might be Mi Yin's first time here.

This person has an excellent memory.

Mi Yin is famous not only because he is a master. To be honest, in a one-on-one fight, he is no match for Ji Xuanyi – of course, the premise is that Ji Xuanyi is an assassin, but the difference in strength between the two is not that far , otherwise he would not have been able to escape every time when he went to harass Ji Xuanyi.

Mi Yin is most famous for his omnipotence.

No matter what game it is, no matter which profession he chooses, he can quickly and steadily display the strength of a master after a short period of contact. This is the reason why he has been active in the arena, and the reason why he can do this is because of his memory.

The reason why Ji Xuanyi knew this was that Mi Yin had performed it for him in order to convince him to go to the arena with her. He only needed to look at a series of numbers that had no pattern at all, and he could recite them fluently half an hour later.

Because it was a keyboard online game, Ji Xuan initially thought that this person had copied the numbers to play a trick on him, until he started the voice test and then he believed it.

But it was no use believing it. After Ji Xuanyi clapped his hands symbolically, he swung his knife and chopped Mi Yin away.

Mi Yin did not bring Ji Xuanyi and the other man back to the entrance of the southeast area, but found another transportation point where they could rent a car. There was a building here that was similar to the stable not far from the entrance, and even the people's clothes were exactly the same.

Mi Yin glanced at Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin's expressions and said with a smile: " Did you see the group of knights queuing up when you came in? In fact, there are many mission points in the city, but no one has been able to draw a map yet. They are afraid of getting lost, so they have to queue up for the mission at the point they are most familiar with. "

" This kind of transportation point is the same, most of them are built next to the stables, and occasionally there are independent ones, " Mi Yin walked up to talk skillfully, and said to Ji Xuanyi: " This main city is really too big. If there is no means of transportation, players will spend most of their time walking, and the official will be complained about for cheating game card money. "

He smiled politely at Miyin and asked softly, " What kind of transportation do you need? "

Mi Yin suggested to Ji Xuanyi: " Let's rent a large carriage. There are four seats, just enough for the three of us! "

After saying that, Mi Yin looked at Qi Qin.

Qi Qin: "..... ??? "

Ji Xuanyi also glanced at Qi Qin and said, " Just rent a carriage for three people. "

Qi Qin just showed a touched expression, and then he heard Ji Xuan said: " Tianxia and I will take the car, and you can walk. "

Qi Qin: "..... QAQ ! "

Mi Yin said pitifully: " Don't be so stingy, you can rent a three-person car. I'm skinny anyway, so I can squeeze in with Tianxia! "

In the end, Ji Xuanyi paid for the rental of a four-person carriage, and Qi Qin sat alone in a carriage with two people, feeling very aggrieved.

In fact, Qi Qin is not fat, it's just that he is a bit tall, so the seat for one person is a bit crowded. For someone with a height like Mi Yin, half a seat is enough.

Mi Yin got a ride in a carriage, looking very happy. Ji Xuan looked at him and said, " You said you would tell us about the situation? If I remember correctly, the guild system has only been open for three days, less than four days. What can be the situation now? "

Mi Yin said: " It's true that the guild system has only been open for less than four days, but the guilds have not only been around for three or four days. Besides, before that, some hardcore players had already come to the main city. The guild system was only opened to make it easier for them to determine the number of players and benefits – you see. "

Ji Xuan looked in the direction Mi Yin pointed, and saw a faint line.

Mi Yin took back her hand and said, s'It " too far , and it's still a little unclear. However, Star City is not divided into four separate areas. With the Mage Tower as the center, there is also an inner city surrounded by a slightly lower wall. The four areas of the outer city are where players ride horses to complete missions, and the inner city is where important buildings are gathered. "

" In addition to the Mage Tower, the inner city also has the Adventurer's Guild, the Auction, and other places. You know, the gameplay is pretty much the same, " Mi Yin said, " But these

are not the main points. The most annoying thing is that if the guild has enough funds, they can buy a piece of land in the inner city as a guild base. Of course, there are also places in the outer city that can be used as guild bases. The bases in the inner city have more bonuses and benefits. "

" However, there are countless outposts in the outer city, but only one in the inner city, " Mi Yin exclaimed, " It is because of this one outpost that the Star City is in such a mess. These people are so boring. "

In fact, this is very normal. Although the inner city strongholds are not much better than the outer city strongholds, the number limit certainly represents the level of strength to a certain extent. Anyone who can establish a large gang will not miss such a symbol, especially when the gang system is just opened and it is difficult to distinguish who is strong and who is weak.

Ji Xuanyi said: " But when we entered the city, we didn't seem to see any gang fighting. "

" No, I don't mean the chaos or the gang fights, " Mi Yin said, " After all, the penalty for losing a rank is too severe. Even if you are the leader of a gang, you can't just ask other players to risk their lives for you. No one will listen to you. "

What he said made sense. Qi Qin, who had been listening, couldn't help but ask: " Then why did you say that Star City was a mess? "

Mi Yin glanced at him and said, " Didn't you just meet? "

Because he didn't think of himself as a victim at all, Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment before he reacted: " Are you talking about the robbers? "

Mi Yin nodded and said, " I'm there because I'm going after them. There are four big gangs in Star City right now. One is Chenshi in the southeast, one is Tamajianghu in the southwest, one is Mengtanggu in the northeast, and the other is Wanzhi, which is where the group of people you met earlier belong to. "

" Meatballs? " Qi Qin said, " They sound delicious. "

Mi Yin coughed and said, " It's called this name because the leader of their gang is called Wan Ge Nai Zhi. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin: "..."

After a long while, Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but ask, " Won't this name be censored? "

Mi Yin said helplessly: " Wan is the Wan of Wanku, and Zhi is the Zhi of branches and leaves. "

Qi Qin held it in for a long time before he finally thought of a word and said, " Too vulgar! "

" It's really vulgar, " Mi Yin sighed, " It's simply the epitome of vulgarity. "

" Although this assassin named Wan Ge Nai Zhi is despicable, he can be considered a master, " Mi Yin said, " I fought him once, and he ran away. "

Qi Qin said: " This gang controls the Northwest District? "

Mi Yin shook her head and said, " No, this gang is scattered, and there are members in every district. In addition to leveling up every day, they look for targets and then rob them. "

Qi Qin asked in confusion: " Are there many people in this gang? "

Mi Yin sighed and said, " This gang has the largest number of members among the four gangs. "

Qi Qin couldn't help but shout: " How is this possible? "

Although the sense of morality in the game will be slightly reduced, that is only in terms of killing . In a holographic online game, how could there be so many people in a robbery gang?

Ji Xuanyi figured it out after a little thought and said, " Forced to join the gang, right? "

Mi Yin nodded and said, " At first, the people who joined Wan Ge Nai Zhi were just a bunch of scum. Later, they began to force other players to join. Those who joined the gang shared money and equipment, and those who did not join the gang had to take turns to join. Of course, there were also those who would rather take turns to join than join. However, there were also many people with bad character or weak moral sense who joined. Gradually, more and more people joined the Wan Zhi Gang. "

" Although the other three gangs are also powerful, they adopt a voluntary membership model, so they are far behind that gang in terms of number of people, right? " Ji Xuanyi asked. Mi Yin nodded.

" This shouldn't be the case, " Ji Xuanyi pondered, " A gang with so many bad records like this wouldn't be able to survive even in a keyboard online game, unless it was a gang with a very small number of members and very uniform professions. Otherwise, as long as any influential gang made up a random excuse, countless people would rush over and break them up immediately. "

Mi Yin raised an eyebrow.

Ji Xuanyi was silent for a moment, exhaled, and said, " So that's how it is. "

Because of the gang stronghold in the inner city.

The three gangs mentioned by Mi Yin probably didn't take the Wanzhi Gang seriously. They knew very well that as long as someone took the lead, it would be too easy to eliminate this disgusting gang. But the problem was that even for such a gang, there would be troubles after it was disbanded. Guys like Wan Naizhi would constantly harass the gang that took the lead in disbanding them.

What's more, taking the lead does not only mean making a call from a high place, they also have to rush to the front to fight. In this game with penalties for demotion, as long as there is a battle, the gang itself will inevitably lose its strength, affecting the competition for strongholds, and then, they will lose the opportunity to become the largest gang in the stars.

So no matter how much they hate the Wanzhi gang, none of the three gangs will take the risk to take down the Wanzhi before taking over their stronghold.

" The Wanzhi Gang has also noticed this, " Mi Yin said, " When they rob people, they will try to find newcomers who are not affiliated with any gang, or whose gangs are very small. They will not touch people who have the badges of the three major gangs on their chests. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " The three major gangs themselves have not been harassed, and they can use this opportunity to recruit a group of people, so they will not attack them. "

Mi Yin tugged at her clothes on her chest, which were empty. " I was wandering around not far from the entrance , originally intending to conduct a sting operation, but I ran into you two and followed you all the way. The group today should be newcomers. If they were veterans of the Wanzhi Gang, they would be much more cunning, at least they would not be wiped out by us. "

Ji Xuanyi noticed that most of the people in that group were of agile professions. If they had a little better skills and some awareness of wild robbery, they would split up after breaking through. Even if Qi Qin and Mi Yin joined forces, they might not be able to stop them all.

"There is another problem," Mi Yin sighed, "This kind of fishing expedition doesn't always work. You can't change faces in this game. I've killed three groups of people. If I continue like this, they should know me and probably won't be fooled anymore."

Ji Xuanyi said mercilessly: "Not being fooled is the least of the problems. I think based on your description, after that naughty girl realizes your existence, she is more likely to take advantage of your trick and set a trap for you. After sending you back to the resurrection point, she will gang up on you. If you fail, you might even be hung up and mocked by them."

Mi Yin scratched his face, and said with lingering fear: "What you said is quite possible... The assassin's skills are not fully used yet. If there are too many people, they can't get out of the encirclement even if they teleport. Wow, if it really fails, it will be a disaster."

Ji Xuan looked at him, raised his eyebrows, and was about to say something, but Mi Yin said with a bitter face: "Okay, I know you are going to mention him again, why don't you follow me, I know."

Ji Xuan said, "That's good to know. With Xue Piao Renjian and you having fought in the arena for so many years, you are not afraid of these things at all, right?"

Mi Yin said: "What can I do? The goals we both want to achieve are completely different. It is normal for us to go our separate ways."

"Oh?" Ji Xuan said, "I thought your hand was shaking and you chose the wrong area."

Mi Yin: "...Am I such an unreliable person!"

Ji Xuanyi's eyes told him yes.

Mi Yin curled her lips and said, "Anyway, don't ask me about him anymore. I even deleted him as a friend. I have no idea what's going on with him now."

Ji Xuanyi said, "I'm not familiar with Xue Piao Renjian, why would I ask him?"

Mi Yin nodded repeatedly: "That's right!"

Qi Qin didn't listen to their discussion and said worriedly, "Although the Wanzhi Gang is not a big deal, when will the other three gangs take action to deal with them?"

"Haven't you heard a saying?" Mi Yin complained: "The triangle is the most stable shape."

"

Qi Qin looked at him in confusion.

Ji Xuanyi said, "The family that attacks the stronghold first will surely be attacked by the other two families at the same time, and will be eliminated first in this fight, so none of the three families will attack first."

Mi Yin sighed and said, "Either something unexpected happens, or we can only see which of the three gangs will be the first to get upset. The Wanzhi Gang will be able to fish in troubled waters for a long time."

Qi Qin frowned and asked, "Are we just going to sit here and wait?"

"Of course not," Mi Yin smiled and said, "I showed up in the Southeast District today for another purpose, which was to discuss something with the leader of the Chensi Gang."

Although the leader of this gang is very arrogant, their deputy is pretty good. We chatted for a while. "

" How is it? " Qi Qin asked with concern.

Mi Yin said: " Their deputy gang leader is easy to talk to, but their gang leader is not very willing to quit just like that, and asked me to show some sincerity. "

" Sincerity? " Qi Qin was stunned.

Ji Xuanyi said, " Such a big gang wants sincerity. Can you, a guy who hangs out in the arena every day, show it? "

Mi Yin said with a bitter face: " How should I know? We are planning to go to the inner city to have a look. This map can be regarded as a sincere thing, and it can only be found in the inner city. "

Ji Xuanyi said " Oh " and said, " So you went to the inner city to find sincerity, not to accompany us to complete the mission. "

Mi Yin's face froze, and just as he was about to speak, Ji Xuan raised his hand to freeze him, and said to Qi Qin: " Throw it down. "

Qi Qin was stunned, but still raised his hand to pick up Mi Yin, and threw her out hesitantly .

Qi Qin was about to ask Ji Xuanyi why he did this, but Mi Yin suddenly returned to the car, patting her chest and saying, " Fuck, this teleportation almost got stuck on the car ... Well, I'm just a hitchhiker, and you've already let me down once, calm down! "

Ji Xuanyi really didn't let Qi Qin throw him again. It was unknown whether it was because his skill CD was running out or he really decided to let him go. He said, " Actually, this matter will be resolved eventually. It's just a matter of waiting a little longer. You don't have to go through so much trouble to get a ride and look for ' Sincerity .' Are you always so bored when you're not playing JJC ? "

Mi Yin smiled and said, " Hey, after all, I am a ..."

Ji Xuan raised an eyebrow.

Mi Yin covered her mouth for a long time, then smiled awkwardly: " Let's not talk about things in real life, huh? "

Ji Xuanyi withdrew his gaze.

Mi Yin looked at the streets outside the carriage for a while, then sighed and said, " To be honest, I'm just a floor cleaner in the arena, and I really don't know what level of sincerity the big gangs want. "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Then forget it. "

Mi Yin pretended not to hear and came over to Ji Xuanyi and said, " Hey, since the guild system has just been opened, it shouldn't be too difficult to create another guild. I heard that you used to be the leader of a very large guild. Are you interested in returning to your old job? "

Ji Xuan looked at him for a while, then laughed in anger and said, " My old job also has a PVP cancer, the kind that kills everyone I see, and it's pretty easy to deal with, what do you think? "

Before the carriage reached the entrance to the inner city , Mi Yin was kicked off. This time, the enemy was paralyzed the moment he kicked down . In five seconds, even an assassin with full agility equipment could not catch up.

Ji Xuanyi sat in his seat, looking out the window with an expressionless face.

Qi Qin sat obediently against the wall of the carriage, his eyes on his nose and his nose on his heart, not daring to make a sound.

After a long while, Ji Xuanyi looked at the scenery outside the window and whispered, " Mi Yin is well-informed. I thought no one had remembered her. "

Qi Qin couldn't help but look at him.

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Do you want to know? "

I'm going crazy to know!

Qi Qin was anxious, but when he looked at Ji Xuanyi's pale face in the game , he suddenly felt sad. After a long while , he said in a voice as soft as a mosquito: " If Xuanyi wants to talk, I will listen. If he does n't want to talk , don't talk. "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head: " Now that I think about it, it doesn't seem like a big deal. "

His expression was somewhat complicated : " Three or four years ago, I was only a teenager, with a bad temper, like gunpowder , which could be ignited at any time. "

Qi Qin imagined Xuan Yi being even younger and extremely angry , and it almost made him bleed from his nose.

Ji Xuanyi: "... What's that expression on your face? "

Qi Qin rubbed his face quickly , looked at Ji Xuanyi as normally as possible , and said: " Yes , I'm sorry! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi did not ask Qi Qin to remove the blush on his face, and lowered his eyes and said: " I did have a gang before. It was one of the largest gangs in the game I played at that time. It had a thousand people in the main gang and several branch gangs. "

Qi Qin was stunned. As for Ji Xuanyi's past, he only knew that he was a very cruel person who broke up a gang, and then was criticized for killing people indiscriminately. He had never heard that Ji Xuanyi once had such a big gang.

It should be said that other players don't seem to know about this matter.

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " I wasn't called Mu Xuanyi at that time, so of course they didn't know. What Mi Yin said was just a guess. Everyone knows that Mu Xuanyi has a grudge against the gang, but few people know what the grudge is. After all, it's been more than a year since my gang disbanded. "

 " I was actually quite surprised that someone could actually dig up something that happened a year ago and link it to me, " Ji Xuan said, " but the time interval was too long, so most people don't think this guess is correct. "

Qi Qin paused and asked cautiously, " Was Xuanyi's gang defeated in the fight with that gang? "

Ji Xuan looked at him and showed no sign of anger. He said calmly, " The leader of that gang bribed the core members of my gang ... All the big gangs started out as family and friends

gangs. The core members have a lot of emotional ties with each other. Once someone has a different mind, the situation will be hard to control. "

During that period of time, Ji Xuanyi could be said to have heard all the heart-wrenching words he had heard over the years, such as how he was too dictatorial, how he had no friends, how being with him every day was like endurance, how stressful it was, how disgusting ... all kinds of words.

Any one of these words alone would be enough to make Ji Xuanyi explode ten thousand times. When they came all at once, Ji Xuanyi was stunned. He didn't even have time to feel angry, but began to doubt whether he was really that bad.

In that battle, Ji Xuanyi's gang, which had several times more people than the opposing gang, was almost crushed to the ground amid chaos at the top.

Since then, the gang has disbanded, with one group of people setting up their own gangs and another group being merged into one, forming the second gang of over a thousand people in the game.

That was the gang that was later disbanded by Ji Xuanyi.

The thought of irritating the little, hot-tempered Ji Xuanyi to the point where he couldn't even breathe and was stunned made Qi Qin feel distressed. Qi Qin squatted down, gently supported Ji Xuanyi's knees, looked up at him, and whispered, "Did they do this on purpose? "

Ji Xuanyi looked down at him and shook his head: "I don't know. "

In fact, he now understands that even if some of these people received benefits and were transferred, there is more or less real emotion in their words.

He really is someone who shouldn't have friends. He is arbitrary, has a bad temper, and puts a lot of pressure on others – not to mention managing a gang. Even if he attracts followers because of his personal ability, something will happen sooner or later.

Even if it wasn't someone from that gang who tampered with their people, there would definitely be other situations that would arise later.

Ji Xuanyi now knows this clearly and calmly.

But he didn't think about these things at all at that time. After he found out that the reason for his gang disbanding was because his friends were bribed, he was furious. He wanted to throw money at those people's faces and tell them that you guys are blind!

Unfortunately, something happened in Ji Xuanyi's family at that time. Not to mention throwing money at others, he didn't even have time to play games. In the eyes of others, he became a complete loser.

And in fact, it was not far off . After Ji Xuanyi's family affairs were settled, he moved out and no longer relied on his family. A year later, Mu Xuanyi appeared and single-handedly broke up the Thousand Man Gang and killed the bribed guy until he surrendered – the situation at the time did not make Ji Xuanyi very happy, so later he took his anger out on other people in the former gang.

But the gang he used to belong to was so big that, to be honest, he couldn't even remember who was in it . He had no choice but to kill anyone he saw until he was tired.

By that time, Mu Xuanyi had already become famous, so Ji Xuanyi simply took this as a pretext and played the game for two years, making many enemies. It was not until the launch of "Domain" that he decided to throw everything away and play the game again.

Ji Xuanyi glanced at Qi Qin and said, "It's been a long time. In fact, I can't remember some of the details."

Qi Qin looked at him for a while, then slowly stood up, wanting to hold Ji Xuan in his arms and tell him that everything was over.

But just as he sat down next to Ji Xuan, Qi Qin heard Ji Xuan say expressionlessly: "Get out of the way, you're squeezing me."

Qi Qin: "..... QAQ!"

Qi Qin sat back in his seat with a wronged look on his face.

Ji Xuanyi looked out the window and said calmly, "It's all over. I've killed everyone I should have killed, but that's just my temper. I can't change it in this lifetime, so forget about gangs and friends."

Qi Qin could understand Ji Xuanyi's feelings. Although he still felt that Art, Ze Yu Shishui, and even Mi Yin, whom he had just met, were different from the people Ji Xuanyi had met before, mentioning these things now would definitely make Ji Xuanyi unhappy, so he had to change the subject.

"If you don't want to form a gang, then do you still want to help Mi Yin find a way to deal with the Wanzhi Gang?"

Ji Xuanyi glanced at Qi Qin and said, "Didn't I tell you that we don't need to intervene in this matter. It will be resolved sooner or later. Mi Yin has an occupational disease. He can't help but meddle in other people's affairs. Do you also have an occupational disease?"

Qi Qin opened his mouth, but before he could say anything, Ji Xuanyi suddenly said, "Oh, by the way, you do have an occupational disease."

As a hero, it is his duty to help the weak and punish the strong.

Ji Xuanyi had finished speaking, so Qi Qin had no choice but to shut up.

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said with a smile: "It's rare that you have a goal, so if you want to help, then help me."

Qi Qin's eyes lit up, and he immediately said, "With Xuan Yi here, there will be no problem!"

Ji Xuanyi pulled the corner of his mouth and said, "You seem to have misunderstood something? Mi Yin just made me angry, and I don't want to help him at all."

"Ah?" Qi Qin was stunned.

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows: "You can come up with your own ideas on how to solve this matter. I can help you when you fight, but forget about the rest."

Qi Qin was stunned.

The carriage in the game was moving very fast. Ji Xuanyi estimated that it could catch up with a car. It only took about forty minutes for the two of them to reach the outside of the inner city. The walls of the inner city are relatively short, only about ten meters high, and not as thick as the walls of the outer city. However, Ji Xuanyi noticed that the walls of the inner city are black, and the texture looks very similar to Qi Qin's light armor.

As expected, it should be made of black steel.

They actually used orange material to build the city wall ... Even Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but sigh, these people are so rich!

If there hadn't been any patrols around, Ji Xuanyi felt that he might not be able to resist secretly knocking off a few pieces to complete the equipment for Qi Qin.

Qi Qin stood behind Ji Xuanyi, his eyes were blank, and he looked stupid.

Ever since Ji Xuanyi asked him to find a way to help Mi Yin, he has been in this state, even including the last ten minutes or so in the carriage. He had no time to find Ji Xuanyi to act cute and enhance their relationship.

Ji Xuanyi showed the parchment to the person at the entrance and then entered the inner city. There is actually not much difference between the architectural style of the inner city and the outer city, but after careful observation, you can see that the building materials here are much more expensive than those outside.

However, what surprised Ji Xuanyi was that there were not too many players here. But think about it, not everyone is like the players in Green Forest City, who can enjoy even setting up stalls.

Most players are working hard to upgrade in the outer city. Although there are some tasks in the inner city, it is essentially an activity area. It is not until the later stages of the game when everyone has basically reached the maximum level and begins to fight for various equipment and merit points that more people will come here.

At this distance, the wizard's tower in the distance can be clearly seen . Unexpectedly, this tower looks much more rustic than other buildings. Apart from the large magic crystal on the top of the tower, there is almost no other decoration.

However, no matter how big the tower is, it is still a building standing in the center of the city. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin have to walk the rest of the way on their own.

In fact, the inner city is not entirely composed of trading houses, exploration guilds and other gameplay buildings. There are still some rich and noble people living in the inner city. Ji Xuanyi has seen it all the way and has a better understanding of this main city.

When passing an intersection, Ji Xuanyi suddenly stopped.

Qi Qin was still distracted and almost bumped into his back. After barely catching himself, he asked vaguely, " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything and looked at the street across the intersection.

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, then he also leaned over to take a look.

I saw a group of players gathered there, looking at each other warily.

" What are you doing? " Qi Qin asked.

Ji Xuanyi said, " Look up and take a look at the sign on the building. "

Qi Qin looked at it as he was told and found that it said [Gang-related matters] .

Ji Xuan said, " This group of people should be from the three major gangs. They all knew that the one who took action first would be besieged, but they still sent people here to watch. How boring. "

It's quite boring ...

However, what Qi Qin was thinking was, how could these three gangs be so bored? I wonder how long this meaningless stalemate will last.

Qi Qin said: If I rush up and " kill them all now, will it be useful? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said calmly, " For this kind of action, we should at least finish the task of reporting to the Mage Tower first, so as to avoid being hunted down by the three gangs and not being able to find the way. "

Qi Qin: "... Okay. "

Qi Qin followed Ji Xuanyi away with a depressed look.

The area of the inner city is much smaller than that of the outer city. The two men walked for twenty minutes and reached the outskirts of the Mage Tower. To go further in, they needed to go through another identity check. Only after confirmation was they were allowed in.

Qi Qin sighed: " We don't even know where the City Lord's Mansion is in the main city. We have to pass through so many guards to enter the Mage Tower. "

Ji Xuan looked up at the Mage Tower and felt a little dizzy because of how high it was. He lowered his head again and said to Qi Qin, " Because the operation of the main city mostly relies on magic, there is a situation where the Great Mage is more honorable than the City Lord. After all, if the City Lord is gone, we can just choose another one to take over, but if the Great Mage is gone, it's not that easy to find a successor. "

This made sense, Qi Qin nodded.

Before officially entering the Mage Tower, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were examined again, and Qi Qin became a little nervous.

Ji Xuanyi tapped him and said, " Calm down. The plot of the game should be developing to a tense stage at this stage. This repetitive checking action is to let the players feel the undercurrent. "

Ji Xuan looked at Qi Qin and couldn't help but smile, saying: " Do you feel like you are in deep trouble now? "

Qi Qin frowned and responded.

The Mage Tower covers a large area, but there are not many people. Apart from the players like Ji Xuanyi who come to hand in tasks, there are only a few busy people, some drawing, some doing experiments, and occasionally small explosions occur, which looks very interesting.

Qi Qin took a look and followed Ji Xuanyi upstairs.

Of course, it is impossible for players to climb up the 300-meter-high Mage Tower in circles, so a guide appears on the second floor, indicating that there is a magic device in the tower that can allow adventurers to go to the residence of the great magician.

Ji Xuanyi walked over to the magic device and took a look. He was immediately shocked. This was just an elevator, and it was a magic device ...

In addition to him, there were three other players who entered the elevator. Together with the big guy Qi Qin, the elevator suddenly became crowded.

At a height of 300 meters, the elevator would take a while to go. The three players gradually started chatting happily. One of them saw Ji Xuanyi and wanted to raise his hand to touch him and talk to him. Ji Xuanyi slightly turned sideways, and Qi Qin stretched out his hand to block the man.

The man looked up and found Qi Qin frowning at him. He was startled and quickly withdrew his hand. The elevator suddenly became quiet.

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to pay attention to them. He grabbed Qi Qin and crawled behind him like a little animal. He then pushed him from behind, asking Qi Qin to separate him from the three players.

Qi Qin was extremely touched by Ji Xuanyi, but he knew rationally that he would be beaten if this feeling was exposed, so he put on a stern face and protected Ji Xuanyi behind him. When the other three people in the elevator saw that he and Ji Xuanyi had exchanged positions, they quickly shrank into the corner, fearing that they would be close to him.

Of course, he didn't notice the atmosphere between the players. After the elevator stopped, he smiled and said, " We're here. "

As soon as the elevator door opened, the three players rushed out in a hurry, almost knocking me off balance.

He was not angry, and led the five people directly to a quaint wooden door and said, " Please enter August's workshop in an orderly manner and do not make loud noises. "

August is the name of the great magician of Star City. When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin entered the tower, they saw his portrait on the first floor.

The three players looked at each other and gave their seats to Qi Qin.

Qi Qin couldn't help but look at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " They have already given way to us. It would be too disrespectful not to go in. Let's go. "

Three players: "..."

If possible, they don't really want to give in!

However, since Ji Xuanyi had already said that, Qi Qin had no choice but to walk in front and entered the great magician's workshop. Ji Xuanyi took a step forward and found that no one was stopping him, so he followed in.

I guess that's why they formed a team.

The three players saw the two of them go in together and were muttering to each other when they heard Qi Qin say to Ji Xuan in a somewhat aggrieved tone: " Do I look fierce? "

Ji Xuanyi comforted her perfunctorily, " She's not fierce, she's very cute. "

The three players couldn't help but remain silent again.

Cute as hell!

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin entered the room, they saw a dirty old man lying on a large wooden table which was cluttered with all kinds of odds and ends, with his head buried in drawing something on a piece of paper.

Just as Ji Xuanyi took a step forward, the old man suddenly made a " tsk " sound, crumpled up the paper into a ball, threw it on the ground, licked the black quill pen in his hand, and continued to paint on the next piece of paper.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin looked at each other. Qi Qin felt that this person's temper seemed to be not very good. If Ji Xuanyi could not help but beat the old man, it would be bad. He rushed to the front and asked: " Are you the great magician of Star City? "

Without even raising his head, he said irritably: " No, no! I am August! Not some great magician! "

Qi Qin was stunned and subconsciously looked at Ji Xuanyi, and found that the latter was frowning. He picked up a notebook from the corner of the table and stared at the cover in a daze, not knowing what he was thinking about.

Qi Qin had no choice but to continue: " We are from Green Forest City. The city lord asked us to bring you a letter. "

Hearing this, he finally looked up. He muttered something and seemed unhappy. Qi Qin thought he would scold him directly after he looked up. But after seeing Qi Qin, August was stunned for a moment, as if he was reacting to something. After a while, he stammered, " Oh, oh, put it on the table. "

This abnormal reaction was so obvious that even Qi Qin noticed it, but he couldn't figure out whether it was a setting of the main plot or something else, so he leaned close to Ji Xuanyi's ear and said, " Xuanyi, there seems to be something wrong with this great magician. "

Ji Xuanyi originally felt that the notebook on the table looked familiar, but after looking at it for a long time, he couldn't remember where he had seen it. He was concentrating on recalling it when he was startled by Qi Qin's sudden words, which sounded right next to his ears. He immediately glared at him.

Qi Qin noticed that Ji Xuanyi's ears were red, and he felt itchy inside, but he still held back and repeated under Ji Xuanyi's gaze: " There seems to be something wrong with this great magician. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, turned his head and saw that the dark face had a pair of eyes open, fixed on Qi Qin.

Something is indeed wrong. If you are someone of the same profession, you could say that you saw a genius and couldn't help but want to take him as a disciple, so you send him on a secret mission or something. But why are you, a mage, staring at a swordsman?

Ji Xuanyi looked at it a few more times in confusion, and suddenly realized that he was not looking at Qi Qin, but the necklace hanging around Qi Qin's neck.

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, and instantly remembered where he had seen this notebook in his hand.

This is the notebook that Madam Harman used to record potion prescriptions. Although the color and pattern are different, if you look closely, you can see a pattern similar to the warlock profession logo on this notebook .

Ji Xuan smiled and put the notebook back on the table.

Qi Qin asked: " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows and said, " Nothing, give me back my necklace. "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, then reacted: " QAQ ! Didn't you give it to me? "

Ji Xuanyi said coldly: " This was given to you in a dream, right? Take it down quickly. "

Chapter 57

Staring at Qi Qin with a somewhat dull look in his eyes , Ji Xuanyi guessed that it was because Qi Qin's profession did not match the channel for obtaining the necklace, causing the AI to be unable to keep up.

Qi Qin took off the necklace with a wronged look on her face and put it on Ji Xuanyi. Ji Xuanyi looked back and saw that his expression had indeed changed. He looked Ji Xuanyi up and down , then walked out from behind the table and said to Ji Xuanyi: " A warlock ... You , have you seen Hamana? Is she doing well now? "

It is easy to guess that the Hamana mentioned by August should be Mrs. Hamana from Newwood Town.

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Mrs. Harman is doing well. "

Tears suddenly welled up in August's cloudy eyes, fell on his dirty face, and were wiped away by his rough hands . He sobbed like a child , mumbling words like " I'm sorry " and " I shouldn't have done that " . Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had to watch from the side. After a long time, he finally stopped.

Ji Xuanyi noticed that the color of the name above his head changed from yellow, representing neutrality, to green, representing friendliness.

August looked at Ji Xuanyi gently. His face was rubbed black and white, looking a little funny , but his temperament was completely different from the grumpy old man when he first came in . He looked like an elder who doted on his grandson.

" My dear , " August whispered, " Thank you, thank you, child. I promised not to see her again. Thank you for telling me about her recent situation. This necklace is her work. I can recognize it. You are a good child who is trustworthy. And your companion, yes ..."

He muttered: " She said that warlocks need companions, but they are much more powerful than magicians. Oh, she is such an arrogant little girl. Whatever, I don't care about it anymore. "

August looked like he wanted to cry again, but he held back and whispered to Ji Xuan, " The Mage Tower welcomes you, kid. You and your companions can come visit me anytime. No one will stop you. "

Ji Xuanyi noticed that the word used was "see", not "call". It seems that he has a close relationship with Mrs. Harman, so much so that she loves him and Qi Qin as her own family.

" If you run into any trouble in Star City, you can always come to me, " August muttered, " Although I can't handle everything, such as those reckless adventurers ... well, but apart from them, you can come to me for anything else. I have plenty of time. "

Adventurers obviously refer to players. August's words mean that except for the players I can't control, if anyone recruits you, feel free to come and complain! If you don't understand any tasks, feel free to ask!

It can be said to be very domineering.

Ji Xuanyi had never expected that he would meet such a powerful backer as soon as he entered the city. If there weren't still a Wanzhi Gang causing trouble in Fanxing City, he and Qi Qin could be considered the winners in life in Fanxing City!

However, it is not so easy to get this backer. What Ji Xuanyi has experienced requires both strength and luck. It can be said that under normal circumstances, at least at this point in time, no player can get August's favor.

After August finished speaking, he looked at Ji Xuanyi pitifully and whispered, " Oh, it's been a long time. Am I nagging too much? Are you guys leaving? "

Now he doesn't look like the eccentric great magician who supports the entire main city, but just a poor empty-nester who hopes that his children can stay and spend more time with him. Qi Qin almost couldn't help but say that he wanted to stay with him, but was stopped by Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi hasn't seen his family for a long time, and he actually feels a little touched. However, by saying this, the game designer is actually reminding them that they still have other tasks to do, so they should stop monopolizing the space and make room for other players.

If he guessed correctly, even if he stayed and continued to talk, he would probably just say some repetitive nonsense which would be meaningless.

Ji Xuan nodded to August and said, "Yes, we should leave now, but we will visit you again next time."

Augustus regained some spirits after hearing the last sentence. He walked forward, lightly touched Ji Xuanyi's forehead with his hand, and said lovingly, "Oh, I know. Go ahead, kid. The goddess of magic will bless you."

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, looking at him with a strange expression as he walked tremblingly back to the stool where he had been sitting originally, and continued to write and draw with the dirty feather pen.

Ji Xuanyi turned around and started walking out the door.

Qi Qin followed and asked in a low voice: "What's wrong?"

He had been looking at Ji Xuanyi, so he noticed the other person's instantaneous change in mood.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, "Well, I just got a title."

The title system has existed since the game was released, but so far we have hardly heard of anyone getting a title. It is also possible that someone has gotten a title but has not revealed it. After all, player information in this game will not appear above their heads.

Therefore, Ji Xuanyi still found the title very strange.

Qi Qin had no idea what a title was, so he asked curiously, "What title?"

Ji Xuanyi replied: "Auguste's guest."

"What's the use of this?" Qi Qin asked.

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, "I don't know, it's not written there."

Qi Qin thought for a moment and said, "It doesn't matter. This title is also very valuable. That old man..."

Ji Xuanyi glanced at him with a half-smile, and Qi Qin quickly changed his words: "August's setting doesn't look easy. Such a prosperous city, such a big tower, but he is dressed like that, and his temper is also weird. He must be very lonely."

Ji Xuanyi did not refute him, and said: "From the way he spoke, he should be doing well in Star City. As for his dress... maybe all mages have this kind of quirky personality. His relationship with Madam Harman looks like that of a relative. Most likely, it's a story about a mage and a warlock having a conflict and never seeing each other again."

"That's also very pitiful." Qi Qin couldn't help but say.

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything, because this plot was too similar to his own experience, and it felt like anything he said would just be a slap in the face...

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin went out and found that there were a few more people queuing outside. Someone even complained in a low voice: " Shouldn't this task be completed in just a few words? Why is it taking so long? Are you stalling for time on purpose? "

Ji Xuan glanced at the man, who was startled and quickly turned his head away, pretending that he had not said anything just now.

Qi Qin stared at Ji Xuanyi nervously, afraid that he would be unhappy.

Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi was a little distracted and didn't think about being angry. He went straight to the elevator downstairs.

The guide was standing next to the elevator. After seeing Ji Xuanyi, the smile on his face immediately became even sweeter. He came up to him warmly and said softly, " Please come this way. I'll take you down. "

This annoying tone was so obvious that almost everyone looked over here, wondering why their attitude towards Ji Xuanyi and the others had changed so drastically.

You know, although this is always friendly and cordial to all players, it has never been enthusiastic.

Ji Xuan heard someone whispering, " Did he get his favorability boost? "

Another person said: " I don't know. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned. Hearing this, it seemed that Fanxing City could help improve favorability? However, the attitude towards him should not be affected by the favorability, but the title given to him by August.

Ji Xuanyi's guess was confirmed. After going downstairs, almost everyone smiled at him, and some even came up to talk to him. Even when he was leaving the house, the originally cold and stern guards nodded slightly at him.

It seems that August's influence in Star City is indeed huge, it's like he has a cheat code.

As soon as Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qinyi left the Mage Tower, they saw Mi Yin squatting on the side of the road.

This guy actually followed me.

As soon as she saw Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, Mi Yin revealed a resentful expression: " That's too much. You just left me behind like that. If I hadn't run fast, I would have been left behind by you. "

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to pay attention to him. But Qi Qin, when he saw Mi Yin, remembered that Ji Xuanyi had asked him to find a way to deal with the Wanzhi Gang on his own, and he suddenly felt a headache.

Mi Yin didn't know about this yet, so she came up to him shamelessly and asked, " Have you completed the mission? Where are you two going to go next? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Don't you have something to do? Why are you following us? "

Mi Yin chuckled and said, " I'm sorry, I won't mention gang matters anymore. You know, I'm just a floor cleaner in the arena. How can I know so much about these outdoor and gang matters? I have no other choice but to ask you for help. "

Ji Xuan raised his hand and pointed, saying: " Stop, if you need help, don't look for me, look for him. "

Mi Yin looked in the direction he pointed and found Qi Qin who was daydreaming.

Mi Yin rushed over and said excitedly: " Big Brother! Are you willing to help me?!"

Qi Qin was stunned, and just as he nodded, he heard Mi Yin said happily: " Then please help me persuade Xuan Yi! Let him change his mind! "

Qi Qin: "..." That's not the way to help!

Mi Yin looked at him expectantly: " Will he listen to what you say? "

Qi Qin had no choice but to say: " If what I said was useful, you wouldn't be thrown off the carriage ..."

Miyin: "..."

Qi Qin sighed. It would be great if Ji Xuanyi could really listen to him and kiss or hug him whenever he wanted ...

Qi Qin started to daydream again.

Mi Yin said disappointedly: " What? You've grown so tall, don't you think your words count? "

Before Qi Qin could say anything, Mi Yin said, " You are a swordsman, and your job is to suppress him. Why don't you just grab him and coerce him? "

To be honest, there is indeed professional suppression, coercion and so on ... Qi Qin couldn't help but imagine it in his mind, and then couldn't help but look at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi was crossing his arms, looking at him with a half-smile. Qi Qin was immediately frightened and said righteously: " I am loyal to Xuanyi! How could I do such a thing! "

Mi Yin was speechless and said, " It's fine if you're loyal ... but are you really the only one helping me? "

He didn't think this big brother looked like someone who could come up with a solution. If anything, he felt that Qi Qin was more like him and Xue Piao, the kind who knew nothing but fighting ...

" It can't be considered a one-man gang, " Mi Yin was disappointed. When she heard Ji Xuanyi's voice, her eyes lit up and she heard him continue, " When necessary, I can support you with force. "

Miyin: "..."

You're just a warlock, what kind of military support can you provide?

However, due to Ji Xuanyi's temper, it was obvious that she couldn't say such words. Mi Yin sorted out her words and said against her conscience: " Although your fighting ability is very strong, this kind of thing cannot be solved by two or three masters relying on fighting ability alone ..."

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows and said, " Since you dislike it, forget it. "

After saying that, he raised his leg and was about to leave.

Mi Yin quickly stopped him and said, " Don't despise me, don't despise me! My God, just use force to support me. I thank you on behalf of the people! "

Only then did Ji Xuanyi stop.

Qi Qin scratched his head and said to Mi Yin: " What should we do now? "

Miyin: "..."

You ask me, who should I ask?

The two looked at each other for a while, and then looked at Ji Xuanyi together.

Ji Xuanyi looked around and said, " I want to walk around the inner city first. I just arrived, so I should get familiar with the terrain, right? "

Mi Yin said quickly: " Of course I should! "

Mi Yin came up to him like a lackey and said, " Where do you want to go? I know the inner city well. I'll take you there! "

Although Ji Xuanyi actually always felt that Mi Yin was annoying, he had to admit that at times like this, Mi Yin was still very useful.

There is no map for Star City yet. Most players are familiar with a small area, but will still get lost if they go somewhere else. Mi Yin is different. His memory allows him to know every place he has been to like the back of his hand. It is like a human map, which is so convenient.

However, Ji Xuanyi did not ask for directions, but said: " There is no rush to go anywhere, tell me first, is there any favorability mission in Star City? "

Mi Yin was stunned for a moment, then said: " Oh! By the way, I forgot to tell you, this is what happened. "

" In addition to the upgrade missions, there are indeed favorability missions in Star City, but these missions are difficult to complete, and there are no rewards except for the favorability.

Now no one knows what the favorability is for, so not many people do it. "

Mi Yin asked: " Did you meet him? "

Ji Xuan nodded.

" Is it in the Mage Tower? " Mi Yin understood, and then said: " But speaking of it, the mission is difficult, but if the concept of favorability is similar to reputation, then it should be of some use. "

In most games, when a faction has a high reputation, it will provide players with some conveniences, such as daily tasks with rich rewards, or special shops and the like.

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " Favorability and reputation are not the same thing. We accidentally went to the wild map before and met another group related to reputation in the main quest. "

If he mentioned the elves, given how annoying Mi Yin was, it would take a lot of time to explain them, so Ji Xuanyi simply skipped the topic.

Mi Yin really didn't care, she just exclaimed: " Field map? You are really brave ... But if it has nothing to do with reputation, what is the use of favorability? Is it like getting a discount when buying something? "

" It's hard to say. " Ji Xuan said.

Mi Yin suddenly became excited and said, " Wow, then I have to get along well with the equipment repairman, but he doesn't seem to have any impression missions ..."

Not everything in Starry City is conquerable. In fact, there are only a few missions that have favorability tasks. After discovering that the tasks are difficult and do not provide experience or money, almost no players waste their time on them. Instead of wasting time on these tasks, they might as well complete the missions quickly to level up. If favorability is really useful, it won't be too late to level up after you reach the maximum level .

In the current Starry City, there is probably only one character's favorability mission that has not been abandoned.

When Mi Yin said this, Ji Xuanyi almost knew: " August? "

Mi Yin took a moment to realize who he was talking about, and said, " Yes, the great magician in the Mage Tower. This foreign name is too difficult to remember, so no one calls him that. "

" This mage's quest is really annoying. Other favorability quests are difficult because the monsters are high level or the map is difficult to navigate, but this guy is really too much, " Mi Yin said, " His quest is a quest chain. You have to complete five quests at a time. If you interrupt it, you have to start all over again. "

" He has four apprentices under him, plus one of his own. Most of the tasks are puzzle-solving, asking about enchantments, medicine making, magic circles and the like. Life skills haven't been unlocked yet, so how can anyone know this? We just have to rely on guessing! " Ji Xuanyi was a little embarrassed to say that he cheated by relying on the secret missions in the Novice Village. He said calmly, " Multiple choice questions? There is a probability of guessing five times, right? "

Mi Yin said with a bitter face: " No, I guessed four times, and when I got to the mage level, it was a quiz. "

This is really fucked up, isn't it ...

Mi Yin said: " I think this mage's favorability may be to mess with us players. When the apprentices don't give us multiple-choice questions, they will ask the players to go out and find materials. However, you can only enter the mage tower once a day. If you encounter a task to find materials, you have to split it into several days to complete it ... No, not to complete it. No one has completed this task yet. They all failed. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin couldn't help but say: " This is too difficult. Is there anyone who would do it? "

Mi Yin nodded sympathetically and said, " Yes, they seem to think that the mission is so difficult that their favorability will increase as long as they succeed once. It's easy to imagine that this is impossible. "

Mi Yin was right. With August's status, it was impossible to increase his favorability so easily. The probability of his favorability suddenly increasing after completing a task was about the same as helping an old man up on the street and finding out that he was the boss of a Fortune 500 company.

Mi Yin sighed, " If you have this much time, you might as well just level up. These people are really obsessed with currying favor with others. Brothers, you must not learn from them! "

Of course Qi Qin didn't want to learn, because he and Ji Xuanyi had both shown their faces in front of August!

Ji Xuan glanced at Mi Yin who was pretending to impart her experience and said coldly: " You are quite familiar with this mission. Have you read the walkthrough? "

In fact, there is no such favorability strategy on the forum at all, otherwise Ji Xuanyi would not be unaware of this.

Mi Yin laughed dryly and said shamelessly: " It's all gossip, gossip. "

Ji Xuanyi almost couldn't help rolling his eyes. With Mi Yin's annoying personality, it was impossible for her not to chase him up the Mage Tower now that they were already there. He was still squatting on the side of the road, and it was obvious that he had entered the Mage Tower once today and couldn't enter again.

You are clearly doing the task yourself, yet you are pretending to educate others!

Mi Yin also knew that he was exposed, and said with a shameless face: " Let's not talk about this. Didn't you say that you wanted to familiarize yourself with the environment in the inner city? Let's go to the auction house first. The auction house is different from the trading house. The items in the trading house are all posted by players, while the items in the auction house are all posted by the system, and each one is a fine product! "

Ji Xuanyi knew that Mi Yin actually wanted to go to the auction house to see if there was anything that could be used as a token of " sincerity " , but he was also interested in the things posted by the system, so he didn't expose it and followed Mi Yin out.

After walking a few steps, I ran into two people.

One of these two people is an acquaintance, the mortal swordsman who had recruited people at the entrance of Starry City before. Next to him is a shorter knight who looks younger, who is looking at Mi Yin with a frown.

Mi Yin seemed to know these two people and was stunned for a moment.

At this moment, the knight spoke first, and said in a very impatient tone: " What's going on? Didn't I say we should talk about this later? Why did you follow me here? Are you annoying? Do you know how to ask for help? "

Mi Yin frowned and was about to speak when the swordsman quickly stopped the knight and smiled at Mi Yin, saying, " Sorry, are you here to do the favorability quest in the Mage Tower? " The knight who was stopped was stunned for a moment, and found that he seemed to have misunderstood something. However, he was too embarrassed to apologize, so he just snorted coldly.

As soon as Ji Xuan took a look at Mi Yin's expression, he almost knew who these two people were.

Before Mi Yin could speak, Ji Xuan said, " No, he is here to wait for you. "

The knight raised his brows when he heard this.

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly, and before he lost his temper, he said calmly: " This kid isn't going to help anyway, so let's just let the swordsman be the leader, won't the problem be solved? "

Chapter 58

As soon as Ji Xuanyi finished speaking , the knight's face changed and he immediately looked at Mi Yin. It was obvious that he knew the other party's strength and was afraid of him.

The swordsman quickly protected the knight behind him, smiled at Ji Xuanyi, and said, " I'm sorry, Xiaohan is not very good at talking, but he doesn't mean any harm. "

He had dealt with Ji Xuanyi and his gang at the entrance to the main city. It could be seen that the two had a good impression of the Chenshi Gang at that time. Now it was obvious that he

and Jing Yunhan were at a disadvantage. If he could make the other party remember a little, even if he couldn't get close to them , he could at least delay time.

However, Ji Xuanyi had a cold face and didn't seem to want to reminisce with him at all , so the swordsman could only sigh helplessly.

The knight was obviously afraid , but he still gritted his teeth and snorted behind the swordsman , saying stubbornly: " Xiaoxiao, what are you afraid of! Even if they kill me, I will never go to war with Wanzhi! "

" Xiao Han! " the swordsman called him with a frown.

Ji Xuanyi looked at him coldly and said, " Oh, you won't help anyway , so it would be a waste if I don't kill you . Go ahead , Tian Xia. "

This happened so suddenly that the swordsman thought he could continue the conversation .

Before he could react , Qi Qin rushed up with his guard in hand.

The swordsman had no idea how strong Ji Xuanyi and the other two were when they were able to work together with Mi Yin, but the current situation obviously did not allow him to think too much, so he was forced to draw his weapon and face Qi Qin.

Battles between people of the same profession are not too easy for Qi Qin. The advantages of a swordsman lie in strength and defense, but these two points are not a problem at all for Qi Qin, whose equipment crushes the opponent. However, when the opponent's swordsman's speed shortcoming is exposed to Qi Qin, it is very fatal.

Almost as soon as they met, the swordsman on the opposite side was left with little health and was knocked away by Qi Qin, revealing the knight behind him.

The knight was stunned for a moment, then screamed heartbreakingly: " Xiaoxiao! "

The scene was very moving.

Then he looked at Qi Qin hatefully, took out a shiny spear, shouted loudly, and attacked Qi Qin.
Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He had anticipated that this kid might not have much strength, but he really didn't expect that this guy could be so weak!

He was a complete newbie, he just stood there and attacked Qi Qin the whole time, he even tried to do some gun dance like in martial arts movies, but Qi Qin just slashed him twice and he fell to the ground with only a bloody skin left.

Qi Qin inserted the Guardian diagonally into the ground, with the not-so-sharp sword blade across the knight's neck. Although he knew that the blood lost from colliding with it would not necessarily allow him to return to the resurrection point, human instinct still made the knight calm down under the sword.

Mi Yin, who had been so frightened by Ji Xuanyi's amazing display that she had been frozen in place the entire time, suddenly let out a very loud gasp and said in disgust, " What the hell! "

The knight's face suddenly turned red.

Mi Yin reacted, rubbed her face quickly, changed her expression, and said nervously: " Did I do that again just now?! "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him speechlessly.

Mi Yin is a very easy-to-talk to person. When facing masters of the same level as him, his temper can be said to be at service level. In contrast, he has completely uncontrollable temper

when facing noob players. Even different from Ji Xuanyi's temper that he would restrain a little when facing female players, his disgust for noobs is indiscriminate, no matter whether the person behind the network is a man or a girl, even if you are a disabled person with a strong will who presses the keyboard with your tongue, a noob is a noob, and there is no difference in his eyes.

The only people who can still be treated kindly by Mi Yin even though they are newbies are those who can be seen to be promising, have high comprehension, and can achieve great success with a little guidance, such as Mi Yin's apprentices No. 1, 2, 3, 4, and 5.

However, this bad habit was later corrected by Mi Yin. Ji Xuanyi remembered that on the day when Mi Yin repented and reformed, she said to him that nothing is temporary, and a person without talent can be called a master through hard work and practice, and there should be no discrimination or anything like that.

In fact, Mi Yin did change his attitude towards the rookie players later on. At most, he would have a bad expression when talking to them, but he would no longer be arrogant and ignore them.

The reason why this bad habit was suddenly exposed this time was probably because this knight was so weak that he couldn't bear to look at him. He was actually a gang leader. Are all the people in his gang blind? !

Thinking of this, Mi Yin said a little worriedly: " They won't call anyone, right? "

Chensi is not a small gang. The current number of people is at least over a hundred. If they really surround him, he can run away. But Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin both have short legs, so what will they do if they are surrounded?

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " They won't call anyone. "

Regardless of whether the knight had exposed his strength in front of his gang members, the scene of the gang leader being knocked to the ground and unable to get up must never be seen by ordinary gang members.

If you want to call for help, you can only do so before the fight starts. In the current situation, even if the gang members are already on the way, they will desperately find excuses so that they don't need to come.

In fact, this was indeed the case. The swordsman had just sent a message in the guild channel saying " The crisis has been resolved, no need to come over " . He climbed up from the ground leaning on his sword and looked at Ji Xuanyi helplessly.

" If I had known you two were so powerful, when you first entered the city, I would have persuaded you to join the gang even if I had to hang on your legs. " The swordsman sighed half-seriously.

This sentence was said with a high degree of flattery, but Ji Xuanyi ignored him and said expressionlessly: " Then I guess you would have died once by then. "

The swordsman laughed dryly twice, but before he could say anything, the knight, whose shame had subsided a little, glared at Mi Yin and said, " Didn't you ask us to help you? Can you solve the problem by killing us? "

He had already seen that if Mi Yin really wanted to ambush them here, the person who took action just now would not be Qi Qin. The matter was completely instigated by Ji Xuanyi!

Mi Yin opened his mouth, not knowing what to say. After all, the current situation was completely out of his control, so he had to look at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, "Don't talk nonsense to me. For something like this, those who want to help would have helped a long time ago. Why do you still need sincerity? How can sincerity compare to the importance of the gang's status?"

To put it bluntly, this kid was obviously teasing Mi Yin. As for the Wanzhi Gang, the gangs that really couldn't stand it had already withdrawn from the fight and focused on fighting Wanzhi. The fact that they were still deadlocked now proved that the gang was more important in his heart, and this importance was obviously not something that could be shaken by so-called "sincerity". Let alone equipment or materials, even if Mi Yin found him clues to ten or eight hidden tasks, these two people would probably just smile and tell Mi Yin that this was not the sincerity they wanted.

Because in fact, their goal is just to defeat the other two gangs and become the largest gang in Star City.

When the knight heard Ji Xuanyi's words, he gritted his teeth and said viciously: "I just don't want to help, so what? Does the world owe you anything? Is there anything wrong with my own guild wanting to be number one? Why should I give up the competition for something that won't interfere with my own business!"

"It's so easy for you to say that. You just want us to help you with a few words. Won't we lose levels if we fight? I'm a rookie, but no matter how rookie I am, I'm still the leader of a gang. I have to be responsible for my brothers! We fought with the Tama Jianghu Mengtanggu for the benefit. There is a reward for the brothers to lose levels. Why do we fight against Wanzhi? Fanxing City is not ours to build now. It's not our responsibility. Why should we fight to the death? Tell me!"

The knight was not very old, and as he spoke, his eyes turned red, and he looked very aggrieved, as if Ji Xuanyi and the other two were bullying a child. Qi Qin could hardly bear it anymore and couldn't help but look at Ji Xuanyi.

There was no change on Ji Xuanyi's face. He just suddenly missed Ze Yu Sishui. If the latter was here, he would have a face-to-face crying scene with this knight. It was unclear who would feel embarrassed first.

Well, it's probably this knight. After all, Ze Yu Sishui is used to being shameless.

Faced with such a situation, even though he knew he was being tricked, Mi Yin couldn't get angry. He wanted to talk to this kid about the bad effects of robbery, and even the possible threats that habits in holographic online games could bring to the real world ... But think about it, this is just a game after all, and everyone has their own pursuits. Even if he said all this, the boy probably wouldn't listen, so he could only sigh.

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, "Did you hear that?"

Mi Yin nodded.

Ji Xuanyi said: "Actually what this kid said is right, that's why I don't want to help you."

Mi Yin is an arena player who doesn't understand these things and imagines everything to be very beautiful. However, after hearing what he said, Ji Xuanyi immediately realized that the

other party's efforts were completely in vain, so he has never expressed his opinion on this matter and even said something like letting Qi Qin come up with his own ideas.

In Ji Xuanyi's opinion, the three gangs all have their own positions, and there is nothing wrong with their approaches. Persuasion is definitely not a solution to the problem.

In order to make Mi Yin less anxious and not rush into someone's turn, he agreed to let Qi Qin help. However, in fact, he expected that these two simple-minded people would eventually rely on him, and then he would delay the time and wait for the matter to be resolved automatically. It's just that the gang leader of this mortal world had to knock on his door on his own initiative, and Ji Xuanyi couldn't bear it anymore.

The swordsman also sighed and said, "Actually, when everything is settled, even if you don't come to find us, we will deal with the Wanzhi Gang, no matter whether we win or lose. It's just that we really can't spare the time now."

Mi Yin frowned and said, "I know, but the problem now is that your three guilds have been in a stalemate. Individual players without guilds and players from small guilds are all threatened by the Wanzhi guild. I can't just sit there and do nothing!"

After a long while, Mi Yin sighed and said, "Oh, forget it. I thought things were too simple and made things difficult for you ... Brothers, let that little brother get up."

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi, and Ji Xuanyi nodded at him.

Only then did Qi Qin take back the guard. The knight climbed up and was obviously still resentful of Mi Yin for calling him a loser. He glared at him fiercely and then ran back to the swordsman.

Mi Yin was not angry, she smiled at him and said, "Sorry, just pretend that I never came to look for you."

The swordsman looked at Mi Yin and said, "It's okay. It's always good to help others ... What are you going to do next?"

Mi Yin scratched his head and said, "Well, since you are so good-tempered and you didn't agree, I guess it's useless to ask the other two families. I will just continue to be my ranger and rescue everyone I see, or continue to conduct fishing enforcement."

Qi Qin said anxiously: "Ah? Didn't Xuan Yi say that sting enforcement would backfire? As long as they set up an ambush to kill you once, they can directly reincarnate you to level 20!"

Hearing this, the knight who had been having a sullen face just now couldn't help but look at Mi Yin again.

Mi Yin smiled and said nonchalantly: "Ah, there's nothing I can do about it, I'm just not as skilled as others!"

The knight couldn't help it and shouted: "Are you sick? Can't you just ignore this? You are so powerful that the Wanzhi Gang can't rob you no matter how hard they try. Why are you wasting your energy? You are just asking for trouble!"

Mi Yin said subconsciously: "Ah, I have to take care of this matter, the people's servant ... cough cough cough ... I mean, uh ... I don't have an arena to fight in, I'm bored!"

Mi Yin's words were so off-putting that the swordsman looked at him with a wrong look in his eyes. The knight was so dumb that he didn't notice it, and said angrily: "You are so bored that you have to die! You are really hopeless!"

Miyin smiled foolishly.

The knight sniffed, looked at Mi Yin again, and said, " Hey, you're pretty awesome, right? Do you want to join our guild? "

Mi Yin looked at him in surprise.

The knight blushed and said, " I don't have any other intentions. I just think you are powerful and want to take you in as my younger brother. Do you understand? If you come to our gang and wear our seal, Wanzhi will definitely not dare to ambush you. We have a lot of people in our gang and they are very powerful! "

Mi Yin laughed and said, " Thank you, but I can't catch any fish with your gang's badge. If I save people too many times, it will cause trouble for you. You still want to fight for the title of the largest gang in Star City. Let's forget it at this juncture. When the matter is over and I haven't returned to the Novice Village, I will bring up this matter again. "

Mi Yin was right. If he wanted to go against the Wanzhi Gang, the current world would not be able to protect him and he would get into trouble.

After hesitating for a long time, the knight said to Mi Yin: " Okay, just hold on for a while, our gang is very strong and will defeat Tamajianghu and Mengtanggu as soon as possible! "

Mi Yin smiled and said to the knight: " Thank you very much! "

The knight snorted and said nothing.

The swordsman touched his head with his backhand, took his hand away before the knight got angry, and gave Ji Xuanyi and the other two a helpless smile. His expression seemed to say, see, I told him he is not a bad person.

Mi Yin and Qi Qin smiled back at him out of courtesy, but Ji Xuanyi still ignored him.

Mi Yin said: " Okay, let's leave it at that. Xuanyi, you don't have to help me. I can go by myself. "
" No, I will help you. " Ji Xuanyi said.

Mi Yin said helplessly: " Forget about the military support. Xuanyi, you have short legs and can't cooperate with me in the wild. If we were in the arena, we could try. "

" I didn't say it was military support, " Ji Xuan looked at him and said, " I will find a way to help you break the deadlock as soon as possible. After all, your plan was ruined by me, so compensation is what I deserve. "

Mi Yin was stunned, and then she said in ecstasy: " Really?! Xuanyi, you are so kind! "

Mi Yin wanted to rush towards Ji Xuanyi, but was stopped by Qi Qin. She was not angry, but happily circled around Ji Xuanyi a few times and said, " How can I help? "

Ji Xuanyi looked up at the knight and said slowly, " Breaking the deadlock is not that easy. Just help one side win. "

The eyes of the swordsman and knight on the side suddenly lit up. Although Ji Xuanyi's strength was unclear, Mi Yin and Qi Qin behind him were both real masters. They had seen them before. If these three could join them, Chen Shi's strength would definitely increase a lot! But before they could even open their mouths, they heard Ji Xuan say, " Take me to see the leaders of Tamajanghu and Mengtanggu, and let's pick which one is better. "

Knight: "..."

The knight was so angry that he asked, " Am I not good enough?! "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " No, I like mature, tall, and skilled men ..."

Qi Qin straightened his back behind Ji Xuanyi, feeling very proud!

That's right! I'm talking about me!

Ji Xuanyi added calmly: " And she won't cry easily. "

Knight: "..."

Qi Qin: "..."

Knight: " QAQ ! "

Qi Qin: " QAQ ! "

The scene suddenly became chaotic.

Ji Xuanyi pretended not to notice Qi Qin's tears that were about to fall, and said, " Anyway, I have to shop around. I have to look at the other two before deciding which one to help, right? " The knight hadn't recovered from Ji Xuanyi's blow yet, and the swordsman nodded quickly and said, " Yes, yes, but in order to facilitate contacting us, let's add each other as friends, right? I'm Xiaoxiao Yuxia, the deputy leader of Chenshi, and this is my cousin, Jing Yunhan, the leader of Chenshi. "

It turns out they are cousins. No wonder Xiaoxiao Yuxia protects Jing Yunhan so much.

Ji Xuanyi showed an understanding expression and said, " Miyin is the best in the world. "

Then he pointed at himself: " Ji Xuanyi. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jing Yunhan were both stunned. After Jing Yunhan reacted, he almost pointed at Ji Xuanyi's nose and shouted " You are Mu Xuanyi! "

Thanks to Mi Yin appearing in posts mentioning Mu Xuanyi all the time, everyone thought that he and Mu Xuanyi were good friends, and even a cult organization called Mu Mi Mi Mu appeared. Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jing Yunhan were also deeply affected by it. When they met Ji Xuanyi, whose name was so similar to Mu Xuanyi, around Mi Yin, they immediately recognized him!

However, Xiaoxiao Yuxia knew that Ji Xuanyi's information had been exposed and posted on the forum. She understood that the other party did not want to reveal his identity too much, so she quickly covered Jing Yunhan's mouth to prevent him from shouting out.

Jing Yunhan also reacted immediately and looked at Ji Xuanyi in disbelief. He never expected that he could escape after Mu Xuanyi decided to kill !

Jing Yunhan looked at Ji Xuanyi's magic appearance and thought, it turns out that the rumor that he played a warlock was true. It seems that playing a support role can really make people's temper better!

Unlike Mi Yin, the name Mu Xuanyi can be said to be well-known in the wild and among major gangs. When Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jing Yunhan met an arena master like Mi Yin, they could even lie to him without hesitation, but when they met Mu Xuanyi, they had a completely different attitude.

Ji Xuanyi looked at Jing Yunhan's confused and stern expression and raised his eyebrows.

Jing Yunhan pried open his cousin's hand, tremblingly approached Ji Xuanyi, and said hesitantly: " You are that someone, right? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... Yeah."

Jing Yunhan asked cautiously: " Can I ask you a question? "

Ji Xuanyi: " No. "

Jing Yunhan: "..."

Jing Yunhan seemed to be possessed by a thick skin. He pretended not to have heard Ji Xuanyi's answer and continued to ask, " I have been curious about this for a long time, but I have never had an answer. Is what they said true? About you and Mi Yin being a couple. "

Mi Yin: " Puff!!!! "

Qi Qin: " No!!!! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin pushed Mi Yin away, almost sticking to Ji Xuanyi, and said excitedly: " No! He has nothing to do with Mi Yin! They are not a couple! They are not even bound together! "

Mi Yin also quickly came over to clarify: " That's all nonsense from the fans! Xuan Yi and I are just ordinary good friends! "

Qi Qin's eyes widened, and Mi Yin quickly said " Pooh " and said, " Ordinary friends! Friends! " Jing Yunhan acted as if he couldn't hear anything and just looked at Ji Xuanyi, waiting for his answer.

Ji Xuanyi was silent for a moment, then said, " If I were to be a couple with Mi Yin, what would happen to Xue Piao Renjian? "

Mi Yin: " ??????? "

Jing Yunhan showed an expression of sudden enlightenment.

Mi Yin grabbed him and said, " Hey! Don't listen to his nonsense! Why don't you study hard at such a young age? You keep talking about the basics all day long. Which school and class are you in? I'm going to notify your teacher! "

Jing Yunhan said coldly: " I'm in college now, and the teachers don't care about this. "

Mi Yin was stunned, and almost burst into tears, saying: My reputation is .s over'lt " ruined . Mu Xuanyi, you better explain to him clearly! I'm a straight man! "

Ji Xuanyi certainly knew that Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian were innocent. They just had a good understanding of each other when they played in the arena, and they were also master and apprentice.

But there is no way, no matter how important Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian's innocence is, it is not as important as his own, Ji Xuanyi thought calmly.

Chapter 59

After confirming the incredible news , Jing Yunhan followed his brother into the Mage Tower in a daze , but judging by his mental state, he was likely to fail again.

However, before Xiaoxiao Yuxia left, she said to Ji Xuanyi , hoping that Ji Xuanyi could come to the mortal world to help the two brothers.

Ji Xuanyi remained noncommittal.

Mi Yin was like a ravaged young wife, sobbing and crying.

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Anyway, this isn't the first time you and Xue Piao Renjian have been involved in a scandal , so just get used to it. "

Mi Yin said resentfully: " Can what Fan said have the same effect as what you said? I feel like Xue Piao is going to come and kill me directly ..."

Ji Xuan raised an eyebrow.

Mi Yin sighed and said, " Forget it , reputation is just a passing cloud. Let's get down to business. Didn't you say you wanted to go see the gang leaders of Tamaijianghu and Mengtanggu? Let's go. "

" There's no rush for this , " Ji Xuan said, " I said I would take a tour of the inner city first – I'm not wasting your time this time. I have something to buy, take me to the auction house. " Only then did Mi Yin retract her suspicious look and began to lead him.

Qi Qin followed behind Ji Xuanyi, frowning and wondering which of the three gangs he should support: " I don't know what the other two gangs are like. Doesn't Xuanyi like the world? "

 " It's okay. " Ji Xuan said.

Qi Qin asked curiously, " I thought you would hate them. "

After all, although Jing Yunhan was not a bad person , he was really annoying , and even Qi Qin sometimes couldn't help but want to beat him up.

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " There are so many people I hate . Look , there is a living person leading the way for the two of us. "

Mi Yin: "... just talk to each other, don't bring me along, okay? "

Qi Qin smiled foolishly and said, " The two brothers in the mortal world are not bad people. "

Ji Xuan kept looking forward and said, " Well , he can be said to be a good person . After all, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia has made a promise that after the incident, no matter whether he wins or loses, he will deal with Wan Zhi. If it were someone else, if he lost the fight, let alone taking care of Wan Zhi, it would be good enough if he didn't deliberately cause trouble when the winner dealt with Wan Zhi. "

Qi Qin nodded and said in a somewhat tangled tone: " Actually, I quite like their gang, but why do they want to keep Mi Yin hanging? If they can't spare the time to help, wouldn't it be better to explain the situation to Mi Yin? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and shook his head, " Have you ever thought about a situation? "

 " What's going on? "

 " What would happen if Miyin had the same temper as me? "

Qi Qin was stunned and couldn't help but imagine what the scene would be like if Ji Xuanyi ran to find someone for help and was rejected.

Ji Xuanyi: " Help. "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: " Sorry, no. "

Ji Xuanyi: " Oh, well, then I can only kill you and send you back to the Novice Village. "

Qi Qin: "..."

As soon as Ji Xuan took a look at Qi Qin's expression, he knew that he understood.

 " Although Mi Yin is an arena player and has no famous deeds in the guild or in the wild, no one will deny that he is a master, " Ji Xuanyi said lightly: " A master who plays an assassin and

seems to have a good relationship with Mu Xuanyi. If you were a guild leader, at this critical juncture of the three-legged tripod, and he came to you to do something, would you dare to refuse directly? "

Qi Qin's mind was automatically brought into Ji Xuanyi's mind. Hearing this, he shook his head like a rattle.

Ji Xuan said, " That's right. Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and Jing Yun Han didn't dare to do that either. Fortunately, Mi Yin is a fool. Although they can't refuse, it's still easy to fool her. "

Mi Yin, who was caught in the crossfire for the second time, could no longer bear it and said: "... So can you please not take me with you again! "

Ji Xuanyi pretended not to hear and continued, " In fact, this method did work. If I hadn't shown up, they would probably drag Mi Yin until the winner was decided. At that time, they would say that they saw Mi Yin's sincerity in insisting and turn around to beat up the Wanzhi Gang. Mi Yin might even be very touched and think that these two people are really great, and then join them or something. "

Miyin: "..."

Although she was very unhappy about being called a fool, Mi Yin knew in her heart that if Ji Xuanyi had not appeared, the plot would most likely have gone this way.

" This method of killing two birds with one stone without delaying anything is definitely not something that the brat came up with, " Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, " That Xiaoxiao Yuxia may look like a good guy on the outside, but he is actually quite capable. Otherwise, how could they have built such a big gang in the world with this combination? "

Is Xiaoxiao Yuxia such a person? Qi Qin felt a little confused when he heard this and said, " Then shouldn't we help them? "

Ji Xuanyi said, " Why are you in such a hurry? I told you to compare prices from three different stores. Let's check out the other two stores first. "

Mi Yin glanced at him and said, " Do you want to help based on your preferences or do you want to find the most powerful one? "

According to Ji Xuanyi's personality, he would definitely ask the party he likes for help. However, this matter is an emergency after all, and Ji Xuanyi may not be willing to do it. He may be lazy and choose the strongest party to break the deadlock with as little effort as possible.

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows: " Among the three gangs, is there one that is obviously more powerful? "

If there really is such a company, it would have been squeezed out by the other two companies long ago.

" It's not that they are obviously stronger, " Mi Yin said anxiously, " The number of people in their gangs is about the same, but when I was fishing for law enforcement in the Northeast, I met the leader of Mengtanggu, a very strong knight. In comparison, the strength of the leader and deputy leader of Tamajanghu and Chensi is a bit lacking. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " A typical arena player's perspective. "

Miyin: "... Hey! "

Ji Xuanyi felt that it was a waste of time to listen to Mi Yin's analysis of which of the three guilds was stronger. After all, for Mi Yin, distinguishing the strength of a guild was equivalent to

comparing the combat power of each player in the guild. Whoever was stronger overall would be stronger ...

Before Mi Yin had time to refute, they arrived at the auction house.

Generally, the architectural appearance of places like auction houses in games must be very luxurious, the kind that dazzles the players' eyes.

"The Domain" has undoubtedly inherited this tradition. At present, the entire building of this auction house is golden, as if to prevent others from noticing that this place is rich.

Qi Qin looked at the golden door of the auction house and said absentmindedly, " Why do I feel a little familiar? Have I been here before? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Doesn't it look familiar? Isn't it exactly the same as your front door? "

Qi Qin: "..."

That's true.

Mi Yin heard this and couldn't help but ask, " What? Tianxia, is your home's decoration taste a bit-- "

Too strange ...

Qi Qin covered his face and said, " When they come back, I will talk to the old man about this. "

Qi Qin's parents are still abroad and I don't know when they will come back.

There is also a guide at the door of the auction house. When players enter for the first time, they will be instructed on how to participate in the auction.

However, there are not many people in the inner city now, and even fewer people will come to the auction house. When Ji Xuanyi walked in, there were only three of them, and no other players.

Mi Yin said, " The auction house holds an auction every Saturday at 8pm. Items that have not been sold will be listed at the reserve price for a week. All players who come here can bid at will. The highest bidder wins. If no one bids after a week, the item will be taken down on the second Saturday, and the cycle continues. "

Today is Tuesday, and the items that can be purchased at the auction house are those that failed to sell last Saturday, so it is normal that there are few people.

As soon as Ji Xuanyi walked in, Jie Yin came to greet him. She nodded slightly to Ji Xuanyi and said softly, " Welcome to the auction house. Is this your first time here? Next, I will tell you what you need to pay attention to when buying items at the auction house. "

Ji Xuan nodded and followed her.

Mi Yin whispered, " Is it my illusion or has the game been quietly updated? Why do I feel that her attitude has become better than before? She was not like this when I came here last time. " What Mi Yin meant by "again" is that "Domain" suddenly had an update some time ago. Players cannot touch it casually unless it is a special mission. This update was not announced but was changed quietly. It was later discovered by players and posted on the forum, and then the official acknowledged it.

However, Ji Xuanyi knew that the attitude problem that Mi Yin mentioned was not his illusion, nor was it an official update, but the effect of the title [August's Guest]. Although it was not as obvious as in the Mage Tower, it was obvious that the one in front of him was also affected by this title.

The items sold officially are completely different from the items listed by players in the trading house. When they took them to look, the wall was full of purple and above equipment, and there were also many orange materials. But unfortunately, there was no black steel that Ji Xuanyi wanted.

Ji Xuan took a look and found that in addition to equipment and materials, there were also some life skill products in the auction house, such as enchantments, food and medicine with effects. He didn't know whether this meant that the opening of life skills was not far away , or whether the official just released them so that players could have more props to use.

However, Ji Xuanyi noticed that although there were a lot of these things, they were all offered at a very high price by the same person, and it seemed that he was planning to buy all of them.

" Xu Chu, " Ji Xuan asked, " Who is this person? "

Mi Yin was stunned when she heard this and exclaimed: " Wow, no way, you don't know this person? "

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly.

Mi Yin coughed dryly and said, " This guy is one of the top ten richest people on our server. Don't you know that? "

I really don't know about this. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin seldom look at these messy ranking lists that come with the system.

Ji Xuan opened the rich list and saw that, as expected, the tenth place was the mage named Xu Chu, while Qi Qin's name had been squeezed out of the top 100 of the rich list by the RMB players who appeared one after another.

Ji Xuan raised an eyebrow.

Mi Yin said: " This Xu Chu is still the deputy gang leader of the Tama Jianghu. His strength is average, but he has good equipment, a lot of health, and his hits hurt a lot. But to be honest, if you really want to kill him, he is still easy to kill . "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi looked at him speechlessly.

Mi Yin asked innocently: " What's wrong? "

" Why didn't you tell me there was such a rich man in the damn world? "

Mi Yin scratched his head: " You have to say that? He's not that powerful. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't know what to say to this man, so he pointed at the entire auction wall that had been booked and said, " See this? What do you think he wants to do with these things? Is he going to use them alone? "

Miyin: "..."

Even a fool knows that one person can never use up so many medicines and enchantments. It should be said that before he uses them up, the life skills will be unlocked, and by then the prices of these things will drop. It is a complete waste to buy so many now, unless he is not using them alone, but a group of people ...

Mi Yin said in disbelief: " No way? He plans to arm the entire gang with these things? "

Ji Xuanyi said coldly: " He hasn't even taken over the wall of equipment yet. "

" Fuck! " Mi Yin couldn't help but yelled, " He's crazy! This is not the way to spend money! "

Ji Xuanyi left Jie Yin behind and walked back a few steps to the wall where the equipment was hung. As expected, although Xu Chu did not buy all the items at a high price like he did on the enchanted wall due to price reasons, he also bid for most of the equipment.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " Equipment and medicine have different enchantments, so they will definitely not be distributed to the entire gang. They should be planning to equip a stronger team. "

Mi Yin was already shocked. You know, any piece of equipment on this wall of equipment would cost him nearly half a month's salary, and that Xu Chu actually bid for half of the wall!

Mi Yin choked for a long time before saying, " Fuck, how much does this cost? Is this guy crazy? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " This is just a common operation for RMB players. I once saw an individual RMB player who, after being offended by a gang, directly bought 300 graduated accounts and paid people to log in to the accounts to disband the gang that offended him ... Xu Chu has already done it very low-key. "

Mi Yin murmured: " I'm sorry, poverty limits my imagination ..."

Ji Xuanyi touched his chin and said, " It seems that among the three gangs, the Daming Jianghu is the strongest. After all, if the RMB players are pushed into a corner, who knows what tricks they will use. "

Mi Yin said tremblingly: " This ... what other tricks do you have? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " It depends on how rich he is. If he is generally rich, he can pay to bribe the executives of the other two gangs. If he is relatively rich, he can pay to hire experts. "

At this point, Ji Xuan glanced at Mi Yin and commented: " If it is the second method, your method is the best. It looks cheap and can still be used. "

Mi Yin: "... Fuck you! If you want to hire me for a fight, you have to pay me at least three months' salary! "

Ji Xuanyi said with a sigh, " So you still don't believe me when I say you're cheap. "

Miyin: "..."

Mi Yin was choked and speechless. After a long while, she said, " That's not right. I always feel that the first of the two methods you mentioned seems to have higher returns for those who have money, right? "

Ji Xuanyi's expression suddenly turned cold, and after a long while he said, " You are right, the former does have high returns, but it has a bad reputation and is easy to get into trouble, so only people with money and bad character will use it. "

It's understandable that Miyin has a bad reputation, but why did she get into trouble?

Mi Yin glanced at Ji Xuanyi's frightening expression and didn't dare to ask, so she could only say, " Just these two? "

" No, " Ji Xuanyi came back to his senses and continued, " There are also methods that very rich people will use. "

" What method? " Mi Yin asked curiously.

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said calmly, " Just pay to buy out the other two gangs, and everything will be solved. "

Miyin: "..."

After a long silence, Mi Yin asked, " Can it be like this? "

Ji Xuan nodded: " However, there is no precedent for this kind of thing yet, because when there is a conflict, in most cases the two guilds are in a hostile state. Doing so would be too easy for one's enemies , so at most, they would just spend money to buy out ordinary players under the hostile guild. "

 " But the current situation is uncertain ..." Mi Yin murmured, " The three gangs are not in a hostile state, but in a competitive state. What should we do? "

Ji Xuanyi looked at Mi Yin speechlessly.

Mi Yin looked back at him blankly.

Ji Xuanyi said, " Are you stupid? There's nothing to worry about. It would be great if Xuchu could really do such a thing. Our goal now is to break the stalemate between the three parties, decide the winner as soon as possible, and then go and fight Wanzhi instead of overthrowing the Tamajang Gang, okay? "

Mi Yin finally reacted and said stupidly: " Yeah ..."

Qi Qin, who was listening to this, didn't quite understand what was said, so he came up and said, " If the three gangs really don't use weapons and become one, that would be the best scenario, right? "

Ji Xuan nodded, then shook his head: " This is indeed the best case scenario, but as it stands now, it is unlikely to happen. If Xu Chu is the leader of the Tama Jianghu, it is possible, but if he is only the deputy leader, the current situation is probably all the contribution he has made. After all, it is not his own guild, and the money of RMB players is still money, so he will still feel sorry for it. "

Mi Yin opened his mouth, and Ji Xuanyi knew what he was going to say, and immediately said: " Cousins are impossible, brothers have to settle accounts clearly. "

Mi Yin had no choice but to shut her mouth again.

 " But the appearance of Xu Chu is still quite useful. " Ji Xuanyi pondered.

Mi Yin said: " Do you want to help him? If Dama Jianghu's strength is so strong, maybe he can fight two of them alone . "

Ji Xuanyi said directly: " I can't get along with this kind of RMB players. "

Mi Yin was stunned for a moment, and before she could react, Ji Xuan smiled and said, " And don't you think two against one is much easier than one against two? "

Mi Yin was stunned for a moment, then suddenly realized.

Ji Xuan said, " If Mengtanggu and Chensi knew that Xuchu was buying equipment on a large scale, they would definitely be restless. As long as this triangle is broken, things will soon come to a conclusion. "

The other two gangs are not fools. After Xu Chu's move, they will definitely not sit there and wait for Tama Jianghu to defeat them one by one. Instead, they will unite and take the lead in repelling Tama Jianghu. After that, the remaining two sides will have an assessment of the other's strength. Whether to continue fighting or take a step back and take second place is their own business. In short, after everything comes to an end, the Wanzhi Gang will definitely not be able to escape.

Finally getting to the point, Mi Yin's spirits lifted, and she quickly said, " Then I just need to inform both parties of the news, right? "

Ji Xuanyi did not answer him, but said: " Contact the mortal world first and see what they say. Well, contact Xiaoxiao Yuxia, don't contact Jing Yunhan, that kid can't make the decision. "

Mi Yin responded, happily pulled out the chat bar, and started chatting with Xiao Xiao Yu Xia. Qi Qin sensed something was wrong and approached Ji Xuanyi and whispered, " Are there any other variables? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head: " It's not a big change, but Xiaoxiao Yuxia saw that Mi Yin was more anxious than him, so he would probably ask Mi Yin to run errands for him more and try to pull Mi Yin to their gang's side. "

After all, Xiaoxiao Yuxia's ultimate goal is to be number one in Fanxing City, not just to defeat Tama Jianghu.

Sure enough, after a while, Mi Yin said happily: " Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said that they will take action, but we have to make another trip to the northeast district to find the leader of Meng Tanggu. "

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows at Qi Qin and said, " Look. "

If Ji Xuanyi and his two companions went to see the leader of Mengtanggu, they would definitely not only talk about Xu Chu's affairs, but also tell him about Chensi's intention of cooperation.

From the perspective of the leader of Mengtanggu, Ji Xuanyi and his two companions were from Chensi's side. After all, they conveyed the attitude of that side.

Even though they later revealed their identity as free men, in the heart of the Mengtanggu gang leader, their position was biased towards the mortal world. Otherwise, why would he look for the mortal world first and then for their Mengtanggu?

Cooperation is cooperation, but caution is also necessary. Once you have this mentality, when the two sides fight in the later period, even if Ji Xuanyi is more satisfied with the leader of Mengtanggu and wants to help him, the leader of Mengtanggu will not dare to accept the three of them.

In other words, as long as you agree to help deliver the message, it is equivalent to being forced to be bound to the world.

Ji Xuanyi didn't feel anything about this. In his opinion, as long as the problem could be solved, it was OK . Qi Qin was a little unhappy and said to Mi Yin: " Why don't they send someone themselves? This kind of thing should be discussed by both parties, right? "

" Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said that if their people were discovered by the Ta Ma Jiang Hu, they might take action in advance, " Mi Yin waved her hand nonchalantly and said, " It's just a trip anyway, it's not a big deal. "

Qi Qin smacked his lips, not knowing what to say to him, so he had to look at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuan raised an eyebrow: " It's useless to look at me. Mi Yin doesn't care whether he is being used or deceived. To him, it doesn't matter which side he stands on. As long as the Wanzhi Gang can be wiped out as soon as possible, nothing else matters. "

Qi Qin still looked a little uncomfortable, Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " You can change your perspective. In fact, Mi Yin also wants to use the power of the world, but it will only work after the dust settles. Before that, it is reasonable to put in some effort. "

Qi Qin muttered: " Xuan Yi is right, but I just wonder why Xiao Xiao Yu Xia is such a person ..."

" What kind of person? " Ji Xuanyi asked with a bit of amusement.

Qi Qin thought for a long time before he finally came up with a word: " Scheming? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia is indeed a little different from his cheerful and friendly personality.

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows: " Do you think he is a bad guy? "

Qi Qin thought of the promise Xiao Xiao made to him, and after a long while, he frowned and said, " No ..."

" That's all, " Ji Xuan said, " Just because he's scheming doesn't mean he's a bad person. If you can't stand him, just hate him. Why bother with so much and keep wasting time? "

Qi Qin also knew that he was procrastinating . He glanced at Ji Xuanyi and found that he did not seem to be impatient. He hummed and moaned for a long time and said, " Don't you like people who procrastinate? "

Ji Xuanyi simply said: " I don't like it. "

Qi Qin: "..... QAQ ! "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said with a smile: " Oh, I was wrong. I don't like anyone except you. "

Qi Qin: " !!!! "

Chapter 60

Mi Yin suddenly had something to do , so she went offline first . She made an appointment with Ji Xuanyi to go to the Northeast District to contact Meng Tanggu tomorrow.

Ji Xuanyi didn't find what he wanted at the auction house, so he and Qi Qin left directly.

As soon as he walked out of the auction house, Ji Xuanyi received a reminder that a letter had been sent in, which contained limited-time items, reminding him to check it as soon as possible.

The postal system in the game is very convenient for players. Even if they are in two different cities, as long as they know each other's names and add each other as friends, they can mail items to each other, and it will be delivered in just half an hour . System letters obtained by purchasing items at the auction house or trading house will arrive instantly , which is even faster.

However, Ji Xuan was sure that he did not buy anything , and it was impossible that it was something sent by Ze Yu Sishui and his group , as they had only been gone for a day.

Fortunately, in order to facilitate the removal of purchased items, there are postmen stationed near the auction house and the trading house. Otherwise, as he was unfamiliar with the place, Ji Xuanyi would not dare to run around looking for a postman.

There was a postman standing at the door of the auction house . Ji Xuanyi walked up to him and said, " Please help me get the letter. "

The young postman smiled at Ji Xuanyi , responded , took out a letter and a booklet from the package around his waist , and handed them to Ji Xuanyi.

That booklet is the limited-time item that Ji Xuanyi received.

Ji Xuanyi flipped it over and saw that it was a brochure with a very eye-catching cover, with a few huge words arranged on it – "Star City Auction House Transaction Manual".

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi turned around to look at the novice guide standing at the door of the trading house, and gave him a nice and polite smile.

Ji Xuanyi's forehead was filled with black lines. He should have realized from the moment he saw the auction house's decoration, which was very much in the style of the Qi Qin family, that this was not a high-end, classy place at all!

Ji Xuanyi opened the manual and took a look, and found that it was full of the items he had just seen in the auction house. Even the names of the players who had bid were marked on it, and the prices were even updated in real time, which was very convenient.

Ji Xuanyi hesitated for a moment and asked Qi Qin: " Did you receive the email? "

Qi Qin was still immersed in the surprise that Ji Xuanyi had confessed to him (not really). He was stunned for a moment before he realized what Ji Xuanyi was talking about. He looked at his message reminder and shook his head: " No. "

If this kind of thing could be obtained by anyone who left the auction house, it would definitely not be given to only one copy because of the two teams. This thing was most likely given to him alone.

Ji Xuanyi opened the letter that came with the manual and found that the sender was also signed [Fanxing City Trading House]. It briefly described the purpose of this booklet, which was to keep track of changes in the items in the trading house at any time. The booklet would disappear after the items in the trading house were updated. At the same time, the trading house would send Ji Xuanyi a record manual for the next wave of auction items.

Ji Xuan took a look and found that the time limit for the booklet in his hand was only four days. That is to say, on Saturday night, when the new round of auction began, the booklet would automatically disappear.

This item is very convenient for Ji Xuanyi who wants to buy black steel from the auction house. However, what Ji Xuanyi cares more about is that the letter sent by the trading house also mentioned the title of " Guest of the Mage Tower ". It seems that this benefit was also obtained thanks to August.

Ji Xuanyi's guess was correct. The auction house's item trading manual was actually something that only players with close reputation were eligible to obtain after the auction house's faction missions were opened in the later stage. The reason he could get it now was indeed because of the title of August's guest.

After understanding what was going on, Ji Xuanyi simply used the remaining time to take Qi Qinman on a tour of the inner city. Unfortunately, August's influence did not seem to be indiscriminate. Afterwards, there were no forces or entities that directly gave away items like the auction house did. Most of them just treated them slightly better than ordinary players.

The inner city is not small in area, and there are no means of transportation like the outer city. After walking for a while, it was dark and Qi Qin was yawning.

It is indeed late today.

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin and said, " Are you so sleepy? "

Qi Qin sniffed and said, " Well, I've been getting up early to practice recently ..."

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but look at him a little more, and said tactfully: " It's hard to buy clothes for you because you're too strong. "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, then said aggrievedly: " It's just practicing martial arts, I won't get fat, I've been controlling my food intake recently. "

To be honest, Qi Qin is not fat, he just built up his muscles. It's just that the nutritional value of food nowadays is different from that in his time, so he eats too much without realizing it. He has been trying to lose weight recently.

Actually, getting up early is a good thing. We can't force others to follow the schedule of game geeks like us. Ji Xuan nodded and said, " It's quite late. Let's get off. "

Qi Qin rubbed his eyes and nodded. Just as he was about to log off, Ji Xuan hugged him and said, " Good night. "

Qi Qin: "..... ?!?!?!"

Qi Qin woke up with a start, and before he could say anything, Ji Xuanyi disappeared.

It's over, how can I sleep like this ... Qi Qin thought sadly.

In fact, this was indeed the case. Qi Qin did not sleep well that night, and went online the next day with dark circles under his eyes. When he saw Ji Xuanyi, he dodged and did not dare to look him in the eye.

Ji Xuanyi didn't think there was anything wrong. He talked to him as usual and didn't mention the goodnight hug last night.

Mi Yin didn't know what happened, because he was not online when Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin came online.

Ji Xuan thought about it and took Qi Qin to the Mage Tower to report. They already knew the importance of August's favorability in Star City yesterday. No matter what, it would never hurt to punch in at a fixed time every day.

After saying hello to the dirty great magician, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin went out to complete their mission.

They have been in Star City for a day and have been running around the map. Apart from the registration task which is not considered a mission, they have not done any serious tasks.

But then again, compared to running around the map, completing tasks is still easier. At least you don't have to worry about getting lost. There are task guides anyway, so it doesn't matter if you just lower your head and walk around aimlessly.

During the mission, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin ran into another group of people from the Wanzhi Gang, and sent them back to the resurrection point without any delay or conversation.

During this period, Jing Yunhan also sent a message, asking them if they had found the leader of Mengtanggu. It was not known whether it was Xiaoxiao Yuxia who instigated it or he came to ask on his own initiative. Ji Xuanyi directly told him that Mi Yin was not online and they didn't know the way, so they sent him away.

After Jing Yunhan came to his senses from yesterday's meeting, he didn't have the courage to run up to Ji Xuanyi and say that he could lead the way. He just quietly disappeared.

The experience points given by the missions in Starry City were more than ten times higher than those in Green Forest City. It was not known whether it was because Green Forest City itself

was too rewarding or because the experience points in the main city were inherently high, but in just one morning, Ji Xuanyi's experience bar was only halfway to level 41.

By the afternoon, Mi Yin finally came online.

"Wow, suddenly working overtime is really fucked!" As soon as Mi Yin found Ji Xuanyi, they began to complain crazily: "Can't those people be a little more obedient and give us and them a day off!"

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said speechlessly, "Come on, aren't you doing the same thing in the game? What's there to complain about?"

Mi Yin was stunned for a moment and said, "Yes..."

Then he said with a sad face: "Isn't it even more miserable when I think about it this way? I'm so angry. The game won't let me level up quietly. I won't interfere in other people's business until the Wanzhi Gang is disbanded and the arena is opened!"

Ji Xuanyi said coldly: "If occupational diseases are so easy to cure, they are not occupational diseases."

Mi Yin burst into tears and said, "What you said makes sense. If I meddle in other people's business again in the future, please wake me up!"

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to pay attention to him and said directly: It would "be easier for me to kill you back to level 20 right now."

Mi Yin wanted to talk more, but Ji Xuan said directly: "Are you going to the Northeast District or not? If not, I will continue to do my mission."

Mi Yin hurriedly said: "Go, go, go!"

If you want to go to the Northeast District, you have to go through the inner city and reach the entrance to the Northeast District. This is not something you can do just by looking down at the parchment. What Ji Xuanyi said to fool Jing Yunhan was actually the truth. If Mi Yin was not there, he and Qi Qin really didn't know how to get to the Northeast District.

Mi Yin took Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin for a walk. Because they had wasted too long, she was anxious and hurried all the way. She kept urging Ji Xuanyi to hurry up, and she also said things like "Why are the warlock's legs so short?" and "Xuanyi, you need to exercise more" to poke at Ji Xuanyi. Qi Qin always took time to see Ji Xuanyi, fearing that he would suddenly attack her.

A terrible thing happened. Although Ji Xuanyi's eyes were fierce throughout, he did not explode! Qi Qin felt uneasy, thinking that after arriving at the destination, Ji Xuanyi would most likely ask him to send Mi Yin back to the Novice Village.

But then again, if it was Bai Miyin's turn, it would be very difficult to execute given the other party's fleeing speed and familiarity with the terrain. I wonder if Ji Xuanyi would despise me if I couldn't catch up ...

Wake up! Is being disliked by Ji Xuanyi the point? You have decided to take your companions' place so straightforwardly. Qi Qin, your image as an upright young man is going to collapse! until they saw the entrance to the northeast area that Mi Yin finally calmed down and breathed a sigh of relief. She said to Ji Xuan, "We're here, we're finally here. Oh my god, that's the northeast area. Let's split up and look for it. This way it's more efficient!"

Ji Xuanyi, who had been despised for his short legs, looked at him coldly and said, "No hurry."

After what happened in the mortal world, Mi Yin already trusted Ji Xuanyi very much. It can be said that she followed Ji Xuanyi's lead. When she heard him say there was no rush, she calmed down and asked very obediently: " What? Is there anything else you should pay attention to? " Ji Xuanyi suppressed his anger and said, " No hurry, I'll go offline and have a drink of water to calm down. "

Mi Yin said innocently: " Huh? Calm down? Calm down what? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " If you say one more word, I won't be able to calm down. "

After saying that, he went offline without waiting for Mi Yin to protest.

Miyin: "..."

Mi Yin looked at Qi Qin who was standing aside. Qi Qin breathed a sigh of relief and said to Mi Yin happily, " That's great. Xuan Yi has held back! I don't have to kill you and send you back to the Novice Village! "

Miyin: " ??? "

Could something worth filming have happened when he was not aware of it?

Ji Xuanyi felt that staying with Mi Yin was a test, so he went offline and drank a cup of tea, suppressing his murderous intent towards Mi Yin. After making sure that nothing bloody would happen after he came online, Ji Xuanyi went online reluctantly and found that only Qi Qin was there.

" Has Mi Yin gone to find someone first? " Ji Xuanyi asked without waiting for Qi Qin to speak.

Qi Qin, whose mouth was half open, quickly closed it and nodded.

" Running fast is a good thing, " Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Then let's go too. "

Finding the leader of Mengtanggu is not a particularly difficult task. You just need to find a player belonging to the Mengtanggu guild in the northeast area. There is a specific chat channel between guild members. If the leader of Mengtanggu is online, he should be able to see the news in the guild channel.

However, the number of players in the main city is increasing every day. Even if the northeast area is the main activity area of Mengtanggu, the players of Mengtanggu are not everywhere. Ji Xuan calmed down for half an hour after logging off. Mi Yin still hasn't sent him and Qi Qin any news about finding someone.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked around the northeast area for another ten minutes, but did not see any player with the Mengtanggu badge on his chest. However, there was finally news from Mi Yin, saying that they had found a person from Mengtanggu and were trying to persuade him to send a message to the leader of Mengtanggu.

Since Mi Yin has found the person, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin don't have to waste any more effort.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin stopped where they were, estimating how long it would take Mi Yin to convince people. Should they go and complete a few tasks now, or go to Mi Yin to meet him first? Before Ji Xuanyi could come up with a conclusion, a passing archer looked at him and Qi Qin for a few more times, hesitated for a moment, walked up and asked: " Are you lost? "

Ji Xuanyi's train of thought was interrupted. He looked up at him, his eyes wandering over his empty front. He immediately smiled and said, " Do you know the way? "

The archer felt a little uneasy for some reason, but after looking at Qi Qin again, he smiled kindly and said, " Yes, I'm tired from the mission and have nothing to do. I'll take you wherever you want to go. "

Ji Xuanyi also smiled at him and said, " We want to go back to the inner city. Could you please take us to the nearby transportation point? Thank you. "

The archer nodded, walked ahead without saying a word and began to lead the way.

Qi Qin glanced at Ji Xuanyi, a little hesitant . When Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows at him, he showed an expression of sudden enlightenment and followed him.

The people of Wanzhi are not stupid. Almost everyone who has lived in Fanxing City for a period of time knows the name of their gang. Very few people will be deceived and taken to the alleys, so when their people walk outside, they will not pin the badge on their chests, but hide it inside their sleeves, or in other places that others cannot see, to deceive those players who have already integrated into Fanxing City but do not have a gang and have not been deceived. Seeing that the archer was taking them further and further off the road, Qi Qin leaned close to Ji Xuanyi's ear and whispered, " Isn't this happening too often? "

You know, this is the third time they have been robbed in the two and a half days since they came to Star City.

" Let's make do with it, " Ji Xuanyi replied calmly, " After all, we both have good equipment and we don't have any gangs, so it's normal for us to encounter each other more frequently. " However, this also shows that the situation in Star City is indeed not optimistic, and it is not unreasonable for Mi Yin to be so anxious.

" So far ? Haven't we arrived yet? " Ji Xuanyi asked casually, t walked'I feel like we haven " this far since we came out of the inner city ? "

When the archer heard this, he became anxious, laughed dryly and said, " It's almost there, we'll be there soon. "

Just as they passed a corner, something strange happened. The archer had just turned a corner, and before Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin could catch up, a man and a horse suddenly rushed out from the empty street opposite and galloped towards them. Qi Qin was startled and immediately pulled Ji Xuanyi behind him and took out his guard.

But before Qi Qin could make a move, the horse drifted away, raised its hind legs, and kicked hard at the archer who had no idea what was happening and didn't even turn his head.

The strong horse leg hit the archer on the back of the head. If this happened in real life, the archer would have had his brain burst and died. However, this is just a game. The archer did lose a lot of blood, but he did not die. Instead, he wanted to turn back in shock and anger. Even if he could not escape death, he wanted to see who killed him so that he could take revenge. The knight on the horse probably didn't expect that he was one step away from being hit, and was stunned for a moment. But just when the archer was about to turn his head, Ji Xuanyi stretched out his staff from the gap blocked by Qi Qin and used the skill [Resentment of the Lone Wanderer] on the archer . The knight was also very aware and immediately raised his hand to fire another shot, sending the archer back to the resurrection point.

Just as Ji Xuanyi was about to speak, the knight turned his horse around in a chic manner, looked at Ji Xuanyi, and whispered: " It is not advisable to stay here for long, let's talk about it somewhere else. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned. The knight had treated Qi Qin as a piece of wood. He rode his horse flexibly around him, grabbed the hand of the unsuspecting Ji Xuanyi, and with a little force, he pulled Ji Xuanyi up and put him on his horse.

This action finally made Qi Qin, who had been stunned for a long time, react. This man wanted to take Ji Xuan away!

Qi Qin raised his hand without hesitation and grabbed the knight's arm, pulling him off the horse. Ji Xuan was still in a daze and fell back into Qi Qin's arms.

The swordsman was still stronger than the knight, and the knight didn't expect Qi Qin's reaction to be so quick. He was caught off guard when he was pulled off the horse. He staggered and almost fell, but fortunately he managed to stabilize himself .

The knight looked up and saw Qi Qin hugging Ji Xuanyi. He was stunned for a moment, touched his nose awkwardly, and muttered softly: " Fuck, they are actually a couple ..." "

Neither Ji Xuanyi nor Qi Qin heard this. Qi Qin, who was hugging Ji Xuanyi tightly, was still thinking " Xuanyi is so soft ", " Xuanyi is so small " and " Xuanyi smells so good " . Ji Xuanyi reacted and pushed him away, frowning and saying to the knight: " What are you doing? "

The knight was in his thirties and looked very handsome, but now he was no longer as serious and handsome as he had been at first glance. He smiled in a somewhat frivolous way and said, " Sorry, sorry, I thought you were single, but it's really not convenient to talk here, let's go over there. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned. What do you mean by thinking he was single? He was single! But that was not the point. He noticed the badge on the knight's chest with his sharp eyes. He was slightly stunned, and his anger subsided a little. He asked, " Are you from Mengtanggu? "

The knight smiled and said, " I am the sword washing new wine. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, Will you not cause trouble for the Wanzhi Gang if " you kill them? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu saw Ji Xuanyi's reaction, raised his eyebrows, and seemed to want to say something, but when the words came to his lips, he changed his mind: " You knew that he was from the Wanzhi Gang? Why did you follow him? "

Qi Qin always felt that this person's attitude towards Ji Xuanyi was strange, so he squeezed next to Ji Xuanyi and said in a hard voice: " Haven't you heard of fishing enforcement? I will protect Xuanyi! "

The term "entrapment enforcement" was learned from Mi Yin, and he used it quickly this time. Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin and wanted to laugh.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked at the two men and couldn't help showing a weird expression. He waved his hand in front of his nose and said helplessly: " Well, you are really powerful. Even if you are surrounded, it won't be you two who die. I am meddling in other people's business. "

He glanced at Ji Xuanyi and said, " Thank you for your concern, but our gang leader is also very unhappy with the Wanzhi Gang, so I just killed him from the back. It would be fine if the Wanzhi people didn't see it. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu got back on the horse, pulled the reins, and said to Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin: " You are also dealing with the Wanzhi Gang members, right? Please keep the fact that I killed the Wanzhi Gang members a secret, otherwise it will be a bit troublesome. Although the gang leader will not blame me, the gang members may not blame me. "

Hearing his words, Ji Xuan showed a puzzled look. At this time, the chat bar moved. Ji Xuan glanced at it and saw that it was a message from Mi Yin.

Jian Xixinjiu gently nipped the horse's belly and was about to leave when Ji Xuanyi called out, " Wait a minute. "

" Ah? " Jian Xixinjiu turned around, a little listless: " What? "

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows and said, " Take a look at your guild channel. Someone is looking for you. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was stunned. He opened the guild channel and saw someone shouting his name like a soul: " [Jian Xi Xin Jiu][Jian Xi Xin Jiu][Jian Xi Xin Jiu] !!! Gang leader! Someone said that the Daming Jianghu is preparing to fight us! They are asking us if we want to form an alliance with Chenshi! Gang leader! Gang leader, are you there?! [Jian Xi Xin Jiu] ! "

Chapter 61

Although Star City has opened up the task for knight players to obtain mounts , not many people can get the horse so quickly.

Mi Yin, the unreliable guy , forgot to tell them the name of the leader of Mengtanggu, he mentioned that the other party had obtained a horse and was a very powerful knight.

Of course, this only made Ji Xuanyi have a vague guess when he saw the other party's gang badge . The most important point is that no one would report his name when someone asked about his gang, unless he represented the gang himself.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu replied in the guild channel with a frown on his face: " Stop shouting! It's too noisy! Got it!!! "

After saying that, he didn't care what the guild channel said, he looked at Ji Xuanyi and said in a depressed tone: " You recognized me? "

Ji Xuan raised an eyebrow.

" Okay, " Jian Xi Xin Jiu said, " I am the leader of Meng Tang Gu. Are you and the informant mentioned by the gang together? "

Otherwise, even if the other party guessed that he was the gang leader, they would not know that someone was looking for him. It must be his companions who revealed the news to him in advance.

Ji Xuan nodded and repeated his previous words: " The gang leader also dislikes the Wanzhi Gang? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu scratched his cheek awkwardly and said, " Yeah , yes , I do dislike them, otherwise I wouldn't have come here to ambush them ... Wait , are you from the mortal world? F*ck! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was slow to react.

If they were people from the mortal world , then they would be competitors . If these two people spread the news that he secretly killed members of the Wanzhi Gang , the Wanzhi Gang would definitely come to cause trouble for him . Then, wouldn't the mortal world be able to easily kick him out of the competitive circle?

Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked at Ji Xuanyi and the other two in a state of despair. In the gaming world, silencing someone was impossible. Meng Tanggu was poor and couldn't afford to give them any benefits ...

After struggling for a long time, Jian Xi Xin Jiu sighed and chose the most useless method of " appealing to emotions and explaining things to them with reason " : " Aren't you guys here to sting the law? You must also be disgusted with those people in Wan Zhi ... Oh, please help me, don't tell anyone about this, okay? "

The misunderstanding about Jianxi Xinjiu can be said to be exactly the same as Ji Xuanyi had expected at the beginning. It was hard to say whether it was right or wrong, but Qi Qin had already put on tinted glasses because of the other party's previous actions towards Ji Xuanyi, and immediately looked at Jianxi Xinjiu with the eyes of a fool.

Sword washing new wine: "..... ??? "

Qi Qin was about to tell him that they were not from the mortal world, but Ji Xuanyi spoke first: " You are such an interesting person. If you are so afraid of being discovered, why would you kill them? "

Ji Xuanyi's tone of voice was not good at all, it could be said to be sarcastic, but Jian Xi Xinjiu was inexplicably very patient with him. He just sighed and explained: " Didn't I say that the leader has no objection, but the gang members do. "

" I don't mind a direct fight with the Wanzhi Gang, but I was promoted to the top for no apparent reason, and the gang was also established for no apparent reason. Everyone wants to compete for the top spot, so how can I object? " Jian Xi Xinjiu said a little depressed: " I'm not someone who often fights against the Wanzhi Gang in the Northeast District. I just saw them when I walked here last time, so I got involved today. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked at Ji Xuan Yi with some resentment: " How should I know that you don't need help at all? "

And in turn, someone caught him.

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows: " You can't decide whether to attack Wanzhi or not, but can you decide to form an alliance with Chenshi? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was speechless: " Oh, I formed an alliance with Chen Shi and beat back Tama Jiang Hu, and then Chen Shi turned around and exposed the fact that I disliked Wan Zhi, and then worked together with Wan Zhi to beat me back? Do I look stupid? "

Ji Xuanyi pulled the corner of his mouth and said, " I have three good news for you. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu stretched out his hand and made a gesture of invitation.

" The first good news is that Damn Jianghu is indeed preparing to fight you, " Ji Xuanyi took out the auction house's trading manual and handed it to him, saying, " RMB players should check it out. "

Jian Xi Xinjiu took the manual and took a look. He was immediately shocked by the large amount of [Xu Chu] and his face turned pale: " Fuck ... this is also good news! " Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows: " To the members of Mengtanggu, it's not true, but to the leader, it is true. "

Jian Xi Xinjiu was stunned for a moment, then seemed to react.

" The second good news, " Ji Xuan said, " the leader of the Chenshi Gang is also very unhappy with the Wanzhi Gang. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu had a slightly weird expression on his face.

Ji Xuan raised an eyebrow and continued, " If you can reach an agreement on an alliance, you can crush the Wanzhi Gang first after defeating the Tama Jianghu, and then decide the winner. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu waved his hand and said, " Forget about this. None of the three gangs want to see Wan Zhi happy. If they don't unite to deal with Wan Zhi first, they will just worry about each other stabbing each other in the back. "

" I won't talk about the damn Jianghu. It's not like I haven't seen the two in the mortal world before. Little Jing Yunhan is quite cute, but his brother, tsk, " Jian Xi Xinjiu glanced at Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin and said, " That guy has too many tricks. He is simply a sesame-filled bun. You guys won't be fooled by him, right? "

For the first time, Ji Xuan hesitated , not knowing whether he should talk about his own topic first, or ask Jian Xixinjiu how he saw the word "cute" in Jing Yunhan.

But it was only for a moment, Ji Xuanyi continued: " Oh, this is the third good news. "

" Both of us, including the other person, are not from this world, " Ji Xuanyi looked at Jian Xixinjiu's stunned expression and said, " In fact, the goal of the three of us is just to get rid of the Wanzhi Gang as soon as possible. "

The fact that " you killed the Wanzhi gang members will not be revealed. After dealing with the Tama Jianghu, even if you don't cooperate to eliminate the Wanzhi first, you can still fight fairly and impartially. "

" With the current death mechanism, there can be no protracted war, " Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " Who is stronger between you and Chenshi, and who will be the first, will soon be decided. "

" After the results come out, you can deal with Wanzhi without any scruples. Moreover, the leader of Chenshi has also promised us the same thing. After everything is over, regardless of whether we win or lose, we will attack Wanzhi. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked at Ji Xuan for a while, then said slowly: " You are right. These three are indeed good news for me. "

" But you are not from the mortal world, how can you guarantee their next actions? " Jian Xi Xin Jiu said: The fact that " I killed the Wanzhi members is certainly a handle, but isn't it easy for Xiao Xiao Yu Xia to stab me? It's the same without this handle. How can you guarantee the fair duel you mentioned? "

Ji Xuanyi said as a matter of course: " The three of us are here to guarantee that if Xiao Xiao Yu Xia really plots against you behind your back, the three of us will join Meng Tang Gu and help you deal with him. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was speechless for a moment, then said: " You have a lot of people ... Well, I can see that the little brother next to you is very powerful, but the strength of a gang is not calculated in this way. "

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " You should have met the third person on our side. We even fought against each other. He is an assassin. "

Jian Xi Xinjiu was stunned, as if he remembered something, and his face suddenly turned green. Ji Xuanyi said, " Yes, you lost the fight, but it's not something to be ashamed of. After all, the assassin was Mi Yin. Even if you searched the entire Starry City, you could count the number of people who could beat him on one hand. If you squeeze your numbers, you can still be considered one of the top 5 in Starry City . "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu really didn't know about this. He was stunned for a moment before saying, " Mi Yin? He is Mi Yin?! "

Ji Xuan nodded and was about to speak when he saw Jian Xi Xin Jiu's eyes widen and pointed at Qi Qin and said, " Are you Xue Piao Renjian?! "

Qi Qin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Jian Xi Xin Jiu seemed to collapse and murmured: " How could Xue Piao Renjian be with someone else? Did I stand in the wrong place? "

Inexplicably being mistaken for someone else, Qi Qin didn't know what expressions to make on his face, and could only look at Ji Xuanyi with grievance.

Ji Xuanyi also stayed where he was, not knowing for a moment whether he should tell the other party that he had the wrong person, or complain about the other party, a grown man in his thirties, trying to imitate a girl's cuteness.

After a long while, Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, " He is not Xue Piao Renjian, he is called Tianxia Diyi. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked at them suspiciously and said, " Doesn't Xue Piao Ren Jian have a nickname called the best in the world? "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then he remembered that Xue Piao Renjian seemed to have such a nickname!

1v1 duel competition held by the game officials every season , and Xue Piao Renjian won the championship for ten consecutive years. For the players who participated in the competition at that time, it was like an insurmountable mountain. It was not until he stopped participating in the competition that he stepped down from the first position.

Although other people became champions later, and everyone knows that there are still hidden masters who have not appeared on the stage of that competition, this does not prevent Xue Piao Renjian's fans from praising him as the best in the world.

In addition to Xue Piao Renjian's fans, there are also many of his haters who call him by this nickname, so the nickname is quite widely circulated.

However, Ji Xuanyi didn't care much about these things. He just heard them once and forgot about them. Now that Jian Xi Xinjiu brought them up, he remembered them and was immediately upset.

"Xue Piao Renjian is not an all-round player like Mi Yin," Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly, "The profession he specializes in is more like a knight in Domain. Is he crazy? He plays a swordsman and gives himself a stupid name like No. 1 in the world?"

Qi Qin was suddenly shot again and protested quietly: "The number one in the world can't be that stupid..."

Ji Xuanyi pretended not to hear and said to Jian Xinxinjiu: "Besides, if he is really Xue Piao Renjian, he will only act with Mi Yin. What's the point of following me?"

Jian Xi Xin Jiu hesitated for a moment, but chose to trust the one he stood for. He asked doubtfully, "There are only three of you? If he is not Xue Piao Ren Jian, then where is Xue Piao Ren Jian?"

"I don't know," Ji Xuanyi said, "He and Mi Yin had a conflict. Let's not talk about that for now. Can we get back to business?"

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was stunned for a moment, and finally put his mind at ease, and said: "If it is Mi Yin's assassin, he does have such great power to threaten a guild... But he is an arena player after all, so there are still some restrictions for him in the wild guild war, right?"

"So there are three of us," Ji Xuanyi tapped Qi Qin's chest armor and said calmly, "Although he is not Xue Piao Renjian, he is stronger than Xue Piao Renjian. If the three of us join Meng Tanggu, Chenshi will definitely not stand a chance of winning."

Jian Xi Xin Jiu showed an expression of disbelief: "This little brother is indeed very strong, but is he stronger than Xue Piao Renjian? Impossible."

Ji Xuan said: "Whether he is as powerful as Xue Piao Renjian, you can ask Mi Yin and you will know."

That's true! Although Xue Piao Renjian is not here, Mi Yin is here! In addition to being able to help, you can also ask some gossip!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu suddenly felt eager to go home and wanted to have a good chat with Mi Yin right away!

The horse sensed his thoughts and turned around in place a little restlessly, snorting.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu calmed down for a moment, pulled the reins, and said to Ji Xuan: "Okay, let's go find Mi Yin first. With the three of you here, the possibility of cooperation is still very high. Do you want to ride my horse? This is not an ordinary horse given for daily tasks. It is obtained from secret tasks. It has a high load capacity. It can run very far with two people on it."

I couldn't help teasing again.

Before Ji Xuanyi could speak, Qi Qin poked his head out and asked, "Can three people sit down?"

Jian Xi Xin Jiu took a look at Qi Qin's size and the heavy equipment on him, twitched his lips and said, "Forget it, let's walk back slowly."

Qi Qin's load must weigh at least 200 to 300 kilograms. If he sits on it, he will be fine, but his horse will probably be in trouble.

Although Jian Xi Xinjiu became the gang leader for unknown reasons, he was quite competent in his job. He was familiar with the roads in most places in the Northeast region. After Ji Xuanyi and Mi Yin agreed to meet at the temporary base in Mengtanggu, he took Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin and walked back leisurely.

The three of them chatted all the way. Jian Xi Xin Jiu mentioned his skills. He was already level 43 and had acquired the knight's third skill. This skill could only be used with a horse. It was the same skill he had just used on the archer.

In layman's terms, it is called "Kicking the Hoof". In "Domain", this skill is called " Raising the Hoof " .

This skill should be good. After all, Jianxi Xinjiu's equipment is only above average, but he can beat an archer to the point of being left with only a thin layer of blood in one blow. This only shows that the damage of this skill itself is very high.

" Horses actually have combat attributes, " Jian Xi Xin Jiu said, The " attack just now also had a horse bonus, but I didn't complete the task to a high degree at that time, so the attributes of the rewarded horse were not the best. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said this while stroking the horse under him: " But it's better than the horses obtained from daily tasks. The ordinary horses given from daily tasks can't carry much weight and have certain requirements for the knight's equipment. "

At this point, he glanced at Qi Qin and said, " He is also wearing light armor, right? But if this set of light armor is worn by a knight, most people can't even get on the horse. It's too heavy. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " This is the light armor used by warriors. Although it is not as heavy as heavy armor, it is definitely heavier than the light armor used by knights. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu smacked his lips. From his point of view, it was a little hard to understand why a warrior would choose light armor, even though this number one in the world did seem very powerful.

Mengtanggu's temporary base is located in the northeast district, closer to the entrance of Fanxing City, which is convenient for receiving new members. Because the final target base is actually in the inner city, the base in the northeast district has not been formally registered with the system. It is just the place where gang members usually gather. Other small gangs in the northeast district also know about this, and no one would be so blind as to register this base. When Jian Xi Xinjiu and Ji Xuanyi arrived at the stronghold, Mi Yin had already started playing mahjong with the people from Meng Tanggu.

Mahjong is made by the players themselves with the materials. When Ji Xuan entered the city, he saw someone selling it for thirty silver coins a set, which was not too expensive considering the current prices.

Mi Yin seemed to have won money, his face was flushed and he didn't look serious at all.

Ji Xuanyi was silent for a moment, then said, " Gathering people to gamble ? "

Mi Yin came back to his senses with a start, looked up and found that it was Ji Xuanyi, laughed dryly and said: " It's not a gamble, it 's not a gamble ... "

Ji Xuan said: " You are familiar with this matter, but I don't understand it. "

Mi Yin muttered softly: " I don't care about this ... "

Ji Xuanyi didn't bother to pay attention to him, and said to Jian Xixinjiu: " Well, the person is here, if you have anything else to ask, ask it. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu got off his horse, nodded to the gang members who greeted him, looked at Mi Yin, and asked curiously: " Are you really Mi Yin? "

Mi Yin also stood up from the card table at this time. He took a look at Jian Xi Xin Jiu and recognized that he was the leader of Meng Tanggu. His face suddenly became serious.

Regarding the cooperation between Mengtanggu and Chenshi, there are indeed many details that need to be confirmed, whether it is the attitude of Mengtanggu or the guarantees that need to be made to the other party after the cooperation.

Mi Yin stood up and said to Jian Xi Xin Jiu: " Yes, I am that Mi Yin, the leader of Jian Xi Gang. Is there anything else you want to know about the cooperation with Chen Shi? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu nodded, thought for a moment, and asked very seriously: " Did you have any conflict with Xue Piao Renjian? "

" Xue Piao Renjian and I ..." Mi Yin said halfway, and the expression on her face suddenly collapsed: " What's going on? Why do you all ask this kind of question? What kind of conflict do I have with Xue Piao Renjian? Does it have anything to do with this?! "

" Of course there is! " Jian Xi Xin Jiu confidently made excuses for his gossiping heart: " If Xue Piao Renjian was here, would we still need to consider any details? With the combined strength of the four of you, we don't have to consider anything, okay? "

Ji Xuanyi felt that Jian Xi Xinjiu was actually right. If Xue Piao Renjian was also here, the four of them would stick together and not have to worry about anything . Not to mention Fanxing City, they could almost dominate the entire Domain.

Mi Yin almost vomited blood. She had never expected that Jian Xi Xin Jiu, a seemingly serious guy, was actually such a person. After a long while, she said, " It's just that people with different beliefs cannot work together. Xue Piao Ren Jian is not in Fanxing City either. Don't think about it. Let's talk about something serious. "

Seeing that there was no hope of getting any sweets, Jian Xi Xin Jiu was disappointed for a moment, but he still said seriously: " Even if I don't want to cooperate, there is no way I can do it. "

" I already know what Tama Jianghu is doing. RMB players are still awesome, " Jian Xi Xin Jiu sighed, " We can't defeat them with our gang's strength alone. We have no choice but to form an alliance with Chen Shi first. It's too much trouble to convey the details through you. I'll add Xiao Xiao Yu Xia as my friend. "

" Will you help in the battle with Tama Jianghu later? " Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked at the three of them: " Or will you wait until the battle with Wan Zhi Gang before you take action? "

Hearing Jian Xixinjiu's words, Mi Yin's eyes lit up and she said, " I can do it anytime, as long as you take action against Wan Zhi as soon as possible. "

Jian Xixinjiu looked at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuan was tired of standing, so he leaned on Qi Qin and said lazily: " I think Mi Yin is enough, but if you really can't beat the RMB players, you can come to us. With Tianxia's strength, it's not a problem to kill an elite team of 20 people. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu thought to himself, this guy is bragging again.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked at Qi Qin speechlessly and said, " Brother, he praised you like that and you didn't react? "

Aren't you afraid of making enemies?

When Ji Xuan heard this, he also looked at Qi Qin, who immediately responded: " No problem! "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

You really dare to agree!

He remembered what Ji Xuanyi said before, so he had to say to Mi Yin: " I heard that the number one in the world is more powerful than Xue Piao Renjian? "

Mi Yin gave him a strange look and said, " How would I know? Anyway, they are both better than me. "

It's not easy for Mi Yin to say this. You know, before Xue Piao Renjian won the 1v1 competition championship for two consecutive years, Mi Yin was the first place in every session!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was stunned for a moment before he said, " No way, is it really that powerful? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked at Qi Qin, who was tall and strong but had been carefully supporting Ji Xuanyi, and said in disbelief: " Number one in the world? Let's have a competition? "

Qi Qin's eyes lit up.

Is this finally a chance to beat this guy up?

Ji Xuanyi stood up quietly, walked to Mi Yin and sat down, making room for the two of them.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu saw Qi Qin accept the challenge and said with a smile: " Don't hold back. "

Qi Qin took out his guard and answered from the bottom of his heart: " Don't worry, it won't happen. "

Chapter 62

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was pressed to the ground and rubbed hard by Qi Qin in front of his gang members.

If Ji Xuanyi had not shouted " stop " early , he would probably have been sent back to the resurrection point by Qi Qin's " accident " .

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was at least a friendly character , and he had to lose a skill if he dropped a level, so Ji Xuanyi was still paying close attention to his situation.

Jian Xi Xinjiu no longer dared to say that Ji Xuanyi was bragging about Qi Qin. After all, the opponent didn't even use his full strength and knocked him and his horse to the ground. Maybe he could even fight against an elite team of twenty people alone!

Jian Xi Xinjiu was recovering his health while sitting far away from Ji Xuanyi . He could already see that Qi Qin had some personal emotions when he beat him.

" I'll contact Xiaoxiao Yuxia, " Jianxi Xinjiu laughed dryly and said, " He shouldn't dare to do anything weird if you're here. "

Finally it was confirmed, Mi Yin breathed a sigh of relief and asked: " Can you guys move faster? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said: " Let's discuss this with Xiao Xiao Yu Xia today . At least we have to notify Tama Jiang Hu tomorrow. "

Seeing Jian Xixinjiu consciously moving away from Ji Xuanyi , Qi Qin felt a little relieved and asked curiously, " Do you still need to notify them? Aren't you planning to attack directly and catch them off guard? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said speechlessly: " It's just a fight over territory, it's not a deep hatred, and there's no surprise attack. In this game, if someone dies, you'll lose a level. "

That's true.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said: " Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and I will send a notice to Tama Jiang Hu together . If he knows what's good for him , it would be great if he withdraws on his own. If he doesn't , we can only arrange a fight. "

In this kind of game with penalties for demotion , faced with a one-on - two battle that is almost impossible to win , very few guilds would stubbornly choose to fight head-on. In fact, the best way to deal with it is to give in and retain strength.

But after all, Dama Jianghu has a RMB player like Xu Chu. If he really goes all out and comes up with some tricks, Chenshi and Mengtanggu combined will not be able to defend against him. In short, negotiate first, and talk later if you can't reach an agreement.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu started to contact Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, Mi Yin stayed in Meng Tang Gu to help him, while Ji Xuan Yi and Qi Qin planned to do the task upgrade first. Ji Xuan Yi was not interested in the agreement between Meng Tang Gu and Chen Shi, and did not intend to waste his brain to help Jian Xi Xin Jiu come up with ideas.

" If you want to stay in the Northeast District to upgrade, I can ask someone who knows the way to take you there. " Jian Xi Xinjiu suggested.

Ji Xuan thought about it, then shook his head and said, " No need. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu showed an understanding expression and said, " Well, the two of them are good, very good. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..... ??? "

The roads in the four urban areas of Fanxing City are very complicated , and the same is true for the northeast area. When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were brought to the temporary base by Jian Xi Xinjiu, Jian Xi Xinjiu once gave them simple directions. Ji Xuanyi remembered a little bit and didn't get lost with Qi Qin.

They took on a very simple mission of delivering a message, and were walking towards the mission completion point while looking at the parchment when Ji Xuanyi suddenly stopped.

 " What's wrong? " Qi Qin asked.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " I received another letter. "

 " Ah? " Qi Qin was stunned: " Is it sent by the system again? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head: " I don't know. "

The system prompt will only tell him that a letter has been received, but will not show the sender's name.

Qi Qin thought for a moment and said, " Is it possible that it was sent by Ah Miao or Yi Shu? We have been out for two days. "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, " I've been out for two days and I'm not called ' du ' , I'm called ' cai ' . Hand in the task first. I remember there's a postman position. "

It would take at least another week for the friends from Green Forest City to come to Star City, and Qi Qin still missed them a lot.

After completing the task, Ji Xuanyi took Qi Qin and turned a few corners. Sure enough, they found a postman. When the postman saw Ji Xuanyi coming, he gave him a very professional smile.

" Help me get the letter, thank you. "

The postman nodded, took out a thin piece of letter paper from the bag around his waist and handed it to Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi could now confirm that the letter was indeed not sent by those people from Green Forest City.

If you only have a few words to say, just chat in private. If those people from Green Forest City send a letter, there will definitely be a package.

As soon as Ji Xuan opened the letter, he saw that the sender's signature was [Fanxing City Auction House] again .

There are quite a lot of things going on in this auction.

But since it is a letter sent by a force in the game, it must be useful.

Ji Xuanyi continued to look down.

Star City Auction House:

Dear guests of the Mage Tower, we have encountered a little trouble and you may be the only one who can help us, so I am sending this letter with the audacity of hoping that you can take some time to decide whether to help us.

[Daily Quest] : Disappearing Ruby.

Accept / Reject

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment. It was the first time for him to encounter a task issued by sending a letter. However, the auction house is a force after all, not an independent one. In the absence of a representative, sending a letter is indeed a safer way.

Qi Qin also came over to take a look and said, " The missing ruby? Do you want to take it? "

Ji Xuanyi did not say anything. Forces usually did not give much experience in daily life.

Reputation rewards were more common than item rewards. It seemed a bit of a waste of time to do such tasks at this stage.

" The tasks of finding things seem to be quite simple. " Qi Qin said.

At least the item-finding missions they encountered during the upgrade missions were simple.

The parchment would directly mark the location of the items, and they just had to pick up the items and send them back there.

However, faction missions are different from upgrade missions. After thinking about it, Ji Xuan decided to take it. As for daily missions, if it is not cost-effective, he would just do it once.

After accepting the mission, the information explanation immediately appeared on the parchment.

[Disappearing Ruby] : The magic ruby treasured in the auction house in Star City suddenly disappeared. I hope you can help find it back.

Task instructions: None.

Mission scope: Starry City.

Mission countdown: 6 hours , 29 minutes and 25 seconds.

The current time is 5:30 pm, which means that after 12 o'clock tonight, this task will be automatically cancelled.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

So who are you kidding with this condition?

Ji Xuanyi has only encountered two tasks without instructions so far, and both were hidden tasks. He didn't expect that daily tasks would also have such a cool operation, and it was even time-limited. It was really fucking stupid.

However, when Ji Xuan saw the mission reward, he understood why this mission was so demanding.

The reward for this daily task is a fragment of an auction designated ticket. Gather ten fragments to combine into a designated ticket. The function of this designated ticket is to designate an item that will appear in the next auction. If the designated item already exists in the next auction, the quantity of the item will be increased by one.

The items that can be designated include god-level weapons, mounts, materials, and everything else that appears in the auction house. It can be said that as long as you have money, this voucher can turn the auction house where items randomly appear into your store, and you can buy whatever you want.

And even if you don't have money to buy items, you can take this voucher to find rich people and make a fortune. After all, although the voucher is a bound item, the designated item is not bound. Rich players can offer any price for the equipment they want.

However, god-level equipment is not that easy to obtain.

In fact, this daily reputation quest will only appear in the very late stages. Only those who have reached a close reputation in the auction house will have a certain probability of receiving the quest, and the completion conditions are very harsh. The probability of collecting ten fragments is actually not much different from the probability of directly obtaining god-level equipment in the game.

Ji Xuanyi realized the difficulty of this task almost instantly, and now everyone is working hard to upgrade. If he chooses to do this task, he will most likely run around for this task for a whole day without any gain.

Qi Qin couldn't see the conditions of Ji Xuanyi's task, and asked curiously: " How about it? Do you want to do it? "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " This task is a bit difficult, I can only do it as I wish ... I'll go offline to eat first, and then come back to take a look. "

It was time to eat at this time. Qi Qin had been controlling his food intake recently and got hungry quickly. When he saw Ji Xuan log off, he quickly followed suit.

Ji Xuanyi climbed out of the game cabin, ordered a takeout, and sat on the bed to browse the forum on his phone.

Because the guild system was opened, most people went to the new map and became busy in the game. There were no more strange things in the forum. Even the popularity of the traveling warlock post dropped a little. Most of the people on the homepage were newcomers who entered the game because of the server reopening, asking about some gameplay in the game.

However, there are popular science and strategies in the forum, and you can just search for them. Ji Xuanyi is too lazy to read the questions asked by newbies.

He casually searched for posts related to Star City and found that someone had already mentioned the Wanzhi Gang in the forum. However, in the online gaming world, there are even worse things. So apart from the players in Star City who had been harassed, there were few responses and the post soon fell silent. Most of the posts were players calling on the illustrators to quickly produce a map, as they really couldn't recognize the road and had to run for half a day to find a transportation point.

In fact, some people have already started making maps, but the area of any urban area in Star City is larger than previous cities, so it is difficult to draw it so quickly.

Ji Xuanyi searched directly for posts related to reputation and daily life on the forum. The former only contained players' speculations about reputation and the main storyline, while the latter were all irrelevant daily matters, and even included favorability tasks.

This was also expected. Even if other people were as lucky as Ji Xuanyi and triggered the reputation of a certain force in advance, they would not expose it rashly.

Speaking of the favorability missions, they are also quite confusing. Those who have the missions seem to be randomly drawn from a lottery barrel. There are bards, great magicians, and even fishermen near the sea. There is no connection between them at all, making it difficult to figure out what all these favorability are used for.

Ji Xuanyi didn't find the information he wanted, so he went online after having a casual meal.

It is now 6:45, and there are still five hours and fifteen minutes until the mission is cancelled.

Qi Qin had been waiting on the side long ago. Ji Xuanyi told him the content of the task, hesitated for a moment, and said: " This kind of task depends on luck, you can't force it, but the letter mentioned the Mage Tower, we can go there while completing the task. "

Qi Qin didn't quite understand what all that thank you was about. He only knew that this task was difficult. But since Ji Xuanyi said to just go with the flow, then he would just go with the flow.

" But where does the letter mention the Mage Tower? " Qi Qin asked puzzledly.

He couldn't read Ji Xuanyi's parchment, but he could read the letters he sent. He didn't see any mention of the Mage Tower on them.

" I was called a guest of the Mage Tower, and the last time the auction house sent a letter, except for the mention of the Mage Tower guest, they always called me an adventurer, " Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " But this is just a guess, I can't say whether it is correct, but one thing is definitely true. "

" Ah? What's going on? "

" August said that if you don't know how to complete a mission, you can go to him. " Ji Xuanyi replied.

Qi Qin also remembered that August did say this, and there was no limit on the number of times they could enter and exit the Mage Tower every day. Otherwise, they would not be able to enter now after reporting in once during the day.

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " Well, it feels good to be able to help. "

However, even with August's help, Ji Xuanyi didn't think that this task would be easy to complete. If August helped them find the ruby just by asking a question, then this golden finger would be too much.

So Ji Xuanyi really intended to do this task casually. He did not rush to take Qi Qin to the Mage Tower. Instead, he found a transportation point while doing the task, and then got on the carriage and went to the inner city.

When the two arrived at the inner city, it was almost nine o'clock, and they had to walk to the mage tower in the middle.

Qi Qin yawned, which made Ji Xuanyi want to yawn as well, but he held it back.

In fact, Qi Qin had already started to feel drowsy when he was in the carriage. His daily routine was to go to bed at 8:30 in the evening and get up at 6 in the morning. Now was the most sleepy time for him.

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin and thought that if Qi Qin suddenly fell down while walking, he might not be able to catch him, so he said, " Anyway, we are in the inner city now and there are no tasks to do. Do you want to log off and rest first? "

Qi Qin nodded in a daze, then suddenly realized what Ji Xuanyi was saying, and quickly shook his head and said, " It's okay, I want to accompany Xuanyi! "

Ji Xuanyi said helplessly: " I can do it alone, you go ahead. "

Qi Qin didn't say anything, his eyes were wide open, indicating that he was very sober!

Ji Xuanyi: "... Okay, let's go. "

Qi Qin breathed a sigh of relief, then became listless again, following Ji Xuanyi in a daze. It was almost ten o'clock when we arrived at the Mage Tower. There were glowing gem lamps on the road in Starry City, and there were quite a few players walking under them. However, some of those who were originally wandering on the road went to take a rest, causing the road to become much emptier.

Qi Qin was like a wilted pickled vegetable, staggering behind Ji Xuanyi. He almost bumped into the wall several times and was held back by Ji Xuanyi helplessly. After passing the first guard's inspection, Qi Qin half leaned on Ji Xuanyi, almost unconscious.

Fortunately, Qi Qin also knew that Ji Xuanyi could not support him, so he persevered and did not put all his weight on Ji Xuanyi.

The Mage Tower was as busy as it was during the day. After seeing Ji Xuanyi, Jie Yin still greeted them warmly and led them to the elevator.

At this time, no players were running to the Mage Tower, so Ji Xuanyi didn't have to wait in line to see August.

At night, August did not sit behind the desk and write or draw as he did during the day. Instead, he wore glasses and read a book.

After noticing Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin coming in, August immediately stood up and said happily: " Child, you are here again, I am so happy, but it is very late now, do you need my help with anything? "

Ji Xuan placed Qi Qin on a chair in August's small room, took out the letter sent by the auction house, and said, " Yes, I need your help. It's about the ruby in the Star City auction house. "

August took the letter from Ji Xuanyi and looked at it. After a long while, he said, " Oh, I know this. The ruby in the auction house was given to them by me. "

Ji Xuanyi showed an expression of "as expected", but this is a daily task, which means that all players can accept this task in the later stage. If the players have not yet gained August's favorability by that time, they probably can only look for it by chance.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and asked, " Why did the ruby suddenly disappear? Was it stolen? "

" No, no, " August muttered, shaking his head. " This ruby is not an ordinary gem. It is the product of a failed experiment of mine ... Well, although it failed, it does contain some spatial magic power. It will suddenly disappear and suddenly appear in another place. It is really too common. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, and subconsciously asked: " Space magic? "

" Yes, don't you know? It's the kind that can make people go from here to there in a flash ... Oh , sorry, I shouldn't say that, " August covered his mouth and looked at Ji Xuanyi pitifully: " This is a secret, the agreement of the three wizard towers, I, I seem to have said too much ..." Of course they won't say too much, their lines were all written in advance. The official game officials of "Domain" once said that there are no teleportation arrays or the like in this world, it is just a whole large map, but why is space magic mentioned here?

Ji Xuanyi guessed that this might be an easter egg or foreshadowing for the later plot. After all, August said that this was his experiment, which meant that this magic had not been used yet ... and the agreement on the three wizard towers he mentioned should be a plot for the later stages.

Ji Xuanyi asked a few more questions about space magic, but August refused to give any answer. Ji Xuanyi asked a few more questions, and the poor old man looked at him aggrievedly with his already somewhat cloudy eyes. Ji Xuanyi really couldn't withstand such an attack, so he had to give up digging.

It was getting late, so Ji Xuanyi brought the topic back to the point: " So the ruby moved automatically because of the magic it carried? Can we find where it is? "

August finally put down his hand that was tightly covering his mouth, exhaled, and then said: " Yes, the ruby is quite naughty. It moves once every three hours, but unfortunately, I can't find its exact position. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned. It was impossible for August to only play the role of explanation and revealing easter eggs in this ruby mission. There must be other information that could be revealed.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and asked directly: " How can you help me with this task? " August didn't seem very happy. After a long while, he muttered, " Oh, sorry, I can't help you. I'm really not good at this ..."

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment. Before he could react, he heard August take a breath and continued, " But you can go downstairs to find my student, Puxi. He is very good at divination. Yes, better than me. I can't do anything about it. Divination is something that always requires a certain amount of talent. Unfortunately, I don't have that talent. This is really annoying. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He was panting so hard that he thought he had made a wasted trip.

August was still nagging: " Go, child, he will tell you the approximate location of the ruby, but he doesn't know when the ruby will move again, and divination is always biased. Sometimes the range may be large, and sometimes it may be small. You have to be more tolerant of him. "

Ji Xuanyi waited helplessly for August to finish his nagging, then said: " Then shall we leave first? "

August blinked and said to Ji Xuan, " Okay, go ahead, kid. It's getting late. Remember to go to bed early. "

Ji Xuan nodded and was about to call Qi Qin to leave. When he turned around, he found that the chair where Qi Qin had just been sitting was now empty.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

If you fall asleep in the game, it seems that you will be kicked off the game directly.

Are you really that sleepy?

Chapter 63

As soon as he left Ji Xuanyi , Qi Qin fell into a coma and was kicked offline by the system without Ji Xuanyi noticing . He had no choice but to go downstairs alone to find August's students.

Ji Xuanyi remembered the man named Puxi . Among the many people on the first floor, he was the only one who did not say hello to Ji Xuanyi. He had been hiding in the corner, staring at a magic star map that kept changing and muttering to himself.

As soon as Ji Xuan went downstairs, he found Puxi in the corner . Sure enough, he was still looking at the star map there. The others nodded and smiled at Ji Xuan, but he was the only one with his back to Ji Xuan , unmoved.

Ji Xuanyi stepped forward and asked, " Can you do me a favor? "

Puxi raised his head in a daze and said, " Help ? What help? Oh, by the way , you are the teacher's guest , do you want me to help you predict your fortune? Romance? Oh no , not that ..."

He muttered for a while and said, " You are here to find something. "

Although he knew that this was a set line, Pusi's feeling of " I am not a mortal, I live in a different world from you " was still too strong, making Ji Xuanyi sigh at the convenience and intuitiveness of holographic online games in character shaping.

Ji Xuanyi said: " Yes , I want to know where the magic ruby in the auction house is. "

Puxi was slow to react for a long time before he said, " Oh , okay, I think I know where it is, wait a moment. "

He muttered to himself for a while at the blue star map that kept changing, and took out a small notebook. After a long while, he said to Ji Xuan in a mysterious voice: " It is in the southeast of Starry City. The weather is bad today, and the stars are not bright enough. This is all I can see.

"

This should be the deviation of divination that August mentioned. The direction of the southeast area is too large. Although the scope of the entire Starry City has been reduced to one-fifth, at this point, let alone looking for it, even if you walk out of the inner city, there is not enough time and the mission will be cancelled halfway.

It seems that this task really depends on luck.

This result was exactly what Ji Xuan had expected. He was not very upset, but he was a little tired after running for such a long time. Ji Xuan thanked Puxi and left.

After Ji Xuan went offline, he called Qi Qin. Fortunately, although this hero fell asleep quickly, he still maintained basic alertness at night. He picked up the phone after two or three seconds, and said "Hello" in a hoarse voice while feeling very sleepy.

Qi Qin's voice was a little low, and he was still sleepy, so Ji Xuanyi's ears were almost numbed through the phone. Ji Xuanyi said, "Go to bed," and hung up the phone.

Although Ji Xuanyi's schedule was not as healthy as Qi Qin's, it was time to go to bed. He put down his phone and went to wash up.

When he went online again the next day, Ji Xuan saw Qi Qin online and asked him to join a team. This was a rare occasion when the two of them were not offline at the same place.

Fortunately, with the guidance of the parchment, Qi Qin quickly found out that Ji Xuanyi was downstairs and ran out of August's small room in a panic.

Some players came to the Mage Tower early to complete the quest. When they saw Qi Qin suddenly run out of August's room, it took them a long time to react. They patted their chests and said with a weird look on their faces: "Fuck, I almost misunderstood something... He worked so hard just to avoid the queue. It would be fine if he logged off right in front of me!" Qi Qin didn't intend to explain this and hurried to the first floor, where Ji Xuanyi was talking to Puxi.

Puxi was originally squatting in the corner. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin always stayed away from him when they passed by, so he didn't react much. But today, Ji Xuanyi came online right in front of him, and this always slow-witted guy actually took the initiative to talk to Ji Xuanyi.

It seems that he is not without interest in his teacher's guest.

"Do you need divination every day?" Puxi smiled at Ji Xuanyi in a friendly way and said slowly: "Don't worry, it won't affect the number of times you can do divination for other things. You are the teacher's guest, you are special."

Anyway, it doesn't cost any money, so it's a waste not to use it. Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows and said, "Of course I need it."

Puxi nodded, and finally let go of the star map. He took out a palm-sized crystal from his leather bag, looked at the sunlight coming in from outside, and said for a long time: "You are really lucky today. You can pick up money."

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but laugh. The divination result sounded a bit silly. He thought it would be more profound, but he didn't expect it to be so straightforward.

But in fact, it is impossible to really predict what the player will encounter today. His divination is more of a system reward than a prediction of the future. Since Puxi said that he will pick up money, then the system will definitely let him pick up money.

Puxi put the crystal away seriously, nodded to Ji Xuan, and said, " You can go pick up the money now! "

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " Thank you. "

At this time, Qi Qin finally came out of the slow elevator, ran to Ji Xuanyi in two steps, and said nervously: " I'm sorry! I accidentally fell asleep last night. I won't do it again! Really! "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and saw that his face had flushed red. He spoke his apology in an orderly manner, and it was unknown how many times he had practiced it since he got up in the morning.

However, Ji Xuanyi did not mean to be angry. It was not like he had not experienced the feeling of being extremely sleepy. It was normal for him to fall asleep.

He looked at Qi Qin with great interest and said to him, " You can also do some divination. "

Qi Qin pointed at himself with a question mark on his face, and was then pushed to Puxi by Ji Xuanyi. Puxi's attitude towards Qi Qin was not as good as towards Ji Xuanyi, and he lazily said: " Do you want to do divination? "

This time he did not mention the number of divinations, probably because he was too lazy to explain it to anyone except Ji Xuanyi.

Qi Qin first looked at Ji Xuanyi, then nodded.

Puxi took out the crystal again, took a look at it, and said to Qi Qin: " How unfortunate, how unfortunate, you will fall down today. "

Qi Qin was confused.

Ji Xuanyi burst out laughing and said, " This is so interesting, let's call Mi Yin and the others over to play with us ! "

Qi Qin still didn't understand why he was about to fall. Seeing Ji Xuanyi's high interest, he didn't ask any more questions and just asked: " Did you complete the task of finding something yesterday? "

Ji Xuanyi was chatting privately with Mi Yin, while shaking his head, saying, " No. "

The first thing he did after coming online was to look at the parchment. Sure enough, the ruby quest he received yesterday had disappeared.

Normally, daily tasks should be refreshed in the early morning, but yesterday's task suddenly appeared at dinner time. I think it should be triggered randomly. I don't know when I will receive it next time. I just know that I have to find Pusi for divination. I will have more experience next time than this time.

Ji Xuanyi's message to Mi Yin's editor had not been sent out yet, but Mi Yin sent a message first.

[Miyin] : Xuanyi! What kind of rhythm is it that Damn Jianghu accepts the challenge!

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment and asked, " Did you accept the challenge? "

[Miyin] : Yes! After you left yesterday, Jianxixinjiu got in touch with Xiaoxiaoyuxia, and today they sent a message to Tamajianghu together.

[Miyin] : As a result, Dama Jianghu directly decided to fight, which put Jianxi Xinjiu and Xiaoxiao Yuxia in a difficult situation.

If Tamajujianghu dares to fight two at once, it proves that they must have a trump card that can help them fight two at once. In this case, Mengtanggu and Chenshi will not know whether they should accept the challenge.

But he only hesitated for a moment. After all, the position of the boss is not so easy to give up, otherwise there wouldn't be so many troubles now. What's more, they are two gangs, and two against one will definitely have the advantage.

So after Tamajuhu accepted the challenge, Mengtanggu and Chenshi also agreed. The three gangs are now agreeing on the time and place.

After all, it's not a deep hatred, and there's no need to resort to any messy means. Just agree on a time and place, and fight to see who's the better.

[Miyin] : What should we do?

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Let's fight. "

There will be a fight sooner or later. Even if Dama Jianghu doesn't fight with Mengtanggu Chenshi, there will be a fight between Mengtanggu and Chenshi in the future. At least after this fight, Mengtanggu and Chenshi will have a better understanding of each other's strength. Maybe there is no need for a fight between the two and the problem can be resolved peacefully. But what kind of trump card does Dama Jianghu have? He responded to the challenge of one against two so arrogantly without any hesitation.

Ji Xuanyi didn't have the heart to ask Mi Yin to come over to play divination again. After asking Mi Yin to remember to tell him any latest news, he took Qi Qin out of the Mage Tower and went to the southeast area.

Mi Yin is watching over Jian Xi Xin Jiu, so he and Qi Qin can go over to Xiao Xiao Yu Xia to take a look.

After a private chat with Xiaoxiao Yuxia, the other party told them about Chenshi's temporary base in the southeast area. Like Mengtanggu, Chenshi's base was also very close to the entrance. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin passed by it once when they entered the city, so it was not difficult to find it this time.

There aren't many people in the mortal world's stronghold, most of them have gone out to upgrade. I guess it's because Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others have told them that they're going to fight, so the gang members should upgrade as much as possible to increase their combat power.

From Ji Xuanyi's point of view, Chenshi should be the weaker one among the three gangs. After all, there is a RMB player Xu Chu in Tamaju, and the gang members of Mengtanggu are all followers of Jianxi Xinjiu. Their pvp abilities are pretty good. As for Chenshi's side ... the only advantage that can be considered is that Xiaoxiao Yuxia can win people's hearts. Just look at what happened to Jingyun Hancai and you will know that. The strength of the gang members should be average.

However, it was inappropriate for Ji Xuanyi to say such words. Besides, with Xiao Xiao Yuxia's personality, she might not be unaware of the situation. Perhaps after this battle, she would know whether to advance or retreat.

Jing Yunhan was scratching his head in the base. Fortunately, this was in a game, otherwise, if it were in reality, he would have been bald by now.

It can be seen that this guy is still very anxious about the upcoming battle, but when he saw Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, he forced himself to remain calm.

When Ji Xuan saw his disgusting expression, he knew that he must have come over the shock of finding out his identity last time.

Ji Xuanyi really didn't know how blind Jian Xi Xin Jiu had to be to find Jing Yunhan cute.

Xiao Xiaoyuxia was quite calm. Seeing Ji Xuanyi and the others, she smiled and said, " Thank you for making the trip. "

Ji Xuan looked at him for a while and decided to take back what he had just said. If compared with Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, Jing Yunhan could indeed be said to be cute.

However, apart from being cunning, Xiaoxiao Yuxia is a pretty good person, otherwise there wouldn't be so many of them left in this world, and Ji Xuanyi doesn't hate him that much.

" Yes, " Ji Xuanyi responded, and said, " I know the current situation. Are you sure you want to fight? "

" Of course we have to fight! " Jing Yunhan jumped up and said loudly: " Are we in the mortal world afraid of them? "

Ji Xuanyi ignored him and looked at Xiao Xiaoyu.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " If we want to compete for the first place, this fight will have to happen sooner or later. Being able to stand on the side of Mengtanggu is already a great advantage for Chenshi. It will only be more difficult to fight in the future. If we retreat now, we might as well quit directly. "

Ji Xuanyi asked: " What do you think of the current situation of the Damao Jianghu? "

Xiao Xiaoyu's expression became solemn. After a long while, he said hesitantly , " I can't say for sure. If it's an empty city plan, then Dama Jianghu agreed too quickly. But if they have the strength ... it's hard to say. For a RMB player, there are too many variables. Who knows when he started buying equipment? Although he should have only been in the auction house for two weeks at most, the trading house was opened a long time ago. "

Before Xiaoxiao Yuxia could figure out what was going on, Jing Yunhan suddenly shouted, " The people in the damn Jianghu said they wanted to fight in a round-robin battle! "

Although Deputy Gang Leader Xiao Xiaoyuxia actually has the final say on matters in the mortal world, he has to give face to Jing Yunhan after all. Therefore, when Tamajujianghu exchanges messages with them, it is Jing Yunhan who is contacted. Jing Yunhan has a bad temper, and Xiao Xiaoyuxia doesn't dare to ask him to reply. He always asks Jing Yunhan to read the messages to him after receiving them. Xiao Xiaoyuxia then combines his own opinions with Jing Yunhan's, and then asks Jing Yunhan to reply in his own words.

However, most of the time, Xiaoxiao Yuxia didn't need to specifically ask Jing Yunhan for his opinion. After all, she could tell his attitude towards these words from the tone of Jing Yunhan's voice when he read the message.

For example, in this sentence, Jing Yunhan's voice was very high, and there was a hint of disbelief, which meant that even though two people were fighting against one in the damn world, they still had the guts to make conditions!

You know, you won't feel tired in the game. It's much more efficient to rush in all at once than to fight in a round-robin battle. It's an advantage to require a round-robin battle in the Damangjianghu.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia frowned and said, " Reply to him, since you have accepted the battle, don't pick a method. "

I'm just bullying you because you have fewer people!

Although Jing Yunhan was stupid, he knew that his advantage was that he had more people, and he would not try to be a hero and fight alone. After hearing Xiao Xiaoyuxia's words, he began to concentrate on sending messages.

After a while, Jing Yunhan started shouting again. This time, not only was his voice high, but his throat was broken. He was in disbelief and furious: " They said that if we force a two-on-one fight, they will consider cooperating with the Wanzhi Gang! "

This time, not to mention Jing Yunhan and Xiao Xiaoyuxia, even Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin frowned. Jing Yunhan shouted at the top of his lungs: " Are they crazy?! "

Cooperating with the Wanzhi Gang is not only a matter of stance, but also a serious problem in terms of strength.

In Ji Xuanyi's mind, if the three gangs were to be ranked in terms of strength, the first should be Tamajhu, the second should be Mengtanggu, and the third should be Chenshi. Mengtanggu and Chenshi together are indeed stronger than Tamajhu, but if Tamajhu and Wanzhi Gang were to be combined, it would probably not take much effort to crush Mengtanggu and Chenshi.

After all, the Wanzhi Gang is the gang with the most members in Fanxing City. Even without mentioning its strength and gang cohesion, just based on the number of people, it is an opponent that the other two gangs need to be careful of, not to mention cooperating with Tama Jianghu.

The most important point is that if Tamajhu really cooperates with the Wanzhi Gang, then after they become the largest gang in Fanxing City, they will never attack the Wanzhi Gang that once helped them. At that time, even if the defeated Mengtanggu and Chenshi are willing to unite to deal with the Wanzhi Gang, after the Wanzhi Gang asks for help, Tamajhu will most likely obstruct them.

However, since Tamajujujianghu uses this as a negotiation condition for the round-robin battle, it at least proves that their temporary attitude is that they would rather have a round-robin battle with a lower chance of winning than go along with the Wanzhi Gang, and things have not yet developed to such a bad point.

Although Jing Yunhan was already furious at this threat and howled loudly in the room, Xiao

Xiaoyuxia did not hesitate for long and said directly: " Promise them, a round-robin battle. "

Jing Yunhan was almost pissed off and said angrily: " I don't! I don't want to agree! This is too shameless! We fight our own battles! Why do we have to cooperate with the Wanzhi Gang! "

Xiao Xiao Yu said calmly: " Calm down, Xiao Han, we are still outnumbered, at most it's just mutual. Besides, even if he agrees, we still have the advantage. "

Jing Yunhan was anxious and worried.

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia had no choice but to patiently comfort him, " Think about it, we won't suffer much if we agree to this. Xu Chu has probably spent hundreds of thousands of dollars preparing to launch a surprise attack on us. Now that he's been discovered, he can only fight two people alone. He'll probably be even angrier. We won't suffer any loss. "

Jing Yunhan miraculously calmed down after hearing what Xiao Xiaoyu said. I don't know what he was thinking about, but he actually smiled triumphantly and said, " Yeah, they wanted to launch a sneak attack on us, but we found them first. They must be furious. Hahahahaha, they even mentioned cooperating with Wanzhi, hahahahahahaha! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin: "..."

After a long while, Qi Qin leaned close to Ji Xuanyi's ear and whispered, " Is he a little stupid? " Ji Xuan had a blank expression on his face: " You just found out about this? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia showed a helpless expression and said, " Okay, Xiao Han, send the message quickly. If I'm not mistaken, Meng Tanggu should have agreed. We can start discussing the time and place of the battle. "

Jing Yunhan laughed so hard that he twitched, and sent the message of acceptance. As expected, Mengtanggu had already agreed, and Tamajujianghu immediately sent the details of the challenge.

Time, place, and sequence are all things that need to be determined, but now there is no other group chat channel in "Domain" except the guild channel, so communication is cumbersome and troublesome. Xiaoxiao Yuxia even took out a notebook to record the key points.

Ji Xuan looked around and saw that it didn't seem like he had anything to do, so he said, " Let's go out and do the mission first, and notify us when it's done. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia responded and asked, " Do you need someone to help lead the way? "

" No need. " Ji Xuanyi said, and left with Qi Qin.

He will tell Xiaoxiao Yuxia what to do, which means they will stay and help in this battle.

With the strength of Tamajhu, they may not necessarily lose in the round-robin battle. If Ji Xuanyi didn't care who won or lost among the three parties before, after Tamajhu said that he would cooperate with the Wanzhi Gang, Ji Xuanyi could only help Mengtanggu and Chenshi to win.

Even if it was just mentioned as a negotiation condition, before the Wanzhi Gang was completely disbanded, Tamajhu would never be the boss.

Mi Yin also sent the news from Meng Tanggu to Ji Xuanyi at this time. Just as Xiao Xiaoyuxia thought, Meng Tanggu agreed earlier than Chenshi, not only because of the combined strength of Tamaju and Wanzhi, but also because Jianxi Xinjiu did not want to give the Wanzhi gang any chance to intervene.

For him, fighting for the first place is the expectation of all the gang members in Mengtanggu. He will try his best. After the end, whether he wins or loses, he can accept it together with the entire Mengtanggu, but wiping out the Wanzhi Gang is his bottom line, and the Wanzhi Gang must die.

Ji Xuanyi and Mi Yin exchanged some energy, and then continued to upgrade with Qi Qin. If he went fast, he should be able to reach level 41 today. There was still a lot of mission experience in Fanxing City.

The three major gangs discussed for a long time, until the evening, when Qi Qin could no longer hold on and was about to log off, Xiao Xiao Yuxia told him the agreed upon rules.

The time was set for the weekend afternoon, not only because everyone was free at that time, but also because Tamaju Jianghu was unwilling to give up any chance of winning and had to wait until the batch of supplies arrived from the auction house on Saturday.

The location is in an open space not far outside Star City . There are too many enemies and players in Star City, which will affect the battle.

However, the order of the battle was something Ji Xuanyi had not expected.

He thought that with Xiao Xiao Yuxia's mind, Meng Tanggu would fight with Tamajhu first, and Chensi would come out to take advantage later. However, he did not expect that the final result was that Chensi took the lead and Meng Tanggu followed behind. For a moment, Ji Xuanyi was a little confused about what Xiao Xiao Yuxia was thinking.

Chapter 64

Ji Xuan couldn't figure it out , so he asked directly why Xiaoxiao Yuxia agreed to put Chensi in the first position to fight against Tama Jianghu . Based on his understanding of both parties, if a stalemate came to a head, Jianxi Xinjiu would definitely be the first to compromise.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia also answered very readily.

It's not some sudden kindness, but because the world can only be the first to come on stage. While the three guilds were discussing the details of the battle, Xiao Xiao Yuxia received news that what Xu Chu had bought was not only the auction house supplies from the past three weeks , but also the trading house equipment from a long period of time in the early stages. It seemed that a batch of enchanted supplies had also appeared in the trading house recently , which meant that someone must have received a reward for a hidden mission.

The emergence of this reward now can be said to be an even greater boost to Tama Jianghu , and neither Chensi nor Mengtanggu have the financial resources to intercept these supplies , and can only watch Tama Jianghu take them into their pockets.

To put it in the words of Jian Xi Xin Jiu, " Fuck the RMB players! "

In addition , there are some equipment that Xu Chu received directly from the players.

According to the result calculated by Xiaoxiao Yuxiapa , Tamajianghu can at least arm 50 people , and then all of them will be enchanted and given small medicines. Almost everyone can get one or two pieces of purple equipment.

Not to mention the combat effectiveness, such benefits are already in front of us . The momentum and cohesion of Tamajianghu are unimaginable.

Even though it was raining heavily , he couldn't help but curse at the end: " Fuck the RMB players! "

It's not that he doesn't want to fight for the interests of the mortal world , but in this situation, in a round-robin battle , only Mengtanggu, which has stronger combat effectiveness , can have a chance to defeat Tamajhu. And the mortal world must be the vanguard and try its best to weaken Tamajhu's combat effectiveness.

This time he really is making things difficult for others. Although Xiaoxiao Yuxia is unhappy, there is nothing he can do. Tamajhu must not be the boss. He really wants to break up the

Wanzhi Gang. If he backs down now and lets Tamajhu become the number one, then the subsequent plan to break up the Wanzhi Gang will most likely be obstructed.

It would be great if both the goal of being the number one in Fanxing City and breaking up the Wanzhi Gang could be achieved at the same time. If they cannot be achieved, we can only try our best to achieve one of them. Xiaoxiao Yuxia has no choice but the latter. That's all.

Qi Qin rested his head on Ji Xuanyi, listened to the general idea in a daze, yawned, and whispered: " I thought he had changed his personality, but it turns out he didn't? "

" Does he have to be selfless? " Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows: " I think he is doing well the way he is now. "

Qi Qin never contradicted Ji Xuanyi. He responded drowsily and muttered, " When are we going to log off? I'm so sleepy. "

Speaking of this, Ji Xuanyi immediately perked up and whispered, " Don't worry, just hold on for a while, it will definitely be before twelve o'clock ..."

Qi Qin: " Hmm? What? "

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " It's nothing, just bear with it. "

Qi Qin: " Hmm ..."

Of course, Ji Xuanyi did not forget the divination given by Pusi this morning. He did pick up money when he left the Mage Tower and walked towards the southeast area during the day. However, he was a little anxious at that time, so he put the purse away and left. Later, when he opened it, he found five gold coins in it. Although it was nothing to him, for an ordinary player, five gold coins would be considered a small fortune.

From this, it can be seen that Puxi's other divination should also come true. However, Qi Qin only tripped a few times along the way and did not really fall.

Ji Xuanyi guessed that Qi Qin's reaction was too fast, and the little obstacle set by the system failed to stump him. However, before today was over, in order to maintain the settings, the system would definitely make Puxi's divination come true.

QAQ after he fell .

So give it some strength, system!

Ji Xuanyi comforted him like he was coaxing a child: " Come on, let's do one more task, and then we'll log off. "

Qi Qin first responded in confusion, then reacted slowly , looked at Ji Xuanyi with resentment, and said: " You have said this before ..."

" Really? No? " Ji Xuan said calmly, " You must have remembered it wrongly because you were too sleepy. Let's go, let's finish this task and then leave. "

Qi Qin: "... You also said this. "

One of them insisted on leaving, while the other was whining and didn't want to leave. The two of them were pulling each other on the street, causing many players to cast strange looks at them.

Is homosexuality so blatant these days?

Ji Xuanyi was dragging Qi Qin to move forward when Mi Yin's voice suddenly came from behind him.

" Xuan Yi! The world! "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment and turned his head, wondering why Mi Yin came to the Southeast District at this time. At this moment, Qi Qin suddenly shouted and pressed down towards Ji Xuan.

Ji Xuanyi's strength was only 5, so there was no way he could hold him up. He was directly thrown to the ground. The two of them fell to each other, face to face.

Qi Qin felt that he might be sleepy or crazy. He looked at Ji Xuanyi who was so close to him, his mind went blank. He paused for a second, closed his eyes and kissed Ji Xuanyi on the mouth. Mm, fragrant and soft ... the back of my hand.

Qi Qin glanced at Ji Xuanyi's hand that had been covering his mouth at some point: " QAQ ! "

Ji Xuanyi looked back at him grimly.

The players around were stunned by this scene. They stopped and watched this bloody scene.

Qi Qin was totally unaware of the gazes of passers-by. He just felt that he was about to be frightened to death by Ji Xuanyi's eyes. He just wanted to evaporate in an instant. He had no idea how he had the guts to molest Ji Xuanyi.

" I ... I ..." Qi Qin stuttered for a long time, unable to think of any words to explain. He swallowed, rolled his eyes, and fell on Ji Xuanyi, pretending to fall asleep.

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly for a while, and said, " If you lose consciousness in the game, you will be kicked off the line by the security system. "

Qi Qin's figure flashed and disappeared.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Damn retard!

The surrounding onlookers also booed in disappointment.

Ji Xuanyi sat up and glanced at the passers-by around him with an expressionless face.

Everyone lowered their heads and left in a hurry.

Ji Xuanyi got up and dusted off his body, then he saw Mi Yin squatting in a corner on the other side of the street, trembling with fear, afraid that she would be silenced because she had seen something she shouldn't have.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi walked over and asked, " Why are you here? Aren't you with Jian Xixinjiu? "

Mi Yin looked up at Ji Xuanyi tremblingly and found that his face looked normal, as if nothing had happened just now. Suddenly, she felt as if she was in a dream and was in a mess.

" Just now ..." Mi Yin started cautiously.

" What's wrong? " Ji Xuanyi asked indifferently.

" No, no, no, nothing, nothing, " Mi Yin said, and stood up with a dry laugh, saying, " I didn't see anything. "

Ji Xuanyi ignored him and asked directly: " Why are you here? "

Mi Yin then came back to the point, grabbed Ji Xuanyi, and said excitedly: " Jian Xi Xin Jiu is a gay, a gay! "

Ji Xuanyi: "... Oh. "

Mi Yin suddenly remembered something and said with a sad face: " No, you also ... "

Ji Xuanyi interrupted him and asked, " Did Jian Xi Xin Jiu do anything to you? "

It's no wonder that Ji Xuan asked such a question. Mi Yin was very thin and her face could only be considered decent. Jian Xi Xin Jiu wasn't as beastly as this, right?

And attacking Mi Yin ... this is not a matter of life or death in the game.

Mi Yin was stunned and said, " That's not the case ... but I saw him flirting with other men ..." "

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " He didn't do anything to you, why are you afraid? "

Mi Yin collapsed and said, " He hasn't done anything to me yet, but I always feel like he has some opinion about my current relationship with Xue Piao Renjian, do you understand?! "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, " I don't understand. "

 " I don't care, " Mi Yin cried, " Anyway, I'm not staying in Mengtanggu anymore! "

Ji Xuanyi said, " You came to this side of the mortal world. Aren't you going to be coaxed into joining a gang by Xiao Xiao Yu Xia? "

Mi Yin stretched his neck and said, " That's better than being in Mengtanggu! "

Ji Xuanyi said: " It's up to you. "

Mi Yin thought about what happened before and felt a little scared. She asked anxiously, " Then I won't go to the mortal world either ... Anyway, this will only take a few days. You guys are going to upgrade in the next few days, right? I will go with you and Tianxia? "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him with a smile.

Mi Yin patted his back pretentiously and said firmly: " I saw your actions. I believe you are innocent, Xuan Xiaoyi, I will protect you! "

Ji Xuanyi thought about it, but still didn't tell Mi Yin, the poor straight man, the truth. He said, " It's up to you, but Tianxia won't be online for long, so I'm going to log off now. Let's talk about the upgrade tomorrow. "

Mi Yin was stunned, and saw Ji Xuan flash and disappear completely, and the avatar in the friend list also turned gray.

But then again, there's something wrong with Ji Xuanyi's attitude. Is he too calm?

Mi Yin didn't dare to think too much, shuddered, and left in disappointment.

The next day, after Qi Qin came online, he kept his head down almost the entire time. He didn't even dare to look at Ji Xuanyi. He almost retracted his head into his collar.

He thought Ji Xuanyi would beat him up, but he didn't expect Ji Xuanyi to act like he had lost his memory and didn't even mention what happened yesterday.

This would be worse than getting a beating ... Qi Qin thought with a sense of loss. It can be said that he is very masochistic .

During this time, Qi Qin couldn't help but muster up the courage to ask Ji Xuanyi what he thought. Unfortunately, Mi Yin, the big light bulb, was always standing between the two of them, so Qi Qin couldn't ask any questions. He could only look at him and Ji Xuanyi with resentful eyes.

In his opinion, Mi Yin seemed to be a helper specially found by Ji Xuanyi to separate the two people.

Ji Xuanyi had no intention of explaining, so Mi Yin kept her promise and tried her best to shine like a light bulb to protect Ji Xuanyi's innocence.

Qi Qin: "..."

But no matter what, because of Mi Yin's joining, and the war that will come soon, the efficiency of these three people in completing tasks has become much higher, especially in terms of combat effectiveness. Coupled with the rich experience of the Star City mission, Ji Xuanyi's level has risen like a rocket.

By Saturday night, Ji Xuanyi was just one step away from reaching level 43.

Mi Yin had already reached level 43 and obtained the most important skill of an assassin, invisibility.

However, there are many restrictions on stealth in "Domain". In addition to revealing yourself when attacking and being attacked, players can also be touched by other players because they have physical bodies. Sometimes, if there is a lot of loose soil on the ground, it may even leave footprints.

But even so, stealth is a core skill of the assassin profession, and no one will underestimate it. Three people were carrying out a search mission in the southeast area. After completing this mission, Ji Xuanyi would be able to reach level 43. However, after finding the target and handing in the mission, Ji Xuanyi suddenly stopped and asked, " Is it almost seven o'clock now? "

Mi Yin was stunned and said, " Yeah, what's the matter? You have to get off so early today? "

Qi Qin also hurriedly said: " I'm not sleepy yet, Xuanyi. "

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " What are you thinking about? There is an auction tonight. Have you forgotten? "

The two were stunned for a moment before they reacted.

Ji Xuan said, " Let's go to the auction house and take a look. If we go to the inner city now, we should be able to catch up before eight o'clock. "

Upon hearing this, Mi Yin and Qi Qin quickly put their tasks aside and went to the nearest transportation point with Ji Xuanyi.

It was almost eight o'clock when they arrived at the inner city. The three of them could be said to have pushed their speed to the limit. Mi Yin almost couldn't help but want to carry Ji Xuanyi on her back and run. Finally, they arrived at the auction house just before the auction started. The opening words were being spoken on a tall and magnificent stage. The auction seats were already densely packed with players from Star City, and many people had to stand in the corridor due to lack of space.

Not everyone intends to bid here, it's just that the entry requirements for the auction are very low. As long as all the money in your pocket can cover the cheapest reserve price of all the items, you can put your money in. Only a small number of players who enter early and sit in the front row are really here to buy things, and most of the rest are here to watch the fun and gain some experience. Some are also prepared to pick up a bargain or something.

After all, these are items given by the system, and they are almost all good things.

After Ji Xuanyi and the other two entered the room, a man dressed in very luxurious clothes came up to them, bowed to them, and said to Ji Xuanyi with a smile: " Dear adventurer, you seem to be a little late. There are special seats on the second floor. Do you want to go and take a look? "

Everyone around turned their eyes over, even Mi Yin looked at Ji Xuanyi in surprise. They had never heard that there were seats on the second floor!

Ji Xuanyi was used to this kind of situation, and said calmly: " Well, it's troublesome. "

He smiled and nodded, saying, " Please follow me. "

Ji Xuanyi led the other two and followed them into a small door. Whispers from other players could be heard around them, all discussing how Ji Xuanyi had obtained such great privileges in the auction house.

You know, although the guides for novices at the auction house are very friendly, in essence, money is everything here. Could this person be the number one on the rich list? But I heard that the number one on the rich list is in Day City, and the map hasn't been opened yet. How could he come all the way to Star City to participate in an ordinary auction?

Ji Xuanyi completely ignored the discussion and followed him into the small door. After the door was closed, the sounds from outside could no longer be heard, including the passionate speeches at the auction table, which were only faintly audible.

Mi Yin came back to her senses at this time, and quickly walked up to Ji Xuanyi, saying in surprise: " When I first brought you here, I felt that my attitude towards you was not right! It turns out that it was not an illusion! "

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows: " What else? "

Mi Yin said sadly, " I thought the game had been updated, and the officials finally realized that even in places like the auction house, they have to take into account the self-esteem of poor players. "

This is really overthinking. Whether it is from the perspective of making money from the game itself or from the game settings, this place is destined to only welcome wealthy players.

Of course, apart from Ji Xuanyi, although he is also considered one of the rich players, he was welcomed here not only because of his wealth.

Ji Xuanyi briefly explained to Mi Yin the current relationship between him and August, which made Mi Yin so amazed that she couldn't close her mouth.

The path was not very long. After all, the final destination was just a specially built guest room on the second floor, and they reached it by climbing two flights of stairs.

The voices outside gradually became clearer. Someone handed Ji Xuanyi a booklet, bowed again, and left.

The words downstairs were finally spoken, and the auction of the first item had begun. However, it was not something Ji Xuanyi was interested in, so he still had some time to look through what was written in the booklet.

The three of them sat around a square table. In front of Ji Xuanyi there were five buttons for raising the price and abandoning the bid, while in front of Mi Yin and Qi Qin there were only cakes and fruit baskets.

But this was exactly what they wanted. The two of them hadn't planned on buying anything and they were just happily eating with the fruit basket.

Ji Xuan took a look at the two silly guys, shook his head helplessly, and opened the booklet in his hand to start reading.

This booklet was the same as the one the auction house had sent him when he first came. It contained all the items that would be auctioned at this auction. The players on the first floor did not know all the items, so they could only wait for the item names to be announced one by one. Ji Xuanyi flipped through the booklet and felt something was wrong. He said, "There seem to be too many things on it. According to the speed of the auction below, it will take until tomorrow, right? "

Mi Yin held the fruit basket and moved to the window, looking out curiously. The window was one-way, so one could not see up from below, but one could see clearly what was happening below from above. This was also the benefit of the special room.

Hearing Ji Xuanyi's question, Mi Yin said, "Because some items are repeated, they will not be auctioned a second time. Some items are relatively cheap, such as enchantments and medicines, and they will not be auctioned. They will be left to be hung on the wall and sold casually, unless there are special effects, such as enchantments such as bloodsucking, the reserve price is a little higher, and they will be auctioned."

"But even so, there are too many things," Mi Yin said, "usually the shooting will last until late at night. I participated in one before, and someone raised the price. My god, the shooting lasted until after 1 a.m. and almost got into a fight."

When Qi Qin heard it was one o'clock in the middle of the night, he immediately widened his eyes and looked at Ji Xuanyi nervously.

Ji Xuanyi flipped through the booklet and said, "It's okay, just go to sleep. I'll call you to go back to bed when I'm offline."

Qi Qin felt a little relieved.

Mi Yin couldn't help but look at Ji Xuanyi again.

Ji Xuanyi looked back nonchalantly, with an expression that said, "I am innocent, but you are looking at me with your perverted eyes."

Miyin: "..."

Mi Yin had no choice but to look away and continue to look at the situation downstairs.

Ji Xuan continued to flip through the book with an expressionless face, while Qi Qin continued to eat fruits crazily while holding the fruit basket.

Ji Xuanyi actually only wanted to find one thing, and that was black steel. Qi Qin's current equipment was still missing two parts, a gauntlet and a helmet, which required a total of four pieces of black steel. However, since leaving Green Forest City, Ji Xuanyi had never received any black steel in the trading house.

After all, it is orange material. Maybe the Green Forest City will empty the players' stocks when it collects materials. Moreover, the levels and plots are advancing, and the system is updated very quickly. Maybe life skills will be released at any time. The enchanted items in the auction house give players hope, and some people have begun to try to hoard materials. Orange materials are not as easy to sell as before.

Moreover, because most players have settled in the main city, the rate of obtaining gold coins has increased and the price of gold has been falling. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin's current deposit amounts are no longer as confident as before.

Thinking of this, Ji Xuan hesitated at first whether to make a batch of enchantments to sell after dealing with Wanzhi. It seemed that it was time to stock up some gold coins.

Just when Ji Xuan was trying to do three things at once, thinking about making money, looking at the manual, and listening to the noise downstairs, Mi Yin suddenly called out.

Qi Qin was eating fruit and was almost choked by Mi Yin. He coughed for a long time. Ji Xuanyi patted his back, looked at Mi Yin, and asked, " What's wrong? Why are you making a fuss? "

Mi Yin looked back at him, holding the fruit basket in one hand and pointing out the window with the other, and said, " Xu Chu is also here to attend the auction! "

Chapter 65

Ji Xuan didn't even blink when he heard this.

It was normal for Xu Chu to come to the auction . After all, they had postponed the battle to Sunday , so the opportunity to get another batch of equipment on Saturday certainly could not be missed.

However, this " can't be missed " is for the entire Tamaju Jianghu guild, while for a deputy guild member of a RMB player guild , it is actually enough to buy some unsold equipment as a contribution to the guild after the auction. It is not cost-effective to buy things at the auction by yourself. Could it be that Tamaju Jianghu has no confidence in tomorrow's battle?

Shouldn't it?

Ji Xuanyi walked to Mi Yin with the booklet, and Mi Yin quickly gave up his seat.

" The one in the middle of the first row is Xu Chu, " Mi Yin pointed out, " The one to his right is Liu Tian, the leader of the Tama Jianghu gang. "

In fact, Ji Xuanyi had already seen it without Mi Yin saying anything.

The person sitting in the middle of the first row didn't show any impatience , but he was obviously absent-minded . It was obvious that he had no interest in the auction, but he still sat in the most important seat. On the contrary , the person next to him frowned and looked at the stage nervously.

It seems that it is just as he thought. As a deputy gang leader, Xu Chu is not very interested in this matter. He simply pays money to buy supplies. The leader of Tamaju Jianghu, Liu Tian , is the one who decided to come to the auction to buy the last batch of supplies.

I don't know how Dama Jianghu got Xuchu's support. Could it be that Xuchu owed Liutian a favor? Ji Xuan thought to himself.

After all, if Xu Chu was not the leader of the Tamaju Gang but just an independent player in a small gang , things would be much easier than they are now . In fact, most of the RMB players are independent players . Their attributes determine that they cannot interact with large numbers of people. One or two is fine, but if there are too many people, there will always be some strange people who want to get something from them.

For example, Xu Chu now, if he has no interest in these things, then Tamaju can be said to be treating him as a cash cow.

But it's hard to say, maybe he is just interested in competing for the first place.

Ji Xuanyi looked at them silently for a while and sat back.

" What a real rich man ..." Mi Yin sighed, wishing she could stick her eyes on Xu Chu. Ji Xuanyi didn't tell Mi Yin that there was actually a wealthy person in the room. He took a few grapes from Qi Qin's almost empty fruit basket and ate them while saying slowly, " It's a big loss to buy things directly at the auction. "

Mi Yin didn't understand, and turned around and said, " Ah? Why? I feel that buying things at the auction is more cost-effective. You see, when buying things at the auction, you only need to compete with the people present here, but if you buy after the auction is over, you will have to compete with the entire Star City! "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Too naive. "

Before Mi Yin showed an unconvinced expression, Ji Xuan said: " Didn't you mention the word raising the price before? "

Mi Yin was stunned.

" In addition to players who really need the auction, most people come here just to join in the fun. There are quite a few people who enjoy watching the fun, " Ji Xuan flipped through the booklet in his hand and said calmly, t want others to get'They don .Some people are like this " t'a rich man like Xu Chu won ,Anyway .t get'what they can OT no matter how much he raises the price . In this case, why not let Xu Chu pay more? Even if all the money ends up belonging to the system and he doesn't get a penny, that kind of person will happily repeat this action over and over again. "

Ji Xuanyi glanced at Mi Yin and said, " Compared to the auction, the bidding after the auction is much more friendly. First of all, the bidding for the items is open to the whole city, and no one knows when Xu Chu will bid. If someone waits for Xu Chu at the auction house for a week, it is not a good person, but a person with a deep hatred. Secondly, the bidding after the auction requires advance payment of gold coins. After the settlement, the part of the gold coins that failed to bid will be returned to the player. Even if there is a person with a deep hatred for Xu Chu, the money in his pocket can't raise the price much. "

" At an auction, where you can bid with just your mouth, the losses you incur won't be too great, " Ji Xuanyi concluded.

Mi Yin stared at Ji Xuanyi in amazement, and after a long while she said, " Is there such a thing?! Well, what if it goes OT ? "

If you " don't have enough money, just pay it back slowly, " Ji Xuan said. " It's easy for the system to ask you to pay it back. Just deduct the amount of gold coins you earn from your wallet until you pay it back. "

Mi Yin swallowed her saliva and said, " If you bid against the rich, the money you get should be quite a lot, right? "

Ji Xuanyi seemed to have thought of something, smiled, and said, " Well, maybe I won't be able to pay it off even if the server is shut down ... But speaking of it, the debt repayment setting of the game "Domain" may not be the same as other games. I don't know the specific situation. Maybe there are additional penalties, such as giving you a bad face or something. "

Mi Yin frowned and said, " No need to impose additional punishment. Just thinking about how much debt I have on my shoulders is enough to overwhelm me. "

" Well, " Ji Xuan said, " but have you ever seen someone who doesn't care how much debt he has on his shoulders? "

" Ah, that's true, " Mi Yin said, " There are quite a few people like this ..."

As the two were talking, the people downstairs actually raised the price.

However, the protagonist is not Xu Chu, but another person, also a player sitting in the first row, a girl. She wanted to bid for a piece of light armor with good attributes and a more feminine appearance. The starting price was only fifty gold, but it was raised to more than five hundred gold. In the end, she gritted her teeth and bought it. She was so angry that she rubbed her chest. Unfortunately, she was sitting in the first row, and when she looked back, she couldn't tell who was raising the price.

Ji Xuanyi and Mi Yin saw the man on the stage pack up his light armor and hand it to the girl.

After paying, the girl left angrily, and no one dared to sit in the empty seat she left.

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows, as if to say, look, what did I say?

Mi Yin also said: " Really ... Wow, if I was overpriced when buying something, I would probably be pissed to death! "

Ji Xuanyi was very calm. After all, apart from when he was facing Qi Qin, he was rarely angered to death. Usually, those who annoyed him would fly back to the resurrection point directly.

Mi Yin suddenly remembered something and said, " That's not right. If the auction is so shady, why did you come here? "

Ji Xuanyi said confidently: " I'm here to join in the fun. "

Miyin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi ignored him and continued watching the movement downstairs.

Ji Xuanyi certainly didn't come here to join in the fun. He wasn't that free. He came to the auction to look for black steel. He had just flipped through the item manual for this auction, and there were indeed two pieces of black steel on it. Considering the value of the orange material, one of them should appear at the auction.

The best case scenario is that the auction fails. After the auction, Ji Xuanyi can go to the auction house to bid, but if someone has made a bid in advance, Ji Xuanyi will have to make a bid now. But as far as the current situation is concerned, orange materials are just materials. No matter whether the price is raised or the bid is high, it will not be excessive because the value is there and it is easy to OT .

So Ji Xuanyi doesn't feel any pressure.

The auction of the next item started downstairs. It was a knight's lance with average attributes but a weak team bonus. To be honest, it was a bit useless. If it were for a single person, this lance could even be said to be scrap. However, it could be barely used in a group fight.

Ji Xuan glanced at Liu Tian, the leader of the Damai Jianghu Gang who was sitting next to Xu Chu. He indeed became a little excited, but he suppressed himself and said something to Xu Chu in a low voice.

Xu Chu half-opened his eyes and listened in a disjointed manner. Finally, he moved slightly and it looked like he nodded.

Liu Tian breathed a sigh of relief, sat up straight in his seat, and looked at the gun on the stage with determination.

Ji Xuan wiped the window with his hand expressionlessly and said softly, " With this expression, let alone those guys who have nothing to do, even I would like to raise the price of this guy. "

Mi Yin frowned and said, " Although we are now considered to be an enemy camp, I always feel that even if you raise the price of the gang leader, he will not feel bad at all. "

Of course I don't feel bad, because you can tell at a glance that no matter whether it's Liu Tian or Xu Chu who bids, in the end it's Xu Chu who pays.

The person on the stage finished introducing the background of the gun, but Ji Xuanyi didn't pay much attention. It seemed like a relic of some general, with blessings or something. Anyway, the starting price was thirty gold.

In Ji Xuanyi's opinion, this gun is actually not worth the price. After all, the base price of the entire set of light armor with good appearance and attributes is only fifty gold. In the final analysis, this gun is just because it comes with the same special effect.

Still a pretty mediocre special effect.

After the bidding was announced, no one was interested in the gun. Only Liu Tian, the leader of the Tamaju gang, could not help but look at Xu Chu with an urging look.

Looking at the silent auction hall, he showed a regretful expression in a very human way and began the countdown to the failure of the sale.

At the last second of the countdown, Xu Chu finally uttered two words slowly: " Thirty. "

He suddenly became excited and shouted: " Thirty gold! Someone has made an offer! Thirty gold! "

Although no one knew at this point that the person who made the bid was Xu Chu, everyone heard the voice coming from the front row, and someone immediately said, " Thirty-one! "

From Ji Xuanyi's angle, he could clearly see Xu Chu raised his eyebrows: " Fifty. "

" Fifty-one! " Someone at the back continued to make a fuss.

" one hundred. "

" One hundred and one! "

" Two hundred. "

" Two hundred and one! "

During the bidding process, Xu Chu's expression did not change at all, and Liu Tian beside him also looked indifferent.

Ji Xuanyi just watched Xu Chu bid up to five hundred. Someone at the back noticed that the person bidding was Xu Chu, who was sitting in the middle, and without even a second thought, he immediately bid up to five hundred and one.

Xu Chu opened his eyes, sat up a little straighter, and said, " One thousand. "

One thousand gold coins, converted into RMB, is already a considerable five-digit number. For this gun, it can be considered a sky-high price. The entire auction hall was silent for a moment, and then more than three different voices shouted out one thousand and one at the same time.

Ji Xuanyi laughed out loud .

Mi Yin looked at Ji Xuanyi as if he was a monster. Ji Xuanyi pretended not to notice and concealed the expression on his face.

Xuchu continued to raise the price: " One thousand five hundred. "

At this time, some people finally realized that the price was no longer at a level where they could risk raising it, and they all quieted down.

After a long time, when the countdown had already begun, someone in the back called out hesitantly, "One thousand five hundred and one."

Xu Chu didn't even look back to see who was bidding, and directly said, "Two thousand." He seemed really determined to get the gun. Even though he knew the price had been raised, he had no intention of giving up. It seemed as if he wanted to scare those people away with the terrifying price.

Ji Xuan showed a smug expression when he saw Liu Tian sitting next to Xu Chu.

However, Xu Chu's unhesitating bidding encouraged the malicious intent of those who secretly raised the price. Immediately, someone in the back shouted, "Two thousand and one!"

"Three thousand."

"Three thousand and one!"

"Four thousand."

"Four thousand and one!"

The atmosphere in the venue became very strange. This was no longer an auction, but rather it seemed as if someone was possessed by a demon. It was just unknown whether that person was Xu Chu or the one who raised the price.

Ji Xuan heard rapid breathing coming from the side, he turned his head and found Mi Yin holding a fruit basket, looking like she was about to faint.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Mi Yin covered her chest, looking like she was about to suffocate, and said, "Four, four thousand gold, how much is this?"

Ji Xuanyi calculated and said, "According to the current gold price, it should be more than 200,000."

"How much?!" Mi Yin's voice was about to break: "Over 200,000 RMB for one piece of equipment?!" RMB?!"

Ji Xuanyi rubbed his ears and said unhappily: "What are you doing?"

Mi Yin tried to help Ji Xuanyi up, but halfway through she felt something was wrong, so she leaned against the wall and said with her dying breath, "So much money, are these people crazy? When will they finish? I'm almost dying. I've never been so nervous even when facing someone with a gun..."

Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, "What kind of mentality do you have? It's not you who's bidding, why are you so nervous?"

"I have a good mental state!" Mi Yin retorted firmly: "I have been an undercover agent before! But this is too much money for just one piece of equipment. It's too scary!"

After that, he added: "Can they finish it soon? I think I'm going to be kicked out of the game!"

Ji Xuanyi: "... You're overthinking. Your condition is stable ."

In fact, it is not Mi Yin's fault. Wherever Ji Xuanyi's eyes looked, most of the people whose faces he could see clearly had nervous expressions. This level of bidding can indeed easily make people mentally unstable .

" How long will this take to end? " Mi Yin asked again.

" Don't worry, it will be soon. " Ji Xuanyi said calmly.

The bidding showed no sign of stopping. Xu Chu had already called out five thousand, sounding very relaxed. The person who had raised the price immediately followed suit and shouted, " Five thousand and one! "

At this moment, Xu Chu suddenly stopped without warning, and the entire auction hall fell silent. After about seven or eight seconds, someone seemed to finally realize something. There was a small commotion in the auction hall, but it soon quieted down. The person in the back row who was bidding finally realized what was going on and shouted in panic, " No! I called the wrong number, p ! I want p ! p ! "

There are actually auctions among players. When forming a multiplayer dungeon, equipment is usually auctioned within the group using gold coins. This way, after the equipment comes out, players with conflicting needs have a way to compare the winners. Players who are unlucky and don't get their own professional equipment can also use gold coins as rewards, so that they don't work in vain.

However, even if there is someone in charge, the spontaneous auctions by players are too chaotic, and the countdown really wastes time, so everyone bids on their own. Those who are distracted and don't hear will be blamed. When everyone except the highest bidder types the letter p, which means giving up bidding, the item will belong to the person with the highest bid. Unfortunately, in the hosted auction, there is no command similar to " p" after the auction starts . They only have an unchanging countdown. The abandon bid button is used before the auction of the item, with the purpose of helping players save unnecessary time.

Moreover, the most important point is that, whether in a spontaneous auction by players or in an auction organized by the system, giving up the bid is never the right of the person with the highest bid.

The player at the back who had raised the price had already stood up in panic, shouting that he had made a mistake, but no one paid any attention to him. Ji Xuanyi lowered his head and saw Xu Chu, who was sitting in the first row, was laughing so happily that his whole body was shaking in his seat.

However, Liu Tian, who was sitting next to him, did not look very happy. It seemed that in his opinion, Xu Chu should have taken a picture of the gun.

The relationship between the gang leader and the deputy gang leader doesn't seem to be very good.

Ji Xuanyi looked at them quietly.

Mi Yin stood aside, not daring to utter a single word, until she saw Xu Chu's reaction, she trembled and said, " No, we won't shoot anymore? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Does he look like he's going to continue filming? "

Mi Yin swallowed her saliva, looked at the player behind her who accidentally raised the price and got OT , and said, " What should I do? "

" He just had an accident, " Ji Xuan glanced at the man and then lost interest in looking at him. He said, " He's lucky. He was accidentally hit by the system. It's a way to recycle virtual

currency. If he quits the game directly, the system won't pursue it in real life. If it's an auction between players ... haha. "

Mi Yin couldn't help but shiver.

Ji Xuanyi looked at him in confusion and said, " Can you please stop? It has nothing to do with you. Why are you so scared? "

Mi Yin reacted and threw the blame back, " It's all your fault for saying such terrible things! "

Ji Xuanyi: "... It's none of my business! "

Xu Chu stopped bidding, and the people below began the final countdown. Unfortunately, the window on the second floor was too far from the back row , so it was not very clear. However, the person who raised the price probably didn't look very happy.

In fact, this was indeed the case. After realizing that no one paid attention to him, the player stopped shouting in vain. Rather than continue to embarrass himself, it was better to be calm in the end. The man sat in his seat with a pale face and became quiet.

Just like that, in an eerie silence, the countdown ended. Not understanding what was happening below, everyone smiled and congratulated the player who had obtained the gun that came with a blessing. Ji Xuanyi smiled even more happily when he saw Xu Chu sitting in the first row, and ignored the gang leader Liu Tian who was sitting next to him with a sour face.

However, Liu Tian did not have the courage to question Xu Chu why he did not take a picture of the gun. Ji Xuanyi could see that Xu Chu was almost the core of the Tamajwag gang. If Xu Chu turned against Liu Tian, Tamajwag would not only disband immediately, but most of its members would have left. By then, let alone being the leader of the three major gangs, it would just be a third-rate gang, no different from the Sanren Gang.

The power of RMB players.

Speaking of this, Qi Qin seems to have a rich second-generation personality?

Ji Xuan turned around and glanced at Qi Qin, and found that the latter was staring at the empty fruit basket on the table with a well-behaved look on his face, waiting for it to refresh.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

It's so stupid that it's bubbling!

They are all rich people and can all be RMB players, so why is the one upstairs so different from the one downstairs!

After the countdown ended, the two men walked down holding the spear. After receiving the player's payment, they would hand over the equipment to him.

The man looked at the approaching enemies with a pale face and could not help but stand up. However, after looking around, he could not see any place for him to escape. The two finally arrived in front of him, but before he could open his mouth, the player could no longer bear the psychological pressure. He closed his eyes and disappeared in an instant.

He is offline.

With this kind of psychological endurance, he probably wouldn't have the ability to continue playing the game while facing the system's debt collection. Ji Xuanyi guessed that this person would probably never come online again.

The two of them froze for a moment, probably because they didn't realize how the player suddenly went offline after buying something. After a long while, one of them finally reacted and

shouted angrily, " Player Jiu Jing has been blacklisted by the Star City Auction House. This is announced to the entire territory. From now on, you are not allowed to receive any services! I hope all adventurers will take this as a warning and don't make the same mistake again! "

Ji Xuanyi noticed that what he said turned into a system announcement, which was repeated several times in everyone's world channel. It seemed that this was the additional punishment for owing money to the system.

Chapter 66

Thanks to Xu Chu's move , no one dared to raise the price anymore , and the equipment and items were sold out at a very fast speed.

Ji Xuanyi noticed that Xu Chu always waited until an item was about to be sold out before bidding. He didn't know whether it was because he simply didn't want to bid for equipment that was to be given to others, or if he took the needs of other players into consideration.

However, thinking about this person's previous performance, Ji Xuanyi felt that the former was more likely.

He doesn't look like the kind of guy who would consider others.

But thanks to him, the black steel that Ji Xuanyi had his eyes on was bought at the reserve price. He had originally planned to let it go unsold to prevent a price hike , but later he made a bid based on the situation. Sure enough , even though people knew it was someone on the second floor who made the offer , no one dared to raise the price.

I guess the auction in Star City will be quiet for a while.

The auction went on in an orderly manner because no one disrupted the bidding . Except for one weapon that took a little longer because there were two people bidding on it, the rest of the items were sold very quickly. An auction that was supposed to last until one or two in the middle of the night ended before twelve o'clock.

Mi Yin had already eaten all the fruit basket in her hand twice. She felt a little uncomfortable and leaned against the wall whining , which annoyed Ji Xuanyi a lot.

The ending words had already been spoken downstairs , and the players began to leave one after another . Ji Xuanyi saw Xu Chu and Liu Tian both stood up from their seats . Liu Tian seemed to want to leave , but Xu Chu did not move.

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows , and as expected, Xu Chu raised his head and looked towards the upstairs.

" Hey, how did he know the room was here? " Mi Yin said vaguely while stuffing fruit into her mouth.

Ji Xuanyi: "... If you're almost full, stop eating, okay? "

Mi Yin said nonchalantly: " What's the point of being full in the game? It's really unreasonable to dictate the amount of food you can eat based on your body size, okay? Are we going to leave? "

Ji Xuan glanced at the two people still standing downstairs and said, " Everyone is waiting for us. It would be rude not to go down. "

Ji Xuan turned around and was about to call Qi Qin to leave together, but found that the seat behind the table was empty.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Mi Yin also turned around and asked in surprise: " Eh?! When did Tianxia leave? "

Ji Xuanyi: " He didn't leave, he just ... Never mind, it's nothing, let's go down first. "

Mi Yin seemed to have realized what was happening, and said speechlessly: " It's not even twelve o'clock yet ..."

 " Okay, let's go. "

When Ji Xuan opened the door, someone was already waiting outside. After seeing the two of them, he smiled and bowed, saying, " Please come this way. "

Although the distance is short, there is more than one room on the second floor, and the arrangement is also very strange. In addition, there seems to be more floors above, which are probably available to players after the auction house reputation is opened in the future, so it would be more convenient to have a guide.

Ji Xuanyi and Mi Yin reached the first floor, and Xu Chu and the other person were indeed waiting at the corridor. They walked past them nonchalantly, but Ji Xuanyi and Mi Yin were stopped.

After walking a short distance , he looked back and found that Ji Xuanyi and the other two had not caught up with him, so he stopped quietly.

Xu Chu stroked his chin and looked at Ji Xuanyi thoughtfully. Ji Xuanyi looked at him calmly, as if he had not come down on purpose, and asked: " What's the matter? "

Before Xuchu could speak, Liutian, who was standing beside him , looked at Miyin hesitantly for a while, then suddenly realized, " Ah, we've met before. You're that ... Miyin! "

Ji Xuan turned his head and glanced at Mi Yin.

Mi Yin took a step forward and said, " It's me. "

After confirming his memory, Liu Tian took a deep breath and pointed his finger at Ji Xuanyi with trembling hands.

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows. Was he recognized so quickly this time?

However, even if the people in the martial arts world knew that he was Mu Xuanyi, they probably wouldn't react much. This Xu Chu didn't look like someone who would give in for a title.

Ji Xuanyi was just thinking about it when Liu Tian said in a trembling voice: " Snow is falling on earth?! "

Miyin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi said with a frown: " I am not! "

Mi Yin couldn't help but hold his forehead.

Hearing this answer, Liu Tian showed a disappointed expression and whispered something to Xu Chu. Ji Xuan only heard a few words, which seemed to mean that if it was Xue Piao Renjian, there was no need to win him over and they could withdraw.

The leader of the Liutian Gang has a rather high vision. Mi Yin is a top-notch master after all, but hearing what he said, it seems as if no one except Xue Piao Renjian is worth his time and effort to make friends with.

Ji Xuanyi looked at Xu Chu with a smile, but the latter ignored Liu Tian's words and continued to stand there. Liu Tian's face showed a trace of unhappiness, but he didn't say anything. Instead, he continued to stand next to Xu Chu, but he was obviously absent-minded and it seemed that he didn't want to waste his energy to deal with Ji Xuanyi and the others anymore.

Xu Chu smiled and said, "How's the view from the second floor?"

Ji Xuanyi said: "It's OK."

Xu Chu glanced at him and said, "I remember you also bid for something and the price didn't go up. Shouldn't you thank me?"

Ji Xuanyi said: "Oh, thank you."

Xu Chu:..."

Xu Chu looked at Ji Xuanyi in silence. With Mi Yin around, he didn't believe that Ji Xuanyi didn't know him. Wouldn't a normal person take advantage of the situation and try to get close to him? What kind of trick was it to kill Tian Chat?

Ji Xuan glanced at him and stopped pretending. He said directly: "Why do you stay in the damn world? Don't you feel bored?"

Xu Chu probably didn't expect Ji Xuanyi to be so abrupt in his conversation, and was stunned for a moment. Liu Tian immediately showed hostility after hearing Ji Xuanyi's question, and said vigilantly: "What do you mean? It's none of your business what Xu Chu is willing to do!"

This reaction is very interesting.

Ji Xuanyi's question was indeed very rude, but as a gang leader, the normal reaction when someone poached him in front of him should be to be furious, "I'm not dead yet! What do you mean, don't you take me seriously?!" Liu Tian didn't have that intention at all. Compared with his own face problem, he was obviously more worried that Xu Chu would really feel bored and choose to leave. It can be said that he completely treated Xu Chu as a thigh, and didn't act like a gang leader at all.

It seems that although Xu Chu is a great help to Tamajualu, he also brings about considerable internal problems.

Xuchu ignored Liutian and said, "Thanks for your concern, but I don't feel bored yet. Compared to this, I think you should pay more attention to the guild battle tomorrow – I thought you came to the trading house to steal my equipment, but it seems that you only took an orange material?"

Liu Tian was stunned for a moment before he realized what Xu Chu meant and asked defensively, "Are you from Chenshi and Mengtanggu?"

"We are just here to take pictures," Mi Yin replied when she saw Ji Xuanyi remained silent. She could not help but ask Xu Chu curiously, "Why do you say we are from Chenshi and Mengtanggu?"

Perhaps not expecting that their meeting was just a coincidence, Xu Chu raised his eyebrows, but in response to Mi Yin's question, he still explained patiently: "Because you came to Liu Tian for Wan Zhi's matter, but was rejected. Next, you will definitely go to the other two gangs. Even if the people in Mengtanggu don't say anything, Chenshi will definitely find a way to keep you. What's more, you appeared at the auction. It was probably you who leaked the news that I

bought the equipment, right? In order to speed up the fight between the three gangs, let us free up our hands to deal with Wan Zhi, right? "

" Since you didn't come to us after the three major gangs declared war, you must have joined the other two gangs, " Xu Chu shook his head and said with some regret, " You seem to think that the two gangs will be stronger if they join forces? You are wrong. Although the two gangs are good, their organizational ability is not very good. If you choose to join the Tama Jianghu, you may be able to solve this matter more quickly. "

Mi Yin felt that Xu Chu might be a leader in real life. He had an inexplicable persuasiveness when speaking. If Ji Xuanyi hadn't been standing here, he would probably have been persuaded to surrender ...

Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi was here, and Mi Yin could still be considered calm, but she couldn't help but shrink behind Ji Xuanyi.

Xu Chu smiled and looked at Ji Xuanyi, saying, " To have an assassin of Mi Yin's caliber standing behind you, you two must have a very good relationship. "

This sentence is no different from " Let Mi Yin walk behind you. Who are you? Tell me your name . "

However, Ji Xuanyi ignored him and lied with his eyes open: " Nothing special, I just met you today. "

After these words were spoken, even Liu Tian showed an expression of disbelief on his face. Xu Chu certainly didn't believe it, and said, " A player of Mi Yin's level, is this his attitude the first day you met him? "

Ji Xuan glanced at Xu Chu and said with a smile: " Why, this is only the second time you've met him, do you want to show some respect? "

Mi Yin, who was shot for no reason, said quickly: " No, no, I am just an ordinary person, an ordinary person ..."

You two are both big guys, I can't accept your respect, please let me go!

Xu Chu raised an eyebrow.

Just because Liu Tian couldn't see anything doesn't mean he couldn't see it either. It was obvious that between Mi Yin and Ji Xuanyi, the latter was in a dominant position. Even if they cooperated with the other two gangs, it must have been decided by Ji Xuanyi's will. If one wanted to know something, it would be best to start with Ji Xuanyi, but this guy was obviously more difficult to deal with. After talking on the phone for a long time, he didn't reveal anything, and it seemed there was no point in continuing the awkward conversation.

Xu Chu thought for a moment, then said to Ji Xuanyi: " I am Xu Chu, you should know me. This is Liu Tian, the leader of the Tama Jianghu gang. Would you like to add me as your friend? "

Ji Xuanyi knew what the other party meant. If his ID was exposed, it would only take a few minutes for his identity to be known. So he smiled and said directly: " Sorry, I don't add friends casually. "

Xu Chu: "..."

Ji Xuanyi seemed not to notice the other person's expression, and said to himself: " It's almost twelve o'clock, I have to get off. Goodbye. "

After saying that, his figure flashed and he actually went offline.

Xu Chu and Liu Tian looked at Mi Yin who was alone.

Mi Yin didn't stay up too late. Twelve o'clock was nothing to him. But when facing Xu Chu alone, he was really afraid that he would lose control and be persuaded to surrender to the enemy . He said quickly, " Ah, it's getting late. I'm going to leave too. You two should go to bed early and we'll talk tomorrow! "

After saying that, he followed Ji Xuan and logged off, leaving only Xu Chu and Liu Tian standing there.

The auction venue was empty, and even the person who had led Ji Xuanyi and the others had left at some point.

After a moment of silence, Liu Tian glanced at Xu Chu and said, " What should we do now? "

There was no expression on Xu Chu's face. He looked the same as when Ji Xuanyi and the others first met him, with no interest in anything and absent-minded.

He said: " You are the gang leader, why are you asking me? "

Liu Tian was stunned for a moment, and seeing that Xu Chu seemed to be in a bad mood, he had no choice but to say: " Then let's go too. We will have a gang battle tomorrow afternoon, and get up early in the morning to practice the formation. "

Xu Chu hummed and said, "I'll be up!" at noon, no need to wait for me. "

The two of them did not log off at the auction venue, but left the auction house.

After Ji Xuan logged off, he took a shower and went to bed. When he logged on the next day, he realized that he seemed to have forgotten something the night before.

Qi Qin rubbed his neck and stood with Mi Yin waiting for him. When he saw him come online, he immediately cast a resentful look at him.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He said yesterday that he would ask Qi Qin to sleep on the bed after he went offline, but because of Xu Chu's matter, he suddenly forgot about it. Qi Qin probably slept in the game cabin all night yesterday and had a stiff neck.

Ji Xuanyi was a little embarrassed. He coughed dryly, went up to help Qi Qin rub his neck, and said, " Sorry, I was a little busy yesterday and forgot. "

Although Qi Qin's neck hurt, he felt a little better after being touched by Ji Xuanyi's hand. He shook his head and said with concern: " It's okay. I heard from Mi Yin that those two people didn't embarrass you yesterday, right? "

Mi Yin said sourly, " Please, even if you're not here, I'm still here, okay? Do I look like a loser? Can anyone make things difficult for him? "

That's true. Although he is not as powerful as Qi Qin, there are not many people who can beat Mi Yin, so there is no such thing as a dilemma.

Qi Qin also realized that he was too concerned and smiled embarrassedly.

It's only morning now, and they still have time to hand in yesterday's tasks. Ji Xuanyi will soon be level 43 and will be able to obtain new skills, but Qi Qin is still some distance away from level 43, so he probably won't have a chance today.

The door of the auction venue was closed. The person who led Ji Xuanyi and the other two yesterday appeared again and led them out of the venue through another small door with a smile. The main entrance of the auction venue was not open to players except on Saturdays.

It took some time to hire a carriage from the transportation point to the southeast area. Fortunately, after completing the task, Ji Xuanyi reached level 43, and the other two were very happy.

Mi Yin said excitedly: " You are probably the first level 43 warlock in the entire region and server. How is it? What is the effect of the new skill? Is it amazing? "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Great. "

It's not that Ji Xuanyi is not humble, but his skills are indeed very powerful. It can be said that they are aimed at all players indiscriminately. The warlock's new level 43 skill is still unrelated to healing damage, but jumps to another level and directly affects the player's skill CD .

Warlock's third skill, [Disappearing Time] : Reverses the skill CD of the enemy target , or advances the skill CD of the friendly target .

the CD time of each skill is very precious to them. Once the cycle is broken, it can be said to be very uncomfortable. What's more, this skill of Ji Xuanyi does not have a trigger limit like the previous healing reduction. Instead, you can use it whenever you want. When the fight is intense, he will just hit you with it and the rhythm will be disrupted immediately.

Qi Qin, who didn't rely much on skills, didn't react. Mi Yin's eyes lit up immediately after hearing this and said, " The position of the warlock is PVP support? This skill is awesome! Xuanyi, when the arena opens in the future, do you want to ..."

Ji Xuanyi: " No. "

Miyin: "... Can't you show a little hesitation?! "

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to pay attention to him.

Even though they know that warlocks are pvp auxiliary and no matter how powerful their skills are, most ordinary players will not choose warlocks when choosing teammates. After all, healing is a hard flaw, and there is also the difficulty barrier. Warlocks are destined to be a profession that only experts can play.

Mi Yin rubbed his hands and said excitedly: " Let me try it, let me try it? Let me see the effect of this skill! "

Ji Xuan kicked Mi Yin out of the team without saying anything, raised his hand and released a new skill on him. A hazy mist swept over Mi Yin's body and then disappeared immediately.

Before Mi Yin had time to react to being kicked out of the team, he shouted: " Fuck, awesome! All my skills are on cooldown ! "

Ji Xuanyi added him back and asked, " How is it? "

Mi Yin said excitedly: " What a great skill! My skill was blacked out for one second before it regressed. It should be the common CD ? I don't know how it was calculated, but after that, all the CDs were three seconds! "

If you add up the time, it is four seconds, which is enough for an expert to do a lot of things. Besides, Ji Xuanyi is not at the maximum level yet and his equipment is average, so this time should be able to be extended.

Mi Yin said happily: " Your new skill may come in handy this afternoon. I guess the opponent with the best equipment must be Xu Chu. When the time comes, you can hide in the crowd and use your skills on him quietly! "

Ji Xuanyi thought Xu Chu probably wouldn't fight in person, so he just raised his eyebrows noncommittally and said to Qi Qin, " Let's try this skill together, otherwise it will be wasted if you can't react in time when I give you the bonus. "

Before Qi Qin could say anything, Mi Yin had already shamelessly come up to him and said, " Come and try it with me, come and try it ..."

Qi Qin pulled Mi Yin aside with a stern face and said mercilessly: " Go and try it with Xue Piao Renjian. "

Mi Yin: "... Tian Xia, you have become a bad person. "

Qi Qin said, "You've already snatched Xuan Yi from me, and you're still saying this?"

Ji Xuanyi casually tried it with Qi Qin and found that the other party seemed to adapt well, so he took the other two people and got on the carriage to the inner city. Mi Yin didn't know where he was going, but he didn't care about it. Anyway, they just had to participate in the gang battle in the afternoon.

But when it comes to guild battles, Mi Yin has another question: " Should the three of us fight together with Chenshi or Mengtanggu? I feel a little uneasy about Mengtanggu finishing the fight if we fight together with Chenshi, but if we fight together with Mengtanggu, I feel that Chenshi can't take away much of Damingjianghu's strength ... How about we split up? I'll go to Chenshi for the first round, and you two will go to Mengtanggu for the second round? Tianxia is stronger than me, so it feels more stable . "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything, Qi Qin said: " Can't we play both games? First help Chenshi to play one round, and then help Mengtanggu to play one round. "

Mi Yin was stunned for a moment and said, " No way? I remember there is a CD for joining a gang. If you join the mortal world first, you have to wait 24 hours after you quit before you can join Mengtanggu again. "

Qi Qin was also stunned for a moment. He glanced at Ji Xuanyi and said hesitantly : " Do you still want to join the gang? Is it okay not to join? "

He remembered that Ji Xuanyi was very resistant to joining a gang. If one had to join the gang to help, Ji Xuanyi would probably just give up.

Mi Yin didn't know why he was looking at Ji Xuanyi, and said, " It's not good to help without joining the gang, right? Besides, the damn Jianghu is not stupid. Although the three of us can't be said to be the main force in killing the enemy , we are definitely more prominent characters. If we fight twice in a row, they will definitely not do it. "

Qi Qin actually asked: " Didn't they say in advance that we can't ask for outside help? "

After saying this, even Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but look at Qi Qin.

After all, it was a bit shameless to say this. Qi Qin seemed to be quite shameless except when facing Ji Xuanyi. This time he said it so frankly, which sounded a bit strange.

Mi Yin choked for a moment before mumbling, " I said I didn't say that ... No, do I need to say this in advance? "

Qi Qin looked at him with a righteous face, saying that such words should be said in advance, otherwise it would not count!

Mi Yin was a little overwhelmed, so she had to look to Ji Xuanyi for help, hoping that he could explain things to Qi Qin.

However, Ji Xuanyi himself was not a reasonable person. After receiving Mi Yin's gaze, he said calmly: " Well, the last two times should be no problem. "

Mi Yin: "..."

He then realized belatedly that they were a gay couple. How could anyone speak up for him? Just as Mi Yin was considering whether to jump out of the carriage and escape from this place full of gays, Ji Xuanyi said slowly, " It doesn't matter even if they see that we had sex twice. The leader of the Tama Jianghu may protest, but Xu Chu is probably just there to watch the show. As long as he doesn't say anything, there will be no problem. "

Mi Yin couldn't help but ask, " How do you know he can't speak? Xu Chu is a deputy gang leader after all, so he must consider the interests of the gang! "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said slowly, " If Xu Chu really wanted to consider the interests of the gang, this fight would not have happened and it would have ended long ago. The Daming Jianghu has probably been stationed in the inner city for more than half a month. This farce is probably carried out according to the will of the gang leader Liu Tian. Xu Chu is just paying to watch the fun. "

Mi Yin was stunned.

Ji Xuan said, " The idea of arming the entire gang was definitely not proposed by Xu Chu. If he wants to be first, he can just go and unite with Jian Xi Xin Jiu. That person is as ruthless as you are, and you can win him over with just a few words. First squeeze out the weakest and most cunning Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and his men, and then deal with Meng Tang Gu. Don't take it too easy. There's no need to go through the trouble of fighting two people alone. What's more, he didn't even change his name when he bought the equipment. If he asked an unknown person in the gang to buy equipment at the auction house, even if we saw the abnormal situation of the auction house at that time, we would never associate it with Tama Jiang Hu. "

" I guess he was just waiting for someone to discover Tama Jianghu's actions, " Ji Xuan smiled and said, " He stopped us last night. I think it had nothing to do with the gang war, but he was more interested in me, the one who went up to the second floor. He didn't stop us when we were in the limelight today. "

Mi Yin opened her mouth, but before she could react, Qi Qin had already heard something very alertly and asked nervously, " What?! Who is interested? Who? "

Mi Yin reacted, looked at him speechlessly, and said: " Can you grasp the key point? "

Qi Qin said calmly, " I think I have grasped the key point. "

That's right. He doesn't need to consider other things . For him, the key point is that someone is interested in Ji Xuanyi.

Mi Yin looked at Ji Xuanyi and found that he had changed his posture. He leaned against the wall of the carriage leisurely, crossed his arms and looked at Qi Qin with a half-smile, and said: " This point is very unique. Do you have anything to say? "

When Ji Xuan looked at him like this, Qi Qin's face flushed instantly. He opened and closed his mouth like a thirsty fish, as if he wanted to say something. He stared at Ji Xuan for a long time, and finally asked cautiously: " Are you interested in him? "

Ji Xuanyi was so angry that he almost laughed. How could someone in the world be so cowardly? He kicked Qi Qin and opened his mouth to curse, but when he looked at that face, he

couldn't curse at all. After holding it in for a long time, he rolled his eyes and said, " No, I have no interest in him at all. "

Qi Qin was kicked for no reason, but he was quite happy. Looking at Ji Xuanyi, he looked so beautiful that he seemed to be bubbling. Ji Xuanyi showed a helpless expression opposite him. Miyin: "..."

Mi Yin felt restless and really wanted to open the car door and jump out immediately. Even if she had to run to the inner city on her own two legs, it would be better than sitting here and being a light bulb!

However, the car door was on Ji Xuanyi's side. If he wanted to go out, he would have to pass between Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin. Mi Yin felt that he might be burned to death by Qi Qin's gaze. Forget it, just look at your nose with your eyes and your heart with your nose, treat yourself like a piece of wood and pretend that you don't exist ...

The carriage went all the way to the inner city, and three people got off. Mi Yin followed Ji Xuanyi for a while before realizing that he seemed to be preparing to go to the Mage Tower.

" Are you going to the Mage Tower for divination? " Mi Yin asked.

Ji Xuanyi had taken him to try Puxi's divination before, and he thought Ji Xuanyi went there to pray for good luck.

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " No, the divination might go wrong. If it is a negative prophecy, it will be too troublesome if it comes true during the fight in the afternoon. "

Qi Qin knew what Ji Xuanyi was thinking, and said to Mi Yin: " Xuanyi comes here to greet Augustus on a daily basis. If it takes too long, he probably won't be able to come. "

Ji Xuanyi indeed had this idea. Since coming to Fanxing City, he seemed to have never stopped signing in at the Mage Tower.

Mi Yin hadn't done the daily favorability check for the Mage Tower today, so she could just give it a try. Maybe for Ji Xuanyi's sake, she'd let him pass if she was in a good mood!

It was almost noon when the three people finally entered the Mage Tower. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin went upstairs to greet August, while Mi Yin answered questions downstairs.

Unfortunately, it seemed that he didn't think that Ji Xuanyi should be given some leniency just because he had a good relationship with Mi Yin. The questions he read were very long and Mi Yin didn't understand them. He could only face the four unfamiliar options that appeared on the parchment.

Mi Yin stared at the parchment for a long time, picked one at random, smiled, and said, " Congratulations. "

Mi Yin's eyes lit up.

: " Wrong answer, please go back. "

Miyin: "..."

Do you think you are the host of some weird quiz show? You're panting for a turn! Pah!

Mi Yin sat down angrily opposite and waited for Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin to come downstairs.

It didn't take much time to say hello. Not long after, the two of them came out of the elevator. Qi Qinzhao said to Mi Yin, " You can go now! "

Mi Yin just stood up, but saw Ji Xuanyi suddenly walking towards her. She was flattered and said, " I'm coming, I'm coming, no need to come pick me up. "

Ji Xuanyi looked at Mi Yin as if he was an idiot, brushed past him, and walked towards the wall behind him.

That wall should belong to the fortune teller Puxi. There were a lot of random things hanging on it . Among them was a black cloak with faint dark star patterns on it. Ji Xuanyi walked over and touched the cloak, lowered his head and asked: " Can you lend it to me? "

Puxi, who was squatting in the corner, didn't say anything. After all, he was just a human and couldn't answer questions that were beyond his procedure.

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows, took off the cloak and put it on.

The brim of the cloak was very low, but the collar was very high, almost covering Ji Xuanyi's entire face. Ji Xuanyi turned around and showed it to Mi Yin and Qi Qin.

Mi Yin was startled, and immediately realized what Ji Xuanyi was going to do. Before she could say anything, she heard Qi Qin beside her clapping and saying sincerely: " Xuanyi looks really good in this outfit! "

Miyin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Mi Yin discovered in despair that Qi Qin was not praising Ji Xuanyi, but he really thought Ji Xuanyi looked good in the clothes, even though he couldn't see Ji Xuanyi's face clearly ...

Ji Xuanyi gave up on Qi Qin speechlessly and said to Mi Yin: " What do you think? "

Mi Yin nodded, and then asked in confusion: " Didn't you say it's okay to be recognized? Why are you wearing this? "

Ji Xuan said, " It's okay to recognize him, but we have to cover it up. There's a saying that if you're too blatant, it'll be hard for Mengtanggu and Chenshi to talk about it in the future. "

Mi Yin actually thought that Ji Xuanyi just wanted to wear this cloak, but his reasons were very sufficient, and he himself actually wanted to try this cloak that looked a bit childish, so he nodded and said, " Okay. "

The three of them waited for a while, and another cloak appeared on the wall. Ji Xuanyi took it down and handed it to Mi Yin.

Puxi had been squatting on the ground, looking like a small ball. However, as a Westerner, he was not small in stature. Ji Xuanyi's cloak even dragged on the ground a little, while Mi Yin's was just right. Qi Qin ...

Qi Qin's height problem is not particularly serious, he just shows his ankles. The more troublesome thing is the width. Although his recent weight loss plan has achieved some results, his shoulders are broad, so it is very difficult for him to wear the cloak.

Ji Xuan had no choice but to pull up the cloth on his shoulder to prevent the cloak from bursting when Qi Qin moved, but the price was that half of Qi Qin's calf was exposed.

It would be too stupid to just walk out like that, as they would probably be stared at by passers-by, so the three of them put away their cloaks and planned to put them on again when they got to the agreed venue.

In order not to alert other players in the city, the three guilds did not act collectively, but the guild members went to the agreed battle location on their own – this also shows the strength of each of the three guilds.

Because it's not over after this battle, they still have to save their strength to deal with the Wanzhi Gang. Also, in this kind of game with penalties for demotion, you really can't get too excited about fighting, so the three gangs have a rule that gang members who die and return to the resurrection point in this battle cannot join the battle again, but can only watch from the sidelines. Whoever's people die first will be the loser. However, if you feel that the losses are too heavy and don't want to fight anymore, you can just admit defeat.

When Ji Xuanyi and his companions arrived at the open space outside Fanxing City, there were already quite a few people standing there. Three of them squatted in the dark and put on the black cloaks they had taken from Pusi.

Mi Yin said excitedly: " I feel like this piece of clothing has a really high psychological bonus. My middle school soul that has been dormant for ten years is about to awaken! I think I can beat ten people now! "

Ji Xuanyi was actually a little excited, but he still said calmly: " If it were Wanzhi's mob, you could beat ten of them even without wearing this. "

After saying that, he helped Qi Qin lift the stuck shoulder part, turned around and walked towards the gathering place of the mortal world.

Mi Yin was about to catch up when Qi Qin, who was at the end, suddenly pressed his shoulder.

Mi Yin was startled, turned around and asked: " What's wrong? "

Qi Qin half showed his face from the shadow of the cloak and asked: " Can you help me point out who the person named Xu Chu is later? "

Miyin: "..."

Mi Yin shuddered, feeling as if she had sensed the legendary murderous aura !

This guy was so cowardly and harmless in the carriage! So this was his plan all along!

Mi Yin laughed dryly and said, " When the fight breaks out it will be so chaotic ..."

Qi Qin looked at him quietly.

Mi Yin: " Don't worry, I will find it for you! "

Qi Qin reached out and tugged at the collar of his cloak that covered the lower half of his face, revealing a somewhat shy smile: " Thank you. "

Mi Yin: "... No thanks, no thanks. "

Ji Xuanyi shouted impatiently from the front: " Can you two hurry up?! "

Before Mi Yin could say anything, Qi Qin was startled by Ji Xuanyi's voice and trembled. He instantly turned back to his previous cowardly look and hurriedly responded, " We are here! "

Miyin: "..."

Before Mi Yin had time to sigh at the wonderful relationship between people, Qi Qin grabbed her arm and pulled her up, running towards Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi said unhappily: " What are you two talking about in the back? "

Qi Qin was so timid that he dared not lie to Ji Xuanyi. He also couldn't say that he was going to take action against the person he was interested in, so he had to look at Mi Yin.

Mi Yin laughed dryly and said, " The cloak is hanging. "

Ji Xuanyi said " Oh " and didn't ask any further questions. His attention was now more focused on the open space not far away .

Only about half of the people from Chenshi and Mengtanggu have arrived, while the people from Damajhu have almost gathered.

Gang cohesion is a problem, and on the other hand, Ji Xuanyi discovered that there was a vague formation on the side of Tamajanghu.

From the name of Tamaju Jianghu, we can tell that this gang should be a gang mainly composed of knights. In fact, it is indeed the case. Except for the gang leader Liu Tian who is a knight, nearly 70% of the people in the Tamaju Jianghu team that Ji Xuanyi can see are knights. More than half of them have completed their daily tasks and are riding on horses. Some people even ride horses that are different from others. It is not known whether they were bought or given as a result of completing other tasks.

But no matter what, including the equipment that Xu Chu prepared for them, this team of knights was not something that Chenshi and Mengtanggu could confront head-on with the same number of people. What's more, Ji Xuanyi also saw the ranged warriors such as priests, mages and archers behind them .

What Xu Chu said before was correct. If it weren't for Ji Xuanyi and the other three, Mengtanggu and Chenshi combined would not be a match for Tamajyuhu.

Ji Xuanyi saw from afar the solemn expressions of Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jian Xixinjiu, and Jing Yunhan's face was also a little pale.

Ji Xuanyi, Qi Qin and Mi Yin sneaked over from behind the Mortal World team. Because they had been warned that strangers would come to help, although the Mortal World gang members looked at the three of them with strange eyes, they did not shout or scream.

Ji Xuanyi and the others arrived behind Xiaoxiao Yuxia quietly.

Ji Xuanyi patted Xiao Xiaoyu's shoulder and said, " We are here. "

Xiao Xiaoyu recognized Ji Xuanyi's voice, his tense shoulders relaxed, he turned his head and said happily: " Great, you guys finally ... Shit! "

Ji Xuanyi and Xiao Xiaoyu met each other's eyes.

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said with difficulty: " What? Are you cosplaying as Death Eaters? "

Chapter 67

Mi Yin said disdainfully: " Have you ever seen Harry Potter? Death Eaters have to wear masks, okay? "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "... Okay, I think I understand why you guys dress like this. "

Ji Xuanyi nodded with satisfaction . This was the best way, as it would save him from having to explain anything further.

Jing Yunhan came over and looked at them eagerly, with a bit of envy in his eyes, and said: " Where did you get your robes? They look familiar. "

Although Jing Yunhan was a newbie , he was very interested in the adventures in the game. He went to the Mage Tower every day to check in . He probably had seen this robe before , but didn't pay much attention to it.

Mi Yin said: " It's on the wall on the first floor of the Mage Tower. Don't you know? "

Jing Yunhan thought about it, revealed an expression of sudden enlightenment , and said dejectedly: " I went in today, I have to wait until tomorrow ..."

Qi Qin also interrupted: " You go there every day and you didn't notice it? "

Jing Yunhan said: Every time I go there ?t they say that sincerity is the key to success'Don " , I take notes and answer questions seriously . I don't have the time to look at things on the wall . Even if I saw something , I wouldn't dare to take it . What if my favorability drops? "

This concern makes sense.

Jing Yunhan asked carefully: " Is it really okay to take this? "

Ji Xuanyi and the other two shook their heads in unison . Jing Yunhan suddenly became happy and said, " I'm going to get one tomorrow too! "

" Don't worry about tomorrow, " Xiao Xiao Yu looked at Jing Yunhan helplessly and said, " Can we think about the present first? "

Jing Yunhan suddenly remembered the current situation and his face turned pale.

Even he knew that if they lost this gang war, Chenshi would not only fail to become the boss or the second in command, but they would probably not even be able to maintain their original status quo. Unlike the Mengtanggu gang that was organized purely because of Jianxi Xinjiu's personal charm, the reason why these people in Chenshi gathered together was more utilitarian. If they lost, they would be finished .

After all, if the previous three-way situation had been lost, there would have been an explanation, but if they lost in a two-on-one situation, it only meant that Chenshi was weak, and the two gang leaders of Chenshi were incompetent. Good people could not be used as welfare, and at least one-third of the people in the gang would leave.

At that time, Chenshi could only be considered a second-rate gang. I don't know how much effort it would take to become first-rate again with the other two gangs.

Jing Yunhan pursed his lips and said to Ji Xuanyi and the other two, " I know I'm a weakling and I'm bound to lose a level. When the fight starts, even if I'm in danger, you must not be distracted because of me ... "

Mi Yin, the straight man, was stunned and said, " Ah? We don't plan to control you. "

Jing Yunhan: "... "

Jing Yunhan's face turned green, but after a while, he calmed down and said with difficulty: " No matter if I am right, you guys should do your best and kill as many as you can. "

Mi Yin didn't feel anything was wrong at all, and patted his chest and said, " Don't worry, just leave it to us. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia didn't say anything. He was checking the status of Tamajuhu on the opposite side.

The people on the opposite side are almost all here, and the neat team looks very intimidating. Even if we ignore their strength and only look at their execution, Xiao Xiaoyuxia already feels bitter.

Mi Yin muttered quietly, " How exaggerated! Xu Chu wouldn't pay the people in their gang a salary, would he? "

Even he, who had little contact with gangs, knew that this kind of execution could not be achieved by a normal gang. After all, this was just a game, and many people had their own things to do in real life, so they often had to miss gang activities.

Generally speaking, for a gang of 200 people, it is quite good if it can gather 50 to 60 people during an event. Even if the gang leader has a high prestige, 70 to 80 people is the limit. But now, there are at least 150 people in Tamajangu. Even because of the strong sense of immersion in the holographic online game, there are only more than 100 people from Mengtanggu and Chenshi respectively. If counted separately, each gang is only two-thirds of the size of the opposite side.

Xu Chu's confidence is not without reason.

Xiao Xiaoyu's face looked unhappy. For this battle, he even called on the gang members to train for two or three days and barely cooperated to form a formation. However, compared with the opposite side, the formation of the Chenshi side was just like a child's playing house game. Among the more than 150 people in Tamajima Jianghu, more than 100 are knights, and about 60 to 70 of them have horses – think about it, this is one of the reasons why Tamajima Jianghu postponed the time of challenge. Not to mention whether they have obtained the 43rd level skill, the horse's charging ability alone will make other players subconsciously dodge. Under the iron hoof of the opposite side, it is impossible to organize the formation of the Chenshi side.

What's more, the formation of Ta Ma Jiang Hu is obviously more rigorous, with the knights on horseback neatly arranged in the front, followed by the knights without horses, and two rows of swordsmen on both wings. Protected by the swordsmen in the back are the archers, mages and priests, among which the number of priests is the largest. It is obvious that they will use their horses' hooves to trample on your face. Those who can't withstand it will disperse, and those who can withstand it will come again, until you can't withstand it anymore.

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia sighed and said, " I am now beginning to doubt whether this gang war should really continue. "

Ji Xuan glanced at the Mengtanggu team next to him. Although Jianxi Xinjiu, who was standing at the front, was not as depressed as Xiaoxiao Yuxia, the expression on his face was not good either.

Ji Xuanyi's face was hidden under his cloak, so nothing could be seen, but his voice was still calm: " If you don't want to fight, it's not too late to admit defeat now. "

Xiao Xiao Yu smiled bitterly and said, " What's the difference between admitting defeat now and agreeing to let the Jianghu enter the inner city? If you admit defeat now ... I guess you don't even have the courage to fight Wan Zhi. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything.

Mi Yin, who was standing beside him, was also a little worried, but Qi Qin was completely out of the situation and didn't notice the tense atmosphere at all. He grabbed Mi Yin and asked who Xu Chu was. Mi Yin looked around and whispered, " Xu Chu doesn't seem to be here. Maybe he won't come until the fight starts. "

However, just as Ji Xuanyi said, Xu Chu did not seem to take this gang war seriously. Until the gang war started and the players on both sides were ready to fight, Xu Chu did not show up as Mi Yin expected.

However, now is not the time to care about this. Although Qi Qin was a little unwilling, facing a powerful enemy , he still managed to hold himself back and prepared to finish the battle first. Although they also expected that there would be gang wars to be fought, Chenshi was not as picky about the professions of the players joining as Tamajima Jianghu. They recruited people more randomly, and except for warlocks, other professions could be said to be evenly distributed.

The proportion of each profession in their guild is not too far from the overall proportion of professions in "Domain" , with mages and archers being the most numerous, followed by assassins and swordsmen, then knights, and priests at the bottom. Most of the players are female.

This lineup is too easy to be trampled on by Tamajima Jianghu. Only swordsmen can withstand the attack of the knights' army head – on. However, there are only two rows of swordsmen in the front. The magic professions after the breakthrough are basically giving away heads, and although the agility professions can dodge some attacks, their speed is useless in front of the four-legged horses. Archers can still shoot two arrows before being caught up, and assassins can only eat dust behind the horses if they rush forward.

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia thought for a moment, and said to the guild members who were going to participate in the battle, " Don't be too rigid about the formations that we rehearsed before. Once the front line of swordsmen and knights is broken, disperse immediately and try to disperse as much as possible. Each team leader should determine the target to focus on. Close combat should focus on attacking knights, and swordsmen should be ignored. Ranged combat should focus on attacking the opponent's fragile professions. In short , kill as many as you can. Our main goal is to consume the strength of the Tama Jianghu, not to defeat them. Don't put too much psychological pressure on everyone, just do your best. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia originally wanted to say that since it was Mengtanggu that was the one who ended up doing the damage, she could just pass the blame on to others and let those who participated in the battle relax a little. But after thinking about it, it wasn't very fair. After all, the two companies were allies, and they had to shoulder the responsibility together.

Xiao Xiaoyu let out a long breath, looked at his companion with trusting eyes, and pulled away the fig leaf without any care, saying directly: " I know that if we lose this gang war, everyone here may not stay in the world, but I still cherish the relationship during this period. Even if we have to separate in the future, please fight for our gang with all your strength today, now, and finally. Even if you think about it in the future, you can say without guilt that you tried your best and have no regrets. "

Everyone was looking at him. Xiao Xiaoyu smiled helplessly and said bitterly: " I'm sorry, I can't give you my promise this time. "

Although they knew that the enemy was almost invincible, this was the first time that Xiao Xiao Yuxia showed weakness in front of the gang members of Chenshi. Many people in the team showed moved expressions, and some people's expressions became more determined. If Chenshi was still lifeless when they saw the team of Tamajujianhu just now, now almost everyone has regained the will to fight.

I have to say that Xiaoxiao Yuxia did a good job in inspiring people. Ji Xuanyi found that Mi Yin beside him became excited, as if he was ready to sacrifice his life for the world.

Ji Xuanyi pulled out his staff and hit Mi Yin. Mi Yin hissed, came back to his senses, touched the place where he was hit, looked at Ji Xuanyi in confusion, and said: "What are you doing? Why are you hitting me all of a sudden?"

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: "Promise me that when the arena opens, you must live in the arena and never come out."

Otherwise, someone might kidnap you and use you as a thug with just one word, and sell you out before you can react.

Miyin: "..... ??? "

Seeing that he couldn't react, Ji Xuan sighed and warned him, "Don't get too excited when we fight. We'll have to fight for two more rounds, and then we can call it a day."

Mi Yin nodded in confusion.

At this time, Ji Xuanyi missed Ze Yu Sishui again. It was not that he missed him as a person, but that he missed his weapon. Although Mi Yin's equipment was good, it was just good. If Ze Yu Sishui could lend his weapon with built-in skills to Mi Yin, Mi Yin's safety factor and combat ability would be greatly improved.

But it's just a thought. Ze Yu Sishui and the others will have to wait another two days before they can come to Star City. The missions in Green Forest City are too unfriendly to players. After a brief communication, members from both sides entered the venue, deployed their formations, and prepared for battle. Ji Xuanyi and his two companions squeezed among the players with equipment of different appearances, so they did not stand out too much.

Mi Yin whispered, "It should start soon. I will hide and find a convenient place for a sneak attack."

As soon as Ji Xuan responded, he saw Mi Yin's whole figure gradually distorted, and then disappeared completely like a phantom.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it, and suddenly said with a frown: "Actually, you don't need that cloak. Anyway, the other side may not be able to see you."

Mi Yin's voice came from the air: "Just in case. Besides, if only the two of you wear it and I don't wear it, people who don't know would think we are fighting because of the unfair distribution of the spoils."

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: "Okay, just go now."

Mi Yin responded.

The stealth state can last for a full three minutes as long as you are not attacked or launching an attack. At the same time, the stealth skill will not have a CD. The stealth skill only has a CD in combat, and the duration is very short, about less than two seconds.

If Mi Yin sneaks out and sets up an ambush now, the people in the underworld won't be able to find him.

However, there was a problem. The other assassins in the mortal world were all standing on the periphery. After entering the field, they immediately became invisible and found places to ambush. But in order to act with Ji Xuanyi, Mi Yin, like Qi Qin, stood in the middle of the magic professions with Ji Xuanyi. It was crowded at the moment and it was a bit difficult to get out.

Ji Xuanyi also noticed this and was about to ask Mi Yin to come out and hide again after he got to the edge, when he heard Mi Yin's voice in the air beside him: " Brother, please make way. I'm going to go out for a while. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

When Ji Xuanyi saw a player from the mortal world next to him, he was stunned at first, then he reacted and took a step back with a frown on his face. Then, the clothes of the person next to him moved, as if someone pulled him, and then Ji Xuanyi heard Mi Yin's voice again.

" Brother, please make way. "

Ji Xuanyi's expression was blank for a moment, and he had no idea how to connect with the train of thought of someone like Mi Yin.

In short, Mi Yin just kept " giving way " all the way to the outside. If you look at it from the perspective of the spectators, you can find that for some reason a certain row of the Mortal World team suddenly took a step back one by one, just like a pantomime, which was very weird. Mi Yin finally got out, but Qi Qin was in trouble too. He stood in the middle of the magic professions with Ji Xuanyi, and soon they were resisted by the priest girls.

This one said: " There are not many swordsmen in the gang. You are so big, why don't you go to the front to block it? Why are you hiding in the back? "

The other said: " Don't be so afraid of death. Just hold on. We can take care of you. "

There was also a lesson for Qi Qin, telling him that it was not a big deal to die once, as it would only cause him to drop a level, and he would be able to catch up quickly. It was a complete mess.

Qi Qin was blushing at what the girls said, but she still held Ji Xuanyi tightly, refusing to move a step, and weakly retorted: " No, I can't leave. It's too dangerous here. Xuanyi is not safe. "

Before the girls launched the second wave of attack, Ji Xuanyi said, " We are not from the mortal world. We are scattered people who came to help. This is my binding. He is worried about me being here alone. "

The girls finally reacted, some apologized, some thanked, and some even whispered, " Wow, you two have such a good relationship, happy 99. "

Qi Qin didn't react to what Zhu Jiujiu meant, and the girls were already laughing.

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows and said nothing.

The girls seemed to have something else to say, but before they could open their mouths, a male priest, a little green among the red flowers, said, " Watch the guild channel, it's about to start. "

Everyone suddenly became quiet, and then within a few seconds, they dispersed. Ji Xuanyi's vision suddenly widened and he saw the knights and swordsmen in the front row.

The two of them did not join the mortal world, so of course they could not see the news in the so-called gang channel. Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jing Yunhan were both at the forefront, and it was already very good that they could give commands to the gang members. The private chats of Ji Xuanyi and the others could only be handled by Jian Xi Xinjiu.

However, Meng Tanggu could not interfere in the battle between the mortal world and the Tamajima Jianghu, and was not very sensitive to the information in it. He could only judge with

the naked eye. About ten seconds later, Ji Xuan saw that the expressions of the people around him were serious, and then the secret chat of Jian Xi Xin Jiu came.

[Sword Washing New Wine] : The Damn Jianghu has begun its charge, and it seems that the mortal world has no intention of moving forward. You can be prepared to disperse!

As soon as Ji Xuanyi uttered the words Swords washed with new wine " " , he heard the rumbling sound of horse hooves hitting the ground. Looking up, he saw Liu Tian , who was the most gorgeously equipped, rushing in the front with a spear in hand. Behind him was a large group of knight players on horseback, all rushing towards them with the force of thunder.

The battle area was not large, and it only took a few seconds for the gangsters to run over. Ji Xuan heard the girl next to him whisper " How scary !" and another girl said, " Don't be afraid, just fight them! "

As soon as he finished speaking, the swordsman standing in the front came into contact with the knights who were rushing to the front. It was too late to type commands at this time. Ji Xuan heard the heartbreaking sound of Xiao Xiaoyu and shouted: " Priest, add blood! Those with short legs, quickly disperse! "

The priests and mage players around Ji Xuanyi cast their skills forward while running to both sides, trying to minimize the damage from the collision. However, after the swordsman players blocking the front turned into white light and flew away one by one, many magic players were still taken away by the knight legion that followed closely.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia, as the commander and gang leader, received special protection from the priests and survived the first wave of attacks, but was thrown aside. At this moment, he was loudly commanding his gang members to disperse and fight. Ji Xuanyi saw six or seven surviving worldly players gathered together and attacked the hostile players closest to them. Some of them encountered elite soldiers with good equipment and skills and were dispersed, while others successfully pulled some cavalry off their horses and sent them back to the resurrection point.

The surroundings were filled with players shouting in an immature manner, and the place was in chaos.

Ji Xuan glanced and found that the female pastor who had been talking to them just now was standing aside. She seemed to be frightened and crying, sobbing softly. She was wearing a white pastor robe, was thin, and had waist-length hair. She looked very pitiful.

A knight on horseback came over and was about to attack her. The girl raised her face in fear and looked at him in terror.

I have to say that the girl was quite cute. The knight hesitated and stopped. The female priest sobbed and said, " Little brother, please don't hit me. I'm a wimp ..."

No male player could stand a cute girl acting like that. The knight softened his heart all of a sudden and leaned down. Just as he was about to say something to the girl, the girl suddenly jumped up, hugged his neck, twisted her slender waist, and actually threw the knight off the horse. Ji Xuanyi even suspected that he might have heard the crisp sound of a neck being broken.

The knight yelled, but before he could even say "despicable! ", the girl who Ji Xuanyi originally thought was a priest had already pulled out a big sword from her bag, and together with the worldly players who had gathered around, sent the poor knight back to the resurrection point. Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Xiaoxiao Yuxia is really trying hard to even use the trick of honey trap.

However, this time Ji Xuanyi still wronged Xiao Xiaoyuxia. Although Xiao Xiaoyuxia was cunning, he still had some dignity. He just asked the people in the gang to fight in groups, and the specific tactics were decided by the gang members themselves.

Of course, this also includes the honey trap ...

Ji Xuanyi saw the female swordsman in the appearance of a priest put away her sword, moved to another place and continued to act pitiful. However, her luck was not very good. The second person who came to her door had no mercy on her and stabbed her with a gun. The female swordsman cursed "CNM!" and stopped pretending. She took out her sword and slapped the enemy directly in the face. Her teammates also rushed up to help her fight head-on.

However, the Knight Corps was not all that Tama Jianghu had. When Ji Xuanyi was assisting Qi Qin in sending the surrounding knights back to the resurrection points one by one, he suddenly heard a loud noise.

At the same time, a secret chat with Jian Xi Xin Jiu appeared in Ji Xuanyi's chat channel.

[Sword Washing New Wine]: Holy shit!!!!!!!!!!!!

[Sword Washing New Wine]: Look up!!! Run!!!

Ji Xuanyi looked up suddenly and saw a large piece of thunder like fireworks falling towards them from the sky.

"Fuck!" Even Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but curse: "What the hell did Xu Chu do to the Jianghu!!!"

Fortunately, the center of the thunder was not so close to Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin. They ran desperately for a while and only suffered damage on the edge. Qi Qin lost some blood, and Ji Xuanyi lost about one-third of his blood.

"Fuck," Ji Xuanyi cursed, "After this is over, I'm going to go get a set of equipment with more HP."

Qi Qin frowned and responded. Without time to say anything more, he waved his guard and knocked a knight player who was rushing towards them to the ground with his horse. He then stabbed him twice and sent him back to the resurrection point.

The damage of the thunder just now was not too high. Even if it was at the center of the skill, players with more health would not be killed instantly, and could be healed if there were priests around to support them. But for fragile professions such as assassins and archers, the blow was too great. Not only would they be sent back to the resurrection point after two or three hits, but more importantly, the assassin's invisibility would be exposed under this kind of attack.

Originally, the strength of the mortal world is not as good as that of Tamajū Jianghu. With the addition of this strange attack method that came from nowhere, the damage caused by the mortal world to Tamajū Jianghu will be even lower.

We can't let this thunder continue to fall.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and was about to ask Jian Xixinjiu if he saw what happened, but he saw that the latter had already sent a private message to him.

[Sword Washing New Wine] : On the right side of you facing the Tama Jianghu! They are a formation of ten mages, and the mage in the middle is holding a particularly large staff, which seems to be the skill of that staff!

Ji Xuanyi frowned.

If this Thunder was a skill obtained by the player from a hidden mission, it would be fine. He could use his newly acquired level 43 skill to directly affect the opponent's CD , and then let Qi Qin take the opportunity to kill the person controlling the Thunder and return him to the resurrection point. But if it was an equipment skill, not to mention whether his new skill was still useful, even if one person was killed , another person could continue to use the equipment. It could be said that there was no good way to deal with this Thunder.

Ji Xuanyi was hesitating whether to take the risk and go to the rear of Tamajhu to solve this problem, when he saw that Jianxi Xinjiu sent another message.

[Sword Washing New Wine] : Wait wait wait!

[Sword Washing New Wine] : The information is wrong! The mage in our gang said that the thunder is very similar to the mage's new skill at level 43, but the range and power are much greater, so I don't know what the situation is!

[Sword Washing New Wine] : Maybe it's the skill of the weapon itself! Maybe the effect of the weapon is a skill bonus! Maybe it has something to do with the camp of the ten mages!

[Sword Washed New Wine] : The mages on our side don't seem to be too sure either ... Never mind, I won't cause you any more trouble. In any case, you better hurry up, as the main force of the Mortal World won't be able to hold out for much longer!

Jian Xi Xinjiu has tried his best. He sent messages to Ji Xuanyi and the others almost non-stop. His hands probably flew away from typing.

However, this information is enough. Maybe the player's skills are always better than weapon skills. At least it gives Ji Xuanyi a direction to deal with this thunder.

It seemed that someone in the Damingjianghu noticed Qi Qin's fierce fighting ability of knocking down more than ten knights by himself, and arrows and fireballs began to hit this side. Qi Qin frowned and used his guard to deflect those attacks one by one, and said to Ji Xuan: " How is it? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Let's go and give it a try. "

He took two steps forward and saw a priest next to him – this time he was sure it was a priest. She was waving her staff to heal the players in the mortal world.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin ran over in two steps and said to the girl, " Give us a sip of milk. "

The pastor was probably standing not far from Ji Xuanyi and the others . After hearing this, he did not hesitate and immediately gave Ji Xuanyi a big thumbs up. Then he gave the two of them a HOT and said, " Be careful! "

Ji Xuan nodded and ran to the right with Qi Qin.

They knocked down several knights along the way and also killed a scavenger huntsman assassin. When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin approached the mage formation, they were besieged by five or six swordsmen.

Ji Xuanyi could already see ten mages standing in a group at the back. Just like Jian Xi Xin Jiu said, the man in the middle was holding a staff that was as tall as a person. The gem on the top of the staff was as big as a basketball. The nine mages surrounding him were holding smaller versions of the huge staff in his hand. It looked like these ten staffs were a fucking set. No idea where Xu Chu got it from.

A group of wizards gathered together and chanted something. If this wasn't a holographic online game, it would have looked like a cult ritual, very childish.

These swordsmen from Tamajanghu are basically fully armed and wearing purple equipment. Even for Qi Qin, it is impossible for him to win by brute force like before when dealing with five of them at once.

After blocking the first wave of attacks, he retreated immediately, hugged Ji Xuan and led him out of the encirclement, fighting and retreating to find a safer blind spot, the side that could not be reached by the long-range attacks of Tamajianghu and the rear that could not be detected by the vanguard knights, and then turned around to fight the five swordsmen.

Qi Qin blocked the five people very tightly, so Ji Xuanyi didn't need to waste time on moving. He glanced at the ten mages not far away and casually threw a paralysis spell at the opponent in front of Qi Qin. After Qi Qin got rid of that person, he used the CD-free healing reduction skill and the weapon's special effect to slow down everyone, and then ran towards the direction of the ten mages without looking back.

"Xuan Yi!" Qi Qin was so frightened by Ji Xuan Yi that his heart almost jumped out of his throat. He kicked a swordsman away and chased after him.

The swordsmen were well-equipped and very strong. Their mission was to protect the ten mages in the back. Seeing Ji Xuanyi running over, they were extremely anxious. One of them cursed, "Fuck! Why is this swordsman so difficult to deal with? No one ever said there is such a master in the world! Feng Jian has already died and returned to the resurrection point. If we take one person to chase the warlock, can the remaining three still stop him?"

Another said, "Don't you feel how strong this guy is? His equipment is much better than ours. Three people definitely can't stop him. Anyway, he's a warlock and has no attack skills. If we go, we'll just be killed. Let's hold him back first. You guys can privately chat with the gang leader and call for help!"

One person agreed, and the other used a heavy blow to force Qi Qin to stay.

Ji Xuanyi had no time to take care of Qi Qin's fragile heart. Besides, the latter would not be sent back to the resurrection point so easily. His current target was the ten mages. He noticed that before the thunder was released, a ball of light would form first, staying on the staff of the mage in the middle for more than ten seconds, getting bigger and bigger, and then it would be launched.

Ji Xuanyi sent a private message to Jian Xi Xin Jiu: "Ask the mage in your gang, does the new skill at level 43 take a long time to read?"

After about three seconds, Jian Xi Xin Jiu's response came back.

[Sword Washing New Wine]: Yes, yes, you have to read it, and it has to take five seconds. How did you know?

Ji Xuanyi smiled and replied: " Then ask him again, what happens if the skill reading bar is interrupted? "

This time it took a little longer, almost five seconds, before Jianxixinjiu sent a reply.

[Sword washing new wine] : It will explode.

Thunder is the 43rd level new skill of the mage. As the mage profession is known for being a fragile turret, the second skill is a defensive skill called shield, which has actually made some players dissatisfied. After the third skill came out, it directly made up for the gap of the second skill in output. It not only has high damage and short CD , but it is also an AOE skill that can affect multiple enemies at the same time.

However, it is impossible for the official to give an invincible skill to players. It must have some flaws, and that is the excessively long reading time, a full five seconds.

Five seconds is enough time for the mage's enemies to do a lot of things.

In order to prevent this skill from becoming a completely unusable skill due to frequent interruptions, the five-second reading bar of Thunder is set to a movable reading bar. In other words, even if the mage reads the bar while running, or reads the bar in the air after being knocked away by others, the skill can still be used successfully. As for the means of interrupting the skill, the only way everyone knows at this stage is for the mage to stop the skill himself.

However, some people speculate that the warlock may be the only enemy that the mage faces now that can interrupt the casting of this skill . But after all, the number of warlocks is small, and they have not appeared in the main city yet, so there is no way to experiment. Although everyone agrees with this idea, it is just speculation at this stage.

This skill is quite powerful, and if the mage stops reading the bar himself, there will be a side effect – the small thunder that appears above the staff while reading the bar will explode.

If it stops early, the thunder is still small, and the explosion is similar to a balloon exploding, with only a loud noise. If it stops late, the thunder is a little bigger, and the explosion will cause numbness in your hands, or your face will also feel numb if you hold the staff too close, but you won't lose any blood.

But no one knows what the effect would be if the thunder created by ten mages, plus the weapon bonus, exploded in advance.

Ji Xuanyi was very interested in this.

Ji Xuanyi ran over carelessly, and of course he was seen by the ten mages. They had just started a round of spellcasting, and were very nervous. They immediately showed alert expressions. One of them stopped chanting and shouted loudly to the four swordsmen in the distance : " What are you doing! Someone is coming! "

One of the swordsmen was kicked away by Qi Qin and flew two meters away . He yelled at the mages angrily: " What the hell are you yelling about! Can't you see that we can't get our hands free?! That guy is just a warlock! He doesn't even have an attack skill, what are you afraid of! "

After the swordsman finished speaking, he thought the group of mages would calm down.

However, after hearing him say that the person who ran over was a warlock, the vigilant expressions on the faces of several mages turned into fear. Obviously, they remembered that speculation.

The mages looked at Ji Xuanyi with the same expression as if he was looking at a monster. The mage shouted loudly: " F**K — Warlock!!! "

The sound was so tragic that the wizard's throat was broken, and it finally attracted the attention of the swordsman.

The other mages couldn't even shout, they could only stare at Ji Xuanyi in shock and fear. This bonus set of weapons required some childish chanting, and only one person could stop to communicate with the others. If anyone else stopped, Ji Xuanyi wouldn't have to take any action, or the thunder in their hands would explode!

The swordsman realized something was wrong and asked hurriedly, " What's wrong with the warlock?! "

The mage was about to cry, and cursed loudly: " Fuck! Why is there a warlock here? Warlocks can interrupt the casting! It will explode!!! "

The swordsman had no idea about this. Even the group of mages themselves probably didn't expect that there was a warlock hiding in Starry City, and even joining the battle on the enemy side.

But just looking at the expressions of the group of mages, the swordsman knew that something was wrong and hurriedly wanted to chase after them. However, Qi Qin also heard that Ji Xuanyi was going to do something big and would never let him go. He spotted the flaw behind him and sent him back to the resurrection point. Seeing the miserable state of their companions, the other three swordsmen became more cautious and dared not act rashly.

Seeing that there was no way to get help, the ten mages trembled in fear, like a nest of newborn quails, looking at Ji Xuanyi who was getting closer and closer to them.

Do you know that feeling of fear when a balloon is getting bigger and bigger, and there is a needle sticking up next to it, but you can't stop? These ten mages are probably feeling this way now.

The only one who could speak was already exhausted, and shouted to Ji Xuan: " Don't come over! Big brother! I beg you! Don't come over! We are wrong! Wait until we finish using this skill! Retreat immediately! Never show up again! Really! "

Ji Xuanyi raised an eyebrow at him.

The wizard almost cried and knelt on the ground to apologize, saying: " I'm sorry! Don't interrupt us, this thing will explode later, and you will be in trouble if you are so close to it! "

Ji Xuanyi was considering whether it would be better to interrupt them with paralysis or with a new skill.

The wizard still tried to stop Ji Xuanyi with words, and his saliva was almost spitting out while he spoke. The wizard standing next to him didn't seem to dislike him at all. If saliva could extinguish Ji Xuanyi's explosive fuse, he would have wished he could spit along with him.

But obviously that doesn't work.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the ball of light between them that was growing bigger and bigger, and slowly raised his staff towards them. The wizard was so scared that he could not speak clearly and could only yell " CMN " at the top of his lungs .

At the last second before the skill was cast, Thunder used its most powerful power. Ji Xuan smiled at them and used his new skill on the person in the middle, and the CD went backwards.

Under the horrified gaze of the mages, the jumping ball of light, surrounded by them, froze for a moment.
explode!

Chapter 68

Ji Xuanyi was not actually sure whether his new skill could interrupt the casting , so he also prepared a paralysis control as a backup . Anyway, these two control skills had no shared CD and could be used at the same time.

After testing Mi Yin last time, he was a little concerned about what Mi Yin meant by the skill bar being black for a second. Now that he thinks about it, it was probably the effect of the skill being swallowed, otherwise the thunder would not have exploded so refreshingly.

The explosion was so loud that almost half of the people on the battlefield looked over here . Liu Tian, who had received the news from the swordsman and led a small team of knights to support, understood what had happened in the mage's position in an instant. His face turned green and he quickened his pace to rush over there.

However, he also knew that even if it passed , it would probably be too late .

Ji Xuanyi was not prepared for the thunder to explode so quickly, and he was caught off guard and felt the force of the explosion head-on. Fortunately, he was not very close to him , so he only lost some blood. However, the ten mages at the center of the explosion were not so lucky. The wizard in the middle holding the staff was directly blown back to the resurrection point . The staff, as tall as a person, was thrown alone on the ground , and the basketball-sized gem on it was covered with cracks.

Ji Xuanyi estimated that even if the staff could be taken there to be repaired , it would probably cost a fortune . But since Xu Chu was rich , he could afford it.

Ji Xuanyi was worried that the staff lying on the ground would be refreshed . The other mages at the center of the explosion – at least they did not come into close contact with the thunder, they were just blown stupidly, and in fact there was still a trace of blood left. Some of the mages came back to life, squatted down trembling, and picked up the big staff back into the bag.

But it seems that it will be difficult for these mages to organize this formation again. Anyone who comes into contact with an explosion at such a close distance will have psychological trauma! Ji Xuanyi was just wondering if the physical attack he launched with his staff could possibly kill a group of mages. Qi Qin had already killed two of the remaining three swordsmen. He dragged the remaining swordsman and hurriedly ran to Ji Xuanyi, asking nervously, " Xuanyi, are you okay? "

" I'm fine ..." Ji Xuanyi raised his hand speechlessly to control the swordsman who was about to attack from behind him, and said, " Can you clean up the mess first? "

Qi Qin sent the immobile swordsman back to the resurrection point, and said aggrievedly: " I am worried. "

The swordsman who was about to die but was shown off: "..."

Before he died, the swordsman struggled hard, grunted, and rolled his eyes at Qi Qin.

Ji Xuan said, .Stop talking so much " Kill those mages before they can react . " Even if they cannot form a thunder formation, the remaining nine mages are all well-equipped and powerful, and ordinary attacks on them are quite devastating.

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin immediately dragged his guard and pounced on the mages like a hungry tiger pouncing on sheep!

At this moment, the mages also came to their senses, but they couldn't remember how to respond for a moment, and they ran around like a group of frightened chicks. Ji Xuanyi stood aside and slowed them down one by one, and Qi Qin sent them back to the resurrection point one by one.

Qi Qin caught up with the last wizard, and in the wizard's desperate look, he raised his hand and chopped him down with a knife. However, after the wizard opened his eyes, he found that he had not returned to the resurrection point, but was still standing in front of Qi Qin.

The mage was stunned, but saw Qi Qin looking behind him with a frown.

For some reason, the priests who had been focusing on healing the knights in front of them suddenly turned their attention and started healing this poor, weak and helpless mage. When Qi Qin made that slash just now, at least five holy light balls floated onto the mage's body at the same time, instantly filling up his blood.

The mage was stunned, and instantly realized that his chance had come. Although the swordsman in front of him was ferocious, it seemed that he could not kill him instantly with full health. With so many priests as backup, he would not die even if he just stood there and fought! The poor mage, who had been frightened too much in such a short period of time, curled his lips like a twitch, and finally remembered to replace the matching staff in his hand with his own weapon. Just as he was about to counterattack, Qi Qin used his skill to sweep, and instantly completed the kill with the guardian's normal attack. Before the priests' holy light balls could take effect, the mage turned into a white light, crossed the sky, and flew to the resurrection point

...

This might be a relief for him ...

However, Ji Xuanyi still felt very strange when he saw Qi Qin easily dealing with the mage. No matter from which perspective, this mage should not have received so much support. After all, his greatest function had been destroyed. Strictly speaking, it didn't matter whether he was dead or alive. As a separate mage, his role in this gang war would not be much more than that of a knight without a horse. Why should those priests waste their treatment to heal him?

Before Ji Xuanyi could think clearly, he saw Qi Qin looking behind him in fear and screaming heartbreakingly: " Xuanyi!!! "

Ji Xuanyi turned around suddenly and saw that Liu Tian had appeared behind him at some point, with his warhorse's hind hooves raised high.

He knew very well how fragile Ji Xuanyi's blood was. He would definitely be killed by one blow from a fully armed knight like Liu Tian.

However, the opponent's sneak attack was indeed well done. The battlefield was too noisy , and the sound of horse hooves was so frequent that people were used to it. Only then did they realize something was wrong. Ji Xuan didn't even have time to raise his staff, let alone move.

It's nothing to lose levels, but the resurrection point is too far from here , and judging by the situation in the mortal world, he probably won't be able to hold on for too long. He may not be able to come back before the next battle between Meng Tanggu and Tama Jianghu begins. If there are only Qi Qin and Mi Yin, something bad might happen in the battle between Meng Tanggu and Tama Jianghu.

Ji Xuanyi closed his eyes and analyzed the situation calmly. When he was about to calmly greet the scenery at the resurrection point, a force suddenly came from the side. Someone rushed over and knocked him to the ground. He even rolled twice and almost kissed him.

Ji Xuanyi quickly opened his eyes and saw Mi Yin pressing on him with a frightened expression.
Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Damn, I don't know who is suffering more!

Qi Qin suffered from his short legs and failed to catch up. Now seeing Mi Yin saving Ji Xuanyi, he felt mixed emotions and didn't know whether he felt more grateful or jealous. He was very conflicted.

But one thing is certain, the instigator is Liu Tian. If you have any anger, just find this person to vent it!

Qi Qin shouted loudly, relying on his tall stature, he raised his hand with the protective guard and waved it, knocking Liu Tian, who was stunned after his attack missed, off his horse and beating him up.

However, it was also clear at this time why the group of priests suddenly took such good care of the mage. In fact, their main force was on the healing leader and commander Liu Tian. When Liu Tian came here, their attention also followed here. The mage was just lucky and received some treatment that had nowhere to go.

Although Qi Qin could rely on his skills to instantly finish off the mage and send him back to the resurrection point, this kind of finishing blow did not have much effect on the knight, whose health was only lower than that of the swordsman in the entire game. Every time Qi Qin reduced Liu Tian's health to just a trace, the priests' holy balls would follow and instantly heal Liu Tian. However, it is hard to say whether this is a good thing for Liu Tian. After all, he is just an ordinary player. He is so powerful only because he has better equipment and healing support. His strength is not even better than Jian Xi Xin Jiu. When fighting with Qi Qin, he was basically pinned to the ground and beaten without any chance to fight back. No matter how much treatment he received, it just prevented him from dying and had no effect on the battle situation at all.

Mi Yin finally climbed up from Ji Xuanyi's body with her hands and feet crossed, and said in horror: " You didn't kiss me, did you? You didn't kiss me, did you? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... Fuck you! What were you doing just now?! "

Just think about it, if they really kissed, Ji Xuanyi would definitely not react like this. Mi Yin finally breathed a sigh of relief and said with a bitter face: " After the fight started, I sneaked behind them and killed a few archers first, and then prepared to kill the healers. As a result, their priests all huddled together. I just killed one or two, but my clothes were pulled and I was beaten violently. It took a lot of effort to escape! "

Ji Xuan glanced at Mi Yin and saw that the opponent was indeed half dead, probably because he was beaten badly by that group of priests.

The situation is not very good now. Although the gang members of the mortal world have exerted all their strength to consume the strength of Tama Jianghu, the strength gap is there after all. There are not many people left in the mortal world. The battle is getting faster and faster, and it is not far from the end . They must cause more damage to Tama Jianghu's formation in the shortest possible time.

The best targets are of course the priests.

But the priests who stick together are really strong. Just like Qi Qin couldn't kill Liu Tian who had no power to resist no matter how fierce he was, Mi Yin couldn't easily kill another priest who was surrounded by a group of priests.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " If you go now, you should be able to gain something. "

Mi Yin was stunned.

Ji Xuan pointed to Qi Qin and said, " They don't have time to heal themselves. Compared to the priest's own life, command is obviously more important. If Liu Tian is sent back to the resurrection point, the next battle will be a mess. "

" That makes sense, " Mi Yin smacked his lips and said, " But Xuan Xiaoyi, please take a look at my health. If I fail to hit you again, I'll be done for . "

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows and said, " Wealth and honor are sought in danger. "

Mi Yin: "... So where does wealth come from? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Don't ask me, ask yourself, it's not my idea to get involved in this matter. "

Miyin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi frowned and took a look at the battle that was almost over. Some knights from all over the world had already freed up their hands and were going to go to Qi Qin to provide support for six days.

Ji Xuanyi wasn't sure about Qi Qin's limit, but with so many people surrounding him, it was definitely not a good thing.

Ji Xuanyi said seriously, " If you don't go, you should quickly inform Xiao Xiao Yuxia that we have decided to retreat. If there are too few people in the mortal world, we will be easily surrounded. At that time, Xiao Xiao Yuxia will talk about retreating, and it is not impossible that the people in the Damingjianghu will ' accidentally ' besiege us and return to the resurrection point before stopping. "

Mi Yin took a look at the priest team that suffered almost no losses in Tamajianghu and couldn't help but frowning.

If he didn't fight now, Liu Tian, who was on guard in the next battle, wouldn't give Qi Qin such a good space to suppress himself, not to mention creating another opportunity that might destroy the priest team.

Even though the consumption of the Mortal World is relatively easy now and the Priest Corps has not played a big role, the healing profession has always been the stronger the ability to survive the fewer teammates. With the reduction of treatment targets and the unchanged treatment amount, Meng Tanggu may end up facing a team of 20 to 30 knights who will hardly

die, just like Liu Tian now. By that time, it is really hard to say how many people are left in Meng Tanggu itself. Even with the strength of Qi Qin and others, it is really hard to say whether they can win.

Although Mi Yin didn't think as clearly as Ji Xuanyi, he also vaguely realized that the opportunity should not be missed. He was an arena player and had done all kinds of situations where he was isolated and had a similar strength to his opponents, such as one against two or three. Some things seemed difficult or even impossible to cook, but Mi Yin knew that he could do it. Mi Yin licked her lips, and her aura suddenly changed: " I understand. You stay here to buy time for Tianxia, and I'll go and try. "

Ji Xuanyi's expression relaxed and he said, " Don't force it. Saving your life is the most important thing. "

" I know, only when you are alive can you output! " Mi Yin grinned: " Don't worry, my skills are very stable . Well, although the number of priests is indeed a bit too much ... I'm going! "

Ji Xuan nodded one by one, knowing that he didn't need to worry about a veteran like Mi Yin, and he didn't have the time to worry about him. The situation on Qi Qin's side was not too good, and five or six people had already surrounded him, so he had to go and help.

Mi Yin activated invisibility and disappeared. Ji Xuanyi raised his hand to control a knight who was about to sneak attack Qi Qin. When Qi Qin used a combo and his target's health dropped to the lowest, he instantly reduced the healing. At the same time, the priest who came up to heal only raised the knight's health to half. Qi Qin realized that it was Ji Xuanyi who made the move, and he immediately perked up. He slashed again on the spot, killing the knight instantly before the priests could make up for the healing.

Unfortunately, that knight was not Liu Tian. After the support arrived, Liu Tian transferred the pressure of fighting Qi Qin to others, and he just stood by and finished off the enemy.

Qi Qin's expression just relaxed for a moment, but after the knight died, two other gangsters immediately came up to replace him, leaving him no time to breathe.

While Ji Xuanyi was assisting Qi Qin from the side, he was urging Mi Yin to move faster in his heart.

Mi Yin had tried his best. He almost ran to the rear of the Tamaju Jianghu priest team. Because of his previous failed sneak attack, several priests were paying attention to the battle situation in front of them while taking time to observe the movements around them. However, they did not have much time to spare. The pressure from Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi combined was too great. Most of their energy was focused on treating Liu Tian and the others.

You know, the first battle is just a war of attrition. Next they will have to face Mengtanggu, who is full of energy and ready to go. If they lose too many people in the first battle, it will not be so easy to win the next battle.

For an assassin's profession, one must wait for an opportunity to kill someone instantly. Mi Yin observed carefully for a while, and finally found an opportunity when all the priests were concentrating on looking ahead. He pounced forward silently and killed the last priest instantly. Here I have to mention the power of RMB players again. The blood of these priests was simply too thick. Mi Yin used a stealth kill and stabbed the priest four or five times in the back before sending her back to the resurrection point.

During this time, the pastor girl had already shouted loudly, telling others that she was attacked, and grabbed Mi Yin, even scolding him for being a villain and stabbing a girl so many times? ! Mi Yin himself was also very embarrassed, but he had no choice, because all the priests were girls, and there were only two men in the priest group of Dama Jianghu. When he came to steal people last time, he sent them back to the resurrection point. Now he had no choice but to kill the girls!

But speaking of it, the last time he was caught, it was the same plot. He wanted to sneak attack the girl, but the girl screamed and grabbed him. Before he could kill the girl in a second, the other girls reacted immediately and filled up their breasts. Then they surrounded him and beat him up. He had to teleport before he could run away.

Fortunately, this time the others did not react so quickly because of the tight treatment supply before, and Mi Yin managed to kill the priest in one second. After being scolded, the priest turned into white light, and the strength that was holding him was gone. Mi Yin narrowly became invisible and escaped from the pile of holy light balls that arrived a step late.

However, this also proves that what Ji Xuanyi said was correct. It is feasible to launch a sneak attack now. The fewer the number of priests, the greater his chance of success. Since he succeeded the first time, there is no reason for him to fail later.

Under Mi Yin's harassment, the healing power in front was obviously reduced, but Qi Qin's situation did not improve. With the reduction of the number of players in the mortal world, more and more knights came to besiege them, and some even bypassed Qi Qin and went straight to Ji Xuanyi.

Qi Qin barely managed to stop a few, but he couldn't handle the large number of people. Ji Xuanyi was forced to move, and the support was just barely maintained. He had to use his skills to protect himself.

After not persisting for long, the pressure became greater and greater. Ji Xuanyi felt that something was wrong, so he quickly chatted with Xiao Xiao Yuxia and asked him what the situation was and why there had not been a ceasefire yet.

After about four or five seconds, Xiaoxiao Yuxia sent a reply in a frustrated tone.

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : Fuck! I got tricked! I was killed when I called for a stop just now . You guys hurry up and leave the battle area. We have an agreement that if the leader doesn't call for a stop, all the gang members will automatically admit defeat if they leave the battle area. If they chase you outside, Jian Xi Xin Jiu will see it and will definitely not agree!

Ji Xuanyi made a " tsk " sound. It was obvious to him that Xiao Xiao Yuxia was planning to prolong their presence on the field for the longest time and cause as much damage to Tamajhu's formation as possible. However, Xiao Xiao Yuxia was not them and had no idea about their situation and combat effectiveness. They had no choice but to wait until Ji Xuanyi couldn't hold on any longer and chatted with him privately before calling for a ceasefire. They didn't expect that Tamajhu had no intention of following the rules and got out of control.

Ji Xuanyi wanted to say something like, "How come you are so cunning and still get tricked!" But now he obviously didn't have the time, so he swallowed his complaints, slowed down the knight chasing him, dodged his attack, and shouted to Qi Qin, " Retreat!!! "

One of the knights' horse hoof was about to step on Qi Qin's face, but Qi Qin blocked it with his guard. The other two knights wanted to attack from the side, but Qi Qin happened to hear Ji

Xuanyi's shout, and he pushed the horse and the knight aside, knocking the two men away, and just in time to get away and run towards Ji Xuanyi.

Liu Tian understood their plan the moment Ji Xuan shouted " retreat " and shouted, " Stop them! Don't let them get away! "

Ji Xuanyi knew that his legs were short, so he started running in advance. The knight chasing after him was knocked off his horse by Qi Qin's heavy blow. He was lucky because Qi Qin had no time to finish him off. He left the knight with low health aside and ran towards Ji Xuanyi's direction.

Qi Qin's light armor had a speed-up attribute, and he caught up with Ji Xuanyi very quickly. Seeing that he was running hard, he said, " Can I carry you? "

Ji Xuan turned his head to look at him and found that Qi Qin was blushing even at this time.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Can you take a look at the atmosphere?

Ji Xuan refused without a second thought and said, " What if they throw out the gun? Then I will be the one blocking the knife behind you, right? "

Qi Qin choked, and before he could say anything, Ji Xuan said, " They are catching up! You hold them back, I'll run first! "

Qi Qin: "..."

Although this is normally the procedure, it always feels strange when Ji Xuanyi says it at this time.

Isn't the correct way to open it that we must die together?! What do you mean you stop me from leaving first?

Qi Qin covered his fragile little heart, braked suddenly and stopped, then used his strength to swing his guard violently, knocking the knight in the front away with his horse.

The knight was already low on health and fell to the bottom. It was not known whether he was hit by Qi Qin or crushed by his own horse, but a streak of white light slipped out from the gap under the horse and went to the resurrection point.

The visual effect was really scary. All the knights couldn't help but pull the reins and stop. Qi Qin decided to stop and immediately turned around and ran towards Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi slowed down, and while running he did not forget to slow down for Liu Tian and the others. He turned around and continued running only after Qi Qin was about to catch up with him.

Running and blocking at the same time, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin finally approached the boundary line of the battlefield. Seeing that more and more people were chasing them, but there seemed to be no chance to kill anyone, the knights led by Liu Tian gradually felt like giving up.

Qi Qin breathed a sigh of relief, but Ji Xuanyi kept frowning, feeling that something was wrong. I seem to have forgotten something.

What did you forget?

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

" What's wrong? " Qi Qin asked.

" Fuck! " Ji Xuanyi said with a sullen face, " Forget about Mi Yin! "

Ji Xuanyi quickly sent a private message to Mi Yin, and without caring about the screams and howls over there, he grabbed Qi Qin and stopped not far from the border.

Qi Qin was still confused. He glanced at the knight not far away and asked, " We're not going out? "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " We can't let them go back. If Mi Yin gets tripped by those priests, they will probably run into her when they go back. We should delay here as long as possible. Anyway, this place is close to the border. We will have enough time to leave after Mi Yin leaves. "

They didn't know that Ji Xuanyi had left someone in the venue for six days. They were wondering why Ji Xuanyi and his men had stopped, so they reined in their horses and stopped. The two groups looked at each other from a distance, and the atmosphere suddenly became very strange.

All the people in the mortal world have returned to the resurrection point in the past few minutes. Now only the people from Tamajujianhu and Ji Xuanyi are left in the venue. Everyone's eyes are on them, making the scene very funny.

One of the knights behind Liu Tian guessed, " Are they trying to tease us? Once we get past them, they'll step out and everyone will watch, and we won't be able to kill them! "

Another person said: " I think so too ... but the fight won't be over until they leave. "

Liu Tian stared at Ji Xuanyi and the others, frowning and asking, " Do they have any other tricks up their sleeves? "

Someone agreed: " It's hard to say. What if it was a self-destruction? If the gang leader dies, wouldn't that be a big loss? "

This speculation was so terrifying that Liu Tian's cheeks twitched and he couldn't help but step back a few steps on his horse.

The other knights followed Liu Tian's actions and took a few steps back.

From the angle of Jian Xi Xin Jiu, a bunch of knights were retreating, as if the large group of people from Liu Tian were afraid of Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi. They were puzzled and asked: " What's going on? Why are they retreating? "

A low laugh came from the side, and someone responded: " Because the brain is not good. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu turned around and found that a mage had come to his side out of nowhere. He didn't recognize him and asked curiously, " Who are you? "

The man said: " Oh, I am from the Damn Jianghu. I am late . I can't get in now, right? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu immediately showed a defensive expression and said, " You can't get in. This is a round-robin match. You can't get in the next round either! "

The man said " Oh " and didn't seem to care at all that he couldn't take part in the war.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked at him for a while and found that although this man was not very conspicuous, his equipment was top-notch and he did not look like an unknown person. He could not help but ask: " Who are you from Tama Jianghu? Do I know you? The gathering point of Tama Jianghu is across the street. It's a bit strange for you to stand here. "

" I think you should know me, " the man looked at Jian Xi Xin Jiu, smiled, and said, " I'm Xu Chu. It's too troublesome to go around. I want to wait until they finish fighting and then go straight through the middle. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu took a breath and stepped aside. He didn't expect that this person was Xu Chu, the legendary RMB player who supported the Tama Jianghu ... RMB players can't be so late ! The first game is already over! Aren't you the deputy gang leader of Tama Jianghu!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu thought with some trepidation, if this man bribed him with several million to let him go, should he agree or not? It is said that the local tyrants should have good equipment, and the vegetables should be vegetables, right? It should be no problem to let him in?

However, Jian Xi Xin Jiu thought too much. Xu Chu did not intend to leave. He stood and watched for a while, sighed in distress and said, " There is no way to cure a bad brain. After so long, can't you see that those two people are stalling for time? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu exclaimed, " Ah !" and said, " I can see that Ji Xuanyi is stalling for time, but why are they stalling for time? "

Xu Chu glanced at him and said, " No matter why he wants to delay, just don't let your enemy do what he wants to do. "

This statement does make sense, but for Jianxi Xinjiu, Ji Xuanyi is a friendly member. Since he wants to delay time, he must have his reasons. Jianxi Xinjiu sneakily avoided Xu Chu and asked everyone in the guild channel to be quiet and not to talk, trying to let time pass without any sound.

On the field, Qi Qin supported Ji Xuanyi and stared at Liu Tian and his group across from him. His face was almost frozen, and he whispered, " Has Mi Yin not left yet? "

Ji Xuanyi was also a little annoyed. Mi Yin hadn't sent them a message yet. He couldn't help but take another look at the empty chat bar on the left.

Outside the court, Xu Chu laughed.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked at him warily, silently saying in his heart, money is all dung, dung, dung ... However, Xu Chu did not want to bribe him as Jian Xi Xinjiu thought. He just smiled, pulled out the chat bar, and sent a private message to Liu Tian.

Ji Xuanyi on the field was hesitating whether to send a message to Mi Yin under Qi Qin's cover, when he saw Liu Tian on the opposite side suddenly startled and said with a sullen face: " Look back, they-- "

He said half of his words, looked at Ji Xuanyi warily, gave up on them without hesitation, and ran to the field.

Ji Xuanyi was stunned by their reaction for a moment, then he realized something and cursed: " Fuck! How did they find out! They shouldn't have thought of contacting the priest group at this time! "

It was no use saying this now. He and Qi Qin would definitely not be able to catch up with Liu Tian and the others. They had no choice but to leave the venue first and run around in a circle towards the group of priests.

As Ji Xuanyi ran, he sent a message to Mi Yin, asking him why he was so bad! Why hasn't he come out in such a long time?

Mi Yin finally had time to reply to his message and said angrily: " You are the one who forgot about me, okay?! Can you not be so self-righteous? I even saved your life! "

Ji Xuan said: " Don't worry about it now! The Knights of Damn Jianghu are coming back to look for you, quickly hide! "

[Miyin] : Fuck! Why didn't you say so earlier!

[Miyin] : My fucking invisible CD !

Mi Yin was still obsessed with playing hide-and-seek with the priest ladies when he received the news from Ji Xuanyi! He was wondering why it was getting harder and harder to win, because his teleportation and combat invisibility were all used up. Later, he found out that it was because there was no pressure from the treatment at the front, and everyone began to concentrate on dealing with him!

It was already difficult to escape at that time. Mi Yin was almost scratched to death by the priests who were itching with hatred. Fortunately, he managed to use up the teleport CD at the last second and escape. However, because he used invisibility in the battle, the CD of invisibility was not over yet and there were still more than ten seconds left.

I hope the people in the underworld don't discover him so quickly!

Obviously, Mi Yin's prayers could not make Liu Tian and the others blind. The venue was so small, all the damned ones were dead, and the rest were all huddled together. Mi Yin was running around alone, which was too conspicuous. What's more, Liu Tian were riding on horses, standing high and seeing far . He saw Mi Yin almost soon after he turned around, and immediately spurred his horse to chase after him.

Although Mi Yin was an assassin, he couldn't be faster than a horse. His legs were almost leaving afterimages, but he still couldn't stop Liu Tian and the others from getting closer and closer.

Ji Xuanyi and the others also saw Mi Yin from the side. Mi Yin was only about two meters away from the boundary of the venue, and Liu Tian and the others also caught up at this time.

The distance between Mi Yin and the knight running in front was less than one meter. They didn't even need to use any skills. With Mi Yin's current health, he only needed to stab him with a random shot and he would be directly restored to life.

Ji Xuanyi stared at Mi Yin intently. The knight behind him had already raised his spear. If he stabbed it out, Mi Yin would definitely be dead.

The most important point is that at such a close distance, even if Mi Yin is really lucky and manages to run out of the boundary line, the people of Ta Ma Jiang Hu may " lose control for a moment " and fail to stop the car, just like they did to Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, resulting in a tragedy.

In Ji Xuanyi's eyes, time seemed to stand still. He was desperately thinking about any possibility for Mi Yin to escape. However, apart from the fact that one of Mi Yin's two escape skills suddenly worked, and the best one was teleportation, Ji Xuanyi could not think of any other way. I can only pray that Mi Yin's skill CD will be ready soon, otherwise Mi Yin might be really finished this time!

Just before the knight handed over his spear, Mi Yin suddenly bent his waist and rolled forward.

His whole body flashed and twisted and disappeared.

The knight then thrust his spear out, but it hit nothing, nothing happened.

Miyin's stealth CD is finally ready!

Ji Xuanyi suddenly breathed a sigh of relief, his legs actually felt a little weak, and his head leaned back on Qi Qin in a daze.

Qi Qin was originally fine, but when Ji Xuanyi leaned on him, he almost collapsed. He managed to hold on firmly and stood up while holding Ji Xuanyi's shoulders.

Liu Tian on the field had a grim face, unwilling to miss any possibility. He led the remaining knights to walk back and forth near the border line, waving his gun from time to time, trying to knock Mi Yin out before he went out.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu, who was standing outside the arena, was almost scared to death by Mi Yin's extreme invisibility. He was watching Liu Tian and the others' actions with trepidation when he heard Xu Chu beside him shaking his head regretfully and saying, " You're looking in the wrong direction. The assassin, who was forced into this situation, would definitely not consider the border as a safe zone. After taking a breath, his first reaction would definitely be to find his companions. He should go to the other two black-robed men. If we search that side, we'll find them in no time. "

As soon as Xu Chu finished speaking, Jian Xi Xin Jiu saw a figure lying on the ground next to Ji Xuanyi's feet. It was indeed Mi Yin! He actually did exactly as Xu Chu said. He did not choose the border line closer to him, but went towards Ji Xuanyi and the others!

Jian Xi Xinjiu stared at Xu Chu in amazement, but the latter seemed a little bored. He curled the corners of his mouth and walked towards the venue.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was just about to say that latecomers could not enter, but suddenly he remembered that the other party had said that it was closer to the gathering place of Tamaju Jianghu from the middle of the venue, so he reluctantly withdrew his hand that was stretched out to stop the person.

Ji Xuanyi was frightened half to death. After he recovered, he kicked Mi Yin at his feet and cursed: " Fuck! "

Mi Yin yelled, " Fuck! Be gentle! You're so bloody! You forgot to inform me to retreat, and you're right! You're the one who's doing the wrong thing! Fuck you! "

Ji Xuan rolled his eyes and cursed: " Didn't you come out already? "

Mi Yin raised an eyebrow and cursed with a smug smile: " That's because I'm awesome! Extreme operation! Do you understand? "

Ji Xuanyi stopped arguing with him and wanted to pull him up, but he only had five points of strength. It was Qi Qin who helped him up.

The three of them walked around exhausted and headed towards Mengtanggu.

Ji Xuanyi said: " If I had known this would be so troublesome, I would never have bothered with you! "

It's too late to say this now. Ji Xuanyi has already walked halfway through the muddy water and is in the middle. It's the same whether he goes forward or back. It's impossible to fly out of thin air without getting any dirty water.

Of course Miyin also knew this, and said confidently: " Lue Luo Luo. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi regained his composure at this moment, took out his staff and slapped Miyin hard, scaring Miyin's soul out. He was afraid that he would die unjustly in Ji Xuanyi's hands, and screamed: " Bloody skin! Bloody skin, do you understand? "

Ji Xuanyi sneered, but before he could say anything, Mi Yin suddenly stopped, pushed him aside, and pulled Qi Qin who was walking behind him hard, pointing at Xu Chu who was passing by in the middle of the venue and shouted in a low voice: " It's him! It's this person! "

Chapter 69

The first battle was over . Liu Tian counted the losses and his face turned pale.

According to his original idea , after defeating Chen Shi , at most the vanguard knight troops would suffer some losses. If luck is good , most of the losses might be knights without horses , and the main force would not have too many problems.

However, six days after reorganizing the team , it was discovered that the number of people in Tamaijianghu was only half of what it was before.

The mage corps was completely wiped out , only one-third of the archers were left , half of the priests were left , and only half of the swordsmen were left. The ones who suffered the least losses were the knights who were at the front and far away from the rear , but only two-thirds of them were left.

Liu Tian was of course clear about how things turned out like this. Almost all the people in the world combined could barely wipe out twenty or so fully armed knights. All the remaining losses were caused by those three guys in black robes!

Liu Tian was so angry that his teeth were itching , and he thought that after this matter was over , he would catch those three people and send them to the Novice Village for reincarnation!

Xu Chu stood next to Liu Tian , with behind him the knight corps that could barely form a formation. The long-range team in the rear was in a miserable state , but fortunately they were blocked by the knights and could not be seen.

Xu Chu looked a little regretful and said, " I seem to be late. I didn't see anything. "

Liu Tian thought to himself, you still know you are late , we agreed to be online at noon, and it's already fucking afternoon, if you are two hours late, it's time for dinner, okay!

However, Liu Tian did not dare to provoke Xu Chu. After cursing a few words in his heart, he still said, " It's okay. It's the second half now! Just watch us beat the shit out of Mengtanggu! "

Xu Chu glanced at the remaining people behind him and said " Oh " .

Liu Tian's eyes twitched, and he said, " We can still fight even if there are so many people left! After all, the knights are our main force. The three black-robed men from the mortal world have already died. Meng Tanggu will definitely not be able to beat us unless there are three more black-robed men! "

Xu Chu couldn't help but burst out laughing.

Liu Tianzei hated him for this, but he didn't dare to curse him out loud. He frowned and said, " What are you laughing at? "

Xu Chu stopped laughing and said, " Why do you think those three people wore black robes? "

Liu Tian was stunned and asked, " Why? "

Xu Chu glanced at him and said slowly, " Of course, it's to get on the field a second time without revealing my identity. "

" What did you say?!"

Ji Xuanyi and his two companions returned to Mengtanggu's team with great difficulty. After taking off their robes, they felt like they were about to die.

Mi Yin ran to Jian Xi Xin Jiu impatiently and asked, " Where is your priest group? Is there anyone who can give me some help? "

His current health level is really worrying. If it recovers slowly after leaving the battle, it may not be fully restored until the second game starts.

Hearing Mi Yin's words, Jian Xi Xinjiu showed a somewhat embarrassed expression.

Mi Yin was startled and asked suspiciously: " What's wrong? Don't tell me there is no priest in your gang? "

" Yes, yes, " Jian Xi Xin Jiu touched his nose. It would be a shame if they didn't even have a priest for such a big gang. The problem was another aspect: " Although there are priests, I don't know where they are ... How about you go into the team and shout a few times? Someone should pay attention to you. "

Mi Yin was dumbfounded: " What? You don't know where it is? "

Ji Xuanyi's eyes twitched as he said in disbelief, " Forget about the formation. You didn't even form a formation, did you? "

The embarrassment on Jian Xi Xin Jiu's face became more obvious. He coughed twice and said, " Well, although the gang is a collective, it also needs freedom. Although I am the gang leader, I don't have the qualifications ..."

Ji Xuanyi: " Bah! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu: " ... I'm sorry, this is my first time as a gang leader and my first time fighting a gang war. I really didn't know how to arrange the people! "

He thought that gang warfare was just like a street fight between thugs, all they had to do was charge forward with weapons in hand!

Ji Xuanyi thought desperately that Xiao Xiao Yu Xia had even risked his life for this battle, and was willing to be a stepping stone for the sword to wash the new wine, but he never expected that the person who stepped on it would be so heavy! The stepping stone was fucking stepped into the ground! It was useless!

Ji Xuanyi said quietly, " If Xiaoxiao Yuxia were here and heard what you said, she would probably eat you alive. "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Jian Xi Xin Jiu also knew that he had let down the team. He felt fine when he first came today, but the more he came, the more he felt something was wrong. Why were the teams of Chen Shi and Daming Jiang Hu so neat? When he found out that they had a formation when fighting, Jian Xi Xin Jiu was stunned. However, he did not dare to show it on his face to dampen the morale. He still looked steady . In fact, he was chatting crazily with the gang members in private, hoping to organize a team.

However, the leader of Jianxi Xinjiu Gang had a different way of running the gang from the other two gangs. Although his gang members were all strong, they obviously did not have the mentality of obedience and cooperation. They just reluctantly formed groups of three or four and looked after each other.

Mi Yin went into the team to look for the priest who was hiding somewhere. Ji Xuanyi sighed and said, " Just make do with it. It's useless to form a formation against so many knights. Xiao Xiao Yuxia also dispersed after the first charge. The individual combat capabilities of your gang are relatively strong, so they can still fight. "

Fortunately, the knight team of Tamajujianghu was just a ragtag group of players, and their formation would be dispersed after a charge. If they were really well-trained, there would basically be no need to fight, and no matter how many Mengtanggu came, they would all be wiped out.

In the current situation, with the cooperation of Ji Xuanyi and the other two, we can still win.

" Oh, by the way, " Jian Xi Xin Jiu suddenly perked up and said happily, " I have good news to tell you! "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Do you have any good news? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said: " Wow, I know I'm a rookie gang leader, but I still completed the mission of watching! There's news! "

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows: " What news? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said mysteriously, " Just now when you were still on the field, I saw Xu Chu, the deputy gang leader of Tama Jianghu! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi looked at him as if he were a fool and said, " We all saw it. "

" Ah? You all saw it? " Jian Xi Xin Jiu said foolishly: " Then you are not happy? "

Ji Xuanyi felt that it was a shame to continue talking, so he turned around and tried to leave with a blank expression. Qi Qin beside him said excitedly, " I'm very happy! "

I can take revenge with justification, so I can't help but feel happy!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu also said excitedly: " Is that so? Xu Chu is the deputy gang leader, and he seems to be the one who makes plans in their gang, but he is late ! He can't participate in the battle!

The fighting power of Dama Jianghu must be greatly reduced! "

Qi Qin: "..."

The smile gradually froze.

Sword Washing New Wine: " What's that expression on your face? "

Qi Qin struggled to say: " Did you remember it wrongly? That's not the case? Why can't latecomers enter? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said, " Of course those who are late cannot enter the arena. The number of people is fixed before the battle begins. Otherwise, if they fight and recruit at the same time, they will definitely get bloodied. By that time, the Wanzhi Gang has not been disbanded, and the three major gangs have become enemies for life! "

Qi Qin said: " I think the other side can be a little unreasonable. Look, the three of us have been on the field twice, why can't the other side squeeze in a deputy gang leader who accidentally arrived late ? "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

It took Jian Xixinjiu a long time to realize what Qi Qin meant. He immediately looked at Qi Qin with the eyes of a traitor and asked warily: " How much money did Xu Chu give you?! "

Qi Qin: "..... ??? "

At this moment, Qi Qin was almost as innocent as Xu Chu!

Ji Xuanyi really couldn't bear to see these two people's loss of intelligence. They were simply so stupid that he let out a click of his tongue, left them behind, and went to look for Mi Yin.

Of course Qi Qin was worried about Ji Xuanyi being alone. Anyway, it was not Jian Xi Xinjiu who had the final say on whether Xu Chu would go up or not. So he abandoned Jian Xi Xinjiu who was confused, and caught up with Ji Xuanyi with his remaining IQ.

Mi Yin found a priest, filled up his own blood and milk, and then squeezed back, intending to meet up with Ji Xuanyi. After he had taken a few steps, he was bumped by someone.

If it were Ji Xuanyi, he would probably get furious, but Mi Yin had a good temper and just looked over, wanting to know if the other party did it on purpose.

The person who bumped into Mi Yin was also an assassin, with the badge of Mengtanggu pinned on his chest, and was looking at Mi Yin with a smile.

Mi Yin was stunned for a moment, and felt that this person looked familiar. And for some reason, she always felt that there was something strange about him, so she had to ask tentatively: " What's the matter? "

The man didn't say anything, just shook his head with a smile and made way.

Mi Yin took two steps forward hesitantly , then turned back and asked, " Have I met you before? "

But he has a very good memory. If it is someone he has seen before, he will definitely remember where and why he met him, unless the other person is just a passerby who happened to pass by. But if it is a passerby, he should have no impression of him at all. How could he have a vague sense of familiarity?

The man still just smiled and didn't answer.

Mi Yin frowned and was about to ask something else when Ji Xuanyi came over, called him and said, " Mi Yin, are you not done yet? "

Mi Yin turned around and responded: " It's done. Wait a minute, I met someone here—— "

Mi Yin said this and turned her head back to see that the man had disappeared.

Ji Xuanyi came over and asked, " Who is it? "

Mi Yin frowned: " I don't know either. He looks familiar to me, but I can't remember where I've seen him before. "

Mi Yin has a good memory. If it is really an important person, she will definitely remember it. Ji Xuanyi knew this, so he felt a little strange and asked, " Where is the person? "

Mi Yin said: " I don't know where he went. I'll turn around soon. "

If you really have nothing to hide, why would you hide away?

Ji Xuanyi felt that there must be something wrong, and said: " From Mengtanggu? Why don't you ask if anyone knows him? "

Mi Yin nodded. Everyone in Mengtanggu was crowded together. Many people should have seen the assassin just now. He asked the people around him, but some said they didn't notice him, and some said they didn't know him.

Mi Yin looked at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi was frowning as he thought about something, when a bystander kindly reminded him, " We are very casual in recruiting people for our gang. The gang leader himself doesn't know all the people, so it's normal that no one recognizes the newcomer. "

Ji Xuanyi had never seen that person in person, and although he believed in Mi Yin's memory, since everyone in Mengtanggu said so, he was a little unsure.

Mi Yin scratched his head and said, " Maybe he was just a unique passerby I met somewhere, so I only remembered a little bit of him? After all, he is from Mengtanggu, so there shouldn't be any problem, right? "

Qi Qin's imagination was opened up: " Didn't Mengtanggu recruit people casually? What if they recruited an undercover agent? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, " With Jian Xi Xin Jiu's level, he doesn't even have a formation. Sending an undercover agent really overestimates him. "

This statement is true. If that person is really an undercover, he doesn't have to do anything. After all, Jian Xi Xin Jiu is already so stupid, why would he bother to steal any secrets?

Because he was very confident in Jian Xi Xin Jiu's level, Ji Xuanyi put this matter aside and said, " Mi Yin, once you are done, we can go. Although Meng Tang Gu is in complete chaos, their individual strength is good. We can just find an opportunity to snipe Liu Tian. "

They can return to the resurrection point once every six days. Without a commander, the Tamajujianhu are just a group of well-equipped scattered soldiers, which is at the same level as Mengtanggu in terms of combat awareness. Ji Xuanyi and the others can just do some paddling, watch when the wind is favorable, and help out when the wind is unfavorable.

After being reminded by Xu Chu, Liu Tian on the opposite side also stared at Meng Tanggu's team with wide eyes, trying to identify whether there were any familiar figures among them.

Ji Xuanyi and the other two had no intention of concealing anything. They walked up to the front and discussed tactical coordination with Jian Xi Xinjiu, and were immediately seen by Liu Tian.

Ji Xuanyi and Mi Yin were not exposed, but Qi Qin's height! Don't stand out too much, okay?

Liu Tian pointed at them from afar, gritting his teeth and said to Xu Chu: " Shit! It's really them! The swordsman's weapon is so conspicuous, isn't he going to change it?! "

Xu Chu also saw the three people in front of the Mengtanggu team and couldn't help but blink. Before, Ji Xuanyi and the others were wearing black robes, and he didn't see Qi Qin that night, so he didn't recognize them at first. It was only after Liu Tian reminded him that he realized that they were the people on the second floor of the auction last night.

He knew Mi Yin, and the swordsman looked like a thug. Then Ji Xuanyi mentioned in Jian Xi Xin Jiu should be the leader. He was actually a sorcerer, which was interesting.

Xu Chu touched his chin and looked at the three people opposite him with interest.

Liu Tian angrily opened the chat bar and typed: " Fuck, Chenshi and Mengtanggu are so fucking shameless, how can those three people play repeatedly! "

Xu Chu glanced at him and said, " No? Is there anyone who is repeating the performance? " Six days: " ??? "

Liu Tian looked at Xu Chu in bewilderment and said, " What's wrong with you? Can't you see that these three people are on stage again? You just told me that the three people were trying to repeat themselves! "

Xu Chu said without blinking, " I'm just guessing, but these three people are obviously different from the previous three. "

Six days: "..."

Liu Tian was almost going crazy and asked, " Are your eyes broken?! These three people are obviously the same group as the previous three. How are they different? "

Xu Chu said calmly: " The three people before were wearing black robes, but these three people are not wearing them. "

Six days: " ??????????"

Liu Tian suspected that Xu Chu was beaten stupid on the way here because he was so annoying. How could he lie with his eyes open!

Xu Chu frowned and looked at him, saying, " What's wrong with you? You're just a bit stupid normally, but why are you so stupid today? Did you get kicked in the head by a horse in the last game? "

Xu Chu's disdain could be said to be genuine. Liu Tian also knew that the other party was smarter than him. After being disdainful of him like this, he even wondered for a moment whether he had really recognized the wrong person.

But it was only a moment. After all, he was a man who had been pinned to the ground and beaten by Qi Qin. He didn't have a clear idea of what a guardian looked like. He reacted in a daze. There must be something wrong with Xu Chu's reaction.

But is Xu Chu an undercover agent of the other side? Was he turned against by the other side? No, if Xu Chu was turned against, then there is no point in playing Jianghu! Just disband it!

Liu Tian fell into deep self-doubt, completely unaware that the other side also had a main force who was suspected of being an undercover agent.

It can be said that they are " undercover " to show respect to each other.

Liu Tian glanced at Xu Chu and couldn't help but ask, " What do you mean? "

Xu Chu said slowly, " What I mean is that the other party didn't send the wrong person. There's no need to argue about it. There's no evidence, and you won't get anything out of it. It's a waste of time. "

Liu Tian's eyes twitched and he said, " Aren't weapons evidence? Everyone saw it! "

Xu Chu said quietly: " Can't weapons be lent to others? Has anyone seen it? "

Liu Tianyi choked and said angrily: " If we use the Wanzhi Gang to threaten them, they will not deny their debts! "

Xu Chu shook his head and said, " Although you usually do a lot of stupid things, using this excuse to force them to fight in a round-robin manner was the worst move you made. If you hadn't said that you would cooperate with Wan Zhi before, these three people wouldn't be here now. "

Liu Tian said dissatisfiedly: " Anyway, it's all my fault. You don't have to worry about anything and you don't have to bear any blame! Right?! "

Xu Chu smiled and looked at him.

Liu Tian stopped talking for a moment, fearing that he might annoy the other party, and quickly said, " That's not what I meant. I meant ..."

Xu Chu shook his head and said, " You didn't say anything wrong, but I advise you not to use the excuse of the Wanzhi Gang again, otherwise it won't be like today, where you can just fight a game, drop a level, and be done with it. "

Liu Tian gritted his teeth and said unwillingly, " I understand, but are we going to let those three people go on the field again? What if we lose? "

If I lose, I lose. Xu Chu thought so in his heart, but he was the deputy gang leader after all, so he still had to pretend to be good. He casually said, " Why do you have so little confidence in yourself? "

When Liu Tian heard this, he immediately sneered and said, " I have great confidence in myself! I'm just playing it safe , okay? "

Xu Chu stopped talking.

After a while, Liu Tian said, " Hey, there are three more people on the other side now. Do you want to come and help? They probably won't say anything to you. "

Xu Chu glanced at Liu Tian.

Liu Tian said to him, " All the mages on our side are dead, and there are very few ranged ones . Anyway, you have good equipment, so it's better to fight casually than to have no one at all. "

Xu Chu didn't have much time to play the game. When he leveled up, all the thugs in the world would gather together to kill monsters for him. He would sit on a recliner on the side, eating and drinking. As for fighting, he had never participated in it. Although he was confident in his IQ, he felt that his fighting ability was just average.

Do you want to go on stage?

Xu Chu hesitated for a moment. He felt that if he chose to go on stage, he would have a bad feeling. It seemed that something he didn't want to encounter would happen ...

After hesitating for a moment, the desire to survive prevailed, and Xu Chu shook his head and said, " Forget it, I won't go. Go for it, you guys. "

Liu Tian responded with some regret.

Whether from the perspective of combat effectiveness or personal psychology, Liu Tian actually wanted Xu Chu to play.

I want to see Xu Chu get beaten up.

Very much!

Ji Xuanyi went to Jian Xi Xinjiu to discuss the six-day sniping plan. When they were almost done, they received a message saying that they could start.

After entering the venue, Ji Xuanyi stood behind Jian Xi Xin Jiu and said, " Are you not very strict in recruiting people? I heard that some people don't know each other? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said: " Hey! How can we know each other right after joining the gang? We just get to know each other while playing together. In most cases, you know me and I know him. We can recognize each other by shouting in the gang channel. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Does no one recognize the newcomers? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said: " Of course not, the person who recruited the person knows him, so he must remember his ID . But why are you asking this? "

Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything, the battle had already begun, and the Knights of Tamajanghu once again rushed towards them aggressively.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu grinned, and the horse under him raised its front hooves high: " I have been wanting to fight with the opponent for a long time! The majority of professions in our guild are knights! Oh, it's a good thing that I didn't train a knight group, otherwise a wave of hedging – no more words, let's get started! "

Jian Xixinjiu was about to rush forward when Ji Xuanyi shouted, " There's someone in your gang who looks a bit strange, he seems to be a newcomer! "

It was not known whether Jian Xi Xin Jiu heard it or not, as he had already run alone towards Liu Tian who was in the front. After a while, Ji Xuanyi received the other party's secret message.

[剑洗新酒] : It must be an illusion. When the stalemate just now came, our gang stopped accepting new members. We were afraid of trouble and didn't notify the people below.

Ji Xuanyi was stunned.

Even if we push it to the time when the guild system was just launched, it should have been almost half a month when the three major guilds were deadlocked. There were no new members in such a long time, so how could there be so many old players in Mengtanggu who didn't know him? Or was it really just a coincidence that they didn't ask anyone who knew that person?

Ji Xuanyi did not have time to think too much as the two sides had already made contact. Unlike in the mortal world, most of the players in Mengtanggu avoided the first wave of charge from Tamajanghu. Of course, there were also some who dodged in the same direction as their companions and bumped into each other, stepped on each other's feet, and were accidentally taken away, but they were only a minority.

After a wave of charges, the formation of Tamajianghu became scattered, and the players of Mengtanggu rushed forward like hungry tigers and fought with the lone Tamajianghu knights. Ji Xuanyi and his two companions' target is Liu Tian. As the commander and gang leader, he is always surrounded by seven or eight well-equipped knights protecting him. They may not win if they fight him, but it is easy for them to run away. It is not so easy to send him back to the resurrection point.

Jianxi Xinjiu had a horse with the strongest mobility. After dodging the charge, he charged towards Liutian without hesitation . Liutian knew that he could not beat Jianxi Xinjiu, so he immediately stepped aside and let the two knights protecting his flanks fight against Jianxi Xinjiu. Ji Xuanyi and the other two seized the opportunity and rushed forward! Qi Qin took advantage of Liu Tian's unpreparedness when he was dodging the sword and washed the new wine, and knocked him off his horse with a heavy blow. Before the other knights could cover him, Ji Xuanyi raised his hand and paralyzed Liu Tian on the spot. Mi Yin had already teleported behind Liu Tian and waited. With a grin, he raised his hand and activated the skill Steal Kill . At the same time, he showed up.

Ji Xuanyi knew Mi Yin's techniques . If he carried out an assassination under such circumstances, Liu Tian would be dead for sure.

Just when Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to see whether Mi Yin succeeded and was about to turn around to help Qi Qin deal with the remaining knights, he discovered that Mi Yin was not the only one behind Liu Tian.

To be precise, another assassin appeared behind Mi Yin.

The assassin had a creepy smile on his face. He raised the dagger in his hand high and stabbed towards Mi Yin's back!

Ji Xuanyi's pupils suddenly shrank, and he shouted: " Mi Yin! Behind me! "

However, the assassin was very fast, and when Ji Xuanyi shouted, his attack had already landed on Mi Yin! Mi Yin's combat reflex made him turn around immediately and stab the assassin back!

However, the assassin was a master. He predicted Mi Yin's movements in an instant. Before Mi Yin's dagger could touch him, he teleported to Mi Yin's front and swung the dagger quickly without hesitation, attacking five or six times in a row.

Although it was a frontal attack with no back-attack bonus, Mi Yin was just a fragile assassin after all. Ji Xuanyi only had time to give him a useless blessing before his health bar was reduced to the bottom and he turned into a streak of white light and flew back to the resurrection point.

Before Mi Yin's health bar reached the bottom, the assassin laughed in his ear and said, " Awesome, Boss Mi Yin. Didn't you have a great time chasing me last time? Why did you die this time? Hehehe! "

Mi Yin's eyes widened and she instantly recognized the man's identity. However, before she could warn Ji Xuanyi, she had no choice but to return to the resurrection point.

Jian Xi Xinjiu was busy with the knights and had no idea what was going on. However, Qi Qin saw Mi Yin being attacked and was shocked. He immediately shook off the knights and ran to Ji Xuanyi.

Qi Qin's actions were correct. After killing Mi Yin, the assassin was put on CD by Ji Xuanyi at the moment of invisibility . The effect of forced invisibility during the battle was reduced from two seconds to less than one second, but his speed allowed him to easily approach Ji Xuanyi. When he was about to kill Ji Xuanyi again, Qi Qin arrived, blocked his attack with his guard, and with a wave of his hand, knocked him away.

Qi Qin protected Ji Xuanyi and asked nervously: " Are you okay? "

 " It's okay. " Ji Xuanyi replied casually, looking up at the assassin angrily.

After being knocked out by Qi Qin, the assassin rolled on the ground. Realizing that he was no match for Qi Qin, he looked at Qi Qin hatefully, then ran quickly into the crowd and disappeared. Ji Xuanyi's chat bar flashed, and only then did he receive Mi Yin's private message.

[Miyin] : The one who attacked me was the one I met at the Mengtanggu gathering point before! I remembered, he was that bastard! The last time I met him, he had half of his face covered, and I only remembered his eyes, so I felt that he looked familiar, but I couldn't remember where he was no matter what!

[Miyin] : Ahhhhhh, I'm so angry! I should have recognized it! The Mengtanggu badge on him is thinner than other people's badges! It must be fake! Why didn't I recognize it!

[Miyin] : I've dropped to level 42, and I have lost all my skills! Xuan Xiaoyi! Help me get revenge!!!

Ji Xuanyi had never expected that the man was actually the leader of the Wanzhi Gang, Wan Ge Nai Zhi, whom they had tried so hard to deal with! How could that man appear here? Did the

Daming Jianghu really form an alliance with Wan Zhi? The so-called round-robin duel was just a cover, and they were actually planning to catch them all in one fell swoop? !

That's not right! If that was really the case, regardless of whether Liu Tian's acting skills were up to par, he believed that Wan Ge Naizhi would definitely not be a person with concerns. Why would they go to the trouble of fighting in the wild? They must have started the battle directly in the city!

What on earth is going on?!

Liu Tian had been standing still, and had no idea what was happening behind him. He also didn't see clearly what Wan Ge Naizhi did afterwards. He only knew that Ji Xuanyi's attempt to finish him off after he controlled him failed for some reason. As soon as he came out of the paralyzed state, he immediately climbed back onto his horse in a hurry, as if he had escaped from death.

Qi Qin giving up the attack was a good thing for the knights. The knights around Liu Tian immediately returned to his side. Ji Xuanyi took a step forward, suppressed his anger, and asked loudly: " Didn't Damn Jianghu say that he would not cooperate with Wan Zhi?! Liu Tian, what did you do? "

Liu Tian was stunned and almost didn't react. He thought to himself, I haven't even told you guys about repeating the game yet, but now you're spitting blood at me. He immediately shouted angrily: " What did I do?! What Wanzhi Gang! Didn't I use this excuse to scare you guys before? What nonsense are you talking about?! "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and asked, " You didn't cooperate with the Wanzhi Gang? "

" No! I'm fucking crazy! I'm working with that kind of gang! " Liu Tian just finished cursing, and suddenly froze, and said: " Why are you asking me this suddenly? "

Ji Xuanyi said with an unpleasant expression: " Wan Ge Naizhi just appeared behind you and killed Mi Yin . Someone leaked the news of the war between the three major gangs! "

Liu Tian's eyes almost popped out of his head: " What did you say?! "

" Wan Gezhi took such a big risk to appear here, he definitely didn't do it just to kill Mi Yin to vent his anger. If he wanted to sneak attack Mi Yin, there would be too many opportunities. No, no ... He did n't want to kill Mi Yin ..." Ji Xuanyi muttered for a long time, and suddenly thought of something, his face turned pale: " If he didn't know the strength of Tianxia, then he killed Mi Yin just to kill someone he felt was a threat! He has another step! "

Liu Tian was shocked and shouted: " What do you mean! "

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyes to look at him and said in a deep voice: " If I'm not mistaken, you want to wipe out the three major gangs here! "

Ji Xuanyi's guess was really scary, and Liu Tian had never really seen Wan'er's grandmother, so of course he couldn't recognize whether the person who appeared just now was him. Just before he didn't know whether to believe Ji Xuanyi, a large group of assassins suddenly appeared out of thin air on the battlefield within his sight. The group of assassins broke out of their invisible state and attacked the people from Mengtanggu and Tamajui indiscriminately. Many people had been ambushed in the stalemate battle and turned into white light and flew away.

Even though he was not sure just now, Liu Tian now understood that what Ji Xuanyi said was true, and immediately shouted: " Stop! Stop!!! The Wanzhi Gang is attacking us! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was close to the scene and heard Liu Tian's words first, but he did not react to what they meant. He thought it was a way for Tamaju Jianghu to distract him, so he did not stop. However, in fact, most of the Mengtanggu players who heard this sentence had the same reaction. Although the people of Tamaju Jianghu knew that what Liu Tian shouted was not a trap, they could not stop fighting because of the attack from Mengtanggu.

Ji Xuanyi whispered, " He saw this clearly. At the final moment that determines success or failure, no matter which side says this, it will be regarded as a deception. The chaos caused by the battle cannot be stopped so easily. "

Qi Qin also realized what had happened from Ji Xuanyi's conversation with Liu Tian, and immediately shouted, " Sword Washing New Wine! Stop! The Wanzhi Gang is attacking us! " Although he had joked before whether Qi Qin had accepted Xu Chu's money, Qi Qin's words were definitely more credible than Liu Tian's. Jian Xi Xin Jiu stopped immediately and found that the two knights who had been fighting with him did not attack him after he stopped. He immediately realized that Liu Tian was telling the truth.

There was no time to react. Jianxi Xinjiu and Liutian opened the chat panel almost at the same time and notified the ceasefire in the guild channel.

However, before they could even send their words out, they and Ji Xuanyi received a secret message from the resurrection point.

Everyone at the resurrection point dropped a level, and most of them lost their new level 43 skills, causing their combat effectiveness to be damaged. The large force of the Wanzhi Gang took this opportunity to block everyone inside the resurrection point!

Ji Xuanyi's guess was correct, the Wanzhi Gang was indeed planning to wipe out the three major gangs in one fell swoop!

They received news that the three major gangs would arrange a battle outside the city, and they also knew that the nearest resurrection point was more than an hour away from the battlefield. They even knew the detailed rules that participants could not rejoin after death.

So they deliberately started the second battle. Chenshi was almost wiped out, Tamajhu was seriously injured, and Mengtanggu was eager to win, so they intervened when everything was in chaos.

Because dead players cannot come back, some players will disperse immediately after returning to the resurrection point. Only a small number of gang diehards will stay at the resurrection point. Although the quality of the members of the Wanzhi Gang itself is uneven, it is still enough to defeat those players who stay at the resurrection point, have lost their skills after dying once, and have no command over a group of scattered players!

The main force blocked those who had died once at the resurrection point, while the second force with a smaller number of people took advantage of the chaotic battlefield to collect heads. To be on the safe side, Wan Ge Naizhi even went on the battlefield personally and sent Mi Yin, who might be a hidden danger, back to the resurrection point.

If Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had not been present, by the time the people on the battlefield realized that something was wrong and that there were other enemies , more than half of them would have been killed or injured in the fighting, and there would be no way to save the situation. The

people at the resurrection point would have been almost all dead and returned to level 20 or 30. Even if the three major gangs wanted to mobilize the people who had been dispersed before at this time, it would be too late!

According to Wan Ge Naizhi's idea, the three major gangs at this time were basically powerless to resist. It would only take him a week to completely wipe out the power of the three major gangs in Fanxing City!

The one who will eventually occupy the Star City is their Wanzhi Gang!

Unfortunately, this was just his idea.

Because before the first battle began, the three gangs had to take roll calls, including the one he planned to infiltrate, Meng Tanggu, who recruited the most chaotic people.

So he kept hiding in the dark and spying on Meng Tanggu's team looking for an opportunity. It was not until the end of the first battle that he hid himself and squeezed into the team without anyone noticing.

Little did he know that it was because he missed the first battle that he missed out on two of the most important pieces of information.

One is that the person who posed the greatest threat to them on the field was not Mi Yin, but Qi Qin who suddenly appeared.

The second is that the commander of the mortal world, Xiaoxiao Yuxia, also returned to the resurrection point.

The battle between Meng Tanggu and Tamajanggu on the field had stopped due to the emergency notice from the two gang leaders. Many players who had been stabbing each other before stood back to back, guarding against possible assassins from the Wanzhi Gang.

At the resurrection point, Xiaoxiao Yuxia's fussy and agitating personality not only made him stay at the resurrection point, but also kept all the mortal players and most of the players from Mengtanggu and Tamaijianghu who had returned to the resurrection point.

Now in the resurrection point, there is not only a group of disorganized and confused players, but a huge team that is still alive and can fight!

Ji Xuanyi looked down at his chat channel.

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : Hahahaha, I was planning to keep the gang members here for a meeting, to stir up some emotions, so that even if we lose, they will be reluctant to leave this world! By the way, I also wanted to pull a few people from Mengtanggu and Tamaijianghu over! I didn't expect to be so lucky!

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help laughing: " With so many people in Wanzhi, can they hold on? "

After a while, Xiaoxiao Yuxia sent a message.

[Rain falls] : Steady !

Chapter 70

Many people on the field returned to the resurrection point because of the first wave of sneak attacks by the Wanzhi Gang . After quickly reacting , the members of Tamajhu and Mengtanggu immediately united and began to counterattack Wanzhi's sneak attacks.

Fortunately, Wanzhi is less particular about recruiting people than Mengtanggu . Not only do the people who join the gang have bad character, but their strength also varies a lot . They are simply a bunch of rabble . In addition, because of the needs of the operation , Wan's grandmother branch only brought single-professional assassin players , and their strength is even more watered down . They are okay at sneak attacks , but rarely have a chance of winning in head-on combat . After Mengtanggu and Tamajanggu lost manpower in the first wave , they quickly stabilized the chaotic situation.

All the people from the Wanzhi Gang are assassins . The most disgusting thing about the assassin profession is that even if he can't kill you, it is difficult for you to find a chance to kill him . Almost all of their skills can be used to escape.

After clearing out a wave of relatively weak assassins, the remaining people were more or less powerful . Although Meng Tanggu and Tamajanghu did not have as many people as they had because of the priest , the high mobility and high concealment of the Wanzhi Gang also made them difficult to kill , and the two sides were deadlocked for a while.

Liu Tian and his knights did not stand back to back like the other players . Assassins did not pose much of a threat to the knights on horseback. It was not just a matter of speed , but their preferred attack direction happened to be the direction that the knights' most powerful skills could defend against . Furthermore, it was difficult for assassins to reach the knights on horseback .

Liu Tian asked his men to disperse and help those players whose configurations made it difficult for them to resist the assassin profession, but he himself frowned and ran out of the field without saying a word.

In this situation, Jian Xi Xinjiu was about to find him to discuss what to do next, but when he saw the other party riding away, he had no choice but to ride his horse and walk to Ji Xuanyi's side, helping Qi Qin block the empty space on the other side of Ji Xuanyi.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu complained: " What is this guy doing? I just stopped a little late, but now it's already so late, why is he still throwing a tantrum? "

" He's not in a bad mood, " Ji Xuanyi said, " There's another person who was left alone outside the venue. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was stunned, and immediately remembered that Xu Chu, the deputy leader and the biggest local tyrant of Tamama Jianghu, had been staying alone on the sidelines since the war started!

No wonder Liu Tian was so anxious. If Xu Chu died like this, he would be unhappy and feel that Jianghu was useless. He would kick them away and Liu Tian would no longer be the gang leader.

But that was Liu Tian's own business, and Ji Xuanyi didn't care much about it.

The danger on the battlefield should be gone now, but Ji Xuanyi didn't know the situation at the resurrection point. While the situation was still stable , Ji Xuanyi opened the chat bar and sent a message to Xiao Xiao Yuxia: " We have held our ground, so we shouldn't lose too many people. What's the situation on your side? "

It took a long time for Xiaoxiao to find time to reply.

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : Not bad!

In fact, the situation at the resurrection point was not as good as imagined. Although there were nearly two hundred players, they were from different guilds after all, and it took a lot of effort to appease them under the rain.

Apart from their bad behavior, the most famous thing about the Wanzhi Gang is probably their number. Wanzhi brought nearly a hundred people to the battlefield, and there were more than two hundred people surrounding the resurrection point, most of them were archers and assassins, followed by priests, and other professions were only scattered among them.

One side is a mixed bag , the other side is difficult to command, and when the two sides face off, it is hard to say who will win.

The location of the resurrection point was not empty, and there was no problem of clipping through the model. Four hundred people were crowded in it, and the people who were handing out water next to the resurrection point were squeezed against the wall.

In addition to commanding the players of Chensi in the guild channel, Xiaoxiao Yuxia could only yell at the players of Mengtanggu and Tamajianghu. Although the players of Chensi, who had the largest number of players, were very cooperative and as quiet as chickens, the shouting and cursing of the Wanzhi Gang also made the scene chaotic. Xiaoxiao Yuxia almost suffocated from shouting.

After finally organizing a resistance formation, the Wanzhi Gang also launched an offensive. Due to space issues, the assassin has no way to insert into the resurrection point to attack, so the opponent has to let all the archers and sporadic mages carry out long-range attacks on the players at the resurrection point.

At this time we have to thank Mi Yin. He sent half of the priest group from Tamajianghu to the resurrection point, which came in handy at this moment. Together with the priests from Chensi and Mengtanggu, they managed to withstand this wave with their healing power. However, there were also some squishy players among them who almost dropped another level. Xiaoxiao Yuxia knew that level was the combat effectiveness now, and was afraid that they would fall out of level 40, so he quickly asked the squishy players to move back.

However, before the formation was completely changed, another wave of people appeared at the resurrection point.

The first wave of people that appeared before the resurrection point were the players from Mengtanggu and Tamajianghu who were ambushed by the Wanzhi Gang. After that, the people from the Wanzhi Gang immediately appeared and started the attack. However, the other group of people that appeared now were the rookie assassins who were sent back from the battlefield of the Wanzhi Gang.

Of course, Wan Ge Naizhi knew the level of his men, and he also knew that even in the chaos, there would be assassins who would be sent back to the resurrection point, which was also part of his plan.

Even if the players at the resurrection point managed to barely form a team in a critical moment, the assassins from the Wanzhi Gang who suddenly appeared at the resurrection point behind them could help the Wanzhi Gang's large force quickly break up the fragile alliance of the players at the resurrection point.

But what he didn't expect was that Xiaoxiao Yuxia, this lunatic, actually left two hundred people at the resurrection point just by talking!

After dropping a level, the invisibility was definitely gone. When those assassins returned to the resurrection point, their first reaction was to teleport. However, before they could even raise their hands, they were squeezed like a sardine can by the team led by Xiao Xiao Yuxia. They couldn't even move, let alone cooperate with the troops in front to attack.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was a swordsman, standing at the front, and he didn't even know that a wave of cans suddenly appeared behind him ... bah, a wave of assassins. It was the worldly players behind him who told him about it in the guild channel.

After knowing the number of those assassins, Xiaoxiao Yuxia immediately realized that the situation on Ji Xuanyi's side must be stable , and he immediately ordered everyone to concentrate on resisting the pressure in front, and the ranged DPS should focus their output on the Wanzhi personnel in the resurrection point to deal with those assassins first!

The assassins were squeezed and unable to move. They were all weak and fragile. How could they resist the attacks of so many players? For a moment, the resurrection point was filled with white light. The Wanzhi Gang assassins trapped in it were often killed just after they opened their eyes and immediately lost another level. There was nothing they could do. After they were resurrected, their health could not be fully restored. They were also squeezed against the wall! The props used to restore the health of the players at the resurrection point were scattered all over the floor. There was no dignity at all!

This rate of level dropping is really unbearable. After all, everyone has worked hard to train from the Novice Village, and every level has its own pains.

Some players of the Wanzhi Gang logged off immediately when they saw that the situation was not good. Others were slow to react and were reincarnated twenty levels before they could even log off. They screamed and wanted to fight with the players in the resurrection point, but were grabbed by the players with their hands, legs, and hair, and thrown out of the crowd like goods on an assembly line. After returning to the space occupied by the Wanzhi Gang, they were still despised.

The entire resurrection point was in chaos, but the only thing that was known was that the Wanzhi Gang's plan to kill all the people from the three major gangs would never be realized.

Of course, Wan Ge Naizhi, who was on the battlefield far outside the city, also received the news from his subordinates. He did not expect that the originally perfect plan would have such a big flaw. His face suddenly turned pale, and he looked crazy.

It's no wonder that he would go crazy. If the plan to sneak attack the three major gangs fails, what he will face is a counterattack launched by the three major gangs. Even if the Wanzhi Gang has no stronghold and its members are scattered throughout the entire Fanxing City, with the combined manpower of the three major gangs, they can use a carpet search to catch all the members of the Wanzhi Gang and make sure that there will be no Wanzhi gang in Fanxing City anymore.

And now this barely maintained stalemate will be ruthlessly broken when all the men from the three major gangs who have not yet come online are summoned. It can be said that the Wanzhi Gang is almost finished.

Wan Ge Naizhi has never appeared on the battlefield. After leaving the battle, he has remained invisible.

He is strong enough to send Mi Yin back to the resurrection point directly after a successful sneak attack. Facing those ordinary Mengtanggu and Tamajujianghu players, he is also equivalent to a killing weapon. Most of the defenses are useless to him, but he did not go to harvest the heads of those players, but hid in the dark.

Ji Xuanyi knew that a man like Wan Ge Naizhi would never be afraid of death. There were only two possibilities for his not showing up. One was that he wanted to preserve his strength, and the other was for greater gains.

Ji Xuanyi prefers the latter.

Since Wan Ge Naizhi was able to take the lead and attack Mi Yin in the chaos, he positioned himself to deal with masters and would not risk exposing himself because of other ordinary players. His target must be Liu Tian, Jian Xi Xin Jiu – and now it also includes Ji Xuanyi, Qi Qin, Xu Chu and others.

Ji Xuanyi felt that his current situation should be relatively safe. No matter whether it was Qi Qin or Jian Xi Xinjiu, Wan Ge Naizhi would have a hard time against any of them. The best person to attack now should be Xu Chu, and also Liu Tian, who was a knight but had average strength and was alone.

Ji Xuanyi looked at Jian Xixinjiu and said, " Let's chat in secret for six days. What's going on with him? "

The place where Xu Chu was standing was at the gathering point of Tamajyuhu on the other side. It was a bit far from here and he couldn't see what was going on at all.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu also knew that now was not the time to worry about gang disputes, so he quickly sent a private message to Liu Tian. After a while, Liu Tian replied that he had received a call from Xu Chu, and did not meet Wan Ge Naizhi.

Someone from the Wanzhi Gang did see Xu Chu outside the venue, and because the opponent's equipment looked very valuable, they got an occupational disease and attacked him. However, although Xu Chu's strength was not that great, his equipment was really good. When the assassin slashed at him, Xu Chu didn't lose much blood. He just took the damage and killed the assassin while standing.

Liu Tian met Xu Chu halfway, who was running towards the center of the battlefield with his short legs. His speed was really slow, and almost all of his equipment attributes increased health and damage.

Xu Chu seemed quite happy about Wanzhi's sneak attack. Liu Tian almost thought that he was the one who leaked the news to the Wanzhi Gang. But think about it, if a rich man like Xu Chu entered Wanzhi, he would be like a sheep walking into a tiger's mouth. He would definitely be stripped of his pants by those people in the Wanzhi Gang. Unless Xu Chu was crazy, he would not cooperate with the Wanzhi Gang.

In fact, this is indeed the case. Xu Chu is very innocent. He has not colluded with Wanzhi, nor has he surrendered to the enemy Mengtanggu. He also did not expect that the Wanzhi gang would suddenly show up and want to " mediate the fight " . The reason why he was so excited was simply because he wanted to watch the fun. In Liutian's opinion, he really had a very annoying character.

If Xu Chu wasn't a rich man, he would be beaten up if he walked on the street. Liu Tian's horse could just carry one more person, so he carried Xu Chu directly back to the battlefield. After the two gangs joined forces, the balance had gradually tilted, and the people of the Wanzhi Gang could not hold on for long. This situation was really strange. Ji Xuanyi didn't believe that Wan Ge Naizhi had planned for so long, mobilized so many people, and had such a big goal, so she would just give up like that? Xu Chu had the same idea, but he was much more relaxed than Ji Xuanyi. Compared to Ji Xuanyi, who was more focused on how to deal with Wan Ge Naizhi's follow-up move, he was more curious about what Wan Ge Naizhi would do next.

But there was no rush for this kind of thing. Xu Chu jumped off Liu Tian's horse, slowly walked towards Ji Xuanyi, and said with a smile: "I know your name, Ji Xuanyi, right? What are the three characters? Let's add each other as friends? "

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin was about to lose control of his Qilin Arm! The guardian in his hand was ready to move! Jian Xi Xinjiu, who had suffered Qi Qin's revenge head-on, could see through Qi Qin's restraint at a glance. Just as he was about to say something to ease the tense atmosphere, he saw Qi Qin suddenly raise his guard and swung it towards Xu Chu!

Sword washing new wine: "=□= !!!"

Please at least hold on until you crush the Wanzhi Gang to death!!!

However, before Jian Xi Xin Jiu could even shout out this sentence, he saw Ji Xuanyi also raised his staff towards Xu Chu at the same time.

Jian Xi Xinjiu looked at Ji Xuanyi in horror, not knowing whether he really doted on Qi Qin so much or was just so ruthless towards his suitors!

Although Xu Chu was not Ji Xuanyi's pursuer.

Before Liu Tian made any move, Jian Xi Xin Jiu stretched out his gun first, subconsciously trying to block the attack of the two men. After all, for now, the alliance between Tamaju Jianghu and the other two gangs could not have internal strife.

However, before his spear could block Ji Xuanyi's staff, Qi Qin's sword had already swept past Xu Chu's face, and a figure emerged from the air behind Xu Chu.

At the same time, Ji Xuanyi's CD- added skill also hit the figure. Just when Ji Xuanyi wanted to add a five-second paralysis and cooperate with Qi Qin to send the man back to the resurrection point, Jian Xi Xinjiu's gun was too late to be retracted, and his staff was knocked off track. With just this one second left, the figure used his speed to quickly distance himself from them.

Qi Qin didn't dare to leave Ji Xuanyi behind to chase after that person, so he stood at a safe distance. It was none other than Wanzhi Gang's leader, Wan Ge Naizhi!

Even though he was clearly defeated and had just barely escaped, this person still had a smile on his face and praised: "Sword washing new wine? Great marksmanship, great cooperation, thank you!"

Jian Xixinjiu's face turned red with anger, and he couldn't help but look at Ji Xuanyi, stammering, "Well, I'm sorry, I'm a wimp."

He really didn't notice that there was someone behind Xu Chu, and seeing Qi Qin's fierce expression, he actually thought he was going for Xu Chu.

Thinking of this, he glanced at the motionless Liu Tian again and wondered why this man was not moving at all. Even if he showed a little nervousness, it would make his mistake not seem so embarrassing!

In fact, Liu Tian didn't find Wan's milk branch. He didn't try to stop Qi Qin, just because he also wanted to see Xu Chu being beaten up ...

Although Qi Qin was aiming for Wan's breast, he really wanted to smash Xu Chu's head the moment he swung the Guardian over. However, considering the overall situation, he had to hold back.

At this moment, Qi Qin was comforting himself in his heart. Xu Chu was a mage, and he couldn't get very far at this speed. He would still have enough time to deal with the Wanzhi Gang.

Ji Xuanyi, whose offensive rhythm was disrupted, had no time to get angry. He just said to Wan Ge Nai Zhi expressionlessly: " You have already lost. Gangs like the Wan Zhi Gang should not exist in the first place. Give up. "

“ He won't give up. ”

Before Wan Ge Nai Zhi could answer, Xu Chu had already answered for him. He was frightened by Qi Qin's murderous aura just now, and now he was finally a little further away from Ji Xuan. He looked at Qi Qin up and down with a strange look, and then turned to Ji Xuan and said: " Can't you see the character of this guy? Even if the fight is to the death and the Wan Zhi Gang is completely scrapped, he will not give up. "

Ji Xuanyi could of course see that Wan Ge Naizhi was the kind of person who would do anything to harm others, even if it meant harming himself. He was not afraid of failure, but was only afraid that the world would not be in chaos. Otherwise, he would not have established a gang like Wan Zhi.

He said that before just because he hoped that his grandmother could be a little more normal. He didn't know what other tricks the man in front of him had. What if it was a self-destruct skill or something else? Wouldn't that be the end of him?

The smile on Wan Ge Nai Zhi's face suddenly disappeared. He looked at Ji Xuanyi quietly and said, " Wan Zhi's gang has indeed lost. My plan was originally perfect, but there was nothing I could do about the loopholes you guys had. I admit this. "

Ji Xuanyi's expression had just eased a little when he saw Wan Ge Nai Zhi suddenly burst into laughter again and said loudly: " The Wan Zhi Gang lost, but I didn't. You guys wait and see my performance! Hehehehe ! "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, and the girl rushed towards him from the front in an instant. This was an assassin after all. Even if the horses of the two knights present were fast, it did not mean that the people on the horses were also fast. In almost an instant, the young man rushed to their vicinity!

Ji Xuanyi immediately made an evasive move, but Wan Ge Naizhi also instantly used the teleportation skill and appeared right in the middle of them.

Xu Chu shouted loudly: " Oh no! He is going to self-destruct! "

The skill of self-destruction has not yet appeared in the game "Domain", but since Xu Chu said this, it proves that he must have seen equipment or materials with such effects. With his financial resources, he might have bought them himself.

At such a close distance, any defensive actions were useless. After everyone subconsciously dodged for a moment, they immediately used their skills towards Wan Ge Naizhi, hoping to kill him before he really exploded.

They actually did it. The milk branch did not self-destruct as Xu Chu said. Instead, it turned into a white light and flew away before that.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was still in shock, and said with a pale face: " Did he say anything before he died? "

Liu Tian also said with an unpleasant expression: " He said ' thank you ' . This isn't some damn villain changing his ways before his death. Why did he say thank you? "

Ji Xuanyi was startled, and suddenly turned back to look in the direction of Star City, and shouted: " Oh no! He is not going to self-destruct! He wants to return to the resurrection point! " Xu Chu also reacted immediately. He was really judging ordinary players by his rich mentality! Not to mention whether Wan Ge Nai Zhi had the channel to get the props with self-destruct function, based on the price he bought the self-destruct props, most players like Wan Ge Nai Zhi could not afford it!

Therefore, the flawed action that Wan Ge Naizhi just made was not to self-destruct, but to use their hands to return to the resurrection point!

But what would Wan Ge Nai Zhi do when he returned to the resurrection point? Would he lead the mob of Wan Zhi Gang to try to crush Xiao Xiao Yu Xia? But he had just admitted that the Wan Zhi Gang had lost, which also proved that the Wan Zhi troops at the resurrection point really couldn't cause any trouble. Ji Xuanyi felt that Wan Ge Nai Zhi's personality would not lie about such a thing.

Ji Xuan couldn't figure it out, but no matter what, he had to contact Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Mi Yin quickly. Even if Wan Ge Naizhi had no backup plan, in order to prevent future troubles, he had to kill the other party completely at the resurrection point!

Ji Xuanyi quickly contacted Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Mi Yin, while Jianxi Xinjiu and Liutian commanded the players of Mengtanggu Tamajianghu, whose battle was about to end, to first transfer some people to Fanxing City for support.

Most of the horses that the knights of Ta Ma Jiang Hu originally used to fight against Meng Tanggu have now become means of transportation. The knights will pull the priest players who contribute the best to the battle onto their horses, so that they can get to the city faster with their short legs. For a while, all kinds of double-riding and girl-carrying postures appeared, and only some knights whose horses were carrying heavy loads were left, running towards the city alone with tears in their eyes.

Ji Xuanyi contacted Xiaoxiao Yuxia and said, " Wang Ge Naizhi has come back to life. It seems that there is a backup plan. What's the situation on your side? "

At the resurrection point, the players led by Xiao Xiao Yuxia had actually begun to push outward gradually. The situation was very good. After receiving Ji Xuanyi's secret chat, Xiao Xiao Yuxia was shocked and immediately sent a message to Mi Yin, asking him about the situation later. Mi Yin was a fragile assassin who couldn't stand in the front, nor could he effectively output in a small space. He had to go to the resurrection point in the back to take over Bai Wanzhi's assassination and maintain order. After receiving the private chat between Xiao Xiaoyuxia and

Ji Xuanyi, he immediately looked around at the resurrection point with wide eyes. After a long time, he wondered: " Didn't I see Wan Ge Naizhi's people? Could he be offline? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia asked again: " Be careful! There are so many people here, don't make mistakes! "

Mi Yin said depressoedly: " Fuck, I will never forget that face of my grandmother in my life, okay? I definitely wasn't wrong, he's just not here. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia had no choice but to report the news back to Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi frowned.

Xu Chu said, " It's easy to find out whether he has logged off the Internet or not. Aren't there people from the Wanzhi Gang here? Just ask them and you'll know. "

It doesn't matter if you don't add the gang members as friends, the online status of the gang members will be displayed in the gang channel.

Liu Tian was very responsive to Xu Chu's normal remarks. He immediately joined several other players in the Daming Jianghu to grab an assassin from the Wanzhi Gang and asked viciously, " Is your gang leader still online? "

It is estimated that there are no backbone people in the Wanzhi Gang except Wan Ge Naizhi himself. When Liu Tian asked, that person immediately said honestly: " Here, here, here! He is online! I didn't mean to come to fight you. The main reason is that if we don't come, he will kill us. We can't do anything! Guys, I was wrong. The Wanzhi Gang has lost. Let me go! "

Liu Tian was too lazy to pay attention to him. After asking him, he sent him back to the resurrection point. After all, this man must have killed someone from Meng Tanggu or Tama Jianghu to survive until now. The fight had already started, so why would he talk about letting him go? It was impossible. The red names were all monsters.

Wan Ge Naizhi did not log off, and no one could be found on Mi Yin's side. The most likely possibility was that Wan Ge Naizhi was actually level 44, and he still retained the invisibility skill after dropping one level. There was still a difference of two or three seconds between Ji Xuan sending the message and him returning to the resurrection point. He should have taken advantage of Mi Yin's inattention at that time and turned invisible as soon as he returned.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and sent another message to Xiao Xiaoyuxia, saying: " Wan Ge Naizhi is not offline, he is at the resurrection point, he should be invisible, he will not give in so easily, he must be causing trouble, you guys should pay attention over there, tell us immediately if there is any situation. "

Not long after Xiaoxiao Yuxia started, she also sent a message.

[Xiaoxiao Yuxia] : Don't worry, we are fine here, and the situation will not change now.

Ji Xuanyi felt relieved and said to the others, " Let's arrange the gang war another day. First, we need to kill the Wanzhi Gang, and then you can fight however you want. "

There is basically no need to worry about the situation on the battlefield. The biggest hidden danger, Wan Ge Naizhi, has now gone to the city. There is no point for Ji Xuanyi and the others to stay here.

Ji Xuanyi walked towards the city and said, " Let's go support the inner city first, and when this is over – what the hell, what is this?! "

Just as Ji Xuanyi took a step forward, the ground suddenly shook slightly. The two people on horseback did not react because they were a bit far from the ground , but the other three looked in the direction of Star City at the same time.

far from the Starry City , but they can still see the high city walls, which prevents them from getting lost on the wild map. But now, in addition to the city walls, they can vaguely see something taller than the city walls moving in the city.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu and Liu Tian both yelled out in shock: " What the hell! What the hell is this! " At this time, Ji Xuanyi also received a private message from Mi Yin and Xiao Xiao Yuxia, and they were using the same word.

“ What the hell!!! ”

Liu Tian shouted, " What's going on? Is this a holographic online game or Ultraman fighting monsters? Why would something so big appear in the city? "

An impossible thought came into Ji Xuanyi's mind. He quickly typed and asked Mi Yin: " What is that monster in the city? Don't tell me it was created by a bitch! "

It took a long time for Mi Yin to send the message, and Ji Xuanyi could imagine how angry the expression on the other person's face was!

[Miyin] : F*ck it!!! It was that bitch who made this flower! What the hell is this big flower! I wasn't paying attention! That bitch suddenly appeared and threw this thing out. It grew this big in just one second! F*ck!

Just as Ji Xuanyi was about to ask in detail, Xiaoxiao Yuxia sent him another message.

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : People in my guild said this thing! This big flower! It's the dungeon boss of Purple Flower City ! Is it a plot boss or a wild boss ? Why did it suddenly appear at the resurrection point of Star City?

The conclusion drawn from the two people's intelligence was simply unbelievable to Ji Xuanyi. How could a little girl summon the evil god boss of Zihua City , and it was so big?! Is this a joke?!

Just like what Ji Xuanyi said at the beginning, there are no protagonists in online games. Apart from those in the settings, every player is just a passerby, doing the same tasks and experiencing exactly the same plot. Even if some people have adventures, they are just data that have been set long ago, and the reward items will not make you surpass players of the same level by much.

But what Wan Ge Naizhi has created now has exceeded this scope. The evil boss from Zihua City should never appear here. At least one player can never influence the development of the entire game, nor does he have the ability to trigger a large-scale game plot that affects the entire main city.

the boss who was supposed to appear in the plot now appears in Starry City.

Ji Xuan's face turned pale and he asked, " What's the situation in the city now? "

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : It's too chaotic!!! That flower appeared from the resurrection point. More than 400 people crowded together here were crushed to death in an instant. I ran slowly and died twice. Now I'm only level 40. Damn! The people who resurrected at the resurrection point are almost piled up into a mountain. Now the monster is moving out. Players and people on the

road are all dead. Fortunately, the walls and buildings of Star City are very strong and have not been knocked down!

Ji Xuan was shocked and asked: " What did you say?! He died too?! "

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : Yes! A lot of people died! They haven't refreshed yet, I don't know if they will refresh later!

The fact that Lian died can only prove one thing, that everything they are experiencing is indeed part of the plot!

Ji Xuanyi just wanted to say, this game is too fucking messed up! The game plot is actually handed over to the players! And it's in the hands of a single player! Is he crazy!

Just as Ji Xuanyi thought, not long after this boss appeared, the players of Star City reacted. They went offline one after another, flooded the game forums and official websites, and countless people frantically contacted the game customer service and GM , but they only got one answer.

This is a normal gaming experience. What they are experiencing is the plot that should have happened, but the triggering conditions are different from other online games.

What a fucking normal gaming experience!

The resurrection point where the three major guilds gathered was not far from the entrance to Star City. Many new players were crushed to death by the monster as soon as they entered the city gate!

But since the official has already responded in this way and the attitude is very firm, players can only bite the bullet and climb back into the game besides complaining.

Since it is a plot, it means that if no one intervenes, this boss will continue to exist and the entire Starry City will be destroyed by it sooner or later .

In order to protect their main city, players can only roll up their sleeves and do it themselves! Countless big and small gangs as well as individual people were passing on the news to each other, and players scattered throughout Star City began to rush to the area where the boss appeared.

This is a battle that belongs only to the players of Star City. In the absence of map interconnection, they cannot even expect reinforcements from players of other main cities. They can only gather everyone and fight with all their might!

Xu Chu frowned for the first time. He looked at the still unaware Star City from afar and said in a deep voice, " There is a penalty of losing levels upon death in this game. If everyone's levels drop to the point where they can no longer cause damage to this thing before defeating it ..."

" Starry City is finished, " Ji Xuanyi said, " The good news is that the maps are not interconnected. This monster will most likely disappear after destroying Starry City and all the players in Starry City, leaving us with the ruins of a main city and a group of players who died back to level 20, instead of running out along the main road and ravaging the entire Domain . " Xu Chu's mouth twitched and he said, " I think the authorities are sick. "

" I think so too, " Ji Xuanyi said, then he suddenly sighed and said, " But I have to say that players will be unprecedently united in this situation, and the sense of immersion will be the strongest they have ever experienced in a game. For the officials, it is worth it no matter how much criticism they receive after the incident is over. "

Xu Chu said: " What if things go wrong? What if Star City is really destroyed? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " The authorities will do their best to maintain the middle point between the sense of immersion and the sense of frustration, so there must be a correct way to defeat this monster, it is in the city, and it must be very obvious. As long as we find this method, we will not lose! "

" You're right, " Xu Chu took a deep breath and said, " But even so, this official is so damn bold! "

Ji Xuan smiled and said, " Don't be afraid. After all, this is the only holographic game. Are you afraid that there will be no players? "

Xu Chu wanted to say something else, but Qi Qin, who had been listening to the two people's question and answer and singing in unison, interrupted with a grievance, " I don't understand what the official opinion is, but I still think that Wan's milk branch is too hateful. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was very upset and said, " Now we are not worried about the issue of milk branches. What should we do now? You said there is a correct way to fight monsters. What is it? "

At this time, Ji Xuanyi received a private message from Xiao Xiaoyuxia. The players in the city had organized an orderly resistance. The commanders and gang leaders also added each other as friends and started to exchange information. However, the monster had too much health and the current resistance was minimal. But the good news was that more players were coming, and many players who were not online were called online. Even QQ was attacking the monster. If it kept going like this, there was still hope that the monster could be killed before everyone died and returned to level 20. I just didn't know if the buildings in Fanxing City could be saved.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said that if the official allowed the players to rebuild the Starry City by themselves after it was destroyed, he would definitely send knives to the official!

Logically speaking, the official of this kind of online game should not allow players to build buildings, but this is the official of "Domain" after all, and monsters with the power of nuclear bombs are handed over to the players. It is really hard to say whether the players will be allowed to repair the damage.

The city was barely stable , and Ji Xuanyi was relieved. He said to Jian Xixinjiu, " I don't know what the correct way to fight monsters is, but there is one person ... no, there is one person who must know. "

Qi Qin caught up with the topic this time, his eyes lit up, and he said, " August?! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu and Liu Tian were not able to react for a moment to who August was. Xu Chu said, " The great magician in the Mage Tower? Doesn't he usually ignore people? Are you sure it will help to ask him? "

Of course it is useful. I went to say hello to him at noon today!

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Under the current circumstances, August will definitely accept the players' requests for help. Starry City is not just the players' Starry City. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said: " Then let's go to the Mage Tower quickly! The boss is still wandering around the outskirts of Star City, so we should still have time! "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " It's too far to walk or ride a horse. I have another way. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was stunned and asked, " What method? "

" Just like that little girl, " Ji Xuanyi said, " She went back to die. "

Chapter 71

Jian Xi Xinjiu was stunned for a moment , opened his mouth to say something, but didn't say anything.

Dying and returning to the resurrection point is indeed the fastest way to move , and now is not the time to worry about losing levels.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu thought for a moment, then immediately dismounted and said, " Let's hurry up. " The five people disbanded their team . Ji Xuanyi looked up at Xu Chu and said, " Add your friends . We will split up later. "

Xu Chu glanced at Qi Qin slowly and smiled at him.

Qi Qin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi also looked at the two of them and said, " Tianxia , I'll leave the task of sending Xuchu and Liutian back to the resurrection point to you. "

" Okay!!! " Qi Qin agreed with great joy and happiness.

Xu Chu: "..."

But soon Qi Qin stopped laughing . Ji Xuan said, " Xu Chu and Liu Tian will be in one group . Didn't you have the Thunderbolt Formation before? Reorganize and go to the front battlefield to provide support. Jian Xi Xin Jiu and I will be in one group . We will go to the Mage Tower to find August. If anything happens, quickly exchange information between the two sides. "

Qi Qin was stunned and said, " What about me? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " You will be in a group by yourself. Both routes require speed. Liu Tian and Jian Xi Xin Jiu both have double horses , which will allow Xu Chu and I to move faster. "

As a swordsman , Qi Qin only has two legs . Even if he is a swordsman with increased speed, it won't change anything ...

Qi Qin was completely depressed. He looked at Jian Xixinjiu weakly and said, " Is it really impossible to carry three people? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was full of black lines on his head: " Boss, this is a horse, not an elephant. When the elephant mount is released in the game, I will definitely carry you two. "

Qi Qin: "..."

Jian Xi Xin Jiu raised his hands and said, " Please rest assured, I will never touch a hair of Ji Xuanyi! "

Ji Xuan couldn't stand it anymore and said, " It's settled. Tianxia, you send Xuchu and Liutian back to the living point. Jianxi Xinjiu, you kill me first, and then Tianxia, you kill Jianxi Xinjiu. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said in horror: " I'm going to kill you? That's not good, right? "

After saying this, he kept glancing at Qi Qin, and the words " I'm afraid of retaliation from this guy " were almost written on his face.

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Now, immediately, right away. "

Ji Xuanyi's attitude is very clear. If it drags on, he will really let Qi Qin " retaliate " against Jian Xi Xinjiu!

There were wolves in front and tigers behind Jian Xixinjiu, so he had no choice but to raise his spear against Ji Xuanyi.

When Ji Xuan opened his eyes, he found himself at the resurrection point which was in a mess. Compared to the vague shadow seen outside the city, at this place, one can more intuitively feel the size and terrifyingness of this BOSS . Its height is definitely over 100 meters. Ji Xuanyi can see the contrast between it and the city wall of Fanxing City not far away . The city wall that was obviously tall and majestic when he first saw it now looks much shorter.

Fortunately, the BOSS had left the resurrection point and walked a little outside during the time that Ji Xuanyi and the others were figuring out what had happened, so the place where Ji Xuanyi was was still relatively safe. However, many players who were resisting the BOSS turned into white light and appeared at the resurrection point, so the resurrection point seemed a little crowded at the moment.

Ji Xuanyi found Jian Xixinjiu with great difficulty, and squeezed out of the crowd with him to a slightly open place.

However, this slightly empty place probably wouldn't last long. Ji Xuan could see with his naked eyes that on the road leading to the inner city, countless players were rushing towards the boss

Jian Xi Xin Jiu blew a loud whistle, and his white horse immediately ran over from a hidden street – obviously, the distance the horse had traveled from outside the city was very considerably omitted by the system.

Jian Xi Xinjiu mounted his horse and pulled Ji Xuanyi behind him, saying, " Remember to tell the world that I was the one sitting in the front and I didn't take advantage of you! "

Ji Xuan expressionlessly stabbed Jian Xi Xin Jiu's back with the tip of his staff, causing him to scream: " Shut up and leave! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu felt that he must have been blind to find Ji Xuanyi cute ...

Jian Xi Xinjiu shook the reins and the horse under him immediately started running.

Ji Xuanyi said: " Let's go to the traffic point first to see if it's still there. "

In fact, he didn't need to say it, Jian Xi Xin Jiu also planned this. The carriage at the transportation point has a system bonus. In addition to the fixed coordinates, its speed is actually faster than the player riding a horse himself. Ji Xuanyi and he were in a group not only because there was no transportation point in the inner city, but also in order to speed up when looking for transportation points.

However, the transportation points closest to the resurrection point are all empty. There is nothing that can be done about it. After all, these transportation points are very close to the battlefield, and it is impossible to allow a monster to do whatever it wants in Star City.

They had no choice but to continue running towards the inner city, and finally met someone who was still holding his post at the fifth traffic point.

Ji Xuanyi breathed a sigh of relief, immediately rented the fastest carriage, and rushed to the inner city with Jian Xi and the new wine.

Jian Xixinjiu took a look at the scene outside the car and couldn't help but sigh: " There are so many people. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Yes, all the players who can go online in Star City are probably out. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said: " How strange! This will lead to a downgrade. Aren't they afraid of death? " Ji Xuanyi looked outside and said, " Who knows? Maybe they want to join in the fun, maybe they are going for the rewards that may appear after the game, or maybe they are suffering from a second-year syndrome ... After all, a holographic online game is a holographic online game, and the sense of immersion is too strong. Probably no one can leave this city and those in the city alone. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was about to say something when Ji Xuanyi looked at him and said, " Aren't we the same? Whether it's for the players or for this city. "

Ji Xuanyi was right. This group of people who were originally outside the city didn't need to rush over. After all, the BOSS in the city would not go out. Strictly speaking, it posed no threat to them. They only needed to log off and wait for the people online to finish the fight. However, they had now run into the city and even lost a level for this.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu murmured, " I can't back down at this point. It would be like being a deserter. " The virtual world will magnify the players' emotions, and this feeling is the same. If Jian Xi Xin Jiu was not in the carriage now, but was fighting on the front line with thousands of players who were fighting bravely like Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and the others, he would probably understand. The carriage suddenly became quiet. Jian Xixinjiu and Ji Xuanyi were looking at the crowd outside the carriage running in the opposite direction of them.

Before this, they had never imagined that there would be so many players in Star City. The carriage arrived at the transportation point outside the inner city.

After getting off the car, Jian Xixinjiu walked quickly towards the inner city while whistling to call his mount. After pulling Ji Xuanyi onto the horse, he said with full fighting spirit: " Hold on to me, I'm going to speed up! "

Ji Xuanyi grabbed the light armor on his waist and said, " How long will it take to get there? "

 " Fifteen minutes is enough! "

Jian Xi Xinjiu's horse rushed out like an arrow, and Ji Xuanyi was almost thrown off the horse. It seemed that Jian Xi Xinjiu took good care of him when he took him to find a transportation point. But now Jian Xi Xin Jiu suddenly became excited and had no other thoughts. He was running on the road at lightning speed. Ji Xuanyi was worried that he would have a car accident and hit other players. However, he didn't know whether it was because of the system's built-in avoidance function or Jian Xi Xin Jiu's riding skills were really superb. Along the way, let alone hitting anyone, he didn't even touch the corner of the player's clothes.

When they were about to reach the entrance of the Mage Tower, Ji Xuanyi saw at least a dozen people running towards the Mage Tower like them. It seemed that they were all players who had figured out the key point and wanted to ask August for help.

However, Jian Xi's new wine was still being washed quickly. When Ji Xuan arrived at the entrance of the Mage Tower, those players had not arrived yet.

At this time, the guards at the door of the Mage Tower had disappeared, most of them had gone to support the front line. After all, they were real guards, unlike those who had no reaction when

they were far away from the traffic points. If anything happened anywhere in Star City, these guards would definitely go to support.

However, this also means that the Mage Tower is now unguarded, and the rule of only being able to enter once a day has been broken, so all players can now go looking for August.

This is exactly what Ji Xuanyi guessed. August in the plot state will probably not be as difficult to deal with as before. He should help all the players who come to him. After all, if only people like him who have gained favorability can trigger it, what if he is offline for some reason? Then Star City is doomed.

The official wants players to experience the tense sense of immersion and the sense of accomplishment after solving the incident, leaving a deep memory of the game, but not to force players to quit the game, so this battle must have a solution, and the answer is also very obvious, after all, so many people have already figured it out.

It seems that even if he didn't come to the Mage Tower, the problem would be solved.

However, it is obvious that after completing this kind of plot, there will be city-wide rewards, and the player who finds the answer first will receive an even richer reward. Ji Xuanyi, who lost a level for this, will definitely not let go of this opportunity.

Ji Xuanyi walked in quickly and reached the first floor of the Mage Tower. Everyone there had obviously entered the plot state. Even Pusi was no longer squatting in the corner. Instead , he looked out the window into the distance anxiously, his slender fingers sliding nervously on the window. He was probably using a strange method to tell fortunes again.

The person who led the player to find August also looked worried. After seeing Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xixinjiu, he immediately came up to them and said, " Adventurer, come with me quickly. The great magician is waiting for you. "

Ji Xuanyi noticed that the way she addressed herself had changed. She was no longer a guest, or a guest of the Mage Tower, but an adventurer. In other words, her words actually applied to all players. The influence brought about by Ji Xuanyi's favorability and title temporarily disappeared due to the influence of the plot.

Ji Xuanyi followed him into the elevator and whispered, " I thought favorability would have an effect on the rewards, but it seems that doesn't happen. "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

After Ji Xuanyi thought of a solution, he no longer felt nervous at all. He was scared when the boss first appeared, but now he started thinking about the reward.

However, Jian Xi Xin Jiu couldn't help but start to guess his reward. Although he was not the leader of this mission, he did run errands, which was more or less an assist! He didn't know what reward he would get after completing it. And the city-wide reward after defeating the boss mentioned by Ji Xuanyi , could it be combined with the reward for finding August?

Before Jian Xi Xinjiu could figure out what was going on, the elevator had already stopped.

Without any guidance or further words, Ji Xuanyi immediately went into August's room, and Jian Xi Xinjiu hurriedly followed.

August, who had been sitting at the table, was now standing by the window. The small wooden window that had been tightly closed was opened. From the height of the wizard tower, he could clearly see the monsters crawling near the outside of the city.

As soon as Ji Xuan entered the room, August turned around and straightened his hunched back. Although his face was still dirty, his eyes were shining.

He looked at Ji Xuanyi with a very serious expression, which was completely different from the way he looked at Ji Xuanyi before.

This is also the influence of the plot. For him, it doesn't matter which player arrives, and favorability will not play a role for the time being. For August now, Ji Xuanyi is no different from other players. His task is just to follow the plot after the players arrive.

" I know what you want to say, " August took out a palm-sized crystal ball from his wide sleeves and held it in his hand: " The monster in the city is just a phantom of the evil god, a clone . It is not that difficult to weaken its power. "

He looked out the window at a distance , his eyes deep: " But its owner will come to find it sooner or later , just like someone was bewitched by the evil god today and released it. This is just a precursor, the real battle has not yet begun. "

Ji Xuanyi actually wanted to complain that Wan Ge Naizhi was not bewitched by anything, but simply couldn't win and wanted to drag everyone in the city to death with her.

But the plot must have an explanation. No matter what the reason is, the girl let this thing out anyway.

" Adventurers, are you willing to fight for Starry City and this continent? " August looked at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi said: " We are willing. "

August's eyes softened all of a sudden, and he even smiled kindly, looking as if he had left the plot and was back to being very fond of Ji Xuanyi: " Then, I, and all the creatures on this entire continent, will do our best to help you. "

After saying that, he threw the crystal ball in his hand out of the window. As soon as the crystal ball flew out, it exploded and turned into a large piece of sparkling dust. Under the sunlight, it emitted a dazzling light and flew quickly towards the battlefield.

August turned to Ji Xuan and said, " Go and fight. Victory will definitely belong to us! "

As soon as August finished speaking, Ji Xuanyi saw that his level suddenly returned to level 43, and even the experience bar was longer than before. There was also an extra BUFF above his head , August's blessing, which increased all attributes by 100% and lasted for two hours.

The situation of Jian Xi Xin Jiu was the same as his. In addition to a lot of experience and August's blessing, he also received another reward.

" Fuck! August has turned into a green name! " Jianxi Xinjiu exclaimed.

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment. It turned out that completing this plot would reward August's favorability. It seemed that his favorability should have increased. However, August was in the plot state now, and he didn't know if his attitude towards him would change.

Let's come back and take a look.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it, lowered his head and sent a private message to Xiao Xiaoyu: " I found August to trigger the plot dialogue, and he seems to have weakened the BOSS . Can you see if there are any changes to the boss ? "

After four or five seconds, a message came from Xiaoxiao Yuxia.

[瀟雨] : The boss's health has become lower, only one tenth of what it was before, and its damage and defense have also become lower!

[瀟雨] : There are still people coming in continuously. At this rate, we can defeat this BOSS before 7 o'clock tonight !

You know, according to the damage and health of the previous boss , Xiaoxiao Yuxia had already planned to fight a fierce battle for three days and three nights.

Speaking of which, Xiaoxiao Yuxia can be considered a great contributor this time. No matter it was a gang battle or a boss battle, he was always at the forefront, and his level dropped the most among the few people. Ji Xuanyi even thought that this guy was a little cute.

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : I guessed it was August. I wanted to go find him, but I had to give orders in the front and couldn't spare the time, so I had to let Xiaohan go. It seems that you are one step faster than him. What is the reward?

Ji Xuanyi replied: " Experience, buff , and favorability. "

[Xiaoxiaoyuxia] : buff ?

Ji Xuan said, hour-A two " buff that increases all attributes by 100% . August is still in the plot mode, so everyone should be able to ask him for this buff . If you are not in a tight spot, you can send some people to claim the buff and then go back to fight. "

Two or three seconds passed.

[Xiaoxiaoyuxia] : Got it.

The boss has been weakened. Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xi Xinjiu left August's room and rushed to the front battlefield.

When the two of them were going downstairs, they happened to run into a few other players who had finally arrived and were all stunned.

Someone asked: " Are you here to see August too? How is it? Is it useful? "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " The BOSS has been weakened. You can get a buff that doubles all your attributes if you go up now . You can notify someone you know to get it. We are going to fight monsters in the front now. "

Hearing that the boss had been weakened, everyone breathed a sigh of relief. The man said, " Thank you. You go first. We will be here soon. "

Another person clenched his fist towards Ji Xuanyi and said in a childish way: " We will protect Star City! "

Ji Xuanyi nodded, not knowing whether to laugh or cry, and said, " You guys go up, we're leaving. "

Under normal circumstances, strangers wouldn't communicate so cordially with each other, but when disaster strikes, everything is different. I think this battle will be on the forum for a long time.

When Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xi Xinjiu arrived at the edge of the main city, they discovered that the boss had shrunk. Compared to its previous height of a hundred meters, the current boss was only about four or five stories high. It no longer moved and attacked aimlessly, but stopped in one place, just like an ordinary wild boss , or a world boss , regularly launching skills and attacking players.

As long as it is not a plot like Ultraman fighting small monsters, players are still very experienced in dealing with this kind of boss . The meat shield profession stands in the front, the priest transfuses blood crazily, and other players output desperately. Almost few players die, the resurrection points are almost empty, and the boss 's blood bar is slowly decreasing. However, because too many players came, the boss was surrounded by three layers inside and outside, and Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xixinjiu couldn't squeeze in.

Ji Xuanyi didn't care, since he didn't deal any damage anyway. Jian Xi Xin Jiu was so anxious that he scratched his head and said, " What should I do? I have taken the buffs , but I can't reach the monsters! "

Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, " No wonder even though the news had spread, there were still few people going to the Mage Tower to get the buff . Are they worried that they won't be able to touch the monsters after getting it? "

This kind of boss will definitely have rewards, but I don't know the range and amount of the rewards. If only those who have dealt enough damage or touched the boss can get them, then those who haven't touched it will lose a lot!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said: " I think it's also possible that the people who wanted to get the buff couldn't squeeze out. If there was no such thing as lack of oxygen in the game, it would probably cost someone their life. "

At this point, Jian Xi Xin Jiu remembered something and asked, " What about Xu Chu and Liu Tian? And Tian Xia, how are they doing? "

He didn't need to ask, Ji Xuanyi was already in the secret chat.

After sending them back to the resurrection point, Qi Qin also asked a player from Mengtanggu who had not yet left the gang battle to help him come back to life . After hearing that Qi Qin wanted to commit suicide, the person from Mengtanggu almost thought he was a psychopath and it took him a long time to agree to help.

Qi Qin came back relatively early, and players had not yet gathered in large numbers. In addition, the boss had not been weakened at that time and its damage was terrifying. When a swordsman like Qi Qin wanted to go to the front, players consciously made way for him. tank in the front to fight monsters because of his good equipment, high health and agility . Although he really wants to come out and talk to Ji Xuanyi, he can't let go and has no way to leave.

[The best in the world] : QAQ !

Ji Xuanyi: "... Keep going, I support you mentally. "

[The best in the world] : QUQ !

Apart from translating the rather confusing voice input, he also had time to send some emoticons.

Ji Xuanyi had another private chat with Xu Chu and Liu Tian.

Xu Chu still failed to organize the magic circle again. The big magic staff was broken by Ji Xuanyi. After Xu Chu gathered the people holding the small magic staffs, he took great pains to find a repairman who was about to go to the front line. He spent a lot of money to repair the ten magic staffs.

[Xu Chu] : But everyone's levels have dropped so much that even with me, there aren't enough people to activate this staff.

Xu Chu was also level 44, but the Mage Corps was formed in a hurry, and almost all of its members were level 43. They all lost a level due to gang battles, and were killed by bosses after returning , so they were almost all only level 41 or 42.

Besides, there was not enough time at that time, and the players came too quickly. Xu Chu thought that if they delayed looking for people, they would be completely squeezed out. Not to mention fighting monsters, it would be another question whether they could reach enough.

Moreover, he was sure that Ji Xuanyi's action would work. Anyway, the boss would die, so he did not lack this output. So he decided to give up reorganizing the magic circle and occupy the position first.

It can be said to be a very original idea.

Before Ji Xuanyi finished complaining, he saw Xu Chu sent another message.

[Xu Chu] : What on earth did you do to my mage group when I wasn't there? Not only did the big staff break, but someone actually wanted to quit the mage group, saying they couldn't do it?

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He didn't expect that less than an hour later, Damn Jianghu would suddenly become a friendly party. If he had known, he wouldn't have been so ruthless when he punctured the balloon ... Xu Chu and Liu Tian were now squeezed in the middle of the front row. Liu Tian still couldn't reach the BOSS , so he could only stand beside Xu Chu and silently watch him use spells to fight monsters.

I'm very angry.

Ji Xuan looked up and saw that the boss 's health had dropped by almost one tenth. After being weakened by August, there should be no rampage stage. It is estimated that he can be defeated by just grinding at this speed.

As for this sudden BOSS battle, for Ji Xuanyi, the biggest gain is the hint of the main storyline. According to what August said, the main storyline to be experienced later is probably the invasion of the evil god, and then the whole continent unites to resist. It is estimated that there will be many more BOSSes like today , and the whole map will definitely be open by then.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was very anxious because he couldn't defeat the monster.

Ji Xuan smacked his lips and said, " I'm not needed here anyway, I'm going to log off and have a meal. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was stunned and asked quickly: " Wait a minute, you're offline now? "

" What else? " Ji Xuan said, " I don't have any output. Even if I did, would I be able to reach it? Anyway, everything has been resolved. What's wrong with having a meal? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said awkwardly: " Although this BOSS is indeed about to be defeated, don't forget Wan Zhi! "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Wange Naizhi's final trump card is here, and the three major gangs joining forces is a foregone conclusion. Whether you can completely crush the Wanzhi Gang is your business. I have already taken care of what I promised Mi Yin to take care of. "

That seems to make sense ... Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked at Ji Xuanyi in confusion.

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows: " That's it, I'm leaving. Come on, if you really want to kill the

monster, you can try throwing a javelin. Do you have any unused weapons you've replaced? "

Jian Xi Xinjiu was stunned and showed an expression of sudden enlightenment.

Ji Xuan ordered takeout as soon as he logged off. Although he said that he had taken care of all the things he needed to take care of, he still had to pay attention to the battle situation. Most of the posts in the game forum that were flooded with posts from the Star City players had sunk, leaving only three posts on the front page, one was a live broadcast of the battle situation, one was a guess about the plot, and the other was gossip about the cause of the incident.

Ji Xuanyi hesitated for a moment, then went to read the gossip post first.

The poster is a member of Meng Tanggu ... and can only be a member of Meng Tanggu. The gang management of Chenshi and Tamajianghu is very strict. In order to avoid too many people talking and leaking information, gang members can only know the general direction and situation. Specific matters are in the hands of the gang leader and management.

Mengtanggu basically shares information. After all, Jianxi Xinjiu himself doesn't know how he became the gang leader. Ji Xuanyi has never seen their gang have deputy gang leaders or managers. It is estimated that under the gang leader are the gang members.

the one who saw the entire process of Wanzhi releasing the boss .

This person is probably a die-hard fan of Jianxi Xinjiu. He first criticized the Wanzhi gang for being a cancer – which was indeed true. Then he praised Jianxi Xinjiu – Ji Xuanyi didn't know how he could finish his praise, saying that Jianxi Xinjiu was risking his life and fighting bravely on the front line for all the players in the city, blablabla ... Ji Xuanyi felt that if this game didn't have security monitoring, this person would have almost said that Jianxi Xinjiu had a high fever of 40 degrees but stayed online.

Didn't you see Ji Xuanyi, who was with Jian Xi Xin Jiu throughout the entire battle except for the first one? I don't know how this person who died and returned to the resurrection point at the beginning came up with this idea.

I really want to see what Jianxi Xinjiu thinks after seeing this post.

However, not many people cared about the Jianxi Xinjiu mentioned in the post. Most people were criticizing the Wanzhi Gang and Wan Ge Naizhi, and also criticized the officials for being crazy and letting the plot props fall into the hands of people like Wan Ge Naizhi.

However, Ji Xuanyi feels that if the rewards after defeating the boss are in place, there will not be any big problems this time except that the official is a little bold. After all, toxic players are also players. Apart from his personal stance, the rights that Wan Ge Naizhi has to the official should be no different from those of other players. Of course, this also includes getting plot props, which is also his right as a player. The official's control over such players should not be reflected here.

The next floors were all the same, but Ji Xuanyi himself hated that bitch, so he enjoyed watching them even though they were all the same old insults.

After reading the gossip posts, Ji Xuanyi opened the live broadcast post, wanting to see how things were going after he went offline. As soon as he scrolled to the bottom, he saw a screenshot.

the densely packed crowd fighting the boss , a large number of javelins appeared like a rain of arrows, falling towards the boss .

Ji Xuanyi: "..... ??? "

What did Jian Xi Xin Jiu do???

Turning the page further down, there are eight words written by the poster in tears: " Boycott the knights! Boycott the javelin! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

After Ji Xuanyi logged off, Jian Xi Xinjiu was inspired and touched the monster by throwing weapons. Feeling that he had obtained the qualification for the reward, Jian Xi Xinjiu followed Ji Xuanyi offline to eat with peace of mind.

Who knew that the other knights on the periphery saw his action, and they all abandoned their useless weapons and threw them at the boss . Of course, if they threw accurately, there would be no problem, and they could also help reduce the pressure on the front-line output. But if they threw inaccurately, it would be a big problem! The weapon did not hit the boss , but the player! Some people were stabbed in the head. Although the damage was low, the visual effect was too scary! Some timid people were kicked off the line out of fear!

However, this also gave the players in the back row an opportunity, and they squeezed into the vacant positions and started to output crazily.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi finished his meal while watching the live broadcast. When the fight was almost over and the boss only had 2% of his health left, in order to prevent some players from not being able to touch the monster and getting the reward, leaders of big gangs such as Xiaoxiao Yuxia had begun to maintain order. They asked the players who had defeated the monster to disperse or go offline first, and let the players behind touch it. Then Ji Xuanyi slowly climbed up.

Most of the crowd had dispersed, and the front was no longer so crowded. Someone kept passing on orders from inside, shouting loudly: " Is there anyone who hasn't touched it yet? Hurry up and move over here, touch it, or you'll be killed. We won't wait any longer! "

As Ji Xuan walked over, he was caught by the people on the outside. Then, the people outside pushed him and the people inside pulled him. One by one, the players who were maintaining order sent him to the boss .

As soon as Ji Xuanyi entered, he saw the rain falling. Liu Tian and Jian were washing the new wine, one on each side, both of them were anxiously shouting at the top of their voices: " Hurry up! No more waiting! "

They look like three small vendors selling things.

Ji Xuanyi walked forward and used his staff to hit the boss , knocking off three points of health. He turned back to look at Xiao Xiaoyu and said, " You haven't finished yet? "

Xiao Xiao didn't notice him until it was raining, and she almost choked, saying, " Fuck, you've already finished your meal? "

Most likely it was Jian Xi Xin Jiu who told him.

Ji Xuanyi said politely, " It's past seven o'clock. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia: "... No more waiting! Start attacking and kill the monster! "

So many people gathered here were waiting for this sentence. There were also people who came late and shouted, "Save the sword, save the sword!" But no one paid any attention to them. Within a few tens of seconds, the BOSS 's blood was emptied.

The flower-shaped boss let out a sharp scream towards the sky and turned into a large cloud of black smoke that drifted away.

The moment it disappeared, white light lit up on the players all over the city. In the scene with the largest number of people, it was so bright that no one could open their eyes.

Ji Xuanyi knew this kind of light. Every player would have this kind of light when they leveled up, but it was very faint and almost invisible. But now, for most people, it was so bright that it was no different from a light bulb.

A system announcement with huge fonts appeared in the chat channels of all players.

World Announcement: Congratulations to all Star City players for working together to successfully defeat the plot warm-up BOSS . In addition to a large amount of experience rewards associated with contributions, all Star City players will receive a random reward box, as well as compensation for this panic, a random gold coin red envelope, please go to the postman to collect it.

The whole scene was silent for a second, and then everyone started running frantically, their target: the postman!

Chapter 72

It's hard for everyone to feel that city-wide rewards are fair , especially when the boss is so difficult to beat.

If everyone gets the same reward , some people will definitely wonder why? Some people didn't even participate in the battle, so why do they get the same reward as me who lost several levels?

rewards linked to contributions are mostly to make up the levels of players who have been demoted in this battle , and then distribute experience rewards throughout the city . As we all know , basically the players who have lost the most levels in the battle are the ones who confronted the undeviated boss head-on from the beginning. In addition to DPS , contributions also include the heads given away by players, so making up the levels is a must. Secondly , there are two random rewards.

Things like experience can be calculated into a data , but materials, equipment and props cannot be calculated. They have to be all random . What you get depends entirely on luck, and luck plays a big role. As long as you don't put some junk props in the bag, players won't have too many objections.

And to be honest, it's really fun to open random packages.

All the players flocked to the nearby postman point , but unfortunately , the postman here was gone . He might have been refreshed in the previous battle . Some players stopped in confusion, while others ran to another postman point.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was standing in the middle of the team giving orders, and was nearly swept away by the rushing torrent of players. It took her a long time to say with lingering fear, " Fuck! These people are like crazy! It's just two random pack rewards ..."

After saying that, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia felt a little itchy, and added: " Let's wait until there are fewer people before going. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't respond.

Xiaoxiao looked at Ji Xuanyi under the rain. Ji Xuanyi tilted his head towards him speechlessly and said, " Liutian and Jianxi Xinjiu have already rushed out on horseback. "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

It's amazing how long your legs are!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia now also wanted to go to the messenger to queue up, but the words had already been said, and it was not easy to go back on her word, so she could only stand there with a smile on her face, looking very calm.

" Where is Xu Chu? " Ji Xuan looked around and asked.

It seemed that he hadn't seen Xu Chu since he was brought in just now. Shouldn't he be with Liu Tian?

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " Xu Chu logged off when the boss was almost defeated. As a rich man, things in real life must be much more interesting than games. "

Ji Xuan nodded, and just as he was about to say something, he heard a faint voice coming from the side: " Xuan Yi, why didn't you ask me where I went? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin appeared at some point in time and was looking at him sadly, like an abandoned young wife.

" Oh, that's right. Brother Tianxia has always been the main tank and has put in a lot of effort. Ji Xuanyi, why don't you ask him first? " Xiao Xiaoyu looked at Ji Xuanyi with an expression as if she was looking at a scumbag.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

That's enough.

Ji Xuanyi hesitated for a moment and said to Qi Qin: " I didn't look for you because I believed you would come back to me. "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, then her heart blossomed with joy. Her face flushed, and she leaned towards Ji Xuanyi softly.

Ji Xuan turned around expressionlessly, leaving his back to him, and said to Xiao Xiao Yuxia: " The city-wide rewards of course also include those people from the Wanzhi Gang. Although their levels dropped before fighting the boss , the general experience rewards are still there. You three major gangs should hurry up. "

Speaking of business, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia also became serious and said, " The three of us will have a meeting tonight to discuss it. We should have a set of rules tomorrow. In addition to the members of the Wanzhi Gang, there is also Wan Ge Naizhi. I don't know where he ran off to. He disappeared after the chaos. I don't know if he went offline or ran away. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Besides that, there are traitors in the three gangs who need to be eliminated. The reason why they were attacked by the Wanzhi Gang this time was largely due to information leaks. "

Hearing this, Xiao Xiao Yuxia's first reaction was: " It was leaked from Meng Tanggu, right? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... Has the reputation of Jian Xi Xin Jiu being unrefined spread this far ? "

Xiaoxiao laughed twice in the rain and said nothing.

Ji Xuan said: " Anyway, that's your business, I don't care. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia asked: " So are you going to queue up to get the mail now? "

Ji Xuan said: " No, there are too many people. I'll take it tomorrow. I'll finish the task in a while, and the world will go to sleep. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia: " What you said sounds a bit ..."

The gay part is gay .

Ji Xuanyi pretended not to understand and handed his hand to Qi Qin. After the other party impatiently took it, he left.

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: " Holding hands is fine ... Is this a direct admission? "

Ji Xuanyi had classes the next morning. When he went online in the afternoon, there was still a queue in front of the postman, but at least not as many people as last night. Ji Xuanyi took Qi Qin to queue for a few minutes.

The red envelopes that the system mentioned really were red envelopes. This was clearly a game with a Western fantasy background, and the agent from Country C had even prepared a thin red envelope. However, because everyone was already used to red envelopes in real life, no one felt there was anything wrong when they received them at first.

Ji Xuan looked at the people who had received red envelopes in front of him. Most of them opened them and got ten gold coins. This amount of money was not a small amount as a compensatory reward.

also people who, when they opened the red envelope, gold coins gushed out from the mouth of the red envelope like a fountain, rolling all over the ground. There must be at least thirty or fifty coins, which made other players envious . Players who had opened the red envelope sighed repeatedly, and those who had not opened it were all eager to try, thinking that they would be the next person to win the prize.

Ji Xuanyi was waiting in line when he saw his private chat channel flashing.

[泽于似水] : Xiao Ji! We came to Star City to play with you! We arrived last night, but unfortunately you were not online!

Ji Xuanyi blinked and stopped moving forward.

Qi Qin came over from behind and asked: " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuan said, " Ze Yu Sishui and the others are here. "

Qi Qin was happy to hear this. He had a good relationship with his friends in Green Forest City. " Really? When did they arrive? Where are they? "

Ji Xuanyi said, " They arrived after we logged off yesterday. They are probably in the southeast area now. They should have reported to the Mage Tower last night. Without a map, they must have found a place they are familiar with when doing a mission. "

Ji Xuanyi directly asked Ze and Yu Sishui to form a team, but was rejected.

[泽于似水] : We have accepted the team cooperation mission! We can't form a team casually before we complete it! Xiaoji, tell us the name of the place and we will ask for directions.

Ji Xuanyi then sent over his coordinates.

Qi Qin said from behind Ji Xuanyi: " Xuanyi, it's your turn to get your stuff. "

Ji Xuan looked up and saw that there was indeed no one in front of him, so he took two steps forward and said, " I'm here to get the letter. "

The postman smiled good-naturedly and said, " Do you want to take out all three? "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned. Three letters? Aren't there only two?

As soon as Ji Xuan responded, the postman took out a gift box, a red envelope, and a letter from his waist bag.

As soon as Ji Xuan saw the letter, he knew what was going on. It was a random daily task of the auction house. After successfully finding the ruby, he would be given a fragment of a designated ticket.

But why is it afternoon again ... He didn't come when he was free before, but came at this time.

Ji Xuanyi knew with his toes that the three major gangs must have something to ask him today. Whether to help or not is one thing, but Ji Xuanyi was in a bad mood and didn't want to look for anything. He felt that he might explode on the spot.

Ji Xuanyi had just left the messenger and was thinking about it when a team-up invitation popped up.

It comes from the drizzling rain.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi accepted Ruby's daily job, and at the same time rejected Xiao Xiao Yuxia as a way of venting his anger.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia tried hard to form a team but was rejected five times in a row before being accepted into the team by Ji Xuanyi.

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : Are you picking up the packages? Xiaohan and I are here to see you.

Ji Xuanyi said coldly: " Don't come. "

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : " You spent so much effort to deal with the Wanzhi Gang, and you still don't want to hear the results of the battle? "

Ji Xuanyi hesitated for a moment, but still said, " Okay. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia didn't reply and probably started walking towards this side. The last time Ji Xuanyi saw Jing Yunhan in a gang battle, this guy was still riding the inferior horse given for the daily task. After carrying Jing Yunhan, he could only carry a bag of rice at most. It was absolutely impossible for a heavily armored swordsman like Xiao Xiao Yuxia to do that. The two of them would probably have to take a car and then walk over here, so they happened to be waiting together with Ze Yu Sishui and his group.

Qi Qin also received his things and stood beside Ji Xuanyi. He curiously tore the seal of the red envelope, and a large number of gold coins immediately overflowed from the mouth of the red envelope, pouring out continuously, which scared Qi Qin. Fortunately, his hands were big and the gold coins did not fall out. However, if they continued to pour out like this, it was only a matter of time before they fell to the ground.

Qi Qin held the gold coins tremblingly. Ji Xuanyi immediately took out a bag of gold coins from his backpack and put it under his hand to catch it. Qi Qin then breathed a sigh of relief, spread his hands apart, and put the gold coins into the gap. After more than a minute, the gold coins stopped coming out of Qi Qin's red envelope.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the bulging bag of gold coins and raised his eyebrows. He heard the envious voices of a group of players nearby.

Qi Qin asked happily: " How many are there? "

Ji Xuan glanced at the other players staring at him, tiptoed slightly, leaned close to Qi Qin's ear and whispered, " One hundred. "

Qi Qin's face turned red, not because of the one hundred gold coins, but because he supported Ji Xuanyi's waist when he was standing on tiptoe just now.

After Ji Xuanyi finished speaking, he let go of his hand and said to Qi Qin: " Speaking of which, the gold coins have depreciated recently, and we don't have too much money. I plan to make some enchantments to make some money. "

Qi Qin was stunned and said, " I think it's okay. "

As soon as Ji Xuan heard this, he knew that this person had eaten very seriously at the last auction and probably didn't hear the auction bid at all.

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to explain it to him in detail. Anyway, Qi Qin didn't need to put in any effort to do the enchantment, so let him be stupid.

When Qi Qin saw Ji Xuanyi's expression, he knew that he had made up his mind, so he said no more and concentrated on opening the random box in hand.

Ji Xuanyi saw the random box this time. Just like the gold coin red envelope with a guaranteed minimum of ten gold, the lowest reward in the random reward box was also purple material . Now that life skills are not far from being launched, purple materials are not as worthless as before. However, the most rewards are still enchantments of various attributes. Many players have never seen this thing. After reading the instructions, they ran away excitedly, probably wanting to try it on their own equipment.

Qi Qin has always had good luck, and this time is no exception. After opening his box, he found another piece of black steel. Together with the piece he got from the trading house before, and the piece that he could only get from the auction wall of the trading house this Saturday, Qi Qin was only one piece of black steel away from completing his full set of equipment.

Ji Xuanyi took the black steel handed over by Qi Qin and said, " Do you want the head or the hand this time? "

Qi Qin immediately said: " I want your hand! "

After all, it is the part that holds the sword, and Qi Qin is confident that his strength will not allow him to be beaten in this game.

Well, except Ji Xuanyi's attack.

Ji Xuan put away the black steel and began to open his two random packages. The first one was a red envelope, with a guaranteed ten coins. Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows and began to open the second gift package.

This time the gift package was not a guaranteed gift, but an orange material that Ji Xuanyi had never seen before.

It was a piece of transparent crystal. The system explained the power of the crystal in a mysterious way, and finally concluded that it could awaken the souls of the dead. But it was useless. The system instructions did not tell Ji Xuanyi how to use this thing, or where to use it.

Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to put the stone away in confusion, intending to look back at the equipment manufacturing manual to see if there was any place where this stone could be used. In general, the combined benefits of the four random gift packs are quite good, which can be said to be very lucky.

Ji Xuanyi watched the postman handing the gift packages to the players one by one. After the players opened the gift packages, some were happy while others were sad. Just when he was getting a little impatient, Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jing Yunhan finally arrived, followed by Jian Xixinjiu. Ji Xuanyi saw from afar that Jian Xi Xinjiu was riding on a horse and said something to Jing Yunhan. Before Jing Yunhan could react, Xiao Xiaoyu almost beat Jian Xi Xinjiu up with his sword.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was certainly not defeated by Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, but he did not fight back. With a shake of the reins, the horse under him nimbly dodged Xiao Xiao Yu Xia's attack. Then, very proudly, it ran to Ji Xuan Yi's side with a thumping foot and a bounce.

Ji Xuan knew at a glance that this person had probably flirted with his cousin and made him angry, so he said expressionlessly: " Sooner or later , someone will break his legs. "

Jian Xixinjiu couldn't hold back his excitement and asked with a smile: " Which leg? "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him as if he were a dead man.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu: "... Yes, I'm sorry ... Will an apology be of any use now? "

When Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jing Yunhan approached, Jian Xixinjiu had been hammered by Qi Qin to the point where only bloody skin was left, and he was lying on the ground like a corpse. Jing Yunhan ran up and kicked him, then said to Ji Xuan awkwardly: " Thank you. "

He also knew that if it weren't for Ji Xuanyi and the others who accidentally destroyed the plan of the Wanzhi Gang, he and his brother would have been gang-raped and driven out of Fanxing City, let alone the mortal world.

Ji Xuanyi misheard and said, " No need. People like this deserve to be beaten. "

Jing Yunhan was stunned and said blankly: " I mean Wanzhi ..."

It's not the sword washing new wine!

Ji Xuanyi: "... Oh. "

Ji Xuanyi changed the subject somewhat awkwardly and said, " What's the situation now? Tell me. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia also ignored Jian Xi Xin Jiu. He originally wanted to step over the latter, but thinking about his weight, he might just send him back to the resurrection point, so he stepped over and said, " The city's universal experience reward is still cheap for some people in the Wanzhi Gang. It seems that the recipients of this reward are all people who are recognized by the system as being from the Starry City, including those who just left their original city last night and chose the Starry City as their main city. They have all been upgraded. "

By the way, in addition to the experience Ji Xuanyi gained in the Mage Tower yesterday, the three points of blood he hit the BOSS also added some experience for him. Combined with the

experience rewards from the whole city, Ji Xuanyi is now level 45. Because of Qi Qin's greater contribution, his level has also caught up with Ji Xuanyi, and is even much higher than him.

"Actually, those Wanzhi members who have reached level 20 are not that troublesome," Xiaoxiao Yuxia said, "After they gain experience points, they will return to level 30. The more troublesome ones are the Wanzhi members who logged off in the middle of the fight yesterday. They are almost back to level 40 or above. This morning, the people from our three gangs were running around to wipe out these guys."

"But many players in Star City know that this group of people is up to no good, and they can't wait for them to get out of Star City! When we meet members of the three major gangs, they will help us find the way!" Jing Yunhan said proudly: "The results of this morning's battle are still good! Although our strength in the world is not the strongest, our contribution can be said to be the first! The main force of the Wanzhi Gang was also blocked by us yesterday!" This guy Jing Yunhan, when he started talking about his skills, he completely forgot about the nearly one hundred other players from Mengtanggu who had joined the Tamajianghu yesterday. Jian Xi Xin Jiu recovered some of his blood and got up from the ground, wanting to say something. Jing Yun Han turned around and said to him, "Hey, we played as forwards for you yesterday. I say, why don't you give up the first position to us!"

Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked confused: "Ah?"

Ji Xuanyi now hopes that Ze Yu Sishui will come over soon and teach this little fool how to become smarter.

"Stop it, Xiaohan," Xiaoxiao Yuxia reluctantly pulled Jing Yunhan aside and said to Ji Xuan, "The Wanzhi Gang is almost scattered now, and it will be very easy to wipe them out. It will be done in a few days, but there is still a problem."

Ji Xuanyi looked at him with understanding: "What the hell?"

Xiao Xiaoyu nodded: "This is an assassin whose strength is only one level lower than Mi Yin. We are all very wary of him, worried that he will appear before ... uh ..."

Ji Xuanyi's face was expressionless, and he said, "My previous situation? Don't worry, this person can't do it with his ability."

Ji Xuanyi is not bragging. After all, Wan Naizhi can't even beat Mi Yin in a head-on battle, let alone replicate Ji Xuanyi's past deeds.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia coughed twice and said, "Anyway, we have always been concerned about this person's whereabouts. After all, he even created a plot boss, so we really need to be on guard. However, according to the intelligence brought by the Wanzhi Gang members we captured, Wan Ge Naizhi has transferred the position of gang leader to one of his subordinates and quit the gang himself, so there is no way to monitor whether he is online or not."

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything. He had already expected this. After all, the meaning of Wan Ge Naizhi's words yesterday had completely separated him from the Wanzhi Gang.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: "Now I'm not worried that he will create a Wanzhi Gang 2.0. The probability of him acting alone is relatively high. If he really wants to take revenge, he will probably target us."

Having said that, Xiaoxiao Yuxia seemed to have something to say but hesitated for a moment.

Ji Xuanyi knew what he meant, and continued, " You five are all gang leaders, with a lot of people around you, and some of your companions are knights, or you are knights yourself. In addition, except for Xuchu, the RMB mage, all of you are high-health professions, and are not very friendly to assassins. So the most convenient person for him to retaliate is me, right? "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said quickly: " We have been trying very hard to find his whereabouts, and Mi Yin also said that he would find a way to get rid of this person. "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Oh, where is Mi Yin? "

Xiao Xiaoyu's voice weakened: " Offline ..."

He also knew that Ji Xuanyi had helped but ended up getting into trouble with an assassin enemy, which was a big loss.

However, Ji Xuanyi was not really worried about this matter. To him, revenge killings were commonplace. He had seen many people like Wan Ge Naizhi and killed even more of them, so he didn't care at all.

Seeing Xiao Xiaoyu showing an apologetic look, Ji Xuanyi waved his hand and said, " It's okay, people like this can't get close to us— "

Ji Xuanyi was halfway through his words when he suddenly reached out and grabbed his shoulder. He then turned around and instantly took out a magic wand from his bag with his other hand. He paralyzed the air behind him and then used the magic wand to hit something hard. The crowd, who were originally stunned, saw the air behind Ji Xuanyi fluctuate, and immediately took out their weapons and pointed them at Ji Xuanyi's back. Even Jian Xi Xinjiu climbed up from the ground, but when the assassin showed up, it turned out to be a strange face.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was stunned and said, " Isn't this Wan Ge Nai Zhi? Could he be a hidden figure of the Wan Zhi Gang? "

Ji Xuanyi loosened his tightly clenched hand with a frown on his face. The other party suddenly put his hand on his shoulder, which made him react just now.

But now you should understand it, which assassin would put his hand on your shoulder to greet you before killing someone ? Wouldn't it be more convenient to just stab you directly?

The identity of the person who came surprised Qi Qin a little. He shouted, " Ze Yu Si Shui? "

That's right, the assassin who suddenly appeared behind Ji Xuanyi turned out to be Ze Yu Sishui who had secretly found him at some point in time!

The paralysis time was up. Ze Yu Sishui rubbed his face . He had just been hit in the face by Ji Xuanyi's staff. He looked at Ji Xuanyi with tears in his eyes and cried, " Is this how you welcome me? "

Ji Xuanyi couldn't explain it clearly at the moment, so he could only say: " Misunderstanding, I thought it was someone else. "

At this time, Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others also reacted and said, " Do you know him? "

Qi Qin nodded and said, " Friends from Green Forest City. "

At this time, two people ran out from the street corner. They were Qingfeng Bufu and Ming Shao. Qingfeng Bufu looked at Ze Yu Sishui's miserable condition and said, " I told you not to commit suicide, but you didn't listen. "

Ze Yu Sishui was angry and said: " Please stop making sarcastic remarks at this time! "

Ji Xuanyi was speechless, thinking, he was planning to let Ze Yu Sishui teach Jing Yunhan a lesson, but now it seems that Ze Yu Sishui has become a lot more naughty when he was away! It must be the fault of these two parents, Qingfeng Bufu and Ming Shao!

Ze Yu Sishui looked at Ji Xuanyi in disbelief, and said tearfully, " Someone else? In just half a month, you already have another assassin partner?! "

There really is one, isn't it Mi Yin? But she's offline now.

Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything, Jian Xi Xin Jiu asked in surprise, " Fuck, is this kid even 18 years old? A junior high school student, right? "

Ze Yu Sishui had been in Green Forest City for so long and hadn't heard this sentence for a long time. He immediately said angrily: " Bah! I'm fucking—— "

" Fifty? " Qi Qin asked curiously.

Ze Yu Si Shui: " Fifty ... fifty is a bit old, right? How about forty-five? "

Young Master Ming was speechless and said, " You are buying cabbage, and you are still bargaining? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't bother to pay attention to them and said, " Anyway, I'm over 18, otherwise I can't enter the game. "

After saying that, Ji Xuan looked at Jian Xi Xin Jiu suspiciously and said, " What do you mean? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu didn't react at first, but later he realized it and said awkwardly: " Am I such a beast in your heart? I don't like little brats, okay! "

Only then did Ji Xuanyi withdraw his gaze.

Ze Yu Sishui looked around and asked Ji Xuan, " Is this your new friend from Star City? "

Except for Ji Xuanyi who shook his head, everyone else nodded.

Ze Yu Sishui pondered for a moment and said, " Could this be the legendary superficial brother? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Others: "..."

Ji Xuanyi felt that Ze Yu Sishui had become a bit naughty after not seeing him for a while. He was just hesitating whether to give him a beating before talking to him properly. Qingfeng Bufu stepped forward and said, " I am Qingfeng Bufu, this is Ming Shao, and this is Ze Yu Sishui. Since we are all Xiao Ji's superficial brothers, why not add each other as friends! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Xiaoxiao Yuxia and others actually nodded in agreement and started adding each other as friends.

Ji Xuanyi refused to speak any more. After adding them as friends, Qi Qin stepped forward and asked Ze Yu Sishui and the others, " How are Ah Miao and Yishu? And Xiaotui, Wanshi Shengyi and the others? Didn't you come with them? "

Ze Yu Sishui said: " No, we did a small hidden mission when the three of us were on a mission together, which gave us a lot of experience, so we came here first. Artistic Legs and the others have to wait for two days, and Wanshi Fengyu and the others are going to develop in Day City. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " You also got the experience rewards from the whole city? "

"Yes!" Qing Feng Bu Fu said, "We were on the road last night, and suddenly we leveled up. Later we found out it was because of the plot boss . We were really lucky. Plus we completed all the tasks today, so the three of us are now level 43."

Ze Yu Sishui probably just got the invisibility skill today, so he came to tease Ji Xuanyi and almost got beaten.

Speaking of this, Ze Yu Sishui felt sad again and looked at Ji Xuanyi with resentment: "So who is the assassin? You mistook me for him."

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia had a cousin like Jing Yun Han, and because Ze Yu Si Shui looked younger, she had a favorable impression of him. She smiled and said, "Don't be sad, he is our enemy." Ze Yu Sishui was stunned when he heard this, and then admired: "6 6 6 , you have an enemy so soon, you are worthy of being the boss Xuan!"

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to pay attention to him.

Young Master Ming lost his temper and said coldly, "When can you guys talk about the serious matters? Are we here to talk nonsense?"

Qing Feng was stunned for a moment, and immediately said: "Oh, right, I almost forgot about the main thing. Xiao Ji, can you recommend a better gang to us? The three of us don't have a gang yet!"

Unlike guys like Ji Xuanyi who like to be independent players, Ze Yu Sishui and his gang are normal players after all. For normal players, guild benefits are something that would be a waste if they didn't take them. Even if they don't participate in guild activities much, they have to find a guild to affiliate with. Such players also account for the majority in most guilds. After all, the benefits are issued by the system, and it would be a waste if they didn't take them.

Under normal circumstances, Ze, Yu, Sishui and the other two should have been recruited into the gang by the people from the mortal world when they just entered the city gate. However, there was no way. The three major gangs were so busy suppressing the Wan branch that they had no time to recruit people. Other small gangs did not dare to grab resources too much, so when they recruited people, they just stated the conditions truthfully.

Ze Yu Sishui and the others were all veterans who had played many games. Of course, they could tell at once that these were small and inferior gangs, so they were not willing to join them. So they simply waited until Ji Xuanyi came online, and wanted to ask Ji Xuanyi, who had arrived first, which gang he should join.

Hearing this, Xiao Xiaoyu laughed, patted Jing Yunhan beside him and said, "It just so happens that we are the chief and deputy chief of the Southeast District's No. 1 Gang, Chenshi. We have all the gang benefits, and our strength ranks among the top three in Fanxing City. Do you want to join?"

Ze, Yu, Sishui and the other two were stunned for a moment. They never expected that there was a leader of a big gang here.

Ji Xuan nodded and said, "Yes, that's right. The leaders of two of the three major gangs in Star City are here."

Ji Xuan pointed at Jian Xi Xin Jiu and said, "This is the leader of Meng Tang Gu."

The three of them looked at Jian Xi's new wine again.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu didn't know why, but after talking about the gang, he looked a little off. He laughed dryly and said, " If you are willing, you can come to Meng Tang Gu and try it. " Ji Xuanyi frowned and looked at Xiao Xiaoyu.

Xiao Xiaoyu shook her head slightly without saying anything, but quietly sent a private message to Ji Xuanyi.

[The rain is falling heavily] : an internal response.

Ji Xuanyi suddenly realized that the three gangs must have gone back to discuss and checked the people in the gangs, and found that the traitor was in Mengtanggu. Judging from Jian Xi Xinjiu's current condition, either there were a lot of traitors, or the traitor was someone he trusted. No matter which one it was, it was a big blow to Jian Xi Xinjiu. Although he was a confused gang leader, the enthusiasm to participate in the gang war was given to him by his gang members. Now there is a traitor ... No wonder he behaved a little strangely before, and he was so eloquent. He must be feeling bad.

Ze, Yu, Sishui and the other two seemed a little hesitant, so they had to look at Ji Xuanyi. Qingfeng Bufu said, " Xiao Ji, we just got here and don't know anyone. Which gang do you think we should join? "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Let's go to Mengtanggu. The atmosphere is pretty good and very free. "

The three of them nodded in succession. Just when they were about to say "OK, let's join Mengtanggu", Ji Xuanyi suddenly changed his mind and said, " Jian Xi Xinjiu is a gay and single. You can consider it. "

Qingfeng Bufu and Ming Shao immediately pulled Ze Yu Sishui back from Jianxi Xinjiu, shaking his head like a rattle and saying, " No, no, it hurts your body. "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Jian Xi Xin Jiu is about to die of depression, okay! Although he is a gay, gays don't just sleep with anyone they see!

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Then let's go to the mortal world. The deputy gang leader speaks very nicely. "

Xiao Xiaoyu just smiled when she heard Ji Xuan say, " It's just that people's hearts are hard to predict, the leader is a bit clumsy, and the gang is a bit weak. "

Jing Yunhan: "... I will fight you! "

Jing Yunhan suddenly jumped up and tried to pounce on Ji Xuanyi with his teeth and claws, but was hugged by his brother, who covered his mouth with one hand and held it tightly under his armpit. Although he struggled desperately, he could not get free due to the flaw in his professional points.

Ze Yu Sishui and the other two asked awkwardly: " Where is the last of the three major gangs? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " Damn Jianghu, the strongest one, there is a local tyrant inside, I heard that in addition to the gang benefits, he also pays me a salary to buy equipment, the treatment is first-class. "

The three of them held their breath, trying to hear what it was.

Ji Xuanyi said: " It's just that the leader is a little stupid. For a gang member rather than a manager, there are no other shortcomings. "

The three of them immediately decided: " Let's go to the martial arts world! "

Ji Xuanyi raised his head and glanced at them.

Qing Feng Bu Fu said seriously: " After all, it is a gang that pays salaries and buys equipment! Don't say the gang leader is stupid, even if the gang leader is a pig, I will still go! "

Chapter 73

Hearing Qingfeng Bufu's answer , Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but fall into deep thought.

What kind of image does Liu Tian have in the eyes of the Tamaju gang?

After all, Xu Chu is here, and there are probably many people in the world who hold the same idea as Qingfeng Bufu!

Think about it this way , even though it is the largest gang, Liu Tian is still miserable!

Hearing that the three of them had made up their minds to go to the Jianghu family for the welfare , Xiaoxiao Yuxia could only shake her head and said nothing more.

For these three people , what he cared about more was actually their identity as Ji Xuanyi's friends. After all, this might affect Ji Xuanyi's position in the future when there was a dispute of interests among the three major gangs. But Xiao Xiaoyuxia thought again . Ji Xuanyi had just fought with Tama Jianghu yesterday , but today he could promote Tama Jianghu to his friends without any hesitation . Does it also mean that he has decided to remain neutral in the fight between the three major gangs?

Ji Xuan looked at Xiao Xiao Yuxia and said, " Did you come here just to remind me to be careful of Wan Ge Naizhi's sneak attack? "

Ze Yu Si Shui: " Who?! Such a bad name?! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuan looked at Ze Yu Sishui expressionlessly.

Ze Yu Sishui wanted to jump again, but Qingfeng Bufu and Ming Shao held him down.

Young Master Ming broke out in a cold sweat and said to Ji Xuan, " You tell him to shut up. "

Ji Xuan turned his head back and raised his eyebrows at Xiao Xiao Yuxia.

Ming Shao's reaction finally reminded Xiao Xiaoyu of Ji Xuanyi's other identity. She laughed dryly and said, " Yes, that's it. "

Ji Xuanyi certainly wouldn't believe it. He could just send a private message about this matter, why would he come to his house specially ? Even if he was really worried about him , why didn't he let Jian Xi Xin Jiu join the team when he met him halfway? He was probably planning to shake him off and talk to himself alone , but Jian Xi Xin Jiu had long legs and followed him desperately, so he had no choice.

If he guessed correctly, Xiaoxiao Yuxia was planning to win him over before the other two families could react, so that even if their gang was not the strongest, it would definitely not be the weakest. But for some reason, he suddenly stopped when the words were on the tip of his tongue.

Seeing Ji Xuanyi's unhappy expression, Xiao Xiaoyuxia changed the subject and said, The " news about our city's preheating plot BOSS has been blowing up the forum all day and night. I thought that Starry City would be forcibly weakened, but the rewards turned out to be so high. People in other cities and other servers are now trying to find ways to trigger this plot BOSS . " Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows. He was quite interested in this: " Did they find it? "

Xiao Xiao Yu nodded: " It is true that other players have obtained items of the same nature as the item in Wan Ge Nai Zhi's hand, but they are very rare. According to the current information, it seems that the bosses are all corresponding to the upgraded city maps, and there are no duplicates. "

there is no server that has all the ,for now ,However " BOSS props from the fifteen cities . Most of them only have one or two, occasionally three, and the most is one server, with four. " Xiaoxiao Yuxia said.

" How to get it? Has anyone told me? " This is what Ji Xuanyi cares about most.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia nodded and said, " A person from the first server came out and said that the way to obtain it is through a secret mission. It seems that he made a wrong choice in the middle of the mission and came into contact with the evil god. In the end, he became an accomplice and was given the summoning item. He said that he must reach level 43 before he can use it, and the place to use it must be the main city. "

It's no wonder. Ji Xuanyi knew that every main city had hidden tasks related to the main storyline. It was not easy to find them, not to mention that he had to stand on the side of the evil god in the plot ... Now that he thought about it, if his position in the secret mission in Green Forest City was more inclined towards the residents in the north of the city, he would probably also be given a summon?

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " The player who posted the message said that the item description told him that the evil god 's clone has extremely strong destructive power and does not distinguish between friend and foe , so he never thought of using this thing, unless he was forced to die with the people in the city ... "

Ji Xuanyi: "... the situation with my daughter is probably similar. "

Xiaoxiao shrugged and said, " Because we don't know if there will be any system punishment for summoning the BOSS , most of the players who have summoned items don't want to use them. But they probably have no choice. After all, everyone in the city is looking forward to the BOSS reward, and the big gangs in the main cities are also uniting to bribe them with benefits. "

" As far as I know, the Sun City on our server has already negotiated the terms. They have two players holding summons and are preparing to fight the BOSS tomorrow or the day after tomorrow . However, Youyue City doesn't seem to have any players holding summons. It may become the weakest of the three main cities in the future. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " What about you? "

Xiao Xiao Yu said helplessly: " We are chasing the Wanzhi Gang, and we can't let it go. If we do, it will be easy to let a few people go. Anyway, there is no rush. Those who enter the Starry City can't escape. After we finish chasing them, we will investigate the matter of the summoned creatures. "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " You don't have to worry. I think the possibility is very small. After all, hiding is not so easy to find. And even if they are found, most people will subconsciously choose the side of justice. There are only one or two summons in each server in fifteen cities. There is a reason for this. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia sighed and said, " What you said makes sense, but we still have to investigate. Who knows whether the main city is divided into three parts to divert players and reduce their burden or for some other reason? What if there are confrontational tasks in the later stages? Wouldn't that be stupid? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia is right. If you want to formally establish a pvp system in an online game, in addition to places like the arena, opposing forces are also necessary. The fight against the evil god in the main storyline is obviously a pve- type gameplay, so the pvp gameplay may really be a competition between the three main cities.

If you calculate it this way, after defeating the two bosses in Sun City , Star City will definitely fall behind. It can only be said that it is slightly better than Youyue City, and will not be at the bottom.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia frowned in embarrassment and said, " So many things. "

Ji Xuan nodded.

There is no way around it. Once a guild becomes powerful, it needs to protect not only its own guild members, but also other players within its jurisdiction, and even the interests of all players in its main city. These are all things it needs to consider .

However, as far as the current situation is concerned, the good news is probably that the three major gangs do not have the time to determine who is the superior.

After such a long time, Jing Yunhan finally calmed down and just stared at Ji Xuanyi. He had no intention of fighting him. Xiao Xiaoyu let go of his hand and let him stand on the ground. He said to Ji Xuanyi, " That's about all the information we have. We still have a lot of things to do. We have to leave first. "

Ji Xuanyi glanced at Jian Xixinjiu, who was not in a good mood and seemed not to want to care about these things. However, after seeing Ji Xuanyi's gaze, he sighed and smiled helplessly: " This matter about Wanzhi has nothing to do with my gang members. It is something I want to do myself, so I have to do the hard labor. "

Perhaps because of similar experiences, Ji Xuanyi even understood the situation of washing the new wine with a sword. He thought about it and said, " Do what you want to do. Your gang members may not want to follow you who are tied up by them. "

Jian Xixinjiu was stunned for a moment, then smiled at Ji Xuanyi and said, " Thank you. "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head, said goodbye to them, and watched them leave.

Ze Yu Sishui said quietly behind Ji Xuanyi: " So what happened when we were away? I feel like I missed ten thousand wonderful scenes. "

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to pay attention to him, so the good-tempered Qi Qin took the initiative to step forward and explained it this way and that. The three of them screamed in surprise with exaggerated expressions, and his acting skills were extraordinary.

But it's not their fault. In a small place like Green Forest City where there is only one gang, it is absolutely impossible to experience such exciting things.

Ze Yu Sishui said with a sigh, " If this didn't happen in the middle of the game, but after reaching the maximum level, the next plot should be a faction war or something like that! "

Ji Xuanyi ignored him. Ze Yushishui had had a hole in his head for a long time. He said expressionlessly, " Didn't I tell you to join a gang in the damn Jianghu? What are you still doing here? "

Ze Yu Sishui said nonchalantly: " There's no rush to join the gang. "

In fact, Qingfeng Bufu and Ming Shao were quite anxious. After all, if they went one day late, they would get paid one day late. However, Ze Yu Sishui was also a small rich man. He was not short of money. Of course, he could not feel the anxious mood of the other two friends.

Ji Xuanyi said: " What else do you have to do? "

Qingfeng Bufu squeezed in and said, " Equipment! Have you forgotten, Xiaoji, you promised to make equipment for us? "

Ji Xuanyi had almost forgotten about this. He said, "Oh," and said, " Have you gathered all the materials? "

Hearing this, Qingfeng Bufu and Ming Shao were about to shed tears, especially Ming Shao!

Ze Yu Sishui said happily: " Although it's not complete, it's almost there! "

Ming Shao looked at Ze Yu Sishui with resentment.

Ze Yu Sishui used his financial resources to collect five thousand-year-old sunken woods, two of which were even purchased offline with RMB. He then generously gave one to Ming Shao, leaving him with four, which he could use to make two parts of equipment.

Ming Shao said in a gloomy voice: " What do you mean by points? You clearly exchanged a piece of sunken wood for a set of enchantments from me. "

Because of the incident at the elf camp on the wild map before leaving, Ji Xuanyi gave Ming Shao two sets of enchantments. Ze Yu Sishui had been coveting them for a long time. Finally, when Ming Shao was about to go crazy because he couldn't get the sunken wood, he exchanged a sunken wood for a whole set of enchantments. At least at this stage, it was a huge profit.

However, Qingfeng Bufu was not much better than Ming Shao. Ming Shao at least had money and enchantments, but he had a devilish teammate. But Qingfeng Bufu was simply poor, extremely poor. He had seen magic crystals, materials for magic equipment, in the trading house and in the hands of other players more than once, but he was really poor, extremely poor. He couldn't even make money from Ze Yu Sishui like Ming Shao did. So until now he had completely spent all his money to buy two magic crystals, and even owed Ming Shao a foreign debt of ten gold.

At this point, I really have to say that Young Master Ming is the conscience of the trio! The only one who is willing to lend money ...

According to Qingfeng Bufu, he now has no gold coins, not even a single silver coin in his backpack, just thirty copper coins. He is as poor as a player who has just left the novice village. Ji Xuanyi expressed his sympathy to Qingfeng Bufu in a very perfunctory manner, and then put away the materials of the two people, as well as Ming Shao's painful and angry eyes.

It just so happened that he had originally planned to make equipment for Qi Qin and also make some enchantments to sell.

Ji Xuanyi was collecting talismans while enchanting, and he took the three people who had just arrived to visit the trading house and auction house. The three people seemed to have just come to the city from the countryside, and they were sighing the whole time.

As a main city for upgrading, Star City also has monster spawning points. However, compared with the settings of other cities, Star City is much safer and more advanced. Monsters do not exist and cannot be found outside the city. There is only a large training ground in the southwest area, which is full of red-named guards. It is used to train the player's combat ability. The experience is average. Unless it is like Xu Chu, where half of the guild members spawn monsters at the same time, otherwise it is very inefficient as a monster spawning point.

The main reason why Ji Xuanyi brought them to this place was that he didn't want to waste all the time he had spent on the quest to make equipment and enchantments, so he simply let the four people do the hard work of killing monsters, while he was on the rest platform outside the venue, doing the enchantments and gaining some experience as his labor fee.

Ze, Yu, Sishui and the other two had no objection to this. After all, the experience of killing monsters was shared by everyone, and they could also level up.

Qi Qin was casually wandering around the training ground with the Guardian in his hand, occasionally stealing a glance at Ji Xuanyi outside.

Ze Yu Sishui went up to talk to him, exchanged some information, then happily put away the dagger and ran outside to find Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi looked up at him and said, " Being lazy? "

" No, no, no! " Ze Yu Sishui quickly shook his head. No matter how naughty he was, he would not dare to be lazy in front of Ji Xuanyi!

Ze Yu Sishui said: " I heard from Tianxia that you accepted a mission to find something, and it's a daily task for the power, why don't you do it? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " What a waste of time. "

 " That's not what I meant! " Ze Yu Si Shui leaned on the rest platform and said excitedly: " It's the designated ticket for the auction! I can directly use it to buy artifacts! It's worth wasting time! "

Ji Xuan didn't even look at him, and said, " The booklet given in the last hidden quest has a lot of orange equipment in it. Isn't that what I made for you? Last time I saw an orange bracelet from Ah Miao. Although artifacts are very good, I think it's probably not that difficult to get a full set of orange equipment in this game. "

Although what Ji Xuanyi called "not that difficult" was already difficult for ordinary players.

 " To be honest, with the drop rate of orange equipment at this level, I think it's a real waste to spend so much effort collecting fragments. " Ji Xuanyi concluded.

Ze Yu Sishui scratched his head and said, " Where are the weapons? "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned and looked down at him.

Ze Yu Sishui said: " Until now, I haven't seen any orange weapons, right? "

Ji Xuanyi frowned, but before he could say anything, Ze Yu Sishui continued, " Although it seems that the best equipment in all games is of orange quality, it doesn't necessarily mean that the best equipment in this game is also orange. Maybe it's colorful. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi pondered for a moment and said, "Although the game's official is stupid, they wouldn't come up with such Mary Sue equipment, right? "

He was indeed a little trapped by the default rules of the online game, and the description of the task reward only mentioned that the function of the designated coupons included god-level weapons, rather than orange weapons. He really didn't dare to deny Ze Yu Sishui's guess.

"Who knows?" Ze Yu Si Shui said seriously, "Before getting the designated ticket, no one knows what the best equipment is. I think Xiao Ji, you really should give it a try! Anyway, there is no rush to make things. We have a lot of people today, so let's go look for it together!"

Ji Xuanyi was also a very decisive person. After weighing the pros and cons, he decisively put away the things and said to the people in the training field: "Let's not do it today. Let's go do the ruby mission."

Of course Qi Qin would not have any objection. He would help Ji Xuan with whatever he wanted to do. Ze, Yu and Sishui always liked to join in the fun, so they followed along.

Ji Xuanyi had already figured it out last time. If he wanted to complete the ruby mission, the first thing he had to do was to go to the Mage Tower to ask Pusi for divination. It was only less than three o'clock now, so they still had a lot of time.

The group of five people rushed to the Mage Tower, but they were stopped when they entered. Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, and suddenly thought of something, and asked: "What time did you arrive last night?"

Ze Yu Sishui was hugging the guard's thigh and begging him to let him in. When he heard Ji Xuanyi's words, he was stunned for a moment and said, "I don't seem to remember clearly, Qingfeng, what time did we arrive last night?"

Qingfeng Bufu was about to say that he didn't care, but Ming Shao said calmly, "It was almost eight o'clock. The city was in chaos at that time. The streets were full of people, blocking us at the entrance."

Ji Xuanyi said: "So you came to the Mage Tower after twelve o'clock?"

"I remember when to report!" Ze Yu Si Shui looked at Ji Xuan with resentment, "Do you think we want to report at 2 a.m.? There are still many people claiming their rewards at 2 a.m. What can we do? We are desperate too!"

Qingfeng Bufu also said solemnly: "I also think that the authorities should solve the problem of excessive population density in the map!"

This really can't be blamed on the authorities. No matter which game it is, there is absolutely no way to control the enthusiasm of players when facing rewards!

Ji Xuanyi said helplessly: "The Mage Tower has a limit of only one entry per day. You guys wait outside. We will go in and do the divination before coming out."

Since there is such a restriction, no matter how much you beg, you won't be given face. Ze Yu Sishui calmly let go of the thigh in his hand and stood up.

Ji Xuanyi took Qi Qin into the Mage Tower and found Puxi on the first floor. the boss of the plot was defeated, everything here returned to its original state. Pusi was still huddled in the corner, muttering something in a low voice.

As soon as Ji Xuan walked over, Puxi raised his head and smiled at him: "You're here?"

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " I would like you to divine where the ruby in the auction house is now. "

Because Ji Xuanyi did not go to Auguste first like he did last time, Puxi could not predict the future like he did last time . He paused for a while before saying, " Ruby ... Oh, the ruby from the auction house. I see. I will help you. Wait for me. Wait for me for a while. "

Ji Xuanyi remembered that the other party had given a very general range last time because " the weather was bad and the stars were not bright " , and hoped that he could give a little more help this time.

After all, it's still daytime now, so there shouldn't be a situation where the stars are not bright, right?

Just as Ji Xuanyi finished thinking, he heard Puxi slowly say: " Oh ... I know where it is. It's in the center of Star City, but the weather is bad today ..."

Ji Xuan looked at the warm sunlight outside the window expressionlessly.

However, without paying attention to his expression, Puxi finished his lines slowly and said to Ji Xuan: " The scope is a bit large, please try harder ..."

After saying that, he smiled at Ji Xuanyi, foolishly.

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin, and his anger faded away in the other's confused eyes. He said helplessly: " It seems that in most cases, the location of the ruby is designated as a city district. Maybe when you win the jackpot, you can get a precise location. "

Qi Qin thought for a moment and said, " Can you ask him a few more times? I remember Xuan Yi didn't seem to have a limit on the number of divinations he could do. "

Ji Xuanyi's eyes lit up. Why didn't he think of this? Puxi did tell him that he could do divination as many times as he wanted. If that was the case, as long as he kept doing divination, he would be able to get a more accurate result, right?

Ji Xuanyi said to Puxi for the second time: " Can you help me divine where the ruby in the auction house is? "

Puxi looked at Ji Xuan blankly, and indeed did not refuse, but said: " Okay. "

However, before Ji Xuanyi had time to be happy, he saw Puxi, who was squatting in front of the star map, suddenly fall to the ground with his eyes closed.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were both startled. Just as they were about to go up to August to ask what was going on, they saw Puxi slowly open his eyes, get up from the ground, and whispered, " Hmm? Did I fall asleep? Or did I do too many divinations just now? "

Ji Xuanyi understood what this meant. Although he would not refuse Ji Xuanyi's request, his ability was limited and he would faint when he divined the ruby for the second time.

Ji Xuanyi sighed. There was nothing he could do about it. After all, the official would not allow you to easily obtain equipment through such a big loophole.

Qi Qin didn't know what to do, so he said, " This rather large central area refers to the inner city, right? Why don't we go out and look for them? We have five people anyway. "

It seemed that there was no other way. Ji Xuan nodded and was about to leave. The dizzy Puxi sobered up a little and looked at Ji Xuan and asked: " Ah, it's you? Do you need a fortune-teller for today? "

Ji Xuanyi stopped walking again.

Puxi's promise must be valid. Although it cannot be done by divination with the ruby twice, ordinary divination should be possible, right?

After all, this is a task that depends on luck. If possible, Ji Xuanyi still hopes to get more luck bonus from the system.

Ji Xuanyi walked back and said to Puxi: " Yes, I want to predict my luck today. "

Puxi smiled and said, " Okay, I'll help you. "

He took out the crystal ball, muttered to himself for a while, then looked up happily and said to Ji Xuan: " You are so lucky today! One of the things you want to do will definitely be accomplished! "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment. After he understood what the other party meant, he immediately took out his parchment and deleted all the tasks on it, leaving only the ruby task.

Thank you Mrs. Harman, thank you August, thank you Pusey!

Every time he came for divination, he got mostly good news. He strongly suspected that it was because of August. However, this time the good news was really luck, almost the same as precise positioning!

What Pusi said he wanted to do should be referring to the task in the hands of the player. This level of divination BUFF should be very rare and it is very difficult to appear. It is a divination effect specially tailored for this level of difficulty task.

I thought I had no choice but to run all over the inner city, but unexpectedly, there was a sudden turn of events. Ji Xuan looked at Qi Qin happily and said, " Do you want to have a divination too? "

Ever since he was cursed and fell down during the last divination, Qi Qin never dared to come to Puxi for divination again. Even when Ji Xuanyi brought Mi Yin to play later, Qi Qin never joined them.

To be honest, even now when Qi Qin thought about what happened, his heart beat faster and he felt like he was going to faint.

Faced with Ji Xuanyi's invitation, Qi Qin inevitably recalled the incident of his own attempted molestation. He was suddenly ashamed and depressed, mixed with sadness and joy, and was in a panic, not knowing what to do.

What if there are other negative divinations? For example, if I fall down again, or kiss someone uncontrollably , etc.

A kiss or something ...

Wuwuwu Qi Qin, you can't be such a beast! Xuanyi didn't say he likes you! How can you be so reckless! Hold it in!

Although Qi Qin's mind had experienced so many ups and downs, there was still a dull expression on his face.

Ji Xuanyi was getting a little impatient and said in a harsh voice: " What are you daydreaming about? Are you coming or not? "

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi with tears in her eyes, but finally said timidly: " No, no ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..... ??? "

Ji Xuanyi had no idea what the man in front of him was thinking. He only knew that he was a real coward. He felt that the staff in his backpack was about to stir, and he just wanted to beat this man up.

However, Ji Xuanyi still endured it with an expressionless face. After all, if he was beaten silly, he would still be his own person in the future. It was not worth it.

"Forget about divination," Ji Xuanyi said helplessly, "Let's go, Ze Yu Sishui and the others are still waiting outside."

Qi Qin followed Ji Xuanyi with grievance and said, "Do you still want to look for it?"

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, "It probably won't be necessary, but I can't do other tasks before the Ruby Quest is completed ... No, it's best not to do anything, so as not to accidentally waste the bonus. Just hang up and go out and tell Ze Yu Sishui and the others about it." Anyway, Pusi said that the ruby was in the inner city. In order to make the ruby appear quickly and complete the task, Ji Xuanyi planned to wander around the inner city next.

Ze, Yu Sishui and the other two were mentally prepared to walk around the city for three weeks. However, when Ji Xuanyi came out, he said that there was no need to look for it, and the system would automatically complete the task. The three were stunned.

Ze Yu Sishui was confused and said, "Fuck, is this true? Is there such a good thing?"

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: "Yes, there is."

After all, he had personally tried the divination of picking up money on the road.

Ze Yu Sishui had no choice but to say: "Okay, what are you going to do now?"

Ji Xuanyi said: "Hang up."

Ze Yu Si Shui: "???"

Ming Shao and Qingfeng Bufu were also confused.

Is there such a thing as AFK in this game? The feeling of holographic online games is similar to real life. Don't you feel bored when you just sit there? You will be kicked off the line when you sleep. How can you AFK?

Ji Xuanyi did not answer, and said, "I will send you the equipment when it is finished. You can go to Tamajianghu to report now. Their gang base is in the southwest area, near the entrance. If you can't find the way, just ask someone."

Tamajujianhu is well-known enough that people in the southwest region should know where their base is.

Ze Yu Sishui had come to join in the fun, but now he was leaving, feeling rather reluctant to leave. Qing Feng Bu Fu said, "We can just go over and say Xiao Ji's name, right? Will there be a pay raise?"

Ji Xuanyi looked at him strangely, shook his head and said, "I don't think you will be treated this way. If you say my name, you will probably be kicked out directly."

Qing Feng Bu Fu: "..... ??? Why?"

"Because their leader is stupid ..." Ji Xuanyi finished speaking, then felt that he was too straightforward, so he changed his words: "I mean, their leader is not very smart, he might think you are our undercover agents, if you have any questions, it is better to talk to the deputy leader."

"Undercover ..." Young Master Ming pronounced these two words in a complicated tone.

Ji Xuan said calmly, " It's nothing. We just had a gang fight yesterday. It's not a big deal. " Qingfeng Bufu complained: " Is gang war still a small matter? Gang war is already the largest conflict now that there is no faction war! Xiaoji, do you think it is possible for us to join the gang you are in, even if it is a solo gang! "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " I don't have a gang. "

Ze Yu Sishui was stunned, opened his mouth, and was about to say something, but was interrupted by Ji Xuanyi: " I don't know how to set up a gang either, you guys can go out and play in the martial arts world. Just don't mention me in front of the gang leader. Your rich deputy gang leader is a smart guy and will pay you on time. "

There was no other way. Since the topic came up, Ze, Yu, Sishui and the other two had no choice but to give in!

Ji Xuanyi, who thought he would have to spend some time talking, said: "..."

I overestimate these three people!

Qing Feng said in a frivolous way: " Anyway, if this gang really fights Xiao Ji, we might as well be undercover! "

Ze Yu Sishui said quickly: " Yes, yes! Xiao Ji, although we went to Tamajianghu, our hearts are with you! "

Even Young Master Ming nodded!

What could Ji Xuanyi do? He could only say, " Just be happy. "

The three of them left in a hurry. Qi Qin stood for a while, lowered his head and said to Ji Xuanyi: " Where are we going? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him, thought for a moment, and said, " Just take a stroll. Where do you want to go? "

Qi Qin hesitated for a moment and said, " Haven't we visited August yet today? "

That was indeed the case. They went online this afternoon and received the package.

Afterwards, they chatted with Ze Yu Sishui and the others who came to Star City for a while. Until just now, they went in to do divination for the ruby mission. Also, because Ze Yu Sishui and the other two were waiting outside, they did not go upstairs to see August.

If they wanted to stroll around the inner city, they might as well go to the top floor of the Mage Tower to visit August first. After all, the Mage Tower was right behind them and they didn't have to run around.

Ji Xuanyi recalled that when he and Jian Xi Xinjiu came to August yesterday afternoon to weaken the boss , August seemed to have increased their favorability. He wondered whether August's attitude towards him would change now, or if it was possible for him to reveal more information about the future main storyline?

Ji Xuanyi took Qi Qin back to the Mage Tower and went all the way to the top floor.

Most people realized the importance of August because of yesterday's warm-up plot boss .

Even though the favorability mission was really difficult, the number of people who came to the Mage Tower to do the mission still increased a lot. There were even one or two people who were lucky enough to pass the test of apprentices and were waiting outside August's room to be summoned.

As soon as Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked out of the elevator, they heard August's angry roar coming from behind the wooden door.

" How did Ram and his group of idiots let you up here! You don't know anything at all! Get out! Leave here! Today! Tomorrow! This week! Don't come to the Mage Tower! "

Chapter 74

A player opened the door and walked out dejectedly.

What he said was true . He would be stopped outside the Mage Tower by the guards for the next week . He had no idea whether he was gaining favorability or hatred.

It's very miserable.

After seeing this player come out, the two players outside the door immediately started pushing each other.

This one says: " You go in first! "

The other said: " No, no, no, you go first! "

It is obvious that these two people must have thought of figures like their homeroom teachers during school, and were afraid that the one who went in first would be swept by the tail of the typhoon.

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " Okay , both of you stop arguing , let's go in first. "

The two players were stunned for a moment , then looked over with admiration and made way for the two.

You know , because people came to the door one after another and couldn't answer the questions, August's patience was exhausted . He was like a fire-breathing dragon, one after another . Two people have been banned from entering the Mage Tower within a week. .

But they finally got the four questions downstairs right and were really reluctant to leave, so they stayed stuck here and didn't dare to go in.

Although they felt that Ji Xuan's entry might not have any impact on the current situation , they could only wait for a while!

stabilize their mentality after entering ... Well, at least they wouldn't be banned for a week.

The two players watched the warriors Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin enter the room, and began to silently count how long it would take for these two to be sprayed out, but to their surprise , there was no loud noise in the room.

One of them was confused and asked, " What happened? August didn't lose his temper? "

Another said: " Is it possible that they knocked him out as soon as they entered ..."

Not to mention how the two people outside were panicking and guessing , after Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin entered the door , they saw the old man August, whose beard was flying up because of the players , and he glared at the door aggressively.

However, after discovering that the two people at the door were Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, August's demeanor suddenly changed. He even hurriedly smoothed his beard, then coughed dryly and said to Ji Xuanyi with a smile: " You guys are here? "

Ji Xuanyi also smiled at him and nodded, " Yes, we came to see you. "

Augustus immediately showed a touched expression and said to Ji Xuan softly: " Oh, you came to see me again. I am very happy, really very happy. Please sit for a while and I will make tea for you. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment and looked at Qi Qin.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin never do the favorability quests in the Mage Tower, not because they feel that their favorability is already sufficient and there is no need to do it, but because the favorability quests that other players can see and accept do not exist for them. It may be that the system defaults to the relationship between them and August, so they don't need to do such entry-level quests, so it is not displayed to the two of them.

However, the more frustrating thing is that although Ji Xuanyi and his friends do not have to do the same tasks as other players, the system does not give them any other favorability tasks, so the two of them can only come to August every day to show their faces. On the one hand, they feel sorry for this lonely person, and on the other hand, they also hope that it will help them gain favorability.

However, every time they come to show their faces, they just say hello. Generally, after the first round of conversation, August will ask them if they need any help. At this time, if they answer " No, just a simple visit " , he will be very happy. Then, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin can leave.

But whether it was because of the increase in favorability or because they had come enough times, August did not ask if they needed help after the conversation this time. Instead, he simply assumed that the two people came to visit him and invited them for tea.

The attitude towards them has changed, and I don't know what other plots will happen next. Qi Qin moved the two wooden chairs by the wall to August's messy long table, and August came over with a transparent kettle and two crystal glasses.

August rudely pushed away the mess in front of Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin's seats, then carefully brewed a pot of sweet black tea for them. He returned to his seat and looked at the two with a kind look, as if he was looking at his two children, and said, " Drink it. If you like other flavors, you can tell me. "

Ji Xuanyi was a little uncomfortable with such a look. He turned his face away slightly, observed August's wooden table, took a sip of black tea, and then was stunned.

Qi Qin came over and whispered to Ji Xuanyi: " You seem to have experience in drinking tea! " Ji Xuan nodded.

The tea that August brewed for the two of them did contain experience points. It was estimated that the experience points gained after drinking a cup were equivalent to completing two or three tasks. I guess this was also a benefit given to players after their favorability reached a certain level.

Qi Qin was not good at tasting tea. He drank it all in one gulp and poured himself another cup. Then he said to Ji Xuan, " I don't have any experience in refilling the cup. "

Ji Xuanyi said " hmm " , it was expected, after all, a kettle of tea couldn't give so much experience, other players would still stop playing!

August had been looking at them. Ji Xuanyi was too embarrassed to look up, so he had to lower his head to look at the messy little gadgets on the table, strangely shaped wood, rusty coins,

broken crystals, glass bottles filled with strange liquids, and ... a piece of letter paper covered with dense handwriting?

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, looked up at August, and tentatively reached out for the letter paper. After seeing his action, August showed an uneasy expression. He seemed to want to stop Ji Xuanyi, but after leaning forward slightly, he forced himself to sit up straight, like a child who had done something wrong, and did not dare to look at Ji Xuanyi.

The only person who could have caused August to react like this was Mrs. Harman.

Ji Xuanyi was a little hesitant about whether to take the paper. He still had Puxi's divination on him, waiting for the ruby to appear automatically. However, after taking the paper, it was very likely that a task would be brought out. If the divination BUFF used to complete the ruby task was used up ...

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said to Qi Qin: " Come and take a look at this paper. "

Qi Qin put down the teacup, leaned over to take a look, and asked curiously: " What's wrong? It's just a blank piece of paper? "

Ji Xuanyi understood that this was probably a plot that only he could trigger.

He raised his head and glanced at August, who was still looking at him with that look. Ji Xuanyi was in a stalemate with this gaze for a while, but finally gave in. He sighed and picked up the piece of letter paper.

" Dear father, I'm sorry. Even if you said that, I will never give up my dream. I know everyone is prejudiced against warlocks, but I like this profession and hope to change everyone's impression of this profession. I know you are angry about this. I will leave Starry City and never appear in front of you again. Of course, we will no longer quarrel because of the conflict between warlocks and mages. I hope you can take good care of yourself. "

The signature is " Love, Hamana " . This is a letter written by Mrs. Hamana to August. They turned out to be a father and daughter.

Ji Xuanyi looked at August in a daze.

He looked very sad. He wiped his red eyes with his hand and said, " It's my fault, oh, I'm such a stubborn old man. There's nothing wrong with being a warlock. Hamana is my daughter. No one can bully her. "

August let out a loud sob, and said, " I'm an old bastard. I'm not a good father. Hamana insisted on becoming a warlock, and I actually told her that I would break up with her. The letter in your hand was the last letter she sent me. I never found her again, and I couldn't say sorry. I hope she can come back to Starry City. No matter what she wants to do, I won't oppose her ..."

Ji Xuanyi lowered his eyes, not knowing what he was thinking about.

August finally made his request: " I know you have met Hamana. Where is she now? I ... I know that I cannot leave Starry City. The people here need me. I just want to send her a letter. Can you help me? "

At this time, a system message pops up, do you want to accept the task [August's request] ?

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

This is really annoying. August's quest actually collided with the Ruby quest. If they accept it, it might replace the Divination BUFF , and they can only find the Ruby by themselves. If they don't

accept it, who knows if there will be any follow-up to this quest? After all, this is a quest that extends from the Novice Town to the Main City, and it will definitely not end so easily.

Ji Xuanyi felt like he was totally unwell.

However, after only a moment's hesitation, Ji Xuanyi still took on August's task.

Not only because in terms of benefits, August's mission is much more important than Ruby's mission, but also because Ji Xuanyi himself is more inclined to August's side. Not to mention that this mission has a slight overlap with his own experience, August and Mrs. Harman have actually helped him a lot.

Ji Xuanyi exhaled lightly and said to August: " I will help you. "

Qi Qin was sitting next to him with a confused look on his face, because this mission had no place for him to intervene. He couldn't even see the props, let alone understand the conversation between the two. It wasn't until Ji Xuanyi said this universal golden sentence for accepting the mission that he reacted and said, " Ah? Accept the mission now? What about the ruby mission? We haven't found the ruby yet. "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said to Qi Qin: " As for the ruby, it's fine. August's mission seems to have a follow-up, which is much more important than the ruby. "

Qi Qin understood a little after hearing what he said. He scratched his head and said, " Actually, I also think August's mission is more important. "

Ji Xuanyi knew what he meant and smiled.

Hearing Ji Xuanyi's words, August said excitedly: " Thank you, kid, thank you for helping me! " Before Ji Xuanyi had time to pull out the parchment and see what the specific requirements of the task were, he saw August groping in his arms and taking out a wrinkled envelope that looked like it had been there for a long time, and handed it to Ji Xuanyi.

He looked at Ji Xuanyi with eager eyes and said, " Please write down Hamana's current address and give it to Ram downstairs. He is my errand runner and will help me deliver the letter to the postman in Star City. "

This is the advantage of having a high favorability. If it were someone else, he would not have time to order you around, so he would definitely let the player run to find the postman himself. Ji Xuanyi would just go along the way and let another person do the errands. It can be said that it is very easy.

Of course Ji Xuanyi agreed.

August handed the envelope and the quill pen to Ji Xuanyi, who wrote on it " Xinmu Town, East Street, Medicinal Garden, to Mrs. Harman . "

August seemed to have accomplished a great thing in his life. He relaxed and smiled softly, " That's great. Thank you. "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " You're welcome. "

As soon as Ji Xuan opened the parchment, he found that this task did not have any complicated follow-up. The person who would hand in the task was Ram downstairs. He then stood up and left August's room with Qi Qin.

The two players outside the door waited for a long time but did not hear August's roar. They were stunned when they saw Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walk out so calmly. The one in the front line poked his head to open the wooden door and found that August was sitting behind the table

very calmly, not angry at all. He quickly took the opportunity to run in. The other one asked Ji Xuanyi curiously, " Did you answer the question correctly? What did he ask? How did you answer? "

Ji Xuanyi calmly asked back: " What's the problem? We are new here. "

It turned out that they were newcomers who had just come to Fanxing to complete their registration mission. No wonder August didn't get angry at them. He probably just didn't bother to pay attention to them ... The man said " Oh " regretfully and stood back.

After easily getting rid of the curious players, Ji Xuanyi took Qi Qin downstairs and found Ram, who was also August's apprentice. He had been standing at the front of the long table downstairs. Every time Ji Xuanyi came in, the other party would give him a cheerful smile.

Ji Xuan handed him the envelope and said, " August asked you to give this to the postman. Please. "

Ram gave him a good-natured smile and said, " Well, I'll go there in a minute. "

Ji Xuanyi took a look at his experience bar and found that it had not increased much. The experience gained from this mission was much less than that of other missions in Star City. However, Ji Xuanyi was more certain that there would be follow-up to this mission. Maybe Mrs. Harman from Xinmu Town would really come to Star City. By then, he would have another acquaintance, which would be very convenient.

Ji Xuanyi took out the parchment and checked it. August's request had indeed disappeared, but for some reason, the font of the ruby mission was flashing slightly.

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then suddenly realized what was happening and said to Qi Qin, " Look around quickly, the ruby should be in the Mage Tower! "

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin immediately turned around and started searching everywhere. Ji Xuan cast his eyes towards the wooden tables on the first floor that were just as messy as those on the top floor.

To be precise, the long wooden table on the first floor is even messier than August's long wooden table. After all, four apprentices' things are piled here, while August is the only one on the top floor. The messy things on the long wooden table on the first floor have been piled up into a small mountain.

Ji Xuan glanced at them and tried to dig at the pile of debris . Some small pieces of wood rolled all the way to the ground. Although two of them looked at him, they still smiled and had no intention of stopping him.

Ji Xuanyi felt relieved, waved to Qi Qin, and said, " Come over here and look for it. "

When Qi Qin heard the call, he came over and accompanied Ji Xuanyi to search through the mountain of debris .

But these wizards are really good at making trouble. No one cleaned up the table. It is really difficult to find a ruby from it.

Ji Xuanyi remembered that August said that the ruby would teleport once every three hours. When they came to divine, Pusi said that the ruby was in the center of Star City. If he was referring to the Mage Tower at that time, then there was no telling how many hours the ruby had stayed in the Mage Tower.

If they had to move again within two minutes, their efforts would have been in vain.

Ji Xuanyi took out the parchment with some worry, and found that the ruby writing on it was still shining, and then he relaxed a little.

Maybe it was due to the mission, but the objects on the table did not refresh back to their original locations after a long time. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin searched for more than an hour. Just when Ji Xuanyi was about to run out of patience and wanted to explode and overturn the table, Qi Qin shouted in surprise: " I found it! I found it! "

Ji Xuan looked up quickly and saw that Qi Qin was holding a red gem in his hand. The gem was shining beautifully and it was obvious that it was a very precious thing.

You know, the apprentices' wooden tables are not like August's. Although they look messy, they are all made of precious materials. What is placed on the apprentices' wooden tables are really worthless groceries . This kind of ruby should never appear here. It feels very incongruous. It must be the ruby from the auction house!

Ji Xuanyi took the stone and looked at the parchment. The task on it had indeed been completed. The person who handed in the task was the well-worn postman. It was written on it that he should just mail the stone back.

I didn't expect that this task would be completed with so many twists and turns. Whether it was because of the divination BUFF or just their good luck, it was finally completed.

Ji Xuanyi was worried that the ruby would continue to automatically respawn after three hours, so he immediately took Qi Qin to hand in the task. After the postman accepted the ruby with a smile, less than a second later, Ji Xuanyi received a reply to the task reward and got the first designated ticket fragment that could be used to refresh the artifact at the designated auction. But it was already difficult enough to get one, and there were still nine missing. Ji Xuan had a blank expression on his face and didn't look happy at all.

...

Mei Su is an ordinary assassin player in Star City. However, after working so hard to level up and enter the main city, she became lazy and had no motivation to level up anymore. She just wandered around the city every day and chatted with people.

Although many of them have a favorability system, and players all agree that only favorability tasks can increase the intimacy with the enemy, Mei Su always feels that if he keeps showing his face in front of the enemy, it seems to be of some use.

She met a guard in the southeast district. That guard was different from the other guards. She was a girl. During the chat, she proudly told Mei Su that she was the only girl in the entire Star City who was a guard. The way she spoke was not like a girl, but a real person, sunny and enthusiastic. Mei Su liked her very much and would go to chat with her when she was tired of doing tasks every day.

BOSS appeared in Star City from nowhere . As a member of the guards in Star City, the girl also rushed to the front line of the battle. At that time, the BOSS had not been weakened yet, so the girl naturally died in the battle.

Mei Su waited for a whole day at the place where the girl originally stood guard before finally waiting for the refresh. However, what made Mei Su sad was that the girl was not in the refreshed list.

A holographic online game is a holographic online game after all. They are probably used to making everything look real, right?

Mei Su endured it for a long time, but finally she couldn't stand the anger and sadness of never seeing that person again. She posted a message in the forum full of resentment, blaming the official for being cruel. Unexpectedly, there were many people who thought the same as her, and her post was pushed to the first page, where it didn't sink for a long time.

However, amid the voices of resentment and blame, someone gave a response.

1576I

Ji: I said, didn't you guys go to other places in the city to look for them? I saw the ones from the southwest district when I passed by the northeast district yesterday. They seemed to have moved to another place to stand guard after the refresh.

In an instant, the entire post, including Mei Su himself, exploded.

Ji Xuanyi refreshed the interface twice expressionlessly in front of his computer, and found that a lot of people said thank you to him, and then went online to look for him. Then he closed the post, poked the almost melted sundae in his hand with a spoon, and took a bite.

The official is obviously trying to whet the players' appetite. After all, you don't know how precious many things are until you lose them, and it would be difficult for the game to leave a lasting impression on players if the plot is not tragic.

First, there is a wave of sacrifices, and then a wave of refreshes when the players are worried. Then, the positions are changed again and again – after all, many players are upgrading in fixed areas, and it is difficult to find that their favorite ones have been moved to other places.

Then, when the players are being abused to the point of being unbearable, they are stuffed with candy. At this time, even if the players want to scold the official for being mean, they have to say from the bottom of their hearts, thank you for the happy ending !

Even if I am being played around by the authorities, it is still much better than seeing my favorite character die.

Ji Xuanyi estimated that Lian's favorability and familiarity with the players should not have been cleared. If he went online at this time, he might be able to see a spectacular scene of a large number of players hugging each other and crying bitterly.

Ji Xuanyi slowly finished eating the ice cream that had turned into a milkshake, washed his hands, and then climbed up the line.

It's not that he really went to watch the player and the recognition drama, but A Miao and Yi Shu had a private message with him yesterday, and today they are going to Star City with Xiao Tui. In addition to him and Qi Qin who is probably already waiting online, Ze, Yu and Sishui's trio are also going to the city gate to pick people up.

Speaking of Ze, Yu and Sishui, they are quite successful in the Tamajima world because of their great abilities. However, Qingfeng Bufu complained to Ji Xuanyi that there is no salary in the Tamajima world, and they just give out red envelopes frequently in offline groups.

Ji Xuanyi told him to quit if he was not satisfied. Qingfeng Bufu said that the red envelope from the rich man was actually no different from his salary, it was just that he was more greedy.

Others would grab a thousand, but he would grab a dollar ... and it was real that he bought

equipment for them in Jianghu. Except for the equipment specially made for them by Ji Xuanyi, the three of them had already changed into purple clothes.

The three major gangs have finished their cleanup of the Wanzhi Gang. Up to now, the only one who has not been killed is Wan Ge Nai Zhi. It is said that Liu Tian and Xu Chu had encountered Wan Ge Nai Zhi once, and the opponent was only level 40. The two noobs, Liu Tian and Xu Chu, could not defeat him at all and fled on horseback. When they called everyone back to look for the place, Wan Ge Nai Zhi had already disappeared.

And until now, no one has seen Wan Ge'naizhi again, including Ji Xuanyi, let alone revenge. No one knows whether the other party is acting in stealth every day or simply A-ed.

After wiping out the Wanzhi Gang, the three major gangs began a carpet search for summoned creatures. In addition to the summoned creatures from the three cities that had already appeared, Ji Xuanyi also helped them rule out the Green Forest City – the hidden mission had been completed by Ji Xuanyi, and it was impossible for the summoned creatures from Green Forest City to appear again.

However, this exclusion was not very useful. After explaining the possible competition between the three main cities to individual players, almost everyone cooperated with the investigation of the three major gangs in order to affect the interests of their own main cities. However, the second person holding the summoning creature was not found in the Starry City.

Although people from the three major gangs continued to search for newcomers who might be carrying summons at the city gate entrance, everyone knew that the possibility of finding them was not high.

The only good news worth celebrating is that because of the gap that has emerged between the main cities, the three major gangs have given up on fighting for the top spot.

To be precise, after a traitor appeared within Mengtanggu, Jianxi Xinjiu no longer planned to fight. He just wanted to be a gang leader quietly and do his part to protect everyone when Fanxing City encountered trouble. After he told his plan to his gang members, to his surprise, no gang member wanted to leave, but expressed their support for him. Because of this incident, Jianxi Xinjiu finally cheered up again.

Although Liu Tian still did not want to give up his grand ambitions, after Xu Chu talked with Xiao Xiao Yuxia, he no longer had the ability to object to the peace talks.

The three major gangs registered at their original strongholds, confirming their determination not to fight for the inner city strongholds anymore, and peace returned to Star City.

Congratulations! Congratulations!

The only one who expressed sadness was Ze Yu Sishui: "I was ready to go undercover and help Xiao Ji pass on the message! How can I cope with the sudden peace talks?"

Ji Xuanyi: "Please go away."

As soon as Ji Xuan came online, he saw Qi Qin with his back to him, scratching his head and looking at one place, looking like he didn't know what to do.

Because the opponent was so huge, Ji Xuanyi couldn't see what was happening, so he had to go around and asked, "What happened?"

When Qi Qin heard Ji Xuanyi's voice, he stepped aside while teaming up with him and showed him the scene in front of him.

A guard stood there in confusion, in front of him were two players, a man and a woman, who were tearing each other apart.

The man was a mage and the woman was an assassin. Because of the risk of losing levels, the two did not really use their skills to fight, but instead used their fists. Due to professional restrictions, their strength attributes were too low, and the 1.80-meter-tall male mage was pinned to the ground and hammered by the female assassin who was less than 1.6 meters tall. It was a terrifying scene.

Ji Xuanyi initially thought it was a relationship issue between the players, but when he got closer, he realized something was amiss. The male mage was being hammered by the female assassin while still shouting, " This is my wife! Mina, my wife! You're finally alive! "

The female assassin went up and slapped him in the face, cursing: " Fuck you, you bunch of otakus! Who the hell is your wife! How can a otaku like you get your hands on my goddess Mina? Die, die, die! "

The male mage tried desperately to fight back, but was held down by someone with one hand. He couldn't even get up, and cursed: " Even if Mina is not my wife, she is not someone a lesbian like you can like! Let me up and fight to the death! "

The female assassin went mad after being scolded and started pulling the male mage's hair frantically. The male mage raised his hand to poke her eyes, and the two of them started fighting like street thugs.

At this moment, another female player came over. After seeing that, she burst into tears and rushed over to hug her and said, " Wow, my Mina, you were spawned here! I missed you so much! "

The two people on the ground raised their heads and yelled at the same time: " Mina is not yours! Let go! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Normally, this group of players would go to different places to chat, so they didn't know that there were other people who were on good terms with them besides themselves. But after a refresh, everyone came to me at the same time. I guess there must be the same Shura scene in other places ...

The three of them were already in a mess, not knowing what to do. Qi Qin looked back at Ji Xuanyi in confusion and said, " What's going on? Should we go up and stop the fight? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, " No need. Bai Xue's scenes are always like this. Let's go to the city gate in the southeast district and wait for someone to pick us up. "

Qi Qin didn't understand what it meant to learn in vain, so he nodded doubtfully and said, " Ah Miao and the others said they would be here in an hour or two. "

It took them about the same amount of time to take a carriage from the northeast area to the entrance of the southeast area. Ji Xuanyi took Qi Qin and dodged the three people who were fighting and got on the carriage.

She is too much like a real person, and it is really easy to cause disputes ... When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were on the road, they saw several people quarreling in pairs in front of them. It was very scary. I hope that after this wave is over, everyone can be sober and there is nothing wrong with treating her as a wife. But you have to know that she is not your wife alone, but everyone's!

When Ji Xuanyi and the other two arrived at the city gate, Ze Yu Sishui and his gang were already waiting there, foolishly holding up a sign that read [Green Forest City Pickup], with the IDs of "Introduction to Art", "Sleepy Cat", and "Calf Cramps" written on it .

Many pedestrians stopped to watch, marveling at the originality of the names given. Some couldn't help but squat down and stroke their calves a few times before leaving, while others hugged their companions and burst into tears, shouting " Dead! Dead ! "

However, Ze, Yu, Sishui and the other two stood there straight and still as a mountain.

Ji Xuanyi said with a pale face: " I don't want to stand with those three idiots. "

Qi Qin didn't hear clearly, and happily raised his hand and waved to Ze Yu Sishui and the others, saying loudly: " Ze Yu Sishui! Xuan Yi and I are here to see you! "

Qing Feng's eyes lit up, and he waved his hand and said, " This way, this way! "

At least 80% of the passers-by who were originally watching Ze, Yu Sishui and the other two turned their eyes to Ji Xuanyi and the others, whispering to each other.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuan grabbed Qi Qin and beat him up!

Qi Qin was hit by a hammer for no apparent reason. Although it didn't hurt, he still looked at Ji Xuanyi with tears in his eyes.

Ji Xuan gave him a slap on the head expressionlessly and took him towards Ze Yu Sishui and the others.

Ji Xuanyi's aura was too strong, and he had a ferocious expression as if he would kill anyone who stared at him. The newcomers who had just entered the city turned their eyes away and walked into the city.

When Ji Xuanyi walked over with that expression, the smiles of Ze, Yu, Sishui and the other two gradually froze, and finally they looked at Ji Xuanyi tremblingly.

Ji Xuan took a look at the signs in their hands and said, " You three bastards came here to grab resources. Did Chen Shi say anything? "

Qing Feng Bu Fu laughed dryly and said, " It's a peaceful time now. We have informed Deputy Gang Leader Xiao Xiao in advance. "

Ze Yu Sishui nodded repeatedly and looked at Ji Xuanyi pitifully, as if to say, "How could you bear to hit me when I look so weak, pitiful and helpless?"

Ji Xuanyi was completely immune to Ze Yu Sishui's trick. Just when he was about to beat up the naughty kid, a familiar voice suddenly came from behind him.

 " Xiao Ji! Tianxia! Here we come! "

Ji Xuanyi turned around and found the three artists standing at the city gate, looking at them excitedly.

Ji Xuanyi turned sideways, and Qi Qin followed suit, revealing the three mentally retarded people behind them and the mentally retarded pick-up signs in their hands.

Art trio: "..."

How embarrassing! Is it too late to go back to Green Forest City now?

The three men, Sleepy Cat , went through untold hardships and even brought Calf Cramp along with them. They didn't know how much effort they put in , but they were almost persuaded to return to Green Forest City by Ze Yu Sishui and the other two at the city gate.

Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi still seemed as reliable as he was in Green Forest City, so Sleepy Cat and the other two finally stayed.

After receiving the news that Ji Xuanyi had another friend coming to Fanxing City, Chenshi came again to recruit people . Although it is a peaceful period for the three major gangs now, any more strength can be added!

However, although Sleepy Cat and his two companions refused to join the same gang with Ze Yu Sishui and the others , they did not rashly join the mortal world, but finally chose Meng Tanggu. Especially after Ze Yu Sishui told them in a fuss that Jian Xi Xinjiu was a single gay man , Sleepy Cat and Yishu became more determined to go to Meng Tanggu!

" Well , I understand why Ah Miao and Yishu went to Mengtanggu. These two are half gay, half gay , " Ze Yu Sishui looked at Xiaotui in disbelief and said, " Why are you going there too? Could it be – "

The calf said calmly: " No , I just think I look safe. "

He has been single for 20 years! Even girls don't like him, so is there any man who would like him? No way.

Ze Yu Sishui felt that what Xiaotui said made sense ...

The friends from Green Forest City finally gathered in Star City . However, the arrival of this group of people from Art also meant that the veteran players in Green Forest City finally began to move towards the main city on a large scale. Wanshi Fengyu, the former tyrant of Green Forest City, also went to Sun City before Art and the others left.

Ji Xuanyi had no objection to this. As far as the current situation was concerned, the Sun City, which had fought two plot bosses and was currently the strongest, was indeed better than the Star City , which only had a few acquaintances but might not necessarily help them.

From then on, every day was a boring upgrade routine . Occasionally, I received a ruby mission , or a letter delivery mission from August. However, the former rarely had a chance to be completed, and for the latter, it seemed that every time I delivered a letter, I never received a reply.

Ji Xuanyi thought that such peaceful days would continue until the new main storyline was released, but he didn't expect that something went wrong with Qi Qin before that.

Because the time for the two to play the game is usually agreed offline, although Ji Xuanyi has classes from time to time, Qi Qin is always at home, so he can always coordinate his schedule. Occasionally, Qi Qin will log off early to go to bed, and Ji Xuanyi will stay there to do enchantment for a while to save some money.

But one day, after Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin confirmed the time to go online, it was postponed!

Ji Xuanyi! Was! Stand Down! By Qi Qin!!!

Ji Xuanyi's first reaction was confusion. He didn't even think about being angry. He waited there for a while, and when he went offline, he found the missed call from Qi Qin.

Mr. and Mrs. Qi suddenly came back with a lot of luggage and called Qi Qin to pick them up at the airport.

Generally speaking, in this situation, the original Qi Qin would drive there himself. However, now the car in Qi Qin's garage is almost covered in dust. How can Qi Qin drive?

He could only hurriedly use the search software to determine how to get a taxi to the airport and how to get back. Because Qi's father and mother were urging him, Qi Qin made a plan in a panic and ran out to get a taxi. After getting in the car, he remembered that he had an appointment with Ji Xuanyi to level up, so he quickly called Ji Xuanyi.

After hearing the whole story, Ji Xuan fell silent.

Isn't it a bit unsafe to let Qi Qin do such a difficult thing? If he had known earlier, he would not be so addicted to games. He should have taken more time to take Qi Qin out for a walk ...

However, the incident happened so suddenly that even if Ji Xuanyi wanted to run to the next city to help Qi Qin, it was too late. He could only remind him of some details and told him to be careful about his own safety. If he encountered something he didn't understand, he should check it online, and if he couldn't find it, he should call him. He would not play the game for the time being and would wait until Qi Qin safely brought Qi's father and mother home.

Qi Qin responded repeatedly.

Ji Xuanyi: "... Wait a minute, forget about taking a taxi when you go there, but what are your plans for returning home? "

When Qi Qin heard Ji Xuanyi's question, he quickly took out the note from his pocket. Although he could understand simplified Chinese characters, it was easy for him to forget when writing. Half of the crooked characters on the note were in traditional Chinese, and it was very difficult to read as they were squeezed together.

" Come back? Let me see, " Qi Qin blinked hard, staring at the note and said, " When you come back, take the airport bus directly, turn left at People's Square and take bus No. 211 ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi was thinking about when was the last time Qi Qin's parents took the bus, thirty years ago? Were there buses thirty years ago?

But this plan was the result of Qi Qin's hard work after all. Ji Xuanyi said tactfully: " The bus is a bit crowded, and your parents are carrying things. Even if you can't drive there by yourself, you should take a taxi if you can. "

Qi Qin agreed, took out a pen, crossed out route 211 , and laboriously wrote the words " take a taxi " .

Ji Xuanyi talked to him for a while. Fortunately, there were only a few steps to pick someone up at the airport, and no matter how outrageous it was, it couldn't be that far-fetched. After confirming that Qi Qin's plan was the best and safest plan he could implement, Ji Xuanyi hung up the phone.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

I'm still so worried!

Qi Qin was actually quite reliable. Except for the fact that taking the bus didn't quite match his family's situation, to be precise, it was a normal route for him to get home from the airport. After talking to Ji Xuan, Qi Qin's actions went very smoothly. He arrived at the airport, got to the pick-up gate with the help of signs and staff, and then waited for the arrival of Qi's father and mother. Qi Qin even did not forget to hold up a makeshift sign like Ze Yu Sishui and the others!

It can be said that the only mistake was that Qi Qin's parents did not recognize that he was their son when they saw Qi Qin for the first time.

After all, Qi Qin's body shape has changed so much ... The first thing Qi Qin's mother said when she recognized him was: " Son, is boxing your latest hobby? "

Qi Qin: "... I just suddenly came to my senses and thought that it would be better for people to exercise more. "

Father Qi: " Are you sure you just exercised a little more? "

Qi Qin nodded randomly, and seeing that the two elderly people wanted to say more, he immediately picked up their luggage and walked in front with big strides.

Mother Qi's eyes welled up with tears as she asked, " Why do I think our son is just like the workers carrying heavy bags at the dock? "

Father Qi also felt the same, but he still managed to remain calm and said, " It's all an illusion! "

Then they followed Qi Qin and boarded the airport bus to People's Square.

Qi Qin's parents: "..."

Qi Qin's parents then realized that there seemed to be something wrong with their son's brain. It was not easy for him to show up safely at the airport to pick them up and take them home!

In the end, I took a taxi and arrived safely at Qi Qin's parents' home.

It was because Qi Qin had an accident before. In fact, Qi Qin's parents did not live with him.

Qi Qin's original life was very chaotic and he didn't want his parents to disturb him. Qi Qin's parents also spoiled him. Qi Qin didn't let them live with him, so the old couple bought another house in the city and lived not far from Qi Qin .

Although Qi Qin intended to take good care of the two elders after he arrived, it would be easy to be exposed over time, so he had to maintain the status quo.

Qi Qin got off the car and carried his luggage into the house like a dock worker. Qi Qin's parents still treated him as a child and bought him a lot of snacks for him to take home.

It was rare that their son was willing to stay with them instead of rushing out to hang out with a bunch of bad friends. Mother Qi kindly held Qi Qin's hand and sat on the sofa to talk. Father Qi took out his cell phone to check how much money his son had spent after he left, and whether he had bought a lot of cars and bags again.

You wouldn't know until you check, and you'll be shocked. During the time they were abroad, Qi Qin's most common spending, apart from game cards and gym memberships, was Shaxian snacks from XX takeout!

Father Qi: "..."

Even if you're eating takeout, Shaxian snacks are too much!

Qi Qin was confused by his mother's nagging, and then he was criticized by his father. The main idea was why he had to put himself in a difficult position! The pocket money they gave him before was not enough for Qi Qin! This time when they came back from a trip abroad, the most money Qi Qin spent was 5,000 yuan for an annual gym membership ...

After hearing what Father Qi said, Mother Qi's face changed drastically. She hugged Qi Qin and cried distressedly, " My son has suffered so much! "

Qi Qin: "..... ??? "

Qi Qin had no idea what was going on, but the current situation didn't seem to give him a chance to call Ji Xuanyi, so Qi Qin had to pretend that he understood and looked at Qi's father and said, " I'm fine. "

Father Qi: " It's good. Why are you eating Shaxian snacks? And why did you order so many times? "

Qi Qin: "..."

In fact, Qi Qin had been losing weight for a while because Ji Xuanyi disliked his weight. But he didn't expect that losing weight would consume one's will so much that even Qi Qin, who had practiced martial arts for 20 years, couldn't resist it! He was awakened by hunger in the middle of the night, and the housekeeper was not at home, so Qi Qin had to order takeout. He had heard of the place name Shaxian in that world, and ordered it once out of curiosity.

Unexpectedly, the mixed noodles tasted good! So he ordered from this place every time.

Facing Mr. Qi's questioning, Qi Qin had no choice but to say, " Mixed noodles are delicious ..."

Father Qi: "..."

Mother Qi cried even louder.

But in the final analysis, although Qi Qin's parents usually go along with him in everything, it is definitely a good thing to study hard. Qi's father and mother gradually accepted this fact while feeling sad that Qi Qin suddenly became frugal.

Qi Qin's mother looked at him carefully and said, " Do you want to stay for dinner today? Mom will cook for you, okay? "

In the past, Qi Qin's mother would never dare to make such a request to Qi Qin, and the latter would usually refuse mercilessly, but now Qi Qin looks so much better, she couldn't help but want to try.

Qi Qin had only eaten the dishes cooked by Qi's mother during the short period of time after he arrived, so he happily agreed and almost moved Qi's mother to tears again.

While Qi's father and mother were cleaning the table and cooking, Qi Qin finally found the opportunity to run to the bathroom and call Ji Xuanyi.

After Ji Xuan heard Qi Qin's account of what happened, he was silent for a while and said, " The original Qi Qin was not a good person. Although his parents were very strong to the outside world, it must have been very hard for them to deal with him. You can show more respect to them on behalf of the original Qi Qin. "

Qi Qin thought of the two people outside who were obviously wealthy but still cooked and cleaned the house for their sons, and nodded slightly.

 " Son, who are you calling? " Mr. Qi said outside the bathroom door.

When Ji Xuan heard the voice on the other end, he hung up the phone very considerately, and Qi Qin hurried out.

Father Qi looked at Qi Qin with a frown. He knew that Qi Qin had attracted many questionable women, but as long as it did not affect his health, he did not impose many restrictions on Qi Qin. But it's different now. Qi Qin is dumbfounded. If someone wants to take the opportunity to deceive his feelings, Qi's father will not allow it.

" Which girlfriend of yours is this? " Father Qi thought for a moment and said in a gentler tone, " Dad is not against you. Bring her home so that your mother and I can take a look at her, okay? "

Girlfriend ...

Qi Qin thought of Ji Xuanyi and her face suddenly turned red. She said, " No, no ... No, not my girlfriend ..."

God knows how much he wanted to nod and say yes!

She was blushing even though it wasn't her girlfriend, which made Mr. Qi even more worried!

However, Qi Qin kept being evasive in his words, and Qi's father didn't dare to ask too much, so he had to go into the kitchen to discuss it with Qi's mother.

Although Father Qi is different from other fathers, Qi Qin subconsciously believes that the role of father is more dignified, so after coming to this world, he communicates with Mother Qi more often. Father Qi and Mother Qi are both experienced in the business world, so of course they can see this.

While eating, Mother Qi looked at him with a kind gaze and asked, " Son, who were you talking to on the phone just now? Can you tell me? "

She noticed that Qi Qin seemed to be quite vulnerable to this trick.

This was indeed the case. Qi Qin didn't want to say it at first, but when he saw the look in Qi's mother's eyes, he immediately felt distressed and guilty. In the end, he whispered, " Ji Xuanyi. " If he remembered correctly, Qi Qin's parents should know Ji Xuanyi. After all, the original body had one leg and two back teeth broken by Ji Xuanyi when he was in high school. The two parents who doted on their son to this extent must have remembered this deeply.

Sure enough, as soon as he said this, both Qi's father and mother were stunned, looked at each other, and then showed complicated expressions.

Mother Qi asked carefully, " How did you end up playing with him? "

Qi Qin was just about to say that they met while playing games when he suddenly remembered something.

If he wants to complete the life of the original Qi Qin, then he must complete what he should complete. Although this sentence seems to be unpopular now, Qi Qin knows that there are three types of unfilial behavior, and the worst is to have no descendants. If nothing unexpected happens, Qi Qin's parents are of course looking forward to their son getting married and having children.

But he couldn't do it.

Qi Qin knew that the person he liked was Ji Xuanyi, and it was impossible for him to start a family with another woman. Even if Ji Xuanyi didn't necessarily like him, he didn't want to betray his feelings.

Qi Qin stared blankly at Father Qi and Mother Qi for a long time before he stammered and said in an almost inaudible voice: " I, I like him ... "

As expected, Mr. and Mrs. Qi showed shocked expressions. Mr. Qi raised his hand somewhat at a loss, and the chopsticks almost rolled off the table, and he caught them in a panic.

Qi Qin originally thought that he would be greeted with sad and angry eyes, but after a closer look, Father Qi and Mother Qi seemed to be just surprised and embarrassed. After a moment of silence, Mother Qi actually said: " It's okay to like men, but can you change one ..."

Qi Qin: "..... ??? "

Qi Qin didn't know that Qi's father and mother had started from scratch and earned such a huge fortune. Their original idea was to let their son live a freer life. Of course, they would not force Qi Qin's sexual orientation. Apart from being surprised that Qi Qin used to like women but suddenly became fond of men, they didn't really have any other ideas.

But it's too strange to say it this way. It's not like I'm buying furniture online!

" We know that relationships are hard to force, but it's mainly about the person ..." Father Qi said with some embarrassment: " I've also met Ji Xuanyi, does he like you? "

Qi Qin: "..."

This question was too heartbreaking. Qi Qin almost couldn't hold back her tears and said aggrievedly: " I don't know ..."

Upon hearing this, Mr. Qi picked up the bowl worriedly and took a mouthful of rice.

The atmosphere at the dinner table became a little strange, but it didn't seem as sinister as imagined. Qi Qin followed Qi's father and started eating for some unknown reason.

After finishing the meal, Father Qi said to Qi Qin: " I have seen Ji Xuanyi before, he should be a good person ..."

He broke his own son's legs and still said that he had a good character. It seems that Mr. Qi knew what kind of person Qi Qin was in the past.

" With your current physique, I'm not worried about you getting beaten, " Father Qi said with a frown, " But Ji Xuanyi, if you want to be with him, you can only work hard on your own. The situation at home can't help you ..."

Seeing Qi Qin's confused face, Qi's father said, " Your father had some connections back then, so it's impossible for him to beat you up like that and nothing would happen. But you've seen the facts. Regarding this matter, your mother and I know that we can't persuade you or help you. You still have to work hard and make progress, otherwise you won't be worthy of him. "

Qi Qin nodded inexplicably. From what Qi's father said, it seemed that Ji Xuan's family had some extraordinary background, but Ji Xuanyi had never told him much about it. He didn't know if Ji Xuanyi would tell him if he asked.

Or if Ji Xuanyi got mad, it's possible that he would be beaten up ...

Father Qi said, " We didn't want to force you, but since you want to date Ji Xuanyi, it would be best if you could spare some time to come here and learn some skills in managing a company. " After taking a look at Qi Qin's dazed expression, Qi's father was silent for a moment, then tentatively asked, " If you have time, why don't we go back to college? "

Qi Qin: "..."

When Qi Qin came online again, he told Ji Xuanyi the whole conversation between himself and Qi's father, and tactfully asked about the possibility of going back to college.

Ji Xuan walked and enchanted with an expressionless face, and said: " Well ... Let's not talk about other subjects. You are pretty good at Pinyin. I don't know about math, but if you can only speak English QAQ , I think it would be better to start learning from junior high school. "

Qi Qin didn't understand and asked: " What do you mean? "

Ji Xuanyi: " It means that I feel it is inappropriate. "

Qi Qin: "..."

The materials bought earlier were used up. Ji Xuanyi sighed , put the finished enchantment back into his backpack, and said, " Father Qi should think that your brain is not that bad, but with your current knowledge, you probably won't understand any class in college. It's better to let your dad give you extra lessons. He might be able to explain it in a more understandable way. Anyway, don't you want to spend more time with them? "

This is true. Qi Qin nodded, looked at Ji Xuanyi carefully, and said, " Xuanyi, what's going on at home? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't react and said casually: " What's going on? How would I know? I've moved out and lived alone for so long. "

After a pause, Ji Xuanyi suddenly realized what Qi Qin meant and looked at him with raised eyebrows: " Why are you asking this? "

Qi Qin swallowed his saliva and said, " No, nothing ..."

Ji Xuanyi knew that he might have asked his parents about his situation, but he didn't say it out loud. He just said, " Let's go to the trading house. I'll put the things up. There's also a letter that was confiscated. I wonder if the auction house has issued another task. "

Qi Qin didn't dare to ask any more questions. He nodded and followed Ji Xuanyi.

Now because of the possible faction war, people from all the gangs are concentrating on upgrading. Although Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin are a little salty, they can go to August to have a cup of tea every day, so they can still keep up with the progress. Now they are almost level 50.

However, as time went by, everyone became a little tired. Some time ago, we heard that the game might be updated again, and everyone was looking forward to it. All kinds of rumors emerged one after another, including but not limited to the delayed opening of life skills, faction battles, and wild maps ... all kinds of strange speculations.

Ji Xuanyi, a player who has seen through life and death and has lived in seclusion for a long time, doesn't care about these news at all. In fact, he is more interested in the main storyline, and he doesn't know whether he has switched from pvp to pve or pvx .

Maybe he has more pvx , after all, he has mastered his life skills very well.

The trading house and the auction house in the inner city are separated by just one street.

Because it is positioned to be more user-friendly, it is not as magnificent as the auction house, but it covers a large area and is crowded with many players.

Ji Xuan threw Qi Qin into the queue expressionlessly and said, " I think we should open another trading house in the inner city, or add a few more operation windows ... I'll go to the postman to pick up the mail first, you wait in line and wait for me to come back. "

Qi Qin nodded, and Ji Xuanyi walked to the door to get the letter.

There was also a queue in front of the postman at the trading house. Most of the players who had bought things wanted to pick up their goods. Fortunately, considering the number of players, there was more than one postman. In addition, the players who sold things would not be in a hurry to pick up their things, so the number of people outside was more acceptable to Ji Xuanyi than the number of people inside the trading house.

After about five minutes, Ji Xuanyi received his letter, but to his surprise, this letter was not a random letter from the auction house. The sender on the envelope was actually Mrs. Harman from Xinmu Town.

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment. Even if it was a reply to August, Mrs. Harman shouldn't have sent it to him. What was going on?

Ji Xuan tore the envelope open in a few seconds, revealing the yellow paper inside. The side edges of the paper were uneven, and it seemed to be torn from a notebook. Ji Xuan couldn't remember clearly, but it seemed to be the paper from Mrs. Harman's notebook.

When the letter was unfolded, Mrs. Harman's beautiful notes could be seen.

" Brave adventurer, I learned about your recent situation from my father's letter. It seems that you have arrived in Starry City. You must have experienced a lot of hardships. Starry City is a warm and kind city. I hope you have a good time there. "

" I know what you want to ask. Yes, although I received my father's letter, I did not reply because the chance of us meeting again is too small. Not only because we both have the responsibility to protect a town, but also because the dark forces are gradually invading this continent. To be honest, the situation in Xinmu Town is not optimistic. I don't know what will happen in the end. Maybe I will die, or maybe I can survive. "

" But if it's the former, there's no need for me to contact my father again. It's better to let him know that I'm still alive and I'm just angry with him and don't want to talk to him than to let him know that I'm dead. If it's the latter, I'll go to Star City to visit him when Xinmu Town regains its former peace. It won't be too late to talk about everything then , so I hope you don't tell my father about my current situation. "

" I have rashly sent you this letter to explain the matter between my father and me, and also to tell you that you may have seen the evil of the evil god, but that is not all. In addition to humans, other races have also been persecuted. All living beings on the continent will unite to drive out the evil god. I hope you can prepare for the battle in advance.

From your Lady Harman. "

Ji Xuan was stunned after reading it. What does this letter mean? ... It's a spoiler?

Ji Xuanyi carefully read the letter several times, then looked inside the envelope, and found that there was indeed nothing else. Then he fell into deep thought.

From the information provided by Mrs. Harman, it can be seen that the Xinmu Town in this timeline may have come into contact with the power of the evil god. Since the difficulty of the Novice Town can only be fixed at that level, it will definitely not change. It is very likely that there will be overlapping maps with different timelines in the next update, or simply a copy will be made. Ji Xuanyi is not sure how big the official plans to make this main line, so he doesn't know which of the two it will be.

Secondly, judging from the ambiguous words of Mrs. Harman that she might die or not, the following plot should change with the degree of the player's strategy. The specific factors that affect the outcome are impossible to guess because the official has not revealed any information. It may be the time spent on the strategy, or it may be the success or failure of the strategy, which will affect the survival of several novice towns.

will not be refreshed like the previous warm-up BOSS . It will be a real death in the plot timeline, and if it appears again, it will only be a memory killing .

From the scenes we saw of those " fake deaths " last time , we can tell that as a novice town, players will never allow them to die like that. If they really do that in the next plot activities, the game will probably be overwhelmed by players rushing to go online.

Then came Mrs. Harman's last words, uniting all living beings on the continent.

As far as Ji Xuanyi knows, the elves in the wild map are definitely one of them. If the elves are to appear, the wild map will definitely be opened. In addition, there will definitely be other races, so there will definitely be a major update this time!

I don't know if it will be useful for them to make themselves familiar to the elves last time.

Ji Xuanyi was wondering if there was any hidden information in the relationship between Mrs. Harman and August when someone suddenly patted him on the shoulder.

Ji Xuan turned around and found that it was Yishu and A Miao.

Art smiled and said, " Xiao Ji? What are you looking at? You look so engrossed! "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " It's a spoiler of the plot. I gave it to you. "

Art laughed out loud: " Don't be ridiculous! The uncle party hasn't even come out yet, and you're still giving away spoilers! "

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows and said, " What are you doing here? "

Art pointed at the sign above his head and said, " Shopping, Xiaoji, you've been a little slow to react lately! "

Ji Xuanyi then remembered that he still had some things to hang up and he had to buy some more materials. He didn't know where Qi Qin was in the queue.

Ji Xuanyi said, " What do you want to buy? Tianxia is already queuing up. If it's ordinary materials, I can help you get them. "

Art and A-Miao looked at each other, A-Miao smiled and said, " Thank you, but we are here to buy appearance equipment, so we have to choose by ourselves. "

Not every piece of equipment in the game looks good. In addition, due to the penalty for demotion, the game atmosphere is relatively peaceful, so many female players are unwilling to wear the same equipment all the time. Even if the attributes of some equipment are not very good, but the appearance is good, they are willing to wear it to play the game.

However, buying appearance equipment is just like buying clothes, which is very time-consuming. Even considering the mood of the players behind, it will take at least ten to twenty minutes to buy appearance equipment once.

Many players have encountered the situation where they wanted to buy appearance equipment but the queue did not move for half an hour, and they have raised objections to this. However, in the game world, whoever has the bigger fist is right. There are still many appearance players, including some experts. In the end, they can only make room for one position in the trading house for appearance players. The queue at this position is often very short, with only a dozen people, but the speed of advancement can be said to be the slowest in the entire trading house. Ji Xuanyi glanced at the short line in the corner. There were only eight people, but A Miao and the others would have to wait for at least two or three hours. Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but respect the two girls.

" Oh, by the way, speaking of spoilers, Xiao Ji, do you know about the Mage Tower? " Ah Miao went to take a seat first. Yishu did not move, but approached Ji Xuanyi very gossipyly, lowered his voice, and spoke mysteriously.

Ji Xuanyi should not be too familiar with the Mage Tower, go there for tea every day, okay? But Art said this, as if there was something in the Mage Tower.

Ji Xuanyi blinked and said, " What happened to the Mage Tower? "

Yishu frowned and said, " Someone on the forum said that the wall behind the elevator of the Mage Tower can be used to see the other floors of the Mage Tower. Some people saw people walking inside and there seemed to be a lot of books. They suspect that the next update may open up other spaces in the Mage Tower besides the first and top floors. It is very likely to be a place like a library. "

Every time the players go to find August, there is an operated elevator, so no one has ever stopped at the middle level of the Mage Tower, and no one knows what the remaining 290 meters of the Mage Tower are except for the bottom six meters and the top four meters.

But this time, someone saw it.

Art said anxiously, " The most infuriating thing is that I saw this news when I was offline for lunch today. Everyone was doing their daily tasks in the morning, but they couldn't get in in the afternoon. Xiaoji, did you do your daily tasks today? Can you go in and take a look? Are they cheating or is it real? "

Ji Xuanyi never left things unfinished, and he had already finished his daily work, but in response to Yishu's question, he still said, " Well, I can still go in. I'll go take a look after I finish buying things. "

Art then nodded and said anxiously: " Remember to be the first to tell me after you finish reading it! "

Ji Xuan responded and watched her run to the team to find Ah Miao.

If the news brought by Art is not false, then now, including the intelligence he saw in Mrs. Harman's letter, there will be at least four or five major updates appearing at the same time, and there will be some connection among them ...

Ji Xuanyi: "... My head hurts. "

Chapter 76

Ji Xuanyi was very interested in the " remaining 290 meters of the Mage Tower " mentioned by Yi Shu . He squeezed into the trading house and took away Qi Qin who was already in the middle of the line.

Qi Qin looked at his seat occupied by someone else and said, " Are you not queuing anymore? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and shared some information with him . Regardless of whether Qi Qin had reacted or not , he said, " We'll come back to hang things when there are fewer people at dinner time . Let's go to the Mage Tower to check the situation first. "

If the rumors are true, then the remaining 290 meters are probably the real meaning of the Mage Tower to most players.

Ji Xuanyi led Qi Qin all the way into the Mage Tower, and under the guidance of the guide , they entered the elevator.

As soon as the elevator opened, Ji Xuanyi discovered something was wrong . The elevator material that was completely impenetrable this morning had now turned into a thick frosted glass texture . Although he couldn't see outside clearly, he could indeed vaguely make out some outlines.

Qi Qin also noticed this , looked at Ji Xuanyi in surprise, and said: " The elevator has really changed! "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and nodded, then took Qi Qin to the elevator. After hesitating for a moment, he asked before the elevator started: " Can you go a little slower? "

She was always very enthusiastic towards Ji Xuanyi , and Ji Xuanyi thought she would be willing to do whatever he asked . But she smiled and said, " Sorry , the great magician August likes assistants who are efficient at work. "

This is what rejection means.

Ji Xuanyi: "... Okay."

Under the operation , the elevator rose slowly and gradually accelerated. At the beginning, Ji Xuanyi could only see the moving figures behind the glass and large areas of color blocks, which looked like bookshelves. Halfway through, the speed was so fast that he could not see anything. It was not until he reached the top floor and slowed down when it was about to stop that Ji Xuanyi saw the same scene behind the glass as on the lower floor.

The middle section of the Mage Tower seems to have the same layout. If such a large space is used to store books, some perverted daily tasks will probably appear.

However, correspondingly, since there is such a place, the background setting and main storyline of this game may also be found there.

As Ji Xuan was thinking, the elevator arrived. He smiled at the two of them and made a " please " gesture.

Ji Xuanyi walked out and Qi Qin followed behind.

The sudden change in the elevator must mean that the official is planning to reveal some updated information to the players. In this case, August may be able to answer questions in this regard.

Ji Xuanyi took the time to send a private message to Yishu to confirm that the rumor was true, and then he pushed the door and walked into August's room.

Since no one could answer August's questions, and his favorability might even turn negative, the number of players coming to August to report in finally decreased during this period of time. But August didn't seem to be in a very good mood.

Ji Xuanyi knew why Mrs. Harman had never replied to his letter, and August was very worried about it.

However, even though he now had Mrs. Harman's letter in his backpack, he was a little unsure whether he should take it out and show it to August.

Rather than a quest item that triggers the plot, the letter is more like an ordinary hint to the players, and there is nothing wrong with what Mrs. Harman said in it about her and August's thoughts.

The most important thing is that a major update is approaching, and August is of extraordinary significance to Starry City. No one knows whether he will really abandon the entire Starry City and run away when he learns that his daughter may be in danger of her life, and whether it will affect the subsequent plot.

Ji Xuanyi is not afraid of taking risks, but Fanxing City is. Even though he used to be a self-centered gaming toxic person and has now turned over a new leaf, he still has to consider his other partners .

Ji Xuan thought about it again and again, but still did not take out Mrs. Harman's letter. Instead, he said to August, who was frowning, " Hello, we are here again. "

Because Ji Xuanyi and his friends had already had tea in the morning, August did not stand up to entertain them. Instead, he looked up at them and said, " Hamanna still hasn't replied to my letter. "

Ji Xuanyi and his team would hear this sentence every time they came to interview. Once, they even heard August repeating this sentence unconsciously when facing other players. After an innocent player asked him " Who is Hamanna " , he scolded the player.

August muttered this sentence more than once or twice. Some players thought this was a breakthrough in the affection quest and specifically looked up Hamana. However, in Western fantasy games, there are occasionally duplicate names, and it is even more difficult to avoid in large-scale games like "Domain". There is a flower shop owner named Hamana in Star City, who is quite beautiful. Some people speculated whether August was going to have a sunset love ...

However, after spending several days experimenting with the conversation, the player discovered that the flower shop owner and August had no connection at all, and ultimately had to put this information aside.

As far as Ji Xuanyi knew, this question was also included in the popular science summary post [Unsolved Mysteries – Starry City] on the forum.

As for whether August is planning to have a serious sunset romance or be a domineering magician to support the little boss of the flower shop ...

August's reputation is being harmed!

However, Ji Xuanyi knew the truth. Facing August's question, he hesitated for a moment, then comforted her: " Maybe there will be a reply in a while. "

August sighed and muttered, " Maybe she's still mad at me ... It was my fault back then. After all these years, you still don't plan to forgive me? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything. August looked up at them and said, " What do you want to do? "

Ji Xuanyi lowered his eyes, not knowing what he was thinking. He came back to his senses after hearing August's question and said to him, " I want to know what the middle floor of the Mage Tower is? Is it the library? "

As expected, August responded to the question. He shook his head and corrected, " That's not a library. That's my private library. The books in it were collected when I was young. They cover almost everything on this continent. "

In other words, if you have any questions or guesses about the main storyline or settings, you can find the answers there.

Ji Xuanyi's eyes lit up slightly, and he said, " Can I go in and take a look? " August said, " Other people need to pass my test before they are allowed to enter the library, but you are different. You can enter at any time ... "

At this point, August showed a somewhat embarrassed expression: " But not now, child, because it has been too long. The library is being repaired and tidied, and it may take some time before it can be opened. I am sorry. "

This is also to be expected. After all, it is the setting data of the entire game. If one can obtain it so long earlier than others, it would be no different from cheating.

Ji Xuan nodded, thanked August, and left with Qi Qin.

If he guessed correctly, he didn't have much time left to save money.

After the frosted glass elevator in the Mage Tower was exposed, players who had become numb from doing tasks began to frantically search for possible update hints in various maps. However, this madness did not last long, and the official update announcement was released. The overlap rate was very high with the inferences made by Ji Xuanyi in advance, but to Ji Xuanyi's surprise, this update did not mention the story missions related to the world line that he guessed. Instead, it only opened the libraries in the three wizard towers in the three major maps, life skills, more specific reputation and favorability systems, and the wild maps that players have been thinking about for a long time.

To be precise, it should be the entire world map.

Just a day ago, the map makers who had exhausted their efforts had just launched the full maps and zone maps of the three main cities. After hearing that the world map was fully open, an internal member of the map making organization reported on the forum that the organizer of the team sat alone in the room that night.

Just after they finished drawing the main city, five new outdoor maps were released. I also heard that there were forks in the roads connecting the maps. In other words, what they are going to prepare next is not just five new maps, but even a map of the entire world.

The map makers said: " No, no, it hurts your body, let's just use our brains to remember the route, or we can just wait for official news ... "

In addition to the new outdoor maps, the interconnection between maps is also open, but only people in high-level maps can go to low-level maps. For example, people in Starry City can go back to Green Forest City, but people in Green Forest City who have not reached level 40 still cannot visit Starry City in advance. The same is true for the five novice towns. However, because the novice towns cover too small an area, old players who plan to go back for nostalgia will need to queue up.

But in fact, there shouldn't be many people who will really go back to the Novice Town. After the maps were opened to each other, the official " travel cheat " that existed in the game before was gone. For example, it is no longer possible to walk from Starry City to Green Forest City in half an hour like when you came here. Instead, you need to walk the road that should exist on the map seriously and down to earth. Some people speculate that it may take a day or two to get there, unless you are a sensitive profession or a knight, then it may be faster.

However, the official also explained that while players are on the road, they may pick up some materials needed for life skills, and they may also encounter wild bosses that drop rich

rewards. Although the experience gained is less than doing tasks in the main city, the fun can completely make up for this loss.

In addition, the official has also imposed restrictions on possible large-scale massacres . Any large-scale player who returns to a low-level map cannot attack players with a level difference of more than ten levels. If players on low-level maps are maliciously harmed by players on high-level maps within a level difference of ten levels, they can also report this to the official. After verifying the situation, the high-level players will be punished accordingly.

This wave of update announcements can be said to be full of sincerity. Although players have to wait for another three days, almost no one complained, and everyone was eagerly waiting for the day when the server would be opened.

Ji Xuanyi attended classes honestly for three days. Since Qi Qin's parents had returned home, he didn't have to rush over to help just because the other party did something stupid.

Qi Qin was also learning. During the three days of game maintenance, he learned company management techniques from Qi's father. After three days, Qi's father looked at him instead of looking at his son as a fool, and told Qi's mother with tears in his eyes that in the future he could only buy a few houses for Qi Qin and let him collect rent to live.

Mother Qi smiled kindly while cutting vegetables and said, " I think our son may not be able to calculate the rent clearly, so he might as well go to the construction site to carry bricks, which he is good at. "

Qi Qin: "..."

After figuring out Qi Qin's true nature, Qi's father and mother no longer concealed their complaints!

Qi Qin was also wronged! He wasn't that stupid! He just didn't understand what Qi's father was saying!

Xuanyi wouldn't dislike him so much! QAQ !

That's right. Usually when Ji Xuanyi saw that he didn't understand, he would just give up explaining and let everything go. He just had to follow his instructions.

However, it was impossible for Qi's father to really let Qi Qin collect rent or move bricks, so he could only find time in various places to explain in great detail. Qi Qin could only half understand it, and three days passed.

Mr. Qi knew that Qi Qinxue's company management was only a supplementary means, and the main focus was still to pursue Ji Xuanyi. He waved his hand and told him to go back and play games.

Although Father Qi didn't know that his son was so cowardly that he never confessed his feelings ...

On the day of the server opening, Ji Xuanyi skipped class again and climbed into the game. By the time Qi Qin also climbed up, the streets of Star City had become much emptier.

Although players cannot occupy every street and alley due to the large area of Star City, in most cases, the more popular streets are not only crowded but also lively.

However, now Ji Xuanyi and his companions were standing on a street not far from the trading house and the auction house. The original bustling scene was gone, and there were only a few passers-by on the road, which looked very desolate.

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment before he said, " Hasn't the server been open for a while? What's the situation now? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " With so many new activities, how many people will stay in the city? I guess they've all gone out to explore the new map, right? "

Qi Qin thought of their adventure in the wild map and said happily: " Shall we go too? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head. It would not be easy to come back from this trip. The official said that the distance had been restored to normal data. Who knew how long it would take to reach the new map?

Compared to this, Ji Xuanyi would rather go to the open library in the Mage Tower. According to the information provided by August, the five newly opened maps should also be recorded in the library. Instead of spending so much time walking step by step, it would be more convenient to go directly to look at the information.

But before that, Ji Xuanyi wanted to take a look at the new favorability and reputation system added to the player control interface.

The measurement methods of the favorability system and the reputation system are the same. From low to high, there are six stages: hatred, disgust, neutrality, friendliness, enthusiasm, and intimacy. The only difference between the two is that favorability is relative to an individual, while reputation is relative to an entire force.

According to the system's explanation, the favorability of a single person under a force may also affect the reputation of the force based on its own position in the force. For example, if you have a good relationship with the guide of the auction, she has a high favorability towards you, and the reputation of the auction force will increase slightly, but only a little bit, and it will not have much impact on the overall situation.

But for someone like Ji Xuanyi, whose favorability with August has reached the intimate level, the entire Mage Tower's reputation with Ji Xuanyi is enthusiastic. Also, because of August's status in Star City, most of the forces in Star City have a high reputation towards Ji Xuanyi. Except for the Star City Auction, which also has a similarly enthusiastic level, the lowest reputation of other forces with Ji Xuanyi is friendly.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the various Star City forces densely packed in his reputation list. Only then did he realize what August's favorability represented and why it was so incredibly difficult to brush.

August represents the entire Starry City to some extent, and this setting is indeed reasonable. What is more peculiar about Ji Xuanyi is that, although he didn't seem to gain favorability the last time they were in the elf camp, the reputation of the elves now appears in his reputation list, and the neutral bar is full, almost reaching friendly. In addition, perhaps because of the hidden main quest, his reputation in the Green Forest City Lord's Mansion is also enthusiastic.

In terms of favorability, besides August who has the highest, the second is Madam Harman, the third is the captain of the guard of Xinmu Town, and after that are a bunch of people from Star City. It is estimated that their favorability is also brought by August.

Ji Xuanyi took a quick look and found that each level of favorability and reputation would bring some privileges. He had experienced these at August and the auction before the reputation system was opened. However, based on the descriptions he had seen, these privileges were not unified like those in other games, but were given to players within their capabilities.

For example, if Ji Xuan gains August's favor, he can do a lot of things, including but not limited to various intelligence and the privilege of unlimited entry into the Mage Tower. But if a player gains the favor of the florist, the privilege the florist can give him may be to send him a bouquet of fresh flowers every morning.

The same goes for faction reputation, such as the special rooms in the auction and random daily events. From what Ji Xuanyi has seen, if you get the guild stronghold faction in Star City, the guild stronghold benefits will increase, and there may even be guild-exclusive daily events. Probably because the concept of faction itself is quite large, Ji Xuanyi has not yet discovered which faction's privileges are more useless. Basically, they are all very useful privileges.

However, corresponding to the size of the privilege is probably the difficulty of the favorability mission. Ji Xuanyi did not dare to say for sure. After all, as of now, there are not many forces in Fanxing City that have opened ways to increase reputation, and only a small part of the favorability missions are open. The subsequent situation will have to wait until all are opened to know.

Ji Xuanyi went through the reputation and favorability system, then took Qi Qin to the Mage Tower again.

As one of the four major updates, the scene at the entrance of the Mage Tower is much more lively than usual. Many players are queuing outside the Mage Tower, waiting for the guards to check them and let them in.

The guards would occasionally pick up one or two players and throw them out. It seemed that they had either entered once before and then ran out again for some unknown reason, or they were unlucky enough to have offended August before the announcement was made and were banned from entering for a week.

Just as Ji Xuanyi was about to line up, he heard the guard say to the person in front: "The Mage Tower is full. Please wait a moment before entering."

The player's face suddenly fell and he sighed with a sad face. The players behind him also heard it, but perhaps the same scene had happened before, so no one expressed dissatisfaction, but continued to queue outside. Some people at the end of the line left directly after hearing what was said in the front row, probably because they didn't want to wait and wanted to look somewhere else.

Ji Xuanyi didn't expect that anyone would satisfy this situation, but the area of the Mage Tower was indeed not large, and it was unlikely to accommodate so many players.

But speaking of it, if the remaining 290 meters of the Mage Tower were also opened, it could accommodate some people if necessary, right?

God knows how long it will take for the people inside to come out. Ji Xuanyi didn't want to wait any longer, so he walked to the front and said to the players in front of him: "I have the reputation of the Mage Tower. Can I try to see if I can get in?"

The player seemed to recognize Ji Xuanyi, was stunned for a moment, and said: "It's you?"

Ji Xuanyi then discovered that this man had a Mengtanggu badge on his chest. He thought that he must have seen him during the war between the three major gangs.

Ji Xuanyi nodded at him. The player from Mengtanggu also knew that Ji Xuanyi had a good relationship with their leader. He scratched his hair, stepped aside a little, and muttered, "Okay, then you try it."

Ji Xuanyi thanked him, walked forward and said to the guard: "Can I come in?"

When the guard saw that it was Ji Xuanyi, he smiled. Influenced by his reputation, he said without any principles, "Of course."

Ji Xuan heard the player from Mengtanggu behind him say "Fuck..."

Not only Ji Xuanyi, but even Qi Qin could go in. Seeing Ji Xuanyi was about to leave, the player from Mengtanggu hurriedly said, "How do we gain reputation in the Mage Tower?"

Ji Xuanyi didn't know how to answer. He couldn't say that the hidden task he completed in the Novice Village led to the popularity of the Mage Tower, right? Who would believe that?

Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to say, "You can gain reputation in the Mage Tower by improving August's favor."

Mengtanggu player: "..."

Isn't this bullshit! If August's favorability was so easy to increase, would he even ask this question?

Faced with the player's complicated look, Ji Xuanyi had no other choice.

After all, what he said was true. At this stage, the reputation of the Mage Tower can only be increased by August's favorability. There is no other way.

After Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin entered the outer perimeter of the Mage Tower, they finally understood why, although there were so many floors of library rooms open inside the Mage Tower, it still could not accommodate many people.

Because most people were not able to enter the library.

Just as August had said to Ji Xuanyi before, if one wanted to borrow his library, one had to pass his test. All the players that Ji Xuanyi could see were walking around outside the Mage Tower, squatting down from time to time to pull out a blade of grass, as if they were looking for something.

Ji Xuanyi felt that with this number of players, it was fortunate that the plants outside the Mage Tower refreshed quickly, otherwise he would have been completely plucked out by this group of players.

In addition to the players weeding outside, there was also a team on the first floor of the Mage Tower, which lined up straight outside the door. Ji Xuanyi took a look and found that the first floor of the Mage Tower was also crowded with players. They were talking to August's four apprentices. Some of them ran to the elevator happily after they finished talking, some had sad faces and held on tightly and refused to leave, and some may have different tasks, so they came out of the tower after the conversation and joined the army of weeding outside.

It's too messy...

Before Ji Xuanyi could react, he sighed. Qi Qin had already patted his back very skillfully and whispered to him, "Don't be angry, don't be angry..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He wasn't really angry, he just felt a little tired for no reason.

But then again, it's a good thing he didn't queue up outside, otherwise, considering the situation in front of him where he answered the question incorrectly but still refused to leave, it would be really inefficient.

Ji Xuanyi bypassed the queue and went straight in to wait for the elevator.

Some players who noticed that they were not doing the task looked at them strangely. Ji Xuanyi responded very skillfully and calmly: " Newcomers reporting in. "

Everyone showed expressions of sudden enlightenment and no one was watching them anymore.

This excuse is really useful, Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but think.

Because there were only three people who entered the elevator in the last round, the elevator came down quickly. After Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin went in, another player who had answered the question hurriedly shouted " Wait, wait, wait! " and ran in.

Qi Qin moved closer to Ji Xuanyi and made room for him.

The elevator guide did not take people away without saying a word as before. She smiled at the three people and asked: " Which floor do you want to go to? "

Places like the Mage Tower won't be so considerate as to help you classify books, tell you which floors contain which types of books, and where to start looking for the books you want. All the books are mixed together. Judging from August's personality, let alone sorting out the types of books on each floor, I guess even each bookshelf has not been sorted out. Who knows which floor to start from.

The player who ran in later certainly didn't know either. He was so absorbed in answering the questions that he didn't even hear Ji Xuanyi say that he was a newcomer. After hearing the guide's question, he could only look at Ji Xuanyi eagerly, hoping that this man's answer could give him some reference.

But he was going to be disappointed. With Ji Xuanyi's explosive temper, if he went through the books layer by layer, he might explode and burn down the wizard tower. So he didn't plan to go to the library now, but planned to find August first to see if he could ask him anything.

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " I'll go to the top floor. "

The player who came in later: "..."

This works too!

The guide got the answer and smiled at the player, who had no choice but to say, " Then I'll go to the fifty-first floor. "

There are fifty floors newly opened in the middle, plus the first floor, the fifty-first floor is the floor below the top floor.

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows.

The guide responded and started the elevator.

This time the frosted glass has changed, and the entire elevator is as transparent as crystal.

Considering the wealth of Star City, it is not impossible that it is really made of crystal.

Ji Xuan looked at the neatly arranged bookshelves on the floor for a while, as well as the patrols who were preventing players from damaging or taking books out. Among them were some players flipping through books.

The number is not large, but it is not particularly small either.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the player next to him who was feeling a little uncomfortable being in the same room with a stranger, and said, " Is the question this time very easy? It seems like many people got it right. "

Although there were more wrong answers.

The player glanced at Ji Xuanyi. Perhaps because he was blinded by his magic robe, or because Ji Xuanyi looked really friendly, he smiled at Ji Xuanyi and said shyly, " This is much simpler than the previous questions. "

The player explained, " When I came here to do the goodwill quest before, in addition to guessing four multiple-choice questions, I also had to go to the top floor and answer a quiz. However, the questions to enter the library were only the apprentice questions on the first floor, and those completely incomprehensible questions were mixed with some questions that could be answered, such as about the drop and collection of materials that have appeared now, and the answers to some questions can also be found in the new life skills that were opened today. " I won't mention material drops and collection, as those who are interested can still remember them. However, as for the life skills that were only opened today, it is not so easy.

After all, no one has reached the maximum level yet, and most players are not willing to waste time on life skills. After all, the opening of life skills means the depreciation of items such as enchantments. If they want to use them, they can just buy them directly. At most, they will quickly scan the new interface. Who would look at it carefully?

Ji Xuan glanced at the player and said, " You are very careful. "

The player blushed and whispered, " Thank you. "

Ji Xuanyi wanted to say something else.

Qi Qin: " Ahem!!!! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi turned his head speechlessly and said, " What's wrong? "

Qi Qin said pitifully, " My throat hurts. "

Ji Xuanyi: "... I'm going to go eat some Pangdahai after logging off. "

Qi Qin nodded repeatedly.

Just as he finished speaking, they arrived at the fifty-first floor. The player said goodbye to Ji Xuan and got off the elevator.

It wasn't until the elevator door closed again that the player was stunned and confused. Was that person a newcomer or an old one? If he was a newcomer, he would have asked questions so smoothly, right? But if he was an old one, how could he have entered the elevator without answering the following four questions?

Ji Xuanyi didn't realize that he had made the player he had just met suspect that he had encountered a high-end imitation, so he got off the elevator after reaching the top floor.

It was really busy today, so the guide smiled at him quickly, then walked back to the elevator and went down.

However, although the Mage Tower was very busy today, the door outside August's was empty and there was no one waiting. Ji Xuanyi pushed the door open and walked in.

August was writing a letter that would not receive a reply. He looked up and saw that it was Ji Xuanyi. He smiled at him and said, " You are here? "

Ji Xuan looked at the paper and pen in his hand, his eyes dimmed slightly, and he nodded at him and said, " Yes. "

August stood up. The wide wizard robe on him made the old man look very thin. He made a cup of tea and handed it to Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin as usual.

However, Ji Xuanyi did not drink it, but looked at August seriously.

August sat back down, crumpled up the piece of paper he was not satisfied with, threw it aside, took out another piece of paper, smoothed it carefully with his skinny fingers, and said to Ji Xuan: " What do you want to see me about? "

Ji Xuan looked at him for a while, lowered his eyes, and said, " I want to ask you, on which floor of the library are the materials about other races on the continent kept? "

The information mentioned in Mrs. Harman's letter must be true, but the official has not released the story mission until now, but has first opened the new map and library. The only possibility is that the official also knows the difficulty of this mission. This update does not mean that the story mission will not be released in a short time, but to give players some time to familiarize themselves with the situation, which is the so-called warm-up. When the players don't know, the challenge is actually approaching.

Mrs. Harman's suggestion of " all living creatures on the continent " , combined with the five new wild maps released by the official, is likely to refer to the five races that may exist in these five wild maps, including the elves. The task of stopping the invasion of the evil god must be closely related to these five maps and the five races.

Ji Xuanyi is determined to rescue Mrs. Harman, and he must obtain as much information as possible within the final time given to them by the authorities. In this way, no matter what will affect the world line next, whether it is the speed or progress of task completion, Ji Xuanyi can increase the possibility of Mrs. Harman's survival to the greatest extent.

It's fake, but Ji Xuanyi believes that their story must be true, so he will do his best to make it a happy ending!

Chapter 77

After hearing Ji Xuanyi's words , August looked at him seriously, as if he had known something for a long time.

Ji Xuanyi looked back calmly.

August lowered his eyes and whispered, " Oh ... Fortunately, my memory is pretty good, otherwise I would have been stumped by your questions . The information about other races on the continent is on the 25th floor, on the third row of bookshelves on the left hand side of the entrance – if those guys didn't move it without permission , it's on the bottom floor. "

Ji Xuanyi thought the other party would only tell him the floor, but he didn't expect that he could even tell him which row it was. He couldn't help but be stunned for a moment.

August said slowly: " Child , the tentacles of darkness are spreading across the continent , speed up. "

Although it was out of place , when August mentioned the word " tentacles " , he thought of calf cramps and Ze Yu Shi Shui ...

Fuck your tentacle book!

Ji Xuanyi's eyes twitched , and he nodded to August, " Okay, we'll go first. "

August nodded , and Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked out one after another. When Qi Qin turned around to close the door , he saw August staring at the blank piece of letter paper.

To be honest, Qi Qin would rather August be the one who is stuck than have a premonition of something.

Qi Qin told Ji Xuanyi what he had discovered in a listless manner, but Ji Xuanyi said nothing. After a long while, Ji Xuanyi said, " Do what we can and bring Madam Harman back . That's enough. "

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qincai stood beside the elevator , and the guide came out with a smile . She was as efficient as she said before.

The elevator was empty. Perhaps because August had just finished talking with the guest, they hurried up without having time to load the next wave of players.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked in and said to the guide, " Twenty-fifth floor. "

She smiled and nodded, then controlled the elevator to stop on the 25th floor. Before Ji Xuanyi walked out, she said to him, " There are stairs connecting the library to the other library. If you want to go to the first floor, please press the button on the door and I will pick you up. "

After all, there are so many newly opened floors in the Mage Tower. If you can only use the elevator to climb up and down, it will definitely be very crowded in the later stages.

Ji Xuanyi said " hmm " , indicating that he understood, then closed the door and left.

Ji Xuanyi turned around and saw that the 25th floor was empty with only patrol officers walking around.

Although the problem is simpler than when brushing up on favorability, it seems that not many players can enter the library.

Ji Xuanyi walked all the way to the third row of bookshelves that August mentioned, and as expected, he saw a book at the bottom that was at least thirty centimeters thick. There were a few large, mottled characters written on the spine – "Humanity and the Five Major Races".

Five new maps, five major races, it seems his speculation was correct.

Ji Xuanyi stretched out his hand to take the book out, exerted some force, then made way with a frown on his face, and said to Qi Qin: " Take it out. "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment before he reacted and pulled the book out of the bookshelf with one hand.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi frowned and asked Qi Qin to hold the book for him to read.

The book collection room is not a library. There are no desks for players to use. The other players that Ji Xuanyi saw in the elevator were sitting on the floor reading.

However, there was a lot of dust on the ground, which Ji Xuanyi disliked.

He will definitely remember to bring a small stool next time he comes.

Ji Xuanyi took Qi Qin's hand and began to read it carefully with a frown.

This book roughly talks about the relationship between humans and the other five major races. Because humans occupy most of the continent's territory, their relationship with the other races is not very good. Only the mermaids live in the sea and have less conflict with humans.

However, the mermaids have a tradition of abducting humans into the sea. Although they have no ill feelings towards humans, humans don't like them very much.

Although there is a powerful enemy at hand, considering the relationship between humans and them, it is not an easy task to unite these five races.

Ji Xuanyi frowned. There were five major races, but only three in the main city ...

No, now is not the time to think about that.

Ji Xuanyi forced himself to pull his thoughts back and continued to flip through the book in front of him.

Because it is a game, the player's body will not be tired. Qi Qin did not feel it difficult to support Ji Xuanyi by holding the book with one hand. It's just that he couldn't see what was written in the book from this angle, and he became distracted after a long time. He saw a book on the bookshelf next to him with the words "God of Cookery" written on it, so he pulled it out curiously. Ji Xuanyi said unhappily, " Don't move. The words on this book are small and my eyes are getting tired. "

Qi Qin froze for a moment.

Ji Xuanyi looked up at him and found that he was holding a book called "The Secret Book of God Eaters". He was immediately upset and said speechlessly: " August's scope of interest was a bit wide when he was young, right? He also collected books like this? "

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi and couldn't help asking, " Can I take a look? "

Ji Xuanyi knew that he was bored, so he lowered his head again with sympathy and said to him, " Just don't move your hand. You can watch whatever you want. "

Qi Qin could still do this, but he didn't pay attention to it just now.

Qi Qin opened the book and read a few pages, then found that he couldn't understand it. He flipped through the pages until the end, and saw the words " Cooking skills have reached specialization " written on the bottom page .

Qi Qin was stunned. Before he could understand what it meant, the line of words disappeared.

 " What does it mean to reach mastery in cooking skills? " Qi Qinchao asked Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi answered absentmindedly: " It's a new life skill, one of which is cooking ... Why are you asking this? "

Ji Xuanyi raised his head and looked at Qi Qin.

Qi Qin opened his life skill interface and found that among the row of green words on it, the word "cooking" was emitting a shining golden light.

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi innocently and said, " My cooking skills seem to have become more specialized? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

The books in the library not only introduce the background of the game and reveal information about the plot missions in advance, but they can also help you pass August's favor mission questions, as well as give players some life skill recipes that cannot be given elsewhere. Some books will even drop gold coins and experience directly after being opened.

All in all, this place can be regarded as a treasure trove, but you just need some luck to get in. While Ji Xuanyi was finding a skillful carpenter player to customize a small stool and bookshelf and was spending time in the library, the three major gangs in Star City did not relax.

The full opening of the world map and the interconnection between various maps are, in a way, a precursor to contact between the three main cities. Although Star City is not a weak one among the three main cities, it is not a strong one either. They have a lot to guard against. Although Xu Chu didn't have much information, he, like Ji Xuanyi, felt that this update was not as simple as it appeared.

The three major guilds had offline communication when the game was still being updated. Xu Chu and Xiao Xiao Yuxia's first reaction was to find out the situation of the five new maps first. If these five maps were contestable like strongholds, then their competitors would no longer be guilds of a hundred people, but two entire main cities. In this case, getting the first-hand information could be said to be of utmost importance.

In order to speed up the journey, the three major gangs jointly formed five cavalry teams. Those with heavy loads brought assassins or archers, and those with light loads served as light cavalry. They must reach the new map as quickly as possible.

After this period of recuperation, the number of members in the three major gangs has increased to 500, and the gang positions are all full. Except for Mengtanggu, Tamajujianghu and Chensi are considering opening branch gangs. The reason why Fanxing City is so empty during this period is also partly related to the fact that the three major gangs have almost come out in full force.

Originally, before they left, Xu Chu and Xiao Xiao Yuxia had suggested taking Ji Xuanyi and Mi Yin, who were not on the staff, along as well. However, Ji Xuanyi was obsessed with the library, and Mi Yin expressed no interest in exploring the new map, so the two gave up the idea.

Today is the third day after the game update was completed.

Ji Xuanyi was in the library early again. He had not done any tasks to upgrade for three consecutive days. He relied on drinking August's tea to reach level 51 and obtained the fourth damage reduction skill.

However, this skill has no use for the time being. For Ji Xuanyi, the subsequent battle for the main city is secondary.

If his inference was correct, the main quest that was about to be opened was to win over the other five races. He had to find the most effective strategy before the second update of the game.

When Ji Xuanyi was reading the information about the dwarves, he received a secret message. Ji Xuan opened it absentmindedly and took a look, and found that it was sent by Xiao Xiao Yuxia. It only had one sentence, asking him if he had time now.

The three major gangs did not all leave Starry City. On the one hand, it was because the maps were interconnected. After all, Starry City was the base camp, and they could not abandon their home even if they wanted to explore new maps. On the other hand, there was indeed a profession that could not keep up with the pace of the cavalry. Not only were their legs short, but they were also heavy ... That's right, it was the swordsman.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia, as the only swordsman among the five spokespersons of the three major gangs, was naturally left in Fanxing City to look after the house. Although he had some complaints in his heart, the current overall situation forced him to stay in Fanxing City with peace of mind, working hard to absorb the continuous influx of newcomers joining Fanxing City.

In fact, he has more things to do than the other four people who are running around outside combined. He is extremely busy. If he has nothing to do, he would definitely not come over to have a private chat with Ji Xuanyi.

" I'm busy. " Ji Xuan replied.

[Rain falls] : ...

Ji Xuan replied expressionlessly: " What's the matter? Tell me. "

[It rains hard] : Three of the cavalry teams that went out encountered problems. Only one-third of the people from two teams survived, and the rest are retreating. There is also one team that was completely wiped out. All the people who came back to the resurrection point from the three teams reported that they encountered the team from Daylight City.

Sun City?

Ji Xuanyi frowned. The Sun City was indeed the most powerful of the three main cities, but Ji Xuanyi did not expect that they would be so arrogant. After all, the battle of the main cities could only be regarded as a guess so far. How could the people over there directly kill the people of the Star City?

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and replied, " After all, the new map is a resource that all three major cities can compete for. It is normal for conflicts to occur. It's just that the Sun City is a little more arrogant. What's the point of telling me this? I can't help you drive them away. "

It took a while for Xiaoxiao Yuxia to reply.

[Xiaoxiao Yuxia] : The Sun City had to fight one more BOSS than us , so it was normal that we couldn't win. However, the team that was wiped out was originally our strongest team, led by Jian Xi Xin Jiu, and almost all of them were elite knights who had been equipped with equipment by Tamama Jianghu ...

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment. After the baptism of the auction during this period of time, the current strength of the Knights of Tama Jianghu is no longer the half-completed state during the gang war. Even Qi Qin would feel a headache for the current Tama Jianghu Knights, not to mention that the leader is Jian Xi Xinjiu, the most capable of the three gangs.

Furthermore, with a sword washing away the temper of new wine, even if he cannot win and has to fight to the death, he will not let the people who follow him die together. The knight may not be invincible , but he is definitely the fastest in running away. How could he be the only team to be wiped out?

No matter how powerful the Sun City is, it can't be so outrageously strong, right?

Ji Xuanyi asked: " What's going on? "

[潛曉雨下] : Jian Xi Xin Jiu said that in the team of Youri City there was a knight with top-notch equipment and strength, absolutely a top-notch master. He knew he was no match for them after just a few moves, but because they were all knights, he couldn't run away. The Knights of Tamajianghu were also dispersed by the Youri City team, and were chased and killed one by one by that knight master .

A knight master? So powerful that he made Jian Xi Xin Jiu not even have the will to fight back, and chose to run away immediately after the fight?

You have to know that this is not a fight between friends. Although Jian Xi Xinjiu will lie down without any resistance when facing Qi Qin, but facing a hostile force like Yao Ri City, it is not

impossible for Jian Xi Xinjiu to fight to the death. Moreover, his team is the strongest among the five teams.

Don't you even have the desire to try ?

Ji Xuanyi always felt that something was wrong and asked: " Even if you say so, there is nothing I can do. The person has already died and returned. Can he take the world with him to seek revenge now? "

There was silence for a while on Xiaoxiao Yuxia's end, and it took a long time before he sent a message.

[Xiaoxiao Rainfall] : Ji Xuanyi, I have something to say to you, don't be angry.

Ji Xuanyi: "..... ??? "

Ji Xuanyi replied: " If you know I will be angry, then don't say anything. It's not a good look for a deputy gang member to be beaten to the ground. "

[Rain falls] : ...

Xiaoxiao Yuxia didn't want to bring bad luck to Ji Xuan, but there was no way she could not help but say this.

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : There's nothing I can do. I'll lie on the ground first. But I still have to tell you that if the identity of the man guessed by Jianxi Xinjiu is true, even the whole world may not be able to defeat him.

What Xiaoxiao Yuxia said was not necessarily true, but generally speaking, it is not necessarily true in this context. It is actually no different from assuming that Qi Qin cannot beat that person. It must be said that Xiaoxiao Yuxia was very foresighted, and Ji Xuanyi was indeed unhappy because of this sentence.

But there was no way to hit Xiaoxiao Yuxia now, so Ji Xuanyi angrily hit Qi Qin next to him.

Qi Qin: " ??? "

Qi Qin, who was suddenly beaten, looked at Ji Xuanyi in confusion, but the latter ignored him.

Ji Xuanyi calmed down a little. There was only one person who made Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jianxi Xinjiu feel stronger than Qi Qin.

Snow is falling on the earth.

Ji Xuanyi said: " Do you think that is Snow Falling on Earth? "

[潛曉雨下] : Jian Xi Xinjiu thinks so. He is a first-rate master after all, and he has fought with Mi Yin before. Since the opponent is so strong that he can't even muster the will to fight, I think it can only be Xue Piao Renjian.

In fact, the profession that Xue Piao Renjian used to play was very similar to the positioning of the knight. If he really entered the second server with Mi Yin, then this knight might really be him.

No wonder Xiaoxiao Yuxia suddenly came to him to talk about this matter. You know, Ji Xuanyi has ignored the three major gangs for a long time, and as one of the decision-makers of the three major gangs, Xiaoxiao Yuxia is not willing to come to Ji Xuanyi for help in every matter. There was really no way out this time, and Ji Xuanyi also knew what Xiao Xiao Yuxia's real purpose was.

I want to know if the opponent is Xue Piao Renjian, and if so, how to deal with him. Regarding this matter, there is only one person in the entire Star City who can help.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia actually didn't come to find Ji Xuanyi, but hoped that Ji Xuanyi could help him contact Mi Yin.

Mi Yin had been offline for two days. On the day the update was completed, he climbed up to take a look, rejected the invitations from the three major gangs, and went offline again. He did not come online for the next two days. Xiaoxiao Yuxia felt that as a good friend of Mi Yin with whom he had a scandal, Ji Xuanyi must have the other party's offline contact information.

Although Mu Mi Mi Mu is not as popular as Xue Mi, she still has a lot of fans! That's pretty telling, isn't it?

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He originally thought Xiaoxiao Yuxia was a normal person!

Ji Xuanyi replied to Xiao Xiao Yuxia coldly: " Go away. "

[潇潇雨下] : ... I'm sorry, I was wrong. I know you and Miyin are innocent, but at least there should be offline contact information, right? Not good friends, but good friends, right?

Ji Xuanyi replied: " No, it's not. "

Since Ji Xuanyi has given a clear answer, it means that there really is nothing.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was a little disappointed. If she couldn't contact Mi Yin, then this map exploration would be a huge loss.

Three teams were killed when they were about to reach the edge of the map , and among the remaining two teams, only one actually obtained map intelligence independently. The other team met the team of Youyue City on the way, but Youyue City was relatively weak and did not choose to go to war with Fanxing City. Instead, after discussion, the two teams entered the map together.

That is to say, among the five new maps, Starry City only collected intelligence on two, one of which was shared with Youyue City, while Sun City monopolized intelligence on three new maps.

BOSS in Youri City , their strength and financial resources would not be too far behind .

However, they did not expect that a person who looked like Xue Piao Renjian would suddenly appear .

At least nearly a hundred knights were lost on this trip, a large number of whom were elite. Even if there is no information about the new map, it would be enough to find out whether the mysterious knight is Xue Piao Renjian or not.

However, at this critical moment, Mi Yin had disappeared and she was very upset.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia finally had to ask: " Then do you know where Miyin is going? When will she be back? "

Ji Xuanyi replied: " You know what he does for a living, right? If it's a big mission, let alone when he'll come back, he might even get an A. How would I know? "

That's true. Mi Yin's job in real life is much more important than the game. If he really has something to do, you can't force him to come back even if the three major gangs are disbanded.

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : ... Okay, we can only go with the flow. If a fight breaks out, will you and Tianlai come to help?

Ji Xuan replied absentmindedly: " Come when you are free. "

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : When are you free?

Ji Xuanyi: " When you are free, you are free. "

Ever since he knew that the enemy might be Xue Piao Renjian, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia became very uneasy and couldn't let go of his worries. He continued to ask: " What have you been busy with recently? "

Ji Xuanyi: " Mission. "

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : When will you finish your work?

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi was surprised to find that he had actually had four meaningless conversations with Xiao Xiao Yuxia!

It seems that his temper has really improved a lot!

Thinking of this, Ji Xuan replied expressionlessly: " Get lost, or I'll kill you and send you back to the Novice Village if you keep talking nonsense. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia didn't dare to talk anymore , and Ji Xuanyi immersed himself in the book again. The news that three out of the five teams from the three major gangs returned empty-handed was not spread, not only because of the face of the three major gangs, but also because the maps were interconnected and the main city battle could break out at any time. The three major gangs could be said to be the biggest support of the players of Star City. No matter whether it was the Wanzhi Gang or the original plot BOSS , the three major gangs had used their strength to support the players of Star City. Under the current circumstances, telling the players of Star City that your three major gangs could not beat the people of Youri City at all would be of no use except to increase their worries and troubles.

Therefore, the people from the three major guilds unanimously kept this secret, and only told the players in the city to be careful when traveling to the other two main cities, especially the Sun City, as they were very powerful and not friendly to the Star City.

The areas of the five newly opened wild maps are not as large as Starry City, but they are not particularly small either. It will still take some time to figure out what is there.

The two surviving teams were investigating within the map while sending messages back to Star City. Just when they were halfway through their tour and had not even had time to discover where the hidden forces in the five maps were, the official released a second update announcement.

Open map chat channels, world chat channels, and the world-class main storyline event – Assembly Call.

The update time is July 29th 09 : 00 - July 30th 09:00 . After the update, all players will be refreshed back to their main city by the system and prepare to go on the expedition .

Update content: 1. There are five races in the five new maps that will help in the final battle.

Players from the three main cities are requested to unite and gain their recognition. For each race recognized, all players in the main city with the greatest contribution will receive a reward, and the guild members with the greatest contribution in the main city will receive an additional reward.

The mission ends when all five races have acknowledged and agreed to unite to fight the evil god.

It should be noted that on the road to the five new maps, there will be believers of the evil god and traps they have set in advance, and there are no resurrection points along the way, so players must not fall behind.

2. The tentacles of darkness are spreading across the continent. Many experienced evil god soldiers will be refreshed in the fifteen second-level cities. Players in the second-level cities are requested to work hard to defeat them, accumulate experience, and reinforce the three main cities as soon as possible.

3. This update will add overlapping maps with different timelines. The five elemental towns are located on the edge of the continent and are also on the front line of the invasion of dark forces. The once beautiful and peaceful towns are in danger, but adventurers have the power to change everything. If they can complete the [Assembly Order] within ten days , the frightened evil gods will give up attacking the towns and prepare for the final battle. But if the [Assembly Order] takes more than ten days to complete, the five towns will be swallowed up by darkness and destroyed.

The companions who once led the adventurers through the ignorant period are now in crisis.

Only you can save them and change the world line. Please fight hard for this continent!

The update started during the day on the 29th, and it is now the 27th, which means players have more than a day to prepare online.

However, although it happened suddenly, the official has solved the most important issue, which is the refresh back to the main city after the update. Otherwise, with so many players wandering around outside, when the mission starts, they will not have time to rush back to the main city, which would be very disappointing.

Most players feel that this world-class mission is a bit rushed, but overall it is acceptable. It is like a spring outing, where everyone goes out together to travel, explore, and level up. It is still very interesting! There are also rewards!

But for the three major gangs and Ji Xuanyi, such a task was too much.

This is indeed a world quest, but it is also a main city confrontation quest.

Although the three major gangs had anticipated that the new five maps would cause contention among the three main cities, they never expected it to be such a contention. Not to mention the gang rewards, the three major gangs are now in a truce period. Everyone works hard to make contributions, and whoever contributes the most gets it. There is nothing wrong with that. But as for the main city rewards, will Youri City let it go?

If it's just a fight for territory or resources, there are only so many people in Day City, just like they only sent three teams out to collect intelligence, they won't be able to get more than that.

Even if the three major gangs can't beat the people of Day City head-on, they can discuss it, present facts, and reason, and still get some benefits for Star City.

But as for mission rewards, there is no such thing as not having enough people to get them. As long as Sun City wants to, and they are fast enough, they can rush in and snatch the rewards that you should have received before Star City and Youyue City complete their missions.

In fact, among the five maps and three cities, there will always be people who get more and people who get less. Both two-two-one and three-one-one are possible. It doesn't matter!

What I'm afraid of is that if Daylight City is even more shameless and throws all the eggs in one basket, who cares what happens to your Novice Town? I don't care whether you live or die! I'll send people from Daylight City to tie up the people from Youyue City and Fanxing City. The rest of the people won't be afraid of wasting time and will take all the rewards one by one. What can you do to me?

The three major gangs are very worried about this, and this is also what Ji Xuanyi is worried about.

He originally thought that if there was a confrontation outside the main city, you three major gangs would just go, I will go and complete the task first, pick up Madam Harman, and then go to help when I am free, but the current situation has entangled the main task and the confrontation in the main city.

In fact, ten days is enough time. If the three main cities do not fight or compete, but attack from three sides and compete for rewards based on the speed of completing tasks, the possibility of completing five side quests within ten days is still very high. Ji Xuanyi believes that under peacetime conditions, 80% of the servers should be able to save the Novice Town.

But the current situation is that from the attitude of Day City in attacking Star City without hesitation, it can be clearly seen that they have no intention of playing a peaceful game.

Even if they didn't use the most shameless and disgusting way to get the reward, they would definitely do everything they could to prevent the people from Star City and Youyue City from completing the task. Once the progress was slowed down, Madam Harman would be in danger. Ji Xuanyi now has only one hope for Youri City, that is, to at least complete the two tasks belonging to them before causing trouble, instead of running out to stir up trouble without completing his own task. If it is the former, Ji Xuanyi feels that there is still a possibility of trying to rescue Madam Harman. As for the latter ... After the matter is over, Ji Xuanyi will probably be so angry that he will go straight to Youri City and make them unable to live in peace!

It's so cool to have snow falling on earth!

The current situation is that if Ji Xuanyi wants to rescue Mrs. Harman, it is definitely not enough for him and Qi Qin to go out alone. He must once again unite with the three major gangs to complete this world mission.

While the players of Star City were happily preparing for the new event, the people from the three major gangs were already preparing for the meeting with great concern.

Apart from Jian Xi Xinjiu who came back from the dead and Xiao Xiao Yuxia who never left the city, only Jing Yunhan returned to the city two days ago because he was a member of the two defeated teams, while Xu Chu and Liu Tian were the leaders of the two teams still outside and did not come back.

The spokesperson for the most important of the three major gangs was not present, so it looked like this meeting could only be held half-heartedly.

Among the three people, only Xiaoxiao Yuxia had some experience in setting up plans. He was hesitating whether to just ignore the two idiots sitting in front of him and discuss things directly with Xu Chu. At this moment, he received a message.

[Ji Xuanyi] : I'm free now, do you want to chat?

Xiao Xiaoyu's eyes lit up. Although it was not Mi Yin's killing weapon that might be able to solve the problem of Xue Piao Renjian, the combination of Ji Xuanyi and Tianxia Difyi was also very good!

Best of all, you don't have to think about planning alone!

Xiao Xiao Yuxia immediately reported the address to Ji Xuanyi and replied: " Let's talk! We are now meeting at the headquarters in the inner city, waiting for you! "

There is only one stronghold in the inner city. In order to prove that the three major gangs will live in harmony from now on, they did not set up their strongholds there, but instead established strongholds in their respective jurisdictions. However, as time went on, everyone felt that the stronghold in the inner city was empty and it was a pity to leave it there. Therefore, every time there was a collective activity of the three major gangs, they would come here to discuss.

Ji Xuanyi happened to be in the inner city, and he immediately took Qi Qin to the inner city stronghold. When Xiaoxiao saw him pushing the door in under the rain, she immediately greeted him enthusiastically, but was rejected by Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi: " We've known each other for such a long time, and you're still using this trick, are you looking for a fight? "

Xiao Xiao Yu laughed dryly and said, " I'm speaking from the bottom of my heart. Look at this configuration. "

As he spoke, Xiaoxiao Yuxia pointed at the sword and washed the new wine.

He was still very partial to Jing Yunhan and did not mention his cousin.

But Jing Yunhan was too stupid to realize it. He thought his cousin was introducing the people at the meeting, so he pointed at himself and said, " And me! "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Ji Xuan glanced at Jing Yunhan, then at Xiao Xiao Yuxia, and said seriously: " Okay, I believe you. When people are desperate, they can't control their inner feelings. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was speechless, and after a long pause, she said, "... Okay, sit down. "

Ji Xuanyi thought that he had lost the battle this time and even failed to escape. Jian Xi Xinjiu would be greatly shocked when his entire team was sent back to the resurrection point, just like when he had caught a spy from the gang before. Unexpectedly, Jian Xi Xinjiu looked in good spirits.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help asking, Jian Xi Xin Jiu chuckled in a very pretentious manner and said, " That's Xue Piao Renjian, it's not a loss to lose to him. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Damn, that's all you can accomplish.

Chapter 78

Ji Xuanyi asked curiously, " Are you sure it's Snow Piao Renjian? "

Ren Miyn hasn't come online yet.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said with great confidence: It " must be Xue Piao Renjian! There is no one else who can play the role of a knight so well except him ! "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said speechlessly: " This is not the focus now. It doesn't matter whether it is Xue Piao Renjian or not. Anyway, he is a master who is almost as good as the world . The specific situation depends on whether Mi Yin can come back . This is not what we should discuss now. "

Jian Xixinjiu glanced at Ji Xuanyi , suddenly sobered up, laughed dryly and said: " Xiao Xiaoyuxia is right, let's discuss business first , the overall situation is more important! "

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked to the table and sat down. Xiao Xiaoyuxia hadn't said anything yet . Qi Qin looked at him with his eyes wide open and said, " Is there no fruit plate? "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

He asked Guo Pan'er right away . This guy is very accurate in his self-positioning ...

Xiao Xiaoyu looked up and found that Jing Yunhan and Jian Xixinjiu were also looking at her with longing eyes.

The facilities and buildings in the inner city stronghold are much better than those in the outer city, including the treatment. There is a fruit plate , of course, but in order to avoid distracting the other two people at the table, Xiaoxiao Yuxia did not put it out.

But now that Ji Xuanyi was here, the other two were of no use. Xiao Xiaoyuxia had no choice but to notify the gang members in the stronghold and ask them to bring up some fruit plates for them.

" I've sent someone to get it , " Xiao Xiao Yu said helplessly, " Let's talk business first. "

The three people who were not participating in the discussion sat upright.

Ji Xuanyi said: " Your goal is to get as many rewards as possible , and my goal is to complete this world mission as quickly as possible . Judging from the current strength of Daylight City, our goals are not conflicting. We both hope to obtain five rewards and form a situation where three cities have 221. "

Xiao Xiaoyu coughed twice and said awkwardly: " In fact, before you came, we had already started to think about how to guarantee 311 or 401 ..."

The look Ji Xuanyi gave him said it all.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said helplessly: " We don't want to be so useless, but if you and Tianxia don't join us, we won't be able to do anything against the person who looks like Xue Piao Renjian. "

The most capable fighter among the three major gangs is Jianxi Xinjiu – let alone the three major gangs, a player of Jianxi Xinjiu's level is also a first-class master in Fanxing City.

Apart from Qi Qin, Mi Yin, and the missing Wan Ge Naizhi, the most powerful output profession in Fanxing City can only be said to be comparable to Jian Xi Xin Jiu. It is difficult to find the best ones.

Even the Ze Yu Si Shui trio, who have decent skills, can only be considered experts in Green Forest City. Although Ze Yu Si Shui has talent, it has not been fully developed. Coupled with his professional disadvantages, if he fights against Jian Xi Xin Jiu, his chances of winning are less than 10%.

Judging from the gap and disparity in strength, even if the three major gangs gathered all the people in Fanxing City who could fight against Jianxi Xinjiu, the probability of winning against the Youri City team led by a person suspected to be Xue Piao Renjian is very low – one Xue Piao Renjian can definitely beat five Jianxi Xinjiu.

Putting aside whether Fanxing City can muster five sword washes for new wine, the level of the Youri City team is also higher than that of Fanxing City. Without a leading master to hold back the man who looks like Xue Piao Renjian, the three major gangs really cannot consider a 221 situation.

If Fanxing City wants to get two rewards, the only possibility is that Youri City suddenly changes its mind and is satisfied with taking three rewards, and does not interfere in the affairs of Fanxing City and Youyue City. Then Fanxing City can plan to take over Youyue City.

However, let's not talk about how likely it is that the Sun City will be reformed. Now the competition among the three main cities has begun to emerge. With the Sun City becoming bigger, the right choice for the Star City should be to form an alliance with the Youyue City. It is obviously not the best idea to tear its face with the Youyue City for a reward.

Considering all these circumstances, the only choice the three major guilds can make is to guarantee themselves a share of the basic rewards, at least to not let the players of Star City wait in vain.

But that was before Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin planned to join. Now Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin are obviously here to help. With Qi Qin here, how can they compete with Xue Piao Renjian? Even if Day City wanted to stop them, they couldn't send out all their troops, not to mention that the leader was a master suspected to be from Xue Piao Renjian, so the number of people allocated would definitely be even smaller. It would be best to underestimate the enemy again , and then take advantage of Qi Qin's opportunity to hold Xue Piao Renjian, and then use the main force to disperse the other people from Day City who were supporting Xue Piao Renjian, and then turn around to help kill Xue Piao Renjian back to Day City's resurrection point, and complete the mission before the people from Day City could react! All done!

I was so happy thinking about it in the rain that my saliva was almost dripping.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

What tactics are they discussing? This guy is almost out of ideas.

Someone knocked on the door and brought in a fruit plate.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia immediately came to her senses and smiled kindly: " Thank you, I'm so sorry to trouble you. "

The guild member immediately looked flattered and said, " No problem, no problem. The deputy guild leader and the guild leader are discussing the tactics for the next event. All the players in Star City are in your hands! "

Xiao Xiao Yu said sincerely: " This is the result of everyone's joint efforts. We are just doing what we should do! "

The gang members were moved and said: " Deputy Gang Leader Xiaoxiao! You have worked hard! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin: "..."

The other two people looked as if they were used to it.

Xiaoxiao stood up in the rain, saw the person out, and then came back after being reluctant to leave.

Ji Xuanyi looked at him in disbelief and asked, " Aren't you tired? "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia smiled and said, " It is also the deputy gang leader's responsibility to appease people's hearts. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Jian Xi drank some new wine and ate a fruit plate, saying expressionlessly: " He really isn't tired. He's been coaxing me into a daze for six days. Xu Chu has given up treatment for six days. "

Ji Xuanyi: " Did Xuchu try to treat it for six days? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu rolled his eyes and thought for a while, then answered, " No. "

If Xu Chu had tried to treat Liu Ri, Liu Ri would not have been as stupid as he is now.

Back to the topic.

Ji Xuanyi said: " Your method of making up the story is not far off. Without knowing what the outside environment will be like after the update, this is the most basic tactic after the contact with the Sun City team, but there are still many details that need to be supplemented. "

' s not talk about whether the 'Let " evil god believers and their traps ' mentioned by the authorities will affect the battle situation. In fact, engaging in battle with Daylight City can be said to be the worst option. "

The worst option that Ji Xuanyi mentioned refers to his goal. What he most hopes to gain is time. If a battle breaks out with the Day City, whether the opponent chooses to attack the other two cities right from the start, or starts to harass the other two cities after completing one or two waves of tasks, it will not be a good thing for Ji Xuanyi.

Although Xiaoxiao Yuxia felt that as long as he could win and get the reward, the prerequisite for winning was to cooperate with Ji Xuanyi . What the other party wanted to consider was what he needed to consider , so he nodded to what Ji Xuanyi said.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " First, we have a chance to seize the initiative in choosing the target. There is no teleportation array in this game, and there is no resurrection point in the wild. The speed of this battle will be calculated in days. If we can avoid the target that Day City wants most among the five maps, then it is relatively safe to take the first reward . "

Hearing this, Xiao Xiao Yuxia frowned and said, " What you said does make sense, but the reason why we first considered the battle method rather than the map is that we are actually afraid that Sun City will not rush for the rewards at the beginning, but will come to block the troops of Star City first, crush the people of the two main cities, and then slowly move forward to get the five rewards. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " It's possible, but it's very small. "

Xiao Xiaoyu was stunned and asked, " Why? Why is it said that the possibility of getting all five rewards is very small? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " The troops in Day City were able to be organized, so they must have been led by a gang. Gangs, as long as they are not like the Wanzhi Gang, will be wary of things like public opinion. "

" The authorities probably wanted to prevent one of the three main cities from becoming too strong and taking all the rewards, so they set up a setting that linked the time to complete the task with the survival of the novice town. If Day City blocks the other two cities, it would be no

different from directly saying, ' I don't care about life and death, I only care about the rewards . '

" There are fans. You should have seen the previous Star City refresh event, not to mention Novice Town, a place that represents nostalgia. "

" Some players may think it's nothing, but most players will feel disgusted by it. Even if they make such a plan regardless of public opinion, they may not be able to implement it. I am sure that there are many players in Day City who would rather give up their rewards in exchange for their lives. "

Ji Xuanyi looked at Xiao Xiaoyu and said, " But according to your way of thinking, you probably don't have such feelings. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia smiled but did not deny it.

Ji Xuanyi did not mean to blame Xiao Xiao Yuxia. Everyone has his own way of playing the game, pvp , pve , or pvx . They care more about friends, strength, or experience in the game, and how much emotion they have. These are the rights that everyone should have to choose. There is no high or low, noble or not in the way of playing the game. If you have any opinions on other people's playing methods, just fight back if you don't agree. Strength speaks for itself. This is the true meaning of game social interaction.

However it's quite surprising that none of the leaders of the three major gangs noticed this. Xiaoxiao Yuxia is PVing his scheming, Jianxi Xinjiu is PVing his gang members, Xu Chu is PVing trouble, Jing Yunhan is PVing his cousin (?), Liu Tian ... Who knows what Liu Tian is PVing , even he himself may not know.

But even if there is only one person in charge of Daylight City, when the update is completed and they are ready to go on the expedition, it will be difficult for him to command those players who have feelings for this game.

However, as the implementer, Daylight City would most likely take into account the consequences of blocking the city gate and causing the complete destruction of the Novice Town. This is why Ji Xuanyi said that the possibility of them adopting the gate blocking tactic is very low.

" Rather than coming right up and blocking the city gates with an obvious goal, I think they would prefer to do the tasks first. Assuming the three cities have the same time to complete the tasks, they should send people to slow us down when they have completed the first task in full and completed two-thirds of the second task. After all , Youyue City doesn't have much strength, and it's good enough for them to get a reward. So the only ones who are doing the second task at this time are us. Then, after the second task is completed, they will immediately transfer people to compete for the task that has been slowed down. "

" In terms of overall strength, Star City is indeed inferior to Sun City. If both sides fight with all their strength, Star City is very likely not to be the opponent. They are much more likely to squeeze us out and get the mission reward. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia nodded first, then said: " But if this is the case, isn't it just wasting time? "

Ji Xuanyi said, " That's right. We should wait until the two main cities have decided which is better before we proceed with the mission. Or we will complete half of the mission while they

start from scratch. There is a high probability that the time will not be enough, but they will have a reason to take the blame. "

" For example, knowing that time would run out, why didn't you, Star City, retreat? Why did you keep pestering Sun City? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia immediately understood and frowned.

Qi Qin was eating a fruit plate when he overheard something and said in a daze, " But anyone with a discerning eye can see that they were the first to grab the mission, right? "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia explained: " When the fight starts, who can tell for sure? Even if someone knows that they started it first, this is a game after all. They are faster and more powerful, so of course they have the position to fight for more resources. "

" The most important thing is, " Xiao Xiaoyu frowned, " No matter when, there will always be people who think that ' both sides are wrong ' and ' everyone else is drunk but I am sober ' . These two types of people will confuse people to a certain extent and make Fanxing City a target for sharing responsibilities. When the time comes, no matter how we explain it, Fanxing City will have to bear part of the blame for the downfall of Novice Town. "

Ji Xuan nodded: " Once the two main cities are blamed, the firepower of public opinion will be dispersed. In addition, there will be players in the two main cities who are biased towards their side. In the end, it will most likely be left unresolved. After a while, no one will remember what they did at this time. "

Jing Yunhan didn't quite understand what he was saying, and cursed, " This is fucking disgusting! "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything, because the truth was so disgusting, and this disgusting method had a very high success rate.

" And the plan I mentioned is the most ideal situation, " Ji Xuan said. " Based on the attitude of Sun City, it is absolutely impossible for them to discuss the five maps with us and Youyue City , such as ' you go where, they go where, I go where ' . In other words, they don't even have to wait until the end to send people to block us. If we are unlucky, the first map we choose will be the same as Sun City, and we will fight directly. We don't have to think about the next thing . Regardless of your goal, my goal will definitely not be achieved. "

" So the first thing we have to do is to avoid colliding with the two maps they choose. " Ji Xuanyi said.

Xiao Xiaoyu glanced at him and said, " If you want to achieve your goal, then Youyue City should not collide with Yueri City, right? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " It is impossible for Youyue City to collide with Yueri City. "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: " What do you mean? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " If anyone in Youyue City has any brains, they will choose [Secret Sea] among the five new maps , but people in Day City will definitely not choose this map. "

" Everyone knows the nature of this game. The five new maps correspond to the five elemental starter towns, which also correspond to the fifteen level 2 maps. [Closing Sea] corresponds to water, " Ji Xuanyi glanced at Xiao Xiaoyu and said, " If you still remember when the large group was opening up the level 2 map dungeon, you should know that someone once

complained on the forum that the water-attributed map dungeons were almost all underwater, and the leader of the PVE guild had to gather players to learn how to swim in order to pass the dungeon. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia did know about this matter. Because it was so funny at the time, this post was quite popular.

" You should know what the map name [Clostrilian Sea] means just by hearing it once, " Ji Xuanyi was actually confident because he knew about the setting of the mermaids in advance, but he still pretended to be reasonable and said, " This is most likely an underwater map. Regardless of whether Daylight City has sent people to explore [Clostrilian Sea] , I believe it is not the best choice to buy time. In order to complete the two tasks at hand as quickly as possible, Daylight City will definitely choose the two maps they think are the simplest, and these two maps will definitely not have [Clostrilian Sea] . "

" As long as Youyue City has a good idea of its own strength, it will definitely choose the most difficult map among the five maps. Because neither Day City nor Star City will choose that map, they have enough time to complete the task without worrying about the reward being snatched away. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was stunned by what he heard, and said stupidly: " It sounds like You Yue City is very pitiful. "

How can it not be pitiful? They can only take things that others don't want. They are just trying to survive in the cracks! Youyue City is not easy!

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia didn't care about You Yue City. He felt that Ji Xuanyi's analysis made sense, but there was still one question: " What if You Yue City can't figure it out? "

You know, the exploration team from Youyue City met one of their teams in the Death Swamp! Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly and said, " Although I think they went to [Death Swamp] because the name of this map looks dangerous, but just in case, isn't the knight unit still with them? Send a private message to them and ask them to discuss it with the people of Youyue City – wait a moment. "

Ji Xuanyi said solemnly, " The leader of the Death Swamp is not Liu Tian, right? "

If it's six days, it's ruined! Not to mention cooperating with others, it's also possible to talk to them and make them lose their temper!

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia quickly said: " No, no, it's Xu Chu! If it was Liu Tian, how could he go with the people from Youyue City? That guy would probably have fought with the Youyue City team directly, okay! "

Ji Xuanyi heaved a sigh of relief and said, " That's safe . Let Xu Chu talk to the people of Youyue City. They should know what this means. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia quickly lowered her head and sent a message to Xu Chu. Fortunately, Xu Chu was smart and understood their plan without Xiao Xiao Yu Xia's explanation. He agreed and asked one more question at the end: " Is Ji Xuanyi here to help? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia: " You say that as if I'm stupid and can't figure it out ... But yes, Ji Xuanyi is here to help. "

[Xu Chu] : Haha, that's fine.

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

But there is no way, Xiaoxiao Yuxia's strength is not here.

Xiao Xiao Yu looked up at Ji Xuanyi helplessly: " Youyue City's choice has been resolved, but what about us? "

Ji Xuan smiled and then said, " Our first choice is also very simple. "

“ A new wood-attributed map, [Lost Forest] . ”

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia didn't understand and asked: " Why is that? Is it because you are from Green Forest City? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " It's not just because I'm from Green Forest City, but because the people who are most familiar with the [Lost Forest] and the races hiding in it are all in Starry City. "

Xiaoxiaoyu was stunned.

Ji Xuanyi said: " There is a maze in the Lost Forest. If I am not mistaken, its area should be much larger now than when I first went there ... Xuchu is in the [Death Swamp] , where is Liutian? "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said quickly: " He is in [Chongyan Volcano] . "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " In that case, the people in Day City should have seen the maze in the Lost Forest. In addition, almost all the people who know about the Lost Forest are on our side, and the maze is too time-consuming. It is unlikely that they would choose this map. In addition to the volcano and the swamp, there is also the Howling Wind Valley ... "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " So, two of the three maps they explored are unusable. In addition to the valley, they might choose one from the volcano and the swamp, but that's a matter for later. We'll talk about it later. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " In other words, our first target is the [Lost Forest] ? "

Ji Xuan nodded.

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia was puzzled and asked, " Let's not talk about the fact that they don't have anyone familiar with the map. What do you mean that all the people familiar with the map are in Starry City? The people we sent to the Lost Forest were killed and no one has ever entered. "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " I didn't say I became familiar with the map after it was opened. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was stunned at first, then said in disbelief: " You went to the wild map before the map was opened?! Are you crazy?! "

How terrible the wild map was before it was opened! The Warlock Travel Post is a bloody precedent!

But then again, after the wild map was opened, there were many more roads in the wild. The warlock followed the road to the outside of the main city. Although he was not at a high enough level to enter the city, he strolled along the main city wall and finally found the way back to the second-level map. He thanked all the players who had been with him for so long, and finally posted a screenshot of the second-level city gate and never posted again.

The last time Xiaoxiao Yuxia was reading a post on the forum, she was stunned for a moment when she found that the post had sunk.

This is getting off topic , but he really couldn't believe that someone would be brave enough to go to the wild map before the world map was opened, and come back safe and sound!

It's amazing! Xiao Xiaoyu looked at Ji Xuanyi up and down as if he were an animal in a zoo.

Ji Xuanyi: "... Do you want to die? If you look at me again, I'll dig your eyeballs out."

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia had no choice but to close his eyes and said, " You are pretty awesome, but the map didn't have a name at that time. Although it is a wood map, are you sure that the place you are at is the [Lost Forest] ? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " To be precise, what we are familiar with is not the map, but the forces in the map. At that time, we met the elves. Although the world line has been changing, the elves can't still stay in the same place, but at least I know what their maze is like. "

Xiao Xiao Yu said honestly: " Although your words sound very believable, they are a bit far-fetched. "

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows and said, " At that time, the people who entered the elf camp were also the current students of Mengtanggu Art Introduction, Sleepy Meow and Calf Cramps. All three of them knew about it. If you don't believe me, you can ask. But no matter from the perspective of ' avoiding the Sun City ' or ' completing the mission as soon as possible ', our best choice is [Lost Forest]. "

" Okay, " Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said helplessly, " No matter how much you say, I still believe you. So what is our second goal? "

Ji Xuanyi pondered for a moment and said, " The second target can only be chosen from the volcano and the swamp. One of them is also the target of Sun City. We can see when the time comes. I have a way to get intelligence. Right now, we have people exploring the two maps, so we can prepare for both. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " I think the swamp is better. Xuchu went there to explore the way. "

Ji Xuanyi did not comment, but said: " If Day City also chooses the swamp, it will be meaningless to explore the way. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia nodded.

Ji Xuan said, " I won't get involved in the specific number control and battle strategy. That's the business of your three major gangs. You can't be unable to handle even this kind of situation. As for organizing the individual players in Star City, people like us who don't have much influence won't say anything. If Mi Yin can go online, maybe he can help a little with his fame. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said sincerely: " You are quite famous. "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Do you dare to use it? "

Xiaoxiao Rain: " Don't dare, it will hurt your body! "

Ji Xuanyi has countless enemies, and he can't afford to offend them ...

Now the tactics have been discussed and everything is going well. The only thing that Xiaoxiao Yuxia feels is that there is a flaw in the perfection is the lack of Miyin.

Not only can it be used as a signature to attract more individual players, Mi Yin can also be used to deal with Xue Piao Renjian!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Ji Xuanyi stood up at the same time, which meant that the tactical meeting was about to end.

Qi Qin and the other two didn't quite understand what was said, but seeing this, they began to put the remaining fruits in the fruit plate into their backpacks.

Xiao Xiaoyu looked at the useless appearance of the two gang leaders of the three major gangs and her eyes twitched.

However, he couldn't control Jian Xi's new wine, but Jing Yunhan could still control it.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was like a worried parent with a child. She reached out and slapped the fruit in Jing Yunhan's paw back into the fruit bowl.

Jing Yunhan wanted to get angry, but when he saw that it was his cousin, he had to withdraw his hand with grievance. He looked with envy and jealousy at Jian Xixinjiu, who was left unattended, and Qi Qin, who was attended to by someone but the person who attended to him doted on him.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said to Ji Xuan, " After the update, everyone will be sent back to the city. I have to arrange the transfer of the three major guilds in advance, and sort out the announcement to recruit individual players. I guess I will be very busy next. If you meet Mi Yin, can you help him talk to him about it? "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " But his relationship with Xue Piao Renjian doesn't seem to be very good right now. I'm not sure if he can really help. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " It's better to have one than not. He can also serve as a benchmark for recruiting individual players! "

 " Okay, " Ji Xuan nodded: " I'll go first, you keep going. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia thought of Xu Chu who was far away in the sky , and the two idiots around him who were of no help at all, and sighed deeply.

After saying goodbye to Xiaoxiao, Yuxia and the other two, Ji Xuanyi walked towards the Mage Tower again. He had not finished reading the book in the library yet. He still had a day and a half to do so, so he could finish reading it by skipping through the pages.

Qi Qin was completely out of his mind, peeling an orange while walking, and asked Ji Xuanyi sideways: " Xuanyi, do you want to eat? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and raised his eyebrows, " You still have the mood to peel oranges? People say you may not be able to beat that expert. "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, and looked at Ji Xuanyi helplessly, worried that he was angry.

Ji Xuanyi said: " Can you beat him? "

Qi Qin looked at him carefully and found that Ji Xuanyi was asking this question in a very ordinary way. He breathed a sigh of relief and handed the orange to Ji Xuanyi, saying seriously: " You can beat him. "

Ji Xuan smiled, peeled a petal and put it in his mouth, looked at him sideways and said, " No one has ever seen this before. You were not like this before. "

Qi Qin blushed when he looked at her, and after a long while he said, " Should I be more modest? "

Although he felt that there should be no one he couldn't beat.

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " No, it's fine now, keep it up. "

Qi Qingang couldn't help but laugh. Ji Xuanyi stuffed the orange back into his hand and said disdainfully, " It's so sour. Eat it. "

Qi Qin took a bite and wondered, isn't this quite sweet?

He turned his head to glance at Ji Xuanyi's face, but did not dare to raise any objection, so he had to carefully finish eating the sweet orange that seemed to be sour.

Ji Xuanyi whispered: " Stupid enough to burst ..."

Qi Qin: " What? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " What what? "

Qi Qin said timidly: " Nothing, nothing ..."

Ji Xuanyi slowed down his pace and walked back to the Mage Tower with Qi Qin.

Miyin went online on the morning of the 29th.

In order to gain the last bit of time, Ji Xuanyi got up at 6:30 in the morning on the 29th and continued to study the book in the library, intending to continue until the server was shut down. It was past eight o'clock now, and Ji Xuanyi was so sleepy that he kept yawning. Qi Qin, who was used to getting up early and was extremely sober, was staring at Ji Xuanyi's rare confused and dazed expression.

However, when Mi Yin's avatar lit up in the friend list, Ji Xuan suddenly came to his senses.

Mi Yin probably found out that Ji Xuanyi was online so early after logging in, so she immediately sent him a private message and asked in surprise: " You woke up so early?! "

Ji Xuanyi deleted the words he had typed earlier and said, " You too? "

[Miyin] : How can I be the same! I just came back from a mission and saw on the official website that there will be maintenance and updates at 9am this morning, so I quickly ran up to take a last look.

[Miyin] : What's going on? It's only been updated a few days ago? Why is it updating again? What happened while I was away?

Mi Yin was confused. Questions came one after another. Ji Xuanyi was still asleep, so he didn't have the mood to answer them one by one. Besides, time was running out, so he said directly: " Anyway, the world quests are going to be updated. Everyone in Star City has to do the quests. Although it's a bit late now and Xiao Xiao Yu Xia probably won't have time to hear the answer, he asked me to ask you. He wants to use your name to gather individual players in Star City. Do you agree? "

[Miyin] : What? My name? That's not good. That's so embarrassing. Why don't you just use yours? I think you are more famous than me!

Ji Xuan sent three question marks.

Mi Yin reacted and replied: " Oh, I forgot, using your name is indeed not a good influence. "

[Ji Xuanyi] : ?????? ?????? ?????

It's fine to say his name attracts enemies, but what do you mean by a bad influence?!

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " If you don't agree, forget it. "

[Miyin] : I agree! It's just a name!

Ji Xuanyi sneered and said, " There is one more thing I want to tell you. "

[Miyin] : What's the matter?

[Ji Xuanyi] : When you were away, Xue Piao Renjian came to look for you.

[Miyin] : ... What the hell?!

Chapter 79

Ji Xuanyi looked at Mi Yin's reply and imagined the other person's shocked face. He couldn't help but curl the corners of his mouth . He was about to tell him the truth when suddenly his eyes went dark. When he regained his sight , he was already back in the game cabin.

Maintained.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuan glanced at his phone , which showed that it was eight forty-five . It might be that the maintenance time was moved forward, or it might be that the holographic online game was undergoing maintenance and the players had to be kicked offline early. In short, it was too late to resolve the misunderstanding.

It's so embarrassing.

He was kicked offline before he got a reply from Ji Xuanyi . He and Ji Xuanyi had no offline contact information. It seemed that he would only know the specific situation after the maintenance was over in a day .

Mi Yin scratched his hair , wondering why Xue Piao Renjian came to find him. Did he encounter any difficulties? With his strength, it shouldn't be possible.

Mi Yin climbed out of the game cabin and took out his cell phone hesitantly .

Although they had agreed to go their separate ways, he, as both his master and teammate, still cared about him very much . If the latter encountered any problems , he would certainly go to help.

After thinking about it, Mi Yin sent a message to Xue Piao Renjian: " You came to see me? " I don't know if the snow has started at this time . Mi Yin sent another message: " What happened? "

Almost five minutes later , Xue Piao Renjian's reply came.

[Snow Falling on the Earth] :?

[Miyin] : Mu Xuanyi said that you came to Fanxing City to find me.

[Snow Falls on Earth] : ...

[Miyin] : That's not the case?

[Snow Falling on the World] : No.

Miyin: "..."

Xuan Xiaoyi, how could you lie to me? It's so embarrassing now!

Mi Yin had no choice but to say: " It's fine , just do your best. If you have any problems, remember to ask me for help. You don't have to carry it alone. "

[Snow Falling on the Earth] : Okay.

End of conversation.

That's right, Xue Piao Renjian is actually a taciturn person who can't say a word even if you hit him with three sticks. Another reason why Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian are so popular is that Xue Piao Renjian is a very talkative person and often remains silent when others ask questions. For example, when some people who like to watch the fun asked them what they thought of Xue Mi, Mi Yin replied " This is brotherhood! " and Xue Piao replied "... "

It looked like he had some opinion on Miyin's answer.

Although no one knows what "雪飘" means, there are still many people who are willing to imagine in this direction!

In fact, neither of them showed any offense because of this, but things that don't exist just don't exist. Mi Yin is always the only one explaining that they are innocent and that they have a legitimate master-disciple and teammate relationship, while the other party would just remain silent, making his explanations seem particularly weak. Sometimes Mi Yin would be forced into a corner and urge Xue Piao to speak up to clarify, but Xue Piao would still be six points, and at this time someone would say that Mi Yin was bullying Xue Piao again.

During that period of time, Miyin almost broke the question marks on his keyboard by typing them himself, but there were always only ellipsis marks in Xue Piao Renjian.

Later, Mi Yin also came to terms with it. He realized that it was better for one person to explain something than for two people to explain it. Whenever he was asked similar questions later, he would kick away Xue Piao Renjian and answer the questions alone.

Xue Piao Renjian responded: " ? "

However, this time in "Domain", the two people parted ways, and it was indeed not because of any problems in their relationship, or some gay incident like Xue Piao Renjian suddenly confessed his love to Mi Yin.

It's just because the two people want to move in different directions.

Although Mi Yin found it a little hard to accept at first, which led to him childishly deleting Xue Piao as his friend in the game, he is an adult after all, and later he thought it through. Xue Piao did nothing wrong, he was just too impulsive. However, the two of them have different goals and ideas, so separation is an inevitable result. All they can do is to part ways in peace.

On the day when the maintenance ended, countless players adjusted to the jet lag in advance, got up early, and waited in the game cabin for the server to open. However, the game cabin is also for lying down, and many people fell asleep while waiting, and didn't know what time it was when they woke up.

Ji Xuanyi was fine. He went to bed before ten o'clock the night before, woke up at half past seven, and waited in the game cabin until nine o'clock, just in time to go online.

After Ji Xuanyi came online, he saw white lights frequently lighting up around him. Not only the players who had previously logged off in the wild map, but even Ji Xuanyi who was kicked off in the Mage Tower, were refreshed to the large square in the southeast area of Fanxing City.

Ji Xuanyi frowned, and when he saw Qi Qin's avatar light up in the friend list, he immediately formed a team with him.

Qi Qin, who was originally dizzy because of the sudden change of coordinates and the bustling players around him as soon as he came online, seemed to have grabbed a lifeline. He immediately followed the blue arrow on the parchment to find Ji Xuanyi and held him tightly without letting go.

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said nothing.

More and more players are coming online. Although the large square in the southeast area is large, it can no longer accommodate them if things continue like this.

Although some of the people gathered together were members of the three major gangs who had received arrangements in advance, most of the individual players didn't know what to do

now. They didn't know whether they should go out of the city to complete the task by themselves, or wait in the square for someone to give them some instructions.

Fortunately, this period of time only lasted about five or six seconds. Ji Xuan saw that the avatars of Xiao Xiao Yuxia, Xu Chu and others lit up one after another.

After the update, the world channel and map channel were opened. Although there are no such things as teleportation arrays and map boundaries in this game, the map areas are divided invisibly. Only within the divided areas can map messages be received and sent.

When Ji Xuanyi first came up, many people had already flooded the map channel and the world channel with messages. This meant that although Xiao Xiaoyuxia and the others no longer had to shout pitifully when giving orders, the messages they sent out could easily be brushed aside by the meaningless chatter between individual players.

However, it was obvious that this was not the first time that Xiao Xiao Yuxia had faced this situation. Not long after, Ji Xuanyi saw that the map channel was suddenly flooded with a large number of repetitive messages.

" All individual players in the southeast area please disperse first. The members of the three major gangs are scattered in four areas and need to gather in the southeast area. All individual players in the southeast area square please disperse first. "

Ji Xuan raised an eyebrow.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia first sent the notification he wanted to send to the members of the three major gangs, and then asked all members to send it at the same time, causing the screen to be flooded. In this way, even if the map channel was noisy, everyone would be able to see the message he sent.

Ji Xuan saw that the individual players who did not have the badges of the three major gangs on their chests began to walk out one after another. Some people reminded those who did not see the notice what message had just been sent. In order to obtain the rare world mission, even the individual players had very high execution ability. After a while, the South City Square became empty.

Most of the remaining people who haven't left are from the Dust World Guild. It seems that in order to avoid too many players and not enough space, the system has refreshed the players in four different urban areas according to the areas they entered the city.

When Ji Xuan walked towards the gathering place of the mortal world, he saw A Miao and Ze Yu Sishui who were originally affiliated with Meng Tanggu and Tama Jianghu.

Although they are usually unruly, when it comes to collective actions like this, these people still obey orders.

Ji Xuanyi walked up, greeted Xiao Xiaoyuxia, and told him the long-overdue news that " Mi Yin doesn't mind you using his name to recruit people ". Xiao Xiaoyuxia was speechless for a moment, and asked Ji Xuanyi to wait for him for a while. In addition to the arrangement of the formation and the command of individual players, the three major gangs must send a team of light cavalry out to scout the situation as soon as possible. Although the road has been explored once, no one knows what the road conditions have become after the update, and how many people are needed to reach the Lost Forest as safely as possible.

Ji Xuanyi knew that these things were very difficult, so he stood aside calmly, with no intention of intervening at all.

In fact, before reaching the Lost Forest, unless there was any major trouble on the road, Ji Xuanyi should be able to paddle all the way there.

Suddenly, Qi Qin shook the hand that was holding his. Ji Xuanyi turned around and looked at him. Qi Qin came over and whispered, " Ze Yu Sishui seems to have something to say to you. " Ji Xuan turned his head one by one and found Ze Yu Sishui winking at him.

Ji Xuanyi: "... What are you doing? "

Ze Yu Sishui stood among a small group of Damajangjianghu players who had entered the wrong zone, and exaggeratedly made a " come over and talk ~ " mouth shape to Ji Xuanyi. Ji Xuan opened the private chat channel expressionlessly: " If you have anything to fart, come on. "

Ze Yu Sishui was stunned for a moment, and immediately replied: " Xiao Ji! Did you know that the pioneers who explore the way will receive subsidies! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He just knew it.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and asked, " Are you short of money? "

[泽于似水] : I don't need it, but it would be a waste if I didn't make some money! In fact, many people in the vanguard have very good horses, so it's not hard for them to carry me, and I'm so agile! Even if I encounter danger, I won't die! It would be a real loss if I don't go!

Ji Xuanyi replied speechlessly: " Then go ahead. "

[泽于似水] : They discriminate by profession! They only want knights, not assassins. I burst into tears! Xiao Ji, I heard that you have a good relationship with the deputy gang leader, so please help us get in through the back door! Not many, just me, Qingfeng, and Ming Shao!

Ji Xuanyi was really shocked this time: " Forget about you and Young Master Ming. You can run away when you encounter trouble. Qingfeng is not as good as a short-legged wizard. What can you do if you go there? "

[泽于似水] : I can't do anything, but he is one of our three people after all! Ming Shaofa and I can't abandon him!

Ji Xuan raised his head and glanced at Ze Yu Sishui, and found that the other party's expression was actually quite righteous!

Ji Xuanyi: " I thought you would say that he is your mother after all. "

[泽于似水] : ... What the hell?

Ji Xuanyi replied: " Nothing. "

[泽于似水] : So have you agreed? Xiao Ji, you have to know that whether the three brothers can seize this opportunity to rise to prominence depends on you!

Ji Xuanyi replied coldly: " I refuse. "

[泽于似水] : QAQ !

Ji Xuanyi's eyes twitched and he closed the private chat channel.

Because the authorities have assigned players to four different areas, it is a bit difficult to gather them together. Their first target is the Lost Forest, which is closer to the city gate of the southeast area, while the light cavalry are mostly in the Tamajang in the southwest area, which is equivalent to the distance across the entire Starry City. It takes nearly two hours to get here.

However, starting one minute late now means falling behind by one minute. When Ji Xuan saw the heavy rain, he was so anxious that his mouth was about to get blisters. However, he still had to bear the pressure and contact the leaders of those individual gangs through private chats to give orders to the individual gangs who were willing to obey his commands.

Ji Xuanyi walked up and said, " Light cavalry is indeed the best choice for exploring the way, but in the current situation, I think we can send out a group of independent people who have good communication and high professional survivability in advance to get some information in advance, which is better than everyone standing and waiting now. "

Xiao Xiao Yu looked at Ji Xuanyi, sighed, and said, " I know, but ... Alas, this is the only way now. I will go to Xu Chu to discuss the welfare of independent explorers, so that someone will not spread rumors that we are sending independent explorers to die. "

However, once such a decision is made, rumors are inevitable, and no amount of compensation will be of any use. This is why Xiaoxiao Yuxia would rather be anxious than let Sanren take the lead.

But then again, it's really useful to have a rich man among your friends!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was taking three approaches at the same time. On the one hand, he was discussing compensation with Xu Chu, on the other hand, he was contacting the leader of the Sanren Gang who was willing to follow his orders, and on the other hand, he was communicating with the Sanren Gang which had not yet decided whether to cooperate with the three major gangs. He was extremely busy.

Ji Xuanyi was standing nearby watching the fun, when suddenly the system alert rang, reminding him that he had not received a letter.

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, and said to Xiao Xiao Yuxia: " I'll leave for a while, and come back later. We can talk in private if we have anything to say. "

Xiao Xiaoyu responded without raising her head, and Ji Xuanyi left with Qi Qinxiang.

The players who left the square did not go too far . They just waited around for orders. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had a hard time squeezing through the crowd when they went out.

not far from the big square in the southeast area . Ji Xuanyi walked over to pick up the letter and found that it was from August. It said that he hoped he could go to the Mage Tower, as August had something he wanted to entrust to him.

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then realized that August was looking for him this time probably because of the development of the plot. He knew about the crisis in Xinmu Town and hoped that he could help bring back Mrs. Harman.

After a moment's hesitation , Ji Xuan took Qi Qin to the transportation point and got on a carriage to the inner city.

Anyway, it would take at least an hour and a half for the advance troops to leave the city, not to mention the main force. This was enough time for him to go to the Mage Tower and back.

The players were gathered in the large squares of the four urban areas. The roads were empty. Ji Xuanyi kept frowning slightly, staring out the window in a daze.

Qi Qin glanced at him, mustered up the courage to stretch out his hand, and waved it in front of Ji Xuanyi's eyes.

Ji Xuanyi turned his head and looked at him: " What are you doing? "

Qi Qin was a little timid, but still said seriously: " Don't worry, Xuanyi, I will help you rescue Madam Harman. "

Ji Xuanyi raised an eyebrow at him.

Qi Qin nodded and said, " With me here, Sun City can't stop us. "

Ji Xuanyi burst out laughing.

Qi Qin blushed and said, " I'm serious. "

 " Well, I know, " Ji Xuanyi looked at him softly and said, " I believe you. "

Ji Xuanyi's gentle eyes were so devastating that Qi Qin's breathing stagnated and he almost died on the spot. It took him a long time to regain his consciousness. His face flushed and he said in a panic, " Thank you ... Thank you. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Is this what you want to say?

Qi Qin adjusted his mood and when he looked up at Ji Xuanyi again, he found that the other party had lost interest. He was looking out the window and not looking at him. He suddenly felt lost.

The players who had gathered at the entrance of the Mage Tower and wanted to go in to see the library were no longer there, and Ji Xuanyi was actually a little uncomfortable with it.

They arrived at the top floor of the Mage Tower without any obstructions. Outside August's room, Ji Xuanyi let out a light breath, then pushed open the door and walked in.

August no longer sat at the table to write letters. He stood by the small wooden window, looking at the sky in the distance . His hunched back made him look short and weak. Even in the wizard robe, it was impossible to associate him with his noble status.

Ji Xuanyi said softly: " August, we are here. "

August paused for a moment, then slowly turned around and smiled at Ji Xuan, " Thank you for coming. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything.

 " She was right not to reply to my letter, " August whispered, " Halmana is in danger now, and I, as a father, have given up trying to save her. "

Ji Xuanyi's eyes welled up with tears when he saw this. August choked up and said, " No one knows when the darkness will spread here. I can't abandon the people of Star City. I am the guardian of this place. This is my responsibility ... But, she is my daughter ..."

Qi Qin turned his face away reluctantly.

Ji Xuanyi looked at August quietly.

August said softly, " I am not qualified to be her father. If this catastrophe is over and we are still alive, I will never bother her again. "

 " She hasn't thought about it that way. " Ji Xuanyi said.

August raised his head and looked at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi sighed, took out the letter from his backpack, and handed it to August: " If she survives, she plans to come back to Star City to visit you. She doesn't mean to hate you. "

Ji Xuanyi lowered his eyes and whispered, " I'm sorry, I thought you would take impulsive actions because of Madam Harman, so I didn't tell you before, but she still loves you. "

August looked at the reply letter from Mrs. Harman, was stunned for a long time, and then sobbed like a child.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin stood aside, watching August stroke the letter again and again. After a long time, he finally calmed down and said to Ji Xuanyi, " Thank you, child, thank you for showing me this letter. I know you are going to go to the war to unite all the lives for this continent ..."

August raised his head, looked at Ji Xuanyi with an almost pleading look, and said: " I know this request is unreasonable, but if possible, can you please rescue Hamana? I will give you everything you want, as long as Hamana is alive! I ... I can't lose her ..."

Hearing August's words, Ji Xuanyi nodded without hesitation and said to August: " I will help you rescue Madam Harman, for sure. "

At the moment Ji Xuanyi said this, he received a system prompt indicating that he had accepted the task issued by August. At the same time, Ji Xuanyi acquired a new skill: [Live and die together].

The effect of this skill is to exchange the user's health with a friendly target at a ratio of one to two. The exchange value is controllable and there is no CD .

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment. He thought that rewards could only be obtained after the task was completed, but he didn't expect that this time the reward was given when accepting the task.

For this reason, Ji Xuanyi also carefully looked at the skills in the skill column. They were not limited-time skills, but permanent skills.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't figure out whether this was a system feature designed to help him complete the task faster, or whether he could already claim the reward at this point in the story. However, this skill was already a very rare and applicable skill for Ji Xuanyi, who currently had no healing skills to show off.

The most important thing is the no CD and health ratio. At least if the target is Qi Qin, Ji Xuanyi has the ability to assist in continuous combat!

Moreover, now that life skills have been opened up, the trading house has already seen the appearance of inexpensive and high-quality big red medicines. Ji Xuanyi was calculating whether he still had time to make a trip to the trading house. It would be best if he could buy a hundred or eighty sets of blood medicines from him, and then collect some materials and go back to buy himself a set of blood-cow-type equipment.

Anyway, the benefits of other attributes are not high, Ji Xuanyi is determined to make himself a big blood pack that can infinitely support Qi Qin's blood!

Qi Qin hadn't realized that he might have to rely on Ji Xuanyi, a famous person, in the future, so he asked stupidly, " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " Nothing, August gave me a skill. "

 " I hope this can help you, " August looked at Ji Xuanyi gratefully and murmured, " Thank you, thank you ..."

Ji Xuanyi nodded to August, took out the parchment and looked at the task, which read [Separated Father and Daughter] :

August, the great magician of Star City, asks you to rescue his daughter Hamanna (Mrs. Hamman) from the dangerous Elemental Town.

Mission Rewards:

One thousand gold coins, three million experience points, and five thousand August's favorability.

Combined with the skills given before, it can be said to be very generous.

But then again, Ji Xuanyi remembered that August's favorability towards him was already close, and it was only 4,000 points away from the upper limit. How could he add 5,000 points? Was this the legendary favorability explosion?

Ji Xuanyi frowned and retracted his divergent thoughts. No matter what, the reward for this task was indeed very high. You know, although Ji Xuanyi had been working hard to make money some time ago, he and Qi Qin only had less than 2,500 gold coins in their hands. He was given 1,000 for this task, which fully showed August's sincerity. In addition, the amount of experience that could at least allow him to level up by two levels, so even if this task was not for the sake of his relationship with August, he had to complete it.

Ji Xuanyi looked at Qi Qin and said, " Have you received any assistance? "

Qi Qin nodded and said, " I got it. "

However, because he was only assisting, all his rewards were only half of Ji Xuanyi's. He had finally gained some more experience than Ji Xuanyi, but it wasn't long before he was overtaken again.

August looked at Ji Xuanyi gently and said, " Thank you. The horn of departure has sounded. Don't be late . Go quickly. I will wait for you to come back in Star City. "

Ji Xuan nodded and took Qi Qin out of August's room.

When going downstairs, Ji Xuanyi originally wanted to go to Puxi for another divination, but thinking that the time seemed not enough, he finally pulled Qi Qin and quickly ran to the trading house.

When Ji Xuanyi was halfway through scanning materials and red medicines in the trading house, Xiao Xiaoyuxia sent him a private message.

[Xiaoxiao Yuxia] : The vanguard has already left the city gate, where are you?

Ji Xuanyi replied: " I'm buying things at the inner city trading house. "

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : ... Why did you run to the inner city? Can you come back now? We will set off when you arrive.

Ji Xuanyi went out to get something from the postman and replied: " Can you come back? Did the vanguard of the scattered people bring back any news? "

[Xiaoxiao Yuxia] : The situation is not very good. There are many monsters on the road, and there are traps for horses. If it takes two days for all members to reach the Lost Forest, it will probably take at least three days now.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and replied: " We have to go faster, otherwise we may not have enough time. "

[潇晓雨下] : I know. I'm already adjusting the formation. Not to mention the traps, the speed of clearing monsters will definitely increase. If there are no major problems, we can get there

within three days. If the individual players are more motivated and log off later every day, maybe we can get there in just over two days.

This should be enough. Ji Xuan stuffed the things that couldn't fit in his bag to Qi Qin and said to Xiao Xiaoyu: " What are you going to do, individual soldiers? It's definitely not all of you who are online today, and it's impossible for the entire team to move in unison, right? "

[瀟曉雨下] : Yes, we have found several gang leaders with relatively high organizational skills. Because we don't know whether the obstacles on the road will be refreshed after they are cleared, one player will stay in the city to organize the players who are willing to listen to orders and may die on the way and return to the resurrection point in Star City. Then the other players will be mobilized in different time periods. Now the large force is acting together, and the individual players can go offline to rest at will. When the game comes online, those who are quick will catch up with the large force, and those who are slow will wait for the subsequent small waves of players.

[曉曉雨下] : Everyone has things to do in real life, so the number of people walking in the front will definitely decrease. However, we have rest time at noon, afternoon and evening. When the main group goes offline, some of the people behind can still catch up.

There is no way around it. Games are games after all. They are different from real life. It is impossible for us to stay in the game all the time. If we are in a hurry for a long time, we can only move forward in this slow and sluggish way.

But the time should be enough. After all, it is impossible for an ordinary player to walk to the Lost Forest and travel all day long, so in terms of time calculation, it is still acceptable.

[Xiaoxiao Yuxia] : But the problems we face are definitely the same problems faced by the other two main cities. From this perspective, the combat effectiveness of Sun City should not be as high as last time.

Ji Xuanyi took Qi Qin to a transportation point, got on the carriage, and said to Xiao Xiao Yuxia: " Are you not afraid of snow falling on earth? "

[Xiaoxiao Rainfall] : Don't be afraid, Mi Yin is coming.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

There seemed to be some misunderstanding between him and Mi Yin.

It took Ji Xuanyi a lot of effort to return to the Southeast District Square.

The light cavalry organized by the three major gangs have already left the city. Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Xu Chu , who arrived late, were organizing the formation while sending the message of gathering in the southeast area to the map channel. All the individual players in Fanxing City were moving towards the southeast area, and Ji Xuanyi was relying entirely on Qi Qin's brute force to squeeze forward.

Ji Xuanyi opened his eyes and stared at the front where he could not see anything except the back of his head. He missed the keyboard online game that allowed him to play through characters.

It's obviously a game, but why does it feel like a long vacation trip to a tourist attraction, it's full of people!

Ji Xuanyi stood on tiptoe unwillingly, but he could only see a few more heads besides the back of the head.

In fact, Qi Qin, who was at a higher altitude, was not much better than Ji Xuanyi. Although he could see much more than Ji Xuanyi, when he looked around, the densely packed black heads were moving and undulating. Qi Qin felt dizzy and almost suffered from claustrophobia.

Ji Xuanyi said with a sullen face: "Don't you know how to step on shoulders? Can you take me with you and walk on it? "

Qi Qin was stunned and said with his mouth open: "No, it's not good, right? "

It is possible to do it. The first time he showed his skills in front of Ji Xuanyi, he stepped on people's shoulders and heads. But those were all monsters. Everyone here is a player. How rude!

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: "I'm going to be squeezed to death. "

After all, Ji Xuanyi is a weak warlock with a strength of five. If he encounters two swordsmen standing together, he might really be crushed to death.

Qi Qin: "..."

The swordsmen and knights in the front row were arranged to rotate, the output formation of the DPS in the back was also set up, and they made sure that the healers would not slack off.

They worked from nine o'clock until almost twelve o'clock, and they were finally ready to set off! Xu Chu looked at Xiao Xiao Yuxia and said, "Ji Xuanyi hasn't come yet? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia shook her head and said, "No, I didn't reply to the private chat either. "

Liu Tian said impatiently: "We have made all the preparations. If we set off one second later, we will be one second slower. We can't waste time because of these two people! Let's go first! "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia asked: "Don't you know what kind of temper Ji Xuanyi has? "

After a pause, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said helplessly: "Yes, you really don't know. "

Six days: "..."

Xiaoxiao Yuxia explained: "If we don't wait for him, he might get angry. If he gets angry, he might quit. Without him, there will be no number one in the world. Without the number one in the world, we can't defeat Daylight City— "

"Wait a minute!" Liu Tian interrupted, "Everything depends on Tianxia No. 1, what is Mi Yin here for? Didn't they tell him to deal with Xue Piao Renjian? "

Mi Yin, who was standing nearby, saw herself being mentioned and said helplessly: "Although I don't know if the man you are talking about is Xue Piao, but if he is, you may be disappointed. I have been unable to beat him for a long time. "

"It doesn't matter. You don't have to use your strength to defeat him. You can use your feelings." Jing Yunhan came over and encouraged Mi Yin seriously.

He still remembered the scandal between Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian that Ji Xuanyi spread last time.

Miyin: "..."

Mi Yin didn't have the mouth to explain! She could only say to Xiao Xiao Yu with a blank expression: "Take care of your naughty child. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia caught Jing Yun Han behind him, laughed dryly, and said: "The relationship between master and disciple is also a relationship! "

Mi Yin refused to speak.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said to Liu Tian, " It's definitely right to prepare for both situations. If Mi Yin can persuade Xue Piao Renjian to rebel, that would be great. If not, we can let Tian Xia Di Yi go head-to-head with Xue Piao Renjian. But Ji Xuanyi must wait, otherwise it will be useless for us to leave the city early. "

When Mi Yin heard that his job was to incite Xue Piao to rebel, he couldn't help but look up at the sky and sigh.

He is also an expert, okay? What about the online game skills? Why does he feel that his positioning is a little wrong?

Seeing that Liu Tian was about to quarrel with Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, Jing Yun Han was useless, and Xu Chu was still watching the show, Jian Xi Xin Jiu had to interrupt and said: " I think Xiao Xiao Yu Xia is right, and Liu Tian is also right. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Liutian looked over at the same time, with two words written on their faces: " Nonsense! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said helplessly: " How about I go pick them up? I think it might be because Ji Xuan's legs are too short that he's so slow. Tian Xia's speed is still acceptable. "

Xu Chu said slowly, " I don't think they were late because of their speed, and I don't think you can get out on horseback. "

" I agree with Liu Tian's opinion. It's better to set off first, " Xu Chu said, pointing to the densely packed crowd outside: " The players in Star City are basically gathered here. If you want to get in, you have to grow wings – what the hell?! What the hell! "

Chapter 80

After 6 Xuchu shouted , everyone looked in the direction he pointed , and then everyone screamed: " What the hell is that!!! "

In fact, they were not the only ones shouting " Fuck ! " . Some people in the crowd also kept shouting " Fuck! ", but the following sentence turned into something like " Who stepped on me! "

Qi Qin was like an actor in a TV drama , holding Ji Xuanyi in one hand and running quickly towards Xu Chu and the others, following the players below.

Everyone's expression: " =□= !!! "

Ji Xuanyi looked at everyone with the same expressions as he had at the beginning, and felt secretly happy.

Everyone was stunned . After a long while, Jian Xi Xin Jiu was the first to come to his senses . He asked worriedly, " How much do the two of them weigh together? "

Everyone: " ??? "

No, you want to say this when you see a scene in a martial arts movie ?!

You really can't blame Jian Xi Xin Jiu . After all, he is a knight who needs to consider the weight of his mount, so it's reasonable for him to think of this. Although no one usually uses players as mounts , players in the game actually do have weights, which are linked to their strength and

physique attributes. Most of the weight comes from strength, and physique can only allow professions with slightly higher talents such as priests to carry a little more weight than mages and warlocks.

So the solution to this problem is actually very simple. Just step on the swordsman and the knight . Qi Qin is very particular about every step he takes . His eyes, ears, hands and feet all need to be coordinated properly to be able to run over the player's shoulders like this . If he accidentally steps on a player other than a strength-based profession , the player will not be able to bear enough weight, and he and Ji Xuanyi will fall down directly.

However, when they ran to the inside, they saw players from the three major gangs gathered together. Their formation was different from the scattered players. Swordsmen and knights were at the front, and those near Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were all archers. Qi Qin ran to the end and had no place to step on, so he had to walk a few more steps sideways before he found a less crowded place. He held Ji Xuanyi in his arms and fell to the ground.

As soon as Qi Qin landed, the people behind him immediately crowded over. More than one person saw him running on the players' shoulders. After being stunned, the people who were stepped on did not intend to cause trouble. They all excitedly wanted to squeeze up to make friends with this god-like man who seemed to be hanging on a wire.

Qi Qin was startled by the sudden movement of the crowd behind him and forgot to put Ji Xuanyi down. He quickly picked him up and ran away.

Many people from the three major guilds knew them, and although they were all very excited and wanted to add them as friends or something, their focus right now was still on the world mission. Knowing that they were people invited by the guild leaders to help, they quickly made way for them and helped to block the players behind them.

Fortunately, not many people saw Qi Qin 's " Qinggong " , and only a small group of players were a little out of control. After Xiaoxiao Yuxia refreshed the map several times to complete the world mission and introduced this god to everyone, the situation finally calmed down gradually. However, there are still some confused players who didn't see Qi Qin and were asking who the god was and what was going on?

After squeezing into the middle of the line of pastors, Ji Xuanyi struggled to get out of Qi Qin's arms, tidied his clothes, and calmly walked forward with Qi Qin.

Among the priests, there were also some mortal players they had dealt with before. A little girl saw Qi Qin hugging Ji Xuanyi and said enviously: " He's really my boyfriend, that's great ..."

Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi both heard these words, one continued walking calmly, while the other blushed with flickering eyes.

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked to the front of the team, Ze Yu Sishui, who was arranged at the outermost edge due to his profession, was telling Xu Chu and his group the story of the best in the world (which he and the other two had imagined together) in a very emotional way.

The contents were varied, including A few things " about learning martial arts in Shaolin Temple " , " A few things about learning skills in the Acrobatic Troupe " and " A few things about training in the Special Forces " – except for the last one which made Mi Yin look skeptical, the other two stories stunned the group of people including Xu Chu.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

No, Ze Yu Sishui has a hole in his brain. It's fine if other people believe it, but Xu Chu is a rare sober person, why did he believe it too! He even nodded seriously, as if he was planning to find a master to learn some skills himself! Wake up quickly!

You really can't blame Xu Chu. After all, before today, he didn't believe that anyone could perform that kind of action without wires or special effects. Anyway, his worldview has been shattered once, so it seems there's nothing wrong with letting his imagination run wild.

Ji Xuanyi was very worried that Xu Chu would end up thinking the same way as Ze Yu Sishui, so he walked closer, coughed, and said, " What are you doing? "

Ze Yu Shishui's story came to an abrupt end. He didn't even dare to look back at Ji Xuanyi, knowing that Qingfeng Bufu and Ming Shao were not around, and Ji Xuanyi would definitely teach him a lesson after finding out that he was talking nonsense. So he simply turned his back to Ji Xuanyi and used invisibility, and ran away to an unknown place.

The other few people looked at Ji Xuanyi with an unsatisfied look, as if they were not satisfied with the story.

Ji Xuanyi: "... behave a little more normally. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked at Ji Xuanyi hesitantly, Xu Chu looked at Qi Qin thoughtfully, Jing Yunhan and Liu Tian had not yet recovered, standing there in a daze, and finally Xiao Xiao Yu Xia smiled warmly and greeted them, saying: " Little Ji ..."

Ji Xuanyi said coldly: " Go away. "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xiao Xiaoyu rubbed his face, looked at Ji Xuanyi helplessly, and said: " Why didn't you say earlier that there are people with this skill in the world, whether they are acrobats , Shaolin disciples or special forces soldiers—— "

Mi Yin raised her hand: " Let me tell you, special forces soldiers usually don't act like this. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia: " Okay, no matter what the world is for, as long as we have this strength, we don't have to worry about the snow falling on the world. "

After thinking for a while, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia specially explained to Mi Yin: " Of course, I'm not saying that Xue Piao Renjian isn't amazing. "

Mi Yin: "... it doesn't matter what you say. "

Xiaoxiao showed a touched expression in the rain, as if saying " That's great, this is a reasonable person " .

Miyin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi: " ??? "

In any case, what Xiaoxiao Yuxia said is indeed based on facts. Compared with other online games, this game does not have many skills so far. In addition to skill damage, you also need to rely on normal attack damage in battle.

The reason why keyboard online game masters like Ji Xuanyi are still masters in holographic online games is that what supports them is the common consciousness of online games.

However, there are some other masters who are obviously unknown but suddenly emerge, such as Wan Ge Naizhi, who rely on their own combat consciousness.

It's not that no one had fought with Qi Qin before, but Qi Qin had never used his full strength in front of others. The only time he fought alone against many people in a gang war was seen by the thick-skinned Liu Tian.

In fact, some ordinary defensive actions that came from combat instinct seemed to be no different from predictions, so even Mi Yin had not realized how strong Qi Qin was until today. Fundamentally speaking, "Domain" is actually an online game with skills and data. The consciousness common to online games is actually stronger than the combat instinct, but the holographic setting gives the latter a certain amount of room to play. However, even if you break it down, there are people like Mi Yin who have both consciousness and certain skills because of their real profession, but Qi Qin's ability to "fly" seems to be beyond the reach of anyone.

To sum it up simply, Qi Qin is strong and invincible .

Ji Xuanyi: "Okay, I'm very satisfied with this wave of blowing. "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xiao Xiao Yu sweated and said, "As long as I'm satisfied, it's fine. Anyway, our chances of winning will be better. Maybe we can consider letting Tian Xia go up and defeat Xue Piao Renjian first, and then let Mi Yin persuade him to surrender ..."

Mi Yin said quietly, "Can I have a proper use? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia looked at Mi Yin in surprise: "Isn't it proper to persuade people to surrender? "

Mi Yin: "... No, it's quite serious. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't bother to pay attention to them and said, "Stop talking nonsense and let's go. " It's almost afternoon now. If we don't set off now, we won't have to wait for them in Sun City and we can complete the third mission directly.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia nodded. It had indeed been delayed for a long time. Now that everyone was here and they had gained a lot of confidence, it was time to set off!

Thus, the entire Star City, a densely packed team consisting of thousands of players, finally slowly moved towards the city gate!

After spending more than two months drawing the main city map only to have the world map opened up overnight, the map makers have since given up the job, and there is currently no accurate world map circulating.

However, when the wild map just came out and the three major gangs were preparing to send people to explore, Xiaotui Cramp, as a former map maker, had already proposed to Jianxi Xinjiu to collect the route map, but it must be said that it was too hasty.

The three major gangs mobilized players in Star City who could draw to go out and collect maps, half of which were simple drawings and half were sketches. In the end, they picked and chose, and with great difficulty found a few maps that had a high degree of overlap with other drawings and were more reliable, and pieced together a world map.

Although the proportions may still be wrong, we can still barely see the direction of the path. The three main cities are located in the center, surrounded by fifteen secondary cities. Although no one has ever been to the outer areas, they should be the five elemental novice towns located on the edge of the continent. The five wild maps are distributed in a relatively irregular manner between the three main cities and fifteen secondary cities, and are closer to the fifteen secondary cities.

There is not only one road connecting these maps, but also many forks that lead to unknown places, as well as small roads that lead to the same map as the main road but are much more rugged. Some of these roads lead to the end, while others do not, extending into the distance . This tells players that although the world map has been announced, it has not been fully explored , and there are unknown challenges in further places.

But for now, Ji Xuanyi and his team only need to focus on the road leading to the Lost Forest. When the players were leaving the city gate, the guards on both sides of Star City saluted them. Ji Xuanyi remembered that there was a guard at the city gate, who seemed to be a mage. He was very arrogant to the players at first, but now he looked at everyone with a serious face and kept repeating to the players passing by him: " Please be careful. Thank you for everything you have done for Star City. "

Many players were moved by their actions. For them, this was a world quest to compete for rewards, and failure or not had no effect at all. But for them, it was a matter of life and death, a major crisis that affected their families and partners.

Ji Xuanyi heard the players from the three major guilds talking around him, and the general idea was that they all wanted to work hard to complete the task and not let the people of Star City down.

Ji Xuanyi, who did receive the instructions and tasks, couldn't help but feel a little stressed. The formation of the three major gangs is like a bullet , with a layer of knights in the outermost circle, followed by swordsmen, followed by priests who are wrapped in the innermost circle, and behind the priests are mages. Archers with the widest attack range are at the end and connected with individual players. As for the assassin profession, there is no strict requirement to occupy a position. They are scattered in the middle of the team, and some even run directly to the outside.

In order to facilitate communication, the heads of the three major gangs gathered in the same place, behind the swordsmen and before the priests, so that they could quickly learn about the dangers ahead and ensure safety. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, as members of the think tank and the most important lethal weapons, also gathered with Xiao Xiao Yuxia and the others.

Jian Xi Xinjiu looked around. Jing Yunhan's horse was carrying Xiaoxiao Yuxia, Liu Tian's horse was carrying Xu Chu, and only his horse was empty.

Jian Xi Xinjiu glanced at Ji Xuanyi and was about to say something when Qi Qin looked at him. Sword washing new wine: "..."

Jian Xi Xin Jiu scratched his head and said to Mi Yin beside him: " Come up? "

Mi Yin was stunned for a moment, then said cautiously: " It's not a good thing, forget it. "

Sword washing new wine: " ??? "

The team's marching speed was consistent with the maximum speed of an ordinary heavy-armored swordsman, so it was not difficult for Ji Xuanyi to keep up. Qi Qin wanted to ask Ji Xuanyi several times if he needed him to be carried or backed, but after taking a look at Ji Xuanyi, he shrank back cowardly.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi angrily hit Qi Qin with his staff.

Qi Qin was confused and didn't understand how he had made Ji Xuan angry again.

Xu Chu was watching with great amusement. Although he was the smartest one among the three major gangs, he was too lazy to put in any labor other than for the money, so almost all the dispatching work was done by Xiao Xiaoyu. Now he was just as idle as Ji Xuanyi.

Model worker Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "..."

The main force had just set out, and the vanguard had not sent back any alarm messages. Xu Chu was very bored at the moment, so he wanted to chat with others.

He didn't want to pay any attention to Liu Tian. Although Liu Tian didn't want to pay any attention to him, other people didn't mean anything to him either. Seeing that Ji Xuanyi didn't seem very happy, he said to Qi Qin: " Did you really learn Kung Fu in Shaolin Temple? "

It was the first time that Qi Qin was asked this kind of question. He was stunned for a moment and subconsciously looked at Ji Xuanyi.

Xu Chu smiled and said, " Why are you looking at him? Could it be that he taught you? "

Qi Qin didn't know how to react, but Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Why are you looking at me? I didn't teach you that. "

Qi Qin was confused. He looked around and found that Ji Xuanyi was indeed not going to help him out. Xu Chu also looked like he was enjoying the show and had no intention of letting him go. He held his breath for a long time and said, " No, it's not. "

After answering, Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi again, wanting to know if there was anything wrong with his answer. However, the latter had no expression on his face, but Xu Chu laughed.

" Interesting, " Xu Chu said excitedly, " Actually, I'm not interested in where you learned your skills. How about this? You come to work for me. How much salary do you want? "

At this point, Xu Chu seemed to be worried that Qi Qin was stubborn and would not let it go, so he added: " You have a good relationship with Ji Xuanyi, so you can buy things for him with the money you earn. It's a great deal! "

Ji Xuan , who was walking nearby, chuckled .

Seeing Ji Xuanyi's reaction, Qi Qin seemed to finally have something to rely on, and said seriously: " No need, I have money. "

Indeed, it might not be certain if it was the Qi Qin of the past, but the current Qi Qin is a rich second-generation after all. He can eat one bowl of Shaxian snack noodles after another. How could he be short of money!

Xu Chu raised his eyebrows and was about to say something else when Ji Xuanyi said, " That's enough. "

Xu Chu shrugged and had to shut his mouth.

Seeing that Ji Xuanyi didn't seem angry anymore, Qi Qin quickly squeezed towards him. Ji Xuanyi was almost knocked over, but he didn't blame him. He just muttered something in a low voice. Qi Qin didn't hear it clearly, but guessed that he was calling him stupid again.

When the last players had almost left the city gate, the people from the three major gangs in the front row finally set out on the journey to the Lost Forest.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " Except for the few maps with names and surnames now, there are no map channels for other parts belonging to the wild, only world channels. When you speak, please be careful not to let the Sun City know our movements. "

Everyone who heard it responded, and Xiaoxiao Yuxia lowered her head again and sent the words to the leaders of the Sanren Gang.

Most of the independent gang leaders with greater influence, including Ji Xuanyi, Qi Qin and Mi Yin, were formed into a team with Xiao Xiao Yuxia and others to facilitate the spread of news.

" Go a little further and monsters and roadblocks will randomly spawn. It's not a big deal, but they will spawn. Everyone be prepared for battle. "

With the news sent back by the light cavalry, Xiaoxiao Yuxia knew the road conditions ahead very well: " The monsters are all experienced, and there is a very low probability of dropping materials and equipment. The loot is distributed by the team's roll points, or the team can decide the distribution method by itself. If someone has a conflict over such a small amount of things, no matter if they are from the three major gangs or individual players, the former will be kicked out of the gang and the latter will be the same as the latter, leaving the team and doing whatever they want, and they are not allowed to follow the main force anymore. "

The order was quickly passed down, and about two minutes later, the knights and swordsmen in the front row encountered the first wave of refreshed monsters.

To be precise, it should be an elite monster. It is not the kind that can be killed with just a single blow. Instead, it is a monster that requires players to use skills and even priests cannot slack off. The team's pace of progress stopped for two seconds. Xiao Xiaoyu frowned and immediately said, " Don't linger in the battle. Don't stop moving forward. There are still many of us behind us who can kill the monsters. The front row should not focus all their attention on killing monsters . Keep going. We need time! "

" Mages and archers from the three major gangs, use your skills to both sides, be careful not to cause accidental injuries. The scattered troops at the back, prepare for battle – Damn it! Who the hell is throwing skills randomly! " A bolt of lightning flew over from behind and exploded in the group of priests, causing screams. Xiao Xiao Yuxia couldn't help but curse loudly.

Members of the three major gangs can all hear the command directly. Xiaoxiao Yuxia checked and found that it was not a gang member. She had to contact the leader of the Sanren Gang again. After the first Thunder, more idiots threw their skills into the teams of the three major gangs.

Ji Xuan took a look at the conversation in the team. It turned out that some of the individual players in the back thought that the monsters would be killed by the three major gangs in the front , and they would not be able to get any experience or drops. So they anxiously threw skills forward to touch the monsters, but it turned out that the range was not enough, and the skills were thrown directly onto the heads of the priests of the three major gangs.

Those people couldn't see what was happening in front of them, they only saw the damage jump and thought they had hit a monster, so they continued to use their skills forward.

Fortunately, the people who had such thoughts did not have very good equipment and did not cause much damage, so they did not cause much impact. However, Xiao Xiaoyu had been busy for several days and something went wrong as soon as the fight started. He could no longer control his temper and immediately asked the leader of the individual group to pick out and drive out those who did not obey orders and used skills at will.

Afterwards, Xiaoxiao Yuxia once again emphasized in the channel that there would be no such thing as stealing monsters, and asked everyone to use their skills to the side. After three to five minutes, the scattered troops at the back finally calmed down.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia cursed: " People who are afraid of having their rewards taken away should not have listened to orders and joined the group in the first place. Wouldn't it be better for them to get their own rewards? Damn it, fuck! "

Jing Yunhan himself often gets angry, but this was the first time he had seen his cousin so angry. He quickly and carefully smoothed Xiao Xiaoyu's chest and asked worriedly, " Will those who were kicked out spread the news about us? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was also too busy and a little angry. After calming down a little, she said to Jing Yunhan: " No, except for some people from the three major gangs and a few tight-lipped leaders of the Sanren Gang, I didn't tell anyone else who our targets and guards against are. Those people didn't know what to say and who to tell them to. "

Most of the people in the three major gangs have experienced the situation where they were almost surrounded by the Wanzhi Gang. They know the seriousness of leaking information and they are very tight-lipped.

Xu Chu smacked his lips and said very sincerely and seriously: " It's a good thing that you are one of the three major gangs. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia can be said to be the most reliable, serious and hardworking one among the five leaders of the three major guilds. Xu Chu feels that if Xiaoxiao Yuxia is not in the three major guilds and he is needed to take charge of things, he will probably just leave and become a free and easy individual player ...

Xiaoxiao Yuxia smiled weakly and said nothing.

Xu Chu touched his chin and said, " It seems that Chen Shi was the one who should have been the boss in the first place. "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "... No, no, it will hurt your body. "

He now doesn't understand why he wanted to be the boss before. He was just too bored. If he could travel back in time, he would definitely pinch his past self's neck and tell him not to fight for the boss position! Not to join the three major gangs! Not to be the deputy gang leader!

Wouldn't it be better to just enjoy the game peacefully? You have to be so tired as a dog!

Especially when he saw another guy who obviously had a brain but was waving his hands around and doing nothing, Xiaoxiao Yuxia felt like vomiting blood.

But there is no way, they have money, Xiaoxiao Yuxia can only keep comforting herself, I am a responsible person, I am a responsible person, I am a responsible person ...

The monsters spawn in waves and are not very densely packed on the road, so although the speed of advancement is affected, it is not too much. The real trouble is the traps and roadblocks that are about to come.

Three knights in the vanguard were thrown off their horses, and one was killed by monsters and sent back to the city. Although the vanguard knew that these traps were troublesome, it was not their responsibility to repair them, and they didn't know whether these things would refresh again even if they were filled or moved away, so they could only report the situation to Xiaoxiao Yuxia and continue running forward.

Although not many people were killed and returned to Star City due to the large number of people and sufficient firepower, the individual teams at the back were somewhat out of touch due to the impact of the monsters and the drop distribution. Xiao Xiaoyu urged them twice, which had some effect, so he stopped urging them. After walking for a while, he started to notify them to slow down. Not far ahead was the trap section reported by the vanguard.

The assassins who were inserted in the team and were extremely agile in their movements and positioning ran to the front conscientiously, clearing out the monsters while moving the trip spurs that were blocking the way to the side, and also collapsed several larger traps to reveal the pits, making it easier for the large army to advance.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia commanded: " When we reach the trap section, I don't know if the cleared roadblocks will be refreshed. Individual players should pay attention to their feet when walking and don't fall into the pits. "

However, individual players tend to be more relaxed when playing games, and rarely have their attention fully focused. Xiaoxiao Yuxia also knows that her announcement probably cannot completely prevent players from " slipping " , but it is better to say it than not to say it.

Sure enough, not long after the troops of the three major gangs reached the trap section, Xiaoxiao Yuxia received news that a player behind them had fallen into the pit.

What can we do in the rain? We can only say: " Be more careful. "

However, it has been less than two hours since they left the city gate, and the scattered troops that were originally quite neat have become a little sparse.

Some went offline due to some matters, some fell behind, and so on. Fortunately, there were constant reinforcements from the back, and the Starry City team was still very spectacular.

Ji Xuanyi glanced at Xiao Xiaoyu and said, " Being careful won't solve all problems. Ask if anyone has an unused breastplate, heavy sword, or something else that can plug the hole. Plug it in. "

When Xiaoxiao Yuxia heard this, she nodded and immediately issued the order.

Among the three major gangs, except for Tama Jianghu, members of the other two gangs did have some unused equipment. Some of the gangs with larger areas took them out to block the holes. There was also a man from Mengtanggu who had practiced cooking skills and was preparing to set up a barbecue stall to make money. He contributed a huge round wooden table, and everyone looked at him with admiration.

Someone asked, "It must have taken a long time to get such a big table. Should I apply for public funding?"

The man smiled shyly and said, " It's not a big deal. I can just take another one out when I get home. "

Everyone suddenly understood.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

If you call the police, none of you players will be able to escape!

Ji Xuan took a look at his bag and found that there was nothing inside except materials. Well, he was not a newbie in online games, so how could he be so stupid as to leave unused equipment in his backpack taking up space.

Qi Qin took out two sets of breastplates, one was the light white armor for beginners, and the other was the heavy blue armor for missions. Because of his body shape, the two sets of equipment he had worn were quite large, and they were just right for use here.

Jian Xi Xinjiu and Xiao Xiao Yuxia also took out a blue outfit. Jing Yunhan was small, so he didn't move. Then everyone looked at Xu Chu and Liu Tian.

Xu Chu said calmly: " I have equipment, but I'm afraid you'd feel bad if I took it out to use as a foothold. "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

This person's equipment is probably all purple and orange, maybe even with special effects. Xiao Xiaoyuxia felt that she might be more distressed than Xu Chu himself, so she could only say weakly: " You take a rest, we will ..."

An hour later, the Star City troops finally passed this trap area safely, leaving behind a pile of white and blue equipment as well as wooden and iron plates, which looked very uncivilized.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was worried that those things would be refreshed soon, so he sent a message to urge the leader of the scattered gang who stayed behind in Fanxing City to notify the following troops to quickly pass that section of the road. The players who were walking behind and preparing to catch up with the main force could recycle them appropriately, as they might be useful later.

BOSSes began to appear among the refreshed elite monsters . As the leader of a PVP guild, Xiaoxiao Yuxia was not sure whether he should send people to kill them or leave them for later. If the troops in the front attack, the marching speed will definitely be slowed down. If the scattered troops in the back attack, it will be even worse. Their mobility is not very good to begin with, and they will lose people along the way while walking for a while. If there is a BOSS left at the back, they will probably be out of touch.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia told the others about the matter . When they were considering whether to pick two teams to go out and fight, Ji Xuanyi kicked Qi Qin and said, " Go, kill the monster . "

Qi Qin touched the place where he was kicked, responded honestly, took out his guard, jumped high with a heavy slash, and smashed out from the side.

Everyone looked at Ji Xuanyi in confusion. Mi Yin touched his nose, put away his dagger, and said, " I thought I had to leave. "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Even though it's a small BOSS , it still needs healers and tanks , okay? How come you experts are so good at it? You only think about the one-on-one fight , have you ever considered the feelings of ordinary players like us?

Jing Yunhan was not only an ordinary player, but also a rookie. In his opinion, if he was asked to fight this kind of BOSS , he would not only need a healer and a tank , but also two DPS . He looked at Ji Xuanyi stupidly and asked, " Aren't you going to help him? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " That's nothing, it's enough for Mi Yin to go. "

Mi Yin said: " Don't compare me, thank you, I'm just an ordinary person. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was also helpless about Ji Xuanyi's indecisive attitude and said, " With Tianxia's skills, he really doesn't need help, but the monster's health bar is nearly one million. When Tianxia kills it, we don't know how much we will lose-- "

" I'm back. "

Qi Qin did not use the heavy blow this time, for fear of hitting someone. He pushed aside the swordsmen and knights outside and squeezed in.

Everyone looked at Qi Qin in shock.

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Ji Xuanyi asked: " What fell? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was silent for a moment, then said, " No, nothing ... it's good, I'll leave the next small BOSS to Tian Xia! "

Qi Qin just came back and asked in confusion: " What do you want for me? "

Ji Xuan smiled and said, " I won't give you anything. "

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi innocently and asked, " Why are you all looking at me? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Look at how good you are. "

Xu Chu couldn't help but ask, " BOSS was killed? "

Qi Qin nodded and said in surprise: " Yeah, I dropped something. "

The monsters on the road will drop things, and of course the boss will do the same, but I don't know what the quality of the things they drop is.

" What fell? " Jian Xi Xinjiu leaned over curiously.

Qi Qin took out his backpack and held out his hand. There was a lapis lazuli ring, which was emitting a faint light and looked very beautiful: " A ring that increases the upper limit of health. "

Ji Xuanyi casually put the ring on his hand on his middle finger, shook it in front of him, and said, " Confiscate it. "

Everyone was stunned, then realized something and looked at Qi Qin together. The atmosphere suddenly became tense.

Qi Qin was completely unaware of what was wrong. He stared at Ji Xuanyi with his mouth open for a while, then leaned over and said in a low voice, " Isn't this a bit bad? Didn't Xiao Xiao Yu Xia just say that equipment should be distributed according to team drops? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

I am not worthy of you! Get lost!

Chapter 81

Qi Qin was beaten up by Ji Xuanyi. He felt weak , pitiful, helpless, and so wronged that he wanted to cry.

However, none of the onlookers wanted to help him. Everyone watched with their eyes and noses, pretending not to see the atrocities that were happening.

After being beaten, Qi Qin didn't dare to mention anything about team assignment . He just looked at Xiao Xiaoyu quietly.

Xiaoxiaoyu thought to herself that it had nothing to do with me if you got beaten, you asked for it! However, Qi Qin's eyes were too resentful. Besides, this was the killing weapon that Star City used to defeat Sun City . It was not easy to offend him . Xiao Xiaoyu looked at Ji Xuanyi who

was pulling the ring off his hand expressionlessly, coughed twice , and said: " Ahem , our group should distribute this drop freely. "

Hearing this, Qi Qin thought he could get Ji Xuanyi's forgiveness , and said to Ji Xuanyi happily: " Xuanyi , Xiaoxiao Yuxia said that it can be distributed freely . If you like—— "

Everyone around sighed heavily.

Qi Qin: " ??? "

Ji Xuanyi said coldly: " Shut up. "

Qi Qin: " QAQ ? "

and go crazy and do something irrational.

The journey after that was relatively peaceful . The regularly refreshed monsters had no effect on the marching speed of the large group . The trap sections did not seem to appear again. The occasional refreshed small BOSSes were directly dealt with by Mi Yin and Qi Qin. In the afternoon, they all logged off to have lunch, gathered together forty-five minutes later, and continued on their journey.

The sky gradually darkened, and Ji Xuanyi said to Xiao Xiaoyu: " If there are any obstacles ahead, it's best to speed up now. "

Xiao Xiao Yu was stunned for a moment and said, " Ah? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " At half past eight, the world will start to feel sleepy. At nine, it will lose half of its fighting power. At ten, it will be almost useless. So if there are any obstacles ahead, we should quickly overcome them while he is still awake and can contribute. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia was surprised by this healthy schedule. She checked the time on the operation interface and saw that it was almost eight o'clock. Xiao Xiao Yu Xia glanced at Qi Qin who was full of energy and couldn't help saying, " I think he is in good spirits now. "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Because you don't know what to do , just listen to me. If you have it, hurry up. If not, forget it. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia had no choice but to say: " Okay, everyone speed up. "

Ji Xuanyi asked: " What's ahead? "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia sighed and said, " There's a piece of wood blocking the road. We can't get around it, so we have to move it out of the way. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned.

Ji Xuanyi had seen the setting of giant trees blocking the road in other games, but because the game settings only allowed one way to go, there was no way to go around it. How could a holographic online game have obstacles that could not be bypassed?

Twenty minutes later, Ji Xuanyi knew why.

He hadn't seen the tree that was blocking the road yet, but he saw the water.

There was a huge lake ahead. The road they were going to take next was actually more like a " bridge " , and a huge tree was across the middle of the " bridge " . If they wanted to go around it, they could either swim or go around the entire lake.

Ji Xuanyi complained: " I think this setting is more suitable for the claustrophobic sea environment rather than the lost forest. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said with a smile: " Although there are things blocking the road, it is still a road. The people of Youyue City may be rowing boats now. "

However, let alone rowing, even if Youyue City were to advance by diving, it would not be of any help in solving the problems they were facing now.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia has already begun asking for help from the individual troops and mobilizing the swordsman and knight players in the individual troops.

Ji Xuanyi jumped on the spot, wanting to see what was happening ahead, but it was already dark and he couldn't see clearly, so he had to ask, " Did the vanguard go around? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia shook his head and said, " The lake is too big, and it's hard to say whether it leads to other places from the other end. It's possible that they can't get around it even after several days of wandering, so they just climbed over the giant tree. "

Fortunately, the horse setting in this holographic game is not too realistic. The knights can summon the horses again after climbing over. Otherwise, it would be too much to ask the horses to climb the tree as well ...

" But the diameter of that wood is very long, almost five or six meters. A few knights are a bit uncoordinated and can't climb up, so they are waiting for us in front. After we meet up and solve the problem, I have to organize a second team to go out. " Xiaoxiao Yuxia couldn't help but sighed as he spoke, as if lamenting his hard-working life.

Ji Xuanyi pretended not to hear and said, " It looks like this piece of wood can only be pushed over by brute force. "

Xiao Xiao Yu nodded and said, " Yes, I don't know how wide the road ahead is. If there is not enough space, I can only try to pick swordsmen with high strength attributes. "

After walking for about 20 minutes, the group finally saw the true face of the giant tree. Xiaoxiao Yuxia couldn't help but Why ", exclaimed is it so fucking big ? "

The huge tree was indeed as reported by the vanguard. It was five or six meters high lying on the ground, and more than half of its dense crown was submerged in the lake water beside the road. No one knew where the tree came from in such an empty plain.

Compared with the giant tree, the three knights standing under the tree looked very small. When they saw the Starry City players emitting faint light in the darkness and appearing densely like fireflies, they immediately turned their horses' heads and ran over here.

Probably to allow the players to concentrate on dealing with the problem at hand, the monsters blocking the road had not been refreshed for a while. Xiao Xiaoyu gave an order, and the "bullet" heads in front separated , letting the three knights in.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " You guys should go back to the team first, push the wood away, and then go out as the second team to collect the intelligence that the first team missed. "

The three knights nodded, all feeling a little embarrassed.

After all, all their equipment was issued by the gang, and they were also given bonuses, but they ended up turning back halfway, which was a bit embarrassing.

Xiao Xiaoyu smiled and said, " It's okay. We still need your help next. Let's work together. "

Maybe it was because the leader of the Liutian gang was usually a bit irritable, the three knights couldn't help but smile at Xiaoxiao Yuxia, and one of them was a bit stunned and said, " The leader of the Xiaoxiao gang is really nice. "

Liu Tian: "... cough cough cough cough!!! "

Is it good that he, the genuine gang leader, is still alive?

The three knights then saw Liu Tian and rode back to the team in silence.

Liu Tian stared and watched the rain falling.

Xiaoxiao gave a fake smile under the rain.

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Can this palace fighting drama stop for a while? The world can no longer bear it. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia quickly turned around and saw that Qi Qin, who looked energetic just now, now had his eyes half closed. He really fell asleep in an instant!

Xiao Xiao Yuxia's face was filled with black lines. He said, " All knights stand by, swordsmen assemble— "

 " Wait a moment. "

Xiao Xiaoyu looked at Xu Chu who suddenly spoke and said, " What's wrong? "

Xu Chu shook his head and said, " Aren't we in a hurry? Let's not send a group of people to see if it works. With so many people, we need to organize them and change the formation because of their positions. Not to mention pushing the wood, it will waste at least an hour. If we want to do it, we should just use our greatest strength. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia frowned and asked, " Should all the strength-based professions go forward together? "

It would be too crowded and there wouldn't be enough room to stand, and I guess not many people would be able to give their full strength.

Ji Xuan, who had been silent the whole time, said, " I have a way, and it is guaranteed to be the greatest strength we can exert right now. "

Among the scattered troops, because the front suddenly stopped advancing and no orders had been issued, the players began to get restless and whispered to each other.

Suddenly, the guild channels of all individual players lit up, and the commands displayed in them were simply confusing.

 " Knights, come. You need leather, you need to be able to climb trees, and you need to be able to carry as much weight as possible on your horses. Gather at the front. If you have ropes or cloth or other materials, please hand them over to the front. The three major gangs will buy them at twice the market price. Hurry, hurry, everyone move! "

A random person asked weakly: " Does it only require me to be able to climb trees? Or does my horse have to be able to climb trees too? "

【Guild Channel】 :

 [Gang Leader] : ... that's all you need to do, quick!

Under the urging of the gang leaders, the scattered people finally acted at a faster speed. After arriving at the gathering place of the three major gangs, the knights were required to equip themselves with unused garbage weapons. Some of them did not have replacement weapons, and the thoughtful members of the three major gangs handed over various unused weapons including arrows and daggers.

Then, the weapons were tied to ropes and cloth collected by the three major gangs, and then handed over to the heavily armored swordsmen one by one.

One knight asked in confusion: " Didn't you tell us to put on the equipment? "

The members of the three major gangs who came to organize the staff said: " Yes, you take this. "

As he said this, he handed the other end of the rope to the knight.

Knight: "..... ??? "

The swordsmen took the weapons on the other end of the rope, pulled the knights, ran to the bottom of the giant tree, and while climbing up, they nailed the weapons in their hands deeply into the tree trunk.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia shouted from below: " Nail it higher, and make it more even! Otherwise, it will be hard to bear the force later – make it more even! What's wrong with you, man? Move up! It's too low here! "

The heavy-armored swordsman who was singled out felt very aggrieved. He was fully equipped with strength equipment, and it was difficult for him to walk normally. How could he rush up? ! Xiaoxiao Yuxia had no choice but to go up and take the spear himself. He climbed up more than four meters with great effort. When he was about to fall, he exerted force with his hands and inserted the spear halfway into the tree trunk.

When the weapons were almost nailed, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said again: " All the knights who have the rope, climb over to the tree, mount your horses, and tie the ropes to the horses. Hurry up! We can't afford to waste time! "

As the leader of one of the three major gangs, the orders Xiaoxiao Yuxia gave directly in person sounded much more severe than the orders issued by the leader of the Sanren Gang. All the knights, including the members of the three major gangs, immediately moved and scrambled to climb up the tree. In less than ten minutes, they all reached the other side of the giant tree.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia shouted: " Five minutes! Get on the horse! Tie the rope! "

In an instant, the neighing of the summoned horses came through the trees one after another.

Xiao Xiaoyu said, " Five minutes left. All swordsmen, get to your positions! "

The swordsmen who had just made way for the knights to climb the tree ran under the tree. Xiaoxiao Yuxia only waited for five minutes. When the five minutes were up, without confirming whether everyone was in place, he immediately said, " Listen to me count down. Three! Two! One! Push hard! "

All the swordsmen and knights understood the meaning of these orders as soon as they took their positions. When the shouts rang out under the rain, the swordsmen immediately put all their strength into pushing the huge tree forward, and the knights also shook the reins and drove the horses forward. For a moment, the roars of the swordsmen and the neighing of the horses mixed together, making it very lively.

Xu Chu stood beside Ji Xuanyi and commented: " I feel like I'm watching the daily life of ancient slaves. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Then what are you? "

The profiteers who exploit the poor working people?

Xu Chu smacked his lips and said nothing.

The two of them are now the two people standing at the front of the team. The knights and swordsmen from the three major gangs have all gone to the front, including Xiaoxiao Yuxia, Jing Yunhan, Liu Tian, and Qi Qin.

Ji Xuanyi originally thought that the weakest link in this plan would be the ropes and cloth used to fix weapons and for pulling. Unexpectedly, the system material was quite strong and there were no signs of breakage. On the contrary, although everyone exerted force together in the regular shouting of the drizzling rain, the giant tree seemed to move slightly and had no intention of rolling forward.

Xu Chu touched his chin and said, " I've already made it this far, but I didn't expect that I still lack a little strength. If I had used the simple and crude method of Xiao Xiao Yu Xia before, I don't know how much time would have been wasted ... "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " It would be a waste of time if we don't do anything now. "

Xu Chu glanced at him and said, " Let's go take a look ahead? "

Ji Xuan nodded.

The two walked forward a little and could see the things in front of them more clearly. Xu Chu frowned and said, " Should we nail those weapons higher? It would be best to nail them right above the ground, so that the wood will be subjected to the greatest force. "

Ji Xuanyi certainly knew this, but the efficiency would be very low . He would need to re-nail the weapon after not being able to push it very far, which was very troublesome. But if the wood couldn't move at all, changing the force point seemed to be unavoidable. Low efficiency was better than being unable to move at all.

The huge tree was shaking due to the power of the players, and it seemed that it was just a little bit short of being able to be destroyed, but it still did not move.

Xu Chu's eyes swept over the swordsmen who were struggling forward, and suddenly he paused, frowning and asking, " Is that Tianxia? What is he doing? "

Ji Xuan looked in the direction Xu Chu pointed, and saw Qi Qin, who was wearing a pitch-black armor, with his hands on the tree, as if he was exerting force. However, as the tree swayed, his head moved noisily ...

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuan opened the time and looked at it. Sure enough, it was already nine o'clock.

Xu Chu looked at Ji Xuanyi and said hesitantly : " Is he sleeping? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " No. "

Xu Chu: "... This is clearly sleeping, okay? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " If you fall asleep in the game, you will be kicked off the line. His current state, to be precise, is that he is dozing off, not sleeping. "

Xu Chu: " ??? Is there any difference?! "

Ji Xuan nodded and said seriously: " Yes! He hasn't fallen offline yet because of falling asleep. He has tried very hard! "

Xu Chu looked at Ji Xuanyi as if he was meeting him for the first time today: " You don't usually treat others like this! "

Such a far-fetched excuse! That's too much!

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " He is not someone else. "

Xu Chu: "..."

Xu Chu felt that he was about to suffocate to death!

Xu Chu looked at Ji Xuanyi with resentment and said, " If I die one day, it will be because I choked to death on your dog food. "

Ji Xuanyi sneered and said, " Don't worry, before you died, I was already pissed off to death by this stupid guy. "

Xu Chu thought of what Qi Qin had said before, that the rings should be distributed according to the teams, and couldn't help but feel a sense of sympathy for Ji Xuanyi.

But now is not the time for a sentimental interview. Xu Chu glanced at the front, which was still working hard, and said, " If this continues, I'm worried that the wood will roll back. "

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " Not really, but we just lack some strength. We can't just sit there and wait. Let's get two more people up. "

Xu Chu suddenly thought of something, grabbed Ji Xuanyi who was about to walk back, and shouted: " Xuanyi, why did you kiss me so casually? "

Ji Xuanyi was confused: " ??? "

However, just a moment after Xu Chu shouted this sentence loudly, a loud shout came from the front, and the huge tree suddenly moved and rolled forward.

Ji Xuan thought of something and turned around. Sure enough, he saw that Qi Qin, who was originally drowsy, was now as energetic as an early-rising rooster, with bright eyes, staring at him and Xu Chu eagerly.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Fuck him! He only knows when he's jealous, but normally his brain is like being eaten by zombies, what's the point!

Ji Xuanyi held his forehead in despair. Xu Chu hugged Ji Xuanyi and said loudly: " We agreed on a bet. If you can't push the wood down within 20 minutes, you owe me a kiss! "

Qi Qin didn't react yet. Although he couldn't climb over the tree, Liu Tian, who was well-equipped, was also used as a swordsman. He collapsed and cursed: " Fuck! I'm so angry, I'll never talk to this gay again! Bah! "

Qi Qin: "..."

Of course Qi Qin knew that Ji Xuanyi would not give a kiss to others, and Xu Chu said it deliberately to provoke him, but who can say what the right thing to do when it comes to betting? He was still nervous, and now he couldn't just kill Xu Chu and send him back to Fanxing City, so he had to cheer up and push the wood with all his strength.

Perhaps it was this bit of energy that was really lacking. Coupled with the fact that Liu Tian felt inexplicably sad and angry for some reason, it was as if his " potential " had exploded , and the action of pushing the wood really became smooth.

Finally, half an hour later, the huge broken tree that was blocking the road was pushed to a flat area, leaving a large road for the Starry City army to pass through.

All the knights and swordsmen who had worked hard for half an hour cheered in ecstasy, and Xiaoxiao Yuxia collapsed directly on the ground.

However, the model worker Xiaoxiao's task has not yet ended. He needs to reorganize the team, and then separate the second light cavalry pathfinder team. Then, he will lead all the players to continue moving forward until eleven o'clock, when everyone can log off.

Xiaoxiao Rain: " I really want to die ..."

A mortal swordsman nearby said, " What did you say, Boss? "

Xiaoxiao smiled warmly under the rain: " It's nothing, cheer up, we still have a long way to go! "

The earthly swordsman was moved and said: " It's all because of the leader who supports us! "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia also showed a moving expression and said: " You are also supporting me! "

The swordsman was about to cry: " Boss! "

Smiling silently in the drizzling rain.

Just when Xiao Xiaoyu was completely unable to restrain his instinct to win people's hearts, Qi Qin had already hurried to Ji Xuanyi's side, and with a wronged look on his face, he tore off Xu Chu, who had deliberately hung on Ji Xuanyi's body, and threw it aside.

Xu Chu said with a smile: " Half an hour, the time is over, Xuan Xiaoyi, remember to owe me a kiss."

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi with horror and sadness. His dark eyes seemed to be accusing Ji Xuanyi, how could he really bet with a kiss!

Ji Xuanyi wanted to provoke him, but he couldn't hold back after seeing those eyes. He rubbed his forehead and said helplessly: " I really owed you in my last life. Can't you tell that he is talking nonsense? "

Of course Qi Qin could hear it, but after hearing Ji Xuanyi's words, he finally confirmed it and relaxed.

Xu Chu crossed his arms and raised an eyebrow at Ji Xuan. Ji Xuan glanced at him and ignored him. Just as he was about to say something to Qi Qin, he saw Qi Qin's silly look of complete relaxation, closed his eyes, and disconnected.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia led a simple team of swordsmen and knights from the three major gangs and walked over to Ji Xuan, saying, " Hey? Where's Tian Xia? I just saw him talking to you. "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Fell asleep, offline. "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "... What the hell???"

Ji Xuanyi said: " The line is off . Do you understand? "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia was directing the members of the three major gangs to return to their positions, while frowning and saying: " What should we do? The main force cannot leave the line now, and there is not enough time. "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " You guys keep going. I'll stay and wait for him. He gets up early. I'll catch up with you guys tomorrow morning. We'll still be in time. "

The main force's unified online time is nine o'clock. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin can get up at seven or eight in the morning to start their journey. It doesn't matter if they are separated from the main force for an hour or two now.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was about to say what to do if she went alone and killed monsters on the way, but when she thought of Qi Qin's fight against the boss in the monster group , she swallowed her words and said, " Okay, you go offline and rest first. I will lead the others to continue moving

forward. According to the information from the vanguard, it is estimated that there will be no more difficult problems until after eleven o'clock. "

Ji Xuan nodded, without further ado, and logged off directly. Under the drizzling rain, they lined up the team and set off again.

Xu Chu walked to Liu Tian and reached out to get on the horse. Liu Tian looked at him coldly, motionless.

Xu Chu said: " What do you want to do? "

Liu Tian rolled his eyes and angrily cursed: " Faggot. "

Then he reached out and pulled Xu Chu onto the horse.

Xu Chu sat firmly , snorted , and said, " Idiot. "

Liu Tian was furious, but he couldn't do anything to Xu Chu. He could only stare at the back of Xu Chu's head angrily.

After another team of about twenty light cavalrymen set off, Xiao Xiaoyuxia led the large army to bypass the huge trees that blocked the road and walked forward. Those individual knights and swordsmen were not lined up by Xiao Xiaoyuxia and still stood under the huge trees. When the individual troops passed by, they found their original positions after seeing the familiar faces and returned to the team.

In the darkness of the night, this team of Star City players advanced silently like a swarm of fireflies.

After Ji Xuan went offline, he did not forget to call Qi Qin and asked him to go to bed. After washing up, he lay on the bed and browsed the forum on his mobile phone for a while.

There are not many posts that seriously discuss world quests. Almost all the big guilds in the main cities of almost all servers have realized that this is not only a world quest, but also the first competitive quest between the main cities. No one is willing to share information and plans.

Although some servers have reached an agreement between the three main cities and divided the ownership of map tasks in advance, no one is stupid enough to really believe the so-called agreement.

Although it was not known how many servers could save the five novice towns, Ji Xuanyi had already seen people complaining that the fourth server had monopolized the Youyue City with two summons and was blocking the other two cities, preparing to take all the five rewards for itself.

There was a lot of curses under the post. In addition to the players from server 4, there were also players from other servers condemning the actions of Youyue City in server 4 for ignoring the safety of the Novice Town, and said that the other two cities in server 4 should unite and make Youyue City pay the price.

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows. It seemed that the world mission had just begun and the fourth server would be in a bloody storm for a while. He didn't know when the official would release the server transfer system. After all, there were also some players who had no interest in fighting and just wanted to play PVX quietly .

The next morning, Qi Qin called to wake Ji Xuanyi up. Ji Xuanyi had been browsing the forum for a long time last night and was still dazed when he logged into the game. He leaned on Qi Qin, unable to open his eyes.

Qi Qin hugged Ji Xuanyi and wanted to touch his face, but he didn't dare. He just stared at him stupidly, as if he was very happy just like that.

When Ji Xuan woke up and opened his eyes, he saw Qi Qin staring at him stupidly.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

You can figure out what just happened with your toes.

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to get angry. He stood up, shook his head, and said, " What time is it? "

Qi Qin said: " Seven thirty. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Let's go. "

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked forward, they also met people who had fallen behind like them and wanted to catch up with the main group. Ji Xuanyi thought that these people would walk in a group, but he didn't expect them to be scattered.

Ji Xuanyi said to a wizard who was passing by: " You are walking alone? Aren't you afraid of encountering monsters on the road? "

The mage stopped and looked at Ji Xuanyi, and asked curiously: " You don't have a gang? "

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows: " What's wrong? "

The mage was in a good mood. He smiled and said, " No, no, no, it's nothing. But you'd better join a guild so that the news can reach you faster. "

Ji Xuan thought about it and understood: " Has your gang issued a notice? "

The mage nodded and said, " Originally, it was stipulated that at least ten players from Star City should gather before chasing the main force, because there are monsters everywhere on the road. However, when I logged in today, I found that the notification on the guild channel had been changed, saying that those who logged off after the monsters spawned could continue on their own until the monsters spawned at the place where the main force logged off to rest. "

So that's how it is. Ji Xuanyi said " Oh " , nodded, and said: " I see, thank you. "

The wizard smiled and said, " You're welcome. Do you want to join our guild? Although our guild doesn't offer many benefits, it's a small guild for relatives and friends. Everyone is very friendly. If you run into any trouble, everyone will help you. "

The atmosphere of the small gang of relatives and friends is indeed very good, but if Ji Xuanyi encounters trouble, ordinary people can't help him.

Ji Xuanyi curled his lips and said, " Thank you, but no thanks. I have many enemies. I won't cause you any trouble. "

The mage said regretfully , " Well, good luck to you guys, see you later. "

Although he had a good impression of Ji Xuanyi, they could not afford to make friends with a big boss with many enemies, the mage said, and quickly walked to the front.

He must have fallen behind a little too early and didn't know where the main group was now, so he had to catch up with them as fast as he could.

Being able to roughly estimate how far the group of people could go after they went offline , Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin maintained a steady pace and rushed forward.

At around nine o'clock, the area around Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin was still empty, with no signs of a large number of players coming online.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " Either we went too far ahead, or we haven't caught up yet. "

Qi Qin said: " What should we do now? "

Ji Xuanyi glanced at his friend list and said, "Wait for Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others to come online. We'll know where they are when we form a team."

Ji Xuanyi looked around and found a stone on the side of the road that looked quite clean. He walked over and sat down, opening his backpack to check what was inside.

Qi Qin also sat down next to him and took out his backpack.

After a while, Qi Qin took out a bunch of grapes and asked Ji Xuanyi: "Xuanyi, do you want to eat some?"

Ji Xuanyi: "... Why is there still fruit in your bag?"

Qi Qin said innocently, "I took it from the gang base in the inner city last time."

When Ji Xuan saw it, he complained that the oranges in the base were not tasty.

Ji Xuanyi was very upset: "You haven't finished eating yet? It's been a few days?"

Fortunately, they were things from the game. Even though the bunch of grapes had been in Qi Qin's messy backpack for so long, when he took it out, they still looked as fresh as if they had just been picked.

Qi Qin said: "I was too busy after that and forgot to eat."

After the meeting at the base, Ji Xuanyi returned to the library in the Mage Tower to read. Qi Qin, because he accidentally gained expertise in cooking skills, also began to flip through books in the library, but he read them intermittently and forgot what he had read.

Although Ji Xuanyi felt a little disgusted, he still ate a few of them. After a while, Xiao Xiao Yuxia was the first to come online, followed by Jing Yunhan, who was probably woken up by Xiao Xiao Yuxia's phone call .

Ji Xuan looked at the time. It was nine o'clock. As the first organizer of this operation, Xiao Xiao Yuxia was still very punctual.

Ji Xuanyi didn't say much and directly clicked on the team formation. It took two seconds to pass. At a glance, the blue arrow representing Xiao Xiaoyu was far behind them .

The blue arrows on the parchment increased one by one. Ji Xuanyi knew that Xiao Xiao Yuxia had begun to organize the team, and immediately chatted with him in silence: "Why are you guys so far behind?"

As luck would have it, Xiaoxiao Yuxia's secret chat message was also sent at the same time.

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : How come you guys are running so far ahead?

Before Ji Xuanyi could reply, Xiaoxiao Yuxia sent another message, saying: "Oh, by the way, I forgot, we got off at around 10 o'clock last night and didn't walk until 11 o'clock."

Ji Xuanyi:..."

Xiao Xiao Yuxia quickly replied: "There is enough time, really enough, you wait in front for a while, we will be here soon, more than half of the main force has been online, and now only Xu Chu has not been online in our main force!"

Ji Xuanyi thought about the time when Xuchu was late during the gang war, and said from the bottom of his heart: "Xuchu, don't wait any longer, hurry up and leave."

But whether to wait or not, what Xu Chu and Ji Xuanyi said didn't count, and Xiao Xiao looked towards Liu Tian in the rain.

Liu Tian said expressionlessly: "Do you know that Xu Chu has a nickname in the gang?"

Xiao Xiaoyu was stunned, not knowing why he said this, but she still cooperated and asked: "What nickname? "

Day 6: "The beginning of the pigeon season."

Chapter 82

Although we gave up waiting for Gechu , assembling the team is also a very time-consuming task.

After waiting for ten minutes and finding that the blue arrow representing the Star City team was still motionless , Ji Xuan said to Qi Qin expressionlessly: " Didn't you say before that you are an expert in cooking? Just make something to eat. "

In the morning, Ji Xuanyi drank a bowl of cereal in a hurry in order to save time. Now he regretted it very much and wanted to smash Xiao Xiaoyu's dog head.

Although there is no room in my stomach for another breakfast , it is still okay to satisfy my craving for food in the game . I don't know whether cooking expertise affects the properties of food more or the taste of food more.

Ji Xuanyi is more looking forward to the latter.

Qi Qin usually eats a lot. Although he has not tried cooking himself after obtaining the cooking skills , he has collected a lot of ingredients in his bag. After hearing what Ji Xuanyi said , he immediately said excitedly: " Xuanyi, do you want to eat barbecue? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Are you not tired of eating barbecue every day in Green Forest City?

But looking at Qi Qin's stupid face, Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but sigh and said, " The barbecue is good. "

Qi Qin immediately started working . With fire and firewood in his backpack, he built a bonfire in minutes. Ji Xuanyi stepped back because of the heat coming towards him.

Qi Qin took out a piece of meat from an unidentifiable animal from his bag , poked it roughly onto a wooden stick, and then put it on the fire and began to roast it.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Games are games after all, and it is impossible to be so serious about certain things. It is like a big piece of meat, it is impossible for it to be crispy on the outside and tender on the inside , dripping with oil, after being roasted on the fire for five minutes.

But it still smelled quite good . Ji Xuanyi pretended to be calm as he looked at the barbecue.

Qi Qin said: " There are still twenty seconds before the reading ends. "

" Well , " Ji Xuanyi swallowed calmly, " I'm not in a hurry. "

Just as the reading was about to end , a girl's voice came from the side, saying softly: " It smells so good, what are you doing? "

The sound came too suddenly and was too unpredictable. Not only Ji Xuanyi, but even Qi Qin was startled. They subconsciously threw away the barbecue and pulled out their guard, pointing the tip of the sword in the direction where the sound came from.

Ji Xuan watched helplessly as the barbecue and the wooden stick fell onto the fire, instantly turning into a piece of black charcoal with its own mosaic, emitting an unpleasant burnt smell. Apparently, this is what cooking fails.

Ji Xuanyi, who was already ready to eat: "..."

Ji Xuan looked at the man who suddenly appeared with a fierce look in his eyes and shouted in a low voice: " What are you doing?! "

The girl was startled, raised her hands, and said with a sad face: " I'm sorry, I'm sorry, I didn't mean it! "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and looked at the girl.

She was very thin, with arms as thin as a bamboo pole, and she was not tall. The clothes she wore made her look like an assassin. Her natural figure probably brought her assassin's talent for concealment to the extreme. The noise she made when walking on the grass was probably smaller than that of a grasshopper. No wonder Qi Qin didn't notice her approaching.

Ji Xuanyi was angry again, but he didn't want to attack such a thin girl, so he hit Qi Qin angrily. Qi Qin was so used to being hit that he didn't even bother to show his innocence with a confused look on his face. He put away his guard, touched the place where Ji Xuanyi hit him, looked at the girl helplessly, then looked at Ji Xuanyi, and finally asked the girl: " Are you a solo player from Star City? "

The girl's eyes had been fixed on Ji Xuanyi. When she heard Qi Qin's question, she suddenly said, " Ah, yes, I came here to chase the main group, but I didn't meet anyone all the way here. I just saw you two and smelled the barbecue, so I came over to take a look. "

At this point, she showed an apologetic expression again, clasped her hands together towards Ji Xuanyi's back, and said: " I'm sorry, I didn't mean it. I just wanted to take care of you. I really didn't mean it ..."

However, Ji Xuanyi stared at the mosaic on the ground and had no intention of looking back at her.

Qi Qin was about to explain for Ji Xuanyi when he saw the thin girl walk around in front of Ji Xuanyi without fear of death and said with a smile: " You like barbecue? I am also an expert in cooking. I have some ingredients here. Do you want to try it? "

Qi Qin: "..... ??? " Something seems to be wrong?

Before Qi Qin could figure out what was going on, Ji Xuan glanced at the girl and coldly refused, " No need. "

Logically speaking, if an ordinary girl was treated like this, she would have left long ago. Although she accidentally scared them and knocked over Ji Xuanyi's barbecue, the sincerity of her apology was more than enough. There was nothing she could do if Ji Xuanyi refused to accept it. This was not the right way to flatter someone, not to mention that she was a girl! But the girl's reaction was totally different. Seeing Ji Xuanyi like this, she seemed even happier. She said in a friendly tone, " You're welcome. My cooking skills are pretty good too. Um, my name is Yugui, what's your name? "

Qi Qin finally realized what was wrong! He immediately rushed forward alertly, blocking Ji Xuanyi behind him, and replied: " My name is No. 1 in the world! "

Yugui was stunned for a moment, then smiled and said, " Number One in the World, what an interesting name. What about you, little brother? What's your name? "

The girl named Yugui was still looking at Ji Xuanyi and was unwilling to give up asking his name. Ji Xuanyi frowned and looked at her, then said impatiently, " The main force is behind us. If you want to go, go quickly and don't bother us. "

Yugui blinked and looked at Ji Xuan for a while, then looked at Qi Qin, sighed sadly, and said: " I .t bother you anymore'I won ,Okay 'll go find the main force first. What are you guys doing here? "

Ji Xuanyi said angrily: " It has nothing to do with you. "

Yugui pursed his lips, turned around and left, kicking the grass every two steps and mumbling something. Qi Qin couldn't hear clearly, only heard words like " definitely " , " no change " , " very fierce " and so on.

Qi Qin was stunned for a while, then lowered his head and asked Ji Xuanyi: " Does that person know you? "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " How is that possible? "

Although his previous ID was very well-known, not everyone had seen his face.

Qi Qin whispered: " She seems to really know you. "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " In this situation, only my enemies can recognize me. "

However, the assassin named Yugui had no intention of attacking Ji Xuanyi. Instead, he acted overly affectionate.

" Most likely he's just a person with a bad brain. " He had seen people who would stick close to him even though they knew he was a fierce person. Most of them wanted to curry favor with him, but after discovering that he had a really bad temper and being killed by him a few times, no one dared to approach Ji Xuanyi anymore.

Ji Xuanyi spoke with such certainty that Qi Qin couldn't figure it out, so he had to sit down next to Ji Xuanyi.

This time there was not even any barbecue to eat. The two of them stared blankly at the air in front of them.

About twenty minutes later, after the barbecue and bonfire on the ground that had turned into an unidentified object were refreshed, the team from Star City finally arrived .

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked to the front of the team without any hindrance, and were surprised to find that Xu Chu, also known as Ge Chu, was sitting steadily on Liu Tian's horse .

Ji Xuanyi said to Xiao Xiao Yuxia with a dark face: " Are you still wasting time waiting for this person? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia knew that Ji Xuanyi had waited for him for so long, but he didn't just come up and blow his head off. It can be said that he was very considerate of the overall situation. If he admitted this now, not to mention whether it would directly trigger Ji Xuanyi's explosion, the most important thing was that he really didn't wait for Xuchu, and he couldn't get beaten in vain. He immediately cried out in injustice and said, " I really didn't wait! Xuchu wasn't that late today! "

Not long after the main force set out, Xu Chu came online, just in the middle of the individual team. His equipment made the other individual players look at him sideways. The old man had a private chat with Liu Tian, who then went to the back and picked him up.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said helplessly: " I really didn't waste any time. I have tried my best to hurry on my way. "

There were no monsters or traps along the way, so we really went at our maximum speed.

Mi Yin came over and said, " I can testify that what Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said is true. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu also nodded, and Ji Xuanyi then resisted the urge to smash Xiao Xiao Yu Xia Dog's head with a hammer.

I wiped away a handful of sad tears in the drizzling rain.

It feels like there's no one in the entire Star City who's more miserable than him.

Ji Xuanyi soon integrated into the team and calmed down completely, but Qi Qin was still worried about the female assassin who suddenly appeared and looked very familiar with Ji Xuanyi.

Qi Qin tried to hold it in for a while, but couldn't bear it anymore, so he quietly walked up to Xiao Xiao Yuxia and asked, " Did a girl join the team just now? "

Hearing this, everyone except Ji Xuanyi looked at Qi Qin in shock, and then looked at Ji Xuanyi in shock.

Oh my god! Qi Qin actually went to Xiao Xiao Yu Xia to ask about a girl in front of Ji Xuan Yi! I'm afraid he will be beaten up again?! Maybe even the innocent Xiao Xiao Yu Xia will not be spared!

Ji Xuanyi: "... Do you want to die? "

Everyone quickly looked away.

Xiao Xiaoyu swallowed his saliva and said cautiously: " Brothers, beauty can mislead people, think twice! "

Qi Qin was stunned and said, " What? "

Xiao Xiaoyu sighed and was about to say something to Qi Qin, but Qi Qin reacted and said with a frown: " What are you thinking about! "

After that, he told Ji Xuanyi about the girl he had just met, and said speechlessly: " I just felt that there was something strange about that female assassin, so I just asked. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia breathed a sigh of relief, glanced at Ji Xuanyi, and said, " You scared me to death, I thought – no, it's nothing, no, why do you think I would know such a thing! We have met many independent players from Star City along the way. If I have to take care of them one by one, wouldn't that be exhausting? "

This statement is also true. It is already troublesome enough for Xiaoxiao Yuxia to command such a large team. If he has to register every new member who joins the team one by one, he will probably give up the game and fail before completing the task .

Xu Chu said: " Are you sure you asked this because you think that female assassin is weird? Or is it because she is too enthusiastic about Ji Xuanyi? "

Qi Qin blushed and stammered, " I, I ... I didn't, I just thought she was too weird. "

In fact, there were both reasons, and the latter accounted for 80%. He always felt that the female assassin had ill intentions towards Ji Xuanyi.

Liu Tian rolled his eyes and said, " Which woman? You must be blind to fall for Ji Xuanyi, who is so fierce. " He still acted like a gay .

Qi Qin frowned and said: " Xuan Yi is not vicious! "

Liu Tian: "... if you have the guts, say it again when you get beaten. "

Qi Qin: "..."

Mi Yin came over and said, " Maybe it's Xuan Yi's fan club. I remember you have a lot of female fans. Maybe they recognized you and wanted to get close to you or something. "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Impossible. "

He has been playing this game from the Novice Village until now, and not a single female fan has recognized him. Even someone like Art Introduction who has been in close contact with him for such a long time didn't feel anything. But the male fan Ze Yu Sishui recognized him.

However, Ji Xuanyi suspected that Ze Yu Sishui might not be his male fan. He might be a fan of all the males who were good at playing assassin. He had seen him getting close to Mi Yin before.

Qi Qin was still very concerned about the female assassin who was suspected to be a female fan, but no one else had witnessed the situation at the time. They couldn't tell what Qi Qin was talking about, and they all blamed it on Qi Qin being jealous. They were so unreasonable and made a fuss that Qi Qin didn't dare to say anything.

Ji Xuanyi just looked at Qi Qin quietly, glancing at him from time to time with flickering eyes.

Ji Xuanyi has already given up. Anyway, this idiot won't say anything.

The journey for the rest of the day was very peaceful, so peaceful that even under the drizzling rain I felt a little uneasy.

The officials of this game are not really friendly to the players. Xiaoxiao Yuxia feels that the longer the peace lasts, the greater the challenges they will face next.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia's idea is right.

At three o'clock in the afternoon, the first team of light cavalry sent a message that after another hour's journey, the large army would encounter a road-blocking monster comparable to a world boss , and the first team of light cavalry had been wiped out and all returned to Star City.

Xiao Xiaoyu's heart sank, and he immediately notified the second light cavalry team to return along the same route and reunite with the main force, and sent the message of preparing for battle to every gang leader.

In fact, Xu Chu had already reminded Xiao Xiaoyu that there were five map tasks, divided into three main cities. If the goal was just to complete the persuasion task, the three main cities could completely divide the team into five groups and fight on their own. Even the monsters on the road would not have any impact on these teams.

But in this case, the world mission will completely become a competition mission. Even if it is not contrary to the official intention, it is definitely not overlapping.

Therefore, the tasks will definitely not be set so simply. In the later stages, there will definitely be levels that require the united strength of at least most of the main city players to pass.

This is also why individual players are so difficult to organize and manage, and their mobility is so weak, and the three major gangs would rather slow down and gather everyone to act together.

This is a world quest, which requires players from the entire main city to unite and fight, and contribute their own strength to the game, instead of just doing it to get a reward.

The most important issue now is that they have been away from Star City for a whole day, and they have already gone halfway. Although there are many experience monsters in the second-level city and new players are constantly coming in, if these old players, who are generally around level 50, die like this, it will still have a huge impact on the team.

To get here from Star City, the fastest knight would need to ride a horse for most of the day, not to mention the other swordsmen and two magic-class players. Basically, by the time you set out from Star City and catch up with the main force, the mission has been completed.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia reminded again and again in the channel that they were going to fight the BOSS next, so they should pay attention to their own safety, not be greedy for output, and retreat when they should, and don't force themselves.

After thinking about the execution ability of the scattered people, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia couldn't help but add: "But you can't just stay back and not output. The slower you fight, the more people will die. Come on, everyone."

After the order of the large army was passed down, Xiao Xiaoyu looked around at the people around him and said, "Tianxia, Miyin, Xuchu, and Ji Xuanyi, when the fight starts, the four of you stay in the priest group in the back and don't show your heads."

Qi Qin and Mi Yin were both stunned. Liu Tian, who was standing beside them, frowned and said, "I understand Xu Chu and Ji Xuanyi. As a commander, you can't just stay back. If you die, they can help you. Tian Xia Di Yi and Mi Yin are nothing. They are both powerful output. If you don't go up, I don't know how many more people will die."

Xiao Xiao Yu looked at Liu Tian and said, "Many people are not as important as these two. If they go back to Fanxing City, who will deal with Xue Piao Renjian?"

Choking every six days.

That's right. If Qi Qin and Mi Yin, two top-notch masters, accidentally died while fighting a BOSS that could be defeated with collective strength, they would really regret it. Even if they left a hundred more individual players, it would be useless. If no one could stop Xue Piao Renjian head-on, it would be difficult for them to defeat Yue Ri City.

"So, you two stay behind and never go to the front," Xiao Xiao Yuxia frowned and said seriously, "I have spent so much effort to get here. If I fail because of the death of you two, I will--"

Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked at him curiously and asked, "What about you?"

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was silent for a moment, then slowly said, "Not so good. Anyway, I'm not the one who will be most anxious if this thing fails."

Jian Xi Xin Jiu blinked and said stupidly: "If it's not you, then who is it?"

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: "I."

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Mi Yin, who was just about to say that she was agile and would have no problem getting out, said: "..."

Mi Yin shrank her neck and said, "Forget it, I won't go. If it's really hard to get through, we can still make it in time if you call us."

Qi Qin also nodded repeatedly.

Xu Chu yawned and said, " It doesn't matter. I won't go to the front anyway. You guys try your best. I will support you financially. "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "... Thank you! "

Xu Chu waved his hands in a very pretentious manner.

It was past three o'clock now, and it would be past four in an hour. It was estimated that when the fight with the BOSS started, most people would be having dinner. In order to prevent players from fighting the BOSS on an empty stomach , Xiaoxiao Yuxia was very considerate and logged off earlier. He rested on the spot for an hour before continuing on the road.

The reorganized team of Star City advanced while slowly changing its formation. The swordsmen and knights among the individual players began to move forward and slowly merged into the lineup of the three major gangs. The priest team that was originally in the front was also retreating. The mages and archers moved to both sides and surrounded the priest team. The players took out their weapons, ready to fight at any time.

The time predicted by the vanguard was not accurate. In fact, because the road was smooth, less than an hour after they set out again, the Starry City team encountered a large monster that was as big as a world boss .

The first to appear were the tentacles that were familiar to Ji Xuanyi's group of Green Forest City players. They emerged silently from the dense grass and short trees, then grabbed the swordsmen on the outermost edge of the team, lifted them high, and threw them out. Before the priests could even start treatment, more than a dozen swordsmen turned into white light in the roar and flew back to Starry City.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia immediately shouted loudly: " Mage! Archer! Attack! "

Rain of arrows and gorgeous magic skills flew out in an overwhelming manner. Some tentacles were shot off directly, while others were burned black and fell to the ground, unable to move anymore. However, most of the tentacles were still waving, attacking the players on the outside of the Starry City team.

Just as the mages and archers fought hard with the tentacles for more than ten minutes and killed most of them, the ground shook, and the real body of the BOSS finally slowly emerged from the ground and was exposed to everyone.

BOSS in three wood-type second-level city copies grown together.

The green vines, purple flowers, and thick red leaves were a very eye-catching combination. Ji Xuanyi clearly heard Xu Chu moaning as if she was being raped .

But Xiao Xiao Yuxia couldn't care less, no matter how terrible the boss was, he had to fight! He shouted loudly, leading the swordsmen to rush forward. They had to attract the boss 's hatred at the front and stop it from moving towards the back to output damage and nurses.

The high hatred of the swordsmen really made the BOSS stop. It began to crush the swordsmen under its feet with leaves and petals. The priests squeezed to the front and raised their staffs to heal the swordsmen.

this BOSS 's attack is a range attack, the damage is fixed. As long as enough people are hurt at the same time, the average damage each person receives will become lower.

After the BOSS 's attack, only three swordsmen with less health returned to Starry City. The loss was even less than when dealing with the vines, and the other swordsmen immediately recovered their health under the treatment of the priest.

Xiao Xiao Yu shouted at the top of his lungs: " All swordsmen, try to stay together. Those with good equipment and high aggro should move forward! Those with low attribute bonus and low aggro should not crowd together! Stand at the back and take the damage! Move, move! " Just after the swordsmen stabilized their hatred , the mages and archers in the rear finally launched their attack, throwing a barrage of skills at the BOSS , hitting the BOSS and causing brilliant light effects.

Ji Xuanyi and his three companions stood relatively far back. From their perspective, this large-scale battle looked like a fireworks show, which was extremely unrealistic. However, the roars of the players in their ears made their blood boil.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the scene in front of him quietly and grabbed Qi Qin's hand.

Qi Qin turned his head to look at Ji Xuanyi for a long time, and whispered: " If Xuanyi doesn't tell me, I won't go up. "

Although he was indeed eager to move in such an environment, the most important thing to him was Ji Xuanyi, so if Ji Xuanyi didn't move, he wouldn't move either.

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said calmly, " I'm not afraid that you'll run away. "

He was afraid that he would lose control and run up in a fit of excitement.

The situation of the others was not much better. Mi Yin also looked very agitated and excited.

He stood on tiptoe to look forward repeatedly, and the dagger kept turning in his hand.

Xu Chu, who was standing aside, suddenly chuckled and snapped his fingers in a very pretentious manner. Then the crisp snap was drowned out by the numerous shouts.

Ji Xuanyi looked at him silently.

Ignoring Ji Xuanyi's strange look, Xu Chu calmly opened the chat box and started typing.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Just have a private chat, but you have to pretend to be cool first. What kind of person is this! However, it must be said that Xu Chu did have the capital to show off. Not long after he closed the chat bar, Ji Xuanyi saw a huge and very familiar thunder flying towards the BOSS .

Xu Chu smiled at Ji Xuanyi and said, After " the last warm-up BOSS , I reorganized the magic formation. "

Ji Xuanyi: "... Have they finally overcome their psychological trauma? "

Xu Chu's eyes twitched and he said, " No, I changed people. "

Not only have the personnel been replaced, the new magic formation also has different ways of usage due to the improvement of the magicians' levels.

Ji Xuan saw a bolt of lightning as thick as a bucket suddenly appear under the clear sky. Compared with it, the lightning summoned by other mages individually was as small as a toothpick. The lightning struck the BOSS directly , causing the BOSS's health bar to move visibly.

This is the mage's new level 51 skill. The damage coefficient is worthy of the name of the mage's turret in all games. It can be said to be the skill with the highest damage among all professions of the same level and equipment at this stage.

Coupled with the bonus of Xu Chu's big magic staff, the damage of this lightning is very high. With the help of the local tyrant, after twenty minutes, the BOSS 's health reached 80%, but Xiaoxiao Yuxia did not relax. As the person at the front, he could obviously feel that the BOSS's attack on the swordsmen was more powerful.

Only 20% of the blood was lost, and he was going to go berserk? !

Xiao Xiaoyu had no time to think about what this question meant, because the BOSS 's rampage was not aimed at their group of swordsmen. The green vines turned red in an instant, and their size and length increased instantly. With a sound of breaking through the air, they fiercely lashed towards the team behind.

In just a moment, dozens of archers turned into white light and flew back to Starry City.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was shocked when she saw this and almost had a heart attack. She immediately opened the team channel and issued new instructions. However, it would take some time for the Sanren Gang leader to contact the gang members. During this time, Xiao Xiao Yuxia watched helplessly as the vines tore the support troops in the rear to pieces. She almost felt sick!

But there was no other way now, Xiao Xiao Yuxia could only force herself to be strong and screamed heartbreakingly: " Knight troops! Assassin troops! Protect the ranged ! Focus on protecting the priests! The mage group will attack the BOSS with all their strength and suppress the stage! Archers cooperate with melee to deal with the vines! Quick!!!! "

No matter how well the commander understands the overall situation and gives the correct orders, if the troops carrying out the actions cannot keep up with the pace, the commander will have no choice but to watch the situation unfold helplessly.

The large army finally began to operate slowly according to Xiao Xiaoyuxia's command. Every second, Xiao Xiaoyuxia felt like his heart was being roasted on fire, fearing that he would receive a secret message from Mi Yin and Qi Qin in the next second, and they would foolishly tell him that they had been killed and sent back to the city.

Fortunately, what Xiaoxiao Yuxia was worried about did not happen. Although there were occasional vines that targeted the priest team, they were basically dodged by Qi Qin and Mi Yin flexibly. Qi Qin even cut off two vines.

With Qi Qin's cover and his own skillful positioning, Ji Xuanyi didn't have any major problems. Only Xu Chu was a little embarrassed. He was scratched by a vine, but because of his good equipment, he did not die and was healed by the priests around him.

Xu Chu was a little frightened, frowning and saying to Mi Yin: " Number One in the World is hiding with Ji Xuanyi, can you at least take care of me? "

Mi Yin said speechlessly: " Brother, I am just an assassin. I am not much stronger than you, okay? You are well equipped, you will not die. "

Xu Chu sighed and said, " It's time to hire a bodyguard ..."

Miyin: "..."

You are really a big shot!

With the help of the Knights and assassins, the damage caused by the red vines was finally barely controlled. Although most of the long-range weapons were saved, the loss of members of

the Knights, who the three major gangs relied on the most, also made Xiao Xiaoyuxia feel heartbroken.

Xiaoxiao carried the monster bravely in the rain, while spitting out three liters of blood in his heart.

Fortunately, the remote team had strong output, and soon the BOSS 's health dropped to 70%. The vines turned green again and gave up attacking the remote team.

Xiao Xiaoyu heaved a sigh of relief, but the BOSS was still fighting with them vigorously. It was easy to imagine that the opponent would have at least one more wave of rampage before leaving the field, and then another wave of people would die.

Xiaoxiao Rain: " My heart no longer hurts, it has become numb ..."

A nearby swordsman didn't hear clearly and thought it was an order, so he asked quickly: " What did you say? "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said woodenly: " Nothing, I'm going to smash this BOSS 's head to pieces today! "

Xiao Xiao rained down crazily, and the long-range team in the rear also reorganized and increased the intensity of the attack. Before long, the BOSS 's health reached 60% and entered the final rampage stage.

The only thing that Xiaoxiao Yuxia found acceptable at this stage was that the BOSS 's no-hatred rampage attack was directed at the person closest to it, which meant that the swordsman profession would suffer the most damage, and the team at the back would be safe.

However, the damage of the rampage attack is too high, and taking the damage is equivalent to committing death, so the swordsmen can only avoid the damage by moving.

Except for swordsmen like Qi Qin, movement is a very distant thing for most swordsmen. After all, they are bulky, slow in movement, and have high defense. The benefits of movement for them are too low. It is better to use this time to chop monsters a few more times. Usually, when fighting monsters, they just stand still and fight each other. There is no such thing as avoiding damage.

But in the current situation, if they don't move, they will die, so this group of heavily armored swordsmen had no choice but to stretch their legs and move at a snail's pace.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia shouted loudly: " Don't run to the long-range side! Everyone stay away from each other. The BOSS is targeting a single person! If you can't dodge, then die. Don't take others with you. Try to reduce the casualties! "

Although he said so, Xiaoxiao Yuxia himself did not move.

Because just now, he suddenly had an idea. If he let the boss send him back to Star City, he wouldn't have to worry about anything else. He wouldn't have to worry about the dead, the traps, or the Sun City! He just needed to stay in Star City and wait for the mission to be over! Not only that, Xiaoxiao Yuxia even wanted to give up the struggle for power and winning people's hearts. After returning to the city, he would hand over the mortal world to Jing Yunhan and the three major gangs to Liu Tian. They would all be idiots together and he would no longer be involved in anything!

The more Xiaoxiao Yuxia thought about it, the more she felt that life was beautiful. Not only did she not move, she even wanted to have a close contact with the BOSS !

However, in this case, the behavior of shirking responsibility seemed too obvious. Xiao Xiaoyu hesitated for a moment, but still stood there without moving, pretending to give the orders seriously and forgetting to move, but in fact he was waiting for the BOSS to come and send him home.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia: I'm so fucking smart!

Chapter 83

When everyone was panicking and trying to avoid harm , there was one person standing there motionless , standing out.

Mi Yin said anxiously: " It's too dangerous to do this in the rain! If you get hit by the BOSS 's attack, you will be killed instantly ! "

Ji Xuanyi also frowned and said, " What is Xiaoxiao Yuxia doing? Did he find anything? "

Only Xu Chu smiled calmly and said, " Maybe I found the correct way to paddle. "

Only Xu Chu could guess this kind of weird thinking . Ji Xuanyi was confused for a moment , and then he realized what Xu Chu was talking about with a frown on his face.

However, the pressure has been really high these past few days of drizzling rain, and it has not been easy to hold on until now.

Ji Xuanyi was just about to send Xiao Xiaoyu a private message, asking him to calm down and stop seeking death, when he saw one of the BOSS 's tentacles suddenly whip towards Xiao Xiaoyu.

Xiao Xiaoyu didn't dodge or evade, but looked up at the tentacle, her eyes emitting the light of impending freedom!

The next second , the boss 's health was reduced to 55% by the ranged players who desperately output damage for their companions.

The huge composite BOSS let out a shrill scream , retracted its tentacles , and squirmed away from the battlefield at an extremely fast speed.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia, who was almost able to go home: "..."

Could this be the legendary fate?

Xiao Xiao Yuxia couldn't help but reach out her hand to retain the BOSS from behind, but the BOSS didn't notice Xiao Xiao Yuxia's intention and quickly disappeared from everyone's sight. When they found that the BOSS was defeated, all the players burst into enthusiastic cheers. Ji Xuanyi and others also squeezed out of the priest team and picked up the distraught Xiao Xiao Yuxia.

Xu Chu's face was almost crooked with laughter , and he said with gloating: " Xiao Xiao Yuxia's escape was still amazing , as if there was divine help , awesome. "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "... Go to hell. "

Xu Chu smiled and said, " Okay , please take me back. "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Shut up, hurry up and organize the team and get on the road. It's raining heavily, so calm down. "

Things have come to this point, and there is no other way. Xiao Xiaoyu sighed and said, " Maybe this is fate! The greater the ability, the greater the responsibility. It seems that I am destined to be this commander! "

Mi Yin quickly praised him, " That's right, keep it up, the whole Star City will remember you! " Xiao Xiao Yu Xia persuaded himself, adjusted his mentality, and said: " Okay, let's count the losses first and see the situation. "

Although he didn't want to discourage Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, Ji Xuanyi still said, " We can talk about the casualties later, but the BOSS didn't die with zero health, but escaped with half health. We should encounter it again in the later stage, but we don't know whether it will be halfway or after reaching the Lost Forest. "

Xiao Xiaoyu's face looked unhappy. It was tiring enough to fight this BOSS once, and fighting it twice would be too much!

Ji Xuanyi glanced at Xiao Xiaoyu and said, " I would rather meet it again before reaching the Lost Forest and kill it directly. There are too many plants in the Lost Forest and the vision is very limited. In a place like that, the vines of the BOSS will be very troublesome. "

Xiao Xiao Yu said woodenly: " Stop talking. If you keep talking, I'll want to die again. "

Ji Xuanyi: "... Okay. "

He was still very considerate of Xiaoxiao Yuxia's fragile little heart.

But his understanding was of no use, as the boss did not understand Xiao Xiao Yuxia's intention.

In order to save time, the reorganized second light cavalry unit set off first, while the main force of Star City continued to advance after barely forming a formation.

Not to mention the casualties of the large army, even among the leaders of the three major gangs, Jing Yunhan and Liu Tian were sent back to Fanxing City because of protecting the long-range team when the BOSS went berserk in the first stage . Among the three knights, only Jian Xi Xinjiu stayed because of his excellent skills and timely evasion.

Xu Chu, who had lost his mount for six days (?), naturally climbed onto Jian Xi Xin Jiu's horse. Jian Xi Xin Jiu paused for a moment, but couldn't help saying, " I always feel like I've been cheated on for six days. "

Everyone: "..."

Your idea is quite bold!

Xu Chu looked at him speechlessly and said, " Just because you are gay, don't you think that others are also good? In most cases, there are more heterosexuals than homosexuals ... But then again, aren't there too many gays in our team? "

As Xu Chu spoke, he couldn't help but look at Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin. Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows and looked back calmly, so Xu Chu turned his gaze to Mi Yin as if nothing had happened.

Miyin: "..."

Mi Yin said numbly: " I know what you want to say, but I don't want to explain it anymore. "

No one would believe him even if he explained it.

Xu Chu spread his hands and said, " Anyway, I'm not gay, and Liu Tian is just an ordinary idiot, so you don't have to be so embarrassed when Jian Xi Xin Jiu comes. "

Sword Washing New Wine: "... Okay. "

Xiao Xiaoyuxia had no time to deal with the jokes of this group of people. Having lost her cousin, she did not look very happy. Add to that the battle damage data reported by several gang leaders and members of the three major gangs, and Xiao Xiaoyuxia's face had almost turned as green as a bunch of leeks.

Ji Xuan, the only one among the group who cared about the progress of the mission, glanced at him and asked, " How is it going? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia looked like he was going to vomit blood at any moment, but he still held on firmly and said, " Not good. The casualties are quite serious. At least a quarter of the people were sent back to Star City. Although most of them are independents, the knights of the three major gangs also lost a third of their lives during the rampage phase. "

There was no way around it. Under the circumstances at the time, both melee professions, knights and assassins, could not get close to the BOSS to cause damage. Not only Ji Xuanyi and his four companions hiding in the priest group, but other ranged output was more important than these two professions, so they could only be asked to help curb the runaway vines.

However, because it is a close combat, both of them are too easy to get hurt. The assassin is okay because he can teleport, but if the knight's prediction is not accurate enough, he will be a target. The white light of the knight's death in a wave of rampage is like a fucking firework, which shattered Xiaoxiao Yuxia's heart.

You know, the greatest combat power among the three major gangs is the Knights, and one-third of them are gone in one go, which is no different from cutting off flesh in the rain.

Speaking of this, Xiao Xiao Yuxia felt like vomiting blood again. In fact, it was not just that he wanted to, his mentality was also fluctuating so much that his body shape began to twist, and he looked like he was about to be kicked off the line.

Mi Yin quickly supported him, patted his back, and said, " Calm down, calm down! You must control yourself, Xiaoxiao! "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia took a few deep breaths, calmed down, and said, " Luckily it's the Knights. I've resurrected them and assembled them into a team to rush here quickly. If they log off later tonight and log on earlier during the day, they should be able to catch up with us before tomorrow night. "

Mi Yin frowned and asked worriedly, " What if we encounter the BOSS a second time before that ? "

We were able to save so many ranged enemies before because of the Knights' cover . If we encounter the BOSS again for the second time , how can we fight when our army has lost so many members?

Hearing this, Xiao Xiaoyu said with a pale face: " Are you going to use the Knights to block the attack the second time? "

Ji Xuanyi said to Mi Yin, " Before, we had the Knights and Assassins cover the long-range because the attack was too sudden. In order to prevent the large army from collapsing due to the inability to organize an effective resistance, we used the relatively less important Knights and Assassins to fill the damage and output. The second time we encounter that BOSS , we will know how to deal with it, and we don't have to rely on taking damage to deal with it. "

The arena player Mi Yin suddenly realized.

In fact, both knights and assassins are more inclined towards pvp professions, especially knights. Although they are easy to take damage if they are too close when fighting BOSS , and cannot hit the BOSS if they are too far away, but when the enemy is a player, once the knights form a team, the damage they cause is difficult to resist.

In addition to the role of exploration, the knights of the three major gangs are more importantly prepared for the battle with the Day City. The one-third of the knights who unfortunately return to the city only need to return to the team before the main force encounters the Day City troops, and the impact on this operation will not be that great.

Apart from the knights, the swordsmen suffered the biggest losses. There was no way to change this, after all, they were the profession that rushed to the front, and the second wave of rampage killed instantly . Before the second wave of rampage, most of the swordsmen gathered together, which delayed their movements , resulting in heavy losses for the swordsman troops. However, there were many swordsmen, and such losses would not have much impact on the next tank monster. Facing the Sun City, except for Qi Qin, the swordsmen of the other professions could only be said to be icing on the cake and could not play a decisive role, so it was barely acceptable in the rain.

the three ranged teams are similar, not too high, and their output and healing are definitely enough. However, the one with the highest survival rate is the assassin who goes with the knight to cover the ranged assassin.

There is no way. There are too many life-saving skills. I can't die even if I want to. The new skill of the assassin profession at level 51 has a life-saving effect. The five-hit combo plus the teleport refresh are simply too useful.

However, right after the game, he checked messages with the people in his friend list. As far as Ji Xuan knew, in addition to Introduction to Art and Calf Cramps, Ze Yu Sishui also came back to life. It wasn't because he was bad, after all, he had a weapon skill that could allow him to teleport, plus the new skill, a total of three teleports. If this was a keyboard online game, he wouldn't die even if he rolled his face on the keyboard!

What's more, Ze Yu Sishui is not a weakling either. He died to protect Qingfeng Bufu, the unlucky short-legged man. Qingfeng Bufu even told Ji Xuanyi tearfully that he gave his shield skill to Ze Yu Sishui, but Ze Yu Sishui was too fragile and couldn't hold on. He was killed after being hit once.

Ji Xuan was silent for a moment, unable to give any other comment except " deep love between mother and son " .

Ah Miao was lucky and was not attacked. Ming Shao had good positioning and dodged the attack. With Qing Feng Bu Fu's help, at least half of the friends in Green Forest City survived. After counting the casualties, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia asked the leader of the Sanren Gang who stayed behind in Fanxing City to speed up the organization of personnel, and asked the leader of the Sanren Gang of the large force to recruit the players who caught up from behind as soon as possible. They must restore their strength as much as possible before reaching the Lost Forest.

After defeating the BOSS and moving forward for more than two hours, monsters finally began to appear intermittently to block the way. We had already gone more than half the way, which seemed to mean that the half-blood BOSS would not appear again on the road later.

BOSS inside the Lost Forest , it would obviously be a tough battle. Moreover, after that, they would be close to a head-on battle with the Sun City . It would definitely be too late to replenish their combat power. They could only try their best to reduce the losses.

This time, as there were no sudden roadblocks, Qi Qin staggered, and finally with the encouragement of Ji Xuanyi, he followed the main group and persisted until after eleven o'clock before logging off. It was useless for Ji Xuanyi to call him. He probably slept in the game cabin all night without even taking a shower. Sure enough, when he went online the next day, his head was tilted.

However, judging from the number of people in this large army after one night, Xiaoxiao Yuxia's plan to replenish combat power failed.

It is true. The team of Star City has come all the way to this point, and it is already a very good situation that the number of people leaving and being added is equal. It is simply a fantasy to expect to replenish the combat effectiveness by relying on the return of individual players after losing some combat effectiveness.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia also realized this and stopped forcing himself, leading the large army to continue forward.

The " bullet " formation of the three major gangs in the front was obviously thinned out, and the casualties of the knights and swordsmen in the outermost layer were quite severe. However, this did not affect the speed of the team's advance. To be precise, the speed of the large group's marching became faster.

The surrounding scenery was constantly changing, from the plains just outside the Starry City, to low bushes, to lakes and hills, and now, Ji Xuanyi and his companions had finally stepped into a place that could be called a forest.

The trees were getting taller and denser, and many players who had never seen such a view expressed their admiration. When the sun was about to set, the Star City troops finally entered the map, [Lost Forest].

The mission was accomplished, and the knights of the vanguard returned to the team. Xiao Xiaoyu breathed a sigh of relief. No matter what, the fact that they were able to walk all the way to the Lost Forest without any obstacles (?), proved that Ji Xuanyi's inference was not wrong. At least the first target of Day City was not the Lost Forest. They could at least get the guaranteed reward first, so that so many players from Star City would not make a wasted trip.

After entering the Lost Forest, the roads on the ground began to appear and disappear from time to time, and there would occasionally be forks in the road. To be honest, the exploration team from Star City only successfully reached the [Clausophile Sea] and [Heavy Flame Volcano] . They had no idea what the road was like in the [Lost Forest] . Xiaoxiao Yuxia had to give the responsibility of leading the way to Ji Xuanyi and let Ji Xuanyi take the blame.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi had encountered the elves before. Regardless of whether the map had been changed at that time, he did not come from this direction. How could he know the way? But there was no

other way. The map was designated by him. Although he successfully avoided the Sun City, he still had to take the blame. Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to bite the bullet and pull Mi Yin to the front to lead the way.

Mi Yin: "... So it's obviously your fault, why should I take the blame too? Can't you find someone to lead the way with you? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " You have a good brain, don't you know how to remember the way? Remember the wrong way, and we won't have to go around in circles. "

Miyin: "..."

He said a swear word but didn't know whether he should say it or not.

Mi Yin collapsed and said, Boss " ! This is a forest! It's called the Lost Forest. If you take a camera and take a few pictures , you won't be able to tell what is what if you put them all together! How can you be so confident in me! "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Didn't you say that teammates need to have absolute trust in each other in order to play a perfect match? "

Miyin: "..."

He actually said this in the guide!

No, Ji Xuanyi, what's your temper? Aren't you famous for your bad temper? Why are you still reading my guide? Are you free?

Mi Yin covered her face and said, " But this isn't an arena! What's the point of cooperating? Finding the way, is that something that can be done by cooperating? "

Ji Xuanyi patted his shoulder calmly and said, " Just let it out for a while. You can do it. I believe in you. "

What could Mi Yin do? It was all because of his good temper. He could only find a way with Ji Xuanyi!

Fortunately, although Mi Yin himself was a little uncertain, his memory and intuition were indeed very powerful. After dark, he finally led the players of Star City to the outside of the maze that Ji Xuanyi was familiar with.

This maze was dozens of times larger than the last time Ji Xuanyi saw it. It surrounded the innermost elf camp and stretched as far as the eye could see. The tree walls that made up the maze also became very high. In the dark night, the branches and leaves swayed in the wind, rustling, and cast terrifying shadows on the players' faces.

Ji Xuanyi heard a burly swordsman behind him say timidly: " It's so scary, like a haunted house ..."

There were even a lot of male voices echoing the sentiment nearby.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

What courage do you have!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia and others also walked from the back to the front.

The maze is not suitable for a large group to enter together. Once you take the wrong path and want to turn back and change direction, the players blocking the way behind you will become obstacles to your action. When you start to get anxious, you will basically be trapped to death in the maze.

So only one team can go in with a rope to explore the way, and the rest of the people wait outside. After the maze is solved, they can go in one after another.

The last time Ji Xuanyi came to this maze, the solution was very simple. As long as he kept moving forward, he would definitely pass through here. However, that was because the map was not open, and the official prepared a plot kill for the players . Now that the map is officially open, it is obvious that the maze will not be as easy to get in and difficult to get out as before, but it will be reversed, easy to get out and difficult to get in.

Xiao Xiaoyu glanced at Ji Xuanyi's expression and immediately realized something. She whispered, " Has the maze changed? "

Ji Xuan nodded.

Xiao Xiao Yu frowned and asked: " What should we do then? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Just solve it again. "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "... So awesome? "

Ji Xuanyi could indeed solve the maze, but this maze was too large and it was dark, so he would probably go blind if he tried to solve it by himself.

Ji Xuan turned his head to look at Xu Chu, who was pretending to know nothing and refusing to drink the new wine, and said, " Stop slacking off. Can you solve the maze? "

Xu Chu pretended to be dumbfounded and said, " Ah? What? No way. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was still upset about Xu Chu's previous mockery of her, and said hypocritically: " Wow, Xu Chu, you are so smart, just make a little contribution to the players of Star City, everyone will remember you! "

Xu Chu: "..."

After a long while, Xu Chu calmly said, " There are not many people in Star City who don't know me. "

This statement is correct. He is a well-known tycoon on the rich list. People who pay a little attention to the rankings in this game don't know him.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia wanted to say something else, but Ji Xuan said, " That's enough. You've been paddling for so long, it won't kill you to exert a little effort. "

Xu Chu said with a dull face: " Please look at this light. It won't kill you if you exert some strength, but you will go blind, okay? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " You have a lightning and thunder magic formation, what are you afraid of? "

Xu Chu: "..."

Ji Xuan said: " After you clear the maze tonight, log off and go to sleep. We will gather at 10 o'clock tomorrow morning. "

Xu Chu: "... Deal! "

Gechu didn't do it voluntarily. It was very painful for him to get up every morning, okay? As a rich man, he has been trying hard to integrate into this game!

Everyone should love pigeons!

It is not difficult to pass the maze, but it is not easy either.

Mazes are divided into two types of difficulty. The simple one is a simple maze. Many people have heard of its solution. You just need to put your hand on the right wall and keep walking along the wall, and you will be able to find the exit. The difficult one is a complex maze. It has

many ways to pass through it, but at the same time, there are also many ways that will make you circle around in the maze infinitely, or even go directly back to the exit.

Judging from the nature of this game and the area of this maze, it definitely cannot be the first type of simple maze, but the second type of complex maze that is like a haunted house.

The complex maze is indeed difficult, but apart from luck, there is a solution. The most important point of this solution is that it is composed of countless single mazes.

As long as you can separate the single maze in the complex maze, you can find the correct path to the exit.

After listening to it, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia couldn't help but say from the bottom of her heart: " It sounds difficult. "

Not to mention dismantling the maze, just Ji Xuanyi's words just now had the other people confused, only Mi Yin looked like he understood.

Ji Xuan glanced at Xiao Xiaoyu and said as a matter of course: " It's not difficult for the two of us to go. "

Xu Chu had already gotten off his horse. Upon hearing this, he folded his arms and sighed to the sky.

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

I really want to hit someone!

Ji Xuanyi took out a piece of paper and pen from his backpack, gave one to Xu Chu, and said to Xiao Xiao Yuxia: " We need to find the highest place with the best view. You can prepare the ropes we will use to pass the maze later down there first – there should be some ropes left, right? "

Ji Xuanyi remembered that he seemed to have used a lot of it when pushing wood before.

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said quickly: " Yes, yes, after pushing the wood, let the people behind collect it. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " That's fine. After we go up, listen to our instructions and have the mages below cast their skills into the maze to help light up the way for us. Can you do that? "

Xiao Xiaoyu nodded and said, " Okay, don't worry. "

Then there is nothing to worry about. What they need to consider now is which tree is the tallest around and which has the best view from the treetop. If they cannot clearly see the entire maze in their direction, then if Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu's route inference is wrong, then it will be GG .

Xiaoxiao Yuxia began to direct the collection of ropes. They didn't know how big the maze was, and it would be very troublesome if they ran out of ropes halfway through.

Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu took Qi Qin and the other two to look for trees that were tall enough.

Mi Yin acted quickly, had good eyesight, and could teleport. Soon he saw a crooked tree on the side. He quickly called Ji Xuanyi over to see if it would work.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the height of the tree, nodded, and said, " That's it. "

Qi Qin was already feeling a little sleepy, and said, " Xuan Yi, do you want me to help you get up? "

Ji Xuanyi looked at the tree, tucked the hem of his wizard robe into his waist, rolled up his sleeves, and said, " No need. "

Xu Chu said: " I don't think it's necessary either. You are not sober right now, and you are helping Ji Xuanyi up. Don't let him fall down later. "

Ji Xuanyi seemed to remember something, glanced at Xu Chu, and said, " Can you climb a tree? "

Xu Chu glanced at Ji Xuanyi, snorted complacently , and said , " No. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

No, you are so proud! There was a " hiss " sound! Is there a leak?

But in the current situation, Xu Chu is not enough. It is too dark, and Ji Xuanyi might make mistakes if he looks at the maze alone.

Ji Xuanyi suppressed his murderous intent and said, " Then how do you plan to get up there? "

Xu Chu spread his hands, looking nonchalant, and said, " You ask me? You asked me to help, isn't this something you should consider? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " I have thought of a solution, but I am afraid you cannot accept it. "

Xu Chu had never climbed a tree in his life, and he was quite interested in what Ji Xuanyi said.

He said, " Oh? What's the method? As long as I don't die, I can accept it. "

Ji Xuanyi smiled slightly: " That's great. "

Xu Chu: "..."

Why do I feel like something is wrong?

Xiaoxiao Yuxia took the rope handed over by the leader of a Sanren Gang, tied a knot with the rope in his own hand, and held them together in his hand. He was about to ask the people behind him to pass the rope to him when he suddenly heard a shrill scream coming from a distance and was immediately frightened.

" Ji Xuanyi —— I fuck your uncle —— !!!! "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Why does this voice sound like Xu Chu?

A person who was handing over the rope said in confusion: " What is this guy yelling about?

Who the hell is he yelling about? "

As if knowing what happened, Xiao Xiaoyu said calmly: s ok'lt " if it's not your uncle. After handing over the rope, hurry back to the team. We still have to go through the maze later. "

The man quickly responded twice, handed the rope to Xiaoxiao Yuxia, and ran away without looking back.

The reason why Xu Chu wanted to fuck Uncle Ji Xuan was mainly because of Qi Qin.

The method Ji Xuanyi thought of for him to climb the tree was very simple. He just needed to take off the bits and pieces of equipment on his body, let Jian Xi Xinjiu and Qi Qin hold him on each side, and throw him up.

" It's just like a rocket launch! " said Ji Xuanyi.

Although the tree is a bit high, this is a game after all. As long as the equipment and attributes are good enough, even things beyond common sense can be done. At least Ji Xuanyi thinks that it can be done with Qi Qin's attributes, and Jian Xi Xin Jiu, his equipment is not bad anyway, and Xu Chu can contribute a few more pieces, which will be enough.

What Xu Chu had to do was to grab the tree fork in front of him in time after flying up and hang on it, and then Mi Yin would help him adjust his position and sit down.

Although the first step didn't sound very reliable, the following steps did sound like they were really intended to let him go up, so Xu Chu couldn't help but hesitate.

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " The first step does sound unreliable, but with Tianxia here, even the most unreliable things will become reliable. "

This sentence seemed to make sense, and coupled with the fact that Qi Qin had used Ji Xuanyi's " Qinggong " to catch up with the main force before, Xu Chu couldn't help but believe Ji Xuanyi's lies!

However, Xu Chu obviously forgot one thing, that is, it is almost half past eight, and Qi Qin is already starting to feel a little confused!

The moment Xu Chu was thrown up by Qi Qin and Jian Xi Xinjiu, he heard Jian Xi Xinjiu on the right exclaim " Oh shit ! "

Before Xu Chu figured out what " Fuck " meant, he found that he was not only flying upwards, but also starting to rotate to the right.

The confused Xu Chu heard the complete words spoken by Jian Xi Xinjiu.

 " Fuck! You used too much strength! You threw it in the wrong direction! "

Xu Chu: "..... ???? "

The spinning Feitian Xuchu finally realized that he had been tricked, and screamed miserably in the air: " Ji Xuanyi – I fuck your uncle – !!! "

Ji Xuanyi said indifferently: " Oh. "

Qi Qin was really strong. Xu Chu flew out with a " biu ! " and got stuck diagonally on a tree fork. He was dizzy and cursed: " Fuck your uncle Ji Xuanyi, my waist hurts so much ... I'm almost bleeding out, fuck ... "

Mi Yin had been waiting on the tree for a long time, but Xu Chu's landing point was a bit far from the location they had originally planned , so she had to teleport from one end of the tree to the other with a frown on her face, and helped Xu Chu up, patting his back and chest, and it took a long time for him to recover.

At this moment, Ji Xuanyi had already climbed halfway.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu shouted upward from below: " Xu Chu, are you okay? Tian Xia is a little sleepy! It's not intentional! "

Xu Chu didn't know whether Qi Qin did it on purpose, but he knew Ji Xuanyi must have done it on purpose, and said sadly: " I can't do it anymore, I hit my head and I can't see clearly. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said cruelly, " Then just hang there. I'll go down after I finish reading it myself. "

Xu Chu: "..."

Damn it, why did he have the stupid idea of climbing a tree to have a look?

It must have been infected by the stupid six days!

Six days on the way to the main force: " A-choo! "

Facing the surprised looks from others, Liu Tian said in horror: " Shit, how can I sneeze in this game? Am I suffering from a terminal illness? "

Everyone: "..."

Is this person an idiot ...

Xu Chu stared at Ji Xuanyi quietly and said nothing.

Mi Yin looked at the direction Ji Xuanyi was going to, frowned, and said to Ji Xuanyi: " Is the place where Xu Chu is staying now okay? "

Ji Xuan didn't even look up and said, " Don't you see how far away from the original location you are? Do you think it's okay? "

Mi Yin looked at the place where she had just stood in the distance and said hesitantly : " Maybe ... not? "

Ji Xuanyi sat down on a tree fork and rested for a while, then said, " You can remove two of the words. "

If Liu Tian was here, he might have answered without the " no " , but Mi Yin was not stupid, and understood Ji Xuanyi's meaning, so she had to lower her head and say to Xu Chu, who looked like a ravaged young wife: " Let's take a few more steps? "

Xu Chu glanced down at his feet and said woodenly: "... just beat me to death. "

At least before today, Xu Chu didn't know that he was afraid of heights.

Of course, Mi Yin couldn't beat Xu Chu to death, and Xu Chu couldn't stay hanging on the tree forever. After Ji Xuanyi arrived at the original location, Xu Chu finally moved tremblingly to Ji Xuanyi's side with the help of Mi Yin.

Ji Xuanyi calmly took out a pen and paper. Xu Chu approached from behind eagerly, wanting to push him down from the tree.

Mi Yin coughed dryly and whispered, " Ji Xuanyi's positioning is amazing. I advise you to think twice. "

If you attack me like this, who knows who will go down ...

Xu Chu: "..."

Xu Chu sat back down with an expressionless face.

If you want revenge, don't use too many methods.

Ji Xuanyi said: " If you are found to be scribbling on the blueprint, you can forget about going down today. "

Xu Chu: "..."

Okay, you win.

Chapter 84

The sky had become completely dark. Although there was some starlight and moonlight , it could only allow Ji Xuanyi to see the outline of the maze a little bit , but the details were blurry. However, what Ji Xuanyi knows now is that this maze is bigger and more complicated than he had imagined .

Ji Xuan looked solemn , and Xu Chu said quietly, " I'm going blind. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him, ignored him , and went straight to the private chat with Xiao Xiao Yu Xia: " Are you guys ready? "

[Xiaoxiaoyuxia] : Ready.

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : But what on earth did you do to Xuchu ... Well , take it easy, the three major gangs still need him!

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He felt that Xiaoxiao Yuxia might have missed a word. What the three major gangs needed was probably not Xu Chu, but Xu Chu's money!

Ji Xuanyi replied: " He is still alive. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was also very unpicky and immediately replied: " That's fine! "

Ji Xuanyi was speechless for a moment, then said, " Prepare to use your skills, divide them into batches, and use them in waves . It's best to keep the light on all the time. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia was very cautious about this matter . She thought of this without Ji Xuan's reminder and said directly: " Everything is ready . Shall we start now? "

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows and said, " Open. "

Just at the moment after Ji Xuanyi sent the message , a large number of skill light effects lit up in the Star City troops , like fireworks , illuminating half of the night sky . The skills of the Mage Corps were neatly thrown above the maze, exposing the situation inside the maze clearly to Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu's eyes.

Ji Xuanyi immediately took advantage of Liang'er's hand to draw in the air and said to Xu Chu: " That half is yours, and this half is mine. If there is a single-type maze in the middle, the single part is mine, and the plural part is yours. "

He is not such a bully. The singular can only be more than the plural. He is so lazy that he still doesn't steal.

Xu Chu said faintly: " Can't everything in the middle belong to you? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him.

Xu Chu: "... Okay. "

Xuchu made an OK gesture listlessly, and Mi Yin beside him was confused. She wondered, what's the difference? What's the matter? How do we divide it? Why can't I understand what they are saying?

But it doesn't matter if Mi Yin doesn't understand, as long as Xu Chu understands.

The magic cast by the Star City team continued to flicker in the air. Ji Xuanyi and Xuchu used this brief and blurry light to quickly draw lines on the paper. Mi Yin squinted her eyes, looking like someone with severe myopia and astigmatism. She looked at the maze, then at the paper in Ji Xuanyi and Xuchu's hands, then at the maze, then at the paper. After repeating this process several times, she had to admit that she and these two people were probably not living in the same world ...

His memory is indeed very good, which is why Ji Xuanyi asked him to catch up, but now Mi Yin feels that his eyesight and comprehension ability seem to be insufficient.

Ji Xuanyi and Xuchu wrote and drew for a while, and Ji Xuanyi asked: " Is it done? "

Xu Chu said faintly: " I'm almost going blind ..."

Ji Xuan nodded and whispered to Xiao Xiaoyu: " We've finished looking at the periphery, let's use our skills a little more inside. "

Xu Chu: "..."

Does Ji Xuanyi really not intend to treat him as a human being?

Under the command of Xiao Xiaoyuxia, the magicians of Star City threw their skills further away . In order to get down from the tree as soon as possible, Xu Chu had to lower his head and diligently start painting again.

Mi Yin initially tried to remember the terrain of the maze, but if the terrain of the maze was so easy to remember, it would not be a maze. There were too many meaningless twists and turns. After trying it once, Mi Yin gave up and began to silently appreciate the skill special effects that were like fireworks.

Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu quickly dismantled the maze in front of them, but this maze was too big. In the end, the mages of the Mage Corps were almost taking turns to throw skills in.

Mi Yin also saw someone use too much force and throw the staff and skills directly into the maze. However, in this case, they should receive compensation from the local tyrant Xu Chu, at least a purple weapon, which is not a loss at all!

Many magic skills fly too far after leaving the hand . Although they still have special effects, they will lose attack power. Therefore, although the magic profession has long hands , the combat range must also be considered.

Fortunately, what Ji Xuanyi and his team wanted was just a beam, so attack power was secondary. With the skills thrown out by the mages, Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu squinted their eyes, found the exit of the maze with difficulty, and recorded it.

To ensure accuracy, Ji Xuanyi did not let the mage group stop after he finished drawing, but asked them to continue lighting up. Taking advantage of the light, he compared the half of the drawing in his hand with the drawing in Xu Chu's hand, and reorganized it into one copy. The two of them whispered to each other about the data and found that there was no discrepancy between what they saw. Then they both breathed a sigh of relief and asked the mage group to stop.

Mi Yin blinked and asked curiously: " Is the painting finished? "

Ji Xuan nodded and handed him the paper. Xu Chu lay on the tree trunk and rubbed his eyes like a dead fish.

Mi Yin looked at the drawing and found that she could only understand that there were a dozen lines, and then a long winding line passed through the lines and reached the place marked as the end point.

Mi Yin was confused and said: " No, it's that simple? "

What he saw was a maze made up of densely packed walls! How come a few lines could solve it?

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said calmly, " If it's not easy to dismantle it, then what's the point of dismantling it? "

Mi Yin: "... That's true, but I don't understand this? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him, sighed, and said, " What a waste of such a good memory ... I just need to understand it. "

Xu Chu lay on the tree with his last breath, and said faintly: " I can't understand it anymore. I have forgotten everything. If anything goes wrong with Ji Xuanyi, don't look for me. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuan put the paper away, patted his trouser legs, stood up, and said to the people below: " Swords wash new wine, the world, are you ready? "

From under the dark tree came the sound of a sword washing new wine: " I've been waiting! " Ji Xuanyi: " Oh, catch it. "

Xu Chu looked at Ji Xuanyi, frowned and said: " Are you going to jump down? "

It's so dark down there, they may not be able to see clearly how the sword washes the new wine.

Ji Xuan smiled and raised his leg towards him.

Xu Chu: "..... ??? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was making a note of the individual player who accidentally dropped his weapon while lighting the room.

He suspected that there were people here who took advantage of the situation by using white weapons. How was it possible that more than 20 people threw away their weapons? But since Xu Chu paid for it, he didn't feel bad.

Thinking of this, Xiaoxiao Yuxia wrote down the gang names of those people one by one. As he was writing, a familiar scream was heard from afar .

" Ji Xuanyi —— Fuck you!!! "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xiao Xiaoyu looked at the compensation list in her hand with some hesitation , and began to worry whether she should first confirm Xu Chu's safety with Ji Xuanyi.

Xu Chu at least returned to the ground alive. Although he was very depressed, he had no reason to blame Ji Xuanyi. After all, the latter jumped down in the same way, but the psychological feeling of jumping by oneself and being kicked by others was different.

Ji Xuanyi climbed up from the dazed Qi Qin, fearing that he had fallen asleep on the ground, so he patted his face to wake him up, and then pulled him up.

Seeing that both of them had landed safely, Mi Yin followed suit and teleported as he was about to land. He stood up straight and said, " Mission accomplished. Let's go back quickly. "

Ji Xuan nodded.

After all, due to limited conditions, the split diagrams he and Xu Chu drew were all simple sketches, and most of the details were memorized temporarily. If it takes too long, it is easy to forget some things.

The five people walked quickly towards the main force.

Because the players glowed at night, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia quickly spotted them, happily approached them, and said, " You're back, how are you? "

Ji Xuanyi nodded slightly and said, " Okay. "

Xiao Xiaoyu stared at the piece of paper in Ji Xuanyi's hand.

Mi Yin kindly reminded: " Their drawings are very simple, you can't understand them. "

Still watching in the drizzle.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi handed the blueprint to Xiao Xiaoyu in silence and said to him, " The five of us will go in first. You wait outside. Also, if the rope is knotted, the system may not determine that it is the same object. It may be refreshed. The road will be long. Remember to send someone to stand at the knot. "

Xiao Xiaoyu nodded and took the drawing to look at it.

Two seconds later, Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: "... Okay, I really don't understand, I'll leave it to you. " Mi Yin spread her hands: " I told you everything but you still don't believe it. "

Xiao Xiao Yu coughed dryly and said, " Hurry up, I think the world is almost exhausted, let's get through the maze quickly, and everyone should log off and rest early. "

Xu Chu still remembered the conditions Ji Xuanyi had offered him, and hurriedly said, " Hurry up, I want to sleep. "

Ji Xuan nodded, took one end of the rope from Xiao Xiao Yuxia, wrapped it around his hand a few times, and entered the maze first. Qi Qin and the other four hurriedly followed closely behind him.

Ji Xuanyi's drawings did not show the specific appearance of the maze. He and Xu Chu simply found a simple maze within the complex maze, identified the entrances and exits, and then recorded them. There is a universal way to crack a simple maze, so there is no need to draw a way through, so his drawings look so simple.

However, Ji Xuanyi needed to remember all the details and data in his mind. For example, there were so many intersections, and which one was the exit of this single-type maze? There were even some openings that were obviously detour traps. Ji Xuanyi also needed to fill in the walls that a single-type maze should have in his mind.

This was something that could easily lead to mistakes if one was not careful. Even though Xu Chu said that he didn't remember anything and didn't want to care about anything, in order to log off and rest as soon as possible, he had been carefully observing the situation around him so that when Ji Xuan made a mistake, he could plug the loophole as soon as possible.

However, Ji Xuanyi was obviously very sober and confident. He kept moving forward along the wall, occasionally pausing for only one or two seconds, and then immediately continued to move forward. The group wandered around in the maze for half an hour, and Mi Yin felt a little dizzy and said, " Is this really the way? We've been walking for a long time, I feel so dizzy ..."

Jian Xi Xin Jiu smiled and said, " I'm not dizzy at all, Mi Yin, can you? "

Xu Chu so of course ,t even look at the road'You didn " : laughed you won't feel dizzy . "

Jian Xixinjiu smacked his lips awkwardly and stopped talking.

Mi Yin indeed felt dizzy because she was memorizing the way. After all, these walls were refreshed by the system, and each one was exactly the same except for the length. Even a camera couldn't tell the difference, let alone Mi Yin.

Xu Chu said: " Ji Xuanyi's approach was correct. I would have walked the same way if I were in his place. It's just that the maze is too big, and it's easy to waste time using a universal solution to a single maze, so this is the case. "

Mi Yin nodded when she heard this, and finally gave up trying to remember the way and just followed him contentedly.

After walking for about twenty minutes, Ji Xuanyi's expression finally relaxed. He looked at the blueprint in his hand and said, " This is the last single maze. After we finish it, we will reach the exit. "

The other four people finally breathed a sigh of relief. Qi Qin swayed and almost fell asleep on the spot.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi sighed helplessly, took Qi Qin's hand, and said, " Let's go out. "

The other three people responded and followed Ji Xuanyi, walking along the wall.

The last single maze also had many confusing wall faults, and if one was not careful one would walk into another maze. Fortunately, because it was the last maze, Ji Xuanyi observed it very carefully. He did not even stop when encountering a fault, and led everyone straight through it. When they finally saw another night at the exit, Mi Yin and Jian Xi Xinjiu could not help but cheer at the same time.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu couldn't understand how Ji Xuanyi and the others did it, but he knew that this was really awesome, and he kept saying, " Fuck, awesome, awesome, you two are awesome! " Xu Chu said in a very pretentious manner: " It's just a normal operation, no need to be so exaggerated. "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

To be honest, even though Liu Tian was stupid, it was not easy for him to stay with Xu Chu for such a long time without hitting him.

Ji Xuanyi ignored them and said to Xiao Xiaoyu in a low voice: " We are at the exit, come over here. "

Xiao Xiaoyuxia at the other end of the maze was cheered up and shouted, " Depth, we found the exit, get ready to go! "

There were waves of responses from the Star City team, like the tides of the sea, and they moved quickly, forming a long and slender team that could pass through the maze. Under the leadership of Xiao Xiao Yuxia, they followed the ropes and headed towards the exit of the maze. After successfully completing the task, Xu Chu glanced at the time and his eyes twitched: " Are you kidding me? You logged off early after completing the maze. It's already past ten o'clock. Did you log off early? "

Ji Xuan leisurely handed the rope in his hand to Jian Xixinjiu, yawned, and said to Xu Chu: " If you continue to talk nonsense with me, the extra hour tomorrow will be wasted. "

Xu Chu: "..."

Xu Chu glanced at Ji Xuan with resentment and logged off silently.

Ji Xuanyi washed the new wine with his sword and said, " It will take them at least an hour to get here. The world can't hold on any longer. We'll leave first. "

Jian Xixinjiu held the rope, nodded to Ji Xuan, and said, " Thank you for your hard work. "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and pulled Qi Qin offline.

And the Star City team continued to advance in the night.

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin went online the next day, not to mention Ge Chu, there were only a few other players from Fanxing City. After asking, they found out that it was too dark last night and some people took the wrong path by following the rope. They had to stop and slowly gather

the team under the drizzling rain. In the end, they didn't log off until a little after twelve o'clock. Although the online time was delayed today, it was still difficult to get up.

Ji Xuan looked at his friend list and found that Xiaoxiao Yuxia and himself were not online. He was probably too tired yesterday, plus he had a mental breakdown the day before yesterday, which was quite difficult.

It was almost half past ten when we finally climbed up in the drizzle. By the time we had organized the team, it was almost twelve o'clock.

Xu Chu also climbed up the line at twelve o'clock and returned to the team.

Ji Xuanyi looked at Xiao Xiaoyuxia who was sending a message to the leaders of the scattered gangs and said, " Have the ropes in the maze been put away? "

Xiao Xiao Yu nodded: " Because you said the rope might refresh, so we had someone hold it all the time. But it's not realistic to have someone standing guard in the maze all the time, so we sent them back to the team. "

Qi Qin couldn't help but ask: " What about the people following behind? "

When he and Ji Xuanyi were chasing the main force, they met many independent people who were chasing the main force like them. Many of them left the team outside the maze. If there was no one standing guard in the maze to show the way, those independent people would definitely be stopped outside.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia nodded and said, " We have already considered this . The final challenge in the Lost Forest is probably the BOSS that blocked the road before . We should have enough manpower now. Support is not that important. Compared with the BOSS , we should be more vigilant about the forces of Daylight City. So we decided to let the later people go offline and rest after arriving outside, and regroup after we get out. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " But if there were no individual players who caught up later to make up for the loss, our team would actually have been losing people all the time. "

Hearing this, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia smiled and said, " Everyone has seen the maze last night. I can guarantee that no one wants to be left behind in the Lost Forest, especially when they have no idea how to get through the maze. The loss of manpower can basically be ignored. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Okay, let's get ready to go. "

Xiao Xiaoyu nodded, and once again issued the warning not to fall behind, and then shouted: " Let's go! "

The knights and swordsmen at the front responded one after another, and the Starry City team started moving again.

According to Ji Xuanyi's experience the last time he came here , they should be able to reach the elf camp if they walk a short distance from the exit of the maze. However, the elves' attitude towards them was not friendly when they first came here last time. This time, they brought almost one-third of the players from the main city, so the elves' vigilance is likely to be even greater.

Ji Xuan had always told Xiao Xiaoyu about the elves' BOSS- level guards, and asked him to be prepared to start reducing the number of people before entering the camp.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was frightened when she heard this, and quickly asked the players to keep their noise down when walking, to be more restrained, and to be careful of possible attacks around them. Even if they saw someone attacking them, they must not fight back.

They came here to seek cooperation with the elves, not to make enemies. If they accidentally kill them, then they're done for !

In fact, Ji Xuanyi's guess was correct. Before they saw the elves, the troops from Star City were the first to experience a wave of elves' traps. Fortunately, everyone already had experience in dealing with traps. Although they were a little flustered, there was no casualty.

However, this is only the most basic means. After vaguely seeing the fence wall outside the elf camp, the large army of Star City finally ushered in the first formal wave of attack.

An overwhelming rain of arrows fell from the sky. Although the damage was not enough to kill people instantly, the speed at which the players lost blood was really alarming. Xiao Xiaoyu hurriedly asked the players to hold their weapons and armor on their heads to reduce the damage, and called in the priests from the scattered troops to start healing the front-row players who were hurt.

The advance of the Star City team stopped, but the rain of arrows did not stop, one wave after another, without even a break.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia put his sword on his head and asked Ji Xuanyi in frustration: " Are these elves done yet? We haven't even said a word to each other, what are they doing! "

Ji Xuanyi stood under the huge sword and said calmly, " Elves are such an unreasonable race – that's what the book says, but personally, I don't have such a bad impression of the elves. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia: "... It looks good. You should think of a solution! It won't work if the opponent keeps shooting like this! "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Let's keep going forward. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was stunned for a moment, and said hesitantly : " If we continue to move forward, the troops behind us will also enter the attack range of the rain of arrows. I am afraid that the treatment will not be enough. "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him silently and said, " Then let the people in the back row stay where they are, and the people in the front row go forward with the pastor. "

This doesn't sound very safe, but given the current situation, it seems that there is no other way. They couldn't just stand there and wait for the arrows to run out. Who knew how quickly the system would refresh their weapons ...

Xiao Xiao Yuxia hesitated for a moment, then agreed with Ji Xuanyi's idea and said, " Okay, let's go over and take a look first – do you and Tianxia want to stay behind? Otherwise, Xu Chu and Tianxia can stay behind too. "

Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything, Xu Chu said slowly, " No, no, it's just a couple, and one of them is gay. It will have a bad influence. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Sword washing new wine: "..."

After a long while, Jian Xi Xin Jiu said in silence: " That's not what you said when you rode my horse before. "

Xu Chu said: " Really? That's different, you are a single gay man. "

Sword washing new wine: " ??? "

What's wrong with singles? Did they eat your rice?

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin, who looked confused, sneered, and said, " You think too highly of him. "

Xu Chu: "... That's true. Then Tianxia and I will stay behind? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Tianxia can't stay behind. The BOSS guarding the gate is a level 68 monster. No one can stop him except him. If Tianxia doesn't go, these people will die if they go to the front. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia frowned and said, " What should we do? The world still has to deal with Xue Piao Renjian, we can't take any risks. "

Mi Yin, who was standing beside him, immediately perked up when she heard this and said with a smile: " If the world can't do it, then let me go. "

Xiao Xiaoyu was stunned and looked at Mi Yin, who looked back at him with a chuckle.

Two seconds later, Xiao Xiao Yuxia showed an expression of sudden enlightenment: " Yes, we still have Mi Yin. If Tian Xia can't do it, just let Mi Yin take over! "

Mi Yin nodded repeatedly, and just as she was about to say something about the BOSS , "Leave it to me to fight, too," she heard Xiao Xiao Yu Xia say with a sigh of relief, " Then let Mi Yin and Xu Chu stay back together. If anything happens, let Mi Yin go and persuade Xue Piao Renjian to rebel! "

Miyin: "..."

That's not what he meant!!!

Before Mi Yin could speak, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia had already made a decision. She grabbed Mi Yin and Xu Chu's hands and said, " If anything happens to our group, the rest of the matter will be handed over to you. You are the hope of the entire Fanxing City! "

Mi Yin: "... Okay. "

After saying this, Mi Yin wanted to slap herself, Mi Xiaoyin! Why are you so good-tempered! However, the words had already been spoken and could not be taken back. Mi Yin retreated dejectedly, but Xu Chu said sincerely: " Please come back safely. This burden is too heavy for me to bear! "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Except for the people from the three major gangs in the front row, all the individual troops of the Star City team retreated more than ten meters. After making sure that they would not be attacked by the rain of arrows, Xiao Xiaoyuxia, leading the people from the three major gangs and the substitute priests gathered from the individual troops, began to move forward in the rain of arrows.

After noticing their movements, the rain of arrows stopped for a moment, and then shot towards them even more fiercely. Xiao Xiaoyu had to shout loudly: " Heal, heal!!! Don't stop using priest skills!!! "

In fact, the young girls in the priest group have been working very hard to add blood. One of them had an arrow stuck in her forehead, but she didn't even have a hand to pull it out. She was very tenacious in adding blood to her companions around her.

The place where Ji Xuanyi was was considered very safe. The area he was guarding was very large, like an umbrella over his head. Occasionally, arrows would be shot at him at tricky angles, but Ji Xuanyi would just knock them away with his staff without losing any blood at all.

However, in fact, this fierce rain of arrows only lasted for about ten meters before stopping. Xiao Xiao Yuxia was stunned for a moment, then tentatively put down the weapon and asked curiously: " They are not shooting anymore? Will we not be attacked after walking here? Is the previous section of the road a test of courage or something like that? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't look at him, but stared straight at the familiar figure at the entrance of the elf camp, and said in a deep voice: " No, they didn't shoot because they didn't need to do anything at this distance. "

Xiao Xiaoyu was stunned, and saw a slender figure appear at the gate of the elf camp. The elf, who looked very powerful, pulled out an arrow from his back with an expressionless face, put it on the bow, and aimed at them.

Xiao Xiaoyu swallowed her saliva and said, Is that " the boss of the elves ? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " No, to be precise, he is a guard of the elves. "

Even though Ji Xuanyi is now at level 52 – the monsters that spawned on the road gave him a lot of experience, allowing Ji Xuanyi to level up, but when he looks at this BOSS again , his level and health bar are still full of question marks.

Ji Xuan said, " If we go any further, he will probably attack. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " What should we do? You shout to him from a distance? Will he still recognize you? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " I don't think he knows me. I wasn't the one who fought with him at the beginning. "

At this point, Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin and said, " The opponent's attack is very high. We can't group together to take the damage. It's useless for others to stay here. Let everyone disperse so as not to affect Tianxia's movement. He will go alone. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia quickly ordered everyone to disperse and said to Qi Qin: " Tianxia, you should take it easy. If you can't do it, just retreat. Don't force yourself. We are still counting on you to make snow drifts across the world! "

Qi Qin scratched his head and looked at Ji Xuanyi.

After leveling up and replacing equipment during this period, his attributes have increased a lot, but he still remembers the terrifying power of the BOSS 's attack and is not sure if he can defeat it.

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Why are you looking at me? "

Qi Qin said cautiously: " Xuan Yi, you seem a little unhappy recently? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

How the hell can I be happy!

Ji Xuanyi sighed and said to himself in his heart that he should stay calm and be Buddhist.

Getting angry with such people would only make himself die of anger.

After a long while, Ji Xuanyi calmed down, glanced at Qi Qin, and said, " I'm not unhappy. Go ahead and we'll talk after the fight. "

Qi Qin held it in for a long time, and said to Ji Xuanyi: " For Xuanyi, I will win! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Fool.

Ji Xuanyi's expression eased, and he said, " This BOSS is very difficult. Last time, it was only because of the weakening that I could barely reduce 30% of its health. Obviously, it is impossible for every main city in this game to have a you. And if the BOSS is not weakened , basically anyone who hits it will die except you. The consumption of the number of players is too great, so the condition for passing it will definitely not be to defeat it. "

" What is that? " Qi Qin asked.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and shook his head, hesitantly saying: " I'm not sure either, but it should be that certain actions can trigger the plot. Maybe I just need to stay under his control for a while? "

" That's no problem, " Qi Qinchong smiled at Ji Xuan and said, " It's easy to do if you just persist for a while. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Be careful. "

Qi Qin responded, and after Ji Xuanyi walked to the side, he raised his guard and slowly took a step forward.

Just as Qi Qin took that step, a gleam of light flashed in the elf guard's eyes, and the arrow in his hand shot towards Qi Qin with a familiar green light!

Not far behind him was the scattered team of Star City. Qi Qin could not dodge, so he had to swing his guard vigorously and hit the arrow heavily from the side.

The moment the heavy sword and the arrow came into contact, a familiar huge force was transmitted along the sword. Facing this force, Qi Qin, who was over level 30, could only be passively knocked away. But now Qi Qin just took three steps back and barely stood. The green arrow was deflected to the side, and an exaggerated pit with a diameter of four or five meters was blasted on the ground.

Ji Xuan heard Xiao Xiaoyu gasp from the side.

Not only was it raining heavily, but almost everyone who saw this scene had an expression as if they could fit an egg in their mouth.

At least today, no one knows that the BOSS 's skills can be blocked in this way!

Someone recognized Qi Qin as the flying astronaut and his face turned red with excitement. Ji Xuanyi even heard a suppressed scream from a girl nearby.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia exclaimed " Fuck " repeatedly , saying: t the damage of Isn " this BOSS a bit terrifying? If there is no world, how are others going to survive? "

Ji Xuanyi looked at Qi Qin seriously and said, " There must be other ways to get through, but since we can get through it in a simple and rough way here, let's just get through it in a simple and rough way. "

After the BOSS failed in its first attack, it immediately shot the second and third arrows at Qi Qin. Qi Qin was a little awkward at the beginning, but later on, he recalled the feeling during the battle and his movements became more fluent. However, the power of the BOSS was really too great. Although Qi Qin blocked every attack and did not hurt other people by mistake, he was forced to move all over the field, jumping up and down, and occasionally being blown away, which was terrifying to watch.

Ji Xuanyi completely trusted Qi Qin's ability, so he just watched quietly. However, some people didn't know that Qi Qin was still able to handle the situation with ease. A priest girl in the substitute team saw that Qi Qin was in danger of receiving an arrow, and she became anxious and shouted loudly: " Be careful! "

After saying that, he subconsciously raised his staff, and a ball of holy light hit Qi Qin. Qi Qin was stunned, and saw that the elf guard suddenly changed its target. An explosive arrow instantly shot towards the direction of the substitute group. Before Qi Qin could even react, a white light exploded in the substitute group!

Chapter 85

Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything , Xiao Xiaoyuxia beside him screamed " Fuck !" and covered his chest with his hands, looking like he was about to vomit three pounds of blood.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Xiao Xiao Yuxia said with tears in her eyes: " My priest substitute team ..."

Ji Xuanyi was very upset . Seeing that Qi Qin was distracted , he was a little flustered for a moment . He said to Qi Qin helplessly: " Just fight , don't worry about anything else. "

Only then did Qi Qin slowly regain his own rhythm cycle.

Four or five priests flew back from the priest substitute group , and the remaining girls hugged each other and trembled, looking at the BOSS who was fighting with Qi Qin in horror .

Ji Xuanyi said helplessly to Xiao Xiao Yuxia: " Not many people died , calm down. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia covered her chest and said with her dying breath: " Every time someone dies, it's like stabbing me in the heart. Fewer deaths doesn't mean it doesn't hurt, do you understand? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... I don't understand. "

 " If you don't understand, don't blame me , " Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said sadly, " What the hell is going on ? It's OT after just one mouthful of milk ? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, " No one in the world is attacking that guard . Although he is the main target of the BOSS , he actually has no hatred . Although the hatred of the healing skill is low , it is still hatred. Of course, he will be OT . "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia didn't want to hear these, he just felt that his life was so miserable!

Ji Xuanyi said: " But if that's the case , I seem to have some idea of how to pass this level if there are other main cities here and there is no world. "

Xiaoxiao looked at him in the rain.

Ji Xuanyi said: " If the condition for passing the level is the duration of the battle , in addition to the main tank , you can pick a few death squads , preferably assassins , and have them constantly switch targets . If there is always someone with a higher hatred than the target, it will make it impossible to attack the target and it will be impossible to escape the battle. As long as there are enough people and the dodging movements are fast enough, the battle can last a sufficient amount of time. "

" But this is just one possibility. There may be other conditions to pass this level, " Ji Xuanyi said, " For such a large-scale mission, the conditions for passing the level should not be too rigid. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said in a daze: " Anyway, we already have the world, so it doesn't matter how we pass through. There's no need to study this kind of thing. "

Ji Xuanyi: "... Okay."

Ji Xuanyi felt that Xiao Xiaoyuxia's mental state seemed unstable , so he should not provoke him ...

Ji Xuanyi's guess was correct. The level here did not require defeating the BOSS . Three minutes later, the guards stopped their attacks and stepped aside. The king of the elves that Ji Xuanyi and his team had seen last time walked out of the camp.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was so moved that she almost cried and said, " Fuck, so many people died, it took so long, and so much effort, and finally I met the real culprit! "

Jian Xi Xinjiu, who was standing next to him, also gasped when he saw the queen of the elves. Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, " I've never seen you care so much about a mission before. Why are you so angry? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said in a trance: " Fuck, this is so fucking handsome. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Damn, you fag!

Wang's attitude was completely different from the last time they met. It might be because Ji Xuanyi and the other five people did not pose any threat to the elf camp last time, but now there are so many players from Star City entering the maze. The expression on Wang's face was cold and arrogant.

" Intruders, you are quite powerful, and you have not harmed the elves here at all, " the king's eyes softened slightly when he said this, but only for a moment, and his eyes immediately turned cold: " Then please tell me the purpose of your coming here. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia hurriedly stepped forward and said, " Well, sorry, we are here to seek an alliance with the elves. "

" Alliance? Sorry, " Wang looked at Xiao Xiaoyu deeply and said, " The elves will not form an alliance with humans. Please go back. "

Xiao Xiaoyu was stunned. She didn't expect the talks to fall apart. The king turned around and wanted to leave with a group of elves. Jian Xixinjiu shouted, " Wait a minute! "

The king stopped and looked at the sword washing the new wine.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu blushed and said shyly, " Well ... are you elves still hiring? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Wang: "... Excuse me? I don't understand what you are saying. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu showed a disappointed expression. Ji Xuanyi came over, took off the emerald necklace around his neck, put it into Qi Qin's hand, held his hand and raised it, looking at the Elf King tentatively, and said: " Do you still recognize this? "

Some parts of the game carry data on past encounters with the player, while some parts do not record these things at all. However, the Elf King is a relatively advanced person after all. August can recognize Madam Harman's necklace, so there is no reason why the Elf King cannot recognize the necklace he himself gave away.

As expected, the Elf King recognized Qi Qin holding the necklace, and his expression softened instantly, as if spring breeze had melted the ice. He smiled and said, " So it's the heroes from before. Come in and tell us what you want to say. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked at Qi Qin in disbelief and said jealously: " What's going on? Why is he so nice to you? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... Wake up, that's just a joke. Don't be so desperate just because Xu Chu attacked you for being single, okay? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said: " What do you mean by being hungry and not being selective with food? Look at the girls around you, doesn't this explain the problem?! "

Ji Xuan took a look and found that the female priests who followed him were so excited that their eyes were shining, hugging the ball and screaming, and they almost ran over, just like the Introduction to Art and Sleepy Cat at the beginning.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Jian Xi Xin Jiu grabbed Qi Qin and asked, " What's going on between you and the Elf King? "

Qi Qin was confused and asked: " Ah? What's going on? "

Ji Xuanyi pushed Jian Xinxinjiu's hand away, protected Qi Qin behind him, and said expressionlessly: " If you can defeat the guard boss just now in a duel , you can also gain the favor of the Elf King – in a duel. "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Is he destined to be single?

That's not right. Is falling in love a good way to get out of being single?

Jian Xi Xin Jiu became a daylily because he could not win the favor of the beauty due to his lack of strength. Ji Xuanyi had already walked towards the Elf King with Qi Qinchoa.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia hesitated for a moment, but still followed and said to the others: " The main force will stay where they are and wait for us to come back. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu also wanted to go forward, but a few female priests from Meng Tanggu grabbed him and said excitedly, " Boss, take us there, take us there, there are so many handsome guys there! "

Sword Washing New Wine: " No ..."

A girl said: " We are not competing with you for the Elf King. Really, I like that guard just now. Damn, he has high combat power and looks handsome. He is so fucking awesome! Take me in and let me touch him! "

Another girl said: " If you can't touch him, you can touch other guys. The elves are full of handsome guys! Ah~ I'm going to faint—— "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was full of black lines on his face and said: "... No, I was brought in by others, okay? How can I bring you in? What if there are too many people? What bad things will happen? You just wait here obediently, I will come out and tell you what is inside! "

After saying that, Jian Xi Xin Jiu broke off the hands of the girls who were holding him, and chased after Ji Xuanyi and the other three without mercy, leaving only a group of female priests who stretched out their hands to stop them, calling out with all their might: " Boss! Boss! Boss, come back and look at us! Jian Xi Xin Jiu, you big dog! You gay bastard! Come back! "

Seeing this scene, one might have thought it was the farewell between Jian Xi Xin Jiu and his harem. After hearing the crazy shouts of his own gang members, Jian Xi Xin Jiu jumped even faster, fearing that he would be caught and miss the opportunity to have close contact with so many handsome guys.

When the figures of Jianxi Xinjiu and the other three disappeared at the camp gate and were never seen again, sighs of regret were heard from the priests.

They also want to enter the elf camp ...

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had been here once before, and they didn't feel much about the elves coming and going in the camp. Xiao Xiao Yuxia, as a straight man, was also very calm, and his mind and eyes were full of ideas on how to conquer the elves. Only Jian Xi Xinjiu, the gay guy, had his eyes on his body and was absent-minded.

Ji Xuanyi took a look at the surrounding buildings and found that not only the maze outside, but also the scope of the elf camp had expanded a lot compared to the last time they came.

They were brought to a tall tree house. Ji Xuanyi still remembered that the last time they came to the elf camp, they entered a small wooden house through a gap in the fence. This tree house was much larger than the previous small wooden house and was more gorgeously decorated, with flowers and fruits everywhere. There was a huge round wooden table in the middle of the house, and they were invited to sit down.

The Elf King smiled and said, " Welcome back here again. The elves welcome you. "

After saying this, Ji Xuanyi discovered that the row of numbers representing the elves in his power list moved forward slightly and became friendly.

It seems that the previous data has been added.

Including the Elf King, the names around them also turned green, and the elves who always had stern faces softened their expressions a little when facing them.

Although the Elf King's eyes were on Qi Qin, who had actually completed the challenge, Ji Xuanyi still said, " We are here on behalf of Star City to seek cooperation from the elves. "

The Elf King glanced at Ji Xuanyi with an apologetic look on his face: " I'm sorry, although you are all our guests, the elves will not cooperate with humans. This is a rule that has been passed down for a long time. Even though the elves have been displaced, we still retain our pride and never ask for help from anyone. "

Xiao Xiaoyu frowned and said, " What's going on? Even Ji Xuanyi's negotiation with them is not working? "

Jian Xixinjiu was already obsessed with beauty and lost the ability to answer. Qi Qin shook his head and said, " I don't know either, but Xuan Yi must have a way. "

Xiaoxiao looked at Ji Xuanyi in the rain.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and continued, " I know that the relationship between the elves and humans is not good, but the tentacles of darkness have spread across the continent. We

must unite all the creatures on the continent to defeat them. If you don't fight with us, the entire continent will be destroyed. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia quickly clapped her hands and whispered, " Well said, you are a cultured person! "

However, the Elf King did not buy it. Although he showed a hesitant look, he insisted after a moment: " Sorry, the elves will save this continent in their own way. If we can't do it, then we will perish with it. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said nothing.

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia couldn't help but say: "... What kind of broken logic is this! "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " Logic is secondary. The planner probably wants to tell us that words alone cannot solve the problem. Those nonsense words are just a way of shirking responsibility. There must be other ways to convince them in the elf camp. "

" That's what you said, " Xiaoxiao Yuxia said, " but what's the solution? Can we let other people in to look for it as well? "

If other people could come in, the team from Star City would probably fill up the entire Elf Camp, and by then no mission would escape their eyes.

" I think the possibility is not high. " Ji Xuanyi said, hesitating for a moment, and then asked the Elf King: " Can we bring other companions in? "

The Elf King smiled and said, " I'm sorry, but if they can defeat the strongest warriors of the elves, then they can also become guests of the elves. "

This sentence is no different from a rejection. If there was a second Qi Qin in Fanxing City, he wouldn't be so entangled at the entrance.

Xiao Xiaoyu looked at Ji Xuanyi and said, " What should we do now? "

Ji Xuanyi lowered his eyes, thought for a while, and shook his head, saying: " I don't know either. After all, the way we came in is really special. Maybe if we came in normally, there would be some hints for the subsequent tasks, right? "

Everything was fine before, but it got stuck at this stage. Xiaoxiao was scratching her head frantically in the rain.

However, it is obvious that the story of the elves should have continued from the time Ji Xuanyi and his team first found this place. Perhaps there would be some clues pointing to this mission in the previous discoveries, but they were ignored.

What clues are there ?

Ji Xuanyi rubbed his brows vigorously, the force seemed to be to open a hole in his head. Qi Qin quickly came over, took his hand away, and whispered: " If only Xiaotui hadn't died, he would be very familiar with the little girl here, maybe he could be of some help. "

Ji Xuan was stunned and looked at Qi Qin.

Qi Qin was confused and asked: " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " It's nothing. Actually, you are not that stupid. "

Before Qi Qin could react, Ji Xuanyi said to the Elf King, " Why don't you see Xiao Nuo? She helped us a lot last time. "

Hearing Xiao Nuo's name, the Elf King showed a helpless expression and said, " That child is too stupid. I don't know where she has gone now. If you want to see her, I will send someone to find her. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Yes, I want to see her. Please help me. "

The Elf King called an elf behind him and said something to him. The elf nodded slightly, bowed to him, and left the tree house.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia whispered: " Who is Xiaonuo? "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " She was the guide who led us to the elf camp. After all, there are only so many clues in the elf camp. It's better to ask her about the situation than to sit here and think about it. "

Xiao Xiaoyuxia couldn't help much, so he could only sit there and wait. After a while, Xiao Nuo came in with the elf who had left before.

When Ji Xuan noticed that she looked up at him, he lowered his head again and stood silently behind the Elf King.

I don't know if Xiaotui's absence will have any impact on Xiaonuo's conversation.

But there is no point in considering this now. After all, it is impossible to get Xiao Cai in now. We can only hope that Xiao Nuo's appearance can help them find clues to conquer the elves.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and asked, " Why did Xiao Nuo go outside the city where humans live to buy food? "

Not to mention that the elves don't eat meat and don't like humans. There are a lot of fruits displayed as decorations in the tree house where Ji Xuanyi and the others are sitting. The elves also have a talent for planting, so there shouldn't be a problem of food shortage. Then it was very strange that Xiao Nuo appeared outside the Green Forest City at that time. It couldn't be that he did it simply to show the players the way. Even if his logic was touching, his behavior must have his reasons.

After Ji Xuanyi asked this question, Xiao Nuo immediately looked at the Elf King.

The Elf King did not look at her, but at Ji Xuanyi. After a long while, he whispered, " All members of the elves are excellent archers, but unfortunately, although we can sense nature, we are not so good at magic. "

" Xiao Nuo didn't want to buy food, " the Elf King sighed softly and said, " She wanted to obtain human food that contains magic. We know that humans have magic items similar to food and medicine. "

He looked at Ji Xuanyi and said helplessly: " Many people in the elves were injured by the evil god's attack and are unable to heal themselves. "

Ji Xuanyi and Xiao Xiaoyuxia both breathed a sigh of relief after hearing this.

Here is the key point. The elves cannot heal themselves. This should be the task of conquering the elves. As long as these people are rescued, the task should be completed.

Ji Xuanyi said to the Elf King: " Can you take us to see them? Maybe we can help them. "

The Elf King showed some hesitation, but after a moment, he nodded and said, " Then I'll leave it to you. Nothing is more important than our people. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia felt that she had never been so perceptive in her life, and immediately asked: " If we save them, will the elves cooperate with us? "

The Elf King looked at him for a while, and finally nodded in compromise, saying sadly: "Yes, if you can cure them, the elves are willing to cooperate with humans."

Xiaoxiao Yuxia clenched his fist and made a "successful" gesture.

Victory is finally in sight!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia live-broadcasted the mission progress to the players of Star City who were waiting outside, and followed the Elf King and his companions out of the door. The injured elves did not stay with the healthy elves, they were placed somewhere else.

After arriving at the destination, Ji Xuanyi suddenly remembered that he had once wondered why the elf camp was full of male elves. If there were no female elves, Xiao Nuo was obviously a girl.

It turned out that all the women and children in the elf camp were injured and were placed behind dense bushes in a hidden corner of the camp. It was thought that if an enemy attack occurred, these wounded who had no time to be evacuated could rely on the hidden terrain here to escape.

After following the Elf King here, Xiao Nuo trotted all the way and threw himself into the arms of a female elf. The elf was pale and did not look well, but she still smiled gently and stroked Xiao Nuo's hair.

"She is Xiao Nuo's guide," the Elf King explained: "The elves were born from the mother tree, and the guide is like another mother."

"The number of males and females in the elves is absolutely balanced, so when we fight, we are divided into two groups according to gender. When the men are fighting outside, the women will defend the territory with their children, and vice versa," the Elf King's handsome face was stained with sorrow, which broke Jian Xixinjiu's heart: "The minions of the evil god led the male warriors away and attacked our territory. Although the mother tree was taken out of the seeds at the last moment, the female elves and children who fought desperately in the territory were cursed."

"The injuries they suffered have never healed, and it is difficult for them to even stand. That is why Xiao Nuo disobeyed orders and left the camp without permission to seek help outside the human city."

Perhaps he could recognize the professions of these people, so the Elf King did not look at Qi Qin this time, but directly said to Ji Xuan, the only magician: "Please help us."

Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything, Jian Xi Xin Jiu patted his chest and said, "Leave it to us, no problem!"

Ji Xuanyi:..."

Xiao Xiao Yuxia saw the hope of completing the task, and now she was in high spirits, and said speechlessly: "Jian Xi Xin Jiu, you should wake up. You will not be happy if you fall in love with a paper man!"

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said calmly: "No matter what, as long as they look good, paper figures are much better than real people!"

Ji Xuanyi could only sigh that Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked like a winner in the three-dimensional life and was used to flirting with men, but as expected of a fan of Xue Mi, he was also quite involved in the two-dimensional world and had no pressure in switching.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia gave up on communicating with Jian Xi Xin Jiu. After the mission was over, Jian Xi Xin Jiu would leave here with the main group anyway. Whether he could be saved or not would be decided later. He looked at Ji Xuanyi and said, " I heard that warlocks also have healing skills. Do you want to give it a try? "

Ji Xuanyi, who was suddenly stabbed in the heart: "..."

The warlock's healing skills are really too cruel, but fortunately he has a new skill supported by August, so it's not too embarrassing to use it.

Ji Xuan looked at those pale-faced people. Their health bars were basically only one-third left. There was also a very obvious debuff under their avatars . The description read [Unhealable Wounds: Can be removed by defeating the minions of the evil god] .

If he guessed correctly, the evil god's minion was most likely the composite BOSS with the very eye-catching color scheme they encountered halfway . However, before that, Ji Xuanyi still wanted to try other methods. After all, his healing skills and the priest's healing methods are somewhat different. What if they are useful?

As Ji Xuan thought about it, he put a big red pill in his mouth, raised his staff, and started to give blood transfusion to the one in front.

This one was considered a relatively minor injury. Others' health was only one-third, while hers was almost half. Ji Xuanyi easily filled her health.

Although his health bar was dropping rapidly, this amount of treatment still made Ji Xuanyi, whose healing capacity had always been insufficient, feel very satisfied.

However, as soon as Ji Xuan stopped treating the patient, the patient's health dropped rapidly. Xiao Xiao couldn't help but frowned in the rain, but Ji Xuanyi, who had expected this, was very calm.

Ji Xuanyi took out a big red pill from his backpack and handed it to the man. The man glanced at Ji Xuanyi, said thank you in a low voice, and then swallowed the big red pill.

The moment the big red medicine took effect, her health increased and her complexion looked much better, but in less than two seconds, her health bar dropped again.

Ji Xuanyi looked at Xiao Xiaoyu and said, " There is no other way. We can only kill the boss by force . Let's prepare to count the people. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia sighed.

He really didn't want to waste any more manpower. After completing the elves' mission, no matter which map they chose next, they would definitely encounter the Sun City. If one person died at this time, one point of strength would be lost. Even if Qi Qin was there, he could fight ten people at once, but he couldn't fight a city at once.

But there is no other way at the moment. If you want to conquer the elves, you have to kill the BOSS .

Xiao Xiao Yuxia started to contact the people waiting outside with mixed feelings. Ji Xuanyi turned to the Elf King and said, " Magic treatment is useless to them. They are cursed by the minions of the evil god. Only by defeating the minions of the evil god can they be saved. "

The Elf King nodded, as if he had expected this. He said, " If they were fine, the strength of the entire elf race would actually be enough to fight against the evil god's minions. But now the elves only have half of their strength left – are you willing to help us? "

This was a very clear statement of issuing a mission. Ji Xuan nodded and said, " We are willing. "

As soon as he finished speaking, the four people present received the task of [Assisting the Elves] at the same time .

Ji Xuanyi opened the parchment and took a look. The reward for this task was quite standard. In addition to a large amount of experience and gold coins, it also gave him the favorability of the elves.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu suddenly became energetic. You know, he still thinks the Elf King is a yellow name now. If he can get this wave of favorability, it will definitely become a green name.

Xiao Xiaoyu confirmed the mission and was mobilizing personnel. Ji Xuanyi said to the Elf King: " Do you know where the evil god's minions are? "

The Elf King smiled and said, " We have the ability to communicate with plants. Unless it is in a barren desert, we can always find it. "

Ji Xuan nodded: " Our team is still outside, it will take some time, I'll trouble you from now on. " The Elf King responded.

" Wait a moment, " Xiao Xiao Yu Xia nudged Ji Xuan Yi with her elbow and said, " The elf camp is too small. If all the troops come in, it will be difficult to turn around. What should we do? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " They should come out with us. There are still injured people here. They shouldn't let so many people in. "

Ji Xuanyi guessed correctly. After talking with them, the Elf King followed him, just like the captain of the guard in Xinmu Town. As the main person for dialogue and accepting tasks, Ji Xuanyi was the one who followed him wherever he went. Moreover, the surrounding elves also gathered around him, forming a team.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked at Ji Xuanyi silently. Ji Xuanyi pretended not to notice his gaze. Seeing that there were more elves around, he said to Xiao Xiao Yuxia: " We can't stand here any longer. Let's go out first and transfer people as we go. "

Xiaoxiao responded in the rain.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and added, " Remind them not to tease or touch you. Tell them that doing so will make them lose favor. "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: " Are you still going to talk about this? "

Ji Xuanyi looked at Jian Xi and the new wine.

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "... Yes, that makes sense. We have to be on guard! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu: " ??? Am I this kind of person in your mind? "

Ji Xuanyi and Xiao Xiaoyu said in unison: " Yes. "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

It is not easy to get Ji Xuanyi and Xiao Xiaoyuxia to reach a consensus on something.

The Star City players who were waiting anxiously outside saw four of their representatives go in and a large group of people come out.

Looking at the long legs and handsome faces of the elves, the priest girls of Mengtanggu went crazy, screaming one by one: " Ahhh, you are worthy of being the gang leader! So awesome! I knew that joining Mengtanggu would be rewarding! Sword Washing New Wine, we love you!!! "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

That's not what you said when I fucking went in!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu coughed twice and said seriously: " You can only look, you can't touch or tease me, or you will lose your favorability! "

The priests all sighed with regret, but it was nice to see more, and everyone became happy again.

The other female players were also very excited, and Xiaoxiao Yuxia was so scared that she quickly sent several messages, asking them to think carefully. If they molested them here, they would lose their favorability, so it would be better to wait until the map is opened in the future and then slowly brush it off.

The female players managed to remain calm, but the attitude of the male players was completely at the other extreme. They all complained about the poor eyesight of the female players, saying that they were not handsome at all, they all looked the same, and were effeminate.

While the players were arguing, Xiaoxiao Yuxia put them into the team and surrounded them by the priests, while the Elf King and several leaders stood in the safest place.

I have to say, among these people standing together, the one who looks the most compatible with the Elf King should be Xu Chu. Both of them are dressed very luxuriously and have shiny equipment.

Xu Chu stroked his chin and looked at the Elf King, saying, " That's awesome. You brought back so many in one trip. I like this. Your taste is as high as mine. "

The Elf King probably understood that Xu Chu was praising him, so he tilted his head slightly and gave him a smile.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu rode his horse to separate the two of them, and said to Xu Chu tactfully: " It's not good, you've been here for six days. "

Xu Chu: "..."

Xu Chu said expressionlessly, " Go away, gay, don't disturb me from discussing fashion tastes with this new friend. "

Mi Yin teleported to Ji Xuanyi's side and whispered, " What's going on with Jian Xi Xin Jiu? Why does he look so gay ? He wasn't like this when he went in? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " He is originally a gay, and now he is just caught in a one-sided love-hate relationship with her. "

Mi Yin was confused and asked: "... there is still love and hate entangled? "

Ji Xuanyi: " So it is one-sided. "

Miyin: "..."

Suddenly I remembered that among so many people who are " gay " , Jianxi Xinjiu, who is obviously gay, doesn't even have anyone to form a group with. He can only date others, which is very miserable.

Mi Yin glanced at Jian Xi Xin Jiu who was arguing with Xu Chu, and said from the bottom of her heart: " If possible, I would like to let Xue Piao Ren Jian be his wife, and let him have a scandal. I can do that! "

Ji Xuanyi: "... what did Xue Piao Renjian do wrong? "

Mi Yin burst into tears: " What did I do wrong again! "

Ji Xuanyi patted his shoulder comfortingly and said, " It's okay. After this is over, maybe we can meet Xue Piao Renjian. Then you can ask him to explain it together. You can use the world channel or the map channel. People from both main cities will be there by then, so there won't be any problems. "

Mi Yin recalled the last time she and Xue Piao Renjian cleared things up together.

Miyin: " Xue Piao, tell them that we are innocent! Hurry up and tell them! "

Snowfall: "..."

Miyin: " Speak up!! "

Snowfall: "....."

Miyin: " QAQAQAAQ say it!!!! "

Snowfall: "..... Yeah. "

Everyone: " Wow, Mi Yin is bullying Xue Piao again, what a scumbag ..."

Miyin: "..... ??? "

The memories are over.

Mi Yin said to Ji Xuan with a pale face: " Forget it, I'll do it alone. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..... ??? "

Miyin, are you really a gay?

Chapter 86

The feeling of having a large team sandwiched between a large group of players was really novel . Individual players at the back kept coming to the front to take a look and then went back . Some female players simply stayed in the front row, and the formation suddenly became very chaotic.

But this was something Xiao Xiao Yu Xia should worry about. Ji Xuanyi calmly said to the Elf King: " We are ready. "

Elf Dynasty He smiled and said, " Then , let's go. "

The elves sent out an elf to lead the way , and the three major gangs followed in an orderly manner with other individual members.

The elves did not lead them out of the maze, but stopped in a dense forest outside the elf camp. As soon as they stood firm , Xiaoxiao Yuxia quickly pushed the individual players who had joined the three major gangs in order to get close to the handsome guy to the back, barely keeping the formation stable .

The Elf King looked solemnly into the depths of the dense forest and said in a deep voice: " It has actually come in. "

Ji Xuanyi looked over and asked, " Where is it? "

The Elf King stretched out his hand , and a starlight flashed on his fingertips . Then, he gently raised his index finger, and the starlight flew out.

The Elf King whispered, " Everyone, be on alert , and set off. "

The elves immediately and in unison took off the bows from their backs, held them in their hands, and strung the arrows in one second.

Look at this execution ability!

After Xiaoxiao Yuxia sighed, she began to have a private chat while shouting at the players to prepare for battle.

The three major gangs were still okay , but the sight of the scattered troops drawing their weapons sparsely made Xiao Xiao Yuxia feel sad.

The team had not gone far before they encountered vines summoned by the BOSS using the same old trick . Fortunately, with the warnings from the elves and the precautions of the players, even in the dense forest, the tragic situation like last time did not occur. Only two heavily armored warriors with no agility at all were caught up. With the help of the elves' arrows, they were quickly rescued without losing much blood.

The BOSS, who found that the vine attack was ineffective , screamed hoarsely and appeared again. It was indeed the same one as before, and its health bar was still at 55%.

The Elf King was delighted and said happily: " It's injured! Take this opportunity to not let it escape! "

Xiao Xiaoyu responded and immediately led the swordsmen to rush towards the BOSS again. They also used the rain of arrows on the BOSS that they had used on the players before.

Dense arrows fell on the BOSS . Although the damage was not as high as that of the players, it was also a help.

The most exciting thing is the gatekeeper of the elves. This strong and handsome warrior stood there expressionlessly, shooting arrows with green light at the BOSS. Every time an arrow hits the BOSS , the latter's health bar will drop at a speed visible to the naked eye.

When a well-known strong person stands by your side to help you, it always gives you an indescribable feeling of security, as well as a girl's heart beating " thump thump " .

The female players were losing blood and screaming excitedly, looking like they were about to faint, shouting things like " So handsome! "

Ji Xuanyi clearly saw that the Elf Guardian had at least twenty HOTs from different priest players , as well as layers of mage shields. The skill special effects on the body never stopped lighting up, almost blinding Ji Xuanyi's eyes.

A female player screamed: " Fuck, so handsome! I'm going to fucking blow it up when the favorability system comes out!!! "

It immediately aroused waves of agreement.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Don't treat the holographic online game as an otome game!

Thinking back to the original dislocation refresh event, I don't know what kind of tragic Shura field will appear at that time ...

Xiao Xiao Yuxia heard something wrong and turned around to see the condition of the Elf Guard. She shouted in anger, " Can't you use all your skills to the front? What's the point of healing that guy? His health is even a question mark! "

A female priest from Mengtanggu immediately responded loudly: " Don't worry, Master of the World, we are all veterans in healing, your health line is very stable , there will be no delay! " Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

He is at the front, so of course he knows that his blood line is stable and won't cause any trouble, but the treatment is too different. Isn't it okay to feel unbalanced?

But there's nothing that can be done about it. He has a handsome face and is so talented, so it's normal for him to have fans.

this BOSS were really nothing new, and Ji Xuanyi and his team also got help from the elves. As they were prepared for the rampage phase and skills, the Starry City team repelled the BOSS without much effort , and even the casualties were controlled within double digits. None of the elves died, and all survived under the careful care of the priestesses. Until the end, the elf guards were still shining with the light of shields and healing spells.

Xiao Xiao Yu sighed: " Look at these pastors, what happened to those dozens of brothers who returned to Star City? "

Ji Xuan said: " Those who died and came back seemed to be crispy. "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: " I don't want to listen! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Xiao Xiaoyu saw Ji Xuanyi's eyes and immediately came back to his senses. He coughed very seriously and said, " The boss has been defeated. Let's see how the mission is going. "

Ji Xuanyi withdrew his gaze and opened his parchment, which showed that the mission had been completed, but he needed to find the Elf King to hand in the mission.

The Elf King was right next to them. He had not moved during the battle just now. Ji Xuanyi was about to talk to him when he saw the Elf King striding towards the direction he came from.

Ji Xuanyi realized that the other party should be confirming the status of the other half of the elf. If there was no problem, the mission should be completed.

Qi Qin had not rushed to the front just now because he still had to deal with Xue Piao Renjian.

Now he was a little free, so he came to Ji Xuanyi and said something to make conversation: " Is the mission almost finished? "

Ji Xuanyi responded.

Qi Qin asked again: " So where are we going next? Are there two more maps? "

Speaking of this, Ji Xuanyi frowned.

Although the team from Star City was advancing at the fastest speed, the level gap was there. If he guessed correctly, the team from Sun City was probably already doing the second mission.

Ji Xuanyi lowered his eyes, thought for a moment, and said, " To be precise, apart from the [Lost Forest] where we are now and the [Secretive Sea] that Youyue City is heading to , there are three more unknown maps. One of them has probably been completed, and the other one should be in progress. Our next target is the remaining one, and there is a high possibility that we will encounter Youri City halfway. "

For Star City, only one of the three options is correct. If you choose the wrong one, everyone will be dead , Ji Xuanyi's mission will not be completed, and the players of Star City will only have one guaranteed reward.

However, for Day City, the action of sniping Star City is also a choice between two options. As long as the news of the action in Star City is not exposed, the unknown maps of Day City are actually two maps including [Lost Forest] in addition to [Clostrate Sea] and the two maps they have already set foot in.

However, judging from the way Ji Xuanyi plans to obtain intelligence about the Sun City, it is almost impossible for the whereabouts of the Star City not to be exposed.

Qi Qin was stunned and asked: " How do you know the information about Day City? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and calmly opened the private chat channel.

You whisper to [Wanshishengyi] : Are you there?

After a while, a reply came.

[Wansi Shengyi] : Here! Brother Ji, do you still remember me? How are you doing in Star City? Is anyone bullying you? If you have any problems, just call us and we will come to you immediately !

Ji Xuan raised an eyebrow at Qi Qin.

Qi Qin: "..."

It's that simple?!

But it is also true that from the secondary city to the three main cities, players can choose the city according to their preferences. Some, like Ze Yu Si Shui, go to live with relatives and friends, and of course, there are also people like Wan Shi Sheng Yi who go their separate ways. Although the three main cities are now in a competitive relationship, there are no problems in the relationship between most of the people who separated at the beginning. Many things are not confidential to them, or even if they are confidential, they will not hide them from their friends. It is very easy for the news to leak out.

Just like now, Ji Xuan asked which map of Youri City had not been visited in just one sentence.

" [Heavy Flame Volcano] , " Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " The race there is the dwarves who love forging weapons. However, it is easier to find out than I thought. Sun City must know where our next target is. "

Qi Qin said: " Does that mean there will definitely be a battle next? "

Ji Xuan said: " It's highly likely. After all, we only know the destination. If the itineraries are different, we might miss each other. "

" But I think the probability of missing it is a little small, " Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " The scattered troops are too chaotic. It is too easy for a few spies to sneak in. Even if it rains heavily, there is no way to check everyone one by one. The other party may know everything about our current progress. "

Qi Qin frowned.

" But that's all, " Ji Xuanyi smiled, " I'm just telling you the way. With you here, we can stop the enemy and block the water. "

When Qi Qin heard this, he blushed and laughed, saying, " Yes, no matter what happens, I will help Xuan Yi do it. "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him with a complicated expression and said, " Okay, keep going. "

Qi Qin looked confused.

The Elf Camp was soon reached. Even though they had fought side by side before, it was obvious that the Elf King would not allow a large force to enter the Elf Camp. After leaving the elves guarding at the door to block a group of players who were still infatuated with the camp, the Elf King, along with Ji Xuanyi and the other six, quickly rushed to the corner where the wounded were hiding.

After entering the camp, the elves dispersed quietly just as they had gathered before, returning to their posts. Xu Chu was amazed at what he saw, but he did not forget to criticize Xiao Xiao Yuxia and said, " When did the people from the three major gangs become like this? "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "... Please wake up, we are playing a game, not military training, okay? "

It would be fine if he just arranged the formation for the activity, but he also had to make it look the same. Is he playing the game or is the game playing him? If he really did this, the three major gangs would be broken up!

Xu Chu raised his eyebrows and stopped talking.

The Elf King led everyone to a hidden place and waved away the dense branches and leaves.

Then he saw that the injured elves were either sitting or standing. The DEBUFF under their avatars was gone, their health bars were slowly recovering, and their faces looked better.

The Elf King showed an excited smile and turned to Ji Xuan and said, " Thank you, adventurers. You will be the elves' friends forever! "

As soon as he finished speaking, a soft white light began to shine on Ji Xuanyi and the others, and their levels rose. Ji Xuanyi clearly felt that the attitude of the elves around him became warmer, from expressionless faces at the beginning to smiling faces now. He guessed that it was because of the increase in reputation.

The Elf King smiled and said to Ji Xuan, " Thank you for your help. The elves are willing to form an alliance with humans to fight against the coming dark forces! "

After a long silence, Xiao Xiaoyu, who was staring at the world channel, asked: " Is this the end? "

Ji Xuan looked at Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and said slowly: " What else do you want? "

" No, " Xiao Xiao Yuxia frowned, " If this is considered mission accomplished, at least make a world announcement! "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Then the whole of Dayo City will know where we went and what we did. "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " Although Sun City probably knows our whereabouts very well, this is the first main city competition mission after all. The authorities will definitely not easily reveal the information of any of the cities. They will probably have to wait until all five missions are completed before issuing a world announcement. "

" That's true, " Xiao Xiaoyu said sadly, " but I still feel disappointed when I can't see the world announcement. It feels like I've been busy for so long but got nothing in return. "

Although in fact the system has already sent the rewards to them, in addition to the experience given by the task, there are also letters from the postman, only the guild rewards have not been sent out, and it is estimated that they will have to wait for the final settlement.

Ji Xuanyi patted Xiao Xiaoyu's shoulder comfortingly and said, " There is still one more task. "

Not only is there a mission, but you also have to confront the Daylight City head-on.

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "... Can I choose death? "

Before Ji Xuanyi could speak, Xu Chu grabbed Xiao Xiaoyu's hand and said earnestly and affectionately: " Promise me that you will live well. "

Xiao Xiaoyu said expressionlessly: " Get lost. "

The general rewards were distributed, and the Elf King came to Qi Qin again. The emerald green necklace was still hanging on Qi Qin's chest, flashing a faint light.

The Elf King smiled and extended his hand to Qi Qin.

When Qi Qin was about to be touched, he stepped back repeatedly, looking at Ji Xuanyi and muttering softly: " It's a bad influence, a bad influence. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

I don't know whether to be angry or to laugh.

Fortunately, he didn't care about these things. He still put his hand where it was and smiled at Qi Qin: " Warrior, if you are willing, I think I can add the elves' blessing to the necklace again. "

Qi Qin then showed an expression of sudden enlightenment, took off the necklace from his neck and put it into the hands of the Elf King.

The Elf King whispered a series of spells to the necklace, and when the emerald green necklace glowed brighter, he returned it to Qi Qin. However, Qi Qin found that the properties of the necklace did not change much, except that the chance of rebound damage increased from a pitiful 0.01% to 0.1%.

However, this data still seems to be useless ...

But it is true that the appearance has become more beautiful. Qi Qin took the necklace and hung it on Ji Xuanyi's chest without hesitation.

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin and found that the latter was staring at another necklace on his chest that he had obtained from Mrs. Harman.

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Don't even think about it, they're all mine. "

Qi Qin: " QAQ ! "

In order to facilitate the players of Star City to leave, the elves opened the passage of the maze. The Elf King said that once the injured members of the tribe recover, the elves will once again be active on the front lines against the evil god. If a crisis occurs in Starry City, the elves will definitely go to help.

Ji Xuanyi showed a look of understanding.

It is estimated that after the world quest [Assembly Order] is completed, the BOSS will attack the city. It seems that the races they have conquered will be able to assist the main cities at that time.

It took Xiao Xiaoyu a lot of effort to organize the team and leave the elf camp. Not only were many female players reluctant to leave the handsome elves, but many male players were also obsessed with the beauty of the female elves.

Actually, that's all fine. After all, they don't keep their word and they have to leave. The bad thing is that Jian Xi Xin Jiu is also bewitched by beauty and has lost his will to fight.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu is flirting with the Elf King madly, but the latter has been in a state of being moved but rejected. That is to say, now that their power and reputation are friendly, when it was still in the yellow name state, Jian Xi Xin Jiu would have been hammered into the ground.

Xiaoxiao Rain: "... How embarrassing."

Xu Chu smiled and said, " I think it's okay. I feel like there are a lot of people who want to conquer me. It's not shameful. "

Xiao Xiaoyu sighed: " Fortunately, there is only one Jian Xi Xin Jiu. If my brother and Liu Tian were here, we would be doomed. "

Jing Yunhan is also a person who cares about appearance. If he sees someone this good-looking, he might throw a tantrum and ask his cousin to get him one, or he might even plan to live here.

Xu Chu felt that it was unlikely that Liu Tian would stay here and not leave. After all, the latter had become so stupid that he apparently had no appreciation of beauty or ugliness.

Mi Yin suddenly came over and said hurriedly: " Stop talking nonsense and leave as soon as you can. Xuan Yi seems to be in a hurry. I think he's not in a good condition. "

Upon hearing this, Xiao Xiao Yuxia immediately looked at Ji Xuanyi and found that the latter was indeed looking at the mess in front of him with an expressionless face, with murderous aura oozing from his body, as if he would suddenly explode in the next second.

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

If Ji Xuanyi explodes, he will be responsible for all the losses, okay!

Xiao Xiao Yuxia immediately toughened up and told the leader of the Sanren Gang to reorganize the team immediately and leave behind those who refused to leave. Only then did the team from Fanxing City begin to slowly gather together.

However, it is easy to deal with individual soldiers and gang members, but what about Jianxi Xinjiu?

Xiao Xiaoyu subconsciously looked at Mi Yin. Mi Yin was stunned for a moment and took out a dagger.

" Isn't it not good to learn from Ji Xuanyi like this? " Xiao Xiao Yu Xia hesitated and said, " Why don't we talk to him about the reason first? The time for you and Xue Piao Renjian to meet is not far away. I believe he will know the trade-offs. "

Miyin: "..."

I almost forgot to wash the sword and drink the new wine!

Mi Yin said expressionlessly: " Ji Xuanyi's method is quite useful. I decided to learn from him. " After saying that, Mi Yin left Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and pounced on Jian Xi Xin Jiu, beating the latter up.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu finally came to his senses after being beaten by Mi Yin, and he kept saying, " I know, I know! Are we going to leave? I know, don't hit me anymore! "

Seeing that Jian Xixinjiu was really sober, Mi Yin finally breathed a sigh of relief and said to Ji Xuan: " It's all right here too, we can go now. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " The Lost Forest and Heavy Flame Volcano are not very far apart , but whether you encounter system monsters or people from Day City on the way, it will still take a lot of time, so hurry up. "

It has been four days since the server was opened, and nearly half of the ten-day deadline has passed. Next, he will have to face the obstruction of the Daylight City. Ji Xuanyi doesn't know whether he can really complete the task within the deadline.

Thinking of August who was still waiting in the Mage Tower in Star City, Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but frowned.

The elves escorted the Starry City team all the way to the opening of the maze. The Elf King stood at the front and said goodbye to Ji Xuanyi and the others.

There were only a few farewell words, and Ji Xuanyi didn't want to listen to them anymore. He whispered to Qi Qin on the side. Xiao Xiao Yuxia, as the leader who had brought all the players of such a big city here with great difficulty, cherished this very much.

Every word he says now is the reward for all his efforts! It would be a shame if he didn't listen carefully!

After Xiao Xiao Yu Xia finished speaking, Jian Xi Xin Jiu rode his white horse and walked to the side of the Elf King in a very dashing manner.

She raised her head innocently and looked at him with a smile.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu sighed, took out a small pink flower from his backpack, bent down, and inserted it into the Elf King's hair, saying: " Although we are about to part, this is only temporary. When we defeat the Sun City, I will come back to marry you-- "

The Elf King smiled, plucked the flower off, threw it on the ground, and said frankly: " Sorry, I don't understand what you are saying. "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

The Elf King continued to smile: " Goodbye. "

Jian washed the new wine and said: " Goodbye. "

The main force had already turned around, and Jian Xi Xin Jiu said goodbye to the Elf King. He rode his horse and chased after him, shouting: " Wait for me! "

When the main force walked out of the maze, the wave of knights who had been sent back earlier also hurried up. As they had communicated beforehand, many people were waiting for the main force outside the maze. When they saw someone coming out, they hurriedly joined the main force and found their own positions.

Jing Yunhan and Liu Tian also returned to the team. After seeing Xiaoxiao Yuxia, Jing Yunhan immediately rushed over and called out " Brother! " His tone was so sweet that Ji Xuanyi shivered. However, Jian Xinxinjiu showed a strange expression.

Liu Tian came back on his horse, the first thing he said was: " Xu Chu is not dead yet? "

Xu Chu glanced at him and said slowly, " I'm not you, a wimp. "

Six days: "..."

How dare you call others bad?

However, Liu Tian's cause of death was indeed vegetables. After all, in the same situation, Jian Xi Xinjiu was still alive. Liu Tian had no choice but to keep a sour face and keep silent, just watching Xu Chu climb onto his horse's back with a grunt.

Liu Tian moved back in disgust.

Xu Chu raised an eyebrow.

The large force began to slowly change its direction of advance.

Ji Xuanyi held up a crude world map and said, " There are roads connecting the five field maps, but there are a few dotted lines representing small paths. If Day City intends to ambush us, they will most likely choose these places with dotted lines. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia scratched his head and said, " Do you have an idea of the current situation? "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " We set out from the Lost Forest. The field map next to it is the Heavy Flame Volcano. There is also a claustrophobic sea between the volcano and the Wind Howling Valley where the Sun City army is currently located. In terms of the speed of the large army, we should have an advantage. "

Ji Xuanyi looked up at Xiao Xiao Yuxia and said, " But the mission in Day City was completed so quickly. They must have divided their forces before that. They completed the simplest Death Swamp first, and then gathered a large force to do the second mission. Now it is probably just the beginning, or only halfway. In short, it is impossible for them to transfer all their forces to snipe us. It is most likely a knight unit with a small number of people but very high combat effectiveness and mobility. "

" The distribution of the five outdoor maps is irregular, and we cannot rule out the possibility that they have found a way to take a shortcut. This knight army will most likely reach the Heavy Flame Volcano before us. However, most world quests are related to PVE . The knight profession is as useless as the warlock in PVE . They have absolutely no way of handling this quest alone, so they will not stop at the Heavy Flame Volcano and will definitely head straight for the Starry City army. "

" Their goal is to trip us up and try to cause as much damage as possible to the Starry City team. If Xue Piao Renjian is also here, the other side might even hope that Xue Piao Renjian can find a way to send us all back to Starry City. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said speechlessly: " Although Xue Piao Renjian is very awesome, I am mainly worried about this problem because of the strength of Daylight City itself. If, as you said, the number of people coming is not large, then this goal is too exaggerated. Although we have lost a lot of people from the beginning to now, we still have thousands of people in our team, if not ten thousand. How many knights can Daylight City form? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said irresponsibly: " That's something you should be concerned about. How could I know so much? "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " Anyway, I'll just remind you of two things. First, pay attention to the dotted lines on the path. When you're outnumbered and have the advantage of speed, it's absolutely impossible not to launch a sneak attack. Second, think of a way to deal with the full knight lineup, otherwise we can only wait for the opponent to rush the group of individual players behind us into a mess. Even if we catch up in time, we may not be able to complete the task with the remaining strength we have. "

Xiao Xiaoyu swallowed her saliva and said, " Is there any chance that we won't encounter the other party? I feel like there are a lot of blank areas on the map where we can go. We can take a shortcut or something ..."

The sound of the rain gradually became quieter and quieter, and finally disappeared.

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " I won't comment on the idea of taking such a large group of people to take a shortcut without a map and with full confidence. As for not encountering them ... I know that their main force is now in the Howling Wind Valley. Don't they know where our main force is? "

Xiao Xiaoyuxia had also thought about the intelligence aspect. To be precise, before the event started, he had considered contacting his old acquaintances to get information. However, Xiao Xiaoyuxia's actions to win people's hearts were too perfect. Except for two people who went to Youyue City because of their good friends, the other friends Xiao Xiaoyuxia met in the Novice Town and the secondary city were basically in the Chenshi Guild, and there was no one to ask at all.

Most of the information about Fanxing City was actually obtained from Ji Xuanyi!

Xiao Xiao Yuxia thought about it again, his face suddenly turned ugly, and he said: " Could it be that someone from Day City has sneaked into our team? "

Ji Xuanyi gave him a cold look and said, " What do you think? "

The answer is of course yes. Although Star City has no intention of monitoring the movements of the other two cities, Sun City can be said to treat Star City as prey. Even if it takes some effort, it will definitely mark it first. If there is any player from Sun City mixed in the Star City team, as long as he teams up with the people from Sun City, the entire movement of the Star City team will be clearly and clearly marked on the parchment in the form of a blue arrow.

Xiao Xiao Yu said with a bitter face: " So we have actually been exposed for a long time? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Yes. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia asked: " Why didn't you say it before? "

" I thought you knew, " Ji Xuanyi said sincerely, " I'm sorry, I overestimated you. "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

In fact, it is not Xiaoxiao Yuxia's fault. He would definitely be aware of this at normal times, but he has too many things to worry about during this period of time. He has to maintain the stability of such a large team. He hasn't solved all the internal problems yet, so how can he have the time to consider external troubles!

Ji Xuanyi said, " But it's useless to tell this kind of thing. There are so many scattered people in Star City. Do you want to find them one by one? Even if you really have the energy, what if they sent an assassin? Can you still find the invisible person? "

The rain was drizzling and choking.

Ji Xuanyi lowered his eyes and said, " So there is no need. This kind of thing cannot be defended. This battle must be fought, and the only way is to solve the problem from the root. "

" First, how to deal with sneak attacks, and second, how to deal with the knights' group attacks, " Ji Xuanyi looked at Xiao Xiao Yuxia: " If these two points are solved, we will not lose. "

Xiao Xiao Yu looked at him with resentment and said, " It's easy to say, everyone knows these two points, the problem is that I can't think of them. "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " We still have at least a whole day before we encounter them. Don't be in a hurry. Think about it slowly. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was so worried that she was about to go bald, but Ji Xuanyi was still as calm as ever. It was almost afternoon when Xiao Xiao Yuxia suddenly came to her senses.

No, the one who should be most anxious is Ji Xuanyi! He has already received the guaranteed reward, why is he so anxious! One reward is already very difficult to get, and it is worthy of the players of Star City who came out for this trip. Whether or not to get the next reward is up to fate! The drizzling rain was like a sudden enlightenment for me, and I suddenly woke up. I was suddenly filled with joy.

Xiao Xiaoyuxia had just relaxed when Ji Xuanyi suddenly said, " If the mission fails, I will sacrifice you to the gods. "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

" No, why? " Xiao Xiaoyu said in confusion: " Why not Liu Tian and Xu Chu! "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " I like you. "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Boss, please let me go!

But it was of no use. Ji Xuanyi was not a reasonable person. Xiaoxiao Yuxia could only feel aggrieved and continue to work diligently as a laborer.

far from the Lost Forest , at least one third closer than walking from Star City to the Lost Forest. The good news was that they spent less time on the road, but the bad news was that after half the journey, the closer to the Heavy Flame Volcano, the hotter it would become.

The game "Domain" retains the temperature system, but of course it will not display extreme temperatures such as severe cold or scorching heat. After all, players do not come to the game to suffer. The temperature system in "Domain" can only allow players to feel ordinary cold and heat, cool river water, or warm sunshine. Even if the map environment changes, the temperature changes are within everyone's acceptable range.

But even if you don't feel particularly uncomfortable, it is actually very tiring to stay in a relatively hot state and have to rush on the road.

As for Ji Xuan alone, he was about to explode.

Chapter 87

Xu Chu: " Ji Xuanyi—— "

Ji Xuanyi: " Get lost. "

Xiaoxiao Rain: " Ji Xuanyi ..." "

Ji Xuanyi: " Shut up. "

Sword Washing New Wine: " Ji Xuanyi ah ..."

Ji Xuanyi: " Do you want to die? "

Qi Qin: " Um , Xuan Yi ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi was silent for a moment , frowned and looked at Qi Qin: " What are you doing? "

Qi Qin looked at the people around him who were affected by Ji Xuanyi's sudden explosion and said timidly, " Are you okay? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " It's okay. "

There's something fishy going on!

Ji Xuanyi's patience, which was already very limited , was finally exhausted during the journey. The hot temperature made Ji Xuanyi like a firecracker that would explode at the slightest touch . From the time they set out in the morning till now, except for Qi Qin, no one else had been able to speak a complete sentence to Ji Xuanyi , and most of them were blown away by him.

Ji Xuanyi tugged at the collar of his warlock robe in annoyance , but the equipment was too close to his body and could not be torn open at all, which made Ji Xuanyi even more annoyed. In fact, wearing more or less clothes in the game does not affect the temperature. Ji Xuanyi also knows this , but he can't control himself at all.

Others didn't actually feel that hot. Seeing Ji Xuanyi's expression, they were all hesitant to speak . Qi Qin came over and fanned him with his hands, chanting: " If you keep calm , you will feel cooler . If you keep calm, you will feel cooler ..."

Ji Xuanyi stopped what he was doing and looked at Qi Qin blankly. Qi Qin shut up awkwardly. If Ji Xuanyi could be calm whenever he wanted , he would not be Ji Xuanyi.

Qi Qin had no choice but to silently and obediently fan Ji Xuanyi at the side . Although it had no physical effect , Ji Xuanyi actually showed signs of slowly recovering.

However, before Ji Xuanyi could calm down, Xiao Xiaoyu came over with a sly look on his face and said, " Ji Xuanyi, we're about to reach the dotted line section that's prone to ambush. Can you make some arrangements? "

Ji Xuan was furious in an instant: " What the hell are you planning? Kill them! Fuck Xue Piao Renjian! "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Ji Xuanyi has completely lost the ability to think. He is in the state of a fire-breathing dinosaur and only wants to fight with people!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia had no choice but to run to Xu Chu to discuss it.

Xu Chu thought for a moment and said, " To be honest, I've experienced similar situations when playing games before. "

Xiao Xiaoyu's eyes lit up and she said, " Then what? How did you solve it?! "

Xu Chu said seriously: " I talked to them and bought their gang. "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xu Chu touched his chin and said, " This method doesn't seem to work right now. There are too many people in Day City. I don't have enough money to buy it this way. "

Xiao Xiao Yu almost knelt down to him and said, " You know it too! Come up with a proper solution quickly. Now Ji Xuanyi can't be relied on. This team depends on you and me! "

Xu Chu said: " Did the vanguard find anything when they passed through the dotted line? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia shook her head and said, " The Knights' mission is to explore the official checkpoints on the road, not to look for the ambushed Day City troops. Moreover, even if they find them, the Knights will probably be wiped out. The enemy will change the ambush point and the same will happen. So we didn't let them waste time patrolling the surroundings. Besides, there are too many monsters on the road, and it is not convenient for them to stop. "

The road that the Starry City troops are taking now is still infested with monsters sent by the evil god. Especially after approaching the Heavy Flame Volcano, the monsters' attacks begin to have a burning effect, causing the players to lose blood continuously for dozens of seconds. It is very annoying. It is okay for the large troops to have the support of priests, but if the knight troops stop and are attacked, they may lose blood and die from the burning effect.

That would be too unfair.

Xu Chu pondered and said, " Should we send the assassination troops out to investigate the situation first? "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said: " It has been sent out, but there is no news yet. "

The environments near the Heavy Flame Volcano and the Lost Forest are completely different. The latter is surrounded by abundant vegetation and the vision is unclear, so ambushes are the most difficult to guard against there. However, the former has very few obstacles blocking the view, mostly rocks and bare hillsides.

In this case, the dotted line on the map in Xiaoxiao Yuxia's hand already explains a lot of problems.

Both sides of that road are steep slopes that are higher than the road section, and there are a lot of gravel all around. There is no vision at all. The path is long and narrow. If the large army of Star City wants to pass, they can only change their formation and reduce the number of people lined up in a row. When the team becomes thinner, the defensive ability on the side will be instantly weakened. The cavalry of Day City can even split up and easily cut the large army of Star City into several sections from the side.

The geographical location is so good that it can be said to be a textbook ambush terrain. When a large army passes through there, everyone will want to attack them even if they have no grudges against them. What's more, it is the Sun City that has been eyeing the Star City for a long time.

Xu Chu frowned and thought for a while, then said, " If the troops from Day City stay in one place and wait for us, they will be discovered by our assassins sooner or later . The problem is that it will be useless even if they are discovered. The knights are too mobile and can move at any time. A large army will definitely not be able to catch up with them if they encircle and suppress them in advance. But if we passively defend, we don't know when the enemy will launch an attack, and where their target is. "

" I know where their target is. " Ji Xuanyi walked up to the two of them at some point, followed by Qi Qin who was fanning himself with his hands.

Xiao Xiaoyu looked at Ji Xuanyi, smacked her lips, and didn't dare to speak.

Ji Xuanyi said irritably, " Some people may die, but the main force will be fine. Just follow my method. "

The scattered troops of Star City are also very salty today.

Because of the experience and drops from monsters along the way, the level of the large army in Star City increased by an average of one to two levels. However, the closer they got to the Heavy Flame Volcano, the lower the level and health of the monsters seemed to be. They were almost beaten by the three major gangs in front of them. They could not gain any experience or

drops, and the weather was dry. The scattered people complained and kept reporting their dissatisfaction to the leaders of the scattered people gang.

Probably seeing that something was not right, the leaders of the three major gangs had no choice but to give the order to advance the break time, which was originally scheduled for an hour later. They asked everyone to go offline now to drink some water, eat something, take a break before leaving, and go back online two hours later.

Two hours later, the individual players who came online were reorganized into teams and continued to move forward without any awareness.

This time, the people from the three major gangs finally learned their lesson and did not kill all the monsters on their own . Many small monsters were put within the attack range of the individual troops. Everyone killed the monsters and picked up the dropped items and had a great time.

Soon, the large army of Star City reached an area where no monsters spawned, and the leaders of the Sanren Gang gave the order to change the formation.

They were about to prepare to cross the long and narrow path.

At the same time, a team in the dark also received the same news.

" The Starry City team will soon pass through the canyon. We can start preparing now. "

The man at the head of the team raised the flag in his hand and waved it gently. Then he shook his reins silently and galloped towards the target direction. The hundred or so knights behind him slowed down a bit and followed his footsteps and galloped away.

The Starry City assassin squatted behind the horse's butt and ate a mouthful of dust: "... Pah, pah, pah! "

" The Knights of Day City have set out and are heading towards the canyon! "

The knights of Day City did not ambush near the canyon. Firstly, it was too easy to be discovered. Secondly, they already had " eyes " and did not need to observe the movements so closely. Furthermore, the mobility of the knights was not too strong. Even if they were far away, it would not take long for them to run from the ambush site to the canyon.

In fact, it took a lot of effort for Fanxing City to find this ambush point. If it weren't for Ji Xuanyi's reminder, Xiaoxiao Yuxia would probably have allowed the assassins to search around the canyon and find nothing before the main force started to pass through.

The Knights team of Day City has not encountered any rivals in PVP until now . In fact, their only real opponent is Star City, and the first time they faced the team of Star City seriously was before the world quest began.

At that time, the team from Daylight City had not expected that the combat effectiveness of Star City was so much inferior to theirs. They basically collapsed at the first touch and had no power to resist. This also gave them extremely strong confidence in this battle. They felt that with just over a hundred people, they could kill the entire team of Star City .

If Star City is defeated by Sun City during this mission, then Sun City will not only get an extra reward, but will also rightfully become the strongest of the three main cities!

With this thought in mind, the knights of the Day City Knights rode their horses and ran faster. The person leading the way pursed his lips and said nothing.

This is the speed that the knight troops need. The faster they run, the stronger their impact capability will be when they come into contact with the enemy , and the higher the damage will be.

However, the leading knight inexplicably had a bad premonition, just like the feeling he had every time before his attack missed when sparring with others.

If this was also a competition, he would have probably stopped attacking and switched to defense, but not now. The speed of the galloping horses made it impossible for him to stop, and the order issued by his employer forced him to move forward regardless of success or failure.

The leader clicked his tongue slightly and threw away his premonition.

It doesn't matter if he can't stop. Even if something goes wrong, he can just fight his way out.

This is his confidence as a strong man.

The troops of Star City have entered the canyon, with the two gang leaders from the three major gangs leading the way, followed by the troops of the three major gangs, and further behind them are a group of scattered people who have no idea what is happening in front of them.

Jing Yunhan swallowed his saliva, looked at Liu Tian next to him, and whispered: " I always feel that something is wrong. The look in my cousin's eyes before he went offline was so painful. Is it possible that Xu Chu is trying to trick us? "

Liu Tian hesitated and said, " Xu Chu will definitely cheat me, but your cousin won't sell you out, right? "

Jing Yunhan said: " I think so too ..."

The two looked at each other, and Liu Tian said, " Is it too late for us to turn back now? "

Jing Yunhan turned his head and glanced at the sea of people blocking the road behind him: "... It's probably too late. "

The two gang leaders felt sympathy for each other and were trembling with fear, almost bursting into tears. However, at this moment, something strange happened. The rumbling sound of horse hooves suddenly appeared, and a team of fully armed knights seemed to descend from the sky, shouting and swooping down from the high ground nearby, and charged towards the main force of Star City, the formation of the three major gangs !

Liu Tian yelled, " Fuck! An ambush in Dayo City! "

However, before Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan could react, the leader of the Dayo City Knights immediately realized that something was wrong.

There are too few people in the three major gangs! Besides, except for the two leaders who may be the gang leaders, they are all archers! The real fighting power of the three major gangs is not here at all!

However, it was too late to call a halt. He could only try his best to inflict damage on Fanxing City, at least to replace the two people who were suspected to be the gang leaders. Even if there was an ambush, it would not be a loss!

If Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan knew what he was thinking, they would definitely cry and tell him that you are at a big loss! Although they are indeed the leaders of the gang, their death or not has no effect on the main force, okay!

Unfortunately, Jing Yunhan and Liu Tian did not have the ability to read minds. The Knights of Dayo City did not choose to retreat after discovering that the number of people in the three major gangs was not right. Instead, they went straight towards them without hesitation.

At the same time, another wave of horse hoofbeats sounded, and the knights of the three major gangs, led by Jian Xi Xin Jiu, rushed out from the other end of the canyon and headed straight for the flank of the Day City Knights! Even on both sides of the canyon, troops from the three major gangs appeared and launched an attack on the Day City Knights who were trapped in it! There was an ambush indeed!

Now is not the time to think about how the three major gangs in Star City bypassed them. The leader of the Day City Knights frowned, wielded his spear to send the screaming Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan away, then immediately turned his horse around and rushed to the flank of the Knights alone, intending to resist Jian Xi Xinjiu's attack from the front.

The attack of the Knights was certainly fierce, but the leader had fought with Jian Xi Xin Jiu, so he recognized this knight and knew that even with the Knights' speed advantage, this person would definitely not be his opponent. As long as they stopped the people in front and slowed down the speed of the Starry City Knights, they could suppress them with their strength.

Although there would be some losses, the Knights of Sun City could still break out of the siege. It was worth it to replace two gang leaders.

However, at this moment, a horse's whine suddenly sounded from the Knights of Star City, and a swordsman in black armor suddenly jumped out, pulled out his weapon in mid-air, and pressed straight towards him.

The swordsman's strength, plus the impact of the fall, if this move was hit firmly, at least half a tube of blood would be lost. The leader's pupils suddenly shrank, and he immediately pulled the reins and dodged it narrowly.

But even so, the impact of the skill caused him to lose some blood.

Qi Qin blinked and confirmed that this person was indeed as powerful as Jian Xi Xin Jiu said. You know, most people would not be able to dodge when a swordsman suddenly jumped out of the crowd and used a heavy blow on them.

Qi Qin immediately swung his second sword at him, but the man used his spear to hit the sword from the side near the lower blade, which was the weakest part of the heavy sword – successfully deflecting the sword, and coupled with the movement of the horse, it was dodged for the second time.

Qi Qin was stunned. Before he could swing the third sword, the man shook the reins and shouted, "Retreat!"

This swordsman is quite powerful. Although he wants to decide the winner, he has been entrusted by someone and cannot waste time here now. He can only wait until next time.

The flank of the Daylight City Knights had been broken up by the knights of the three major gangs plus the siege from the other three sides. Only about half of the people could still barely form a formation. Hearing the shout, they ignored their teammates who were submerged in the crowd and followed the leader closely, climbing up the side slope with him. After paying the price of more than a dozen white lights, they killed their way out of the mage army's formation. This was really a helpless situation. If he ran from the front, the knights could still chase him. If he ran from the side, he could not expect those short-legged guys in the Mage Corps to stay.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was also entangled in the battle of the large army and could not get away. He could only watch the team run away. There was nothing he could do.

However, the current situation was not too bad. After clearing out the remaining Day City knights who were trapped in the crowd and unable to break through, Xu Chu and Xiao Xiao Yuxia reorganized the team while counting the number of people.

Including the sacrifices of Jing Yunhan and Liu Tian, only eight people died in Fanxing City! Chu said happily: " Eight people exchanged for sixty or seventy elite knights, it's not a loss at all! "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: " QAQ my cousin wow ..."

Xu Chu was even happier: " Among the eight people, there are two noobs. Wow, I'm making a fortune! "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was already speechless. He was busy trying to comfort Jing Yunhan, who was chatting with him madly. He couldn't believe that the brotherhood between them was so plastic. Liu Tian was actually also chatting with Xu Chu privately, cursing him madly, but Xu Chu directly deleted him as a friend. After typing for a long time and finding out that he had been deleted, Liu Tian angrily opened the world channel.

[World Channel] :

[Six Days] : Xuchu you bastard!!! @Xuchu !!!

[Xu Chu] : Liu Tian is a big idiot, hehe.

Seeing the rain on the world channel: "..."

Considering the relationship between these two people, why on earth did he believe Xu Chu's lies and betray his own brother?

Ji Xuanyi's plan was simple. After knowing that the Knights of Day City were not lying in ambush nearby, they found an excuse of " appeasement " to let the main force go offline and rest for two hours. In fact, the people from the three major gangs who received the order directly only rested for an hour and a half. When no one was online, the main forces of the three major gangs had already quietly climbed online half an hour in advance and set up a counter-encirclement. The most severe test for this counter-encirclement is probably the high ground on the side where the Sun City launched the surprise attack. How can the mage troops ambushed there escape the eyes of the Sun City Knights?

The method proposed by Ji Xuanyi was to walk to a slightly farther place and then lie down. That's all.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia questioned this strategy, and Ji Xuanyi said: " E-sports does not require vision. " After thinking about it, Ji Xuanyi felt something was wrong, and added: " Holographic online games don't need it either. "

In fact, the galloping knights did not notice the mages who were lying on the ground trembling with fear, but went straight to the path in the middle of the canyon.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia breathed a sigh of relief when she learned this.

Ji Xuanyi was considering this plan, the one he paid the most attention to was the insider who had sneaked in from the Daytime City. He took advantage of the information asymmetry between the scattered troops and the main forces of the three major gangs to cover the " eyes " of the Daytime City .

In order to prevent the spy from not going offline with the main force but waiting in the same place, he deliberately extended his rest time and went offline only after making sure that everyone else was offline. When going online, Xiaoxiao Yuxia would come online first to see if there was anyone there before deciding to go online. In this case, even if the other party was an invisible assassin, Ji Xuanyi didn't believe that anyone could stay hidden and wait in an open space for an hour and a half.

If someone could really do it, Ji Xuanyi could only say that he was convinced of his defeat because someone could play a game to such a professional level.

In order to prevent the individual troops from noticing that something was wrong with the three major gangs, Ji Xuanyi and his men specially left behind the last four rows of archers connected to the individual troops. They also went online early and lined up under Xiao Xiaoyu's remote command to prevent the individual troops in the rear from feeling that anything was wrong. In addition, the formation had to be changed on the small path behind, so looking from the back, it was even more difficult to tell what was wrong.

As for poor Jing Yunhan and Liu Tian, it was a supplementary bait plan proposed by Xu Chu. After all, in order to facilitate queuing and command, the three major gangs and the individual groups actually maintained a short distance. Although it was difficult to detect from behind, it was easy to see from the side that the number of people was wrong. If they found out that it was a trap and cautiously chose to give up the attack, wouldn't they lose money!

Therefore, there must be bait to motivate them to fight. Just think about it, what could be more tempting than the two leaders of the three major gangs!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said that although it did not matter whether the two gang leaders existed or not, one of them was his cousin after all, so it did not seem a good idea to do so. Besides, Yaori City did not know the two gang leaders, so would it be okay to just find two people to replace them? Xu Chu said he didn't know what the undercover agent in Day City was like, maybe he took a screenshot cautiously? To show his sincerity, the two gang leaders should do it themselves! Therefore, under Xu Chu's argument, the two poor little guys, Jing Yunhan and Liu Tian, were tricked to the front of the team without knowing anything and became the victims of the annihilation of the Day City Knights ...

But it was a worthy death. Thanks to the efforts of Jing Yunhan and Liu Tian, the knights of Dayo City were crippled in one fell swoop, and the large army of Star City safely passed all the subsequent dotted line sections.

As the road progressed, the only problem facing Fanxing City was that Ji Xuanyi in the command group was becoming more and more irritable, and he was almost shooting sparks. Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Xu Chu stayed away from him . Only Qi Qin stayed next to him, but he didn't dare to say much.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia walked to Mi Yin's side, afraid of disturbing Ji Xuanyi, and asked in a low voice: " Did you see it? Is that person really Xue Piao Renjian? "

Mi Yin had been frowning since the beginning. When she heard Xiao Xiao Yu Xia's question, she sighed and said, " It was indeed him. "

The leader of the Sun City Knights is indeed Xue Piao Renjian.

If it were someone else, Qi Qin would have stopped him and killed him long ago.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia smacked her lips regretfully.

Mi Yin is an assassin, not a profession suitable for charging into battle, so he did not send Mi Yin to the front in that situation. He just asked him to watch nearby and confirm Xue Piao Renjian's identity. If the battle became stalemate, Mi Yin would go up.

But no one expected Xue Piao Renjian to be so decisive. He chose to retreat immediately before even deciding who was stronger than Qi Qin. Mi Yin was of no use at all.

Mi Yin glanced at Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and said helplessly: " I don't know where you get your confidence from. It's fine if you fight head-on, but why do you always think I can distract him? " Xiaoxiao looked at him with her eyes open in the rain, as if to say, "You can't distract him, no one can distract him."

Mi Yin sighed and said, " Xue Piao and I do have a good relationship, but we are not gay. If we were really a couple, would he still part ways with me? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia hesitated and asked: " Is there a crack in your relationship? "

Mi Yin said expressionlessly: "... Why don't you go up to the sky? I've told you so many times that it's just because the goals are different. We've all been playing in the arena for many years, so it's not easy to be distracted. Unless I'm reporting skills next to him, it's impossible to disrupt his attack rhythm. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia immediately said: " It's OK to report skills! "

Mi Yin looked at him speechlessly and said, " You have no shame, but the world still needs you. "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Mi Yin shook her head and said, " Which side I stand on has no impact on Xue Piao Renjian's position. What's more, the Tianxia and he haven't decided the winner yet. You don't have to worry so much. If you have the time to bother me, you might as well go and talk to Xu Chu. "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "... Forget it, chatting with Xuchu is bad for your health. "

He was afraid that the other party would be so angry that he would vomit blood.

Mi Yin shrugged and walked aside.

The Starry City team didn't actually reach the Heavy Flame Volcano until the seventh day. Although the temperature was only slightly higher and could not be compared with a real volcano, the red and black colors everywhere, coupled with the distorted air from time to time, still made the Starry City players feel the pressure.

Especially Ji Xuanyi's side.

This person is emitting a murderous aura from head to toe, and it seems like he will turn into a thug at any minute.

Fortunately, although Ji Xuanyi is ferocious now, his fighting power mostly comes from Qi Qin beside him, so everyone can still talk to him occasionally.

However, the safest way is to ask the good-tempered Qi Qin to help relay the message.

Qi Qin took out a grape from his bag – Xu Chu couldn't stand Ji Xuanyi's temper, so he bought it from individual players for a large sum of money to appease him – and stuffed it into Ji Xuanyi's mouth.

The sweet, sour and cool taste calmed Ji Xuanyi down a little.

Qi Qin fanned him and said, " We have entered the map of the Heavy Flame Volcano, but we haven't found any trace of the dwarves yet. What do you think? "

Ji Xuan heard the tone of Xiao Xiao Yuxia's question, glanced at Qi Qin, and said, "No." Qi Qin nodded honestly, lowered his head and ended the conversation, and replied: "No." Xiaoxiao Yuxia, who was standing next to him, said: "..." Xiaoxiao felt like she was really going bald in the rain. Because of the map environment, the Starry City players were falling behind quite a bit. However, what was even more serious was that they hadn't even encountered the BOSS of this map, nor had they encountered the dwarves who were supposed to live on this map. Because she was worried that the people from Day City would make a surprise attack, Xiao Xiao Yuxia did not dare to send too many people out to look for the dwarf camp. The entire large army from Star City had been wandering around Chongyan Volcano without a clue for most of the day. Not to mention Ji Xuanyi, Xiao Xiao Yuxia felt that she was beginning to feel a little anxious.

Ji Xuan swallowed a handful of grapes, exhaled, and said, "Liu Tian was in charge of running the map of Chongyan Volcano, right? Didn't he bring back any useful information?"

Seeing that Ji Xuanyi was willing to talk, Xiao Xiaoyu quickly came over and unfolded the map for Ji Xuanyi to see: "I brought it back. It turned out to be just a topographic map. After the world mission was released, he marked this area and said that there was no one there, so we didn't need to go there."

Ji Xuan took a look and found that there seemed to be something drawn sporadically in the circled and crossed out areas on the map, but they were too simple and childish to make out anything.

Upon hearing this, Xu Chu also came over, looked at the map, and said while stroking his chin, "Liu Tian said we don't have to go? I think the dwarves might really be there."

Xiao Xiao Yuxia frowned and said, "That's not the case. If the dwarf is really over there, Liu Tian would never say that there is no one there."

Xu Chu said: "Because you don't know how stupid he is. He would say something like 'no one'. Maybe it means that dwarves are not considered human in his eyes."

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "... Don't do it."

Mi Yin saw the four people gathered together, listening to the general idea, and now squeezed over and said: "Can you discuss anything by talking here? Why don't you just ask Liu Tian himself?"

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xu Chu said calmly: "It's probably because Liu Tian was just sacrificed to the heavens in the last plan."

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said in disbelief: "As the instigator, how can you say this so naturally!"

Xu Chu said solemnly, "Because I think the last plan is worth it."

Xiao Xiaoyu collapsed and said: "... What should I do now!"

Xu Chu said calmly, "I don't think we need to think about the answer for six days, nor do we need to send people to search everywhere. We can now go straight to the place drawn on the map. The dwarves must be there."

Xuchu's tone was too confident, and Xiaoxiao Yuxia couldn't help but start to wonder, what kind of existence is Liutian in Xuchu's heart? Is it a wrong option that doesn't even need to consider the element of luck? It feels like Liutian's existence is the elimination answer that Xuchu uses to solve all problems ...

But having said that, in the current situation, I still have to find Liu Tian to confirm it. The friendship between Xu Chu and Liu Tian has been deleted, so Xiao Xiaoyu can only bite the bullet and ask.

Liu Tian was almost furious with Xu Chu, but he couldn't really turn against him, so he held his anger for a long time. When Xiao Xiaoyu came to his house, he was scolded by him and said that he would never travel thousands of miles to return to the main force like last time. However, he was sacrificed like a fool after only two days.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia had already heard another version of this sentence from Jing Yunhan with a similar meaning. Now she was very calm. After comforting him for a while, she got down to business.

There are so many empty spaces, why did Liu Tian choose to draw that one area and tell them that there was no one there?

Liu Tiandao: "Are you stupid? The map is completely blank. I only remember that place. Why don't you draw it?"

Xiaoxiao had a bad feeling in the rain.

[Six Days] : That place was a ruin, with junk everywhere. I brought people to search it carefully, but there was nothing. It wasted a lot of time!

To be precise, more than half of the time spent on exploring the Chongyan Volcano was wasted in the ruins. When Xu Chu brought back the complete information, the painter on his side hadn't even drawn the entire road. It would have been fine for others, but Xu Chu was so angry that he had to tell Xiao Xiao Yuxia the only news he had obtained : "there is no one over there . "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xu Chu looked at him and said nothing.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said seriously: " You must have spent a lot of money to be able to stick to Tamaijianghu until now. Thank you for your hard work! "

Xu Chu waved his hand with a vicissitudes of life.

Fortunately, they had not actually explored that area yet, so it was not a miss for them, just a waste of time. On the bright side, Liu Tian's behavior accidentally reminded them where the clue was, otherwise Xiao Xiao Yuxia felt that she might be so angry that she would fight with Liu Tian. Ji Xuanyi's face didn't look very good. When he thought about how he had wasted time on the road even though the clue was right in front of him, he wanted to explode!

Fortunately, before Ji Xuanyi exploded, Qi Qin quickly took out another grape and stuffed it into Ji Xuanyi's mouth.

Cool, sour and sweet.

Ji Xuanyi: "... Stop talking nonsense. Now that we know where the clue is, let's go quickly. "

Xu Chu was wealthy and powerful , and the fruits he had collected were estimated to last until the main force returned to Fanxing City. In addition, Qi Qin was diligently serving him, so Ji Xuanyi was able to remain calm.

To be on the safe side, Xiaoxiao Yuxia did not recall the knights and assassins who were looking for clues outside. Instead, after informing them of the movement of the main force , he went directly to the place where Liutian had drawn a cross on the map.

It can only be said that Xu Chu had his reasons for thinking that Liu Tian was an idiot .

Everyone looked at the shabby house in front of them, which was obviously several sizes smaller than where normal people lived , and they couldn't help but feel damned.

This is not a ruin! It is obviously a place where the dwarves once lived!

Xu Chu said: " What did I say? Although the dwarves are not here, they are almost here. I said he is an idiot , but you still don't believe me. "

Xiao Xiao Yu almost knelt down: " I believe it, I believe it. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't care about Liu Tian's IQ, and said directly: " Are you done talking nonsense? If you are, start looking for clues quickly. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia came back to her senses and said, " How do we find it? Should we go in with the whole group , or just a few of us? "

When a large group of people go in together, it is inevitable that some people will be careless and break things , and the key mission items will not be refreshed. In addition, although the Knights of Dayo City have been crippled, the spies of Dayo City are still mixed in the individual groups , and who knows what tricks they will do. The saying that there is strength in numbers is definitely not applicable to the current situation.

But if only Ji Xuanyi and his group were to look for it, the progress would be too slow . Although the dwarf ruins were not as large as the elf camp , it was still not something that could be found by five people.

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything , Xu Chu said: " Then pick a few tight-lipped people from the three major gangs who are guaranteed not to suddenly rebel and send them in together – forget about the people from Mengtanggu. "

Xu Chu glanced at Jian Xi Xin Jiu and added slowly, " The people in Meng Tang Gu are just as stupid as their leader. They like to act recklessly and don't even know when they are being tricked. "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Although I know that the patch at the end was meant to prevent him from recalling the past incident of a traitor in the gang, I was still angry.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said unwillingly: " Yes, you guys are so loyal in the Jianghu that you may not even remember what the gang leader looks like. "

This joke also has a history. Before the three major gangs decided to use the inner city stronghold as the meeting point, they had been taking turns to discuss matters in the three strongholds.

One time they went to the southwest Tamajhu stronghold for a meeting. Gechu was late again, and only Liutian led them in. As a result, the Tamajhu player guarding the gate didn't recognize

Liutian and refused to let them in. In the end, it was a passing stronghold that shouted something like " Welcome, gang leader " to resolve the misunderstanding.

I heard that he lost face in front of the other two gang leaders – Jing Yunhan and Jian Xixinjiu laughed out loud on the spot and almost went crazy with joy. The furious Liu Tian even held a special gang meeting and asked everyone in the gang to come up and recognize him one by one.

" . This joke could only make Liu Tian furious. After Xu Chu heard this, he even laughed out loud .

Anyway, the unrecognizable gang leader is not him.

Xu Chu was still very happy for a while, until the other three people looked at him with frowns, he slowly calmed down and said: " It's hard to be in the damn martial arts world. It's not that I will surrender to the enemy , but the main reason is that I don't know anyone in it, and I don't know who is suitable for this job. "

Xu Chu looked at Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and said, " I guess you must have known all the 500-plus people in the world. You must know who is smart and won't do something like ' betrayal . ' "

Xiao Xiaoyu, the most reliable deputy gang leader among the three gangs, chuckled and said, " Yes, I do know. "

Ji Xuanyi made a prompt decision and said, " Then I'll leave the task of organizing the manpower to you. We'll start the search in ten minutes. "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "..... ??? "

Why does it feel like something is wrong? Why is he working alone again?!

Xiao Xiaoyuxia opened his mouth to refuse, but Ji Xuanyi had already refused to communicate with him. After repeating " ten minutes " seriously , he turned around and talked to Jian Xixinjiu. What can it do if it rains so much? He is so outstanding. He can only go and organize people. Fortunately, he was selecting people from his own gang, the process was much simpler, and no one would disobey orders, otherwise Xiao Xiao Yu Xia would really be killed here.

After Ji Xuanyi gave Xiao Xiao Yuxia instructions, he turned to Jian Xixinjiu and said, " I still have three people. I met them in Green Forest City. One of them is in your gang now. His name is Sleepy Meow. Do you remember him? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu hesitated and said, " It seems a little bit. I'll shout it out in the guild channel. "

Ji Xuan nodded.

Half of the friends from Green Forest City died in the battle before entering the Lost Forest. Although they failed to catch up with the main force because they were not knights, fortunately, except for Ze Yu Sishui, the attributes of the other two were not very suitable for the current matter, so it was not too pity – Yishu and Xiaotui would have cried if they heard this, but fortunately, the ones who stayed were A Miao, Ming Shao and Qingfeng Bufu. These three people can help more or less, especially A Miao and Ming Shao. They can be said to be the reliable ones among the two trios of Green Forest City.

Ji Xuanyi said to Xu Chu again: " Qingfeng Bufu and Ming Shao, who you helped, should be able to help. "

Xu Chu glanced at him and said, " Aren't those two your friends? It's too troublesome to talk in the guild channel, why don't you just have a private chat? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Because if it is your request, there will be a bonus. "

Xu Chu was speechless and said, " Why can you speak so confidently? "

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows: " Because someone else told me. "

Xu Chu showed an expression of understanding.

This is what happened. In fact, when they were discussing which gang to pick people from, Ji Xuanyi was already chatting privately with Qingfeng Bufu. Qingfeng Bufu suggested that he let Xu Chu call them. In this way, they would be considered contributing to the gang, and because it was not a direct order from the gang leader Liu Tian, Xu Chu would even give them an extra bonus!

There is a reason why the Tamajianghu has a gang leader like Liu Tian and such strong cohesion and strength!

At Qingfeng Bufu's repeated requests, Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to let Xu Chu go and call for help, and by the way, asked Jian Xixinjiu to also trouble someone to call Sleepy Cat.

However, as expected, Xu Chu saw through Qingfeng Bufu's little thoughts in an instant, and Ji Xuanyi was not vague and directly sold Qingfeng Bufu.

However, Xu Chu didn't care about these. It was quite interesting that someone could get Ji Xuanyi to cooperate in doing such a thing. It was enough for him to observe that Ji Xuanyi's behavior was different from usual, so he started calling people directly in the guild channel.

One thing that needs to be corrected is that Xu Chu thought that Qingfeng Bufu and Ming Shao asked Ji Xuanyi to do this. In fact, it was only Qingfeng Bufu. Ming Shao and Ze Yu Sishui had been fighting for equipment for so long that they had already calmed down and regarded money as dirt ...

Xiao Xiaoyu's ability to act was still very strong. Ten minutes later, everyone was in place.

Together with Ji Xuanyi and the other five, there were about thirty people in total. After they divided themselves into groups, they carefully entered the ruins.

Although many houses and buildings in this ruin have collapsed, the exposed areas are not seriously damaged. It can be said that they all look very solid. After all, they are residences created by dwarves who are proficient in forging and smelting. Although they may not look good in appearance, they are first-class in practicality. Except for the part close to the ground that is buried underground, in fact, only most of the external objects used for decoration appear to be badly burned.

Ji Xuan took a look at the volcano not too far from them, and he could almost guess why the dwarves came here, rebuilt their homes, and then left in a hurry.

Although the books in the library of the Mage Tower record that the dwarves are very heat-resistant because they have been forging weapons for many years, that does not mean that they can take a bath in magma.

But where did the dwarves move to?

The height of dwarves is only about the height of human thighs, and their houses are also several sizes smaller. With such obvious characteristics, I wonder how Liu Tian's brain circuits work.

Ji Xuanyi squatted down and with the help of Qi Qin, half of a door made of unknown material was opened, revealing the dark interior of the room.

Ah Miao was originally slacking off in the priest group, and she didn't know what was happening ahead, so she just followed the main group, walking and stopping from time to time. After Yishu died and returned to Star City, he didn't stop to chat with her, so she wasn't bored.

As a result, I was chatting with Yishu when I was suddenly called to the front of the team and asked to help look for clues about the dwarves in the ruins. I haven't recovered yet and have no idea what to do. I was wandering among the ruins, seemingly looking for something, but actually wandering in my mind.

She turned her head and saw Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin squatting together, sticking their heads out in the dark, doing something unknown. She walked over in a daze, dropped a gem to illuminate, and floated away in a daze again.

When Ji Xuan heard the sound, he picked up the gem and was about to say thank you, but he only saw Ah Miao's back. He could only sigh and go on with his business.

Ji Xuanyi bent over and pushed the gem into the room, illuminating most of the room.

The dwarves probably did not expect a sudden volcanic eruption, and they left in a hurry. Many things in the open house that Ji Xuanyi had found before were knocked over. They watched helplessly as an iron book that might contain clues was half embedded in the ground, but they could not get it out no matter what. It was a really painful feeling.

Fortunately, this house did not disappoint Ji Xuanyi. The table seemed to be made of some special material. It was not washed away when the lava flowed in, but stood firmly in place. Even a part of the table top was raised. An iron book was placed steadily on the table. Except for being covered with a thick layer of dust, it was not damaged.

Ji Xuanyi didn't mind the dirt, he just lay on the ground, stretched out his hand, and took out the book.

The protective iron shell was melted by the high temperature. Even Qi Qin couldn't open it with his bare hands. He could only use his guard to pry open a gap that was almost invisible to the naked eye. The cover was also stuck to the shell and was charred black. Ji Xuan flipped through many pages before he finally found the text that he could see clearly.

Thanks to the fact that there is no such thing as foreign languages in this game, and thanks to the official translation, the dwarf's diary is also written in Chinese.

Ji Xuan took a look and found that apart from the smelting formula which he couldn't understand at all, the diary mentioned the word " fire " .

From the dwarves' cautious choice of words and attitude in the diary, it can be seen that this " fire " is not an ordinary fire, but more like an important item that the dwarves have been pursuing for a long time. However, the diary only mentioned that they seemed to have found a way to obtain the fire. After that, what the method was and whether they actually got it were all black and could not be seen clearly.

Ji Xuan brushed off the dust on his body expressionlessly and threw the diary to Qi Qin.

Other people in the team also gradually found doors of buildings that could be opened. Some houses had second floors, and those who were not so particular simply broke the windows and stuck their heads in to look. However, the information everyone obtained was similar. Almost all the dwarves were in their homes, excitedly leaving behind more or less messages related to the word " fire " .

But could these dwarves have left more complete information? All the messages I saw were about how awesome the fire was, but I didn't get any information on how to get it, how to use it, or whether they actually got it.

Qi Qin had already fed Ji Xuanyi a bunch of grapes within ten minutes, which showed how angry he was about the repeated clues.

Ji Xuanyi fumbled to open a window on the second floor, reached in and searched around, and actually found a intact piece of paper outside!

Ji Xuanyi thought he had finally found useful information and was getting excited, but when he took a look, he realized that the piece of paper actually described the difference between " Soul Gem " and " Ghost Gem " in weapon manufacturing. He immediately lost his spirit and threw the piece of paper dejectedly into Qi Qin's hands.

Qi Qin didn't know what it was, but he just put away what Ji Xuanyi gave him.

After searching for more than half an hour, when the individual players could not help but start logging off in large numbers, someone finally shouted, " Here is a complete copy! "

When Ji Xuan looked up, it was actually Ming Shao. He was holding a booklet and was about to walk towards Xu Chu.

Ji Xuanyi strode forward, took the booklet, and flipped through it quickly. At the end of the booklet, he discovered that the dwarves were trying to find fire by igniting a volcano.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

This is really a case of asking for death. The volcano was actually ignited by the dwarves themselves. They probably didn't expect the power to be so great that it directly flooded their homes, so they had to flee.

But then again, the dwarves are so obsessed with " fire " that they probably wouldn't complain if their house was flooded.

Ji Xuanyi frowned tightly. After the booklet said that they were preparing to ignite the volcano, it did not record anything further. No one knew what method they used to ignite the volcano.

Xu Chu came over to take a look, then stroked his chin and said, " Although this is a Western fantasy setting, to ignite a volcano, the only way is to create an earthquake or artificially heat it? Which one do you think it is? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Eighty percent of the time it's the second one. "

The five maps correspond to five attributes. The Heavy Flame Volcano corresponds to fire, so the plot that takes place in it is unlikely to be related to earth. The dwarves probably used heating methods to melt the rocks in the volcano, which then caused an eruption.

Xu Chu said: " I think so too, but even if it is a method used in the Western fantasy world, physical heating is unlikely. What's more, what the dwarves originally needed was something like ' fire '. They should have used magic to ignite the volcano. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia saw Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu huddled together and whispered, and realized that they probably had some ideas. Like a student who was studying hard for fear of falling behind in class, she hurried over and listened to what they were saying.

 " Ignite the volcano? " Xiao Xiao Yuxia frowned and said, " Do we have to climb up the volcano to take a look? "

Qi Qin said worriedly: " Isn't it too dangerous? If the volcano erupts, will it cause harm to us? "

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin and said, " If it is the magma that already exists in the map environment, it probably won't cause much damage. But if it is a volcanic eruption caused by other reasons-- "

Xu Chu smiled and said, " Then we can meet again in Star City. "

The damage caused by the volcanic eruption absolutely ignores defense and can kill everyone in an instant. Xu Chu found the scene spectacular just by thinking about it.

Thousands of players from Star City were halfway up the mountain when a flood of magma suddenly poured down, and white light looked like a meteor. When everyone opened their eyes, they were all back in Star City.

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "... Stop talking, I'm a little confused. "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " Then make yourself rounder. We probably don't need to climb the mountain, and the dwarves can't run to the crater to light the volcano. After all, the dwarves who cherish the ' fire ' will definitely not want to miss any step to get the ' fire ' , even if it means lighting a volcano. "

" If that's true, then the dwarves should have been wiped out the moment the volcano was ignited. After all, they were right on the crater, and no one could escape. The game officials are a rip-off, but they wouldn't ask us to look for something that doesn't exist. "

Ji Xuanyi said slowly, " So the dwarves must have used very powerful magic to ignite the volcano somewhere far away from the volcano. After discovering that the volcano was more powerful than they imagined, they left here in a hurry, and they didn't even have time to pack up many things, leaving them all over the room. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu listened for a long time, and finally couldn't help asking: " What does this have to do with where the dwarf went? "

Everyone looked at him.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu had done nothing, but being watched by so many people, he couldn't help but feel guilty. He held his weapon upright in front of him, took a step back, and said, " What's wrong? Did I say something wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi retracted his gaze, shook his head, and said, " You are right. Let's keep some people to continue looking for direct clues to the whereabouts of the dwarves. We can try to reconstruct what happened at the time. At worst, we can find a way to ignite the volcano again. If we can be in the same situation, we will probably know what kind of evasive measures the dwarves would take at that time. "

Xiao Xiao Yu was confused and asked, " What the hell? Ignite a volcano? "

Xu Chu touched his chin and said, " I think what Ji Xuanyi said makes sense. We can give it a try. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia immediately said: " Come on, you just want to watch the fun, what the hell are you trying? "

Ji Xuanyi knew what Xiao Xiao Yuxia was worried about, and said, " The clues are not clear yet, so we don't necessarily have to light the volcano. Once we find it and are sure there is a way to light it, we can move the main force in advance and then light it later, okay? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia hesitated for a long time before reluctantly saying, " Okay, let's look for it first, but I prefer to look for clues that directly point to the dwarf's whereabouts. "

Ji Xuanyi said indifferently: " Then let the main force stay here to search, and Tianxia, Xuchu and I will go look elsewhere. "

Xiao Xiaoyu nodded, and then, worriedly, warned: " You two should keep a close eye on Xu Chu. He is a wizard himself. If he can light the volcano with the dwarf method, there will be no way for so many people to escape. "

Upon hearing this, Ji Xuanyi looked at Xu Chu.

Xu Chu looked back at him innocently.

Ji Xuan nodded, took out a rope from his bag, and said to Xiao Xiao Yuxia: " What you said makes sense. I will keep an eye on him. "

Xu Chu saw that the situation was not right and turned around to run, but was grabbed by Qi Qin.

Although Xu Chu was well-equipped, his strength was less than ten points at most. After being grabbed by Qi Qin, he struggled twice but could not break free. He could only watch as Ji Xuanyi tied a knot around his waist with a rope and held both ends of the rope in his own hands. After making sure that Xu Chu had to alarm him before untying the rope, he nodded with satisfaction and signaled Qi Qin to let go.

Xu Chu: "... not really? "

Ji Xuanyi: " As for that. "

He did not forget Xu Chu's eager expression when he mentioned how spectacular it would be for everyone to be drowned by the lava together.

I just enjoy watching the fun and don't mind the big deal.

I don't know how Liu Tian managed to survive until now ... Well, when there was a civil war among the three major gangs in Fanxing City, Xu Chu deliberately exposed the clues of buying equipment and preparing for a sneak attack. It can be said that he is an expert at betraying his teammates!

Ignoring Xu Chu's protests, Ji Xuanyi took Xu Chu for a walk like a dog and walked quickly through the ruins.

It is not easy to activate a volcano. Even with the help of magic, all the dwarves are masters of forging, but there is no wizard of August's level, so a large enough magic circle is needed to complete this action. So when Ji Xuanyi searches, he doesn't need to pay attention to those low houses. Such a large magic circle must be very conspicuous and can be recognized at once.

Ji Xuanyi was walking briskly in front, while Xu Chu was jogging behind. Fortunately, the speed of the two was not much different , so there was no tragic scene of one dragging the other, although Ji Xuanyi could not drag Xu Chu either.

The number of dwarves might not be much different from that of the elves , but because of their size, the area of this ruin is not very large. If Ji Xuan walks in a straight line, he can reach the border in ten minutes. His search was also very fast. In less than half an hour, he found a strange open space.

The reason why this open space is weird is not because it has any strange features. It is actually just an ordinary open space. The problem lies in the architectural style of the dwarves. Although every household often uses furnaces to forge items, the dwarves have some distance between their houses to facilitate movement, but Ji Xuanyi knows that the dwarves are a very

united race. Although their houses are separated from each other, they are not too far apart . The open space in front of him, inside the dwarf ruins, has a radius of more than 20 meters, which is very unusual.

Perhaps because of the excitement, Xu Chu rarely showed a serious expression and said, " It should be here. Damn it, the magic circle is probably buried under the magma and volcanic ash. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and rubbed his feet on the ground.

However, the volcanic ash was so thick that, despite the high temperature, a thin layer of tough-looking plants still grew on the surface.

Ji Xuanyi knew that the roots of this layer of plants underground must be very strong, firmly fixing this layer of soil.

But there was no other way. There were only three days left. In order to rescue Madam Harman, he had to dig up the land that had grown with great difficulty in the harsh environment!

Ji Xuanyi pursed his lips, took out his staff, and thrust it hard into the ground.

...

It's about five or six centimeters in?

Xu Chu leaned over to take a look and clapped his hands: " Awesome! As a warlock, it's not easy to penetrate this deep. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi glared at Qi Qin fiercely, scaring the latter so much that he trembled and quickly took out his guardian jar to dig the ground.

Ji Xuanyi was not in a hurry to help, and turned around to fight with Xu Chu.

A warlock and a mage, their strength attributes are similar. Xu Chu, a rich man who has never even climbed a tree, is no match for Ji Xuanyi. He was pinned to the ground and beaten so badly that his nose almost bled. He had to apologize repeatedly and was let go after a long time. Qi Qin and Shouhu also had a hard time. The former had done everything and was not picky, while the latter, as a heavy sword, was used to cut clothes and dig the ground. It was almost used to crack walnuts ... But if Ji Xuanyi wanted to eat walnuts, it probably wouldn't be able to escape.

After beating Xu Chu, Ji Xuanyi felt refreshed. He glanced at Qi Qin, who was digging the ground with a sword, and said to Xu Chu, " Do you have a shovel? "

Xu Chu was also very stubborn. After being knocked down by Ji Xuan, he lay there and couldn't get up. After hearing this, he dug his ears and said, " What do you want from me? A shovel? " As a wealthy man, Xu Chu has a lot of equipment and materials of all kinds, but a shovel is not within his collection!

Ji Xuanyi said: " If you don't have a shovel, anything that looks like a shovel will do. Go find it quickly. "

I don't know where Ah Miao is now, otherwise she might really have a shovel with her.

Xu Chu was asked such an unreasonable request, and he had no way to resist, so he had to rummage in his backpack for a long time. He threw out a knight weapon that looked like a shovel, and then threw out two staffs that looked like colanders, and said, " Are these okay? "

The knight's weapon is a purple weapon with a penetration effect that ignores defense. The two colanders are the priest's twin weapons, similar to the previous one, which is a large amplification staff with nine small ones. When used at the same time, the healing amount is doubled, and one priest can use two weapons. They are both very powerful special effect weapons.

However, now it can only be used as a shovel for digging soil ...

Ji Xuan looked at it critically, nodded after a long while, and said, " Almost. "

Then, he threw the knight's weapon to Qi Qin, and he and Xu Chu picked up the two colanders. As he was speaking, Qi Qin's guards had already dug beneath the soil, revealing a small piece of intact jade slab.

When Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu came over, they saw the messy scratches on the stone slab made by the guardian. Xu Chu screamed: " Fuck, it's not buried! Be gentle, be gentle, or it will be scratched and unusable! "

Qi Qin and Ji Xuan turned around and looked at Xu Chu at the same time.

Xu Chu was stunned for a moment, and after controlling his expression, he smiled and said, " Of course I'm not the one who's going to use it. I'm just going to take a look. Good luck to you guys. "

Ji Xuanyi then turned his head and said to Qi Qin: " Be careful. "

Qi Qin nodded and carefully dug the soil with the " shovel " provided by Xu Chu.

This was indeed the magic circle that the dwarves used to ignite the volcano. After Qi Qin dug out a jade slab one or two meters long, a red gem embedded in it was revealed. There was also some magic power in it, and it was shining and extremely beautiful.

Ji Xuanyi exhaled lightly and sent a private message to Xiao Xiaoyuxia: " We found the magic circle, it's buried, please help dig the soil. "

Xiaoxiao was still groping around the house in the rain, covered in dust. Before getting any definite clues, he saw Ji Xuanyi's secret chat and could only sigh that this was his fate.

Xiao Xiaoyuxia did not give up and left a few people to continue searching. He turned back to find a few swordsmen and knights in the formation of the three major gangs, collected a wave of shovels from the individual groups, and went in the direction of Ji Xuanyi in a mighty manner. With people, it would be much easier to dig out the magic circle. After repeatedly reminding them not to damage the ground, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia walked over to Ji Xuanyi and the others with a shovel and asked tentatively, " Do you really want to light a volcano? If you do it again, it feels like the entire ruins will be buried, and I guess we won't be able to find any clues. "

This is a problem. If it happens again, the ruins will definitely be buried deeper. You can't expect the player's artificial volcanic eruption to refresh it. It's purely a matter of luck.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " Then let the troops tear down the ruins and take away everything with words or paintings. It's useless to light a volcano. Let's study it slowly. "

Maybe he was too irritated, but Ji Xuanyi wanted to blow up the volcano. Xiao Xiaoyu didn't know how to persuade him, so she could only ask, " Aren't you afraid of losing the clues? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Xu Chu has money, why not offer a reward? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia immediately looked at Xu Chu.

Xu Chu stroked his chin and said, " If you can blow up the volcano, fine, I'll pay for it! "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Don't be so generous at this time, okay! Trapped between two troublemakers, Xiao Xiaoyu felt powerless to save the situation.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia looked back at the group of people whose numbers had dwindled due to the long wait. Some of them were so bored that they started to play Landlord and Mahjong. She nodded helplessly and said, " Okay, you two have already made your decision. What can I do? You guys keep digging while I lead the people to demolish the house. "

Xu Chu waved to Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and said, " Goodbye, model worker. "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xu Chu is such a disgusting person!

Although Xu Chu said that he could offer a reward for clues, Xiao Xiaoyuxia himself was reluctant to spend so much money, so he asked people from the three major gangs to cordon off the venue to prevent the invisible assassin from sneaking in. He also honestly asked the leader of the Sanren Gang to claim the gang members, registered them one by one, and then let them in to start demolishing the house.

As the creation of the dwarves, the solidity of those houses is self-evident. Xiao Xiaoyuxia's work progress is very slow, and Ji Xuanyi's work is not much faster either.

After digging a few meters , grooves of various shapes appeared on the jade floor. It seemed that something had to be put into them to activate the magic circle, but these grooves were also filled with mud. I don't know what effect it would have on the operation of the magic circle, so I have to get it all out bit by bit.

A group of people were busy clearing the dirt. An hour later, a player from the mortal world straightened up in confusion and said in a daze: " What? Where is this? Am I not accompanying my mentor to dig for burial objects in the tomb? "

Another one was also confused: " It's so strange, it's like going back to the time when we were sorting out dinosaur fossils ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

What kind of messed up players are these!

It was not until nightfall that the entire situation of the magic circle finally appeared in front of everyone. All the players rubbed their waists and collapsed to the ground. Those who still had the energy to cheer were probably people who did similar jobs in real life.

Ji Xuanyi was also very tired, and it was Qi Qin who helped him out. He also pulled the rope to bring out Xu Chu, who was lying on the ground.

The entire magic circle is oval in shape, with a jade slab as the base and fire-attributed rubies inlaid to form the array pattern. There are ten grooves of different shapes in it, and I don't know what to use to fill them.

This period of time will not allow players to search the map for materials they have never seen before. Most of them are precious materials that have already appeared.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and looked at Xu Chu.

Xu Chu: "..... ??? "

Chapter 89

Ji Xuanyi stared at Xu Chu silently.

Xu Chu: "... What? "

Ji Xuan raised his chin towards the magic circle and said, " Try to identify what should be placed in those grids. "

Xu Chu leaned over to take a look , and instantly understood what was going on . He frowned and said, " This is the only time you guys can remember me. "

Ji Xuanyi pretended not to hear.

Xu Chu glanced at him , raised his eyebrows, and sighed in a very pretentious manner: " Alas , there is nothing I can do . After all, this is my character setting. "

Ji Xuanyi: "... You accept it really quickly. "

Xu Chu could be said to be the first person Ji Xuanyi had seen in all these years who was so content with being a sucker.

Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu walked to the edge of the formation together and studied the grooves.

" This shape is too irregular, " Xu Chu squatted down and touched the groove , saying, " Although I am familiar with equipment and other things , the materials are not very valuable. Even if it is orange, I can't remember it clearly. "

The orange material that Ji Xuanyi came into contact with the most was black steel , but the groove in front of him was obviously not prepared for black steel . Not to mention the shape, judging from the function of this formation, the properties were also wrong.

When the others saw Xu Chu's actions, they seemed to understand what the current purpose was and began to observe.

However, world quests were opened not long after life skills were opened. Players left their homes one after another for the quests. Not to mention those who spent all their time on the quests and followed all the way here, even if they stayed in the main city, players who wanted to do life skills probably had no impression of the materials , especially the high-level materials . But there are always exceptions.

When Ji Xuanyi was looking at the groove in deep thought , someone called him.

Ji Xuan turned his head and saw that it was Qingfeng Bufu and Ming Shao.

The two men had a relationship with Xu Chu, with the latter paying the former's salary. They obviously had a strange feeling of superiority and inferiority towards Xu Chu. In short, they did not dare to call him first, but quietly asked Ji Xuan: " Are you looking for something to fit into the groove of the thank you? "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Do you have any clues? "

After getting a positive answer, Qingfeng Bufu immediately turned to Xuchu and said to him: " I know what is embedded in it! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

You'll be poor to death!

Xu Chu almost laughed out loud when he saw Ji Xuanyi's expression, but luckily he managed to hold it back. He coughed dryly and said to Qing Feng Bu Fu in a very serious tone, " What is it? "

Qingfeng pointed at one of the grooves and said, " The orange magic crystal should be placed in it. "

The magic crystal was the material that Ji Xuanyi needed to make the equipment for them. Qingfeng Bufu had missed it countless times because of poverty, and each time was unforgettable! So he was very familiar with the appearance of the magic crystal. Although it was just a relatively abstract groove, he recognized it after just a few glances.

" And this, " Qingfeng Bufu pointed to another groove: " This is a thousand-year-old sunken wood. "

Upon hearing this, Ji Xuan looked at Ming Shao.

Ming Shao, who also remembered this deeply, nodded solemnly.

He recognized him at a glance. After all, Qingfeng Bufu missed the magic crystal. If Ming Shao had not snatched it from Ze Yu Sishui, he would have to watch the latter showing off in front of him every day. For such a long time, there was no psychopath who did things like murder and robbery . This shows that Ming Shao is really an upright young man!

Xu Chu had a vague impression of it originally, and when Qingfeng Bufu said it, he remembered it. With sudden realization, he took out a magic crystal from his backpack, adjusted the direction, and put it into the groove.

There were so many grooves that it wouldn't take much to activate the magic circle just by placing one. Ji Xuanyi didn't stop it. He saw the piece of sunken wood easily fit into the groove, and it was exactly the same. The ruby array pattern connected to the groove suddenly lit up, and the giant ruby in the middle of the magic circle also flickered slightly.

Knowing the function of this magic circle, Ji Xuan subconsciously turned around and looked at the volcano in the distance .

The latter stayed quietly in the distance , with no intention of exploding.

Ji Xuanyi relaxed, quickly slapped away the second piece of sunken wood that Xuchu had taken out and was about to put in, and said, " Xiaoxiao Yuxia should not be there yet, let's notify her first. "

Xu Chu said " Oh " with some regret.

Ji Xuan handed the rope holding Xu Chu to Qi Qin expressionlessly and said to him, " Watch him and don't let him mess with the magic circle. "

Qi Qin quickly tightened the rope and nodded.

Ji Xuanyi lowered his head and sent a private message to Xiao Xiaoyuxia, asking him how the demolition of the house was going.

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : Almost done. Are you guys ready over there?

Ji Xuanyi replied: " Yes, please speed up. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia responded, and Ji Xuanyi lowered his head to look at Xu Chu.

There are more than thirty grooves on the entire magic circle. In addition to the thousand-year-old sunken wood and magic crystals that have been identified, there are seven or eight small grooves, which should be materials of slightly lower rarity, tending towards wood, fire attributes and magic. Xu Chu is taking out materials one by one for comparison.

In fact, there are not many types of materials in this game at this stage. Not long after, Xu Chu excitedly said: " Found it! "

The remaining seven or eight grooves correspond to the purple material flint. Xu Chu didn't have much purple material left, but fortunately Ji Xuan had a few in his hand, so he took them all out and piled them together.

At this time, Xiaoxiao Yuxia had also completed the house demolition work and had begun to command the large group to move out.

Xu Chu began to take out thousand-year-old sunken wood and magic crystals from his bag. Twelve of each of these two materials are needed. If they are made into equipment, a complete set will be made up with one extra part. Xu Chu is worthy of the title of rich man. He has hoarded a lot of them and took out a small pile. Qingfeng Bufu and Ming Shao on the side were so amazed.

Qingfeng Bufu swallowed his saliva and said, " Can these be recycled after use? "

Ji Xuanyi said cruelly: " No, it will turn into ash after use. "

Young Master Ming: "..."

calm Ming Shao showed a heartbroken expression.

If they can be recycled after use, the generous local tyrant Xu Chu will definitely give them these materials generously! It just so happens that Ze Yu Sishui is not here yet, and he can't even use money to shake Ming Shao. This is a godsend opportunity!

It turns gray after use!

Young Master Ming sighed and said, " Maybe we are not destined to meet in this life! "

Xu Chu turned his head and looked at them, and said with a smile: " Are you two short of these materials? "

As a detached person who regarded money as dirt, Ming Shao subconsciously showed a hesitant expression, while Qingfeng Bufu, as a poor man, said decisively: " Yes, yes! Super short of money! "

Xu Chu raised his eyebrows, picked out a few from the pile of materials, threw them to Qingfeng Bufu, and said, " This is your reward this time. "

Qing Feng Bu Fu caught it and said happily: " Thank you, Deputy Assistant! "

Xu Chu waved his hand and continued to rummage through his bag.

The players from the surrounding mortal world and Mengtanggu all showed envious expressions.

It's good to have a rich deputy gang leader. He gives orange materials to you without blinking an eye. I wonder when the three major gangs will be able to unify in a friendly manner ...

The Star City army evacuated, and when everything was ready, it was already past eight o'clock. Qi Qin was beginning to feel sleepy, so Ji Xuanyi loosened his rope under Xu Chu's gloomy gaze and said to him, " Alright, go ahead. "

Xu Chu: "..."

Please don't use that "let the dog out" tone!

However, no matter how rich one is, one still has to bow down to force. As the only rookie among the three, Xu Chu could only live at the bottom of the food chain. Carrying two bags of materials, he resigned himself to his fate and walked into the magic circle.

Ji Xuanyi and others stood on the side of the magic circle away from the volcano, carefully observing the movements of the volcano.

Xu Chu was running busily around the magic circle, putting the materials in his hand into it one by one. Just after he put the last flint in place, the entire magic circle suddenly lit up, and those rubies with fire attributes seemed to be burning, emitting intense light.

Xu Chu felt the power of the magic circle in an instant, and he began to lose blood crazily. Fortunately, there were three priests around him, who immediately realized Xu Chu's situation. They gave him damage reduction and HOT , while frantically healing him. In addition, Xu Chu's own equipment was good enough, so he managed to escape from the magic circle with little blood, and collapsed next to Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi didn't have time to care about him. He frowned and stared at the volcano in the distance .

The magic circle in front of him vibrated violently, and soon, the ruby in the center of the magic circle was suddenly ejected by the gathered magic power, hanging in the air, and at the same time emitted a red beam of light as thick as a bucket, which contained enormous power and pointed directly at the volcano in the distance .

Xuchu struggled to get up from the ground, put his hands over his eyes, looked into the distance , and said: " Is this all right? "

Ji Xuanyi did not speak. About five minutes later, a dazzling light suddenly lit up on the hillside of the volcano! At the same time, smoke began to come out of the crater.

Qi Qin asked in a daze: " What is that? "

Ji Xuanyi said, " The dwarves should have set up some kind of device in the volcano to ignite it ... It's going to erupt soon, so you should be more alert and don't run away. "

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin hurriedly forced himself to cheer up.

After a while, they felt a slight vibration under their feet, and after a while, in the night, accompanied by faint explosions, they clearly saw the bright orange-red magma suddenly pumped out of the crater.

Xu Chu sighed with regret and said, " This is a bit far . I can't feel the momentum of a volcanic eruption at all. I always say it's best to climb a volcano— "

Ji Xuanyi: " And then we'll all be drowned by the lava? "

Xu Chu shrugged .

From their angle, they could see that magma was constantly gushing out from the crater like a fountain, and soon it flowed to the foot of the mountain, flowing towards them without stopping. Some people couldn't wait to leave, but Ji Xuanyi didn't move.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and waited for a while, until the lava was only a hundred or two hundred meters away from the dwarven ruins. He glanced at the magic circle next to him that had not stopped yet, and then said: " Now that the dwarves have realized that this lava will flood this place, where should they run? "

Xu Chu immediately looked around, then pointed in a direction and said, " There! "

There was a high ground over there, and perhaps because the volcano in that direction was not heated enough, the magma spread more slowly. From any perspective, the dwarves at that time had to evacuate in this direction.

Ji Xuan nodded and immediately shouted: " Go this way! "

At this time, the magma was very close to the dwarf ruins. As soon as Ji Xuanyi's words came out, the players who didn't want to bathe in the magma at all immediately ran in that direction. Many knights had already taken the lead. Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu both had short legs. Seeing that the speed was not fast enough, Qi Qin hugged Ji Xuanyi with one hand and held Xu Chu's collar with the other hand, and quickly entered the middle section of the team's transfer.

Ji Xuanyi was fine, but Xu Chu was dragged to the ground, rolling his eyes and saying, " Fuck! Can you change your position? I'm going to be hanged by my collar. "

Qi Qin had no choice but to exert force and throw him up, then grabbed his belt and lifted Xu Chu in his hands as if he were lifting a bundle of onions.

Xu Chu just hung there, and said weakly: " My abdominal muscles ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

How dare someone who can't even climb a tree like this say he has abdominal muscles!

But now is not the time to worry about this, what matters most is escaping.

The night was pitch black, and although the players had their own halos, the range they could illuminate was less than one meter in front of their eyes. In the case of such a fast run, it was of no use at all. Even Qi Qin was tripped by pebbles several times. He was carrying two people in his hands. If he hadn't been agile, he would have fallen many times.

The high ground is right in front of us. As long as we run up, we will most likely be safe. Looking down at the overall situation, we should be able to roughly understand the next movements of the dwarves.

However, before Qi Qin could get closer, Ji Xuanyi heard screams from the players in front of him one after another, the neighing of horses in pain, and the sound of an unknown object falling to the ground.

Ji Xuanyi was startled, patted Qi Qin, and said, " There seems to be a ditch ahead, be careful. " Upon hearing this, Qi Qin immediately slowed down his pace and slowly stopped.

Qi Qin could vaguely hear the players cursing in the front. He walked forward a few steps and looked down. Sure enough, there was a dark pit under his feet. Almost all the players in front had fallen into it.

Qi Qin took a step back, and was just feeling lucky that Ji Xuanyi had reminded him early, when he suddenly heard a heavy " Fuck! " behind him , followed by a huge force. Qi Qin was caught off guard and was knocked off his feet. He stumbled and fell down with Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu. From the sound of the player coming out from the bottom of the pit, one could tell how deep the pit was. Not to mention going back to Fanxing City directly after falling down, Ji Xuanyi would at least lose half of his health. Thinking of this, Qi Qin threw Xu Chu out without hesitation, protected Ji Xuanyi with both hands, rolled on the ground, and then ran away immediately. Sure enough, several more people fell from above. The sound of one of them landing was particularly loud. He was the heavily armored soldier who failed to brake in time and knocked Qi Qin down.

Also landing on the ground with the heavy-armored soldier was Xu Chu, who was abandoned in an instant before he could even react. He was thrown aside by Qi Qin. Although he was not pinned down by the people who came after him, he also hit the earth wall and rolled down, covered in dirt.

Xu Chu: "..."

The moment he was thrown out, he naively thought that Qi Qin would be kind enough to turn around and catch him after saving Ji Xuanyi!

Xu Chusheng lay on the ground helplessly, determined not to work with Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, the gay couple, anymore.

The other players were also very smart. They had seen similar scenes many times in various channels. They immediately hid to the side after falling down. Those who did not fall at the same time basically did not lose blood due to the second impact.

But now is not the time to talk about this. The magma is still spreading here. If the magic circle activated by those materials lasts too long and continues to be heated, the magma may flow directly over and pour into this space. By then, no one who falls in here will be able to escape.

Ji Xuanyi frowned, pushed Qi Qin away, took out the lighting gem that A Miao had given him before, and looked around in this huge underground space.

This space is probably several hundred square meters and more than ten meters high. It is very large. Although there are no visible traces on the ground, the earth walls are too neat for a naturally or unnaturally formed hole, as if someone has repaired it.

Ji Xuanyi suddenly thought of something, bent down, stretched out his hand, and began knocking on the earth wall at leg height.

Everyone else knew that this team was led by Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu, and seeing that they were concentrating on finding something, they just stayed quietly and didn't make any more trouble.

Xu Chu was sitting on the side, looking dusty and dusty. Seeing Ji Xuanyi's actions, he said, "Do you think the dwarf is in here? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Maybe. "

Xu Chu said: " Why do I feel like this pit was dug by dwarves to stop the magma? "

Ji Xuanyi turned around and looked at him, raising his eyebrows.

Xu Chu leaned against the wall in despair and said, " Okay, I know it's unlikely, but is there anyone who can heal me? I'm losing blood. "

Just as he finished speaking, someone in the crowd threw a ball of holy light, which hit Xu Chu on the head and filled up his blood milk.

Xu Chu: "... Thank you. "

Whether this pit will be submerged by this wave of magma is one thing, but it is absolutely impossible that it was dug by the dwarves in the past to prevent the magma from advancing. On the one hand, this cave did not show any traces of cooled magma like those in the dwarf ruins. On the other hand, even if the magma would spread through here, the dwarves who fled in panic at the time did not have the time and energy to dig such a large pit here to stop the magma – not to mention the powerful tools used by the dwarves, they could not do it even if they drove two excavators.

There are only two situations in which this pothole will appear here.

First, the dwarves dug a pit here after the volcanic eruption ended, and repaired the walls here like an obsessive-compulsive person. So Ji Xuanyi couldn't think of a second possibility other than that they intended to use this place as a stronghold.

Second, this pit was originally here. When the dwarves were fleeing, they all fell down like them. However, the magma happened to stop outside, so for some unknown reason, the dwarves repaired this place. Maybe they lived here for a while and then moved away, or they stayed. It is hard to say.

Regardless of whether the magma comes in or not, at least the people inside can't find a way out for the time being. Rather than waiting for fate, Ji Xuanyi prefers to look for a secret base of the dwarves here, maybe he can find a place to hide. Of course, it would be even better if he could find the dwarves of the dwarves directly.

Ji Xuan knocked and hammered for a while, and felt that he could not figure out the meaning of this strength attribute, so he pulled the confused Qi Qin over and asked him to try.

Xu Chu on the side shouted weakly: " Ji Xuanyi, in the rain, I'm asking you if you're dead or not. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, then he remembered to open the chat channel. Xiao Xiaoyuxia chatted with him for a long time, and seemed very anxious.

The large group that left ahead of them also vaguely saw the volcanic eruption from afar , and some people were there making wishes with their eyes closed. Perhaps in their eyes, a volcanic eruption had the same effect as koi fish or something like that.

Xiao Xiaoyu didn't have time to care about these things. He just hoped that the three people who stayed there would not cause any trouble. Qi Qin was the hope of Fanxing City against Yaori City, and if anything happened to Ji Xuanyi and Xuchu , there would be no one to take over after he died! Fanxing City would be leaderless and completely finished !

Sword washing new wine: "..... ??? "

Aren't any of the leaders of the three major gangs treated as human beings? !

In short, in Xiao Xiaoyuxia's opinion, Ji Xuanyi and the other two must not get into any trouble. If anything happens to them, this mission of the Heavy Flame Volcano will be almost half failed!

Ji Xuan had a private chat with Xiao Xiaoyu and told her what had happened before and what they were doing, asking them not to worry.

After all, if the lava spreads over, the damned won't be able to escape, so worrying about it is a waste of emotion.

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

However, from Xiaoxiao Yuxia's perspective, the volcanic eruption seemed to have begun to slow down slowly. Perhaps the magic circle opened by Ji Xuanyi and others had begun to close due to exhaustion of energy, and there was no more heat to produce magma.

In other words, Ji Xuanyi and the others are probably safe now. Even if there is still magma flowing forward, there shouldn't be much. After all, the temperature is not high enough and the magma will slowly cool down.

After Xiaoxiao Yuxia told Ji Xuanyi the news, the latter did not feel very happy.

After all, if it is the first case, it is almost certain to find the dwarves here, but now it has become the second speculative case. This pit was formed naturally, so whether the dwarves still stay here has become an unknown.

Ji Xuanyi was just thinking about it when Qi Qin was confused and failed to control his strength, and smashed the sword on the earth wall. A large piece of mud and dust fell down, and a series of ,Puh " Puh " sounds suddenly rang out around him.

Ji Xuanyi also lowered his head and spat twice, then looked up and found that Qi Qin, who was originally standing in the corner, was suddenly gone. He panicked and hurriedly took two steps forward. Only then did he see Qi Qin's two feet sticking out with the help of the lighting gem in his hand.

Qi Qin fainted from sleepiness, and he was knocking on the wall while bent over, so he lost his balance and fell into a dark cave that had just been broken. At this time, there was a group of dwarfs in the cave. They were only as tall as Ji Xuan's thigh, with haggard faces and beards. They held huge axes and hammers in their hands, and looked at Qi Qin on the ground warily. Ji Xuanyi was startled and couldn't help but exclaimed " Oh shit " .

The dwarves were startled and all looked at Ji Xuanyi. However, Qi Qin heard Ji Xuanyi's voice in a half-asleep state. He forced himself to wake up and climbed up from the ground in a daze. They pointed their weapons at Qi Qin again with caution.

Xu Chu and the others also heard the noise and came over one after another. After seeing what was in the cave, they all exclaimed in surprise. They didn't expect that the dwarves were hiding here!

The dwarves were frightened by the players who appeared one after another. They stared with their eyes as big as copper bells and asked in a muffled voice: " Humans? What do you want to do? Get out of here quickly! The dwarves do not welcome you! "

The dwarves puffed their beards and glared, swinging their axes with an expression that said, " If you don't leave, I'm going to beat you up. " In fact, compared to the elves, the dwarves' verbal threats were very mild.

Ji Xuanyi had seen information about the dwarves in the library. They were good at forging, enthusiastic and brave, and never afraid of fighting. The reason why he did not attack them directly was actually because a long time ago, the dwarves had a good relationship with humans. Later, when they were doing arms transactions, they were cheated several times by black-hearted human merchants. The straightforward dwarves angrily decided not to associate with cunning humans anymore.

However, they also know that humans are not all bad people, they are just too stubborn and unwilling to admit that they fired the wrong shots out of anger, which is why they have not resumed interacting with humans until now.

Of course, there would be some underground sensing of a volcanic eruption. Now seeing Ji Xuanyi and his gang of players, the dwarves could probably guess why these humans appeared here based on their own experiences, so they just put on a ferocious expression but did not rush up to fight.

Ji Xuanyi found their ferocious looks funny and said, " Sorry, we didn't mean to disturb you. " A dwarf at the back asked, " Were you driven down by the volcanic eruption? Are you looking for our help? "

The one standing in front said angrily: " Don't talk! Volcanoes don't erupt on their own. Even if they come to us for help, we will refuse! "

The one behind said: " What do you care if I say something or not? It's your business if you want to refuse. I have no intention of refusing! "

When the one in front heard this, he immediately became unhappy and turned around to fight with the one behind him.

It was the first time that Ji Xuanyi saw two Huang Ming fighting, so he quickly said, " We used your formation to ignite the volcano, but we came to you for something else. "

The two dwarves stopped pulling each other's beards, and another dwarf who was not involved in the quarrel came up and said, " What's going on? "

Ji Xuanyi looked at them and said, " It's about the evil god who persecuted you here. "

When they heard the word "evil god", they all shuddered, stared at each other for a long while, and then said with a frown: " What persecution! We are not being persecuted! You humans, leave quickly! "

Xu Chu listened for a long time and saw that their reactions did not seem like those of people who had not been persecuted. He was speechless and said, " They have dug holes to live in, and they have not been persecuted yet ..."

Ji Xuanyi knew that the dwarves were very proud, and when they heard Xu Chu's words, their faces changed. He pushed him behind him and said, " I know the dwarves are fine, but the tentacles of darkness have appeared everywhere, and the entire continent is in danger. The dwarves are brave and good at fighting, and they will definitely lend a helping hand to all living things. This is why we found this place. "

The dwarves finally relaxed their expressions, and one of them raised his axe and shouted, " That's right! The brave dwarves will definitely fight for the entire continent! "

The other covered his mouth with his hands. Although he showed some caution, he still couldn't suppress the urge to try. He said to Ji Xuan excitedly: " You, a human, know us very well. You must have wanted to be friends with us a long time ago. But we can't make the decision on this matter. Our king is inside. Come in and talk! "

According to the routine of the previous elf mission, meeting with the leader is basically the beginning of the mission. If nothing goes as expected, the next step is to find out from the leader what the main content of the mission is.

Ji Xuanyi asked Xu Chu to tell Xiao Xiaoyuxia about the situation here first, and then he was at a loss about the dwarves' invitation.

It would certainly be a good thing to be able to go in and see the Dwarf King, but this door is a little small. The dwarves are about one meter tall, and the door of the passage is only about one meter and two meters wide. It would be difficult for Ji Xuanyi to go in even if he had to bend over. Judging from the lighting objects that the dwarves were actively lighting up, this tunnel is quite deep. By the time Ji Xuanyi reaches the location of the Dwarf King, he will probably be exhausted.

As if they knew what Ji Xuanyi was thinking, the dwarves scrambled to take out metal plates and tools from behind them, and soon they put together a small trailer.

One of them said proudly: " I have been saying this for years, there will always be humans who will come and make friends with us. Look! It works, right? "

Another pushed him and said, " We don't know whether they are good or bad! Go in and show them to the king! "

The small trailer was not small, but it could only seat four people at most. Ji Xuan pointed at the heads and looked at the dizzy Qi Qin.

With Qi Qin's physique, it would be easy for him to get stuck on the wall if he squatted down to sit on the trailer. Besides, he was not very sober to begin with, so it seemed that he would be of little use if he was brought in. After hesitating for a moment, Ji Xuanyi let Qi Qin go offline to rest. Qi Qin originally wanted to hold on a little longer, but he took a look at the dwarf's door and silently logged off.

Ji Xuanyi didn't know much about the players from the three major gangs who followed him, so he simply took Qingfeng Bufu and Ming Shao with him and Xu Chu and got on the dwarf's small trailer.

Fortunately, Xu Chu knew someone and asked him to help manage the team, and then he got on the bus.

Although the dwarves are short in stature, they have strong muscles all over their bodies due to long-term forging and ironworking. They pulled the small trailer with four big men sitting on it, and ran very fast as if there was no one behind them. However, the four people sitting in the back had to spend some effort to maintain their balance, and Xu Chu even lay directly on Ji Xuanyi's back.

Ji Xuanyi was almost knocked over by Xu Chu. He pulled Xu Chu's hands away from his waist and frowned, " Do you want to die? "

Xu Chu was a little stronger than Ji Xuanyi, and the feeling of losing balance was really scary. He couldn't pry Ji Xuanyi's hand away at all. He even went a step further and buried his face in Ji Xuanyi's back, saying shamelessly: " You can kill me, I won't let go! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuan took out his staff expressionlessly, pressed the gemstone that released the skill on the back of Xu Chu's hand, and said coldly: " I'll give you one more chance. "

Xu Chu: "..."

Xu Chu swallowed, withdrew his hand, turned around and hugged Ming Shao behind him.

Behind him was a young and honest man named Ming: "..."

What did poor Young Master Ming do wrong again!

Qingfeng lived up to Ming Shao and could beat him up, but Xu Chu, a local tyrant , couldn't even touch him, let alone beat him up! Ming Shao could only silently try his best to keep his balance and not let himself be dragged out of the car by the two rookie mages.

Ji Xuanyi sat steadily on the small trailer. After passing through a long tunnel, the place where the dwarves currently lived came into view.

The underground stronghold of the dwarves is much more spectacular than the ruins on the ground. The originally empty sky has become a dome, which brings more inspiration to the dwarves' creations. Various chandeliers hang down from the exquisitely decorated dome above their heads, making the underground dwarf caves as bright as day.

Because the dwarves are obsessed with forging, in order to save the limited space underground for placing casting tables and furnaces, the dwarves' homes are built into five- or six-story

buildings like human buildings. In fact, after the tunnel ends, the height of the underground cave is enough for Ji Xuanyi and others to stand and walk.

However, the enthusiastic dwarf guide did not intend to let Ji Xuanyi and the others walk on their own, but continued to run, as if he wanted to use a small trailer to take them directly to where the Dwarf King lived.

The busy people around saw the four humans on the trailer suddenly appear, and looked at them in surprise and curiosity. Half of the reason was because the dwarves had not interacted with humans for a long time, and the other half was because the dwarves had already hidden underground, and they didn't know how they found this place.

Xu Chu sighed: " Is this what it feels like to be a monkey in a zoo? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Can't this guy use a better metaphor?

Chapter 90

The Dwarf King's residence is different from that of other dwarves.

This is a single-family house located in the very center of the dwarf stronghold . It is about the same height as other dwarf buildings around it, but it has only two floors. The height of the door frame is about the same as that of an ordinary human door frame , but the width is a few sizes larger – after all, although dwarves are short, they have a lot of muscles in their arms . In terms of width, it is one size wider than a normal human.

The stove erected next to the Dwarf King's residence was the largest and burned the most vigorously. When Ji Xuanyi and the other three approached , they felt a wave of heat coming towards them.

Fortunately, there are no physical sensing settings such as air pressure in this game , otherwise there is a furnace burning in the underground space, and even if the dwarves built a lot of vents , it would probably be stuffy.

Ji Xuanyi felt like he was going to explode just by imagining that feeling .

, they stopped before the explosion . Ji Xuanyi barely suppressed the irritation in his heart and looked at them.

A dwarf pointed proudly at the stove , then pointed at the " tall " house in front of him that could accommodate four humans standing upright , and said to Ji Xuan: " Look! This is the masterpiece of our king! "

Another dwarf pushed him and said unhappily, " You make it sound like our king is the best at building houses! The dwarves are best at casting weapons, okay? "

Perhaps because he felt that he had said something wrong , the dwarf was not angry at all . He knocked his head and said, " Yes, yes , yes , the king is the most powerful dwarf . If he has fire, he can definitely forge the artifact again! "

Ji Xuanyi immediately looked over at him and asked, " Fire? "

The dwarf immediately covered his mouth, and the others also suddenly fell silent. After a long while, they spoke in muffled voices, saying: "It's nothing, it's nothing. Let's go in and see the king. You have something to ask him, right?"

Xu Chu had just let go of Ming Shao and got out of the car. When he heard this, he couldn't help but say, "Big bastard is not bad..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuan looked back at him expressionlessly, until the latter made a zipper-like motion on his mouth, then he turned his head back.

Putting aside Xu Chu's inappropriate complaints, this conversation was a complete free-point question. His reaction was clearly reminding them that the triggering conversation for the task later was related to fire.

If Ji Xuanyi's guess was correct, the competitive dwarves were defeated by the evil god's men, but they did not want to escape in humiliation, so they moved to the harsh environment of the Heavy Flame Volcano, wanting to find the "fire" here, forge a magic weapon, and then return with the magic weapon to fight the evil god to the death. Unfortunately, the volcano erupted, but the dwarves did not seem to achieve their goal.

Judging from what the dwarf said just now, they didn't even get the fire and were forced to live underground. The task of uniting the dwarves is probably to help them get the fire.

But where exactly is this fire and how to get it? No one knows whether there will be any clues. If they just search on the map like a headless fly, it will be too difficult. You know, there is a Sun City that is eyeing them covetously!

Ji Xuan glanced at the dwarves who were walking in a hurry, and knew that this group would definitely not provide any other clues at the moment. He did not make things difficult for them. After greeting the other three people, he followed them into the Dwarf King's house.

Dwarves are a very unpretentious race. They have no guards or soldiers. As soon as you enter the room, you will see the Dwarf King, who is a size bigger and stronger than the other dwarves, lying on his back on a big dirty bed, snoring loudly and sleeping soundly.

Ji Xuan took a look at the surrounding furnishings. The Dwarf King was more or less a big king, but except for the size, this room was no different from the rooms of other dwarves. It was just as dirty and dusty, with all kinds of tools thrown all over the floor. He could be said to be the most people-friendly leader among several races, including humans.

A few dwarves left Ji Xuanyi and the others behind and quickly ran to the dwarf king's bedside, shouting in a voice as loud as a bronze bell: "Your Majesty! Your Majesty!"

Qing Feng Bu Fu couldn't help but say in a hoarse voice: "Oh no! A monk with a hairy face and a thunder god's mouth came to our door!"

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi and the other two turned their heads to look at him at the same time.

Qing Feng Bu Fu covered his face and said, "I'm sorry, the memories of my childhood are too vivid."

Xu Chu patted his shoulder in understanding.

Ming Shao raised his leg expressionlessly and walked to Ji Xuanyi's side, clearly drawing a line between himself and the two people behind him.

Ji Xuanyi patted his shoulder woodenly.

Of course, they would not be distracted by the drama and enter another world. They did not hear Qingfeng Bufu adding to the drama at all. After shouting a few times, he finally drowned out the snoring of the Dwarf King. The Dwarf King's snoring became louder, and he stuttered a few times and woke up with a grunt.

The dwarf king's voice was rougher and louder than the other dwarves. He rubbed his eyes and said in a rough voice: "What are you doing?"

His tone sounded like he was in a rage, but Ji Xuanyi, who had come into contact with several other dwarves, could tell that the other party was just asking a question in a very ordinary and calm manner.

The dwarves also said in a gruff voice: "Some humans have come to see us. They have something to tell you."

When he heard the word "human", the Dwarf King suddenly woke up. Of course, he also saw Ji Xuanyi and the other four standing in the middle of the room.

Qing Feng Bu Fu whispered behind Ming Shao: "The dwarves seem to have complicated feelings towards humans. Will he suddenly become a red name? There are only four of us and no milk. Isn't that too bad?"

In fact, when the Dwarf King saw them, Ming Shao had already secretly touched his bow. Once the Dwarf King was about to attack them, he was confident that he could distance himself from the opponent and gain hatred in the first place.

OT players in the dungeon. Their hatred coefficient is the highest among all professions except swordsmen and knights, and their damage is much higher than that of swordsmen and knights wearing T equipment. If the two power professions of the T monster are a little weaker, if they are not careful, the hatred will be snatched away by the archers and it will take a long time to get it back.

But because of this, combined with the archers' various skills to create distance, in the absence of a T, the archers can barely be counted as one-fifth of a T, and can use their flexible movements and positioning to kite the BOSS. However, this situation usually cannot last long. After all, the BOSS is very fast, and the archers' skills also have CD. The OT archers can only flutter for a few dozen seconds, and they will still be killed.

OT is risky, please be cautious when outputting!

Xu Chu seemed relaxed and asked curiously, "Although I don't think they will attack us, why don't we have milk? Isn't Ji Xuanyi a milkman?"

Qing Feng Bu Fu looked at Xu Chu in confusion: "Is that the amount of milk Xiao Ji produces also called milk?"

He still remembered how he died and came back to life in the Tomb of Ashes in the Green Forest City dungeon!

Xu Chu was about to ask in detail, but Ji Xuanyi coughed dryly with a dark face, Qingfeng Bufu quickly closed his mouth, and Xu Chu immediately quieted down.

As expected, the Dwarf King had no intention of attacking them. He just sat up from his big bed and looked at them with sharp eyes.

This is waiting for the player to speak first. Ji Xuan understood and said directly: " We are here to form an alliance with the dwarves. You should know that the minions of the evil god are wreaking havoc on the entire continent. Only when all the races on the continent unite can they be defeated. "

Of course the Dwarf King knew about this. He came to the map of the Heavy Flame Volcano just to defeat the evil god.

He glanced at Ji Xuanyi and said in a rumbling voice like thunder: " The dwarves once severed ties with humans, but we did not hate humans . Until the last dwarf king died and I became the dwarf king, he told me that humans are not all bad people. Not only should we be careful to guard against them, but we should also find a way to break the deadlock and make the two tribes friends again. The appearance of the evil god is indeed a good opportunity. "

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows. Usually, this kind of line would be followed by a "but". Although the dwarves were a relatively easy race to conquer, it would not be so easy for players to complete the task.

As expected, the Dwarf King said, " However, the Dwarves are a proud race. We will only make friends with others when we have the corresponding strength. The Dwarves are too weak now. Even if we form an alliance with other races, we cannot provide much help. Even if we win in the end, the Dwarves are not worthy of sharing the glory! "

Xu Chu sighed and said, " What kind of thinking do these people have? "

An Elf King and a Dwarf King, that's enough, just form an alliance, this is just looking for trouble! However, the game's plot is set up to find trouble, otherwise where would there be so many tasks for players to do.

Ji Xuanyi said: " Then what will it take for the dwarves to agree to the alliance? "

After hearing this, the Dwarf King slowly lay back down and muttered, " This is the Dwarfs' own business. You don't have to worry about it. You just have to wait patiently. When we get it ... well, anyway, we will come to you ourselves. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " But we don't have time. If we keep dragging this on, who knows how many more lives will be killed! "

The dwarf king showed a hint of hesitation , but only for a moment. He immediately shook his head and said stubbornly: " No, this is the pride of the dwarves. "

Qing Feng Bu Fu couldn't help but say: " What a pride! Is pride more important than human life? "

The dwarf king immediately sat up and shouted angrily: " The pride of the dwarf race is more important than life! "

The Dwarf King's voice was already very loud, and his roar was even more powerful. Qingfeng Bufu was stunned by the roar and looked at him in confusion.

After a long while, the dwarf king lay back down angrily, muttering, " You humans don't understand. Cunning humans only care about profit and don't care about pride. "

The dwarves are outspoken and the dwarf king is even more amazing. It was normal for them to have a falling out with humans because of this map cannon.

Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to say, " I know what you want to do. The way you said to make the dwarves stronger is to obtain fire, right? "

The Dwarf King woke up suddenly , and his eyes as big as copper bells swept over the dwarves beside the bed.

The dwarf who accidentally revealed the news about the fire at the door immediately covered his mouth.

The Dwarf King was about to get angry at him, but Ji Xuan said, " It has nothing to do with him. We found the ruins left behind by your volcanic eruption. There are your materials on fire in the ruins, which is why we came here. We used the magic circle you left behind to ignite the volcano again. "

The dwarf king blinked and looked at Ji Xuanyi blankly.

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " Even if you don't tell us the method, we will help you find the fire. If there are casualties due to unclear circumstances, it is your responsibility to blame the dwarves for not protecting their companions who helped them. "

" I think dwarves value friendship more than pride, right? "

" Oh ... cunning human, cunning human ..." The Dwarf King kept muttering, and finally sighed and said: " You are right, friendship is more important than pride. Even if you are so cunning, we still like you very much. The dwarves are willing to accept help from friends. "

As soon as the Dwarf King finished speaking, the four of them received the mission of [Helping the Dwarves] . They all breathed a sigh of relief. Qingfeng Bufu even clapped silently and said, " Xiao Ji, it's been a long time since we last met. You're still so awesome! "

Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything, Xu Chu said modestly: " It's just a small scene, a small scene, just a normal operation. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Are you the one being praised? Why are you making so much drama?

Ji Xuanyi didn't bother to pay attention to him and asked the Dwarf King directly: " What happened after the volcano erupted? "

The dwarf king's expression became serious. He said, " After the volcano erupted, fire did appear. We left our previous residence not just because the magma spread over here . We have come into contact with this thing enough times that we are not panicked by it. "

The Dwarf King looked at Ji Xuanyi and said in a deep voice, " But the moment the fire appeared, it was swallowed by the Flame Giant and became its core. As a result, the Flame Giant's strength increased greatly. We couldn't resist it, so we were forced to leave there. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment and said, " Flame Giant? "

The dwarf king nodded and said, " It is a minion of the evil god and our long-standing enemy . " Ji Xuanyi frowned. According to the nature of this game, the existence of the Fire Giant should be similar to the composite BOSS in the Lost Forest . The dwarves wanted the fire, and the fire was in the body of the Fire Giant. The next task was to defeat the Fire Giant.

However, this fire giant is also different from the previous BOSS . The last BOSS was only half dead because he had encountered it once on the way. With the help of the elves, he was able to pass the level easily.

As for the Fire Giant, perhaps because they did not take the road from Starry City, but came directly from the Lost Forest, they did not encounter it. In other words, what they now need to face is a BOSS with full status and full health and completely unknown skills .

The most important thing is that this volcano is their home ground, and the number of troops in Star City has even shrunk a lot due to the map environment. If a fight really breaks out, it can be said to be very disadvantageous.

Xu Chu also realized this and frowned, " If this BOSS is as strong as the previous one, with its current combat power, it will be difficult even with the addition of the dwarves. How can we defeat it? "

Ji Xuanyi also had a solemn expression on his face, and he even thought about whether he should try to unite with Day City. However, given Day City's character, they would not be willing to cooperate with Fanxing City. Even if they did, they would most likely stab Fanxing City in the back halfway through the fight to ensure that they could get the reward.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a long time, and finally looked at the Dwarf King who was unmoved. Even when the dwarves were fleeing, they were running for a place where they could fight back. Even if they were hiding underground now, they would never give up the fight. They must have a backup plan, and from what the dwarf king had said before, it could be seen that it was only a matter of time before they prepared a backup plan.

Ji Xuanyi immediately asked directly: " What can the dwarves do about the fire giants? "

Upon hearing this, the Dwarf King laughed loudly and said, " Cunning human, yes, we have found a way to weaken the Fire Giants. Otherwise, even if all of them died in battle, the Dwarves would not stay here and muddle through! "

The dwarf king's eyes sparkled. He said, " There is black ice in the far north. It is the coldest thing in the world. In order to forge a weapon that can maximize the power of black ice, I have not slept for ten days and ten nights! "

The dwarves assist the Dwarf King in forging weapons and they take turns to rest, but the Dwarf King has no way to rest and can only stay by the fire all the time. It can only be said that the Dwarf King is the Dwarf King for a reason.

When the four heard this, they all showed expressions of understanding. No wonder they saw the Dwarf King sleeping as soon as they entered the room. No matter how unrefined the dwarves were, a king would not sleep like this.

The dwarf king smiled and said, " The weapon has been forged. Now we just need to find the black ice. "

Ji Xuanyi had never heard of Xuanbing, at least as a material. He looked at Xu Chu, the rich man who was very willing to collect precious items, and shook his head in confusion.

Even Xu Chu doesn't know, so Xuanbing is definitely not a life skill material that players can use. It can only be a quest item that no one knows where it will appear.

Ji Xuanyi immediately asked: " Where is the black ice? "

The dwarf king yawned and said in a muffled voice, " There should be another piece in the dwarf's material warehouse. I have asked someone to look for it. Once they find it, we can set out to defeat the fire giant. "

So simple?

Ji Xuanyi didn't think the official would be so friendly to the players, so he asked again: " Is there really black ice in the warehouse? "

The dwarf king frowned and said unhappily, " The dwarf's warehouse is the most precious treasure house in the world. It contains everything. It's just a piece of black ice ... "

At this point he hesitated again and muttered, " I remember there was. Several decades ago, a human warlock came to the dwarves and asked us to help him make a soul staff. The reward was a piece of black ice. He also confused the soul gem with the evil spirit gem. In the end, he handled it incorrectly and the gem exploded. But he still gave us the black ice. He was a good man – I remember, yes, there was such a thing, it must be right. We have a piece of black ice in our warehouse. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned, but before he could figure out what he meant, he saw a dwarf running down the narrow staircase leading to the second floor, shouting at the top of his voice: " My king! My king! This is not good! "

Thanks to Qingfeng Bu Fu, the following words echoed in the four people's minds at the same time.

Xu Chu hesitated and said, " The monk with the hairy face and thunder mouth came to our door? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... Shut up! "

Fortunately, that person was not affected by them, but anxiously said to the Dwarf King: " The black ice is gone! "

The dwarf king was startled and shouted: " What? Gone? "

The dwarf said, " We searched the warehouse thoroughly, but couldn't find the box of black ice! "

The Dwarf King became anxious, so he jumped off the bed and strode upstairs. Ji Xuanyi and the other four quickly followed him.

The second floor of the house where the Dwarf King lives is where materials are stored. It is said to be the warehouse of the dwarves, but in fact most of them are the Dwarf King's own collection, and only a small part is the common property of the dwarves. The rule of the dwarves is that whoever forges the weapon gets the reward, and if it is forged by everyone together, it belongs to the entire dwarf tribe. Except for the Dwarf King who has to keep the reward of the entire dwarf tribe, other dwarves also have their own places to hide materials, and they guard their own treasures. This is how the dwarves think.

Ji Xuanyi and others went up to the second floor and were shocked by the crowded space. Several dwarves were moving around, anxiously looking for the box containing the black ice. The Dwarf King also strode over and began to search around.

In the past, dwarves were very careful with the materials used to forge weapons, and they handled them with care for fear that they would be bumped or scratched. However, now that something important was happening, no one cared about that. Countless materials rolled to the ground, and no one was willing to pick them up.

According to the usual settings of the online game world, Ji Xuanyi didn't even need to look for it to know that Xuanbing must not be here. However, he also knew that the dwarf was stubborn

and would not waver no matter how much he tried to persuade him. So he had no choice but to ask, " Besides your warehouse, is there any other place to find Xuanbing? "

The Dwarf King was rummaging through the boxes while saying, " Didn't I tell you that there are some in the Far North? Yes, there is also one in the possession of that human warlock, but that was fifty or sixty years ago. According to human life spans, he is probably dead now. Even if he is still alive, who knows where he is now? Don't think too much. Come and help us look for it. It must be in the warehouse. "

Ming Shao and Qing Feng Bu Fu were urged by the Dwarf King to go forward to help, but Ji Xuanyi did not move. He frowned and said, " Apart from these two sources, is there no other place to get Xuan Bing? "

The dwarf king paused for a moment and said, " If that's the case, then there may be other places where we can find Xuanbing. "

Ji Xuanyi blinked and asked, " Where? "

 " The confined sea. " said the dwarf king.

Ji Xuan was stunned.

The progress of the strategy for the Heavy Flame Volcano was actually related to the Claustrophobic Sea. He could probably understand what the authorities meant.

The ending of this world quest is related to two world lines, one is a happy ending, and the other is a BAD END in which the novice town is completely destroyed . Almost all players will prefer the former, but the official must have made more settings based on the latter, so the official is more inclined to the latter.

But ensuring the completion of the plot is one thing, and the players' demands also need to be met. Therefore, the official connected the task progress of the two maps together in the process of players completing world quests. Which of the two world lines to take depends entirely on the players' own choices.

Players in some servers first conquered the Claustrophobic Sea, and their second choice was the Heavy Flame Volcano, so their world line can enter the first state of a happy ending.

However, players in other servers, because of the different conquering order, will embark on the second world line in which the novice town is completely destroyed, thus gaining more different gaming experiences.

In fact, this setting cannot be said to be official wrong. If the three main cities in a server reach a peace agreement, when they choose to conquer the map under completely unknown circumstances, they will most likely think of the factor of attribute restraint, and the possibility of choosing to conquer the Claustrophobic Sea first and then the Heavy Flame Volcano is still very high. Only those servers with disputes between the main cities cannot think from the attribute point of view, and can only choose the order of strategy according to strength and difficulty, which will make it easier to enter the second world line.

Peace is more likely to lead to a happy ending, while disputes are more likely to bring destruction. This setting is reasonable and there is nothing much to say.

Unfortunately, however, Ji Xuanyi's server was the latter.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't blame anyone, because some things are just like that, no matter how powerful a person is, there are many things that he cannot change, just like the relationship between the three main cities and the current situation.

Of course Xu Chu also understood what the Dwarf King's words meant. He knew that Ji Xuanyi was helping the Star City team so hard because he wanted to complete a happy world line, so he immediately looked at Ji Xuanyi.

There was no expression on Ji Xuanyi's face.

Xu Chu raised his eyebrows and said, "Are you okay?"

Ji Xuanyi hummed and took out his parchment, which had two tasks on it. One was [Help the Dwarves], and the other was the task [Separated Father and Daughter] issued by August . August, the great magician of Star City, asks you to rescue his daughter Hamana from the dangerous Elemental Town.

Although he had tried his best, it seemed that some outcomes were already predetermined. Ji Xuan read the task introduction for a while and was about to delete it, feeling depressed, but suddenly he thought of something and was stunned.

Xu Chu saw that his expression was not right and asked, "What's wrong?"

"Save, save ..." Ji Xuanyi muttered several times, and suddenly came to his senses and shouted: "Fuck! Am I a fucking idiot! Fuck! I wasted so much time!"

Xu Chu was stunned: "Huh?"

Ji Xuanyi didn't have time to explain to him. He strode forward and said to the dwarf king: "I'm sorry, I still have things to do. Can you send me out first?"

The dwarf king looked at him and said, "Of course you can. Just go downstairs and find the dwarves who brought you in. They will take you out."

Ji Xuanyi immediately turned around and walked away. When he reached the stairs, he turned back and grabbed the confused Xu Chu and said, "There are only two days left. I don't know if I have enough time to get to Xinmu Town. You must use all your means and do your best to complete the task within two days. I'm counting on you!"

Before Xu Chu could respond, Ji Xuanyi turned around and ran down the stairs.

Xu Chu was half a beat slower, and said to the air in confusion: "What? Why did you leave it to me? Where are you going?"

Although the air would definitely not answer him, Xu Chu would not ignore Ji Xuanyi's rare entrustment. After all, it was not easy to make Ji Xuanyi owe him a favor.

Xu Chu sighed quietly and began to chat in secret under the rain.

In order to complete the task, Ji Xuanyi has already found out the method. Xuanbing is in the Claustrophobic Sea. If you want to get Xuanbing, of course, you can only contact Youyue City, which is doing the task in the Claustrophobic Sea. It has been eight days, and they must have completed the task. If you are lucky, you may just rush to the map where the last task has not been completed, the Heavy Flame Volcano.

I just don't know if the time is enough.

Xu Chu began to miss the game where you could become stronger by paying money, go to the sky and the earth with money, and even buy a spaceship.

If there were spaceships that could be purchased for a fee in Domain, they would probably be on their way back now ...

After Xiaoxiao Yuxia received the news from Xu Chu, he immediately started to contact the people in Youyue City. Just as he started typing, he saw Jianxi Xinjiu, who was looking for the props, asked for a few ropes and pulled the reins to prepare to leave.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia asked curiously: " Where are you going? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was also confused and said, " I don't know. Ji Xuanyi called me and asked me to go find him. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " Didn't you say anything? "

Jian Xixinjiu walked out and said, " No, I just said it was urgent. "

Xiao Xiaoyu said " Oh " and said loudly: " When will you come back? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu had already run far away , and also shouted: " I won't come back! "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: " What the hell?! "

However, Jian Xi Xin Jiu had already run far away and could not hear what he said at all.

Xiao Xiaoyu looked dazed. It was fine if Jian Xixinjiu left. It was useless anyway. What if Ji Xuanyi left? Although there was Xu Chu, Tianxia Diyi – Oh, Tianxia had been offline before, so he probably wouldn't leave with Ji Xuanyi.

That's fine, let's go, it's okay. Xiaoxiao Yuxia continued to communicate with Youyue City calmly.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia obtained three pieces of information through communication with Youyue City.

The first news was that Youyue City had indeed obtained the mission item, Xuanbing, in the Secluded Sea. They didn't know what it was used for. The system only said that the temperature of that thing was very low and it had a miraculous effect on fire, so Youyue City tentatively headed towards the Chongyan Volcano.

The second piece of news was that when Youyue City was heading towards Chongyan Volcano, they ran into a large group of people from Dayo City and were wiped out. Xuanbing was also snatched away by Dayo City because it could not be stored in the backpack.

The third piece of news is that the large army of Day City may have arrived at the Chongyan Volcano.

With Xuanbing.

Xu Chu couldn't help but laugh after receiving the reply.

It seems that it's okay if I don't recharge to buy the spaceship, because Day City has already brought the things.

 " Then let's call, " Xu Chu said happily, " It's a good time to receive a package! "

Ji Xuanyi urged Jian Xixinjiu almost like calling his soul, and the latter was forced to run towards where Ji Xuanyi was as fast as possible, and then conscientiously pulled Ji Xuanyi up with a rope.

There were many other players in the pit. When they saw Jian Xi Xinjiu coming to rescue people, they all wanted to go out. Ji Xuan ignored them and threw the rope in Jian Xi Xinjiu's hand into the pit. Regardless of the complaints of the players below, he grabbed Jian Xi Xinjiu who couldn't help but look back frequently and left.

There are still members of Mengtanggu's gang in the pit!

But Jian Xi Xin Jiu also knew that Ji Xuanyi's reaction must be due to some important matter, and it was urgent. He didn't say much at the moment. He climbed onto the horse, pulled Ji Xuanyi up again, and asked, " What are you doing? It's so late. In more than an hour, the main force will be offline. Where are you going? Will you make it in time? "

Ji Xuanyi urged Jian Xixinjiu to go in the direction he pointed, and asked, " Are you free tomorrow or the day after tomorrow? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu drove his horse and said, " Yes, what's the matter? You want to date me? Don't do it, Tian Xia will cause trouble for me. I don't have to pledge my love to you even if I thank you. Let's try another method. "

Jian Xi's new wine habitually slurred his lips for a moment, then he remembered who was sitting behind him, his back suddenly stiffened, and he said repeatedly: " Sorry, sorry, I said too much, don't take it to heart. "

However, something strange happened. Ji Xuanyi actually didn't seem angry at all. Instead, he said calmly, " It's okay. I'll be fine as long as I have time. "

Ji Xuanyi's reaction was too abnormal! Jian Xixinjiu felt hairy and couldn't help but said, " Don't be like this. Just tell me where you are going. I won't blame you even if you lose a level ..."

Ji Xuanyi hummed and said , s'That " good . I want to go to the Wood Novice Town, the New Wood Town. Can I get there within two days? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu: "... What the hell is this???"

Two days! Newbie town??? Brother! Do you think you are on a plane?

Chapter 91

The locations of the five wild maps are between the main city and the secondary city , more inclined towards the secondary city . In addition, the distance between the two wild maps is actually shorter than the distance from the main city to the wild map . Therefore, for Ji Xuanyi , the fastest route is to run directly from the Heavy Flame Volcano to the Lost Forest, then from the Lost Forest to the secondary city, and then go to the Novice Town.

It's very troublesome and very far , but there is no better way.

Jian Xi Xinjiu complained bitterly . Although his horse had been replaced with the fastest horse in Fanxing City by Xu Chu, it was still impossible to travel a thousand miles a day. How could he possibly reach Novice Town within two days?

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " What's the matter? Have you never played games all night? "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

That was all when I was young! You are still working all night at your age, aren't you afraid of sudden death?

However, sudden death cannot be used as an excuse . Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xixinjiu finally decided to travel all night to rescue Madam Harman . Xu Chu and Xiao Xiaoyuxia gathered people and planned to take the initiative to cause trouble for Youri City.

The leaders of all the individual gangs tried their best to gather their individual players online , and the large group waited in place for most of the day , which gave the players time to rush

over here . When they counted the number of people under the drizzle the next day , they found that the team from Star City had actually recovered some of its previous strength.

Although they are probably still no match for the large army of Daylight City, it is much better than the previous scattered situation.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was adjusting the team. Mi Yin, who had logged off very early yesterday and missed a lot of plots, looked around and asked, " Where is Xuan Xiaoyi? "

Qi Qin, who had just come online and received the news of Ji Xuanyi's " separate actions " , said dejectedly: " He went to another place to complete the mission. "

Qi Qin's depressed mood was so serious that Mi Yinhan said, " Why didn't he take you with him on the mission? That's so strange. "

Qi Qin looked at Mi Yin dimly: " I find it strange too. "

Xiao Xiaoyu lowered his head , chatting with a few gang leaders, and said absentmindedly: " What's so strange? You can't stay up late, and you don't have a horse-- "

Qi Qin: "..."

Xiao Xiaoyu glanced at Qi Qin's expression, laughed dryly, and said: " The most important thing is that your fighting ability is so strong, you have to stay and help us fight. If he takes you away, we will collapse! "

Qi Qin refused to listen to these reasons!

Mi Yin listened to most of it, nodded in understanding, and said, " Why isn't the Jian Xi Xin Jiu here? "

Qi Qin's eyes became even more resentful, which made Mi Yin feel uneasy.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia whispered: " The sword is washed and the new wine is made, and the thief can stay up late, understand? "

Miyin: "... Okay, I understand. "

Mi Yin glanced at Qi Qin and comforted him: " Don't worry, when he comes back, I will help you beat him up! "

Qi Qin looked at Mi Yin with a moved expression.

...

Washing the new wine with a sword while riding a horse: " A-choo! "

Ji Xuanyi: " What's wrong? Did you catch a cold? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu wondered: " Can you catch a cold from the wind in the game? "

...

Xiaoxiao Yuxia thought that it was not easy to wash the new wine with a sword. Now he didn't know why he was being exploited by Ji Xuanyi. He would be beaten when he came back. What kind of world is this!

After asking about Jian Xi's new wine, Mi Yin calmed down. Xiao Xiao Yu Xia had already mentioned the fact that they would have to fight a head-on battle with the Daylight City as soon as they came online. He knew how difficult it was to deal with Xue Piao Renjian, not to mention that they had to add the large army of the Daylight City. He had to stay in the best condition to face the upcoming battle with peace of mind.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was chatting with several guilds in secret, and couldn't help but look up and ask: " You even asked where Jian Xi's new wine went, why didn't you ask Xu Chu? "

" Ah? " Mi Yin was stunned and asked curiously: " Xu Chu? Xu Chu is still asking? Didn't he cancel again? "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Mi Yin hesitated and asked: " What's wrong? Is there something else going on? "

Xiao Xiaoyuxia shook her head with a complicated expression and said, " It's nothing, he just stood aside. "

Mi Yin turned her head around in confusion and explained to Qi Qin about the matter concerning Xue Piao Renjian.

The reason why Xue Piao Renjian became the so-called number one master is not only because of his talent, but also because he is very hardworking.

Mi Yin took Xue Piao Renjian as his apprentice by chance. In fact, he didn't teach him much. The other party had grown up through constant practice in a very short period of time. The so-called guidance he gave later was actually just some reminders given by a teammate.

Therefore, Mi Yin did not often mention their master-disciple relationship. In his eyes, Xue Piao Renjian was more like a teammate.

They knew each other very well and knew what the other was thinking without much verbal communication, and Xue Piao Renjian was a naturally quiet person, so when the two of them worked together in the arena, Mi Yin didn't speak and there was silence in the voice channel. But despite the silence, the cooperation between the two has never been wrong. The video of their playing in the arena was even recorded and studied by many people like a textbook, but not many people have successfully learned it.

For an arena player like Mi Yin, having a teammate with such tacit understanding is probably the happiest thing in the world.

Qi Qin looked at Mi Yin for a while, and gently reminded her: " Shouldn't you tell me about his fighting characteristics? "

Just bragging about each other and reminiscing about how you used to get along is not going to help him defeat Xue Piao Renjian!

Mi Yin reacted, smiled awkwardly, and said, " Well, it's like this when you get older. "

Qi Qin nodded, pretending to believe it.

Mi Yin said: " Xue Piao's strength is not the same as yours. In fact, I still think you have the advantage in a fight. "

Qi Qin listened carefully.

" Xue Piao's strength lies in the game routine. He can fully understand and use all the available states in the game, including skill effects, positioning and other factors. Moreover, his reaction ability is very quick, and his intuitive prediction is stronger than Ji Xuanyi. He can make the right choice without much thinking. "

Mi Yin said, " In fact, the cooperation between me and him is partly more dependent on him. It's said that the cooperation is 50-50, but in fact I'm not even 50, it's almost 40-50. Moreover, in this situation where he is more of a supporting role, he is still the main output and kill . In other words, he not only has to observe the movements of the enemy , and provide strong enough

output and timely finishing blows, but also observe my situation so as to provide timely support and cooperation. "

Mi Yin said with some depression: " It seems like I've always been clinging to him ... But it's almost the same. This situation is also clearly reflected in my and his personal strength. If we fight one-on-one with the same profession, my winning rate is basically only 30%. Now with the professional restraint, my winning rate is probably less than 10%. "

After Mi Yin finished speaking, she looked at Qi Qin and found that he had a strange expression on his face. She couldn't help but ask, " What's wrong? "

Qi Qin glanced at him and couldn't help but remind him: " You're praising him again. "

Miyin: "... I'm sorry. "

Qi Qin shook his head and said, " It's okay. "

Mi Yin cleared her throat and said, " There's really not much to say. Xue Piao is almost unrivaled in his use of skills and grasp of timing . In a serious game routine, there may be players who can fight him equally, but there is definitely no one who can defeat him. However, this is just a serious game routine. "

" Domain is a holographic online game. Your tactics are completely different from those in normal online games. Even your skills are only a kind of auxiliary or bonus for you. He can't see your tactics and can only fight you based on his intuition. In addition, he probably isn't very familiar with fighting with melee attacks, so you still have a great chance of winning. "

Mi Yin didn't say anything definite, and it was unclear whether she was worried that Qi Qin would take it lightly, or if she still subconsciously had the idea that Xue Piao Renjian was invincible.

Qi Qin did not comment on this. He did not think he would lose, but he would not force others to feel the same way. For him, as long as Ji Xuanyi trusted him, it was enough.

Thinking of this, Qi Qin couldn't help but lower his head and sent a message to Ji Xuanyi: " Xuanyi, what are you doing? "

It took a long time for Ji Xuanyi to reply.

[Ji Xuanyi] : Ride a horse and hurry on the road.

The answer was very concise and a bit perfunctory, and it was obvious that the other party was in a hurry.

Qi Qin immediately replied: " Then be careful on the road and come back early. "

After Qi Qin finished sending it, he felt a little silly. What was going on in the game? Why didn't he come back earlier?

He stared at the chat bar for a while, and sure enough, Ji Xuanyi didn't reply either.

Qi Qin sighed somewhat disappointedly.

While Qi Qin was still troubled by his love affair, Xiaoxiao Yuxia was busy and exhausted.

The team was almost organized, but he still had no idea where Day City was! He still remembered that there were spies from Day City mixed in his team. If he couldn't find Day City's team in advance, Star City would have to passively take the attack.

There was originally a gap in strength between the two. If the Sun City took the initiative in the first wave of contact, then it would be GG . The Star City would then be pinned to the ground, unless Qi Qin from two more groups came, then there might be a chance for a comeback.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia sent out all the assassins he could trust except Mi Yin, but he didn't know whether he could get a response in time.

The group stood there and waited for a while. When most of the people in the group began to whisper and discuss the chances of winning this battle, Xiaoxiao Yuxia finally received a piece of news that the large force of Day City had indeed arrived at the Chongyan Volcano and was circling their side, as if intending to launch a surprise attack from behind them.

Xiaoxiao opened the map in the rain and saw the blue dot that was moving with the large army of Day City. He silently turned the team around.

The blue dot on the map stopped.

The scene was very awkward for a moment.

The Sun City probably also received the news that the Star City suddenly turned around, and knew that their movements had also been discovered.

However, the Daylight City did not make any stupid moves to find out the spies lurking around. Their strength was there, and they were fearless. If they were discovered, they simply changed direction and walked straight towards the front of the Starry City.

Even if a head-on war breaks out, it will only result in a few more losses, which is nothing. The Day City has absolute confidence in itself.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia heard the discussion coming from the scattered troops. After the previous ambush of the Daylight City Knights, many players felt that Daylight City could not beat them at all, and there was also a god-like person in their city who could fly over eaves and walls, so their chances of winning were even greater.

Only Xiao Xiaoyuxia, who had known the true fighting power of the Daylight City, knew how difficult this battle would be. Listening to the waves of poisonous advice coming from behind, Xiao Xiaoyuxia felt his lips dry.

I don't know whether it was a good thing or a bad thing that the three knight troops were not announced to the players of Star City, including the strongest gang leader Jian Xi Xinjiu who was driven back to Star City.

If I lose without knowing how strong the opponent is, will I be scolded when I return?

Xiao Xiaoyuxia glanced at Qi Qin beside her and found that he was not in a very good mood. She immediately said with a bitter mouth: " Tianxia, please don't let me down at this time ..."

Qi Qin was stunned and was about to say something when he suddenly heard the system prompt sound. Someone sent him a private message.

Qi Qin lowered his head and opened the chat channel to take a look.

[Ji Xuanyi] : Okay, you should do your best too.

Xiao Xiaoyuxia was shocked to find that as soon as she finished speaking, Qi Qin immediately became energetic, his eyes full of fighting spirit, and he looked like he could beat a hundred people alone.

What he said shouldn't have such a big impact on the world! I don't know why I feel so panicked! Xiaoxiao Yuxia was thinking too much at the moment, and couldn't help but take small steps to the side, away from Qi Qin.

Fortunately, Qi Qin's mind and eyes were full of Ji Xuanyi's reply, and he didn't notice him at all. Instead, Mi Yin, who was standing next to Xiao Xiaoyuxia, was suddenly squeezed and looked at the other party in confusion.

However, there was no time for them to clear up the misunderstanding. Soon, the sound of horse hooves could be heard and the silhouette of a large army could be vaguely seen in the distance . The individual players of Star City could not help but quiet down and wait quietly for the arrival of the large army from Sun City.

The number of people in Day City is actually not more than that in Star City. Not only because of the map environment, there is a serious loss of individual players, but also because they have been marching quickly all the way, many people fell behind, and there is still a small force left in the Death Swamp to do the finishing tasks.

However, just from the momentum of the opposite side, one can clearly feel a certain difference. Just now they were talking about how Sun City got two summoned BOSSes for nothing, but that was all, nothing to be afraid of. The individual players were now all tense and did not dare to be careless at all.

The largest gang in Day City is called Bancheng. Unlike the three major gangs in Star City, almost all decisions in Day City are made by Bancheng's gang leader Zuo'an alone. Now he is riding a horse, stopping right in front of the team, looking at this side from afar.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia certainly couldn't lose the battle, so she took Mi Yin and Qi Qin and walked to the front, looking at each other with a smile.

" Interesting, " Half City's gang leader Zuo An smiled and said, " You are the representatives of Star City? Three people? Hahahaha, I thought others were joking. Are you playing house? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia raised her eyebrows and said, " It seems that there is no benefit for one person to hold power alone. Didn't anyone teach you how to have a decent chat? You just graduated from elementary school, and you still have to use this method to scold others before going to war? "

Zuo An's face darkened, and it looked as if he wanted to directly call for people to attack them. Qi Qin and Mi Yin subconsciously took a step forward.

But for some reason, he still held back, and instead laughed and said loudly: " Since you are the one in charge, you should also be aware of the gap between us. Just be straightforward and hand over all the clues and tasks to us. Time is running out. For the sake of this server's world line, no one wants those people to leave like this, right? "

Xiao Xiaoyu's face darkened and he immediately realized what the other party was planning. They were clearly trying to steal the mission, but they had to make it sound so righteous. They just wanted to put half of the blame for the failure to complete the mission and the BE of the world line on Fanxing City. It was really disgusting.

Xiao Xiao Yu snorted coldly and said, " Sorry, we have already received the mission and it is not far from completion . If it is really for the world line, you can leave now. We promise to complete the mission within two days! "

The Day City originally came to grab the mission, so they wouldn't care about these things. What they said was just polite talk, and they didn't want to talk at all. Even if the Star City really handed over the mission and clues, Zuo'an would not allow them to leave like this. Xiaoxiao Yuxia's refusal now just gave them an excuse to take action.

Zuo An immediately sneered, " Then we can't reach an agreement. You brought this upon yourself. "

As soon as he finished speaking, a figure riding a horse walked out from the team behind. It was Xue Piao Renjian.

Xue Piao Renjian was originally looking towards the direction of Fanxing City with an expressionless face. When his gaze passed by Mi Yin, he paused slightly, then lowered his eyes and looked at nothing.

Finally, Mi Yin lost her temper and shouted, " The snow is falling. "

Xue Piao Renjian looked up at him, then nodded slightly.

Zuo An looked at Xue Piao Renjian, stopped preparing to issue an attack order, and said with a smile: " Do you know him? "

Xue Piao Renjian glanced at him and said nothing.

Zuo An was already used to the other party's silence, and he didn't get angry. Instead, he raised his eyebrows and said, " I know you so well, maybe we are old friends? "

Xue Piao Renjian finally spoke, and he said somewhat unhappily: " It has nothing to do with you. "

" That's not necessarily true, " Zuo An said with a malicious smile, " I really like this kind of plot where friends turn against each other, you know that. "

Xue Piao Renjian frowned and looked at him coldly.

Zuo An didn't care about his gaze. He stroked his chin and looked at Mi Yin, saying loudly: " Hey! That person over there isn't Mi Yin, is he? Are you also from one of the three major gangs? "

Mi Yin glanced at Xue Piao and vaguely sensed that she was in a bad mood. She instantly realized that Zuo An probably didn't like Xue Piao Renjian very much, so she replied unhappily, " It's me. "

Zuo An laughed loudly and said, " It's really you! What a coincidence! Xue Piao Renjian is on my side. Do you want to fight? "

Mi Yin frowned, but before she could respond, Zuo An said loudly: " Oh, I forgot, you can't beat him, right? Didn't you lose to him many times in that singles competition and finally withdrew in disgrace? "

Xue Piao Renjian saw Mi Yin's expression and his face changed. Before he could say anything, Zuo An had already shouted in the world channel: " Isn't it awesome? The coordinates are Chongyan Volcano. Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin are in a one-on-one duel. Anyone want to bet on the outcome? Among the original master and apprentice and teammates, I wonder who is more powerful? "

Before Xue Piao Renjian even had time to stop it, someone had already started discussing the issue on the world channel.

" Are you stupid? Of course Xue Piao Renjian is more powerful. Mi Yin is far inferior to him! "

" The snow is falling on the earth, isn't the music of the past a thing of the past? "

" Although they are master and apprentice, the gap between them is quite big. In the arena, isn't it always Xue Piao Renjian who gets the MVP ? "

" The people above must be stupid, Mi Yin is proficient in all professions, super awesome, okay? I choose Xue Piao Renjian! "

" No more words, the snow is falling on earth. "

" Xue Piao Renjian must be the strongest. Mi Yin has long been unable to defeat him. "

During the discussion, some people asked who Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin were, and some asked why they fought since Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin had a good relationship. However, they were basically overwhelmed by the one-sided comments that Mi Yin was no match for Xue Piao Renjian.

The faces of everyone in Fanxing City were very ugly, and even the scattered troops could vaguely hear that Mi Yin was indeed no match for Xue Piao Renjian. If the opponent was Xue Piao Renjian, would they lose? Xiao Xiao Yuxia was so angry that he chatted with the scattered gang leaders frantically, asking them to keep their gang members under control and not cause trouble at this time.

Xue Piao Renjian breathed a little hurriedly as he looked at Mi Yin's gloomy face. He opened his mouth, but was completely speechless. For the first time, he was so angry at his poor eloquence. He could only frown and look towards the left bank beside him.

Zuo An gave him a fake smile and said fearlessly: " What's wrong? Are you angry? "

Xue Piao Renjian clenched the silver spear in his hand and said nothing.

Zuo An said hypocritically: " Being strong is a good thing. Everyone is praising you, but you are not happy. You are really hard to please. "

Xue Piao Renjian still frowned and remained silent.

Xue Piao Renjian is like this. Even if he is angry, he only shows it for a moment and does not say anything. It is very boring. Zuo An withdrew his gaze without interest, looked at Mi Yin opposite him, and suddenly said loudly: " People from Fanxing City, why don't we do this? It is not easy for everyone to fight and kill to level up. It just so happens that both sides have famous masters. I have said it, why don't we just use a one-on-one duel to decide the winner! "

The intention of this sentence was very sinister. If Xiaoxiao Yuxia agreed, almost everyone would reach a consensus that Mi Yin could not beat Xue Piao Renjian, which was equivalent to handing the task over to them. The players of Fanxing City would definitely be dissatisfied. But if Xiaoxiao Yuxia did not agree, it would be as if he was publicly confirming that Mi Yin was not as good as Xue Piao Renjian in front of everyone, which would greatly hurt Mi Yin's feelings.

Whether he agreed or not, it was a dilemma.

However, the premise for this question to be valid is that there is only one master, Mi Yin, in Fanxing City. In fact, Xiaoxiao Yuxia, who has Qi Qin by her side, is not afraid of a one-on-one fight.

But even so, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia was disgusted by this man's actions and couldn't help but curse: " Fuck, how can this idiot be more mentally retarded than a bitch! "

Mi Yin exhaled lightly, forced a smile, and said, " The forest is big, there are all kinds of birds. "

Qi Qin said with some concern: " Are you okay, Miyin? "

Mi Yin shook her head and said, " What he said is actually not that wrong. Xue Piao is better than me. I already knew this. "

It's just that knowing it in one's heart is different from others emphasizing this matter over and over again. Even Mi Yin felt a little upset for a moment. After all, he was once at the top of the online gaming world, and he would not feel good in this situation anyway.

The only thing that made Mi Yin calm down a little was that he knew that Xue Piao Renjian didn't mean what Zuo An said. As long as they were still good friends, other rumors were not that scary.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia couldn't help but sigh, Mi Yin is indeed an arena player who has seen many storms and waves, his mentality is still stable . If it were him in this situation, he would have collapsed long ago.

Seeing that there was no response from Star City for a long time, Zuo An guessed that his conditions were too insincere. After all, whether Star City agreed or not, wouldn't it be a loss in the end? There was no motivation at all.

He looked at Xue Piao and complained, " Look, they're not talking, Mi Yin is unwilling, maybe she's mad at you? The relationship between you two isn't that good, and yet there are still people saying you two are a couple? The fans' imaginations are really scary. "

Xue Piao didn't even look at him this time. She was silent and motionless like a statue.

Seeing that he didn't respond, Zuo An raised his eyebrows and said to Xiao Xiao Yu Xia again: " How about this! I only have one Xue Piao Renjian here, you can send as many people as you want, we'll fight in a round-robin battle, as long as you can beat him, you win, how about that! Look, you have Mi Yin, if you use up some of your strength, you can still kill him, right? "

There was still no sound from Star City.

After waiting for a while, Zuo An sighed and said, " If you don't agree to such conditions, then I can only use force. Are you sure? "

Although Xiaoxiao Yuxia was furious, she knew she couldn't let go of this opportunity, so she immediately said, " Then let's do as you say! "

Zuo An grinned and said, " One on one? "

Xiao Xiaoyu snorted coldly, thinking to herself, we have the best in the world here, what are we afraid of! Just as she was about to agree, she was stopped by Mi Yin.

Mi Yin raised her head and said loudly: " Didn't you say that? In a round-robin battle, it will be fine as long as I can beat Xue Piao. "

Zuo An laughed out loud and responded, " You really know your own limitations! Hahahaha! Okay, let's have a round-robin battle! "

Xiao Xiao Yu frowned and whispered, " Mi Yin, what are you doing? Why are you fighting in a round-robin battle? "

Qi Qin also said: " Yes, Miyin, I really won't lose. "

Mi Yin smiled at Qi Qin and said, " I'm not afraid of you losing, but there are some things I want to make clear to Xue Piao in person. Besides, it's been a long time since we had a proper fight. I know I'm no match for him, so you go in the second round. "

Hearing Mi Yin say this, Qi Qin had no choice but to nod. He didn't think that the competition required both parties to be fair and square, and both had to face each other's strange baggage in the best condition. For him, it was enough to complete the task assigned by Ji Xuanyi perfectly.

Xue Piao Renjian didn't know what to feel when he heard Mi Yin's initiative to start a round-robin battle. He knew that there was another very powerful swordsman in Fanxing City. Since he had only fought for two moves, he couldn't tell who was stronger. So he said to Zuo An, " I may not win. "

Zuo An looked up at him and raised his eyebrows: " What? Want to let go? "

Xue Piao Renjian shook his head.

Zuo An said: " Just don't let me win, you won't lose, I believe in you. "

Xue Piaorjian glanced at him and said nothing.

Zuo An smiled and said, " It doesn't matter if I lose. I never keep my word anyway, hehe. "

Xue Piao Renjian frowned slightly.

Zuo An raised his chin towards Fanxing City and said, " Look, Mi Yin is here, go quickly, and don't let him down. I know you won't lose to a defeated opponent like him, right? "

Xue Piaorenjian glanced at him, shook the reins, and the horse under him trotted towards the middle of the two groups of people.

Mi Yin twirled the dagger in his hand, walked to the center, raised his head slightly, and looked at Xue Piao Renjian riding a horse towards him.

Xue Piao Renjian looked at him and was silent for a long time before saying, " He has no intention of keeping his promise. "

Mi Yin couldn't help but laugh: " After not seeing each other for so long, is this all you want to talk about? "

Xue Piao Renjian showed an embarrassed expression. After a long while, he whispered again: " I didn't say anything those people said ... Don't take it to heart. "

Mi Yin looked at him gently and said, " I know. I've been playing with you for so long, how can I not know what kind of personality you have? I'm not angry, nor am I sad – well, a little bit, but it doesn't matter. We are still friends, and that's enough. "

Xue Piao looked at Mi Yin deeply and nodded slightly.

 " Are you okay over there? " Mi Yin asked.

Xue Piao fell silent for a long time, then shook his head.

Mi Yin sighed and said, " I won't interfere with your decision, but this guy called Zuo An is not a good person. If possible, you should leave there as soon as possible. "

Xue Piao nodded, then shook her head and said, " I took his money. "

He thought for a moment and added, " At least until this is over. "

 " This matter is almost over, " Mi Yin said, " Do you want to come and work with us? I know a man who should be very interested in you, and he's not a bad person. "

Mi Yin hesitated for a moment and said, " Not too bad ... "

Xue Piao rarely smiled and said, " Okay. "

Mi Yin also smiled and whispered, " Wait for you to come back and play in the arena with me. "

Xue Piao nodded.

Mi Yin smiled at him, her eyes full of warmth. Xue Piao Renjian couldn't help but lean over and stretched out her hand to him. Mi Yin also moved forward. The two seemed to want to shake hands or hug each other after a long time. Then they heard Zuo An shouting in dissatisfaction

from behind: " What are you two doing? Are you going to fight or not? Mi Yin, you are a master after all, have some shame, you can't win and you still play the emotional card? "

Xue Piaorjian frowned and wanted to look back, but Mi Yin grabbed his hand, so he held back and looked down at Mi Yin.

Mi Yin smiled and said, " Let's have a fight, don't let me win. "

Xue Piao knew what Mi Yin meant. When he fought with Mi Yin before, he never let Mi Yin go. This was the most basic respect between masters for each other.

But in this situation, a hint of hesitation appeared in Xue Piaorenjian's eyes.

Mi Yin raised her eyebrows and said, " I can't beat you, but we have another expert on our side. Be prepared, you are bound to lose. "

Xue Piao Renjian guessed that the person Mi Yin was talking about was the swordsman, and a fighting spirit suddenly lit up his face, and he said: " Let's give it a try. "

Mi Yin smiled and disappeared in an instant.

This means that the fight is about to begin.

In any one-on-one situation, as long as the assassin has the stealth skill, they will definitely take the initiative. In order to defend against the assassin's initiative, many players will make some very funny moves when fighting against the assassin.

For example, you can use your weapon to swing it around you infinitely, or you can stay still for a while and then suddenly launch a surprise attack into the air.

There are also those who completely give up on taking the initiative and only care about avoiding damage, such as standing with their backs against a wall, or if conditions permit, standing with their backs to a cliff.

Generally speaking, the former is okay, there is no risk if you stick to the wall, but the latter is quite dangerous. This is a holographic online game. The assassin doesn't even need to hit you. He can just push you from the front and you're done.

But no matter which method of response is used, it is useless and very funny to the assassin hiding in the dark.

However, a master like Xue Piao Renjian did not take any action when facing Mi Yin's invisibility. He sat quietly on his horse, looking at the ground and listening to the sounds. These details might not be of much use when facing a master like Mi Yin, but he still did it out of habit. There was silence all around, and everyone was watching the rare duel between masters on the field, even breathing lightened unconsciously.

Suddenly, Xue Piao Renjian moved at a speed that no one could react to. The silver spear in his hand spun a circle and suddenly stabbed at his right rear. Everyone stretched their necks and stared at his movements nervously. Is Mi Yin there?

Chapter 92

Xue Piao Renjian's stab did not knock out the invisible Mi Yin , but instead exposed his left side . When the air behind his left side stirred up ripples on the water, people on the field cheered!

Xue Piao Renjian was not affected by this . His movements were smooth as if he had anticipated everything. Without even turning his head, he immediately put away his gun and shot Mi Yin who suddenly appeared with the butt of the gun.

Logically speaking, hitting someone with the butt of a gun, no matter how good its attributes are , will not cause much damage. Mi Yin also thought so . He did not even waste time trying to block this move. However, it was not until the butt of the gun stabbed him and he saw his blood dropping rapidly that he realized that this move was not just a casual one from Xue Piao Renjian.

However, before Mi Yin could figure out what was going on, the horse under Xue Piao Renjian had immediately adjusted its position after he was hit , with its butt facing him.

Generally speaking, the adjustment of the horse's body means that the knight is ready to launch the attack with the highest damage . Now if Xue Piaoren adds a [Raising Hoof], the fragile little assassin Mi Yin will most likely be dead !

Mi Yin's face tensed and he immediately used his skill to teleport away .

However, it was not until Mi Yin stood firmly on his feet that he realized that the horse in Xue Piao Renjian just shook its tail and had no intention of raising its hooves.

Mi Yin was stunned, and then he realized that he had been cheated of a skill, a very important life-saving skill.

Although the assassin's new skill can reset the teleport, the three-hit combo that comes with the skill also means that he will be at a very close distance to the opponent – it's not that Mi Yin has no confidence in himself, but when the opponent is Xue Piao Renjian, this behavior is indeed no different from suicide.

Xue Piao Renjian did not take the opportunity to launch an attack. Instead, he turned his horse's head and looked at him with a smile in his eyes.

Mi Yin showed a helpless expression and said, " I haven't seen you for a few days. You have become stronger again, huh? "

Xue Piao smiled and said nothing.

Mi Yin lost half of his blood and was tricked into using a life-saving skill, while the opponent didn't lose any blood at all. For an assassin who can usually take the initiative, this situation is not much different from being pinned to the ground and beaten to death.

Mi Yin put away his weapon and said, " I lose again. "

Xue Piao Renjian got off his horse, shook his head at him, and said, " An assassin shouldn't fight a knight in single combat. "

Whether in sparring, in the arena, or in the wild, the assassin profession is always at a great disadvantage against the knight. No matter under what circumstances, the assassin should not and cannot fight the knight one-on-one.

However, as an arena player, you never know what profession your enemy is. To Mi Yin and Xue Piao, such words are meaningless.

So Mi Yin also understood that Xue Piao still cared about what Zuo An had done before, so she subconsciously comforted him.

Mi Yin smiled and walked forward, patted his shoulder and said, " You said this to me? "

Xue Piao showed an embarrassed expression.

Seeing that he didn't know what to say, Mi Yin changed the subject and asked, " What was that move you just used? Why did the tail of the gun have such high damage? "

Xue Piao breathed a sigh of relief and said, " Knight's skill, straight stab. "

Suddenly realizing that this game doesn't allow multiple characters to be created, Mi Yin probably doesn't know the knight's skills, Xue Piao explained: " You can use it in any direction, not just the tip of the spear. "

Mi Yin showed an expression of sudden enlightenment.

However, just this one point also shows Xue Piao Renjian's meticulousness. Not to mention players of other professions, most knight players probably haven't thought about it. Using the knight's gun in a different direction can also trigger the skill effect. Such unconventional moves can often create unexpected effects when used in battle, just like Mi Yin who was suddenly hit. After Mi Yin understood, he smiled and said, " You told me just like that. Aren't you afraid that I will reveal the secret of this move to our fellow swordsmen? "

Although Xue Piao Renjian has already said that Zuo An will not keep his promise regardless of winning or losing, in Mi Yin's opinion, the significance of the fight between Xue Piao and Qi Qin is definitely not just a promise that no one knows whether it will be fulfilled, but also represents who is the real number one in this game.

The large armies of Star City and Sun City basically represent nearly one-fifth of the population of this game world. The outcome of this battle will surely spread, affecting the undefeated status of Xue Piao Renjian in everyone's hearts.

Although Xue Piao Renjian might not care too much about this status, being defeated would never make people feel better.

Xue Piao Renjian thought for a moment, tilted his head and said, " Not telling him? "

Mi Yin burst out laughing .

Xue Piao also smiled. He raised his hand and hugged Mi Yin, then mounted the horse again and stretched out his hand to Mi Yin.

This is to send him back to the Star City camp.

Mi Yin shook her head, looked at Zuo An who looked unhappy behind her, and said, " Goodbye, Zuo An is about to explode, I'll go back by myself. "

As he spoke, Mi Yin lowered his head and added Xue Piao back as his friend, saying, " I'll privately chat with you later. "

Xue Piaorjian had no choice but to withdraw his hand and nodded.

Mi Yin turned around and was about to leave, but she stopped, looked at him, then looked at Zuo An, and said hesitantly : " What you said at that time ... did something happen? "

Mi Yin had asked this question once before when the two of them separated, but Xue Piao Renjian was such a taciturn person that when something really happened, it was impossible for her to get an answer, and in the end the two of them parted unhappily.

At that time, Mi Yin thought that everyone had their own pursuits and there was no way to force them, but now it seems that what Xue Piao is doing is not something he really wants to do.

Hearing this, Xue Piao's brows were tinged with gloom, but he did not explain. Instead, he shook his head and said to Mi Yin: " I will go find you. "

Mi Yin knew that the other party didn't want to talk anymore. When Xue Piao Renjian didn't want to talk, you couldn't get anything out of him even if you asked him until your mouth was dry. Having suffered a loss once, Mi Yin could only sigh and said, " Let's talk about it later. I'm leaving now. Come on. "

Xue Piao Renjian nodded and watched Mi Yin return to the position in Fanxing City. When Mi Yin walked back, he found Xiao Xiao Yu Xia looking at him with a strange look. Mi Yin was confused and asked: " What? "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia hesitated to speak, and finally said: " No, nothing, I just suddenly understood why you explained a certain problem for so long but it was completely useless. "

Miyin: "..... ??? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia cleared her throat and said, " Well, did Xue Piao Renjian say anything to you? " Mi Yin's face became serious, he nodded, and said, " Zuo An has no intention of keeping his promise. Even if Tian Xia wins, we must be prepared to fight back. "

Xiao Xiao Yu said " Oh " and said: " That's it? "

Mi Yin was speechless: "... What's with your tone? Isn't this news important enough? "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said in disbelief: " No, you can tell what kind of person Sun City is at first glance. So when you promised, you thought he would keep his word? "

Miyin: "..."

It was raining heavily and I was shocked.

Mi Yin waved her hand, interrupting Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, and said with a frown: " Since we know that he won't do what he said, why should we agree to it? Isn't this a waste of time? "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia smiled and said, " It is indeed a waste of time, but it is not our time that is wasted, and that is enough. "

Mi Yin was stunned.

Qi Qin had already taken out his guard, and turned his head to Xiao Xiao Yu and said, " I'm on it? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " Wait a minute, Miyin, you went up to fight and lost, don't you have anything to remind the world? "

" Oh! " Mi Yin opened his mouth and was about to talk about skills, but then he remembered what Xue Piao said, smacked his lips, and closed his mouth again.

Xiaoxiao Rain: " ??? "

Mi Yin said with a guilty conscience: " Winning or losing doesn't matter anyway, let Tianxia fight Xue Piao fairly and justly to decide the winner! "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia: "... Excuse me? I sent you up there to incite Xue Piao Renjian to rebel, not to let you be incited by Xue Piao Renjian to rebel! "

Mi Yin forced himself to be reasonable and said, " Bah! What's the point of inciting rebellion or not? You gang leaders are just the core. We masters are all about fair and square victory and defeat. Where does all that nonsense come from? "

Xiao Xiaoyu looked indifferent: " Oh. "

Mi Yin ignored him and prepared to see if Xu Chu was online and discuss the matter of Xue Piao Renjian with him. Xu Chu had previously seen Qi Qin trying to poach him. Although the two

had not yet decided who was better, Xue Piao Renjian was definitely better than Liu Tian and Jian Xi Xin Jiu! There was no reason for Xu Chu not to hire Xue Piao!

It has been so long and Xu Chu has not shown any sign of showing up. Mi Yin has always thought that Ge Chu has not woken up yet and is online. However, after opening the friend list, she found that the latter's avatar had already lit up.

Mi Yin was stunned for a moment, and asked Xiao Xiao Yuxia: " What's going on? Xu Chu is already online, why didn't he come to find us? "

Xiao Xiaoyu smiled and said, " How should I know? Xuchu is not under my jurisdiction. Why don't you ask Liutian? "

Mi Yin was speechless and said, " Are you crazy? Asking Liu Tian? Is Xu Chu under Liu Tian's care? "

It's almost time to return to Xuchuguan in six days!

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia shrugged and said, " Anyway, I don't know where he is. It doesn't matter if he's one more or one less. Let's just watch the competition. "

After hearing this, Mi Yin finally put aside the matter of contacting Xu Chu for the time being, retracted her gaze, and looked at the situation on the field.

After Mi Yin refused to expose Xue Piao Renjian's trump card, Qi Qin very consciously walked to the field with his guard. Xue Piao Renjian also looked at this opponent seriously, without any intention of despising the opponent because of his obscurity.

Qi Qin walked up to him, cupped his fists as usual, and said, " Number one in the world. "

After Qi Qin did this, he realized that he seemed a little stupid, especially after he said the name, it seemed that the air was frozen.

However, Xue Piao Renjian's reaction was not the same as others. He did not show any strange behavior because of Qi Qin's behavior and ID . He just nodded silently, and then said: " Xue Piao Renjian. "

Because of Xue Piao's reaction, the silly introduction of himself before seemed to have some kind of inexplicable sense of ritual, and Qi Qin couldn't help but have a better impression of this person.

He nodded to Xue Piao Renjian and said, " Please. "

Xue Piaorjian didn't bother to be polite with him and immediately rode his horse towards him. The knight profession was just an ordinary semi-finished product before it had a horse. Apart from the fact that its damage was decent and it was not despised, it actually had no advantages. Most professions could beat them. But after getting the horse, although the knight's PVE ability was reduced because the target became larger and the skills were linked to the horse, in the world of PVP , it became the top profession of the pyramid. Their defense, mobility, and high damage cycle with the horse gave them a unique position in both team battles and single combat.

At least in the single combat world, the only ones who can fight against the knight, besides the long -range archers with equally high mobility and damage, are the swordsmen, who are also a strength profession.

At least Qi Qin didn't suffer any loss in his career.

Xue Piao Renjian had fought with Qi Qin before and knew that the opponent had good equipment, high defense and damage, so he did not use ordinary gun skills to launch an attack. Instead, he unexpectedly used the knight's latest skill, [Trample] at the beginning .

This skill is a new skill at level 51. Its damage is higher than [Raising Hoof] . The horse raises its front hooves and attacks the enemy three times in a row. Each attack will do more damage than the previous one. If it stomps on the enemy three times, it can kill the enemy instantly. However, most knights will not use this move easily. Not only because it is the skill with the highest damage and needs to be used with caution when it is most needed, but also because it is easy to miss a step if this skill is not well controlled. If the enemy dodges it, it will be very embarrassing.

The fact that Xue Piao Renjian dared to use this move as a starting point fully demonstrated his confidence in his own strength. The people watching around him, whether they understood it or not, couldn't help but exclaim in amazement.

Qi Qin didn't expect Xue Piao Renjian to be so fierce. He started to step on people with his hooves. He was stunned for a moment before he remembered to hide.

However, Xue Piao Renjian's skills were not so easy to dodge. As soon as Qi Qin moved, he immediately noticed Xue Piao Renjian's subtle manipulation of the horse. Almost in an instant, he adjusted the horse's position and locked the direction he was about to dodge. Qi Qin almost didn't need to try it a second time. He knew that no matter where he hid, this person's attack would accurately fall on him.

If this was an ordinary player, even if he could react, the only way would probably be to activate a defensive skill and withstand the attack.

But the one here is Qi Qin. No matter what situation he encounters, the first thing he thinks of is not what skills he can use or how to reduce the damage when hit. In his eyes, there is only the damage that can be avoided and the damage that cannot be avoided.

Qi Qin instantly put the Guardian into his backpack, and relying on his light armor to be flexible enough, he rolled forward and hid under Xue Piao Renjian's horse.

This position is very convenient whether for attack or defense.

Xue Piao Renjian had never expected that someone would put away his weapon directly when being attacked. You know, most players – no, it should be said that most people, when being attacked that cannot be avoided, will never put down the weapons in their hands that can be used for defense. He dared to use [Trample] because he saw that Qi Qin was a swordsman. Although he was wearing light armor, his weapon was too heavy and his mobility was insufficient. With that big sword, no matter which direction he was in, he could not escape his attack range.

Unexpectedly, this person would play by his own rules. Xue Piao Renjian had no choice but to cancel the [Trample] skill effect immediately. As soon as the horse's hooves were raised, he immediately put them down and leaped to the side, letting Qi Qin out from under the horse.

The surrounding knights all sighed with regret.

Canceling a skill after using it will not only cause no damage, but will also put the skill into CD . Although the CD of [Trample] is very precious as a big skill , Xue Piao Renjian's approach is not wrong.

[Trampling] will cause stiffness. After using this skill, the horse will step firmly on the ground with its three feet, no matter it steps on anyone or not, and then it can proceed to the next action. Stepping three times in the air is undoubtedly a very good opportunity to attack the knight's enemies . After all, the knight cannot move at this time and is no different from a target for practicing skills.

All knights know this, but most of them find it difficult to cancel this skill immediately. After all, at the current stage of "Domain", there are really not many skills, and one less skill is one less. What's more, it is a powerful skill like this. Even if you miss it, it seems to make people feel more psychologically comforted than not using it at all.

Therefore, even though they know that this is a flaw, most knights will at least make the first step so as not to feel it is a waste. However, there are some silly newbies who would rather get stabbed than not make three complete steps in the air.

The voices made by the surrounding knights did not mean that they had any opinion on Xue Piao Renjian – they were not at that level to have an opinion on Xue Piao Renjian, they just felt sorry for this skill.

Qi Qin didn't know much about knights, and he didn't know how decisive Xue Piao Renjian's reaction would be, but he did have a certain understanding of Xue Piao Renjian's strength.

After letting him out, Xue Piao Renjian launched a second attack on him without hesitation, and held the knight's gun straight in front of him. Qi Qin also instantly took out the guardian from his backpack and blocked the shot.

For this shot, Xue Piao Renjian used the skill Straight Stab. The force attached by the system was very strong. Qi Qin even had a hard time blocking it with his bare hands without using any skills. His guard was tilted. Xue Piao Renjian shook his hand, and the tip of the gun came out from above the sword, making a sharp scraping sound, and stabbed straight at Qi Qin's brow. Qi Qin immediately fell backwards and dodged this move.

Xue Piaorenjian said " Huh " as if he couldn't understand.

In fact, everything happened in just a moment. Using the sword to block was a conditioned reflex, which is understandable, but the dodge afterwards was too quick a reaction. Not to mention the routine of online game players who habitually use skills, it didn't even seem like a normal person.

Xue Piao Renjian finally realized that the person in front of him didn't seem to be just an ordinary player who was very good at the game.

At the moment when Xue Piao Renjian hesitated , Qi Qin immediately seized the opportunity, picked up Xue Piao Renjian's spear, raised his guard, and pounced towards the opponent.

The most common tactic Qi Qin uses to fight knights is to first knock them off their horses with a sword, and then beat them!

Xue Piao Renjian noticed the other party's intention and rode his horse away, but Qi Qin moved slightly and immediately stuck to him, still guarding in front of Xue Piao Renjian.

Xue Piao Renjian made a " tsk " sound, leaned back and lay on the horse's back, avoiding the guard while using this posture to use the second skill when the knight was still a spearman, [horizontal attack] .

The name of this skill is very similar to the swordsman's initial skill [Sweep] , and its function is similar. There is nothing special about it. The only advantage is that it is a skill and the damage is enhanced by the system.

This blow was swept towards Qi Qin's neck – it was not that Xue Piao Renjian and Qi Qin had any deep hatred, but every move was aimed at the vital points. It was just that Xue Piao Renjian was on a horse, the other was tall, and Xue Piao Renjian was evenly matched with Qi Qin. He could not give up an inch, so he could only hit wherever it was convenient.

Qi Qin immediately stepped back and dodged the shot, and Xue Piao Renjian seized the opportunity, stood up, turned his horse's head, and used his last skill, [Raising Hoof] , towards Qi Qin .

Qi Qin had no way to avoid it, so he held the guard horizontally in front of him to block the attack. He also took several steps back and a layer of skin was scraped off.

The two of them stopped at the same time, and the players around them who had been holding their breath also remembered to breathe and began to gasp for air.

This wave of fighting was like making the online game feel like a martial arts movie, with you fighting back and forth. The onlookers knew that the damage in the game would not be fatal, but they still felt nervous after each move was made.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia couldn't help but say, " Xue Piao Renjian is still awesome. In the past, people who fought with Tianxia were basically knocked down in one encounter, but this time the fight lasted so long, and Tianxia lost some blood first. "

Mi Yin's feeling was more intuitive than Xiao Xiao Yuxia's. To be honest, he had fought with Qi Qin and knew that Qi Qin was very strong, and strong in a completely different sense. However, with his strength, he could not see where Qi Qin's limit was.

It was not until the other party fought with Xue Piao Renjian that he had a rough estimate of Qi Qin's abilities.

At least Xue Piao Renjian will not be a match for Qi Qin.

Xue Piao Renjian is strong in his ability to use skills and various settings in the game. If he could defeat Qi Qin, he would definitely have decided the outcome with the opponent before his skills were used up. But now all of Xue Piao's skills are on CD , while Qi Qin has only lost a layer of blood. From now on, all of Xue Piao's CD time will be Qi Qin's home court. When the rhythm is controlled by the enemy , Xue Piao Renjian can only passively give up skills that cannot form a cycle, until he has no way to avoid it, and defeat is only a matter of time.

Xue Piao Renjian had experienced a similar situation before he grew up. The best way to deal with the broken skill cycle is to hold back skills with the help of teammates. This period may last for more than ten seconds, until the skills in hand can form another cycle, which is the moment to turn the tide of the battle.

When Mi Yin thought of this, he found that Xue Piao on the field also turned around and looked at him at the same time.

In fact, after growing up in Xue Piao Renjian, he has never been suppressed by others, and he has never needed Mi Yin's cover again. When the combination of him and Mi Yin has flaws, it is more likely that Mi Yin will have flaws, and Xue Piao Renjian has become the teammate who helps Mi Yin find his way back.

Although it is nice to have a big thigh to hug, I have to say something embarrassing, but Mi Yin still misses the time when she was a big thigh and when Xue Piao was still a newbie in the game.

Mi Yin nodded to Xue Piao and mouthed, "Come on."

Xue Piao looked at him in silence for a while, then turned her head away.

Xiao Xiaoyu, who was standing by, bumped into Mi Yin expressionlessly, almost knocking the poor little assassin to the ground.

Mi Yin was knocked back and looked at him strangely.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said to herself: "Why did I think you could persuade Xue Piao Renjian to rebel?"

Miyin: "..."

But to be honest, although Mi Yin told Xue Piao to cheer for him, he didn't think Xue Piao had much chance of winning. It wasn't because this was a one-on-one duel and there were no so-called teammates. After all, the skills in the holographic online game could be avoided if the positioning was smart enough – just like Qi Qin, who could hold back skills even without teammates. The point was that Xue Piao Renjian's positioning was not necessarily sharper than Qi Qin's, and even if the latter did not use skills, the power of a swordsman was definitely greater than that of a knight. Without any skills to use, Xue Piao Renjian could be said to have no resistance to Qi Qin's attacks.

However, there is another way to delay the skill in Xue Piao Renjian. Although it is a bit vulgar, it is a very profitable method for professions with high mobility in an unlimited time duel.

That is – walking.

No matter how fast Qi Qin runs, he can't catch up with the horse. As long as Xue Piao Renjian runs on the horse, Qi Qin will never be able to touch a hair of his unless he stops by himself. He can keep walking until his skills are ready, and then he will attack again. If he can't kill the enemy, he will continue to run, and then attack again when he is ready. Although it is very despicable, as long as Qi Qin doesn't catch him and kill him, he can keep doing this until Qi Qin's blood is drained.

Almost everyone knows this method. Although some people get so angry when they encounter it in a fight that they curse endlessly, such as "xxx , if you have the guts, don't run away. What kind of hero or master are you if you can only run away?", everyone has to admit that for highly mobile professions, this is a normal and very profitable way of playing, and there is nothing wrong with it.

But now, for Xue Piao Renjian, whether it is worth it, or whether this style of play should be used, is also something that needs to be considered .

This is a competition and a contest, not a game where you have to win by throwing tantrums. He and Mi Yin can use this style of play when they cooperate in the arena, but when fighting against a master like Qi Qin, it is important to learn the opponent's ideas and fighting methods, or to decide the outcome with a more ceremonial sense. Although riding a horse and walking someone around may not necessarily be despised, and there may be fans of Xue Piao who think this operation is very coquettish, Xue Piao Renjian himself is unwilling to do this.

This was also the reason why he stopped, because he didn't want to run, but he didn't know how to attack at the moment – after all, the opponent could even dodge skills, so ordinary attacks were of course no problem. Hitting him straight up would just be a waste of time and energy, and might even put himself in a passive situation. Once he was forced to use skills with a good CD , the next wave would be over.

Compared with offense, Xue Piao Renjian is more inclined to defense.

But the problem is that for some reason, Qi Qin also stopped.

The two people stared at each other blankly, and the scene was very awkward.

Mi Yin also felt something was wrong after watching for a while. He could guess what Xue Piao Renjian was thinking, but what was Qi Qin trying to do? He had all his skills, and his health bar was only slightly scratched. Now he was staring at her with wide eyes. Did he think Xue Piao Renjian was good-looking?

In Qi Qin's heart, of course there is no one more handsome than Ji Xuanyi. He stopped, of course not because he thought Xue Piao Renjian was handsome, but because Xiao Xiao Yuxia sent him a private message, asking him to delay time as much as possible. This is why he only launched one attack and was on the defensive except for that.

To be honest, compared to the current situation, Qi Qin would rather Xue Piao Renjian ride his horse around and he chased after him with a sword in hand. No matter what, it is definitely better than the current situation where the two of them do nothing and just look at each other!

Xue Piao Renjian looked at Qi Qin in confusion. Qi Qin subconsciously looked at Xiao Xiao Yuxia. Xiao Xiao Yuxia held her forehead with her hand, turned sideways, and waved her hand. Qi Qin: "..."

What does this mean? Ji Xuanyi didn't even try to command him with body language!

Qi Qin couldn't figure out what Xiaoxiao Yuxia meant, so he had to bite the bullet, raise his guard and attack Xue Piao Renjian amid the discussions that gradually rose around him.

As soon as Qi Qin moved, the surroundings immediately became quiet. Everyone watched the battle on the field intently, afraid of missing any details.

Xue Piao Renjian also watched Qi Qin's movements carefully, ready to move at any time.

It was fine when others were attacking, but when it came to his own attack, Qi Qin had no idea how to let go. Every one of his moves was the most concise and efficient killing move , and his attacks were often filled with genuine murderous intent . Xue Piao Renjian did not dare to be careless at all. Not only did he have to move, but he also had to coordinate his attacks with the spear to make the opponent's heavy sword deviate from its original trajectory. Only then did he have a chance to dodge.

But no matter how sharp he was, Xue Piao Renjian was just an ordinary person. He had not practiced for twenty years like Qi Qin. It was okay once or twice, but after doing it many times, even if there was no physical problem, the high mental tension caused Xue Piao Renjian's originally highly accurate intuitive predictions to begin to go wrong.

Several times, Qi Qin's sword brushed past Xue Piao Renjian's arms and legs. Both the one who was hitting and the one being hit were scared and broke out in cold sweats. This fight was very exhausting.

When Xue Piao Renjian's skill cycle was completed, both of them breathed a sigh of relief and fought again, causing the surrounding onlookers to exclaim in surprise.

Just when Qi Qin and Xue Piao Renjian were both exhausted physically and mentally from this protracted battle, Qi Qin finally received a secret message from Xiao Xiao Yuxia.

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : Finish the fight quickly! The more intense the better! Quick!

Qi Qin suddenly became alert, and his offensive movements became sharper. Xue Piao Renjian was originally attacking, but Qi Qin used his skills to directly deflect his spear, and then he attacked him like a hungry tiger.

Xue Piao Renjian's expression started to stern, and he reacted immediately, raising his hand to meet the attack. The moment the contact came, he realized that Qi Qin was really serious at this time.

Qi Qin's attack came towards him almost without stopping. Each movement could attack at least two or three parts of his body. The rhythm was so fast that Xue Piao Renjian felt a suffocating feeling, unable to resist.

Compared with his current state, the so-called high mental tension before was just like a child playing house and was not worth mentioning. Xue Piao Renjian was so exhausted that even the horse under him was forced to retreat continuously by Qi Qin.

He still had two high-damage horse skills in his hands, but he didn't even have time to use them! He felt that if he stopped parrying, he would be killed instantly by Qi Qin !

To be honest, Qi Qin had already made his move seriously, but he did not expect that Xue Piao Renjian could actually hold on for so long. He was indeed the strongest person as they said.

Qi Qin's eyes sparkled, and he said to Xue Piao Renjian: " You are very powerful, indeed you are the most powerful person here. "

Xue Piao Renjian was stunned. Before he could figure out whether Qi Qin was praising him or mocking him, he saw Qi Qin's sword-holding hand flip over. A huge force came, and he couldn't even hold the spear. The weapon was picked up and flew out, and then stuck into the ground with a buzzing sound.

At this time, anyone with eyes could tell who would win. There was an uproar all around. Zuo An roared and cursed: " Fuck! Xue Piao Renjian, you are fucking number one! You can't beat someone who doesn't even have a name, you are just trash! "

Xue Piao Renjian frowned, but before he could respond to his words, he saw Zuo An's face change drastically, becoming even angrier and even a little frightened.

Zuo An looked at Xiao Xiao Yu Xia with bloodshot eyes and cursed: " Fuck! You actually sneak attacked me!!! "

Xiao Xiaoyu nodded seriously: " Yes, come and hit me if you can, hehe. "

Chapter 93

This time Mi Yin really misunderstood Xu Chu.

Apart from the useless duo who returned to Fanxing City , Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xi Xinjiu were on their way to Novice Town, and Xiao Xiao Yuxia and the other two were confronting the Daytime City right in front. The only one who could lead people to launch a sneak attack from the rear was the unreliable Xu Chu who was always mumbling.

In order to avoid the eyes of the Daylight City , Xu Chu used the same old trick and used the time difference method again, escaping with a team of people. It seemed that he had been online for more than an hour in the morning and went around with a group of people . Including the assassins who later stuck to the Daylight City's movements , they were actually people from the team led by Xu Chu.

Although Xu Chu suddenly became reliable for once, it seems that this person can only be on time when doing things.

Zuo An was so mad at Xiao Xiao Yu Xia that he ignored any plan to shift the blame to Fanxing City , let alone care about Xue Piao Renjian who was still between the two groups. Xiao Xiao Yu Xia told him to come and hit him if he had the guts , so he waved his hand violently and commanded the large army to rush towards Fanxing City.

Xue Piao Renjian had just come to his senses from having his weapon knocked away when he saw the troops from Fanxing City rushing towards him at a very fast speed and with murderous intent , with no intention of bypassing him at all.

Piao Renjian, who had worked under Zuo An for so long, must know what Zuo An was thinking . He turned his back to the troops of Day City , sighed softly, looked at Qi Qin, and said: " You are very strong, I lost. "

Before Qi Qin could say anything, Xue Piao Renjian had already turned his horse around and headed towards the team from Dayo City. In the blink of an eye, he was rushed into a beam of white light by the Dayo City knights who had no intention of slowing down at all, and flew back to the resurrection point in Dayo City.

Qi Qin stood there in a daze for a long while.

Xue Piao Renjian's choice had nothing to do with him. Qi Qin was a little slow to realize that the drizzling rain had allowed him to delay time in preparation for a sneak attack on the rear.

But to be honest, Xiao Xiaoyu's provocation just now was not wise considering the current situation. The overall strength of Fanxing City is definitely not comparable to that of Yueri City. Even if they launch a sneak attack, the entire large force must join in the attack to barely gain the upper hand. Xu Chu only brought a small team to go around the back, which actually did not help the situation much. Yueri City could have just dispersed the large force of Fanxing City in front of them, and then turned back to deal with Xu Chu and his team.

It can be seen from the fact that Zuo'an launched an attack on the large army of Star City in front of him without hesitation that he has absolute confidence in the strength of Sun City!

In fact, Xiao Xiaoyuxia was also on edge, constantly praying in her heart that Xu Chu's movements could be faster and faster. Although the large army of Fanxing City would not be defeated in one blow, every extra second would result in the death of countless players, and the power of Fanxing City would be consumed more. Just thinking about it made Xiao Xiaoyuxia feel like her heart was bleeding!

That's right, Xiao Xiao Yuxia's personality is definitely not impulsive, not to mention that he frivolously provoked someone stronger than himself. The reason why he said that just now was to attract Zuo An's attention and create an opportunity for Xu Chu in the rear to successfully complete their plan. But to be honest, couldn't Xu Chu move faster! The large army of Dayo City was about to rush in front of them!

If Xu Chu knew what Xiao Xiao Yu Xia was thinking now, he would probably spit out blood. You were under a lot of pressure before the fight, and you wanted him to complete the plan before they even started. Wouldn't he be under a lot of pressure later? The level of the scattered troops in Day City is higher than the elite troops in Star City that he is leading now! Even if there is no command, it is not so easy to break through!

The knights led by Xu Chu were struggling to charge the defense line of the Sun City's scattered troops. Xu Chu himself was rubbing his head in pain, while he was throwing skills at a knight's horse in front of him, saying: " Can you do it? Haven't you found it yet? "

Young Master Ming was sitting on another knight's horse, looking far into the distance . Hearing this, he sighed and said, " Although Xuanbing cannot be put into a backpack, it is not that big. Besides, it is impossible for the people in Day City to hold Xuanbing on their heads to fight. How can it be so easy to find it? "

Xuchu nodded, and said with an expression that I could understand: " Then there is no other way. If we can't find it, let's all die together. "

Young Master Ming: "..."

Is this something a leader should say?

Xu Chu smiled at him and was about to say something when a clear voice came from the air beside him: " I found it! "

The air was turbulent. Ze Yushishui, who had not appeared for a long time, had sparkling eyes. He ran quickly, trying to catch up with the cavalry's horse's rear end, and said, " Left front! A male priest in a blue robe in the back row of priests is holding a box! "

In the game world, everyone has a backpack, and no one is willing to carry cumbersome things in their hands. Even if the backpack is full, it is better to throw away a useless thing than to hold it in your hands, unless the thing cannot be put into the backpack at all.

Ze Yu Sishui traveled all the way, trekked through mountains and rivers, and overcame numerous obstacles. He finally rejoined the team this morning and reunited with Ming Shao Qingfeng Bufu. He gloriously joined Xu Chu's team and became one of the pathfinders. And he successfully made a contribution and found the location of Xuanbing!

Before Xu Chu could say anything, Qing Feng Bu Fu, who was standing beside him, was already in tears and said with emotion: " Son, you have finally made it! "

Ze Yu Si Shui: "..."

The smile gradually disappeared.

Ze Yu looked at Qingfeng Bufu with dead eyes, teleported to the horse he was on and punched him, then before the horse was too heavy and almost fell over, he teleported to another knight's horse and sat on it, and spat at Qingfeng Bufu.

It was difficult for other people to intervene in the family conflict. Xu Chu pretended not to notice Ze Yu Si Shui's actions and said, " Ze Yu Si Shui's gang points will increase by 100! Everyone, attack to the left front! "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia didn't know that Xu Chu had just found Xuan Bing's location. The large army of Dayo City had already come into contact with Fanxing City and started fighting . In an instant, white lights lit up one after another, some flew towards Fanxing City, and some flew towards

Dayo City. However, it was visible to the naked eye that the number of the former was far greater than the latter. Xiao Xiao Yuxia was so heartbroken that she almost vomited blood. After Qi Qin returned to the resurrection point in Xue Piao Renjian, he was the second person to be attacked by the large army of Dayo City. Compared to Xue Piao Renjian, who was still in the Dayo City camp, Qi Qin, as a player from Fanxing City – and a master player who could influence the outcome of the battle, was treated much " better " than Xue Piao Renjian. The main target of some players in the Sun City was still the large army of the Star City, and they just hit him when they passed by him. However, the other players in the Sun City, probably after receiving orders from Zuo An, went straight for him, as if his head was worth a thousand gold.

Even Qi Qin felt a chill in this situation and turned around and ran away. He is indeed an expert, but no matter how skilled he is, he can only fight one against a hundred, not thousands or tens of thousands. Moreover, Qi Qin himself believes that he is not at the level of fighting one against a hundred , otherwise he would have directly challenged one gang at a time during the internal gang war in Fanxing City. Now, let alone the three major gangs, the grass on the graves of the Jianghu people is three meters high.

Qi Qin's current strength has no limit in a one-on-one fight. As for a group fight, even if they are all noobs, the upper limit of the number of opponents will not exceed double digits, not to mention the thousands of well-equipped and high-level players in the Sun City!

Fortunately, Qi Qin was not slow, and with his displacement skills, he quickly returned to the Star City line and mixed with other swordsmen to become the first line of defense against the attack from the Sun City . Now that Xue Piao Renjian had been dealt with, Qi Qin's status was not that high. It didn't matter whether he lived or died. He had to do all the work that a swordsman should do.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia is also a swordsman, but he is the commander, so life and death still matter, so he stands in the third row and does not directly participate in the battle. While he is commanding the battle by shouting heartbreakingly, he is also chatting frantically with Xu Chu, asking him how much longer it will take.

But what kind of person is Xu Chu? When I asked him half an hour ago, he said " right away " . When I asked him half an hour later, he still said " right away " . After asking the same question over and over again, Xu Chu still didn't get impatient to answer, but Xiaoxiao Yuxia started to get impatient to ask.

Xiao Xiaoyu's forehead was throbbing with veins. He didn't understand what kind of magic Xu Chu had fooled him into agreeing to cooperate with such a person to complete a plan. He simply closed the chat channel and decided to fight the people from Youri City!

However, the strength of the frontal troops of Fanxing City was there, and some of the elite soldiers were withdrawn by Xu Chu. Although Xiaoxiao Yuxia had tried her best, Fanxing City still slowly showed signs of fatigue.

Qi Qin was hacking and killing the people from Dayo City with all his might under the cover of other players from Star City. At this moment, none of his so-called moves could be used, after all, he could kill at least three people with each of his swords. Fortunately, the equipment on him was made by Ji Xuanyi with great effort, and the damage alone could hold up the sky. In such a

long battle line of Star City, the most white light from Dayo City appeared here, and many players from Star City unconsciously moved towards him.

So when Qi Qin was pushed from behind, he just thought that someone accidentally bumped into him and said without turning his head: "Don't get so close to me, you might get hurt by mistake."

"It's me." Mi Yin said.

Qi Qin was startled, turned around and looked at him, his hands moving without stopping, and asked: "Mi Yin?"

Miyin said "hmm".

Assassins are not a profession suitable for working in a team, let alone commanding them. The power that assassins can provide in team battles is not that much. After all, their main job is assassination. In team battles, almost all enemies have companions behind and near them. Even if they are alone, they would have been eaten by their own large troops long ago, and there is no need for assassins to take action. Therefore, assassins can only play a certain harassment role on the battlefield.

Even for an assassin like Mi Yin, when fighting, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia could only let him move freely and play with his strength.

However, no matter how freely he can play, he should not fall behind his own team. At this time, Mi Yin should look for an enemy who can be left alone on the periphery of the enemy team.

Qi Qin was about to ask him what happened, but suddenly he thought of what happened in Xue Piao Renjian, and he stammered, "Um, yes, I'm sorry, I didn't control myself at the time, was that not a good thing?"

Not only did he win the fight, but he also impulsively knocked the other person's weapon away. Xue Piao Renjian was stunned at the time, not to mention that the man from Zuo'an would instigate others to say something about him.

Mi Yin was stunned for a moment before she realized what Qi Qin meant. She laughed and said, "What are you thinking? It's normal to win and lose in a competition. Xue Piao beat me up like that and she never apologized."

As Xue Piao Renjian's former master, Mi Yin was defeated time and again by his own disciple, and the public opinion he had to bear was much heavier than this.

Mi Yin smiled and said, "I came to you because Xue Piao asked me to tell you not to take this matter too seriously. No matter what others say, you did nothing wrong."

This is what Mi Yin, who was defeated by Xue Piao, said to the other party when the other party was feeling uneasy.

Qi Qin didn't know this, he just vaguely thought, is Xue Piao Renjian so considerate? His personality doesn't seem like that ...

Qi Qin was stunned for a while, then came to his senses, thought for a while, and said: "Xue Piao Renjian is really a good person, but I saw him being killed by the people of Day City. I wonder if he will have any difficulties over there."

Hearing this, Mi Yin nodded and said, "Well, I know, I will solve this matter."

In fact, Qi Qin didn't need to remind her that Mi Yin would appear behind the team because she was having a secret chat with Xue Piao Renjian just now.

When Xue Piao Renjian was turned into a white light by the large army of Yuri City, Mi Yin almost rushed forward, but was stopped by Xiao Xiao Yu Xia. In addition, Xue Piao Renjian sent him a private message immediately afterwards, so he chose to run back and make things clear with Xue Piao Renjian first.

Similar to Qi Qin's reaction, Mi Yin first explained that Qi Qin had no ill intentions, then analyzed how perverted Qi Qin was, and finally comforted him by saying that anyone who faced him would lose, and told Xue Piao Renjian not to worry too much.

However, in fact, Xue Piao Renjian did not care much about this matter. Although he has always been hailed as the strongest, he was actually prepared for the fact that he would be defeated by another person in the future. The appearance of Qi Qin was not a big blow. He was stunned at the time, but he just didn't react for a while. After that, he asked Mi Yin to tell Qi Qin not to mind it.

After that, it was time to prepare to leave Sun City.

Although they had agreed to wait until the matter was over, Mi Yin knew that Xue Piao Renjian was a man who kept his promises. Coupled with his "strongest" attribute, who knew whether he would set some strange conditions with Zuo An, such as solving the problem only after winning once. If Xue Piao still had to hang out with Zuo An after this incident, it would be disgusting.

Fortunately, Xue Piao Renjian told Mi Yin that because of Zuo An's undisguised bad character, he was not stupid enough to set strange conditions with the other party. It was just an ordinary employment relationship. Moreover, after this incident, Zuo An himself would probably dislike Xue Piao Renjian and would want to drive him away.

Mi Yin expressed that she couldn't understand.

It's normal to dislike someone. With Zuo An's personality, it would be strange if he liked anyone. But it's very wrong to drive him away. You know, even if Xue Piao Renjian lost once, he is still the second strongest master. Except Qi Qin, almost no one can defeat him. How sick must Zuo An be to dislike Xue Piao Renjian?

The explanation given by Xue Piao Renjian was also not very clear – it might also be because of his expression problem. It was probably that Zuo An was psychologically dark and couldn't stand other people having good relationships. He loved to sow discord between them, and he was almost successful every time. He had used similar methods to break up a super gang before, but he didn't expect to be defeated by Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian this time. Not to mention continuing to employ Xue Piao, he probably wanted to kill Xue Piao.

He had something to do right now, so he just killed Xue Piao to vent his anger. By the time he had time, Xue Piao would probably become the number one wanted criminal in Day City.

Although Xue Piao is not afraid of these, the employment relationship is almost over, and he is not a masochist. It would be fine if Zuo An was not crazy at other times, but now that he is like this and still sticks to him, isn't he as sick as Zuo An? Of course he would choose to find Mi Yin. Mi Yin chatted in private: "It just so happens that we have someone here who wants to hire someone. The price he offers is definitely higher than that of Zuo'an. If you want to make money, it's the same here."

There was silence for a long time on Xue Piao Renjian side before a reply was sent.

[雪飘人间] : Thank you, but I don't need it anymore.

Mi Yin didn't know what this meant, but she thought that it was not a good thing no matter how she looked at it when something a person wanted to do was suddenly stopped before it was completed.

Knowing that there would be no answer, Mi Yin did not ask any more questions. She just silently pointed the way to Xue Piao and told him to come to Fanxing City first, and then slowly find out after the matter was resolved.

" But to be honest, although it is a normal situation, it is really infuriating to see my apprentice and teammate being beaten to death like this. " Mi Yin said.

Qi Qin was stunned, the sword in his hand was crooked, and he turned around and asked: " What? "

Mi Yin said calmly: " The weather is getting cold, let Zuo An return to life. "

" What? "

Before Qi Qin could react, he saw Mi Yin crouch down and disappear.

Qi Qin: "..."

That's right, Mi Yin went straight to cause trouble for Zuo An.

People like Zuo An who like to play tricks and stir up trouble all day long have no time to practice fighting. They are usually very bad at fighting. So even though the opponent's profession is a knight, Mi Yin did not find it difficult at all. He used invisibility and sneaked in from the side.

At the front of the team are melee professions that are working hard to deal damage. If you go around a little further back, you can see the neatly arranged ranged teams. It goes without saying that people like Zuo An must be hiding in the safest priest team.

However, there are too many people in the Day City, and the formation is very tight. If Mi Yin squeezes in like this, she will definitely step on the feet of the Day City players and be exposed in minutes.

Mi Yin pondered for a moment and suddenly remembered something.

In the team of Sun City, a mage was raising his hands and mechanically throwing skills at the same angle in front of him. All the players of Sun City knew that Star City could not be their opponent. Sun City did not even need to change the formation and could just fight casually. Just when he was so bored that he couldn't help yawning, a voice suddenly came from the air next to him.

" Brother, make way, I want to go in. "

The mage was stunned for a moment, then realized that this was an invisible assassin.

Although he felt like something was wrong, he subconsciously moved aside.

After that, he heard the assassin repeat the same words again, pushing aside the mages standing on his right one by one and walking all the way to the innermost part.

A mage nearby complained, " I said the team is too crowded. You have to raise your hands so high to cast a skill, just like a primary school student in class. Isn't it tiring? If an assassin wants to join a team, he has to shout to everyone to make way. If he walks to the innermost part, he will be so tired of shouting. "

There were echoes from all around, and everyone was annoyed by the boring skill-casting action.

Although the mage was complaining in his heart, he didn't say it out loud. He cast a skill and said, " This is all for the main city. It only happens once in a while. Just bear with it. "

The mages whispered for a while and then fell silent.

After a while, someone suddenly said: " Why do I feel weird ..."

“ I also find it a little weird ...”

“ When you guys mentioned it, I also felt something was wrong ...”

“ What's wrong ...”

The mage was suddenly stunned and said, " That's not right. Why would the assassins come here? This is the mage group. Even if they want to return to the team, the assassins are in front of them! "

Another person also suddenly realized what was going on and cursed: " Shit! Those are assassins from Star City! Our group is further in and they are the priests group! The leader is there! "

The mage group was in an uproar, some were chatting secretly, some were shouting at the top of their lungs, and they all spread the news that an assassin from Starry City had sneaked in. However, it was too late to discover it. Before the mages could convey the message to Zuo'an, Mi Yin had already found his way into the priest team where they had a more spacious position and ran towards Zuo'an who was riding on a horse.

Zuo An never thought that he would be attacked in the center of the base camp of Day City! In the priest group! Under the protection of thirty layers inside and thirty layers outside!

He didn't react when Mi Yin's knife stabbed him in the back until he saw his health bar dropping. Then he screamed in panic: " Heal me! Fuck! Heal me!!! Someone is hitting me! "

The priests around were frightened by his roar. They turned around and saw Mi Yin stabbing Zuo An frantically in the back, and immediately threw his skills at Zuo An as if they were free. It has to be said that as a rich man, Zuo'an's equipment was not much different from Xu Chu's. As a knight, his health bar was almost as thick as that of a swordsman. It was just that he was a noob, so he was chopped like a wooden stake by Mi Yin's sword.

Mi Yin stabbed him eighteen times but failed to kill him. Even so, Zuo An only realized that there was someone hitting him from behind after his health bar was healed up, and then he remembered to fight back with his gun.

At the same time, the priests also reacted and threw their only skill with damaging effects, Holy Light Balls, at Mi Yin.

Although the damage of the priest at this stage is already very touching for other players, it is still very difficult for so many priests to use their skills on the squishy targets. Mi Yin had no choice but to jump up from the horse on the left bank, use teleport, step on several priests, and run to the pile of mages not far away . With three consecutive attacks, he stabbed a squishy mage to death, reset a teleport, and then immediately became invisible. He teleported a second time and ran to a place where they couldn't find him.

Zuo An, who stayed where he was, was so angry that he yelled, " Fuck! Assassin! Fuck the assassin, how did he get in here? Are you all idiots? "

The mages who let Mi Yin in: "..."

I have to say, the reason for this infiltration is really stupid.

Mi Yin reappeared after running out of the team from Daytime City. When he was sighing that he had really become a loser and couldn't even kill someone by chopping a wooden stake, he received a private message from Xiao Xiao Yuxia, who learned from Qi Qin that Mi Yin had gone to cause trouble for Zuo An.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said that he didn't mind Mi Yin replacing Zuo An, because in that case, the Dayo City would be leaderless and maybe they could fight head - on. But Mi Yin, have you ever considered that your good friend Xue Piao Renjian just died and returned to the resurrection point in Dayo City. He probably hasn't left the city gate yet. Now that Zuo An has gone back, he can't command the Dayo City troops in Chongyan Volcano, but he can free up his hands to deal with Xue Piao Renjian. Besides, it was you who sent him back. Once he is anxious and angry, what can't he do?

When Mi Yin thought about this, he almost broke out in a cold sweat. Now he was glad that he did not succeed. However, although he did not kill the man after stabbing so many times, it left a shadow in his heart. No matter where Zuo An is in the future, he will probably never be able to rest in peace.

Mi Yin's harassment of the left bank was not completely useless. At least it disrupted the rhythm of the mage and priest corps, giving the Star City troops a chance to catch their breath for a while.

But it was just a short respite. Xiao Xiao Yu Xia could fight on, but the other players in Star City might not be able to fight on for long. Xiao Xiao Yu Xia estimated that the players in Star City were almost at their limit, and couldn't bear it any longer, so he whispered in private for the last time: " We can't hold on any longer! How long will it take for you to hold on?!!! "

After a while, Xu Chu sent a reply.

[Xu Chu] : Right away!

[Xu Chu] : This time it's really coming soon!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia: " Bah! "

Although Xiaoxiao Yuxia did not think Xu Chu was reliable, he had no other choice but to continue supporting Xu Chu's actions. If he allowed Yaori City to withdraw its hands and crush Xu Chu's group of people now, all the previous efforts would be wasted!

Fortunately, Xu Chu really didn't fool anyone this time. They had already snatched the Xuanbing and ran away with the box!

In fact, the place where Xu Chu and his team snatched the box was not very far from Zuo An . If Zuo An had just looked back, he could have seen the sneaky Fanxing City team. But unfortunately, at that time Zuo An was still immersed in the shock of being ambushed by Mi Yin among thousands of troops, and did not react at all. By the time others passed the news, Xu Chu and his team had already fled!

Although he snatched the black ice from Youyue City, to be honest, it was only because he felt strange as to why Youyue City had a box in his hand. After getting it, he found that he could not put it into his backpack. Zuo An did not connect this piece of black ice with the mission of Chongyan Volcano, otherwise, Xu Chu and the others would not have snatched the things away

so easily – in fact, even after it was snatched away, Zuo An did not react immediately to why Xu Chu and the others wanted to snatch this thing.

Therefore, Zuo'an's first reaction at the moment was still the anger of being ambushed, and his even more resolute determination to wipe out the large army of Fanxing City here.

Even if Xu Chu and his men really did something extraordinary, or obtained some important items, as long as the main force of Fanxing City was wiped out here, the few people Xu Chu took with him would definitely not be able to defeat the mission boss and complete the mission!

Zuo An did not order a pursuit of Xu Chu's small force, but instead mobilized the entire army, regardless of losses, to destroy Fanxing City as quickly as possible!

As a swordsman in the front row, Xiao Xiaoyuxia felt the increased pressure from the attack from Day City almost instantly. Seeing that even Qi Qin was beginning to struggle, Xiao Xiaoyuxia said to Xu Chu in despair: " Not done yet?!!!!!! "

Xu Chu immediately replied: " Okay!!! "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia felt relieved and immediately issued final orders to all the gang leaders and members of the three major gangs.

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: " Everyone!!! "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: " Offline!!! "

The order was conveyed so quickly that in almost an instant, most of the Star City camp was empty. In the blink of an eye, everyone was gone.

Sunshine City player: "... ??? "

What the hell?! Is this the way to play this game? ? ? Everyone in Star City, why the hell don't you go to heaven? ? ? ?

The players of Day City, who had lost their opponents and targets in an instant, looked at each other in confusion. They drew their swords and looked around with a dazed mind . The murderous intent in their hearts was like a balloon, which disappeared in a flash .

This news reached Zuo An's ears after a while, and Zuo An could hardly believe what he heard! People from Star City! All of them! Offline???

Star City, do you guys have any shame? Do you have any shame? ? ?

Zuo An was choking on his breath and nearly vomited blood on the spot. He was so angry that he almost passed out. Then he suddenly remembered that there must be a reason why the main force of Fanxing City was so weak and yet so cautious!

What is the reason?

It was the small group that snatched Xuanbing and ran away! Fuck!

Zuo An gnashed his teeth and shouted, " The fastest knights! Go after that small group of troops! Go now!!! "

The Knights of Day City are also a fully armed elite team. Although the assault force of Star City is also an elite knight group, they are not all knights. They also have many other professions, such as assassins. The knights have more weight, so no matter how elite they are, they can't outrun the Day City team. If we chase them at this time, we may still catch up!

As soon as Zuo An gave the order, the Knights of Day City rushed out immediately. However, the original leader Xue Piao Renjian was gone, and this Knights team did not seem as sharp as before.

After Zuo An issued his command, the person who came to report the news said cautiously: "What about the large army? The people from Star City are offline, we ..."

Zuo An gritted his teeth and said, "Wait! Wait until they come online!"

As soon as this was said, the players in the surrounding Sun City immediately complained in their hearts. Waiting for someone to come online is too stupid! Do you know when he will come online? Others are having fun offline for a week before coming online. Can you wait here for a week without sleeping? Are you sick?

But Zuo An is the commander and the leader of the largest gang in Youri City. No matter how stupid his words are, everyone will still reluctantly obey them for the sake of saving face.

The man muttered to himself, walked back silently and conveyed the order.

On the other hand, the situation of the Knights of Dayo City who were searching for the Star City Assault Team was not very good either.

It hadn't been long since the Starry City troops had run out. When they chased them out, they could still see the horseshoe prints that hadn't been refreshed. After chasing them for a while, they could barely see the shadows of the Starry City team. But after they chased them out for a while, the Starry City assault troops disappeared in a flash ...

The leading knight was stunned for a moment, then cursed: "Fuck! Is there any new tactics? They are fucking offline again. Are all the people in Star City rats?!"

Another knight said, "That shouldn't be the case. Xuanbing can't be put into a backpack, and of course it can't be taken offline. If they leave like this, Xuanbing will definitely fall to the ground. Should we go up and look for it?"

The leader frowned and said, "The people in Star City are not that stupid, they should have guessed that this thing can't be taken offline, how could it fall on the ground?"

Even so, the leading knight subconsciously took two steps forward, then paused, suddenly realizing: "Fuck! We've been tricked!"

Ten minutes ago.

Holding Xuanbing, Xu Chu and the other three were lying on a pile of rocks on the side of the road, silently watching the knights of Dayo City run past them without looking back, raising dust all the way.

Ze Yu Si Shui: "Pooh, pooh, pooh!"

Qing Feng Bu Fu: "Boss Xuchu is still awesome, he can predict the future like a god. Young Master Ming, you just said that his method is unreliable!"

Young Master Ming had an indescribable expression on his face.

Xu Chu said calmly: "It's a small scene. E-sports doesn't require vision."

After thinking about it, he couldn't help but smile and added, "The same is true for holographic online games."

Chapter 94

By the time the Knights of Dayo City finally came to their senses and turned back to look for them, Xu Chu and his four companions had already wandered away for a long distance.

After being lost on the road for a long time and gaining nothing , the Day City Knights had to return empty-handed to report.

Zuo An, who received the news, almost exploded on the spot, and yelled: " Are you fucking blind? Can't you see when they got off the horse? How many obstacles are there on this map? Will you die if you look at both sides when running?! "

Zuo An cursed too harshly , and even though he was indeed at fault, some members of the Cavaliers still lowered their heads with resentful expressions.

After all, this is just a game. Who would like to be scolded like this ? They don't fight back now only because Zuo An is still the leader of the largest gang in Yueri City, Bancheng . It is too easy for him to exclude them and stop them from playing this game .

But speaking of it, the knights' vision problem is indeed quite embarrassing . They are on horseback and seldom look down at the things below. Plus, they are moving very fast , so they need to look straight ahead to observe possible obstacles rather than looking to the sides . Not to mention when chasing people . It would be strange if they would look to the corners on both sides . Even Snow Piao Renjian didn't notice the Star City mage troops lying on the ground .

How could they be forced to do something that Snow Piao Renjian couldn't do?

However, Zuo An didn't care about these things. After scolding the Knights, he also scolded their undercover agents, saying that they didn't even know when the Starry City had separated out the sneak attack troops, and they were useless.

The players in Sun City all listened but didn't say anything.

After a long time, Zuo An calmed down a little, and kept silent with a gloomy face.

No one wanted to offend him, and the team in Day City was quiet.

Zuo An subconsciously looked to the side, but there was no one there. Zuo An frowned, lowered his head, and began to chat in secret with someone.

About five minutes later, Zuo An said with a sullen face, " The Assassins will go out to look for those people with Xuanbing. Everyone else will take turns to stand by and guard here until the people from Fanxing City come online! I must disperse them today and prevent them from being arrogant again! "

The players in Sun City all managed to cheer up, responded, and began to divide into teams under the command of half of the city's senior executives.

The Daylight City was tricked by the Star City's decisive and shameless offline plan and was shrouded in a heavy atmosphere of depression. However, Xu Chu and his four companions who escaped the Daylight City's pursuit had already returned to the Dwarf Ruins.

In fact, after experiencing the baptism of the Starry City demolition troops and the second lava bath, if Xu Chu had not had sharp eyes, no one would have been able to tell that this was once a ruin inhabited by dwarves – only cooled lava and thick volcanic ash were left here. In a few days, grass would have grown out, and I don't know if it would be refreshed again after the world quest is completed.

Ze Yu Sishui stepped on the rock that had become hard under his feet, exclaimed exaggeratedly, and said: " I can't believe how much I have missed! "

Ming Shao didn't feel anything about these things. He just thought of the materials Xu Chu gave him and Qingfeng Bufu, and couldn't help but smile meaningfully at Ze Yu Sishui.

Ze Yu Sishui knew nothing about this. He got goose bumps all over his body when Ming Shao looked at him. He held his chest and said strangely: " Why are you smiling at me like that, you gay ? "

Young Master Ming: "..."

That doesn't exist. The father-son theme will be censored!

Ming Shao said coldly: " If you are gay in your heart , everything you see will be gay . "

Qing Feng Bu Fu also hugged Ze Yu Si Shui and cried, " My son, how did your thoughts become so gay ? There is no future for being gay. Look at you, such a weak little boy ..."

Ze Yu Sishui pushed Qing Feng Bu Fu away and said with a frown: "... Bah! You are the weak one, what a mess. "

Young Master Ming said quietly, " You are the one who brought up this topic. "

Ze Yu Sishui was furious: " Then you can continue to turn it into a group crosstalk?! "

The family of three was quarreling, while Xu Chu, who was standing nearby, was holding Xuan Bing and watching the family drama with great interest. He even wanted to eat some melon seeds.

When they were almost done watching the show, Xu Chu interrupted and said, " That's enough, let's go, we are in a hurry. "

Ze Yu Sishui said: " Didn't they say that Day City couldn't catch up in a short time? "

Xu Chu said quietly, " Please look up at the sky. I mean that Sun City won't be able to catch up for a while, but now it's been a long time. "

This was indeed true. They only discovered the troops from Day City at noon, and the large armies met and fought in the afternoon. It was already past four o'clock now. If they went offline to eat, it would be dark by the time they came back online.

Xu Chu sighed and said, " You guys are fine. If I don't finish the task on time, Ji Xuan will scratch my face when he comes back. "

Ze Yu Sishui imagined the way Ji Xuanyi tickled someone ... Was that tickling? He might have smashed Xu Chu's head.

Ming Shao was also very upset after hearing this, and he didn't waste time arguing with Xu Chu about this, but said: " If that's the case, then let's go quickly. We need to make time to contact Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and the others after we finish the task here. "

Everyone in Fanxing City is offline, and the next online time and tactical arrangements can only be communicated offline. Not to mention the difference in players' offline and online execution capabilities, even the network speed is different for each player. It is not easy to go online at the same time. Xiaoxiao Yuxia has to start communicating at least two hours in advance, and all this time has to be squeezed out from their end.

 " Two hours is not enough, " Ze Yu Si Shui said, smacking his lips, " I think five hours is not enough. "

 " Of course not, no amount of time is enough, " Xu Chuxin said sympathetically, " You will never know how terrible procrastination is. It will completely dominate your body, erode your will, and make you powerless to resist! "

Ze Yu Si Shui and the other two: "..."

Okay, no need to say more, everyone understands, hello Gechu, goodbye Gechu.

Xu Chu touched the goose bumps on his body and sighed, " In fact, I didn't expect many people to go offline. There will still be half of the number of people online. It will be enough. "

The number of people in Star City was constantly decreasing. Due to the map environment, players falling behind, waiting for tasks, friction with Sun City, and everyone going offline, by the time of the final battle, the number of people in Star City was probably only in three digits.

Compared with the huge team that couldn't even fit in the road when they first left the city, it was really tragic.

Young Master Ming sighed and said, " After all, it's a strong enemy like Day City . It's already very remarkable that they have planned to this point. At least now, whether it's the mission or the start time of the battle, all the initiative is in our hands. "

Xu Chu glanced at Ming Shao and raised his eyebrows.

Ming Shao looked at him inexplicably, Xu Chu smiled at him and said, " Okay, let's go, let's go to the dwarf settlement first, hand in the task and have dinner! "

The three of them responded in unison.

Xu Chu used the remains of the dwarf ruins, recalled the direction they had taken to avoid the lava, and led Ze Yu Sishui and the other two towards the cave where the dwarves were hiding. Ever since the last offline counter-encirclement tactic of the Starry City, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia anticipated that this tactic might have to be used again in the future, so he set up an offline chat group early and notified the leader of the Sanren Gang of the situation, telling them not to disclose the news to anyone other than the gang members, so as to prevent spies from the Daylight City from sneaking in offline. Now he began to assign tasks frantically through the chat group.

Although Ji Xuanyi was not very willing, Xiao Xiao Yuxia still gathered this group of non-staff members and several decision-makers from the other three major gangs into a small group to facilitate discussion.

Because the mission has been very busy and everyone is online, this group has not been used in the past few days. It is filled with stupid pictures of Jing Yunhan and Liu Tian, the two gang leaders who returned to the city early, being bored and attacking each other.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia entered the group, ignored all the idiotic emoticons with animals as the main characters, and called out "Qi Qin".

Qi Qin appeared almost immediately. It was obvious that he was also very confused after going offline and didn't know what to do.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " Tianxia, Ji Xuanyi is still offline? "

It seems that Ji Xuanyi has not been offline since he took Jianxixinjiu away last night. At least he was still online when the main force came online this morning. When they went offline just now, it seemed that Ji Xuanyi's avatar was still lit.

All in all, Ji Xuanyi hadn't logged off to rest for at least thirty hours.

Qi Qin replied worriedly: " Yes, I called Xuanyi but he didn't answer. "

Although he himself did not take the initiative to find out, in this era, there are too many news tweets. He has seen many news reports about primary school students dying suddenly from

staying up late, middle school students becoming paralyzed from staying up late, and college students becoming bald from staying up late!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " I don't think I need to worry. I remember that this game cabin is very smart. If his physical condition is not right, he will be ejected directly. "

It's like the drizzle of rain, and when my emotions fluctuate a little, I almost get bounced out. The idiot Liu Tian said in the group: " That's not certain. If there are signs of sudden death, it's still called sudden death. Maybe Ji Xuan died in an instant . No matter how smart the game cabin is, it won't be in time! "

Qi Qin: "..."

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said speechlessly: " No, can you say something nice? "

Liu Tian said very seriously: " I am saying this to express my feelings. Do you understand? " This is where the problem lies, even though what he said was extremely stupid, Liu Tian was actually serious!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia refused to communicate with him.

Qi Qin sighed deeply. Although the events reported in the news were all low-probability events, it was indeed very harmful to the body to keep playing games like this. Not to mention sudden death, paralysis, or baldness, he would feel distressed if Ji Xuan got a cold. He almost wanted to go to Ji Xuan's house and unplug his Internet cable – but if he delayed things, he would definitely be beaten badly.

After discussing with Xiao Xiao Yuxia the time when the online order might be issued and the things to pay attention to, Qi Qin, who was alone with no one to communicate with, was in a state of anxiety, and kept imagining all kinds of things that might have happened to Ji Xuanyi. After imagining this for a while, Qi Qin couldn't help it in the end. He went out and drove to the door of Ji Xuanyi's house.

After Ji Xuanyi moved out of his home, he had been living in a rented house in an old neighborhood, on the sixth floor. There was no elevator, so he had to climb all the way up. Fortunately, Qi Qin had a strong physique and he reached the sixth floor in one breath without even taking a breath.

However, although Ji Xuanyi told Qi Qin his home address and how to take a bus to find him, he did not give Qi Qin the key to his home. After Qi Qin found the correct door, he remembered that Ji Xuanyi was offline and could not hear him knocking on the door.

Qi Qin hesitated for a while, but still didn't want to leave just like that, so he sat down on the dirty mat at the door of Ji Xuan's house like a big dog that couldn't get in.

It was getting dark, and Qi Qin almost fell asleep leaning against the door when he suddenly heard a loud noise in the house, followed by a familiar curse. Qi Qin was frightened and shuddered, then woke up and realized that Ji Xuan had gone offline. He knocked on the door and whispered, " Xuan Yi Xuan Yi, I'm here to see you ..."

The voices in the house paused for a moment. Ji Xuanyi seemed to have only heard the knock on the door, but did not hear Qi Qin's mosquito-like greeting. He shouted impatiently inside: " You knocked on the wrong door. I don't have any express delivery or takeout! "

Qi Qin had never shopped online, but he had ordered takeout. After a moment, he realized that Ji Xuanyi had misunderstood him, so he raised his voice and said, " Xuanyi, it's me! "

Ji Xuanyi's rare confused voice came from the room: " Qi Qin? "

Qi Qin nodded hurriedly: " It's me, it's me! "

As the footsteps approached, Ji Xuanyi opened the door, revealing a somewhat pale face. After all, it was impossible for him to be energetic after staying up late for so long. Ji Xuanyi's hair was a little messy, and there were very obvious dark circles under his eyes. He looked very haggard.

When he found out that the person standing outside was really Qi Qin, Ji Xuanyi was speechless. He let him in and said, " Why are you here? It's only a few hours now and you're offline? "

Qi Qin looked at him worriedly and said, " We had a fight with Sun City today. We logged off early. It was Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and Xu Chu's tactic. I came here at around five o'clock. Are you okay? "

Sun City? Tactics? Ji Xuanyi frowned and tried to think of something, but after staying up all night, his brain was a mess and he couldn't think straight. He had to give up, scratched his hair, and said, " I was kicked offline by the security system. I can't get back online until nine hours later. Tsk, I don't know if I'll make it in time. "

Qi Qin looked around Ji Xuanyi's house. Of course, it was not as big as his own house, and the decoration was also very simple, with two bedrooms and a living room. It could only be said that the ordinary home appliances were quite complete. From the angle where he was standing now, he could even see a corner of the game cabin exposed in the bedroom with the door open.

After Qi Qin came here, he was used to living in a big house. Standing here, he actually felt as if he couldn't straighten his back.

But it was just an illusion. Qi Qin subconsciously straightened his back to offset the illusion. He looked at Ji Xuanyi, frowned and said, " It's okay if we don't have enough time. Since we have nine hours, let's take a break and have some sleep. "

Ji Xuanyi pulled the corner of his mouth nonchalantly, and walked to the bathroom while saying: " Take a shower, order takeout, eat and clean up, at least two or three hours are gone, the remaining time can only make me sleep silly, not let me rest well, tsk, Jian Xi Xin Jiu was probably kicked out, I don't know if he can still be online on time. "

Qi Qin followed behind him, muttering nervously: " It will take time to wash the sword and brew the new wine. How can you stay up for so long? If you go take a shower, I can cook for you. After you take a shower, you can come out to eat and then you can sleep. I will take care of the rest. You don't have to worry about it ..."

Before Qi Qin could say something else, Ji Xuan suddenly turned around and looked at him fiercely.

Qi Qin shuddered with fear.

Ji Xuanyi said with a sullen face: " Are you done? Are you annoying? "

Ji Xuanyi had been through such a long night and his temper was not very good right now, but he had been forcing himself to deal with it because it was Qi Qin who came. If it were someone

else, he would have thrown him out long ago, not to mention listening to the other person's nagging.

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi's vicious eyes for a while, swallowed his saliva, and said with great backbone: " Xuanyi, you, you hit me, and then I will cook for you ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi was like a deflated balloon, visibly weakened. He waved his hand weakly, walked into the bathroom and closed the door.

Qi Qin stood in front of the door for a while, not knowing what to do.

After a while, Ji Xuanyi's impatient voice came from inside: " I want noodles with an egg. The food is in the refrigerator. Hurry up! "

Qi Qin was stunned and couldn't help laughing. He said " hmm " and strode into the kitchen.

Qi Qin's cooking skill was taught by his mother. Ever since she knew that Qi Qin liked the bad-tempered Ji Xuanyi, his mother has been worried about him. She often nags him, saying that although the two of you are together and the housekeeper probably cooks most of the time, your loving breakfast, lunch and dinner are also very important and are a great tool for cultivating feelings.

For a while, Mother Qi quarreled with Father Qi over the issue of time allocation between learning to cook and learning to manage a company. One said that to win a man's heart, you must first win his stomach, and the other said how can you support your partner if you can't earn enough money to support yourself? The final solution was that Qi Qin learned to cook while memorizing books, which was also very miserable.

But thinking that it was all for Ji Xuanyi, Qi Qin felt that he could accept any hardship.

Qi Qin cooked two bowls of noodles and topped them with vegetables and poached eggs. Ji Xuanyi just came out of the bathroom. His face was rosy and pink, and his whole body was steaming. He looked warm, as if he would melt on the tip of the tongue if he was licked.

Qi Qin swallowed and pushed a bowl of noodles in front of Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi was washed by the hot water, and his whole body softened. He looked at the noodles in front of him, raised his eyebrows and said: " You learned to cook noodles so quickly? It looks good. "

Qi Qin was praised and couldn't help laughing. He said, " Eat quickly. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't bother to be polite and started eating immediately.

Qi Qin's poached egg was cooked well, with some yellow still on it. Ji Xuanyi slurped it up and ate it in two or three bites. Qi Qin quickly took the one from his bowl. Ji Xuanyi hummed softly and ate it decisively!

Qi Qin felt so hungry just by looking at Ji Xuanyi that he ate one bowl after another just looking at Ji Xuanyi's face, and finally drank up the remaining soup of Ji Xuanyi.

While Qi Qin was packing up the remaining things, Ji Xuan blew his hair dry, looked at the time, and saw that less than an hour had passed, so he simply lay down on the bed.

When Qi Qin put away his things and entered the bedroom, Ji Xuanyi was already lying on the bed in a daze.

Qi Qin looked at the other person's face, which had gradually turned pale after being away from the hot water for too long, and whispered, " Xuan Yi, am I leaving? "

Ji Xuanyi said dazedly at first: " Well, let's go. "

Then he came to his senses, struggled to open his eyes, and said, " Huh? You're leaving now? "

Qi Qin stood in front of the door awkwardly and said, " Is there anything else? Can I help you clean up the house? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... Why the hell didn't you just tell me to install the light bulb or fix the water pipe? " After being a bodyguard, he became a housekeeper. Is this person crazy? ? ?

Qi Qin didn't understand and said, "... what? "

Ji Xuanyi rubbed his face speechlessly, sighed, and said: " It's already late, and it's dark. I'm afraid you'll fall asleep on the way. Why don't you stay here today? Anyway, you get up early, and you'll still have time to go back tomorrow. "

Qi Qin didn't react for a moment, then his face suddenly turned red, and he stammered: " What? Staying here tonight? Isn't that a bit bad ..."

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly.

Qi Qin didn't dare to look at him at all. His eyes were evasive and shy.

Ji Xuanyi was so tired that he didn't bother to talk nonsense anymore. He said directly: " If you don't want to stay here, get out. Don't come here again. If you want to stay here, your pajamas are in the closet. I've left half of the bed for you. "

After saying this, without waiting for Qi Qin's reaction, Ji Xuanyi lay back on the bed and closed his eyes.

There was silence in the room, and after a while, the sound of the closet door being opened was heard.

The air conditioner was on and it was a bit cold. When Ji Xuanyi was half asleep, he felt the mattress next to him sink and a warm thing crawled into the quilt. Ji Xuanyi turned over, pressed against the warm air, and fell into a deep sleep.

Ji Xuanyi's pajamas were a little small for Qi Qin, and the buttons could not be buttoned. Qi Qin lay on the bed on his side with his chest exposed. When Ji Xuanyi rolled into his arms, he could not help but have some random thoughts for a while. However, his biological clock was too strong, and he fell asleep on time at 8:30.

Qi Qin had a messy dream all night. When he woke up at six o'clock, he subconsciously reached out and touched the place next to him. There was still warmth, but it was empty. Qi Qin immediately woke up with a start, and found that Ji Xuanyi was no longer in bed, and the game cabin next to the bed had lit up at some point.

Qi Qin: "..."

I don't know why, but I suddenly felt a strange sense of crisis ...

Qi Qin sat on the edge of the bed, staring at the game cabin in a daze. It took him a long time to come back to his senses and squat down next to the flashing game cabin.

The outer shell of the game cabin is opaque and nothing can be seen.

Qi Qin sighed, lay back on the bed, hugged Ji Xuanyi's pillow and took a deep breath. After a long time, he slowly got up, washed, and changed his clothes.

Just as he was about to leave, Qi Qin turned around and found a brand new, shiny key on the small coffee table in Ji Xuanyi's living room.

Qi Qin stared at the key and swallowed.

Tomorrow morning at nine o'clock is the deadline to reach the HE world line. Except for Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xi Xinjiu who are still running desperately towards the Novice Town, almost all the players on almost all servers are waiting anxiously. Even the Ze Yu Sishui trio who were supposed to be doing the task are waiting in front of the Dwarf King's house with numb faces.

... What's wrong?

That's right, Xu Chu, stood down again.

Last night, the four of them finally reached the entrance of the cave where the dwarves lived after much difficulty. Qingfeng Bufu even fell down, but because they had no way of notifying them directly, the four of them could only crawl inside for a while with their bare hands. It was only after a long time that they were picked up by those who had come following the noise. The stage of riding in the small trailer was not so smooth either. It was the first time in Ming Shao's life that there were three people on his body. Not to mention keeping balance, he almost flipped over.

Fortunately, there were not too many other tests in the process of handing over the items. The group of four successfully reached the underground dwarf town and handed the black ice to the dwarf king.

The Dwarf King is very happy and says that he needs some time to assemble the black ice into the weapon. You can move around freely or notify your companions that it is time to take action. When everything is ready, you can go find him and then everyone can go to defeat the Fire Giant together.

The four of them were discussing how to notify Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others. At this time, Xu Chu said, why don't we go downstairs to have a meal? It would be a good opportunity for me to communicate with Xiaoxiao Yuxia offline, and then we can do the task together online.

Ze, Yu, and Sishui naively agreed. Fanfan went offline to eat, and then hurriedly went online after eating, fearing to waste time – and then waited for Xuchu until twelve o'clock in the evening ...

In the brightly lit underground, the three men belatedly remembered that their deputy gang member had a nickname, called Gechu.

Coo coo coo.

It was already past ten o'clock the next morning, and Xu Chu was still not online. Ze, Yu Sishui and the other two looked haggard.

They discussed it last night. Although Ge Chu was unkind, they could not be unjust. So Qingfeng Bufu took out the playing cards he carried with him and played Landlord until one o'clock in the morning. Only when they were sure that Ge Chu was really not going to play did the three of them log off. They went online again at nine o'clock the next morning and continued to wait for people.

Ze Yu Sishui, who was very excited yesterday and saw the dwarves excitedly saying that the height of this race was very friendly to him, is now so depressed that he doesn't even bother to look at the dwarves anymore.

Ze Yu Sishui said weakly, " It's been another hour. I can't even count how many hours it is. Why hasn't he come online yet? "

Qing Feng Bu Fu also said with a dying breath: " Maybe his house is too big and he got lost? " Ming Shao said expressionlessly: " No, he said yesterday that he was just procrastinating. " Ze Yu Sishui started to cry and said, " This is too much . Is it a big deal to be rich? Can you do whatever you want just because you have money? Can you treat people like this and trample on our dignity just because you have money? "

Ming Shao looked at him with a complicated expression and said, " Wake up, you are the least qualified to say such things. "

When it comes to trampling on dignity for money, before meeting Xu Chu, Ming Shao's clearest understanding was brought by Ze Yu Sishui!

How many times, Ze Yu Si Shui used money to buy his equipment, how many times, Ze Yu Si Shui used money to trample on his dignity!

Ming Shao felt that he could publish a book called Dignity and Money.

Although in most cases, Ming Shao would choose money.

Qingfeng Bufu and Zeyu Sishui did not have much conflict in equipment, so they did not have much feeling about this, but said: " What should we do? Can we just keep waiting? "

Ze Yu Sishui said: " If there was a second way, we wouldn't have played Landlord until one in the morning yesterday. "

This is true. If there was a way to make Xu Chu not cancel his meeting, I would have thought of it yesterday.

Ze Yu Sishui sighed and said, " I miss Xiao Ji so much. Even though he is fierce and cruel, loses his temper easily, and often lets the world bully us—— "

Qing Feng Bu Fu: " If this game had a recording function, you would have been dead, did you know that? "

Ze Yu Sishui glanced at him and said contemptuously, " If this game had a recording function, I wouldn't say such a thing. "

 " Anyway, at least Xiao Ji doesn't let people down. It doesn't matter if he's a little fierce, but being reliable is the most important attribute! "

As soon as Ze Yu Sishui finished speaking, a white light lit up, and Xu Chu appeared in front of them in high spirits, saying loudly: " Hi, everyone, Xu Chu is online on time today! "

There was silence at the scene. Ze, Yu, Sishui and the other two looked at him quietly and haggardly.

Xu Chu said innocently: " What's the matter? Why do you all look like you didn't sleep well? "

Ze Yu Sishui burst into tears and pointed at Xu Chu and Qing Feng Bu Fu and said, Fuck" , I want to hit him! "

Qing Feng Bu Fu quickly patted him on the back and said, " Hold it! Hold it! This is the boss who pays your salary, hold it! "

Ze Yu Sishui sniffed and said resentfully, " Damn rich people! "

Ming Shao: "... Don't scold yourself at this time. Xu Chu is online. Let's finish the task quickly. "

Xu Chu showed an expression of sudden enlightenment: " Oh, right! Where did we finish the mission yesterday? "

Ming Shao sighed and said, " The Dwarf King asked you to contact your teammates and told them to find him when they were done – have you contacted Xiao Xiao Yuxia? "

Xu Chu let out a long " Oh " and said, " I washed up and went to bed after dinner yesterday, and I seem to have forgotten about this. "

Ze Yu Sishui's eyes flashed with ferocity, and he suddenly rushed towards Xu Chu, but Ming Shao quickly caught him.

Qing Feng Bu Fu said sadly, " It's normal for rich people to forget everything after dinner, right? "

Ze Yu Sishui bared his teeth and made a fuss in Ming Shao's arms, roaring angrily.

Xu Chu thought about it and said calmly: " How about this, I'll go offline to contact Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, then have lunch, and come back to do the task-- "

" Please stop doing that! " Ze, Yu, Sishui and the other two shouted in unison.

Qing Feng Bu Fu propped up his face and said, " I can already foresee what's going to happen next. I'll take a nap after lunch, eat dinner after the nap, take a bath after dinner, and then continue to sleep after the bath ..."

Ming Shao: " Why does this plot sound familiar? "

Ze Yu Sishui said: " Because this is the daily life of pigs, except for taking a bath. "

Xu Chu shrugged .

Ming Shao said helplessly: " Anyway, don't log off. Otherwise, when you come back online, the daylily will be cold. If you want to notify Xiaoxiao that it's raining, one of us three should go. "

After that, Ming Shao added: " It would be best if it were as gentle as water or as gentle as the breeze. "

Xu Chu didn't understand and asked, " Why? "

Ming Shao said: " Because if I leave, Qing Feng Bu Fu's power will be too low to stop Ze Yu Si Shui from beating you. "

Xu Chu: "... Okay. "

With Xu Chu's level, it would be more than enough for Ze Yu Sishui to kill him.

Qing Feng Bu Fu said: " Then I'll go, you guys wait for me for a while. "

After saying this, Qingfeng Bufu went offline.

Two seconds later, he was back.

" What are you going to say to Xiaoxiao Yuxia? " Qingfeng Bufu asked in confusion.

Xu Chu: "..."

Xu Chu was speechless: " No, you guys are not going to let me go just like that? I will be online soon. "

Young Master Ming said with a vicissitude: " It's such a simple matter to go online and offline a few more times, let's not waste so much time. "

Ze Yu Sishui nodded in agreement.

Xu Chu: "... Okay. "

In fact, there was nothing special that Xiaoxiao Yuxia needed to pay attention to. Xu Chu had already prepared everything when he made the plan. What he asked Qingfeng Bufu to help convey were actually just two or three possible time points.

Ze, Yu, Sishui and the other two could not understand Xuchu's plan, and Xuchu did not intend to explain it. He clapped his hands and said, " Let's go, it's time to find the Dwarf King. We can set off now. "

In fact, he had been waiting for Xuchu for a long time. When he saw Xuchu and the other three coming back, his first words were: " You are finally here ..."

Ze Yu Sishui couldn't help but say: " Humans and machines are both outraged. We can't stand it anymore! "

Xu Chu, who was used to waiting, didn't care about it at all. He smiled calmly and said, " We are ready. Let's go quickly. "

Chapter 95

The dwarf king brought Xu Chu and the other three outside . In the brightly lit underground town , the dwarves came out of their houses one after another , carrying their weapons , and stood quietly on the roadside waiting.

Xu Chu and his companions walked to the front, where there were two dwarves carrying a huge staff together. However, the top of the staff where the magic gem should have been was inlaid with black ice. This should be the weapon that the Dwarf King mentioned to deal with the fire giants.

Xu Chu and the other three noticed that the staff was inlaid with various high-grade materials, as well as countless magic circles that were difficult to distinguish with the naked eye . The dwarves' perception of magic was not very high. If it was just an ordinary staff, they would not be able to use it . This staff should have the same working principle as the magic circle that ignited the volcano. It did not require people to use it , just fill it with materials.

Xu Chu's habit as a wealthy man came out again . He stared at the staff without blinking and asked, " How much is this? "

Ze Yu Shi Shui and the other two: "..."

Ze Yu Sishui asked in disbelief: " Why does this person only measure the value of everything with money? "

Ming Shao said expressionlessly: " You are not qualified to say this. "

Qing Feng Bu Fu also said: " Ze Yu Si Shui, you know , you have criticized yourself many times today. "

Ze Yu Sishui pretended not to hear and angrily accused Xu Chu: " This is a prop , how can you buy it with money! "

" That's not necessarily true . Strictly speaking, our weapons all come from there. What if there really are weapons of the same model or series? " Xu Chu said to Ze Yu Si Shui seriously: " For example, a magic bow or something. "

Ze Yu Sishui immediately showed an excited expression and asked: " Is this really a series of weapons? How much does it cost to make a bow? "

Young Master Ming: "..."

Qingfengbufu: "..."

The two were silent for a moment , and Qing Feng exclaimed: " It smells so good! " Fortunately , he still had some moral integrity and ignored what Ze Yu Si Shui and Xu Chu said. Instead, he explained seriously, " There is only one piece of black ice. After using this staff three times, the black ice will be completely consumed, and the fire giant will recover its strength after a certain period of time, so you must grasp the opportunity to use it. "

Although he couldn't buy it, it was good to take a look. Xu Chu leaned over and touched the staff, looking uninterested in the so-called timing of use, and asked absentmindedly: " Where is the fire giant? "

The Dwarf King frowned upon hearing this and said, " It's in the volcano. The reason we hid here to forge weapons is because when we first ignited the volcano, it attracted the Fire Giant. In order to avoid it, we had to hide away despite the humiliation. "

It can be seen that the dwarves have tried their best. Compared with the number of elves, the dwarves can be said to be sparsely populated. The tough-tempered dwarves must have sacrificed a lot in the battle with the minions of the evil god. If there was no other way, the Dwarf King would not have taken them to escape.

Xu Chu paused for a moment and said, " If we fight the fire giant in a volcano, it will be very difficult to defeat it, right? "

The dwarf king nodded and said, " Yes, we must lure the fire giant down from the volcano to weaken him. Otherwise, a piece of black ice will not be able to destroy the entire volcano. "

Xu Chu smiled and said, " Can we take care of this task? "

The dwarf king was stunned, and said hesitantly : " This is very dangerous. The dwarves cannot push such a thing to our friends ..."

Xu Chu smiled even brighter and said, " It's okay, leave it to us. It won't be dangerous, and we will definitely be able to complete it safely! "

The Dwarf King wanted to say something, but Xu Chu said, " Don't dwarves trust their friends? " When the dwarf king heard this, he immediately shouted: " Dwarves are the race that trusts friends the most! This mission is left to you! "

Xu Chu revealed a meaningful smile.

The dwarf king reorganized the team and led the dwarves out of the tunnel in a heroic and vigorous manner. Xu Chu and the other four got on the small trailer again and followed the dwarf king.

Xu Chu was held in front of Ming Shao, Qing Feng Bu Fu was held behind Ming Shao, and Ze Yu Si Shui, who couldn't find a place to sit, wanted to ride on Ming Shao's shoulders, but was rejected on the grounds that " he is not a two or three-year-old child " . He stood at the back with grievance, holding Qing Feng Bu Fu, and whispered: " That's my place! "

Qing Feng touched Ze Yu Shi Shui's head lovingly and said, " My boy, he is our boss after all, so please bear with it for a while. "

Ze Yu Si Shui: "..."

Ze Yu Sishui grunted and bit Qingfeng Bufu, making the latter scream.

Ming Shao struggled to maintain his balance and thought, is there anyone who is worse off than me? What the hell did I do wrong?!

After Qingfeng Bufu and Ze Yushishui had a fight, they remembered something very important and said to Xuchu: " Shall the four of us go to the crater to lure out the BOSS ? " said " hmm " slowly .

Qing Feng Bu Fu hesitated and said, " No, the mobility of our two mages is a bit anxious, isn't it? "

The mobility of the BOSS is generally very high. Even agile professions like archers can only move around for a dozen seconds when they have skills. The two short-legged mages will probably be killed immediately when the BOSS comes out.

Xu Chu thought for a moment and said, " I don't know either, but for a mission like this that requires leading the BOSS to a designated location, the BOSS 's speed should be somewhat reduced, right? "

Qing Feng Bu Fu asked anxiously, " Is there a possibility that it won't be weakened? "

" Yes, " Xu Chu said, If there are many people taking .this is a world mission ,After all " ,turns the boss can be led to the designated location without slowing down the speed . That's why I said I didn't know. "

" Ah? " Qing Feng Bu Fu said in confusion: " What if it's the latter? "

Xu Chu said irresponsibly: " I don't know either. We'll tell you when the time comes. "

Qingfengbufu: "..."

Qing Feng Bu Fu looked at Ze Yu Si Shui and said seriously: " Although Xiao Ji is fierce and cruel, often loses his temper, and always lets the world bully us ... but I really miss him! "

Ze Yu Shishui's eyes showed a look that showed that someone finally understood me, and he and Qing Feng Bufu hugged each other and cried bitterly.

Xu Chu still looked very calm, as if the words "there is no way" he said before were not from him at all.

After walking out of the dwarf's underground passage, the dwarves quickly built a rope ladder to climb up the deep pit.

What amazed Xu Chu and his three companions was the way the dwarves built the rope ladder. They actually worked together to throw one of the dwarves up along with the tools, and that dwarf then reinforced the rope ladder on top. The other dwarves then climbed up one by one. To be honest, this method brought back bad memories for Xu Chu, causing his face to turn blue, his vision to go dark, and his waist to ache slightly.

Xuchu, who suddenly lost his ability to move due to his memories, was finally hung on the rope ladder and was directly pulled up by the enthusiastic dwarves. After returning to the ground, Xuchu smiled weakly and said, " Thank you. "

The dwarf king generously raised his hand and patted Xu Chu's waist, saying: " We are all friends! You're welcome! "

So the four of them, together with a group of dwarves, headed straight for the volcano.

The dwarven troops, along with the four men, walked until they reached a place close to the foot of the volcano before stopping.

The dwarf king looked at the volcano not far away , frowned and said to Xu Chu: " We can't go any further. If we go any further, the power of the volcano will affect the strength of the fire giant. We can only set up our ambush here. "

Hearing this, Xu Chu stopped, put his hand on his brow, looked at the volcano in the distance , and said nonchalantly: " Hmm, this distance? It should be okay. "

Upon hearing this, Ze Yu Sishui suddenly became alert and said excitedly: " Ah! It appears! This kind of plot! To be honest, I have always been very curious about how those who plan strategies can see the distance with the naked eye. Can you tell me the trick! "

Xu Chu put down his hand, slowly looked at Ze Yu Sishui, and raised his eyebrows.

Ze Yu Sishui immediately acted cute towards Xu Chu without any dignity: " I am young and don't know much. I said the wrong thing and did the wrong thing before. Don't take it too seriously. Tell me~ "

Xu Chu pulled the corner of his mouth and said, " Who is better, me or Ji Xuanyi? "

Ze Yu Sishui said without hesitation: " Of course it's you! There is no one in the world more reliable than you! Tell me now! "

Xu Chu smiled and said, " It's very simple to measure distance with the naked eye. "

Ze Yu Sishui showed an expectant expression.

Xu Chu said: " As long as you can keep your face calm and talk nonsense, it will be fine. "

Ze Yu Si Shui: "..."

Ming Shao quickly hugged Ze Yu Sishui who had taken out the dagger and comforted him: " Calm down! Calm down! "

Ze Yu Sishui was so angry that he kept yelling. Xu Chu smiled but said nothing. He turned back to look at the Dwarf King and said, " How do we lure out the Fire Giant? "

When the dwarf king heard this, he took out two bright red gems from his dirty leather bag and handed them to Xu Chu, saying, " These two gems are magical fire essences. We only have two of the materials we used to make the magic circle to ignite the volcano. Although they are small in size, the fire magic power contained in them is very terrifying. They are two pieces of fire essence of the best quality. "

" The Fire Giant likes this thing very much. You throw one into the crater to wake up the Fire Giant, and carry the other one with you. After the Fire Giant gets that piece, it will definitely not let it go. It will keep chasing you, " the Dwarf King said seriously, " When the time comes, you just run over here without looking back. We will pick you up. The Fire Giant is all on fire, and his feet are also burning. They often sink into the ground, so their speed will not be too fast. As long as you don't waste time, there should be no problem. "

Hearing this, Qingfeng Bufu, who had always been worried about his mobility, finally breathed a sigh of relief, but Xu Chu looked a little regretful for some reason.

Xu Chu sighed and said, " Running slowly is not exciting at all. "

Ming Shao, who had the highest agility in the team and was most likely to be tasked with attracting monsters, immediately said, " I think it's good to run slowly. Too much stimulation can easily cause a heart attack. "

Xu Chu glanced at him without saying anything, then turned to the Dwarf King and asked, " How do you use the Mystic Ice Staff? "

The Dwarf King said solemnly: " The use of the Mysterious Ice Staff is very complicated . When you are ready and think it is time to weaken the Flame Giant, tell me and I will help you activate the Mysterious Ice Staff. "

Xu Chu said " Oh " , nodded, and said: " I see, then we will leave first, you wait here, we will be back soon. "

The dwarf king nodded solemnly and said to Xu Chu: " I'm counting on you! "

Xu Chu responded and continued to move forward with Ze, Yu Sishui and the other two.

Qingfeng Bufu walked for a while and said anxiously: " Are we really going alone? It feels a bit unsafe. "

Young Master Ming also said, " Why don't we log off first and at least call up the team that raided with us earlier? Anyway, they are not being ambushed by the people from Day City. Although there are not many of them, it is safer than just the four of us. If something unexpected happens during the mission, the four of us will not be enough. "

Ze Yu Sishui also wanted to say something, but he was held under Ming Shao's arm and his mouth was covered, so he could only make humming sounds. However, from his expression, it was clear that he also felt that Xu Chu was unreliable.

Xu Chu looked at them and said, " How come you guys don't have any confidence in yourselves? The four of us are more than enough, okay? "

The other three looked completely unconvinced. Xu Chu said helplessly, " Forget about four people. Two people are enough. "

This is even more ridiculous. Ze Yu Sishui's expression was just about to point at Xu Chu's nose and say he was bragging.

Seeing that they didn't believe him, Xu Chu just spread his hands and stopped explaining. Although Ze, Yu, Sishui and the other two felt that following Xu Chu up the mountain might result in a terrible situation of blood sacrifice, but in the current situation, if they wanted to complete the mission, they had no other way except to trust Xu Chu.

Xu Chu led them to the middle of the mountain and stopped.

Qing Feng Bu Fu asked: " What's wrong? "

Xu Chu thought for a moment and said, " Although I doubt the intelligence of the players in Day City, if they wanted to kill us, they should have expected that we would go to the volcano to complete the mission, right? "

" They should come to this volcano to look for it, right? " Xu Chu asked Ze Yu Sishui and the other two with some uncertainty.

Ze, Yu, and Shishui had no idea about this. After hesitating for a long time, Ming Shao said, " They should be able to find us, right? If they really want to find us, this is the most iconic place on the map. Even if they use this as the starting point and search in circles, it is better than running around the map. "

Xu Chu seemed to have confirmed something and breathed a sigh of relief. He nodded and said, " That's fine. The people in Day City now have nothing else to do except to wait for Xiao Xiaoyuxia and the others underground. They will definitely come to find us. "

Qing Feng Bu Fu said: " If you hadn't mentioned it, I wouldn't have remembered it. If they were to come looking for us, shouldn't we move faster? If we are discovered, wouldn't we be attacked from both sides ? "

Xu Chu smiled and said, " Don't worry, let's rest here for a while. "

Ze, Yu and Sishui were all confused.

Not only Ze, Yu and Sishui were in a daze, but the assassin group sent out from Youri City to look for someone was also in a state of despair.

If they were looking for a large group, it would be fine, after all, the target is large, the team stretches for hundreds of meters, can be seen from a distance , and it is difficult to lose track. But this time the target is only four people in total, and judging by how cunning they are, there is no telling where they are hiding. It would be a hassle to find them.

The assassin team of Day City originally divided into small teams, but they found that they still did not have enough manpower, so they later decided to act individually and inform each other when there was any news.

Jiayi is the team leader of the Day City Assassin Group. He chose this name mainly to match his profession and pretend to be a high-end killer . Although he is often mistakenly called Jiayu, it has to be said that Jiayi's strength is barely worthy of his ID . At least as an ordinary player, his combat effectiveness is still acceptable.

Faced with the current task, although Jiayi did not like it very much, he did not complain like other people. You know, other people who did not receive the task had to stand there like idiots and wait for the people from Fanxing City to come online.

Waiting for people to come online ... I have to say, Zuo An is also quite thoughtful.

Compared to waiting for someone to come online, the needle-in-a-haystack search does not seem so difficult to accept.

Jiayi was originally wandering around like a headless fly, but then he suddenly had an idea and thought of going to the volcano to see the situation. Unexpectedly, when he just reached the halfway point of the mountain, he actually had the bad luck to meet those four people. He was immediately delighted and was about to notify others, but he found that the magician who was the leader of the four people suddenly took out something shiny from his arms and walked towards the archer on the side.

Jia Yi hesitated for a moment, hid himself, and walked over there stealthily.

The mage said to the archer with a serious face: " These two pieces of fire spirit are very important quest items. As long as you throw one of them into the crater, the boss will climb up and chase the other piece of fire spirit all the way down the mountain. "

Jia Yi was stunned for a moment, then realized that these people were discussing the mission, and immediately moved closer, trying to hear more clearly.

The archer frowned slightly. The mage walked up to him and put the two pieces of fire essence in his hand into his hand. He said solemnly: " We have emphasized many times that whoever takes away the BOSS will complete the mission. This thing must not be taken away by the people of Daylight City. We in Star City have worked so hard for this thing for so long, we must not fail at the last moment! "

Jia Yi was startled and immediately looked at the archer. The archer nodded solemnly, held the two fire spirits in his hands, and said, " Don't worry, I will definitely keep them safe. "

The wizard nodded with satisfaction.

At the same time, Jiayi, who was hiding not far away and listened to their entire conversation, also smiled.

Is this the result of Star City's efforts so far? Sorry, since you guys accidentally let me hear it, let's end it here!

Just as the archer was about to put the two pieces of fire essence into his backpack, A teleported out in an instant, snatched the fire essence from his hand, and ran towards the crater with all his strength.

Before leaving, Jiayi took the time to look back. The four people seemed to be unable to believe that such a thing would happen at the last moment. They all stood there in a daze, looking in the direction he left, unable to even react.

Jia Yi smiled slightly, turned invisible again, and started a secret chat with Zuo An.

Although Zuo An has a bad temper and is a little mentally retarded, he is very generous when giving out rewards.

bosses in this map all belong to their Sun City!

Xu Chu and his three companions were indeed shocked to the point of losing the ability to react, but it was not quite the same as what Jia Yi had imagined. They were not shocked and desperate because such things often happened at the last moment, but they were so happy that they wanted to cry because someone finally found them!

As soon as Jiayi left, the four of them hugged each other.

Xu Chu said with tears in his eyes: " I swear, next time I make a plan, I will take the enemy 's IQ into consideration . I thought this routine would fail because no one found us! "

Even Ming Shao couldn't help but be moved and said: " It's damn hard! "

If Jiayi could come earlier, or wait a little longer after listening to Xuchu's words, he would find that the little drama he just saw " the wizard entrusting the archer to keep the mission item " would be performed again from the beginning!

Young Master Ming sighed and said, " If you keep acting like this, I'm going to get embarrassed. "

Qing Feng Bu Fu clapped his hands and said, " No, no, your acting is much better than the first time. If the assassin had come earlier, he might have become suspicious because of your stiff acting, which would have been even more embarrassing! "

Ze Yu Sishui also clapped his hands and said, " Although the Sun City successfully took the things away, are you sure he will really go and lure the BOSS ? You emphasized that sentence so many times, it's too much of a distraction! "

Xu Chu shrugged and said, " What if he doesn't understand if I don't say this? "

Qing Feng Bu Fu said: " I think what Xu Chu said makes sense. After all, it took them such a long time to find the volcano. It's really hard. Now it's time for lunch. "

Xu Chu was stunned and said, " Is it time to have lunch now? "

Ming Shao immediately warned: " I have some barbecue here, eat a few bites to fill your stomach, and don't log off! "

Xu Chu: "..."

So, what kind of psychological trauma did being pigeonholed leave behind ?

As Xu Chu, Ze Yu Si Shui and the other two just walked to the foot of the mountain, they felt a tremor under their feet. Looking up, they saw black smoke rising from the crater again. The assassin from the Sun City must have successfully lured the BOSS out.

Because they were worried that the BOSS would make too much noise and lava would pour down from above, the four of them immediately quickened their pace and ran in the direction where the dwarves were waiting.

Unexpectedly, when they were halfway through the run, the four saw a column of fire spewing out of the crater, accompanied by a small amount of magma overflowing. A huge burning figure crawled out of the crater, raised his head and let out a hoarse roar that shook the earth, and slowly moved in one direction.

" Fuck ..." Ze Yu Si Shui murmured, " This is exactly my childhood dream. I really want a figurine of this BOSS ! "

Qing Feng Bu Fu said with a cold sweat: " This BOSS is so big. Even if I know it runs slowly, I don't want to attract it at all. "

Young Master Ming said calmly, " Don't worry. Even if there are no people from Day City, I will be the only one who can do something like attracting monsters. "

This statement is indeed correct. If the people from the Day City did not show up in the end, Xu Chu would have no choice but to ask Ming Shao, who has long and agile hands, to lure the monsters. However, that would make it more troublesome to fight the monsters in the later stages. After all, the strength of the Star City is greatly weakened now. Even if there is a BOSS to muddy the waters, it would still be difficult.

Now, I guess that stupid assassin will lead the BOSS directly to the Sun City's position, and then ... an unweakened BOSS , hehehe.

Xuchu smiled.

Qingfeng Bufu looked at Xuchu and said, " What should we do now? "

" Now? " Xu Chu shrugged : " We don't need to kill monsters anyway, so we can just go and chat and talk. "

Wait until the BOSS is almost wiped out in Sun City – no, wait until the BOSS is almost wiped out in Sun City, it will still be in time for them to appear.

In order to wait for Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others, Zuo An had not slept for a whole night. When he received Jiayi's private message, he suddenly became alert.

Originally, he just wanted to kill those four people to vent his anger and prevent them from completing the mission. He never expected that he could get the mission directly. Zuo An praised Jia Yi greatly and immediately sent people to support him. He also called all the people who were offline to rest to come online and prepare to fight the BOSS !

Even if those four people went offline and asked the people from Fanxing City to come back online, it would be too late. Organizing people offline is not like organizing people online. They can't just call people together. It takes at least two or three hours to organize a decent team offline. Even if some people come online bit by bit, they will be easily killed by their troops from Sun City, and will not have much impact on the battle situation.

Zuo An waited for a while and found that no one from Star City came online. He guessed that Xiao Xiao Yu Xia might want to wait until everyone was online. He snorted coldly and said, " You are indeed a little smart. You know that it is useless to go online separately. Haha, but you will have no chance by the time you find everyone . Everyone! Prepare for battle with all your strength and end the battle before Star City comes online! "

" oh! "

There were loud responses from the players in Day City all around, and Zuo An showed a determined smile.

When this world mission is over, he will not let go of those people in Star City, those guys who have fooled him for so long. As soon as the world mission is over, he will lead his troops to massacre Star City!

The fire giant took clumsy steps and stumbled after Jiayi. After the knight reinforcements from the Left Bank arrived, the distance between it and Jiayi widened. But even so, it had no intention of stopping and continued to chase after them stubbornly.

Jia Yi looked at the fire essence in his hand, then looked at the persistent BOSS behind him , and couldn't help laughing, saying: " I think those people in Star City are so angry that they are stupid. "

The knight carrying Jiayi was still a member of the Cavaliers team. He laughed when he heard this and said, " This time it's their turn to be dumbfounded. Hahahahaha. "

Another knight said to Knight A: " You are lucky to have encountered such a stupid thing. "

Jiayi raised his eyebrows: " When the evil spirit comes, there is no way to hide from it. "

The knight carrying Jiayi said, " That being said, will this boss be very fierce? I feel like it is burning me all around. "

s a'lt " fire boss , that's normal, " A said, " Anyway, it won't be our Assassins or Knights fighting the boss , so why should you mind it? "

The knight nodded, accelerated once more, and ran hard towards the Sun City army.

The place where the main force of Star City left the line was actually not too far from the volcano , but they were not in the same direction as Xu Chu and his four companions when they walked up the mountain. Otherwise, Jia Yi and his companions would have known what was going on when they saw the dwarves waiting on the road. But unfortunately, they did not pass by the place where the dwarves were ambushing, so they took the BOSS and rushed straight into the Sun City camp.

After seeing the BOSS from afar , Zuo An immediately walked outside and met Jia Yi and the others. He took the bright red gem from Jia Yi and couldn't help laughing: " Hahaha, you have come to this day too. What's the point of trying so hard to get Xuan Bing? In the end, the BOSS is still mine! "

Jiayi immediately said: " Boss, let's go inside, the boss is coming soon. "

Zuo An nodded, smiled at Jia and said, " I'll give you a reward when we get back. Let's go to the back and take down this BOSS first. "

A smiled and said, " Thank you, Boss! "

Zuo An returned to the rear of the team, and looked on with smugness as his own group of swordsmen faced the BOSS 's attack head-on — and then a white light appeared!

The BOSS swung his palm, and a large area of the swordsman group's formation was vacated! Countless swordsman players were instantly killed by the BOSS 's attack and flew directly back to Day City.

Zuo An's smile froze on his face. He came to his senses and roared in shock and anger: "What's going on?! Nanny! Pastor! What are you doing! Nanny!!! "

A female priest nearby said anxiously: " How can we heal them? They were killed instantly. The damage of this BOSS is too high! There is no time to use skills! "

The swordsmen in the front immediately realized that the damage of this BOSS was too high for them to bear, so they scattered to avoid the damage. The ranged team hiding behind them also realized that it was not the time to stand still and output after a lot of deaths, so they crawled away from their original positions. The extremely agile archers were fine, but many unlucky short-legged mages were squeezed together and couldn't move, so they returned to the resurrection point after a slap from the BOSS .

Zuo An was stunned for a long time, and then he heard someone shouting: " It's heading towards the priest group behind, priests, please get out of the way! "

The screams of priests immediately rang out around the left bank, and everyone fled in all directions. Although it was just a game, being killed by this kind of fire-type BOSS was still too hard to accept!

It was not until then that Zuo An realized that he was still holding the fire spirit that could attract the BOSS . He hurriedly took the fire spirit out of his bag and threw it at the BOSS with a pale face.

The BOSS really stopped. It reached out to pick up the small gem that Zuo'an threw on the ground, tilted its head back, and put it into its mouth. Then it burped, and the flames on its body surged again. It roared, and began to attack the surrounding players indiscriminately.

Zuo An came back to his senses at this time, and shouted with gnashing teeth in anger: !Jia Yi " Is this the fucking !Where did that idiot run off to !Fuck !Jia Yi BOSS of the mission ! "

No matter how stupid Jiayi was, he knew that he would be blamed at this time, so he dared not show up. The gangs had all retreated quickly, and Zuoan could not find anyone at all. In addition, he had not slept all night and his emotions fluctuated so much that Zuoan almost felt that his brain was going to explode.

Just when his eyes were red and his mind was confused, and he had no idea what to do, a thin female voice beside him said, " Hey, this BOSS seems to have been weakened beforehand, why bring it here to fight now? How can we possibly defeat it? "

Zuo An immediately turned around to look, and saw a thin female assassin who seemed like she could be blown away by the wind appeared beside his horse at some point, frowning as she looked at the tragic situation not far away that seemed like the end of the world.

Zuo An frowned and shouted, " Yugui?! What the hell is wrong with you! When did Fanxing City send out an ambush team? Why are you so good at being an eye? "

The female assassin who had once met Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, Yu Gui, rolled her eyes speechlessly and said, " Boss, what's the situation now? You are still bringing up this old matter with me. Can we be more sober? "

Zuo An's face flushed red, and after a long while he said, " Okay, let's talk about this later. What do you think we should do now? "

Yu Guidao: " It depends on what you think. If you want to preserve your strength, then think about other things later. Just learn from Star City. Now everyone should log off and wait until the boss leaves before logging on again. "

Zuo An immediately frowned and said, " No! If that happens, the people from Star City will definitely come up while we are online. They have done the preliminary work and know how to weaken the BOSS . They will complete the mission! "

Yugui couldn't help but roll his eyes again. You also know that the prerequisites are in someone else's hands, so why don't you remember that the tasks may also be in their hands!

However, Yugui did not remind him of this, but said: " Then there is no other way. Either we delay the BOSS and wait for Fanxing City to come online, and then kill them all first, or we can just force the BOSS directly . "

After saying that, Yugui smiled and said, " I prefer the latter. Why don't you try it? "

Chapter 96

Yu Guichao Zuo'an smiled and said, " You can't hold off this BOSS . If you wait until the people from Star City come online , it is very likely that you will not send them away, but they will send you away. Since you are unwilling to go offline and avoid the limelight , you can only force the BOSS . "

After thinking for a while, Yugui added: " But you have to consider your own strength. Forcing the boss may not necessarily produce any results. "

Zuo An glanced at Yu Gui, frowned , and said, " Call Brother Yang. "

The full name of the Brother Yang mentioned by Zuo An is " I hang out with Brother Yang " , but no one knows who the Brother Yang in his ID is . Instead , he himself is called " Brother Yang " because his name is too long and it is difficult to come up with a nickname . Although he has explained it many times, everyone has an attitude of " Okay, we get it , you are not Brother Yang , by the way, Brother Yang, where did you go to level up today? " Brother Yang was very desperate , but there was nothing he could do , so he just let others call him that.

why Zuo An would call Brother Yang over at this time is because Brother Yang is one of the best swordsmen in Youri City – not in terms of strength , his strength is just a little bit stronger than that of ordinary sharp players . The so-called best means that he is a leveling maniac.

This person's daily routine is all about leveling up.

Although he is not as awesome as the legendary first person to level up, Yun Zhongjian, he still has great hope of being the second person with his current level. It is very likely that he is lower than Yun Zhongjian, not to mention the bonus of the two plot warm-up BOSSes in Youri City . Brother Yang is now level 60. It can be said that he is the swordsman with the thickest blood and the highest attributes in the entire second server.

And at this time, Zuo An finally received the first good news in two days.

Brother Yang is a swordsman, but he is still alive because he was timid and did not rush to the front.

Zuo An was in mixed feelings for a moment , not knowing whether to praise the other person or scold him.

Yugui could tell what this person was thinking at a glance, and said speechlessly: " Boss, let's solve the problem first, and then you can worry about it slowly, okay? "

Zuo An glanced at her, snorted coldly, and said, " No need for you to remind me, is Brother Yang here? "

Yu Guidao: " Here I am, on the way. "

Brother Yang's equipment is a typical PVE warrior's. It doesn't increase agility at all. Even with all his strength, it's hard for him to chase a monster when upgrading, let alone wading through thousands of troops to find Zuo'an.

Almost five minutes later, Brother Yang appeared in front of Zuo An.

In five minutes, the boss had already killed a bunch of people. Zuo An didn't have time to talk nonsense with Brother Yang. He took out a set of equipment from his bag and threw it to Brother Yang, saying, " Put it on and go tank the monster. "

Brother Yang was stunned. When he saw the orange words on the equipment, his eyes widened. After a long while, he said timidly, Can " you handle it? "

If he died, he would drop a level. The experience gained from level 59 to level 60 is almost eight digits. The blow of losing it and having to start over again would be very terrible for a leveling maniac.

Zuo An cursed: " Whether you can stay or not , you have to go. If you dare to hide, I will kill you until you surrender! "

Brother Yang is already the swordsman with the highest attributes, he must go to tank the monster, if he dies, it means that forcing the BOSS will not work. No matter how reluctant he is, Zuo An must take the large army offline, and the feud with Star City can only be resolved later. But if Brother Yang is not dead, then they can forcibly take the BOSS , and before Star City goes online, perhaps they may be able to go all out, win this mission, and turn the game around.

The threat of killing the enemy until they are forced to withdraw from the server has already been spoken out, and Brother Yang has no doubt that Zuo An will carry it out. No matter how reluctant he is, he can only put on the shiny equipment and run back panting.

Yugui sighed twice and said , " This is the first time I've seen someone wear orange clothes so reluctantly. "

Zuo An snorted coldly and said, " I asked him to do this because I respect him. Others who want to do it don't have a chance yet. "

Yugui smiled and said nothing .

Brother Yang had no way to deal with Zuo'an's orders. He had no choice but to show his real strength when facing the fire giant. In addition, Zuo'an asked all the priests to keep an eye on Brother Yang. With the cooperation of the two, Brother Yang actually held on!

Zuo An finally smiled and said, " Everyone, go all out and defeat the BOSS ! "

The Sun City troops that had been fleeing in all directions finally gathered together again and began to attack the BOSS one after another.

Yugui looked at the slowly decreasing health bar of the BOSS with no expression on his face.

Just when Zuo An thought he could finally finish defeating this BOSS in peace , an assassin from Star City quietly came online behind the large army from Sun City.

He took a look at the fierce battle in front of him and logged off silently. When he came back online, he appeared with a large army of several hundred people from Star City.

It was not until the Knights and Assassins in the rear were attacked that Zuo An realized that the group of people from Star City had quietly climbed up and were shamelessly attacking them from behind.

Zuo An was furious and said, " Prepare to annihilate all the Star City troops in the rear! "

Yugui looked at Zuo An with some helplessness and said, " Besides fighting the BOSS , the strength we can spare to fight Fanxing City may not be enough to completely destroy them. " the BOSS was wreaking havoc previously were extremely severe. In addition, many people lost their energy while waiting for Starry City to come online, so their combat effectiveness is no longer as good as before.

Zuo An said with an unpleasant expression: " We have to fight! "

Yugui smiled and said, " Of course I have to fight. Come on, I'll continue to be your eyes. Call me if you need anything. "

Zuo An said with a gloomy face: " Stop, we don't need you to be our eyes now. Besides, you are an eye that lets people slip away from under our noses every now and then. It's useless to be there. "

Yugui spread his hands and said, " I think I have tried my best, but you are the boss, you have the final say. "

Zuo An said: " You stay here to protect me, so that they won't attack me again. "

He recalled the time when Mi Yin stabbed him eighteen times, and his face turned green.

Yugui said speechlessly: " You think too highly of me ... Yes, I am now a seemingly powerful assassin, but I used to be a healer, and a rookie at that. If Star City sends someone to kill you, it will most likely be a big shot like Miyin. How can I protect you with my head? "

Zuo An snorted and said , " Then you can use your head to protect me . When he kills me, you can just stand in front of him, right? "

Yugui looked at his frail body and said, " Although I think a big guy like Miyin might just stab us both with one knife – but you're the boss, okay, I'll stand in front of you and cheer for myself. "

Zuo An's prediction was indeed correct. The Sun City was not like the Star City. The number of people in the command group was so large that they could not be counted on one hand. If one died, another could take his place. Some people might even be generous enough to use two gang leaders as dispensable bait.

There is only one gang leader and one commander in the Dayo City, and that is Zuo An.

Although Zuo An is really annoying, once Zuo An dies, the Dayo City will basically be in chaos. Now that the resurrection skill has not yet appeared, killing Zuo An will undoubtedly be a heavy blow to the Dayo City.

When there is an assassin expert like Mi Yin who is suitable for assassination , there is no reason for Fanxing City not to target Zuo'an.

Not long after Fanxing City went online and launched an attack on Day City, Zuo An felt a sharp pain in his lower back and shouted, " Return! "

The assassin's form will be revealed when he activates his skill. Without Zuo'an's reminder, Yugui had already seen Mi Yin and instantly appeared behind Mi Yin.

Mi Yin has been a veteran for many years, and this level of sneak attack is like playing house for him. While dodging Yu Gui's attack by leaning sideways, he did not stop stabbing Zuo An – this was the third time he stabbed him!

Zuo An immediately realized the gap in strength between her and Gui and Mi Yin. She really had no way to save herself from Mi Yin's attack, and she couldn't even delay time!

Zuo An gritted his teeth and immediately shouted: " Pastor, grandma— "

" No! " Yugui was struggling with Miyin with all his strength, while interrupting, " The priest doesn't have time to heal you! Brother Yang and the people behind him can't hold on any longer! "

In fact, the priests were indeed trying their best to support others and were completely unable to spare any help. Otherwise, Zuo An would not have said that he would let Yugui protect him. Although Zuo An was more important than anyone else except Brother Yang, his order was interrupted by Yu Gui. After a moment of hesitation , Zuo An was already chopped to pieces by the sudden outburst of Mi Yin. It was too late for the priest to heal him. Zuo An said with a distorted face, " Then let's die together! Brother Yang is going to die too. If he dies, you guys in Fanxing City won't be able to hold on to monsters! It's all over for everyone! "

When Mi Yin heard this, she chuckled and stopped, saying, " You are just wishful thinking. "

Zuo An was stunned and looked up, only to see two figures appear behind the BOSS , an assassin and an archer. The two men were carrying a dwarf holding a huge staff and were running towards this side at full speed.

" He should be almost at the city gate now, right? " Mi Yin muttered something that Zuo An couldn't understand, then stabbed Zuo An, whose face suddenly turned pale, with a knife and said with a smile: " Bancheng Gang Leader, if you want to die, die alone. Goodbye. "

Before Zuo An could react, he saw a flash of white in front of his eyes. When he regained his sight, the building in front of him had become a style that he was extremely familiar with. He was sent back to Daylight City. This time, Daylight City, without its commander, was doomed to fail!

Zuo An glared at the person who was handing him a health-restoring item. He was so angry that he was shaking all over. He slapped the tea bowl in his hand to the ground. Zuo An lowered his head and began to contact the half-city management who had already returned to Day City.

 " Where is Xue Piao Renjian?! Find him! "

He finally remembered the person who could be used to take revenge on Star City. However, it was a long while later that he received a reply from the management.

 " Xue Piao Renjian seemed to have returned from the dead and left. I heard that someone saw him leaving the city. "

 " At his speed, if he didn't rest, he would have reached the gate of Star City by now ..."

At this time, Zuo An's face turned pale, and he finally understood the meaning of Mi Yin's words.

After killing Zuo An, Mi Yin immediately turned his attention to the female assassin who had been harassing him and trying to protect Zuo An. However, it was not until he handed over the dagger that Mi Yin realized that the female assassin named Yugui had no intention of continuing

to fight with him. The latter was standing there without resistance, looking at him with a little curiosity.

Mi Yin was stunned for a moment, and before she could speak, she asked Gui: "Are you and Xue Piao Renjian good friends?"

Miyin: "..."

Mi Yin's expression instantly went numb. You know, ever since Xue Piaozhen appeared, few people mentioned this matter to him, probably because they were moved by their sincere friendship! Now that the assassin from Dayo City brought up the topic again, he had forgotten how to explain it!

Yugui saw Miyin's expression, stuck out his tongue and said, "If you don't like me, then you won't ask. Um, Mu Xuanyi..."

Yugui hesitated for a moment, shook his head, and said, "Forget it, let's not talk about this. Just kill me, or Zuo'an will get angry again."

Before Mi Yin could figure out what the assassin meant, Yugui suddenly attacked him. Mi Yin subconsciously fought back, but before he could react, Yugui turned into a beam of white light and flew away without any resistance.

Miyin: "..... ??? "

Mi Yin was confused. Who was that female assassin? What did she do? Was she on the side of Star City? Why did she know Mu Xuanyi? Could it be Xuan Xiaoyi's fan club? Why did the fan club know Xuan Xiaoyi was in Star City? Hmmmmmm???

Mi Yin was still confused, but the situation on the field had gradually changed.

Once Zuo'an died, everything was easy. Although Youri City was still struggling to maintain the battle according to the last order left by Zuo'an, the difference with or without command was soon revealed. Youri City could not detect the breakthrough point and formation changes of Fanxing City in time, let alone respond to it. It was almost powerless to resist. Under the command of Xiaoxiao Yuxia, it was dispersed by Fanxing City with a devastating force.

Countless players returned to the resurrection point and bid farewell to this battlefield and this mission completely.

Just when the players of Day City were about to give up resistance, the map channel started refreshing.

[Xiao Xiao Yu Xia] : Dear friends from Day City! I am Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, the commander of Star City. Although it is a bit strange to say this now, I believe that you will devote yourself to this world mission so hard, and it must not be just for those dispensable rewards!

[Xiaoxiao Yuxia] : I am standing here now, instead of choosing to take the guaranteed mission and leave in shame after knowing that the enemy is the Daylight City, which is stronger than us. It is also because of my friend's request, for the same thing!

[瀟瀟雨下] : Fights between players are understandable, but they are innocent! Players can be resurrected after death, but they will never appear again after leaving! We are at the starting point of this game, and those who have accompanied us through the ignorant period cannot disappear in such a muddled way!

[瀟曉雨下] : Today is the last day to achieve the HE worldline, and it is also our last hope. The battle between the two main cities consumed countless strength. This time, I hope that Star

City and Sun City will unite. Even if you think I am hypocritical or shameless, at least our goals are the same now!

[瀟曉雨下] : From today onwards, we will take revenge on those who have grudges and complain about those who have complaints. Starry City will always be ready to fight with you. But today, everyone, for the sake of a happy worldline, let's make one last effort together!

After Xiaoxiao Yuxia finished speaking, all the players in the Sun City received team-up requests from the players in the Star City. Brother Yang, who was a little overwhelmed by the reduction in the number of priests and was afraid that he would be demoted, immediately clicked to agree. After that, a priest from the Star City immediately started to treat him and stabilized the situation again.

Not only Brother Yang, most of the players in Sun City also quickly or slowly, decisively or hesitantly accepted the invitation to form a team from the players in Star City.

Xiao Xiaoyu's request was indeed a bit shameless, but he was right in one thing. Most of the players hoped to live well rather than get rewards. Before, they could not go against Zuo An's wishes, but now Zuo An had already died thousands of miles away, so they didn't care about these things. They didn't mind teaming up with Fanxing City and saving them together.

In addition, Star City is not so shameless as to call you brothers after the fight. They have made it clear that after today, everyone is still an enemy. You can take revenge if you have a grudge, and you can settle a grudge if you have a grudge. If you want to fight, we are here to accompany you at any time. Many players who prefer PVP can't help but feel that Star City is okay, and they are not so resistant to cooperation.

Suddenly, the scene became extremely peaceful. Players from the two main cities regrouped into a large team for the same goal and began to fight the BOSS in an orderly manner .

In order to catch up with time, Ming Shao and Ze Yu Sishui left the two short-legged mages behind and ran all the way carrying the dwarf king, and finally arrived.

The dwarf king who was being carried was originally confused. After being put on the ground by Ming Shao and Ze Yu Sishui, he saw the huge fire giant in front of him. Immediately, his eyebrows raised, and he was about to swing his staff to fight the fire giant to the death.

Ze Yu Sishui collapsed to the ground as soon as he put the Dwarf King down, and Ming Shao also held his waist and took a breath. Although the Dwarf King was not tall, he had a lot of muscles on his body. Coupled with the weight of the staff, it was an unbearable burden for assassins and archers who were weak and second only to magic professions. So Xu Chu and Qingfeng Bufu were really useless, so Ming Shao and the other two risked their lives to move the Dwarf King over.

Seeing the dwarf king who had finally moved over was about to use his staff to launch a physical attack on the fire giant, Ming Shao quickly grabbed him and said, " Now is the time, dwarf king, please weaken the fire giant! "

Upon hearing this, no matter how reluctant he was, he had to stop and raised his staff towards the BOSS .

A bright blue light shot out from the top of the staff and enveloped the BOSS . The fire giant howled, and the flames on his body weakened visibly, and his entire body shrank by two circles. Brother Yang, who was tanking the monster head-on, breathed a sigh of relief. Now the BOSS

's damage finally returned to normal. He no longer had to worry about the priests' group making a mistake and him being killed by the BOSS and sent back to the resurrection point.

Other players also saw a BUFF icon appear under the BOSS 's health bar , which read [Xuanbing] : weak state, with a significant decrease in attack power and defense.

The duration is fifteen minutes.

The dwarf king shouted loudly: " Now! Dwarf army! Attack quickly! "

Young Master Ming: "..."

Ze Yu Si Shui: "..."

Although the Dwarf King was shouting very excitedly, his dwarf short-legged army was running wildly on the road with the two mages Xu Chu and Qingfeng Bufu, and they had not arrived yet! The lonely figure of the Dwarf King looks inexplicably desolate!

However, he was unaware of this and after shouting loudly, he started screaming and trying to rush forward. Ming Shao and Ze Yu Sishui quickly held him back, preventing him from fighting the monster.

After the first stage of weakness of the BOSS passed, the dwarf army finally arrived at the battlefield with the two mages and joined the battle howling.

All those who should die have died, and all those who should arrive have arrived. This race between players and time has finally gotten on track.

the combined forces of Star City and Sun City were struggling to fight the BOSS , Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xixinjiu, who had been running day and night for nearly three days, were finally about to arrive at Xinmu Town.

Jian Xixinjiu drove the horse and said weakly: " Boss, I beg you, if this happens again, don't look for me. I'm almost 30 years old. If this happens again, I will definitely die suddenly. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Don't worry, I will attend your funeral and take good care of your family. "

" Puh, puh, puh! " Jian Xixinjiu spat a few times and said with resentment, " Forget about the sudden death. Do you know how long I have been lying in the game cabin? It has been three days and I haven't even changed my underwear. I can even smell a sour smell in the game now. Can you understand my collapse? "

further away from Jian Xixinjiu , and said, " I don't understand. Didn't you log off once before? Didn't you not take a shower? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said: " No, I fell asleep in the game cabin in a second after logging off. When I woke up, it automatically connected. Before I could react, it was logged in. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

No wonder Jianxi's new wine was launched on time and didn't sneak away while it was offline. So this is what happened!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu sniffed himself again and said with a gloomy face: " Is it none of my business if I send you to the destination? I can log off now, right? I really can't stand it. "

Ji Xuanyi said vaguely: " It's just a little while, don't worry. I'll help you with whatever you want to do after we go back. How about a six-day meal? "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

But what did Liu Tian do wrong?

He couldn't help but feel a sense of grief for the loss of his friend. Looking at Liu Tian, he seemed to see his future self. Perhaps in the near future, Ji Xuanyi would say the same thing to Xiao Xiao Yuxia: " How about a sword-beating meal with new wine? "

How can I not make him sad!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu sighed sadly and said, " Let's beat up Xu Chu as well. I've disliked him for a long time. "

Ji Xuanyi: " Deal! "

The two men and their horse were getting closer and closer to the town in the distance . The setting of different timelines on the same map had been activated. The two had vaguely felt something was wrong since they left the secondary city, and now, the originally peaceful and quiet town in front of them had been shrouded in an ominous black color. This was the appearance of the five elemental novice towns in the timeline they were currently in.

Although Jianxi Xinjiu was not from Xinmu Town, his face changed when he saw the scenery in front of him, not to mention that he was always worried about Ji Xuanyi who was entrusted by August. His face was so gloomy that water could drip out.

At this time, Jian Xi Xinjiu couldn't say anything else and went offline to take a shower and change clothes. He rode his horse directly through the unguarded gate of Xinmu Town, and followed Ji Xuanyi's instructions and ran straight to Madam Harman's medicine garden.

If it weren't for those buildings whose original appearance could be vaguely discerned, Ji Xuanyi really wouldn't have recognized that this was the original Xinmu town. Everywhere was dead silent, with no living creatures to be seen. The surrounding flowers, plants and trees were either withered or exuding an indescribable evil.

However, the plants did not suddenly move and attack them as Ji Xuanyi had imagined. Apart from the fact that the road was empty, the two men reached Mrs. Harman's medicine garden very smoothly.

The herbs in Madam Harman's medicine garden were not in the same condition as the plants outside, except that they were a little wilted. However, Madam Harman did not stay in the medicine garden as before, and there was no one in her cottage.

Jian Xixinjiu swallowed his saliva and said cautiously: " Well, the one you are looking for won't ..."

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said decisively: " No, if the target is already dead, my mission will fail directly. "

Rather than remaining on his parchment as it was now.

However, some tasks will only show failure after you reply to the task sender. But in Ji Xuanyi's current state, Jian Xi Xin Jiu didn't dare to say such a thing, so he could only ask: " Where do you think she will be? "

Ji Xuanyi pondered for a moment, thought of something, and said, " Under the current situation, Mrs. Harman herself will not be affected too much. She should be protecting the residents of the town ... Let's go to the small square and take a look. "

Jian Xi Xinjiu got on the horse without saying a word, pulled Ji Xuanyi onto the horse's back, shook the reins, and galloped towards the small square.

Just as Ji Xuanyi guessed, Mrs. Harman did gather the residents in the small square, and together with the original guards in the town, she used magic circles and potions to create a protective circle to keep the black fog out.

When Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xixinjiu arrived at the small square, Mrs. Harman was feeding a little girl medicine. Ji Xuanyi remembered her. When he was in the Novice Town, this little girl selling flowers would often issue some flower picking tasks and order him to run around.

At that time, Ji Xuanyi always found her annoying, but now, he wished that she could return to her original annoying state. At any rate, it was better than her current state of black face and unconsciousness.

Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xixinjiu walked outside the protective circle built by Madam Harman and stopped.

The first person to discover them was the captain of the Xinmu Town guards. He had accompanied Ji Xuanyi to the thieves' camp to rescue Madam Harman, and he still remembered Ji Xuanyi. He hurriedly dragged Ji Xuanyi into the protective circle and said, " Be careful, don't step on it. This is the protective circle that Madam Harman made for us. As long as we are inside it, the black fog can't get in. "

After Ji Xuanyi walked in, he felt that the scene in front of him was clear as expected. The black fog that had been lingering in front of him disappeared – at least in the protective circle created by Mrs. Harman, the air was normal.

Jian Xi Xinjiu looked at the circle, which was not very large, hesitated for a moment, left the horse outside, and walked in.

Ji Xuanyi saw two people who looked exactly the same sitting side by side in the middle of the protection circle. He still remembered them: one was the mayor and the other was a blacksmith, a pair of twin brothers.

One of them glanced at Ji Xuanyi and said, " Oh, a warlock ... "

This time there was no disdain in his tone. He said seriously: " There are good people among warlocks, like Madam Harman. "

This was the mayor who hated warlocks in the past. His younger brother, Mr. Blacksmith, laughed beside him.

Ji Xuanyi closed his eyes, but still couldn't help but let out a sigh.

Jian Xixinjiu looked at Ji Xuanyi.

Mrs. Harman finished feeding the little girl the medicine, looked up and saw Ji Xuanyi, was stunned for a moment, then smiled bitterly and said: " Ji Xuanyi, why are you here? It's too dangerous here, I can't hold on for much longer, you should leave quickly. "

Ji Xuan looked at her, then at the familiar faces in the protection circle, and finally lowered his eyes and said, " I'm sorry, I'm here to take you away at August's request. "

When these words were spoken, everyone present was stunned.

Now they can survive safely because Madam Harman is maintaining this circle of protection. If Madam Harman leaves, they will all die.

Everyone subconsciously looked at Mrs. Harman, and then at Ji Xuanyi.

Mrs. Harman smiled without surprise and said, " I probably guessed that my father would make such a decision, but I think you should also know my answer. I will not give up on everyone. I

have lived here for so long, and they are all my relatives. Although I feel sorry for my father, just like my father was unable to come here in person because he was carrying the comfort of the people of Star City, they are also the responsibility I decided to shoulder. Even if I will eventually die here, I will not give up on anyone. "

Ji Xuanyi certainly understood Mrs. Harman's wishes. Even if he himself faced the same situation, he would probably make the same choice as Mrs. Harman. Although he was not as good as Mrs. Harman, he had walked out of this town and was also familiar with these things. He had done many missions with them. How could he be willing to see them die?

But the problem now is, if something goes wrong on the world mission, even if Madam Harman doesn't leave, everyone here will still die. But if Madam Harman can be taken away, at least Madam Harman can survive, and August won't be heartbroken. Even if the two of them will have conflicts later and it becomes a happy ending that can't be called a happy ending , it is always better than a complete BE .

It seems that this time he is really going to regain his previous bad reputation and has to be a bad guy. Even if it goes against Mrs. Harman's wishes, he must take Mrs. Harman away.

Ji Xuanyi frowned, his eyes darkened, and was about to speak when the chief guard beside him suddenly said, " Madam Harman, please leave with Ji Xuanyi. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned and looked at the captain of the guards.

The captain of the guard still had that serious expression, exactly the same as when Ji Xuanyi first met him.

He said to Madam Harman, " I know you get up secretly every night to reinforce the magic circle, and there aren't many potions left in your backpack. "

The guard leader looked around and said, " There's more and more black fog outside. Even inside the defense circle, some of it has slowly seeped in. Otherwise, Yina wouldn't have suddenly fallen ill this morning ... Even if you stay, you won't be able to hold on for much longer, right? "

Mrs. Harman's face turned pale. Looking at the gradually gloomy faces of the residents around her, she opened her mouth, not knowing how to comfort everyone.

Because what the captain of the guard said was true, she couldn't hold on for much longer.

The chief guard said, " We are all ordinary people and have no way to leave here, but you are a warlock, so you can definitely follow Ji Xuanyi to a place without black fog. Let's go, Madam Harman. Even if you are the only one left alive in Xinmu Town, everyone will be satisfied. "

Mrs. Harman was speechless and just kept shaking her head.

The mayor, who was sitting with his twin brother, was silent for a while, then he raised his head and said with determination: " Leave here, Mrs. Harman. "

" I already know that there are good people like you among the warlocks. Even if you die now, you will not leave this world in a confused and ignorant way. But if you can live, you must live, " the mayor, who never smiles, smiled and said, " If you die here with us, no one will remember Xinmu Town anymore. As the mayor, I will not allow this to happen. "

After the mayor spoke, others also spoke up, urging Mrs. Harman to leave here quickly and escape to a safe place.

Mrs. Harman couldn't help but moisten her eyes.

A loud sound of blowing nose was heard nearby, which made Ji Xuan, who was originally immersed in the plot, feel a chill.

Although this holographic game would not actually cause players to have snot, Jian Xi Xin Jiu still wiped his nose with a handkerchief, his eyes red.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

The feelings that were just brewing are gone, and I really want to hit this guy!

Chapter 97

Jian Xi Xin Jiu noticed that Ji Xuanyi was looking at him , so he took out another handkerchief from his backpack and handed it to Ji Xuanyi: " Do you want one too? "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him with terrifying eyes.

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Jian Xixinjiu swallowed his saliva , stuffed the handkerchief back into his bag , looked at his nose and his heart, pretending that he didn't exist.

Ji Xuanyi then withdrew his gaze and looked at Mrs. Harman again.

The people in Xinmu Town asked Madam Harman to leave. Even though some of them had red eyes and tears streaming down their faces due to the fear of impending death , they still did not change their words and hoped that Madam Harman could follow Ji Xuanyi to a safe place as soon as possible.

Mrs. Harman's eyes also turned red . She slowly looked at Ji Xuanyi and said softly, " I'm sorry . Please say sorry to my father on my behalf . I can't abandon such a big family ..."

Ji Xuanyi frowned slightly. He had personally interacted with these people , so how could he not be moved by the emotions displayed by everyone ? If the two were reversed , he would of course choose to stay , but as he had said before, it was better for one person to survive than for all to die together.

Ji Xuanyi pursed his lips, took a step forward , grabbed Mrs. Harman's wrist , and wanted to pull her away.

Generally speaking , men are definitely stronger than women, so it should be relatively easy to take Mrs. Harman away by force, but the problem is that this is a game that only looks at data.

Ji Xuanyi stretched out his hand and pulled, but failed. Instead, Mrs. Harman understood what he meant and swung her hand, almost knocking Ji Xuanyi to the ground!

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Although they are all warlocks, their level is obviously higher than Ji Xuanyi's, and they have many more attributes.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu quickly reached out and grabbed the frail Ji Xuan Yi, and then grabbed Madam Harman with his other hand, saying, " I'm sorry, but what everyone said is right, you have to go with us, and whoever survives is the best! "

Although Madam Harman is a warlock, she is definitely no match for the strength of a knight of the power profession.

Mrs. Harman almost struggled to break free from Jianxi Xinjiu's hand, but as a gay, Jianxi Xinjiu had no sympathy for women at all and grabbed her tightly and pulled her out.

Just when Mrs. Harman was about to take out the medicine regardless of the consequences, she felt a gentle pushing force from behind her.

The residents of Xinmu Town stretched out their hands and pushed her towards Jianxi Xinjiu, saying, "Let's go, Madam Harman, let's go..."

Mrs. Harman blinked and burst into tears.

Seeing Jian Xi Xin Jiu made me want to blow my nose again, but fortunately I didn't have any extra hands and didn't ruin the atmosphere.

The tea stall owner remembered something, reached out and took out a bottle of medicine with little left from the cloth bag on Mrs. Harman's waist, and said, "This can prevent the invasion of black fog."

Ji Xuanyi remembered him, and he would often post daily messages about asking Mrs. Harman for advice on pharmacology.

This setting allows him to identify Mrs. Harman's potion now.

He didn't have much potion left in his hand. If he dripped it on the surrounding magic circle, it should be able to keep them going for another day. However, with red eyes and trembling, he opened the bottle of potion and sprinkled it all on Madam Harman. He said to Ji Xuanyi solemnly: "Please take Madam Harman away from here safely."

Ji Xuanyi closed his eyes and nodded to him.

Mrs. Harman, of course, refused to leave. The sobbing and crying behind her made her heart ache, but the residents' hands pushing her away were so steady and heavy that she was almost unable to resist.

Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xi Xinjiu could not bear to watch their deaths. Thinking that something like this might happen to their own Novice Town, Jian Xi Xinjiu could no longer bear it and shouted, "What on earth are those bastards in Dayo City thinking? Are Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and Xu Chu so useless? They can't even complete a world quest! Finish the quest quickly! Finish the quest quickly!!!"

"Ding Dong——"

World Announcement: Congratulations to the players of Sun City, Star City, and Moon City for working together to successfully unite the five major races and complete the world-class main storyline event mission – Assembly Order. The evil god was furious and withdrew the power that was corroding the five elemental towns. Everyone survived. Players from each main city are requested to go to the postman to claim the rewards for the corresponding race.

World announcement: The Sun City Gang [Half City] has made a huge contribution in uniting the Centaurs and the Winged People. Two rewards have been issued. Please go to the General Manager of the stronghold to claim them. The Star City Gang [Earthly World] has made a huge contribution in uniting the Elves. One reward has been issued. Please go to the General Manager of the stronghold to claim them. The Star City Gang [Trampling the Jianghu] has made a huge contribution in uniting the Dwarves. One reward has been issued. Please go to the General Manager of the stronghold to claim them. The Phantom Moon City Gang [God's Children Are Dancing] has made a huge contribution in uniting the Mermaids. One reward has been issued. Please go to the General Manager of the stronghold to claim them.

Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xixinjiu looked at each other in a daze.

After a long while, Jian Xixinjiu swallowed his saliva and said, " Is it voice-controlled? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Is this guy probably mentally ill?

However, regardless of whether the world announcement was voice-controlled or not, it did appear. The moment it was released, the world channel was immediately filled with cheers from players. The speed at which it was refreshed was so fast that Ji Xuanyi could not even see the words on it.

The most intuitive feeling was the black fog that was gradually dissipating around them. They also noticed this and showed expressions of disbelief. It took them a long time to believe that the black fog that threatened their lives was really beginning to fade away!

Before the tears had dried, everyone started laughing in a different tone. Everyone was cheering and crying, celebrating this escape from despair and the life that had been snatched back from the hands of death.

Mrs. Harman also broke free from the stunned sword and washed the new wine, hugged the others and burst into tears.

Ji Xuanyi exhaled in a trance.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu, this fool, raised his head cautiously and said to the gradually clearing sky: " Give me a partner? "

For a long while, nothing happened.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu sighed in disappointment.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

This person has a nice idea!

Qi Qin, Xiaoxiao Yuxia, Xu Chu, and the friends in Green Forest City all sent private messages to Ji Xuanyi, telling him that the world mission had been completed and asking him about the situation over there. Ji Xuanyi, with a rare good temper, replied to them one by one, without missing a single one.

This time, it was all thanks to Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others' efforts, otherwise he and Jian Xixinjiu would have to abandon those people with their own hands.

Ji Xuanyi looked at Madam Harman who was hugging the residents of Xinmu Town, and couldn't help but smile. He looked at Jian Xi Xinjiu who was standing there in a daze, and said compassionately: " Okay, you can log off and rest. Come back tomorrow and see if you can bring Madam Harman back to Star City. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu felt as if he had been pardoned, and hurriedly logged off the line without even having time to respond, for fear that Ji Xuan would go back on his word.

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows, took one last look at Mrs. Harman, and then logged off.

Ji Xuanyi logged off and slept for the whole day. Meanwhile, over at Chongyan Volcano, the players in the two main cities who had gone through so much trouble to defeat the Flame Giant finally breathed a sigh of relief.

The Flame Giant's final rampage phase was so brutal that a large group of players were nearly wiped out. It was only when Qi Qin came out and the double tank Yang Ge from Daytime City pulled the aggro that they were finally able to stabilize the BOSS . Xiao Xiaoyu, who thought the plan was going to fail, almost had a heart attack.

But it was also quite tough. Although he was able to completely dodge physical attacks, Qi Qin was almost burned to death by the fire giant. It was a rare chance for him to be a normal tank who needed treatment .

Fortunately, everything is over now. Xu Chumingshao and Qingfeng Bufu, who received the task, have been upgraded because of the large amount of experience. The surrounding players have also frequently lit up the white light of upgrading because of the experience dropped by the BOSS .

It goes without saying that after the rescue and mission completion, all the players present probably only have one thing in mind – return to the main city and claim the rewards!

However, before that, the rift between the two main cities still existed. Without waiting for the players of Star City to take action first, the players of Sun City had already withdrawn from the team one after another and looked at the people of Star City vigilantly.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia stood at the front, showing a friendly smile and said: " We are indeed still enemies , but you are willing to help us rescue us, so we owe you a favor anyway – please leave, we will not launch an attack. "

The players from Day City stopped and watched the rain for a while, then turned around and left one after another. They had no command, and even their retreat seemed very chaotic. There was no need for Star City to deceive them with such a thing. Even if they were attacked from the front , they would not be able to resist at all.

After seeing off the people from Day City, the players from Star City breathed a sigh of relief, and then there were cheers. They saw with their own eyes how powerful Day City was, and they also understood how much effort it took for Star City to successfully occupy the two missions.

Defeating the strong with the weak is always something to be happy about.

After Qi Qin finished chatting with Ji Xuan, he finally felt relieved when he saw the other's game avatar turned gray. He said to Xiao Xiaoyu who was organizing the team to return to the city: " Xuan is offline, I will also log off and rest. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was halfway through sending a private message when she turned around and looked at him: " Offline now? Then how are you going back? Aren't you going with us? "

Qi Qin scratched his head and said, " Is there nothing else to do on the way back? It should be no problem to walk alone. I am a little tired. If it is night, I will not be able to keep up with the main group without Xuanyi. I will probably fall asleep directly. "

That's true. Large troop operations usually last until around ten o'clock in the evening. Without Ji Xuanyi standing by Qi Qin's side, Qi Qin would have no way of resisting his sleepiness.

Thinking of this, Xiao Xiaoyu looked at the Star City team behind him, and indeed many people showed signs of fatigue.

Fighting a BOSS requires high concentration for a long period of time, not to mention that some people may be called online during their rest time. It is normal to feel tired.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia thought for a moment and said, " There's nothing else to do on the way back. If you know the way or have a map and feel tired, you can log off and rest first, and then you can catch up with yourself. If you don't know the way and don't have friends or relatives in the main city, come with us. "

A weak cheer suddenly broke out in the team, and then patches of white light flashed, indicating that the team was offline. Some people were even more extreme and directly asked their teammates to kill them back to Star City because they could not walk any further.

Xiaoxiao watched helplessly in the rain and shook her head.

" But although everything seems to have been resolved, I always feel like I've forgotten something? " Xiaoxiao Yuxia thought thoughtfully as he gathered the team whose number had dwindled again.

Xu Chu said goodbye to the Dwarf King, and walked back to the team with Ze Yu Shi Shui and the other two, saying, " What did you forget? Why don't you ask Mi Yin, he should remember everything. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia looked at Xuchu and suddenly showed an expression of sudden enlightenment. She quickly pulled out Miyin who was mixed in the team and didn't know what she was doing, and said: " Hurry, hurry, Xuchu is back. "

Mi Yin also reacted instantly and looked at Xu Chu as if he were a savior.

Xu Chu: " ??? "

Xu Chu was confused and said, " No, you guys are so enthusiastic about me all of a sudden, I'm a little uncomfortable ... Is there somewhere else you want to spend money? "

Xu Chu was very aware of his position. He put his hand into the backpack at his waist, as if he was going to take out money.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia's face has become very thick, but Mi Yin showed an embarrassed expression.

Xu Chu raised his eyebrows: " Mi Yin wants to borrow money from me? "

Mi Yin quickly shook her head, smiled, and said, " No, didn't you say before that you wanted a bodyguard or something like that? "

Xu Chu stroked his chin: " It's not that I discriminate against assassins, it's mainly because I'm too lazy to walk, and you can't carry me around the city, it's not appropriate ..."

Mi Yin was so upset that she thought to herself, "Boss, are you hiring a bodyguard or a mount?" But she still explained, " It's not me— "

Xu Chu said instantly: " Okay! How much is it? I'll pay! "

Mi Yin: "... No, I haven't finished my words yet. As long as it's not me, you want it? You are not discriminating against the assassin, you are discriminating against me! "

Xu Chu smiled calmly and said, " I'm not discriminating against you. It's just that I know who you want to talk about. The person who made you beg me is not you, and it can't be Ji Xuanyi. So it can only be Xue Piao Renjian – did you have direct contact when I was away? "

Mi Yin didn't expect Xu Chu to think so quickly. She nodded repeatedly and said, " The leader of the Bancheng Gang in Day City is really disgusting. It seems that Xue Piao was hired by him because he was short of money. Although Xue Piao said before that he is not short of money now, I still think it is better to help him find a long-term employer. Maybe you will be willing. "

Xu Chu touched his chin, looked at Mi Yin, and said, " Xue Piao Renjian. Although I don't play the game that seriously, I have heard of his name. It is of course a good thing to hire him, but I never cheat people. I won't hire him just for the price of a walking horse. It is not a small amount. If you hire him for a long time, you have to give me a discount. "

Although she was skeptical about the so-called "never cheating people", Mi Yin knew that Xu Chu was very generous. Even if she asked for a discount, she estimated that the discount would not last long. She nodded hurriedly and said, "Price is not a problem!"

Xu Chu said: "I didn't say it was a question of price."

Mi Yin was stunned and didn't understand.

Xu Chu smiled and said, "I'll hire Xue Piao Renjian, and you can be a discount gift, how about that?"

Ze Yu Sishui, who was walking with Xu Chu, couldn't help but sigh in surprise when he heard this: "The strongest combination wins everything. They are indeed rich. 666..."

Miyin: "..."

Well, it was originally a very normal thing, but when Ze Yu Sishui said it, it became so obscene! It seemed as if Xu Chu didn't hire two thugs, but bought two male concubines!

What the hell is going on! Mi Yin looked at Ze Yu Sishui's innocent face that looked like a middle school student, and couldn't help but frown.

Even Xu Chu was caught off guard by Ze Yu Si Shui's vulgarity. He shuddered and said, "But this statement is indeed true in a way. You and Xue Piao Renjian are the strongest team together. Is it okay for me to find a way to increase the value of the things I buy?"

Mi Yin said speechlessly: "I don't mind if it's a gift, but you also know that sometimes I disappear for a while, and I may not really have the time to complete the task you gave me with Xue Piao. If you can accept this, I can agree to it on his behalf."

Xu Chu smiled: "No problem, Xue Piao Renjian is also very strong in single combat, it's okay for you to be absent occasionally."

Mi Yin finally let out a sigh of relief and said, "That's good."

"But then again," Xu Chu looked around and said, "Where is my other future bodyguard?"

Miyin: "..."

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Oh no, at this time, Xue Piao Renjian must have already wandered to Fanxing City!

Even if they were not clear at the beginning, as the mission progressed, the players realized that the situation between the three main cities was not so peaceful. At least before the world mission was settled, the three main cities strengthened the identity checks on players entering the city, fearing that spies from the other two main cities would sneak in.

Although they knew it was impossible to completely prevent it, the less people there were, the better. The members of the Tama Jianghu gang guarding the southwest city gate were very dedicated and conscientious.

They were killed and brought back from the front line, and of course they knew that Day City had sent out undercover agents, so they attached great importance to the identity investigation of players entering Star City. In the past two days, they have successively caught several undercover players who are almost level 50 but cannot even pronounce the name of August, the most famous player in Star City.

"Those people in Day City don't find it annoying..."

As he was speaking, another man came over, riding a white horse, looking dusty. When he reached the gate, he very consciously slowed down his pace, and walked in while quietly looking at the two people at the door.

The gangster on the right stopped him and asked, " Are you from Star City? "

Almost everyone who was asked this question would say yes. Some of them really said yes and were let in if they could answer the questions, while some of them lied and were beaten and thrown out if they couldn't answer the questions . These two gang members didn't worry about their own strength. Now all the players in the entire Star City shared a common hatred of the enemy . As long as they shouted that there was an undercover, at least a dozen people would immediately surround them and join the fight.

The two of them had already written the next script in their minds, but they never expected that after hearing their questions, the person in front of them shook his head very calmly and said, " No. "

Two members of the Tamaijianghu gang: "..."

This guy is so damn honest! I didn't know how to respond for a moment. What if he said he was a tourist? Should I let him in? What if he is an undercover agent? What if he is not allowed in? What if he is accused of being inhospitable and discriminating against outsiders?

The two gang members stayed for a long time. Seeing that there were no more problems, the newcomers wanted to go inside again.

One of them came to his senses and hurried over to stop the man, saying, " You are not from Starry City. Where are you from? What are you doing in Starry City? "

The man frowned, as if he was impatient with so many questions, but after a moment of silence, he answered them one by one: " Sun City, looking for someone. "

It turns out that he came here to look for relatives and friends ... but since he came from Sun City, that might be an excuse!

The gang member immediately said, " People from Day City cannot come in. You should know the specific situation. Who do you want to find? If it's someone from the three major gangs, we can notify him for you. If not, you can chat with him privately and ask him to come out to see you. "

The man frowned and thought about it. He probably didn't know whether the person he was looking for was a member of the three major gangs. Finally, he said, " He's not here. I'll look for Mi Yin. "

The two gang members were silent for a while, then looked at each other and burst into laughter: " Looking for Mi Yin?! Do you think you are Xue Piao Renjian? Hahahahaha! " True Snow Falls on Earth: "..."

This situation was really awkward. Xue Piaorjian wasn't very good at talking, so he could only look at the two people quietly and wait for them to finish laughing.

However, before the two of them could finish laughing, they both saw the message sent in the gang channel.

[Xu Chu] : People on gate duty, please pay attention. My future bodyguard Xue Piao Renjian has come to our Fanxing City. I don't know which gate he will leave from. If you see a

knight coming from Youri City, please be careful to identify him. If it is Xue Piao Renjian, let him enter the city first and wait for the main force to come back.

" Hahahahahahaha ..." The laughter of the two gang members of Tama Jianghu gradually faded, and then stopped, looking at Xue Piao Renjian with indescribable eyes. Snowfall: "..... ? "

One of them was silent for a moment, then said, " Boss Xue Piao, can you sign an autograph for me? "

Snowfall: "..."

In short, after verifying his identity, Xue Piao Renjian successfully entered Fanxing City and was well received by the people from the three major gangs who had returned to the city – many of whom were his fans.

Although it was mixed with Miyin powder, Xuemi powder, and even Muxuanyi powder and Mumi powder ...

However, it is a happy thing for all the players in Fanxing City that Xue Piao Renjian can join Fanxing City.

The large army from Fanxing City traveled day and night. Although the strange obstacles on the road disappeared, it still took nearly three days to return to the city. After Xue Piao Renjian reunited with Mi Yin, Mi Yin took only one minute to package him and Xu Chu.

Xue Piao Renjian said: "..."

Mi Yin thought he was unhappy and asked, " What's wrong? Did Xu Chu pay too little? That's not a problem, he can pay more. "

Xu Chu protested from behind: " No, it's my money, why are you adding to it so confidently? " Mi Yin pretended not to hear and said to Xue Piao Renjian: " Tell me what's wrong. It's okay. I will help you. There are others too. Everyone will help you. "

Xue Piao Renjian certainly knew that what he said was true. While he was struggling for money, Mi Yin had already made a group of very good friends. Even if they were not familiar with him, this group of people would lend a helping hand without hesitation no matter what happened. But just as he said – Xue Piao Renjian smiled at Mi Yin, then shook his head and said: " No need. "

Because the loved ones who need money to sustain their lives are no longer here.

Xue Piao Renjian is just an ordinary office worker in real life. He came into contact with games occasionally and became a great player in a daze.

It is easy for a gaming star to make money. When the live streaming industry was still very popular, he once started a live streaming out of curiosity. However, he was a man of few words. Although some people gave him gifts, some people said that watching his live streaming was no different from watching a recording. It was simply a " self-service live streaming room . " In addition, Xue Piao Renjian was not short of money at that time, and he himself felt that someone with his personality would be cheating people by starting a live streaming, so he turned off the live streaming.

Until his relative was diagnosed with a serious illness.

Xue Piao Renjian began to be short of money, very short of money. He had spent all his savings and his salary was no longer enough to cover his expenses. He could only turn his attention back to the field he was best at.

But unfortunately, the holographic game hardly supports any systematic way to make money, and his only friend is a pauper like him. Xue Piao Renjian feels that he should not drag the originally free Mi Yin into it, so he has to part ways with his best friend and pursue something that can help him.

But no amount of money could bring back the lives that were destined to be lost, and Xue Piao Renjian's efforts ultimately came to nothing.

Helping Zuo'an to complete the world mission was only the last commission he took on, and he couldn't break his promise, so he went to do it.

The reason he appeared in Fanxing City now was simply because Mi Yin was here and he had nowhere else to go. He didn't really care whether Xu Chu hired him or not, or for any other reason.

It's just that the burden on my shoulders has fallen, and I naturally returned to my original life trajectory.

So Miyin, you are selling it in vain now!

Mi Yin smacked her lips, not knowing whether she should first comfort Xue Piao Renjian about his family, or comfort him that Xu Chu was actually a good employer ... at least better than Zuo An.

In fact, being sold was not a big deal for Xue Piaorean. At least it was sold together with Mi Yin. Xue Piaorean found it acceptable, so there was no big objection.

Xu Chu grinned and said, " Anyway, it's good that you agree. Come on, you two are not free men anymore, why don't you join a gang first? "

Xu Chu opened the guild interface and invited Xue Piao and Mi Yin to join the guild. Mi Yin joined very easily, but Xue Piao Renjian did not even receive an invitation.

Xu Chu looked at the latest news that appeared in the notification bar, was stunned for a moment, and said: " Xue Piao Renjian is not from Fanxing City, and cannot join the gang in Fanxing City-- "

Before he finished speaking, Xu Chu saw the latest notification on the guild channel.

Gang Channel: Gang member [Miyin] has quit the gang.

Xu Chu: "..."

You are too decisive!

It was even longer before Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin returned to Fanxing City.

Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xi Xinjiu almost crossed half of the open world map. Although Qi Qin had less distance to walk than them, he had no horse and was a swordsman, so he couldn't run very fast even with the agility bonus. In the end, they arrived at Fanxing City almost at the same time, and several leaders of the three major gangs came to the city gate to greet them.

The three of them had met before and entered the city gate together.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia saw that after Ji Xuanyi got off Jianxixinjiu's horse, he very gentlemanly helped another woman who looked a bit older off Jianxixinjiu's horse, and couldn't help but glance at Qi Qin who was standing beside him.

The latter did not react at all, but instead stood by, as if worried that the woman would accidentally fall. This made Xiao Xiaoyuxia a little strange. Could it be that the person on the right hand was Ji Xuanyi's mother?

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was about to go up to say hello, when Ji Xuan came over and said, " Move aside, don't block the way. "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

This person is still as cold as ever!

Xu Chu had become much bolder since he hired Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin as bodyguards. He asked directly out of curiosity: " Is this your mother? Is she here to play games? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... Are you blind? This is fucking! "

In fact, it's no wonder that everyone can't see it. This Lady Harman brought by Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xixinjiu, probably because she is a purely mission-oriented person, doesn't have a name on her head. She looks no different from an ordinary player – except that she looks a little older.

In fact, there are players in their 40s and 50s in "Domain" now, but they are not many.

Moreover, many elderly Internet addicts abroad have begun to complain, asking game companies to invent game cabins that can be used by people over 60 years old. They have waited for so many years to see holographic online games and cannot be discriminated against like this.

I heard that the game company has adopted this suggestion and is working hard to improve the safety system of the game cabin.

But that's beside the point. When everyone found out that this was Xinmu Town, they were all surprised, and then they all showed envious expressions.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia couldn't help but say sourly: " Did you receive a secret mission? You hid it so well, without telling anyone? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " This is not a secret mission, it's a favorability mission. "

“ Shh— ”

Everyone booed, not believing it at all. How could someone travel so far to take on a simple favorability mission? In the game Domain, the harder the mission, the higher the reward.

Everyone knows that, okay?

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " This is a mission to increase August's favorability. After completing it, you will gain an additional 5,000 points and it will be related to the reputation of all forces in Star City. "

“ What the hell?!!! ”

Everyone's exclamations almost broke through the sky. Everyone knew that August's favorability was notoriously difficult to increase. Ji Xuanyi's task cost 5,000?! And it was related to the reputation of all the forces in Star City? ? ? ?

Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian were fine, but the others' eyes were bleeding, they were so envious and jealous!

However, with such a reward, the difficulty of this mission is acceptable, and it is basically not much different from a secret mission.

Jing Yunhan swallowed several times before looking at Mrs. Harman eagerly and said tremblingly: " August's favorability mission? Is she the Hamana that August mentioned? The one with the same name as the flower shop owner in the city? "

Jing Yunhan was the one who reported to August most frequently among the group, so he remembered August's mumblings in the previous period very clearly. He even went to the flower shop Hamanna to buy flowers for August, but was criticized for being uneducated and taking the wrong path, and was put on the blacklist of the Mage Tower for a week.
It's also very miserable.

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Mrs. Harman is August's daughter, from Novice Town. If it weren't for your efforts, it would have been difficult for me to bring her here, and we might have been wiped out. "

Although this form can only follow the plot and cannot understand the player's words very clearly, Mrs. Harman still smiled at everyone.

Xiao Xiaoyuxia and the others crowded up, wanting to help or touch Madam Harman, perhaps to get a little bit of her aura. This was the daughter of August, the biggest boss in Star City! Maybe after touching her, August would treat them better!

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

No, if it were anyone else, their daughter would be approached by a bunch of men with bad intentions, their first reaction would not be to show a good face! Be careful, I will put you all on the blacklist of the Mage Tower, and you will be locked up for seven or eight months!

There were many people in Fanxing City who knew the leaders of the three major gangs. This group of people was eye-catching enough when they walked on the street. There was also a Madam Harman. Many players who came out of Xinmu Town recognized Madam Harman. They looked at them in surprise and followed them subconsciously. By the time Ji Xuanyi walked to the entrance of the Mage Tower, a group of people had already followed him.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Although it was inevitable that Mrs. Harman would experience this effect while walking on the road, Ji Xuanyi still subconsciously put the blame on Xiao Xiaoyuxia and others.

It's all these people's fault! Too ostentatious!

Ji Xuan looked at the people behind him with a bad expression.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia and others looked at the sky and the earth, but not at him.

Liu Tian, the big fool, said dissatisfiedly: " Why are there so many people following? Aren't they too boring? "

Jing Yunhan said: " How dare you say that? Didn't you follow me here too? "

Liu Tiandao: " How can they be the same? I am just picking someone up and walking along the way. How can they compare with me? "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said: " Don't make a fuss at this time. Ji Xuanyi, please go in quickly. There are more and more people standing in front of the entrance of the Mage Tower! "

This statement is true. The Mage Tower is not as deserted as before. Only players who like to be abused come to August to be abused.

After the world quest was completed, the players who returned to Star City were tired of the wild map and didn't want to go out again. They also belatedly remembered the newly opened library

in the Mage Tower, and both those who loved reading and those who didn't came to join in the fun.

This was when they just reacted. There were so many people that the mage tower was almost bursting, not to mention that Ji Xuan brought a bunch of people with him.

" It's going to be tough to get in like this, " Liu Tian frowned and said, " This doesn't look like a durable class like a swordsman or knight. What if we get hurt? I'm afraid August will go crazy and use one skill to send all of us to the sky? "

Xu Chu said: " We need to find a way to evacuate the crowd. "

newly promoted to " Xu Chu's personal bodyguard whenever he is free ", said: " How do we evacuate? There are too many people here. "

Jian Xixinjiu said: " I think we can throw Xu Chu out there and scatter money. I guarantee that people will leave in a few minutes! "

Everyone thought this was a good idea!

Xu Chu: "..."

What do these people think of him!

Xu Chu laughed and said, " I have another way. Although it's definitely not as good as throwing money around, it should be of some use. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was just about to say that if spending money was useless, then just spend money, when he saw Xu Chu giving Mi Yin a look. Mi Yin raised her eyebrows helplessly, and stood in front of Xu Chu with Xue Piao Renjian next to her, quietly looking at Jian Xi Xin Jiu.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu: "... It's shameful to waste money! What can you do? Tell me! I'm listening! "

So on this day, all the players in Star City knew the secrets of the same three major gangs. Someone shouted in the vast crowd.

" The gay leader of Mengtanggu, Jian Xixinjiu, confessed his love to the deputy leader of Chensi, Xiaoxiao Yuxia, but was cruelly rejected! Now the two gangs are about to fight! In the southwest area! Oh my God! It's so scary! "

Just when everyone was half-believing and half-doubting and hadn't reacted yet!

Map Channel: [Jing Yunhan] : I will protect my brother's innocence! Let's fight! Swords wash new wine!

After a moment of silence.

With a loud " boom " , everyone forgot the purpose of their staying here and started running frantically towards the southwest area!

Being held down by Xue Piao Renjian and Qi Qinlian, and forbidden to speak or chat about maps, Jian Xi Xinjiu had tears in his tiger eyes.

Who will protect my innocence?

Chapter 98

Thanks to Jian Xi Xin Jiu's selfless dedication , the bustling crowds of players outside the Mage Tower have almost disappeared.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu struggled to break away from Qi Qin and Xue Piao Renjian , but found that it was too late . Tears were about to fall: " I don't fucking want to contribute to a place like this! "

If he cooperated with Jing Yunhan, he could barely bear it. After all, he was a cute boy . But Xiaoxiao Yuxia ! It was simply raping his aesthetic taste, okay!

Xu Chu looked at Xiao Xiao Yuxia and couldn't help but say: " Wow, this is so heartbreaking! "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

In fact, Xiaoxiao Yuxia is not that ugly . She has the looks of an ordinary passerby and can be quite presentable after some tidying up . It's a pity that her hobby is far from that of Jianxi Xinjiu . The innocent Xiaoxiao Yuxia is obviously one of the victims and was also despised.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said in despair: " There is no more lovely boy willing to ride a horse with me ..."

Xu Chu said cruelly: " There wasn't one originally. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu couldn't help but burst into tears .

Xiao Xiao Yuxia's forehead was full of black lines . Although he was also one of the characters arranged by Xu Chu, he had no resistance to Xu Chu's method. Being gay was also a way to win people's hearts. As long as it was not too radical , he could accept it. What's more, he had refused Jian Xi Xin Jiu in Xu Chu's script . In short , it was fine as long as he was not the most unlucky person.

However, seeing Jian Xi Xin Jiu's mood , Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said directly: " Alright, alright , the words have been said , let's go in while most people are gone , otherwise it will be a big loss if they find out something is wrong and come back, okay? "

As soon as these words were spoken, everyone rushed into the Mage Tower with Jian Xi Xin Jiu, who wanted to kill himself.

Before entering the Mage Tower, one has to pass through two checkpoints of guards. Everyone who frequently comes to the Mage Tower is used to it. Just as Ji Xuanyi was about to go up, he saw Madam Harman loosening her hand and walking lightly towards the two guards alone.

This is the plot mode. Everyone reacted and held their breath, not daring to make any sound for fear of disturbing them.

The two guards had been standing in the same place since the main city was opened, with a serious expression. Even when Ji Xuanyi, who had a high reputation in the Mage Tower, passed by them, he just nodded slightly. However, the appearance of Madam Harman made the two guards look surprised and happy.

One of the guards shouted in disbelief: " Ha ... Miss Humana! "

Mrs. Harman smiled and shook her head, saying, " I'm already old, and you still call me Miss – Jay, Jack, I haven't seen you for almost 20 years, how are you doing? "

The two guards nodded repeatedly, and one of them said hurriedly: " I will go inform Lord August! "

Mrs. Harman stopped him and said with a smile: " No need, the misunderstanding between us has been resolved, let me go see him myself. "

The guard stopped and looked deeply at Mrs. Hamman. He said, " Ms. Hammana, Lord August has been missing you very much. "

Mrs. Harman's eyes softened, she nodded, and replied softly: " I know, I miss my father too. "

The guard said nothing more, just stood there and watched Madam Harman continue walking towards the Mage Tower.

Ji Xuanyi hurriedly followed, and the guards did not stop him. Qi Qin and Jian Xixinjiu also passed smoothly. When others wanted to go forward, they were stopped by two guards again and had to be checked one by one before they could enter.

While checking the guards, Xu Chu said confidently: " Those three people must have something they didn't tell us! "

Liu Tian urged from behind: " Stop talking, go in quickly after the inspection, or you won't be able to see the plot later! "

Although everyone outside the Mage Tower left because of Xu Chu's explosive news, there were still many players inside the Mage Tower. Most of them were busy answering questions and wanted to go into the library to take a look. They glanced and mistook Madam Harman as a player and did not pay much attention to her. There were also a small number of people, perhaps from Xinmu Town, who still felt that Madam Harman looked familiar after seeing her, although a long time had passed, and kept glancing at her face with puzzled eyes.

However, regardless of whether they recognized Madam Harman or not, when Madam Harman entered the first floor of the Mage Tower, their reactions made all the players focus their attention on her.

The first to react was the guide. The moment she saw Madam Hamana, she left behind a group of players who were waiting for her to open the elevator and ran towards Madam Hamana, almost unable to believe her eyes, shouting, " Ms. Hamana! "

With this shout, the entire first floor moved, and everyone looked over here. August's four apprentices even stood up, including Pusi, who always squatted in the corner. He pushed away the players who crowded in front of him and wanted to ask him for divination, poked his head out, opened his lifeless eyes, and asked in a weak voice: " Hamana? Miss Hamana? "

Judging from the time, August's four apprentices should not have seen Hamana. Perhaps they secretly learned August's secret – in any case, they were all very shocked by this.

After the shock, before the confused players could figure out what was happening, they all moved and wanted to go up and talk to Madam Harman.

However, the guide was the first to react. She went forward, supported Mrs. Harman, and led her to the elevator. She said with red eyes, " You are finally back. Lord August has missed you so much! "

There were players at the elevator door ready to go in, but they were all driven away, leaving space for Madam Harman alone. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were both people who accepted the mission, so they were also allowed in. After that, the elevator ignored everyone else and continued to rise. Jian Xi Xinjiu wanted to squeeze in, but was kicked out mercilessly.

Sword washing new wine: "..."

It's too cruel to doubt that the favorability and reputation you have gained are all fake!

After Mrs. Harman and Ji Xuanyi left, the Mage Tower was quiet for a while, and then suddenly there was an uproar. Everyone was asking who that woman was. Was she a player? Or was she? Why were only three people allowed to enter the elevator? Was there going to be a new plot? Or was it a hidden mission?

However, apart from Jian Xi Xin Jiu who kept silent, no one knew the truth of the matter. Occasionally, someone felt that the name Hamanna sounded familiar, but they couldn't remember anything for a while.

With the help of , Ji Xuanyi finally got rid of the followers behind him and could do his task quietly. Qi Qin reunited with Ji Xuanyi after a few days. He couldn't think of anything and just looked at him stupidly.

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Is there something on my face? " said " hmm " stupidly , then realized what he had said, shook his head repeatedly, and said: " No, no, I just haven't seen Xuan Yi for too long ..." Because I miss it so much, I can't help but like it more and more, and I become more and more fascinated by it.

In fact, the two of them had not been separated for long. They just didn't meet each other for a few days when they were rushing back after the world mission was completed.

Ji Xuanyi laughed for a long time before saying calmly, It takes several days to walk " in the game, but only one hour in reality. Didn't you get the key from me? "

Qi Qin's face suddenly turned red, and he stammered, not daring to speak.

Ji Xuan looked at him and asked curiously, " You didn't think I forgot the key there, did you? " Qi Qin was stunned and his face turned even redder.

Ji Xuanyi smiled and leaned over to say: " Hero Qi Qin, have you become a bad person? You secretly took my house key. What do you want to do? "

Ji Xuanyi stood on tiptoe slightly, very close to Qi Qin's face, almost touching it.

Qi Qin stared blankly at Ji Xuanyi's face. At this distance, he could even clearly see each and every one of his long eyelashes, pale skin, and dark eyes. He could no longer hear what Ji Xuanyi was saying. He just felt dazed and his heart was beating like a drum.

Ji Xuanyi blinked and whispered, " Qi Qin, what are you thinking about? "

Qi Qin took a quick breath and said, " I, I—— "

 " Miss Hamana, we're here. The other two adventurers, please come out quickly! " the enthusiastic guide shouted.

Qi Qin suddenly came to his senses and said cowardly, " I, I, I, I was wrong! I'm sorry! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

I can go to your place!

Ji Xuan's face darkened, but he couldn't vent his anger on anyone, so he blocked Qi Qin in the elevator and beat him up!

Qi Qin: " QAQ ! "

He already apologized! Why did he still get beaten?

Because Ji Xuanyi was the one who accepted the task, although he couldn't wait to meet August, the two of them still waited quietly outside the elevator for Ji Xuanyi to finish beating Qi Qin.

When exiting the elevator, Qi Qin followed Ji Xuanyi pitifully and whispered: " That ... "

Ji Xuanyi: " If you say sorry again, I will break both of your legs today. "

Qi Qin was terrified after hearing this. After a long while, he sniffed and said, " I mean, the key ..."

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " What's wrong with the key? "

Qi Qin mustered up his courage and said cautiously: " Can I keep the key? "

Ji Xuanyi looked at this man helplessly. If you say he is bold, he is always cowardly. If you say he is timid, he sometimes dares to make requests. It's really unfortunate. What did he do in his previous life to deserve such a fool?

Ji Xuanyi sighed, and Qi Qin was shocked and said aggrievedly: " No, is it not possible? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Keep it. It was originally given to you. You can come to play with me whenever you want. You don't have to squat at the door anymore. "

Qi Qin finally breathed a sigh of relief and said with a silly smile: " Yeah! "

Ji Xuanyi didn't have time to teach him a lesson. He led them to open August's door and let the three of them in.

The light in the wooden house was still as dim as before. August was hunched over his desk, concentrating on writing or drawing something. He didn't even look up when someone came in.

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything. Mrs. Harman had already stepped into the room quietly, walked to the magic lamp, and made a light stroke in the air above the lamp with her hand, making it brighter.

" I have told you many times to protect your eyes. Magic can do many things, but it does not include repairing presbyopia and myopia . My warlock potion can do that. If you don't hate it so much now, would you like to try it? " Mrs. Harman said softly.

August, who was leaning over the desk, was trembling all over. He looked up at Mrs. Harman beside the lamp in disbelief. He almost forgot to breathe. After a long while, he said in a trance: " Halmana? Hamana, is that you? Am I dreaming again? "

Mrs. Harman smiled with a distressed look, walked slowly from the lamp to him, and said, " It's not a dream, Dad. I'm back. "

August's eyes widened, and he hardly dared to look away, staring at Mrs. Harman without blinking. After a long while, he suddenly stood up, even ignoring the chair he had knocked over, and took Mrs. Harman into his arms, crying " woohoo " , like a child, saying loudly without any scruples: " I was wrong! I was wrong, Hamana! Dad was wrong! I am an old bastard, I am sorry for you! "

Mrs. Harman's eyes also turned red. She leaned on August's thin shoulders and said, " I was wrong, too, Dad. I was wrong, too. Fortunately, I still have the opportunity to see you again and tell you these words. I have always missed you! "

August sniffed, touched Mrs. Harman's head with tears in his eyes, and said, " Me too. Every time I miss you, I regret it ... It's been twenty years. I missed twenty years of my daughter's life. You've grown taller and fatter, and-- "

August stopped talking, and Mrs. Harman held his hand and continued with a smile: " You are still old. "

August's tears kept pouring out and he was sobbing uncontrollably. Mrs. Harman laughed and comforted him in a soft voice.

The scene of the father-daughter reunion was so touching that Qi Qin's eyes almost turned red. She turned her head and found that Ji Xuanyi had no expression on his face. He lowered his eyes and didn't know what he was thinking.

Qi Qin whispered: " Xuan Yi, what's wrong with you? "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, then woke up from his thoughts, looked up at him, turned away and said, " Nothing, I was thinking about the mission reward. "

Qi Qin didn't quite believe it and was about to ask when he heard Ji Xuan say, " Ah, the story is about to end. "

Qi Qin was diverted from the topic and subconsciously looked, but did not see Ji Xuanyi's expression of relief.

Mrs. Harman had almost finished talking to August about their reunion, and she smiled softly, " We still have a lot of time to talk. Although there are still many things in Xinmu Town that I miss, the evil god has been repelled and will not come back in the short term. I will not leave so soon. I think we should thank Ji Xuanyi first. "

Mrs. Harman smiled at Ji Xuanyi and said, " Thank you for conveying my and my father's thoughts, and thank you for bringing me back to Starry City, Ji Xuanyi, thank you. "

August also came back to his senses. He rubbed his eyes, looked at Ji Xuanyi gently and kindly, and said: " Yes, thank you, child. You have fulfilled your promise and helped me. I should reward you. "

As soon as August finished speaking, Ji Xuanyi's body lit up with a white light of upgrading. The mission [Separated Father and Daughter] he received before setting out was completed.

Experience points, gold coins and favorability all arrived. Ji Xuanyi directly rushed to level 55. Qi Qin, who received assistance at the side, was also at level 54, not to mention the gold coins. If he had known that August was so generous, Ji Xuanyi would not have had to work so hard to make money.

There is also the favorability issue. When Ji Xuanyi received the task, he was very curious about what would happen if his favorability bar, which was almost full, suddenly exceeded the limit. He took a quick look and found that August's favorability bar had changed from green to gold, and the numerical value displayed behind it had changed to ∞ . The word "intimacy" had disappeared. Ji Xuanyi found that his title had also changed from [August's Guest] to [August's Friend].

Although one can tell at once that the latter is closer, but isn't there a generation gap ... Ji Xuanyi was frowning. Mrs. Harman is not much younger than his mother, and August can be directly regarded as his grandfather, okay?

But it's also a problem of setting. Friends are friends, it's never a bad thing.

The mission was completed. Ji Xuanyi sorted out the gold coins in his bag and was about to say goodbye to August. August waved at him and said, " Although I have lived in vain for so many years, I have also collected a lot of good things. Is there anything you want? "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned. Hadn't the mission rewards been issued? What did August mean? Could it be that the rewards issued in this game and the rewards issued for the missions were calculated separately?

In fact, it is true. For most tasks, the rewards are gone after they are given out, but for some tasks, after certain conditions are met, the system will give out a hidden reward after giving out the displayed task reward. For example, the summoning creature that Wan Ge Naizhi got at the beginning is in the same situation.

However, Ji Xuanyi's attitude was obviously different from that of Wan Ge Naizhi. August really wanted to thank Ji Xuanyi.

What to ask for in this situation?

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and felt that he didn't lack anything. Weapons and equipment were nothing to his profession. Qi Qin had a set of equipment that he made, so he didn't lack anything either. However, Ji Xuanyi wasn't stupid enough to ask August to give him money. After thinking about it, he simply regarded this as a random reward and said to August: "Anything is fine. You decide."

August's face wrinkled when he heard this. This question was too difficult. August complained: "Oh, kid, you are really embarrassing!"

Mrs. Harman smiled secretly.

August glanced at her and laughed too, saying helplessly, "I see. Wait a minute, I'll go downstairs and get that thing up."

August made a cup of tea for Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, asked them to sit down and wait, and then he walked out leisurely with Mrs. Harman.

Ji Xuanyi sat down, took a sip of tea, and felt the familiar taste. Only then did he finally feel like he had returned to Starry City.

"I've been running around outside for ten days and I'm almost going crazy," Ji Xuanyi sighed.

Qi Qin said: "No matter what, everyone is still alive and well, nothing has happened, that's enough."

Ji Xuanyi knew what he was referring to, and nodded. Finally, they reached the HE world line, so it was not in vain for all the hard work over the past few days.

During the days when he took Madam Harman back to Fanxing City, Ji Xuanyi went to the forum to check the situation when he was offline because he was not in a hurry.

About two-thirds of the servers have reached the HE world line, and the remaining one-third of the servers are now in chaos. There have been people posting on the forum attacking the guilds that failed to complete the task or dragged their feet. Many people have also written short essays to commemorate them and cursed the guilds.

I heard that some gangs have already been in danger of disbanding because of this incident. I can't imagine what the situation would be like now if the three major gangs had failed to complete the task and were dragged into the water by the Day City.

The model worker Xiaoxiao might even vomit blood in the rain.

But then again, the Day City suffered a great loss at the hands of the Star City this time, and it will definitely find an opportunity to retaliate in the future. When Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xixinjiu were on the road, they listened to various reports from Xiao Xiaoyuxia and Qi Qin. Although they were not at the scene, they also understood the situation at that time.

It is true that Zuo An, the gang leader of Dayo City, is not very smart, but that does not mean that they can take Dayo City lightly. Even after this world mission, the strength of Star City was not too far behind Dayo City, but in the final analysis, it did not catch up much. Dayo City's strength is still higher than Star City.

If the enemy attacks directly, Fanxing City will not have many factors to exploit and the fight will be very difficult.

When Ji Xuanyi lowered his eyes to think, August had already returned with Mrs. Harman. He placed a one-meter-long crystal box in front of Ji Xuanyi, wiped his forehead and said, " It took me a lot of effort to find this. "

Ji Xuanyi came back to his senses and looked at the box. From the material of the box, one could tell how precious the things inside were.

Ji Xuanyi could see the emerald green object inside the transparent box. The shape looked like a branch, but the texture of the branch was a bit strange. It didn't look like wood, but more like gold or jade.

Ji Xuan put his hand on the box and saw the system description of the item.

[Branch of the Tree of Life] : According to legend, the Tree of Life has the power to bring the dead back to life, but this is just a branch. Although it contains enormous life force, there is no way to release it. It has been kept as a collection by August, the great magician of Starry City.

Ji Xuanyi was silent for a moment, then asked, " How do I use this? "

Judging from the system description, this thing is completely unusable now!

Who knew that August was also very straightforward and said to Ji Xuan directly: " I don't know. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

I'm afraid the increase in my favorability is fake! I want to send Madam Harman back to New Wood Town!

Ji Xuanyi misunderstood August this time. Although August knew everything about Starry City, he really didn't know how to use this branch, otherwise he would not have kept it in his collection for so long.

August said to Ji Xuan, " The Tree of Life has disappeared for a thousand years. It is not easy to find this branch. Although I don't know what it can do for the time being, it should be of some help to you. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

What else could he say? Although it was most likely a rhetoric of reward, August said it would be helpful to him, and he couldn't just say that this one was not good and change to another one. He asked for help to choose, anything would be fine, because he was the one who said it. If you say something out loud, you won't get slapped in the face the next second. Ji Xuanyi sighed and accepted the reward.

Ji Xuanyi put the tree branch of life and the crystal box into his backpack. After saying goodbye to August, he took Qi Qin downstairs.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was no longer waiting for them downstairs. He had a private chat with Ji Xuanyi, saying that he had just returned to Fanxing City, and there were many things in Mengtanggu that needed his attention, so he didn't have much time to hang around outside – these were all excuses. In fact, the main reason was that the news that he and Xiao Xiao Yuxia were rejected when they confessed their love had reached the ears of the Mengtanggu gang. Many people

had a private chat with him, asking if there was something wrong with his eyes. For the sake of his innocence and aesthetics, he had to go back and explain.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jing Yunhan also left because of the same thing. The gang members of the two gangs believed it to be true and almost came to a fight. The onlookers were amazed by the scene.

However, Xu Chuyi and his group, who had started the trouble in the first place, stayed behind. When Ji Xuan came out of the Mage Tower one by one, he saw them waiting outside.

Liu Tian was arguing with Xu Chu again, his face flushed. Xu Chu didn't even look at him, as if to say, "I'm not talking to an idiot." When he saw Ji Xuanyi coming out of the tower, he smiled and greeted him, asking, "Have you completed the mission? The guide of the Mage Tower refused to take us to the top floor, saying that August was too busy to take care of us and it was too crowded inside, so I came out to wait for you."

"Well, it's done," Ji Xuan looked at Liu Tian who was about to explode, and said, "Don't you ever plan to mediate your internal conflicts?"

Xu Chu: "Hmm? Contradiction? What contradiction? There is no contradiction."

Liu Tian was so angry that he yelled: "Xu Chu! Fuck you! I told you, this guy is not from our gang! He is not from Star City! And he killed me once! No! I don't allow you to play with him!"

Snowfall: "..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Forget about the first few sentences. You can also say that you are worried that Xue Piao Renjian will cause harm to Fanxing City. What is the point of not allowing people to play together? Are you an elementary school student?!

Xu Chu calmly ignored Liu Tian and said to Ji Xuan: "Look, there is no contradiction. So what is your mission about? What is the reward? Take it out and let me see it. If you don't need it, I might be interested. I can pay for it."

Six days of being crazy: "Ahhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhh!!!"

Ji Xuanyi: "... You've made him so angry that he barks like a dog."

Xu Chu: "Haha."

With Liu Tian's brain, there was no way he would think of any undercover agent endangering Fanxing City. He just didn't like Xue Piao Renjian. As a fellow knight, he was killed without even interrupting his chat with Mi Yin (?). Now he was hired by Xu Chu as a bodyguard and was in front of him every day, which not only hurt his self-esteem, but also seriously affected the balance of power between him and Xu Chu, which allowed them to hurt each other!

In short, it's just two words: unhappy!

However, Liu Tian's elementary school-like remarks were generally ignored, and it was the same now, no one cared about his feelings at all.

Ji Xuan said: "Don't knights regard masters like Xue Piao Renjian as their idols? Look at Jian Xi Xin Jiu, what's wrong with Liu Tian?"

Xu Chu said: "That's normal, because when he's a bad player to a certain extent, you can't tell the difference between a master and a novice. Anyone can kill him, hehe."

Six days: "Ah ..."

Liu Tian was making a fuss next to Xu Chu, but he didn't dare to do anything to the rich man. He could only attack him with noise.

I don't know how this person figured out that Xue Piao Renjian affected the balance of power between him and Xu Chu. Have you ever had a balance between you and Xu Chu? You hurt each other, isn't it Xu Chu who hurt you unilaterally???

Ji Xuanyi almost couldn't resist the urge to roll his eyes, and it took him a long time to grasp the point and said, " Xue Piao Renjian can't join the Fanxing City gang? "

Xuchu was annoyed by Liutian and was just telling him that he was going to suggest to the game company to add a sound blocking option. Then he and Liutian started arguing, and Miyin saw this and had to speak up: " It's like this. Xuchu failed when he tried to get Xuepiao to join the gang. "

Xue Piao Renjian nodded aside.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it, understood, and said, " There are no factions in Domain. The competition between the three main cities should be equivalent to three different factions. Xue Piao Renjian is a registered resident of Dayo City. Future rewards and other things should also be linked to Dayo City. It is normal that he cannot join the guild of Star City. "

Mi Yin immediately frowned and said, " What should we do? If that's the case, Xue Piao won't be able to get a complete gaming experience in Star City. "

Mi Yin looked at Xue Piao Renjian and said, " Why don't you go back to Day City? When the arena opens, come back when you want to play in the arena with me? "

Xu Chu, who was choking for six days and listening to the noise, said: " I'm still alive, can you ask for my opinion? "

Mi Yin then remembered this matter and smiled awkwardly at Xu Chu.

But before Xu Chu could speak, Xue Piao Renjian shook his head and said, " It doesn't matter. " He didn't care about those rewards. He and Mi Yin were both arena players. As long as there were no restrictions during fights, he didn't care that much about other game experiences.

Ji Xuanyi glanced at Mi Yin and said, " Actually, you don't have to worry about this problem. There should be a function to transfer household registration between the three main cities. " The strength of the main city affects the choices of new players. If the household registration remains fixed, no player will be sober-minded as to choose a weak main city when registering. Without the addition of fresh blood, the weak main city will only become weaker and weaker. The gaming experience will be poor, and some players will quit , and there may even be an empty city.

This is something the official absolutely does not want to see. Although opening the household transfer function may not necessarily make a weak main city stronger, it can at least allow players to not worry too much about their choices. Even if the main city is weak, some of its own characteristics or scenery can attract players to join, and the main city will not be so sparsely populated that it becomes an " empty city " .

" Although there may be flow restrictions, generally speaking, once the power difference between the main cities reaches a certain value, the weaker city is prohibited from becoming stronger. It will take some time for the overall combat power of Fanxing City to catch up with that

of Youri City. If the transfer of household registration is really allowed, there should be no problem for Xue Piao Renjian to transfer to Fanxing City. " Ji Xuanyi said.

Mi Yin breathed a sigh of relief and said, " That's good. "

In fact, this is the most basic setting in many games. You will know it after a little practice. However, Mi Yin has never paid attention to anything other than the arena when playing games, so she doesn't know these at all.

Ji Xuanyi finished his explanation and Xu Chu finished his argument. Liu Tian was so angry at Xu Chu that he logged off. Xu Chu didn't even blush or gasp, and even looked more relaxed than before.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but ask: " How did you two get together in the first place and organize the Daming Jianghu? "

He just saw the fight between Xu Chu and Liu Tian, which was already at the level of elementary school students. You may not believe it, but Liu Tian was driven offline by the sentence " You said all my words bounced back " ...

Xu Chu was in trouble too, a primary school student who was so proud of himself for winning an argument. Ji Xuanyi didn't know where he got the courage to entrust the world mission to him in the first place.

I feel like after hanging out with Liu Tian for a long time, your IQ will be contagious.

Xu Chu glanced at Ji Xuanyi and said, " To be honest, I knew he was an idiot the first time I saw him. "

Mi Yin couldn't help but ask, " Then why are you still playing with him? "

Xu Chu said: " My original script was that the deputy gang would usurp the throne, but later I found it too troublesome ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Miyin: "..."

Look at the model worker working in the rain! Why bother!

Xu Chu waved his hands, as if to get rid of Liu Tian's stupidity from his mind, and said, " Let's not talk about that idiot. What mission did you do before, and what was the reward? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " I have been working on the follow-up tasks of the hidden mission for a long time. You don't want to hear the plot, do you? "

Xu Chu really didn't have any feelings about the plot. He just wanted to know where Ji Xuanyi took the mission from. Since it was hidden, forget it.

Xu Chu asked directly: " Is there a reward? "

Ji Xuan nodded. He had originally planned to let Xu Chu take a look at the branch. This person had seen most of the materials and equipment, so maybe he could find something.

After all, it is a reward for completing a task that took so long. It would be a shame to let it gather dust in a backpack. I should try my best to find a way to use it.

Ji Xuan took out the crystal box and handed it to Xu Chu.

Xu Chu looked at it for a long time and said, " This seems to be a material for making advanced enchantments. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment and said, " No way? Enchanting? The branches of the Tree of Life can only be used for enchanting? "

Enchantments are disposable items, and the materials needed are mostly purple. August gave him the thing so solemnly, and it can only be used for enchantment?

" Ah? What? Branches and leaves? " Xu Chu was stunned for a moment, then suddenly realized, " Oh, sorry, I thought you were asking about the crystal box outside. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Xu Chu said with a smile: " The box outside is also made of rare materials. There must be good stuff inside. Don't worry, let me take a look. "

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly.

Xu Chu opened the box a crack, then immediately closed it again, muttering, " I always feel like this is like a food storage box, so I'd better not open it, lest it go bad. I'll just leave it like this. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Don't say such nonsense. Have you seen it before? "

Xu Chu looked at it for a while, shook his head helplessly, and said, " I haven't seen it. "

Upon hearing this, Ji Xuan immediately snatched the box back from him and put it into his backpack.

Xu Chu said: "... Don't be so stingy, okay? Xuan Xiaoyi, you were not like this before. "

Ji Xuanyi said coldly: " Sorry, we are not like before. "

Xu Chu shrugged and said, " The things in this game are classified into only a few categories: equipment, life skill products, materials, and quest items. The reward in your hand is probably one of the latter two. "

Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, " Anyone can think of this kind of thing, right? "

Qi Qin, who had been unable to get a word in for a long time, whispered: " I can't think of it ..."

Ji Xuan looked back at him expressionlessly.

Qi Qin: " Yes, I'm sorry ..."

Ji Xuan turned his head back and said to Xu Chu: " Which one do you think it is? "

Xu Chu smacked his lips and said, " It's hard to say. Normally, quest rewards wouldn't be quest items, but this thing has no quality, and doesn't look like a material ... I've never seen a material without quality, not to mention that it's a reward for a quest that can only be completed across maps, so it should be a quest item, right? "

" Items without quality? " Mi Yin had heard almost everything and said, " If there are items without quality, I remember where they are. I used to use a rag at home, but that one was of no quality. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Although this material is really useless, it can't be compared with the rags at home! August must be very sad to have kept it for so long!

Since he couldn't figure out the result of this matter for the time being , Ji Xuanyi put it aside . They had just returned and had not yet received the reward for the world quest because they had to send Madam Harman to the Mage Tower.

" Speaking of this, " Xu Chu said, " the guild rewards have also been distributed. " In addition to the extra rewards given to all guild members , the system also issued guild-exclusive rewards. For example, the reward for Tamajyu was a horse with extremely powerful attributes, with an unprecedently high load-bearing capacity and speed . It was said that many Tamajyu knights almost drooled on the spot when they received the reward.

" But there are restrictions on that horse. Only members of the guild can ride it , " Xu Chu said with great regret, " It's such a good horse , but it's only cheaply given to this idiot Liu Tian. " Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Being attacked like this every day , it's actually not easy to survive for six days . Just be a little stupid at ordinary times, and everyone please be more tolerant of him.

Ji Xuanyi coughed and said, " What is the reward in the mortal world? "

Xu Chu said: " A set of orange equipment can only be used by guild members . Although the equipment attributes are very impressive, it is universal equipment for all professions , so it is actually just that , and it is quite useless. "

" I think Xiaoxiao Yuxia doesn't seem to be very unhappy. " Ji Xuan said.

After spending so much effort , apart from the basic rewards that everyone gets , the extra rewards are so useless . If it were Ji Xuanyi , he might have exploded on the spot.

Xu Chu spread his hands and said, " We are all a guild. In fact, whether it is horses or equipment, the bonus is very average for the entire guild. It can only be said that it is better than nothing. Compared with the real reward, this thing is almost a symbol. "

" It's enough to just hang it there to let everyone know that Chenshi and Damaijianghu have the ability to complete world missions. It won't be used often, just like no one will drink water from the trophy. "

Ji Xuanyi actually knew all this, but he had been alone for too long and was a little confused for a while. After Xu Chu finished speaking, he understood.

" Speaking of which, the most unlucky ones are Mengtanggu, " Xuchu said, " Although I don't know how the points are calculated, they worked just as hard as Chenshi and Tamaijianghu, but in the end they got nothing. "

What is worrying is not the lack of income but the inequality of income. Even if Jian Xi Xinjiu himself doesn't care, the gang members of Meng Tanggu cannot be without any opinions. Xu Chu and Xiao Xiao Yuxia plan to take out a part of the gold coin rewards issued by the system to supplement the gang members of Meng Tanggu.

Although generally speaking no one would refuse money given to them by others, it is hard to say whether Jian Xi Xinjiu would agree given his personality. After all, it was agreed that the reward would be for fair competition, and now he is given a subsidy after he has finished the game. It is not surprising.

Xu Chu said calmly, " If he doesn't want it, then don't give it to him. Just give it to the gang members in Mengtanggu. I didn't pay for it to win him over in the first place. "

Sure, in this way, the three gang leaders of the three major gangs will become just supporting roles.

However, this is the business of the three major gangs. Although Mi Yin has been recruited, Ji Xuanyi is not one of them. He is too lazy to care about these things. After listening to them saying that the matter is almost over, he nodded and planned to take Qi Qin away.

" Ji Xuanyi. " Xu Chu called him.

Ji Xuan turned around: " What? "

Xu Chu rarely showed a serious expression: " Daytime City will not let it go like this. With Zuo An's temper, once Bancheng has gathered its forces, he will definitely attack Starry City directly. "

" It's not over yet. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " I understand. "

Ji Xuanyi played a certain role in promoting the confrontation between Fanxing City and Youri City. After all, at the beginning Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others were prepared to take only a basic reward. Now the two main cities have formed an opposition situation, which has a great impact on him. Ji Xuanyi must take responsibility and resolve the matter.

" I have already discussed this matter with Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, but you and Jian Xi Xin Jiu had not returned at that time, so I just briefly informed them, " Xu Chu said, " Tomorrow at noon, the three major gangs will hold a meeting at the inner city base, and you can come and participate then. "

" It doesn't matter if it's a meeting, but tomorrow at noon? " Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, " I'm afraid you won't be online until the evening? "

Gechu: " Ahem, well, I will try my best to overcome it, really. "

Xu Chu looked at Ji Xuanyi with sincere eyes.

Ji Xuanyi didn't believe the man's lies at all and sneered with disdain .

Xu Chu immediately said seriously: " I swear! I really won't cancel it! If I cancel it, I'll be a puppy! "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Oh, then you do your best. "

After saying this, without waiting for Xu Chu to react, Ji Xuanyi took Qi Qin away.

They haven't received their rewards yet and were just busy chatting with Xu Chu.

Because they came back late, most players had already claimed their rewards. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin did not encounter the same long queues as last time and got their rewards easily.

The rewards for this event were very generous. Several emails were sent out, including random gift package rewards for reaching the HE world line, universal basic rewards for completing world quests, two rewards for conquering the elves, and two rewards for conquering the dwarves.

Ji Xuanyi's luck was average, he was basically just an ordinary Asian, and he didn't get anything good from the random package. However, Qi Qin got a piece of black steel, and he finally completed his full body of light armor.

It seems that one third of Qi Qin's equipment was obtained by him from random packs, and he never failed. If Ji Xuanyi didn't know Qi Qin's true identity, he would have suspected that he was an insider of the game company.

Maybe this is what Europeans are like, I don't understand.

In addition to the random packages, other rewards include experience, favorability of the two races, gold coins, and material packages. There is a low probability of getting equipment. I heard that some people got equipment with special effects, but maybe their luck ran out. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin only got ordinary rewards. Although they didn't make any profit, it wasn't a loss either.

Although the revenge of Day City may come soon, no matter what, the world mission has finally been successfully completed, and Star City has temporarily returned to its usual tranquility.

Ji Xuanyi took Qi Qin around the city a few times in a very ordinary way, leveled up for a day, and then logged off.

Today's offline time can be said to be the earliest one in recent times. Ji Xuanyi sat up from the game cabin and didn't know what to do for a moment. After a while, he decided to go to the forum to read some gossip.

The world quest has just been completed. Although there are still one or two servers with unfinished quests, most of the servers, whether HE or BE , have basically completed the quests. The forum is very lively, with hot posts one after another, and it is impossible to read them all.

Ji Xuanyi was not so interested in the things happening on other servers. He screened the posts on server two, and the homepage could barely fit a few hot posts.

The top post is a detailed explanation of the world quest process of the second server. The person who posted it collected a lot of information, added his own understanding, and compiled it. Judging from the popularity, the person who wrote the post should be quite suitable for writing novels.

Because he missed some things, Ji Xuanyi was still curious about this post. When he was about to click on it, he saw another hot post below it.

[Second Server Gossip] Surprise! Two of the three major gangs in Star City have a relationship dispute! Why are the members of the alliance fighting in the streets?

Ji Xuanyi: " Poof!!! Cough cough cough ..."

Ji Xuanyi almost choked to death on his own saliva. What the hell was this? Xu Chu had just casually said something during the day, but how come it had become a hot topic in the evening!

Ji Xuanyi decisively abandoned the post about the detailed explanation of the world mission and clicked on the post about the emotional dispute between Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jianxi Xinjiu.

Xu Chu's shout during the day was just to draw the crowd away. Normally, even if there were posts, it should be the onlookers complaining that someone had spread fake news and deceived their feelings! However, when Ji Xuan clicked on the post, he found that the onlookers really ate the melon!

The main problem was that Jing Yunhan shouted out the map in order to increase the credibility of the rumor. The onlookers took it seriously, and the people in the two gangs also took it seriously!

The people from the two gangs were all confused at first, but after thinking about it, they all felt a little panicked.

The gang members in the mortal world don't know that poor Jing Yunhan was cruelly betrayed by his brother during the mission, and now the relationship between the brothers has been

damaged. They think that although Jing Yunhan, the gang leader, is a bit unreliable, his protectiveness towards Xiao Xiao Yuxia is real, and he shouldn't do anything rash about such things. It is very likely that Xiao Xiao Yuxia really got into trouble, and was forced by the gang leader of Mengtanggu to accept him (which wasn't the case). At this moment, everyone was excited and took their weapons and walked out.

The people in Mengtanggu were even more confused. They almost all knew that Jianxi Xinjiu was gay and his aesthetic standards. They thought that people like Xiaoxiao Yuxia should not be included in Jianxi Xinjiu's hunting range! It couldn't be that Jianxi Xinjiu suddenly learned to see the inner qualities of others!

No ... Xiaoxiao Yuxia's inner self is not that great!

In the end, everyone agreed that Jian Xi Xin Jiu might have relaxed his standards because he was anxious because he couldn't find a partner ... No matter what, this matter could be true! In order to prevent Jian Xi Xin Jiu from harming the cute boy again – bah! For the life of the gang leader! Let Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, who is not very good at heart, sacrifice himself! The gang members of Meng Tanggu also went out!

At that time, Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jianxi Xinjiu were still watching the plot triggered by Madam Harman carefully with Ji Xuanyi and others, and did not notice the movement in the guild channel at all. By the time they found out, the people from Mengtanggu and Chenshi had already started fighting!

The onlookers rushed to the place Xu Chu mentioned and saw the members of the Chenshi Gang and the Mengtanggu Gang fighting each other. Since these two groups belonged to the same three major gang alliances, they couldn't really use knives or guns to kill people and send them back to the resurrection point, so they fought with bare hands and rolled on the ground like street thugs.

It looks more like the fight was caused by an emotional dispute!

As a result, by the time Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jianxi Xinjiu arrived to separate the two groups, the matter could no longer be explained. Everyone had already spread the word, and everyone knew about the entanglement between Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jianxi Xinjiu where I love you but you don't love me.

When he heard about Jian Xi Xin Jiu, he almost vomited blood on the spot. His emotions fluctuated to the point that he was kicked offline by the security system. He even failed to come online three times in a row. He was deeply shocked and became depressed.

Of course, the above are the truths that Ji Xuanyi guessed after reading the post. In fact, this post described the incident from a completely misunderstanding perspective, but it basically represents the perspective of most people who watch the incident.

The most terrifying part is the part where Jian Xi Xin Jiu was about to be offline. It was described as " Xiao Xiao Yu Xia rushed to the scene and once again sternly rejected Jian Xi Xin Jiu. Jian Xi Xin Jiu felt heartbroken and depressed after trying so hard but still couldn't make the other party fall in love with him. His emotions fluctuated so much that he was forcibly kicked offline by the security system. He even went online three times in a row to try to keep Xiao Xiao Yu Xia but failed. It can be said that anyone who heard it was heartbroken and anyone who saw it cried! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Apart from the two names of the parties involved and the six words " emotional fluctuations are too great " , there is basically nothing that can match the truth of the matter. It's too tragic, really, worse than six days ...

Jian Xi Xin Jiu, at your level, why bother to offend Xu Chu!

Ji Xuanyi could only look at the responses from passers-by who sympathized with Jian Xi Xinjiu and said that feelings cannot be forced. He let out a long sigh, hoping that Jian Xi Xinjiu would not suffer too great a blow.

Ji Xuanyi closed the post about poor Jian Xi Xin Jiu and turned to look at the post about detailed explanation of world quests.

The author of this post made it very clear at the beginning that the information was collected from relatives and friends in various main cities, and he also specifically asked many strangers who participated in the war. Although he can guarantee that the information he compared from multiple sources is absolutely reliable, the details are incomplete after all, and he can only rely on himself to supplement. If there is a discrepancy between the actual situation and the actual situation, friends who know the situation can send him a private message to correct it. For such a large event involving the struggle of multiple forces, he will definitely record it in the most detailed sentences to make this post one of the treasures of the forum!

The ambition is quite big and there are quite a lot of people supporting him. Ji Xuanyi continued to read on.

The author of this post wrote the stories in the order of the main city and completing the map tasks, starting from the most inconspicuous and least noticed place. The very beginning was about Youyue City's attack on the claustrophobic sea realm. It was written in such a magnificent and fascinating way, including the later commander of Youyue City and the leader of the gang [God's Children Can Dance] who thought that the mermaids had mermaids and willingly exchanged his innocence for the mermaid alliance, only to find that the mermaids were all men and then retreated in defeat. The psychological journey of these stories was written very clearly, which made people amazed.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

It is definitely impossible for the author of this post to interview the leader of the [God's Children Can Dance] gang, let alone know what the leader did alone in the mermaid tribe and his psychological activities. The detailed description is all bullshit!

However, quite a few people actually enjoy this nonsense, and they all say it is exciting and awesome, and they hope to keep going!

The ambitions of this OP are totally fake!

But to be honest, apart from the psychological part, what the OP described in a relatively objective way is indeed true. Just as he said, it is the information closest to the truth that has been verified and compared from many sources. Many people said below that although they don't know what the situation is with the gang leader, most of the plot is exactly the same as their experience of completing the task.

For example, the map of the Claustrophobic Sea is all water as soon as you enter it, all the mermaids are men, and the team from Youyue City is scattered like dumplings as soon as they enter the water, and a few people who can't swim almost drink the sea dry ... and so on.

Youyue City was not easy either. Although the BOSS settings were simpler than those in other maps taking the players' own abilities into consideration, the underwater activities alone were very difficult. So Youyue City still organized a swimming team in advance and conducted a week of swimming training and underwater positioning, only then did they manage to complete the task in the last few days.

Unfortunately, they were all killed by the Sun City along the way and were forced back to the resurrection point, with only a few assassins escaping.

After the Youyue City chapter ended, many people expressed their regrets and felt that Youyue City was too pitiful. They had worked so hard and carefully completed only one map's task, but just because they blocked the way of the bully Youri City, they all lost a level in vain. They were simply the weakest among the three main cities in the second server!

How can I say this? This description is actually quite appropriate. This is roughly how Youyue City is positioned among the three main cities.

After finishing writing about Youyue City, the author started writing about Yueri City, which sent everyone in Youyue City back home. The strategies for the Centaurs and Winged People were similar to that of the Elves, so Ji Xuanyi just flipped through it casually. The author's story about Yueri City came to an abrupt end when he wrote about how after they completed two tasks, they set their sights on the second task of Fanxing City, which prompted everyone below to urge for more updates.

The author of the post updated even faster, but did not continue writing about the events in the Sun City. Instead, he turned to write about the Starry City, still starting from the beginning.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Suddenly I had a bad feeling.

" He came walking on the shoulders of the crowd, holding a slender beauty in his arms.

People kept reaching out their hands, trying to grab him, but they couldn't. The beauty raised her hands to hold his broad and strong shoulders, looking at him lovingly. He lowered his head, smiled evilly, and under the gaze of the crowd, he lowered his head and kissed the other person's rosy and soft lips. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi: " ??? "

Who am I? Where am I? What did I just watch? ? ?

Ji · Beauty · Xuanyi, now, immediately, right now, the host of this post must kneel down and apologize!

However, no matter how furious Ji Xuanyi was, he couldn't crawl over along the Internet cable and beat someone up. He could only quietly close the webpage, take a deep breath – take a deep breath – take a deep breath – OK, you can open it and continue watching.

What the hell are these?!

Ji Xuanyi felt like his eyes were going blind!

Ji Xuan watched that segment several times with an expressionless face. He was totally unable to reconcile Qi Qin's image with the so-called "evil smile" in it. The author's writing was too outrageous!

We must strip away all his rhetoric, leaving only one sentence: "One person carried another person and ran over everyone's shoulders." This is the truth!

However, everyone seems to be quite happy to see the author's technique? Everyone is shouting below, wow, so sweet, so cute~

Some people questioned that the original poster had made up too much, saying that such plots were all from TV dramas. Even in a holographic online game, it was impossible to run on someone's shoulders. However, the original poster stated very firmly that this scene was true and many people had seen it. Players from Star City who were present at the time also came out to support the original poster, saying that they had indeed seen it or heard about it. This person also showed up later and was indeed an awesome master. It was normal for him to be able to run on someone's shoulders.

With so many Star City players testifying that such an outrageous plot is true, everyone believes the poster's description even more.

Many people asked the poster below who were the couple kissing in public. Fortunately, the poster said he didn't know and did not post the ID of the beauty Ji Xuanyi. Otherwise, Ji Xuanyi would probably try his best to find the poster and then send him back to the Novice Village.

Someone on the lower floors said that the leaders of the three major guilds should know these two people. Xiao Xiao Yuxia originally said that he would introduce these two people to them after the mission was completed, but after returning, he threw the matter to Xu Chu, and then the poor Star City players were left hanging by Xu Chu indefinitely until now ...

I don't know which city this OP is from, but he has a great passion for Qi Qin and the " beauties " around him! The first two main cities are clearly described well, but when it comes to Fanxing City, it's simply Qi Qin's personal biography, with all kinds of bosses being torn apart with bare hands and stepped on with feet, even more so than Long Aotian, Ji Xuanyi can't even tell that the person he is writing about is Qi Qin!

The others were screaming as they watched. Ji Xuanyi, one of the prototypes, was a little overwhelmed and quickly fast-forwarded the part he knew to see what happened after he left. Not long after Ji Xuanyi left, Fanxing City and Yueri City had a head-on confrontation. The author of this post had previously written about a sneak attack by Yueri City, but Ji Xuanyi's original plan was to prevent being discovered by Yueri City's spies, so not everyone knew about it. The author of this post probably didn't ask, so he wrote it very vaguely, half guessing and half guessing. He only said that after the battle, somehow, Fanxing City's magic soldiers descended from the sky and drove away Yueri City's sneak attack team.

Similarly, the author of this post did not clearly write about the details of Xu Chu's treatment of Yueri City after Ji Xuanyi left. When Yueri City was fighting against Fanxing City, the most important thing he described was the battle between Xue Piao Renjian and Qi Qin, using the style of martial arts novels, and the reunion of Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin.

The only game screenshot in the entire post appears here – Xue Piao Renjian is riding on a horse, leaning down, and Mi Yin raises her head and moves towards him.

A very gay screenshot. The poster even went so far as to add beauty and love effects to it.

"They finally met again, but they were in opposing camps. They couldn't help but be moved, but they had to endure it. They could only stop time at this moment and sigh that things have changed –"

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi decisively closed the entire forum. If he comes in again next time, he will be a puppy! When Ji Xuanyi came online the next day, he had two dark circles under his eyes.

Qi Qin followed him nervously and asked, "Xuan Yi, what happened to you? Are you okay? You look so haggard."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

It's all fucking because of you!

Ji Xuan turned around and beat Qi Qin violently!

Thanks to that post, Ji Xuanyi had a nightmare about Qi Qin's evil smile the whole night yesterday. It was strange that he could sleep well.

Qi Qin, who was suddenly beaten: "QAQ ???"

What did he do wrong again?

Ji Xuanyi had a gloomy face. He took Qi Qin to complete a mission and then returned to the inner city.

Before going to the base for the meeting, Ji Xuanyi also went to the Mage Tower and heard a player inside say that August had become very strange today. He didn't curse anyone, and not only didn't curse anyone, but he also looked very happy! He even answered the question incorrectly, but he actually got a little favorability – this was the first time he got a favorability after entering the city for so long! It was really rare! In addition, a stranger appeared next to August. I don't know if it has something to do with August's change of temperament.

Ji Xuanyi knew as soon as he heard it. They were talking about Madam Harman. It was normal for August to be in a better mood. However, Madam Harman would not stay in Star City for a few days. She would return to Xinmu Town in a few days. I hope these players can seize the opportunity and gain more favorability points ...

After greeting August and his daughter, Ji Xuanyi went to the inner city stronghold. Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jianxi Xinjiu were already waiting there. Except that the latter was a little listless and sat in the place farthest away from Xiaoxiao Yuxia, there was nothing unusual at the scene. Of course, this normality included Xu Chu's lateness .

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin picked a place to sit down and ate two plates of fruit before Xu Chu finally arrived .

Ji Xuanyi chose a seat and sat right opposite the door, looking at Xu Chu who pushed open the door with a smile.

Xu Chu: "... Woof?"

Ji Xuanyi: "If you can keep talking like this all day long."

Xu Chu touched his nose and said shamelessly: "Isn't there a saying that sometimes, to doff is also a way of not doffing--"

Ji Xuanyi said coldly: " If you don't want to listen, shut up. "

Xu Chu: "... Okay. "

Xu Chu walked in and sat down next to Liu Tian.

Liu Tian looked like he was asking for a fight, and he pulled the corner of his mouth and said to Xu Chu: " What's the matter? Didn't you bring your two bodyguards today? You also know that he is an undercover agent of Day City? Tsk~ "

Xu Chu glanced at him and said, " It's always bad to let confidential information leak out. After all, they are not as safe as you. "

Hearing this, everyone looked over here in shock.

Liu Tian was also stunned for a moment, probably because it was the first time he was praised after being with Xu Chu for such a long time. It took him a long time to react. Just as he put on a smug expression and was about to praise Xu Chu for finally realizing his reliability, he heard Xu Chu smiling and saying, " You are so safe. You wouldn't understand even if I told you a secret right in front of you. "

Liu Tian: "... Fuck you!!! "

Xu Chu: " Stupid. "

Six days: " Uh ...

Everyone withdrew their gazes with peace of mind. Okay, the familiar script, it was the original Xu Chu, and his account had not been hacked ...

After the internal strife in the Tamajang world was over, everyone started the meeting.

It was Ji Xuanyi's first time attending a meeting of the three major gangs. He leaned back in his chair and watched Xiao Xiaoyu carefully pulling out a notebook from her backpack. He said, " The first problem we need to solve today is the possible counterattack that Day City might take, the possible time, location, strategy, and the response methods we need to take. Now, let's start with the time. "

As soon as Xiaoxiao Yuxia finished speaking, Jing Yunhan instantly raised his hand high.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia: "... Okay, Jing Yunhan, you go first. "

Jing Yunhan stood up and said crisply, " We have killed Zuo'an and sent him back home. The strongest weapon Xue Piao Renjian has also joined us. Shouldn't he be hiding in Dayo City now? Who gave him the courage to cause trouble for us? "

Xiao Xiao Yu held her forehead with her hand and said, " I understand. Jing Yunhan's speaking time will be reduced by one. Please sit down. "

Jing Yunhan sat down in a heroic and arrogant manner, looking very impressive, which confused Ji Xuanyi. Before Xiao Xiaoyuxia could say anything, Ji Xuanyi raised his hand and said, " What is the speaking count? "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xiao Xiao Yu coughed and chatted with Ji Xuanyi privately: " Because Xiao Han and Liu Tian made too many meaningless remarks, but they are the gang leaders and cannot be excluded from the meeting, so they are stipulated to only talk nonsense three times. After each talk, they will be reduced. After the reduction, they will shut up and cannot speak again. "

Seeing Ji Xuanyi's puzzled expression, Xiao Xiao Yuxia added: " Don't worry, they will be able to use up these three chances within five minutes, so they won't waste too much time. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

No, if that's the case, then what on earth is Jing Yunhan so proud of?

Soon Ji Xuanyi found out why Jing Yunhan behaved so awesomely.

Xiao Xiaoyu explained to him with a smile: " In order to ensure fairness in speaking, everyone has three chances to speak. As long as the speech is meaningful and will be included in the scope of the battle plan, one speech will be reduced. "

Jing Yunhan looked at Ji Xuanyi triumphantly.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

If Jing Yunhan ever becomes as stupid as Liu Tian, it must be Xiao Xiao Yuxia's own fault!

Ji Xuanyi waited for five minutes, and Jing Yunhan and Liu Tian finished talking endlessly about the stupid things they wanted to say. Then they sat in their seats without saying anything, with an intoxicated expression as if they were so awesome.

Ji Xuan looked at Xu Chu and found that the latter was almost asleep. Xiao Xiaoyu patted the table and he woke up. He said, " Huh? Has it started? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was so upset that she said, " It's only been a short while and you've already fallen asleep. "

Xu Chu glanced at Ji Xuanyi quietly and said, " I came early today. "

Ji Xuanyi scratched his ears and said, " Excuse me, what did you say? "

Xu Chu: "... I was late for a shorter time today . "

Ji Xuanyi laughed and stopped talking.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia coughed and said, " Time. "

This time it's a serious discussion.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " It may be after the next update, if Bancheng's appeal is strong enough. "

Updates mean that new systems and functions will be opened, or there may be new plots. Any new one will attract the attention of most players. Just like when the new wild map was opened before, many people ran outside as soon as they came online. The entire Star City almost became an empty city. At this time, it is also the time when the internal defense of Star City is the weakest. Even if the people from the three major gangs can obey orders and assemble, individual players cannot control them.

If you say that Yaori City is coming to attack us, will they come? I listened to you and stayed in the city. What should I do if they didn't come? What should I do if I didn't explore the update immediately and I missed equipment or tasks? Even if I stay and they come, how powerful will the Sanren be?

What's more, there will be some casual people who think that your three major gangs are the largest gangs in Fanxing City, and you have responsibilities after enjoying the reputation. Your responsibility is to protect Fanxing City? If you can't do it, what's the use of you?

Although these mentality are a bit strange, it must be said that the game is free, and it is their own right to play the game whether the individual obeys orders or not. The three major gangs have no right to interfere, not to mention that the defense is so passive, and the three major gangs themselves may not be able to completely If you exert your own strength, what can you ask of Sanren?

The opening of the new system will definitely mean that the power of Star City will be weakened. This is absolutely unavoidable. As long as Zuo An uses his brain a little, he will definitely think of this and then choose this time to launch an attack on Star City.

After Ji Xuanyi finished speaking, Xu Chu raised his eyebrows and said, " This is the disadvantage of not being there. If you had fought with Zuo An, you wouldn't have such speculation. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and looked up at Xiao Xiaoyu.

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia also smiled and said, " What you said does make sense. We need to pay attention to the period after the update, but Zuo An may not wait until then to attack. "

After hearing Xiao Xiao Yu Xia's words, Ji Xuanyi showed a look of realization and said, " This person's personality is not very good. "

Xiao Xiaoyu was ashamed. It was strange to hear these words from Ji Xuanyi's mouth.

Xu Chu said: " Yes, Zuo An is almost a combination of Jing Yunhan and Liu Tian, and his personality is very bad. Hmm ... his temper is a bit similar to yours? "

Ji Xuan looked at Xu Chu expressionlessly.

Xu Chu laughed dryly and said, " No, no, he's more exposed and explosive. Anyway, he definitely doesn't have the patience to wait until the game is updated like you said. "

" I am more inclined to believe that he will rush over to us immediately after assembling the team, " Xu Chu said, " The problem now is that we can't tell when he will finish assembling the team. After all, this involves whether his ultimate goal is to destroy the three major gangs or the entire Lunbai Fanxing City, as well as whether his appeal in Dayo City is strong or weak. "

Xu Chu spread his hands and said, " Actually, anyone who has been in Day City should know the answer to this question. Unfortunately, after discovering that the three main cities are opposites, each city has imposed martial law on the other two cities. They would rather kill the wrong people than let them go, so it is impossible to get in at all. "

After saying that, Xu Chu looked at Ji Xuanyi.

He knew that Ji Xuanyi knew people in Youri City. When Ji Xuanyi was selecting the map for the world mission, he got the information directly from asking. He should be able to do it now.

Ji Xuan didn't even look at him, and said perfunctorily: " I deleted you as a friend, and I can't contact you anymore. "

Of course Xu Chu didn't believe it, but he just smiled and said nothing.

Ji Xuanyi did not delete Wan Shi and Feng Yu as friends. The reason he refused was because he felt that it was a matter of principle to inquire about intelligence.

When he asked about the map before, he wanted to avoid the choice of Day City. The purpose was for the world mission, and the impact was just to delay the time when the two main cities would meet. But this time, if he asked when Day City would attack, it would directly affect the head-on battle between the two main cities. It is not easy to get words from Wanshi Shengyi, but Ji Xuanyi never thought of letting the two of Wanshi Fengyu sell out their main cities and become traitors under such circumstances.

Xu Chu looked at Xiao Xiao Yuxia, spread his hands, and said, " Then there is no way. It is probably difficult to fix the time. After all, we can't guess what people like Zuo An are thinking. "

Xu Chu recalled that he designed the Sun City but no one found them after waiting for a long time. He sighed, " There's nothing I can do. Their brain circuits are not on the same line. It's really too difficult to guess their ideas. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia sighed and said, " Then we can only send a few people who have time to observe their movements outside of Daylight City. It will take more than half a day to march from Daylight City to Star City. With short legs, it will take more than a day, which is enough time for us to take simple precautions. "

Xu Chu thought for a moment and said, " We also need to pay attention to the time point proposed by Ji Xuanyi. Zuo An is such an idiot. It's not easy to organize such a large gang with money alone. I suspect he may have a helper with an IQ above the normal level, but I don't know why he didn't go with him during the world mission. "

" If that person decides to help Zuo An this time, this battle won't be so easy. "

Chapter 100

What they were afraid of was not that they could not guess Zuo An's godly train of thought , but that they really guessed Zuo An's next reaction – that meant that the person behind Zuo An had decided to take action.

Facing the former , although it would be a bit hasty to fight when there is no advance preparation , the level of Zuo An is there . Any one of Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu can drive him and his troops out ten miles. As for the latter, even if you can guess it, the effect of advance preparation will not be much better.

For example, as Ji Xuanyi pointed out, " a period of time after the game is updated " , if the opponent really attacks at this time , Fanxing City will not be able to come up with any good defense plan for the time being.

" If the opponent's appeal is really that strong, and he can lead people to attack Star City during this period of time after the game update , then we will definitely not have the advantage in terms of numbers , " Xu Chu pondered, " We can only make up for it tactically. "

Xiaoxiao took out a charcoal pencil in the rain and wrote and drew on the small notebook.

Ji Xuanyi said: " Without targeted tactics , all efforts will be ineffective. Before we know exactly what actions the other party will take, we can postpone discussing this issue. "

Xu Chu shrugged and said, " It's just a preparatory meeting anyway , just a casual chat. When we have finished discussing the time, either after the update or after organizing the Sun City staff , what is the next question? "

Nowadays, most people use keyboards to write . Handwriting is still difficult , not to mention the players' homemade charcoal pencils . Xiao Xiaoyuxia wrote on the notebook for a long time, sweating profusely, and finally finished writing. He looked up and said, " Next is the location, which is where the first large-scale battle may take place. In which district do you think it may be? "

" Which district? Are you stupid? It must be outside Star City. "

" Tsk, outside Star City. "

Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu said at the same time.

Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu looked at each other, and Ji Xuanyi sneered, " If the first battle takes place in the city, the three major gangs can be disbanded directly. "

Xiao Xiaoyu was startled for a moment, then reacted, smiled helplessly, and said, " That's true. "

Xu Chu said: " Not only the first battle, if we ever bring the battlefield into the city, it will prove that we have reached the most difficult situation. I think it is best to resolve it outside the city. Although the terrain and resurrection points in the city are more familiar to us, God knows whether the buildings will be affected. Even if not, it will be a blow to morale. "

Xu Chu touched his chin and said, " At least I will think that the three major gangs are useless. If someone attacks us at home, then we can save our reputation again— "

" The three major gangs can only lead their people and fight back to Day City, right? " Xiao Xiaoyu said helplessly.

Xu Chu sighed and said, " It's exhausting to travel such a long distance and mobilize so many troops. Let's try to solve the problem in one go outside the city. It would be best if we can defeat that little idiot Zuo An. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu couldn't help but said: " Please don't call that Zuo An a little idiot, okay? It sounds weird. "

Xu Chu smiled and said, " There is no other way. Even if it is that idiot, he can't surpass Liu Tian in the idiot ranking in my mind. "

Six days: "..."

Liu Tian stared at Xu Chu with his eyeballs almost popping out, but the three times he had promised to speak had already been used up. Liu Tian was a man who cared too much about his reputation, so even if Xu Chu pointed at his nose and scolded him, he would try his best to hold back and not talk back.

As if he could win the argument by talking back ...

Xuchu: " Lululu, scold me. "

Six days: "..."

Liu Tian was almost crying because of anger!

The other people present were all frowning. Why did Xu Chu's IQ drop sharply when he was together with others? Could he ever be a normal person?

Xiao Xiao Yuxia coughed and said, " The three main cities form a triangle. If you walk from the main road of Daytime City to Star City, you will generally enter the city from the southwest, which is the area under the jurisdiction of your Ta Ma Jiang Hu. If you want to control the battlefield outside the city, then there is a wild area in the southwest. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu blinked and said, " Isn't that not far from where we had the gang war before ? "

 " But the scale is definitely much larger than that time, " Xu Chu said nostalgically, " This is no longer the same battle between two or three hundred people playing house. I guess that piece of open space now can't even accommodate the people from the three major gangs, right? "

Ji Xuanyi ignored his sudden feelings. What was there to miss about that battle? It was just a random fight. The Wanzhi Gang was annoying enough.

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, " It's just that the main road leads to the southwest entrance. As for which direction Sun City will come from, it depends on how much they know about Star City and the three major gangs. "

Xu Chu was stunned for a moment, then reacted and said, " You mean the Northwest District? " There are four districts in Fanxing City. The southeast district is guarded by Chenshi, the southwest district is the Jianghu, the northeast district is Mengtanggu, and there is only one northwest district. No gang has ever been stationed there. Even when the Wanzhi Gang was there, all their members were scattered throughout Fanxing City, not to mention after the Wanzhi Gang was disbanded and the alliance of the three major gangs was established. No gang dares to station in the Northwest District in a high-profile manner, because that would mean that they are on the same level as the three major gangs stationed in the other three districts. Although the leaders of the three major gangs do not care about this, in the eyes of other individual gangs, this action is tantamount to provocation, and no one with a little bit of intelligence would do it.

Therefore, until now, there has been no stronger gang stationed in the northwest region, and even there are not many weak individual gangs. It can be said that this is the direction with the weakest defense force in Star City.

At this point, Xiao Xiaoyu wiped her face and couldn't help but say in a somewhat collapsed tone: " When I think about it, it feels like our Fanxing City is full of holes. It's like a fucking sieve, with holes here and there. "

Ji Xuanyi ate a piece of fruit calmly.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu comforted him, " Think positively. Maybe Dayo City doesn't know about this. "

" Oh, oh, " Xu Chu smiled and said, " Wash the sword with new wine, and the number of speeches will be reduced by one. "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

" There's no need to send anyone to investigate this kind of thing. Just think about it and you know that three gangs can't manage four districts, especially when they are allies of three gangs that have fought gang wars before, " Xu Chu said calmly, " The jurisdiction of the fourth district will easily cause conflicts no matter how it is divided. For the sake of internal peace, we can only leave it there and no one will take care of it. "

For some reason, Jing Yunhan, who had been quiet for a long time, suddenly twisted his body excitedly, his eyes shining, and he looked at Xiao Xiaoyuxia eagerly.

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xu Chu looked at Jing Yunhan with a kind look and said, " Go ahead. If you say this today, you will lose your three chances at the next meeting. "

Jing Yunhan was stunned for a moment, probably because he felt that his discovery was truly shocking. After making a choice, he decided to continue twisting.

Xiao Xiao Yu held her forehead with her hand and said, " You say. "

Jing Yunhan immediately shouted: " Each main city has four districts and an inner city. If our three gangs have one flaw, then they have three! "

Xu Chuqing couldn't help but applaud: " Excellent! "

Xiao Xiao looked at her cousin in despair, wondering why he was so stupid. Could it be that when they were doing world quests outside, he and Liu Tian played together for a long time and got infected? !

Xiaoxiao Yuxia, wake up. Your brother isn't that smart anyway.

But there was nothing he could do. The fool was also his brother. Xiao Xiao Yuxia still managed to smile and said, " Excellent. Then the three chances for the next meeting have been used up. There won't be a next time. "

Although Jing Yunhan felt a little regretful, he was able to contribute his intelligence ... pah, strength to Fanxing City, so he didn't care about competing for so many personal honors.

Of course, the Bancheng Gang would not have three flaws. As it can serve as the representative of the entire Yueri City, it must control the jurisdiction of the entire Yueri City, not to mention the four outer cities, even the inner city belongs to them. In addition to the three major gangs in Fanxing City, the gangs are called Sanren Gangs. Half of Yueri City is full of Sanren Gangs. Xiaoxiao Yuxia even suspects that Bancheng has already established branch gangs.

it would be more accurate to say that the [God's Children Are Dancing] in Youyue City has three flaws.

Xiaoxiao looked at Ji Xuanyi in the rain.

Ji Xuanyi said, " The northwest area is indeed an easy target for a breakthrough, but won't your spies go outside of Sun City to observe the situation? There is no teleportation in this game, so no matter which direction they go, they will be discovered. It all depends on whether we can react quickly enough to make all preparations before they reach Star City. "

" But it is true that the Northwest District needs to mobilize manpower in advance, " Xu Chu said, We can send the Knights to hang out outside the Northwest District entrance whenever " ,Although there are not many of them .we want they are the most powerful profession in PVP right now, and they are also highly mobile, so it's better than nothing. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia thought for a moment and said, " There are two directions. One is the southwest area, which is the shortest distance and suitable for a surprise attack. The other is the northwest area, which is the weakest in defense and suitable for a siege. "

Xu Chu said: " Don't worry too much about the Southwest District. The Daming Jianghu is already the strongest of the three major gangs. We usually pay attention to it. Even if we gather together, we won't be much stronger. There is no need to waste time. Just focus on the Northwest District. "

Although Xu Chu asked for a beating for saying this in front of Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jianxi Xinjiu, even Jing Yunhan had to admit that Xu Chu was right. With his financial resources, unless Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jianxi Xinjiu suddenly found out that they were the wandering sons of a Fortune 500 company, Chenshi and Mengtanggu would have almost no chance of catching up with Tama Jianghu's strength.

However, Xiaoxiao Yuxia didn't care about these things at this time. He hoped that the other two gangs would become as strong as possible. There were many loopholes inside and outside the Star City. If any of them could not be plugged, it would be easy for the Sun City to take

advantage of them. In this case, it is better to have an ally that is stronger than oneself than an ally that is weaker than oneself.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia wrote down the words in the notebook, and said to Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu: " The last part is the speculation on the attack method of Day City and the formulation of specific corresponding strategies. "

" Didn't I say that? " Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " If you don't know the other party's specific plan, any countermeasures will be ineffective and a waste of time. "

" And I don't think Day City will need any countermeasures, " Xu Chu said, " They are still stronger than us right now. As long as they react quickly enough to the situation, our chances of winning a head-on battle are very low, and we will most likely be forced to move the battle inside the city. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said helplessly: " It's okay to just make a random guess, just like predicting the test questions before an exam. You have to predict whether you will get it right or not. What if you get it right? "

Ji Xuanyi: " Tsk, what a waste of time. "

Xuchu: " No, I'm lazy. "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "... Okay, you guys are awesome, you have the final say. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Instead of spending time guessing in meetings, it would be more useful for you to study the terrain inside and outside the city and the area covered by the resurrection points. "

Xu Chu said: " Or we can practice the coordination of the main force. "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xiao Xiaoyu looked confused and said, " No, why do all the problems seem to be happening to me again? "

Xu Chu said weakly, " Why don't you ask Jian Xixinjiu for help? If you are not afraid that Liu Tian is unreliable, you can ask him for help. Jing Yunhan ... Forget about Jing Yunhan, he seems useless. "

Upon hearing this, Jing Yunhan glared at Xu Chu.

Xu Chu showed an expression of sudden enlightenment: " Oh! It works! When testing the resurrection point, you can let him and Liu Tian help you die. They are all noobs anyway, so it doesn't matter how many levels they lose. Don't feel bad about it. "

Jing Yunhan: "..."

Six days: "..."

What roles do these two people play in Xu Chu's heart? ? ?

Jing Yunhan and Liu Tian sat in their seats, unable to speak. They could only stare wide-eyed, wishing they could stare Xu Chu to death.

Ji Xuan saw the excitement and said without thinking: " You two can't talk, but you can move. What are you doing? Get up and beat him. Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin are not here. "

Xu Chu's face changed, Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan showed expressions of sudden enlightenment, they took out their weapons and stood up.

Although people always say that these two are noobs, Xu Chu himself is actually not that sharp. Not to mention Jing Yunhan, who is a person at the bottom of the strength scale. Xu Chu and

Liu Tian are barely on par with each other, but given their professions, if they really fight, Xu Chu will still be pinned to the ground.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia hurriedly called a halt and said, " That's it for today, that's it, let's adjourn the meeting! "

Upon hearing this, Xu Chu immediately turned around and ran out. Jing Yunhan and Liu Tian chased after him, one after the other. In less than two minutes, the two men came back dejectedly.

Xiaoxiaoyu cast his eyes away, and Liutian said with a sour face: " Fuck, Xuepiaorenjian and Mi Yin are outside. "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Ji Xuan was only there to help with ideas, he couldn't help with specific matters. Even with Qi Qin, his fighting ability was only useful in one-on-one situations, such as when Xue Piao Renjian was still in the Dayo City camp.

When it comes to group battles, Qi Qin's strength can only be reflected in his equipment. After all, he can always hit someone with one slash of his sword, so his moves are not that important. Xiaoxiao Yuxia took a few other people to investigate the resurrection point and terrain outside the city, and Ji Xuanyi took Qi Qin to upgrade.

Xu Chu and Xiao Xiao Yuxia were hoping that Zuo An would bring people over as soon as possible, the sooner the better. Unfortunately, things did not go as they wished, and they had to wait for more than half a month.

Madam Harman left Starry City and returned to New Wood Town. August regained his previous weird temper. Everyone who went to him to improve his favor was scolded. If you are not careful, you will be put on the blacklist and cannot enter the Mage Tower for several days.

As soon as Ji Xuanyi reached level 57, he acquired another new skill that could dispel enemy BUFF and friendly DEBUFF . However, because Qi Qin was too sharp, it was of little use for the time being, just like his other auxiliary skills.

In addition, there are suddenly more and more new players entering Star City recently, and the three major gangs are discussing to form an alliance gang to fill the defense of the northwest area.

At first, Ji Xuanyi didn't quite understand why the number of players in Fanxing City suddenly increased, until Jian Xi Xinjiu stared at him with strange eyes several times and pinned him to the ground and rubbed him before he found out the truth.

became a hit due to its real research, bold speculation, and stimulating writing style !

Since Fanxing City defeated the strong with the weak, it is the main city with the most outstanding performance in the world missions, and Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin are also in Fanxing City. In addition, the author of that post described Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi from all aspects. Almost all new players are full of expectations for Fanxing City, hoping to occasionally encounter the various great players mentioned in the post in this main city with outstanding people and beautiful scenery.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Although no one knew it was him, but thinking about so many people seeing the shocking scenes written by that stupid OP, Ji Xuanyi couldn't suppress his anger and his lungs were about to explode!

Qi Qin was still confused, but Jian Xi Xin Jiu smiled bitterly and consoled him, " You are doing well in the world. At least you don't have a big name, so you are not the worst. "

The worst hit were Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin, and because many new players searched for the second server, Fanxing City, Jian Xi Xin Jiu and Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, which were also pushed up to the top of the gossip posts.

Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin already have a lot of fans, including a large number of fans. When they knew that Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin reunited in Fanxing City, how could they not come to see it!

That day, Xiaoxiao Yuxia said that during recent patrols, he found that many people had the same gang logo. He wondered if a gang of independent people was about to rise. He asked everyone whether they should support it and send it to the northwest area, or to prevent it from affecting the status of the three major gangs, they should just break it up.

The exciting part happened. Everyone went to check out the gang and found out that its name was [Xue Mi] .

Snowfall: "..."

Mi Yin's face turned green!

Although Xiaoxiao Yuxia felt that this gang could be supported, after all, the existence of Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin meant that the execution and trustworthiness of this gang would be very high, but he was also a person who had been rumored to have scandals, so he could understand Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin to some extent. Later, everyone unanimously decided to pretend that they didn't know about this gang and let them go. If they could grow, they would be thrown to the Northwest District, and if they couldn't grow, forget it.

Actually, this is not so bad. After all, Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian are used to this kind of scene. Mi Yin's face just turned green for a moment, and then he sighed and said " let it go " to everyone . What is most intolerable is the match made in heaven, Jian Xi Xin Jiu and Xiao Xiao Yu Xia!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu showed a bitter smile and said, " You know what? Whenever I walk on the street, there are always various boys and girls encouraging me and helping me get out of trouble as soon as possible. The last time Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and I discussed the range of the resurrection point, we were surrounded by people and almost thought we were in love. I had to let Xiao Xiao Yu Xia reject me ' again ', wuwuwu ..."

As Jian Xi Xin Jiu was talking, he covered his face and burst into tears, his sobs mixed with reluctance to give up his own reputation and heartache.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

In this comparison, apart from Liu Tian, Jing Yunhan and Xu Chu, he and Qi Qin are indeed the ones in the best situation.

For the first time, Ji Xuanyi's anger subsided on its own .

Ji Xuanyi patted Jian Xinxinjiu's shoulder and said, " Live strong. "

Jian Xi drank the new wine and burst into tears with a " wow " .

As they waited day by day, the people of Star City welcomed yet another game update. Until this time, Zuo An had not come, it seemed that Ji Xuanyi's prediction had come true. Although the usability of the resurrection point and the surrounding terrain has been determined, the chances of winning should not be too low, but the day before the update was released, Xiaoxiao Yuxia was still praying, hoping that the update would not be too far away from the main city and would not distract the players too much.

Maybe Xiao Xiao Yu's words were too poisonous, and the update released the next day was to open upgrade tasks for the five major wild maps and reputation tasks for the five races.

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Not to mention other individual players, even he himself, after hearing that the updated content is these, would like to check it out as soon as it goes online!

On the day the update was completed and launched, looking at the empty Starry City, Xiao Xiaoyu fell to the ground like a dead person, his eyes were empty, his expression was blank, and he kept repeating: " It's cold, it's cold, it's cold ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

This person probably won't get better.

Jing Yunhan tried to pull his brother up for a long time but failed. He said hesitantly, " It's a new mission. This is the first time that the forces for the reputation mission are clearly marked. Is it possible that the people from Day City also want to do it? Maybe they won't come now? "

Xu Chu touched his chin and said, " That's possible. "

All they know about Zuo An now is that he is stupid, annoying, and hateful. When faced with the new map mission, it is hard to say whether he will put his revenge aside, go and take a look, and then come back to fight after he is done.

Xu Chu looked at Xue Piao Renjian and said, " Do you think he will come? Or will he go to the wild map? "

Xue Piao Renjian said confidently: " He will come. "

Zuo An is a petty person who will never give up on any grudge. Even if he has to stab himself first in order to get revenge, he will not hesitate to take out a 40-meter-long sword and stab himself with it. Not to mention a game update. Even if he is interested in the content of the update, he will never give up the opportunity to take revenge on Fanxing City.

Xue Piao Renjian is a very honest person. Needless to say, from his tone, one can tell what is going on with Zuo An. Xu Chu said speechlessly, " What do you mean? If I provoke him, will he fight me to the point of death? "

Xue Piao Renjian nodded without hesitation: " Yes. "

There was nothing we could do. Since Zuo An would never give up on picking a fight with them unless he was beaten to death ... then they had no choice but to beat him to death.

Xu Chu sighed sadly.

Ji Xuan knocked on Qi Qin's chest armor and asked him to pick up Xiao Xiao Yuxia.

Qi Qin's black steel light armor is now complete. With the properties of the suit activated, his speed and strength have been greatly enhanced. He can basically use normal speed to perform the Guardian Dance sword technique on Ji Xuanyi. The most satisfying thing about this light

armor is that the head part is not a stupid helmet, but a headband. When Qi Qin puts it on, he doesn't look so stupid, but rather cool.

Ji Xuanyi said to Xiao Xiao Yuxia: " Since Zuo An will definitely come, we can start preparing. " Xiao Xiao Yuxia was lifted up by Qi Qin and stood up straight. She forced herself to cheer up, sighed, and said, " We don't have enough people. "

Not only is it not enough, in fact, the internal personnel of the three major gangs were also very reluctant to stay in the city after the update. Everyone wanted to check out the reputation missions on the wild map. You know, if you go one second later, the hidden mission that may be triggered by you will have a one-second greater chance of being triggered by someone else first! Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " It's fine if the individual members are uncontrollable, but the members of the three major gangs must not leave at this time. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said: " Of course I know this, but we are all players, no one is nobler than anyone else, so what I say does not count. "

Ji Xuan said: " Then think of a way to make them stay willingly. "

Having said that, Ji Xuanyi and Xiao Xiao Yuxia looked at each other, and at the same time looked at Xu Chu beside them.

Xu Chu: "..."

Well, anyway, every time this happens, he has to pay.

Xu Chu raised his eyebrows helplessly and said, " I understand. "

Individual players are uncontrollable, so at least the main forces of the three major gangs must be mobilized first. The good news is that Xiaoxiao Yuxia's spies reported that there is no movement in the Day City for the time being. No one knows what's going on. They still have some time to make some simple arrangements.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Since the Sun City has waited until this time to come, they would not be so careless as to start the attack from the southwest. They will most likely have heard about the problems in the northwest area and will come from there. Let's go directly to the wild area outside the northwest area. How have you investigated the situation there? "

The group started discussing as they walked towards the northwest area.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia couldn't help but say, " You said before that the northwest area needs attention, so we spent a long time looking at the terrain there, and we also reviewed it every now and then. I almost memorized what the trees there look like. "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, " Speak to the point. "

Xu Chu waved his hand, pushed Xiao Xiao Yu Xia aside, put his hand on Ji Xuanyi's shoulder, and came over to Ji Xuanyi and said, " Hey, he can't explain it clearly. Let him communicate with the people in the gang, and I will tell you. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia did have a lot of things to do, and when she heard Xu Chu say that, she walked aside and talked to Liu Tian and Jian Xixinjiu.

Ji Xuan shook his shoulders and shook off Xu Chu's hand. He looked at Qi Qin who was staring at Xu Chu calmly and said, " You should also get to the point. "

Xu Chu took his hand back and said with a smile, " Let's talk about it. The wild area outside the northwest area is a grassland, which is very suitable for the Knights to perform. To be honest,

after I went there to take a look, I felt that even if there were no flaws in the northwest area, they would probably go there. The terrain over there is really suitable for the Knights. If they launch a charge from a distance , they can probably rush directly into the main city without even opening the gates. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Grassland? Is there anything else? "

Xu Chu said, " Yes, there are a few crooked trees. They have memorized what they look like even in the rain. If you want, you can use those trees as a commanding height to observe the situation. However, I don't recommend doing so. There are not many branches and leaves on those trees. They are tall, but they are easy to be exposed and used as targets. "

Ji Xuan looked at Xu Chu expressionlessly and said calmly, " Do you miss the feeling of flying? "

Xu Chu: "... No, thank you. "

Because there might be a fight later, Xu Chu, who had become particularly lively, suddenly calmed down and said, " In addition to the terrain, there is also the resurrection point you mentioned before. "

Basically, in a war of attrition with a resurrection point nearby, the terrain and location of the resurrection point will become important factors in determining the entire battle situation. Even in a game like "Domain" that has a penalty for leveling down, the benefits of replenishment speed and position transfer are far greater than the attribute bonus of that level.

It can be said that as long as you understand the coverage of the resurrection point and you don't care about those levels, you can even use the resurrection point as the " teleportation " system of this game.

This is also the reason why Ji Xuanyi asked Xiao Xiaoyuxia to find out the resurrection points. If used well, the battle against the Sun City will be much easier.

Ji Xuanyi said: " How is it? Is there a resurrection point that can be used? "

Xu Chu said: " Only one. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned.

Xu Chu rummaged in his backpack and pulled out a crumpled ball of paper. While complaining that his bag had never contained such worthless things, he unfolded the ball of paper and handed it to Ji Xuan to take a look.

The blueprint was a map of the wild area outside the northwest district. Xu Chu had made many messy marks on it. Although it was dirty, it was obvious that Xu Chu had put a lot of effort into studying it. Three of the resurrection points were marked by Xu Chu. Two of them were in very crooked places, and only one was close to the city gate of the northwest district.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and asked, " Only three? "

Xu Chu sighed to the sky, feeling extremely sad: " You know what? Xiao Xiao Yu Xia also said the same thing when we were testing the resurrection point before. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..... ??? "

 " Then he continued to test it dozens of times without giving up, " Xu Chu smiled and looked at Ji Xuanyi: " Although it was not tested with my level, I paid for each level. "

Although many people in the three major gangs wanted to participate in this plan, Xu Chu and his team certainly could not use the actual combat power of the three major gangs to test the

resurrection points, and could only hire individual people. Now the gold price and the experience required for upgrading are no longer the same as before. It costs two hundred gold to die once, and the gold Xu Chu bought is not enough, and he almost fell off the list of rich people.

Lian Xiaoxiao Yuxia felt quite embarrassed and took out some money from his private treasury and gang funds to compensate Xu Chu. The latter accepted it all without hesitation, completely giving up his dignity as a local tyrant.

Xu Chu said: " In addition to these two points very far out, there are indeed resurrection points, but they are farther away than these two points , and the area they cover is very remote, so there is no point in using them. "

" That is to say, there is only one spot that can be used, " Xu Chu said helplessly, " and strictly speaking, this usable resurrection point cannot even be completely called a resurrection point in the wild area. "

Ji Xuanyi also realized that this resurrection point was too close to the Star City compared to the two in the distance . Almost one-third of the area covered by it was inside the city gate in the northwest area. In other words, when they thought of using this point, it proved that they had been pressed into the city by the Day City. Only if they died and resurrected in the city at this time could they instantly transfer to the rear of the Day City troops through the resurrection point and launch a surprise attack.

Not to mention that at that time, the Daylight City had already entered the Starry City. Even if they were wiped out, it would easily lead to gossip and they would be forced to enter the city. It is estimated that even if they moved to the opposite side of the Daylight City, it would be difficult to wipe out the opponent in one go. Instead, they might be directly forced to the resurrection point.

Instead of doing this, it would be better to throw away all concerns and move the battle to the northwest city area, using the complex terrain in the city to wipe out the troops of the Sun City bit by bit.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the resurrection point and made a dissatisfied " tsk " sound.

Xu Chu took the blueprint from him, took out a charcoal pencil from his backpack, and crossed out the three resurrection points one by one.

" I knew you wouldn't be satisfied, " Xu Chu said, " I'm not satisfied either, but Xiao Xiao Yu Xia insisted that I waste my time showing it to you. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned, not knowing what he was thinking.

Xu Chu said: " The resurrection point is no longer useful, but if we must control the battlefield outside the city, we can still make use of the terrain. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Are you ready? "

Xu Chu shook his head and said, " It's only been a short while, and we can't be sure it's really in the northwest area. We can only set aside a little more time and do some tricks. "

Xu Chu smiled and whispered something into Ji Xuanyi's ear.

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly.

Xu Chu smacked his lips and said, " It's an old-fashioned trick. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " It is quite old, and probably not very useful. "

Xu Chu complained: " I know I'm old, but what can I do? I don't have enough time. "

Xu Chu said: " If only I had a little more time, even if all the people in Day City were to go out
— "

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but look at Xu Chu: " Do you know how many people there are in Day City? "

Xu Chu rolled his eyes and counted. It was a bit too much. He coughed dryly and said, " Even if all the people in Day City go out, they have to fill the hole I dug for them before moving forward. "

Ji Xuan applauded him expressionlessly.

The group left the inner city and took a carriage to the northwest district, and then went all the way to the outside of the city. Xu Chu and Xiao Xiao Yuxia, one on each side, pointed here and there to Ji Xuan, one saying, " Look, what's the use of this, what's the use of that " , and the other said , " I think this can be used this way, and that can be used that way " .

Ji Xuanyi was sandwiched in the middle, expressionless for a long time. He felt something was wrong. Turning around, he found Qi Qin looking at him sadly from behind.

Ji Xuan Yi Guang was talking to Xu Chu in the rain and had ignored him for a long time.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi was very upset. He couldn't push Xiao Xiao Yuxia away, so he pushed Xu Chu aside and said to Xiao Xiao Yuxia: " You haven't received the news yet? "

Xiao Xiaoyu was stunned, looked down at the private chat channel, and immediately frowned. It took two hours to walk from the inner city to the northwest district, and then take a carriage from the northwest district to the outside of the city. If Day City wanted to attack Star City, they should have set off by now. Otherwise, by the time they arrived at Star City, it would be midnight. Taking advantage of the empty defense after the update to attack can be said to be seizing the opportunity, but attacking at two o'clock in the morning when no one is online is like being crazy. It's an empty city, are you going to kill to vent your anger and satisfy yourself?

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia stopped the main forces of the three major gangs from rushing over here, and contacted the spies in Day City to ask what was going on. Was he controlled by the Day City forces? Or did he surrender to the enemy ?

The spy replied innocently, "How can there be a place where the salary is higher than Xu Chukai's? He must be crazy to surrender to the enemy . In fact, there was no movement in Day City, and no one left the city at all."

Xiao Xiaoyu told the news and looked at Ji Xuanyi in confusion.

Fanxing City is so empty, and even though it's such a good opportunity, Yueri City didn't come to attack. It can't be true, as Jing Yunhan said, that all the people in Yueri City ran off to do missions, right?

Ji Xuan looked at Xue Piao Renjian in confusion and found that the other party was also frowning. He didn't know what was going on.

The delay in the reply from Youri City lasted for a week, until Ji Xuanyi received a private message from Wanshishengyi and Fengyuqiqi.

All the storms are over, and they both are going to A.

Chapter 101

In the game , the disbanding of gangs and the killing of people are very common things. Having played the game for such a long time , Ji Xuanyi has seen countless such things , and he has even experienced them himself.

The Wanshi Fengyu gang is not a good one to behold. They have done a lot of things to bully men and women. Even though they changed their ways after being defeated by Ji Xuanyi and his gang , they still did the same things they did before. It is very normal for a gang like this , which has many enemies , to be suddenly attacked one day.

But Ji Xuanyi knew that they were a very small gang of relatives and friends with strong cohesion . Even if they were beaten and fled in panic , they would definitely hide together as a group and wait for an opportunity to retaliate. This kind of gang could even cause headaches for gangs that were many times larger than them in gang wars . When facing strong enemies like him and Qi Qin , the attitude of the gang members also showed that they were indeed this kind of gang.

And now, the gang is disbanded.

Wanshishengyi and Fengyuqingqi did not explain the matter in too much detail to Ji Xuanyi . The distance between the two cities also prevented Ji Xuanyi from understanding too much from the cold conversation . He only knew that the two people were indeed exhausted physically and mentally and did not want to play anymore.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and replied, " Although the game is fake, it is also connected to reality. Your friends are real. "

After a long time, Wanshishengyi finally sent a reply.

[May everything go well] : Thank you.

From then on, the avatars of Wanshi Shengyi and Fengyu Qiqi in Ji Xuanyi's friend list never lit up again. However, it was not known whether it was because the people of Wanshi Shengyi were completely A'ed and there was no one left to be entrusted with the task, most of the " legacy " of this group of people was sent to Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, and a small part was sent to the Ze Yu Sishui trio and the Introduction to Art.

Ze Yu Sishui, who has always been very active, was not happy about this sudden " windfall " this time . He was depressed and silent for several days, and it was useless for Ming Shao and Qing Feng Bufu to comfort him.

Actually, they were not very familiar with those guys from Wanshi Fengyu, but no one would not feel sad when someone around them left. Ming Shao and Qingfeng Bufu were fine, but Ze Yu Sishui had not been playing games for long and had not had time to get used to the scene of parting, so his reaction was particularly obvious. You know, even those who were not used to Wanshi Fengyu's Art Introduction in the beginning were very sad for a while when they heard about this.

All the storms are annoying, but they are also part of their gaming experience and even the gaming world, and it is hard to accept that this part left so suddenly.

However, Ji Xuanyi was already used to this kind of thing, and he did not comfort his friends in Green Forest City too much. He just asked them to remember to put their things away and not waste the kindness of those people in Wanshi Fengyu.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin's mailboxes have been overwhelmed. Although the postman in front of them still looks dignified and quiet, standing on the side of the road with his deflated bag and a smile on his face, Ji Xuanyi can tell from the number of mails prompted by the system that if he is not careful when picking up the mail, he might be buried alive by the packages that the postman takes out.

Ji Xuanyi walked up to him cautiously, and the postman smiled at him and said, "Hello, do you need to pick up something? "

Ji Xuanyi asked tentatively: "Can I specify a pickup location? "

The postman said, "Of course you can. You have fourteen gold packages, one hundred and thirty-seven material packages, three equipment packages, and one piece of mail. Which ones would you like to take out? "

"An email? " Ji Xuanyi was stunned and said, "Is it a system email? "

"No, " the postman shook his head and kindly reminded, "Unofficial emails may be scams, please be careful to distinguish them. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned slightly and said, "Please help me get the mail out. "

"Okay, " the postman nodded, took out a letter from the cloth bag around his waist, handed it to Ji Xuanyi, and said, "Is there anything else you need? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head, made way, and let Qi Qin take out the messy things in his mailbox first. He walked aside and opened the mail sent by Wanshi Shengyi.

Although the mail is sent by players, the words on it are all printed. If the player insists on sending his own handwritten letter, it will be forcibly classified into the materials column by the system, including other items that are not equipment mail and gold coins. When mailing, they are all classified as materials.

Ji Xuanyi unfolded the letter and found that the format of the letter was set by the system. The first sentence at the beginning was "My dear partner Ji Xuanyi", which made Ji Xuanyi frown. But this is not the point. The last letter left by Wanshishengyi A was definitely not just to greet him, but to tell him something more important.

As expected, Wanshi Shengyi said, "Originally, I don't want to talk about this anymore. Just let it go quietly. But Brother Ji, I also call you my brother, so I have to remind you of things that may affect you. "

A gang like Wanshi Fengyu would certainly not disband for no reason. In fact, the cause of this incident was even related to Fanxing City.

In the world mission, Zuo An and his confidant who could barely serve as a commander were sent back to the resurrection point by Mi Yin one after another. The Sun City was leaderless and retreated step by step. Finally, when there was no power to turn the tide, they thought that if they could not get the reward, they should at least rescue the people, so they joined forces with the Star City to repel the BOSS.

Many people knew about this matter, including the nonsense post that Ji Xuanyi saw. The poster described the scene of cooperation between the two main cities and highly praised the choice of the players of Daytime City. He believed that they were the last conscience of the domineering Daytime City and they could distinguish the situation and knew when to take

revenge and when to cooperate. They were able to be rescued, and the players of Daytime City made an indelible contribution.

Everyone thinks that the players in Day City did a good job, except for one person who disagrees, and that is Zuo An.

In his opinion, the original plot should be that the players of Daylight City fought hard. Even if they could not defeat Star City, they had to kill as many as they could. It would be best if they could make it impossible for Star City to complete the mission and fail at the last minute.

However, the course of events was completely different from what he had imagined.

Zuo An didn't want to care about life or death. He only knew that this group of people betrayed him, joined forces with the culprit Fanxing City who killed him and sent him back to Youri City, and helped them complete the mission.

When the news came that Star City had completed the mission, Zuo An was just resentful. But when the news reached Zuo An's ears that the mission was completed by the cooperation of Star City and the remnants of Sun City, Zuo An was almost furious.

After those players were rescued, they rushed back to their main city and wanted to take a rest. However, they were blocked at the city gate by Zuo An and half of the city's people . Among those people, there were even half of the city's own gang members. Zuo An sneered and kicked them out of the gang one by one. He declared that they were traitors of Daytime City and all of them must be driven out of the main city.

Of course those players will not agree. Who are you, Zuo'an?

That's right, you are the leader of the largest gang in Sun City, and the commander of operations for the entire Sun City, but in the final analysis, you are just a game player. You can use money and power to make players obey your orders, but you are not qualified to drive away innocent players who do not harm others from their own main city!

The players who were blocked outside the city also had their own relatives and friends, and their own gangs. These people would definitely not sit idly by and watch the situation their friends were about to face. The moment Zuo An gave the order, the entire Dayo City was divided into two factions. One faction was the alliance of individual gangs whose relatives and friends had been persecuted, or who had long been fed up with Zuo An. The other faction was the largest gang in the entire Dayo City – Bancheng.

Yes, half of the city was in opposition to the entire Sun City except them.

In an instant, Zuo An felt the panic as the situation got out of control.

Bancheng is indeed very large. In addition to the 500 people in the main gang, there are three branch gangs, which together have nearly 2,000 people. Excluding those who were just kicked out and those who are not online, it is still a behemoth of more than 1,000 people.

But they were facing individual players from the entire Sun City. Even though their mobility was not high, their equipment was not sophisticated enough, and their player strength was uneven, their numerical advantage was enough to crush half of the city, and it was not a waste to fight a hundred against one .

This is also why so many big gangs in the game, even if they are more or less the strongest, are very cautious in doing things and only take action after finding various reasons for themselves. Because no matter what the situation is, only if there is a reason, will people be willing to stand

on their side. Once there is no reason and it angers the public, no matter how big the gang is, it will be destroyed overnight.

Zuo An made a very serious mistake. He let the players of Daytime City see him unscrupulously infringing on the interests of ordinary players, and he infringed on a large area at a time. No player or guild could tolerate this.

If there were only one or two people or one or two gangs, it would be fine. They would not be able to defeat the enemy and the fire would not burn them for the time being, so they would have to endure it. But the bad thing is that almost everyone is present. When everyone is of the same mood, the power of half the city will be nothing.

The alliance of individual players organized themselves almost immediately, and countless individual players angrily launched an attack on the Bancheng team, rushing Bancheng into the city and letting in the players who were blocked outside.

No matter what game it is, the gap in combat power caused by the difference in numbers is difficult to make up, let alone the current situation.

Half of the city's troops were dispersed and chased back to the inner city. Zuo An was completely confused by this group of individual players. He didn't know why things suddenly turned out like this. He knew that he was often unreasonable, but this time, he was the one who was betrayed? Why did everyone unite to attack him?

Zuo An's heart was filled with anger and fear. He felt that the players in Day City were targeting him. He didn't want to be innocent. But there was no one who could help him. Even the most useless Yu Gui was not online. Could he just wait for his gang to be disbanded and repeat the same mistakes? ? ?

If the Left Bank had really ended like this, all the storms and troubles would have never gone away.

In fact, the advantage of the Sanren Gang Alliance only lasted for a short time. Before they had the chance to break up Bancheng, they fell apart first. In the battle with Bancheng, they were even beaten back step by step.

After all, a gang of scattered people is a gang of scattered people. After forming an alliance, their cohesion will not be very strong.

Wanshi Fengyu is a small gang of relatives and friends. They can act arrogantly in Green Forest City, but in Day City after the gang system was officially opened, they are nothing. But after all, he used to be the boss, and it is a bit difficult to accept the gap of suddenly becoming an ordinary person.

Wanshi Shengyi discussed it with Feng Yuqiqi and tried to develop the gang in Yueri City. However, in a place like Day City, where half of the city already exists, how far can Wanshi Fengyu develop? It only added a dozen people and became a not-too-big, not-too-small gang. When the gangs formed an alliance, they also mixed in and participated in various activities to eliminate the gang members in Half of the City.

Because they were in an awkward class, although they could not participate in discussions of various actions like the larger individual gangs, they could still vaguely hear some news.

Wanshi Shengyi heard that several large independent gangs were discussing how to distribute the management rights of the main city after breaking up half of the city. A conflict arose due to

the uneven distribution of the spoils, which led to the disintegration of the entire independent alliance. However, Feng Yuqiqi, who was able to use his brain a little, did not think so.

If it was just an ordinary split, the situation that would manifest itself would be that each player acts independently and their mobility becomes weaker. Individual players can destroy half the city by relying on their numbers. However, from the perspective of those who are on the front line, the mobility of the individual players has not weakened. They are still fighting desperately like before, but there is a problem with the command. Wherever there is a trap in Half the City, these players are commanded to go there, consuming the strength of the individual players wave after wave, as if they were delivering meat to Half the City.

Feng Yuqiqi was smart for once. He realized that there was a traitor among the top leaders of the Sanren Gang Alliance.

Fengyuqiqi immediately told Wanshishengyi about his discovery, and with Wanshishengyi's character, he did not hesitate to inform all individual players of everything through the map channel.

There is a traitor in the upper echelons of the Sanren Alliance! Everyone should be careful about their own situation. You can fight, but you can't die in vain!

A single stone caused a thousand ripples. All the individual players began to react and wondered why the individual alliance, which was originally in a good situation, suddenly turned into the current situation where they lost no matter how they played. They began to question the top leaders of the individual alliance.

At this point everyone knows the truth. The commanders of the independent players' alliance are unable to refute and can only blame each other, but it is useless. They cannot find the traitor and no players are willing to obey the orders they issue. During the battle, more independent players are more inclined to save their lives, and the momentum of risking their lives to take someone down with them is completely gone.

If in the previous defeat, the scattered alliance could still kill 100 enemies with the consumption of 1,000 people , then the current battle, for the scattered army that has lost its fighting spirit, is just a waste of energy and cannot cause any damage to half the city.

Wherever the Half City troops swept, no matter how many individual players there were, most of them would scatter in a hurry, with no intention of resisting at all.

Individual players have really become a group of scattered sand and a mob.

The individual players went from fighting hard in the beginning to simply gathering together now. Once a team of half the city appeared, they would flee for their lives like a school of fish being chased.

Everyone began to get confused. Why did they gather together? Was the action of resisting Bancheng really meaningful? Running all day without any time to play games, was this what they were looking forward to?

At this time, some people began to stand up and accuse Wan Shi Feng Yu of saying that there was a traitor in the top management. They said that if it were not for them, the Loose Player Alliance would not have become what it is now. It was just a few defeats. They could kill half of the city with their numbers alone. Even if there was a traitor, they should not have pointed it out like this, causing everyone's efforts for so long and the investment of so many levels, money and time to fall through.

Some people even say that there are no traitors at all, and that only those who are in trouble are traitors.

Not to mention those numb Sanren players, even Wanshi Shengyi and Fengyu Qiqi themselves had to hesitate when seeing the current situation. Did they do something wrong? Although the traitors were hateful, it seemed that they were the ones who ruined the Sanren Alliance.

I clearly know that my original idea was just to hope that everyone would not be deceived again, so as not to waste levels in vain, but from my own perspective, I couldn't help but have such doubts, let alone others. Insults, accusations, and attacks flooded towards me.

Wanshi Shengyi and Fengyu Qiqi were the ones who caused this incident. They were panicked and didn't know what to do. Feng Xiaowu and others slammed the table and cursed: " Fuck! I can't stand this injustice! "

Wanshi Fengyu and his gang of rough men really didn't know what to do with the so-called traitor, and telling everyone about it was the only solution they could think of. The result might not be as good as they imagined, but everything they did was without any malice, and they even did it at the risk of being targeted.

However, everything they had done was denied in an instant, and they were even blamed for it. I can't tolerate this!

Feng Xiaowu's scolding woke Wanshi Shengyi and Feng Yuqiqi up.

Being wrongly accused of being a traitor and being blamed by everyone, so what? They were not good people to begin with. They had done all the bad things they should have done in Green Forest City, and they had even been in cahoots with a notorious scumbag like Wu Jian. Even if they were really traitors, so what? !

Who is more afraid of all things? They have brothers and friends. Having these two things in one game is enough!

Wanshi Fengyu broke away from the alliance of independent people that had become a loose sand. They had clear grudges and remembered why they started fighting in the first place, so they did not turn back to retaliate against those independent people who accused them, but formed a small guerrilla force to harass the teams in half of the city.

If we can win, we fight. If we can't win, we will log off. Although there is no milk, some people will be killed instantly if they are slow, or they will be caught red-handed when they go online at the wrong time, resulting in being killed and losing levels. However, those who have weathered all kinds of storms do not regard this as a failure. They will curse at their relatives and friends offline, and then go online to continue playing hide-and-seek with half of the people in the city, and they are still very happy.

Even when all the people in Wanshifengyu had dropped to level 40 or so, they still did not give up on disgusting half of the city and made the people in half of the city very angry.

Until they were noticed by the top brass of Bancheng, and began to really crack down on them. Some methods are really old-fashioned. Ji Xuanyi and the Sanren Alliance also failed because of them.

But the old-fashioned method is very useful to some extent, and everything else has fallen into its trap.

The difference is that Ji Xuanyi has the courage and strength to fight back, and the Loose Alliance doesn't care about these things at all. In the face of all the ups and downs, there is nothing else except the feelings between them.

"It's not a good feeling to be stabbed in the back by someone you trust." Wan Shishengyi said this to Ji Xuanyi in the letter.

Seeing this, Ji Xuanyi could only say to the person who had already left the game, "Yeah, I understand."

However, Wanshi Shengyi did not reveal the name of the person who betrayed Wanshi Fengyu. Perhaps he knew Ji Xuanyi's character very well and did not want him to cause trouble for that person. After all, that person did not consider them as brothers, but their friendship for each other was real.

Due to the betrayal of an insider, Wanshi Fengyu's whereabouts were discovered many times. By the time they discovered that there was a traitor in the gang and found out who that person was, the average level of Wanshi Fengyu was less than level 30. Any quest monster used for upgrading in Youri City could kill them.

Their unwavering trust at the time cost them such a huge price. Even until that person admitted it himself, there were still people who refused to believe it despite all the difficulties.

But what happened has happened and cannot be undone. Even if that person kneels in front of them, crying and begging for his brother's forgiveness, nothing can go back to the way it was. Once there is a crack in trust, there will no longer be that cohesive force that can help us weather all kinds of storms.

Knowing that Wanshi Fengyu was about to cease to exist, Wanshi Shengyi and Fengyu Qiqi didn't even resist and were directly killed by half of the people in the city and were reduced to level 20. They were only let go when they had no more room to die.

Even though Wan Shishengyi, who had already decided to A and let go of many things, couldn't help but curse Ji Xuanyi in the letter: "Zuo An of Bancheng is such a piece of shit, he makes me sick!"

After the people in Wanshi Fengyu discovered that something was wrong, they were not willing to guess that there was a problem within their group. No matter who was confirmed to have betrayed them, it was hard to accept. At that time, Wanshi Fengyu was shrouded in a strange atmosphere. Everyone knew that there was a spies in the gang, but no one was willing to say it or guess. Every day, whether online or offline, everyone was silent.

Wanshishengyi thought back that it was the most frustrating time he had ever had in his gaming career . He had never felt so aggrieved , even when he was accused of being a traitor by individual players and was chased and killed by half of the city's team.

In the end, it was the people of Bancheng who broke it all. As the leader of Bancheng, Zuo'an obviously didn't need to care about a small gang like Wanshi Fengyu, but he deliberately allowed the traitor to openly bring him and a group of Bancheng's troops into the secret base of Wanshi Fengyu, and told them with a smile on his face, yes, you have been stabbed in the back by your own people, look, this is the person standing next to me.

Although they had known it for a long time, the people who had experienced all kinds of things could not control their emotions at all. They quarreled, were angry, accused, felt unbelievable,

and frustrated. Zuo An just stood there with a smile, watching them argue until their faces turned red.

Wanshi Shengyi had been impulsive all his life, but for the first time he was so calm and rational. He asked, " Left Bank Gang Leader, is it necessary to resort to such means to fight gangs in the game? "

Zuo An looked at him in surprise and said with a smile: " Of course, the more unhappy you are, the happier I am. Any problem? "

Wanshi Shengyi drew his sword and slashed at him on the spot.

Unfortunately, he was a swordsman with slow hands and feet, and he had to protect Feng Yuqiqi and the others. He was the one who had the most difficulty retreating in the battle with Bancheng. He had already died and was only left with level 20. Zuo An didn't even bother to dodge and was sent back to the resurrection point with a single shot.

" We, Wanshi Fengyu, are not good people, " Wanshi Shengyi said in the letter, " I also know that many people hate us. Maybe this is retribution. Wanshi Fengyu will reach this day sooner or later . "

" I didn't think I would be able to say it so calmly. Feng Yuqiqi even asked me if I wanted to start from level 20. Maybe I could make a comeback. Even though there's a traitor, the other brothers are still here. "

" But I'm really tired, my whole body, every part of my body is tired, and I don't want to play this game anymore. "

" I thought about what you said to me last time, and it's true. After all, this game only provides us brothers with a way to easily meet each other. Outside of this game, we are still friends and brothers. In real life, no matter how far we are, we can still find opportunities to meet. In a few days, I plan to find Lao Feng and organize a party for everyone to come together online. You don't have to worry about us. "

" Oh, by the way, there are these messy things. Now that the price of gold has changed, it always feels not worth exchanging them for cash. Let's forget it. After thinking about it, apart from the guys in the gang who A with us , it seems that only Brother Ji is the most reliable. Although we don't know each other much, I know you are a trustworthy person, so I will leave it to you on behalf of those guys in the gang. "

" Let me think, what else is there ..."

" Oh, by the way, I died earlier and returned to the main city, so I heard some of Zuo An's orders. When he first returned to Day City, he was going to gather people and cause trouble for Star City, but then something happened about you guys cooperating with a bunch of Day City players, so he turned around and started fighting with the Sanren Alliance. But it seems like he has no intention of giving up on seeking revenge against Star City. "

" Before I A , it seems that the Loose Alliance has already begun to be bought by them. The remaining people probably won't be able to hold on for much longer. You people in Star City should be careful. He will definitely not let it go like this. "

" That's all I have to say. A , A. See you again someday. Brother Ji, if you have the chance, help me kill that idiot Zuo An. Thank you . "

" From your dear friend, all the best. "

Ji Xuanyi folded the letter in his hand back.

Ji Xuanyi didn't know what to say about those guys who had gone through so much trouble, but being able to continue to be friends in real life was already a good thing. With similar experiences, Ji Xuanyi's final ending was much more tragic than this. It seemed that the only traitor who was left behind would probably continue to suffer from inner condemnation even if he continued to play. Even if Ji Xuanyi did nothing, the other party would not feel any better. However, what Ji Xuanyi did not expect was that the reason why Youri City had not attacked yet was actually like this.

Zuo An is unexpectedly stupid, and the person behind him is also unexpectedly smart. With Zuo'an's ability alone, it is certainly impossible for him to be smart enough to disintegrate the entire alliance. If I am not mistaken, when the alliance began to suffer setbacks, it was the person behind Zuo'an who started to make efforts.

The so-called traitor does exist, but in the final analysis, it is just a trap. It is not a trap prepared just for Wanshifengyu, but a trap set for all those who might discover the existence of the . traitor

In Ji Xuanyi's opinion, if the other party is just using the existence of the traitor to win the battle, it is a complete waste to instruct the traitor to trip up the enemy again and again in encounters. Even if traps are set in advance in small encounters, the benefits will not be very high. Few people will be killed , but many of Ji Xuanyi's own people will die, and the traitor will be at risk of being exposed.

If you want to win directly, it is better to organize a larger battle. When the huge alliance of scattered people cannot receive instructions so clearly, let the insiders take advantage of the situation to disrupt the formation and orders. With the strength of half a city, even if you are outnumbered , you can wipe out the large army in one fell swoop.

Although they would suffer certain losses themselves, they could defeat all the independent gangs in the entire Day City and tell them that they just couldn't win and there was no need to resist.

However, the person behind Zuo An seemed to think that the internal friction in Day City would cause too much loss? Or maybe Zuo An simply felt that this was not enough to make people happy? In short, he did not choose to do so, but instead adopted a very troublesome method, taking great pains to design battles, so that Bancheng could defeat the Sanren Gang again and again.

This would speed up the exposure of the undercover agent – of course, this was his intention. The Sanren Gang is, after all, just a temporary alliance. Both the mutual trust and the execution of orders are shockingly low. Apart from their numbers, what they rely on is the anger of having their rights and dignity violated.

" One of you is a traitor who has defected to Bancheng, and he is in a management position and can send you to your death at any time. "

As long as the individual players are made aware of this, the so-called alliance of individual players will become a loose sand without even half a city mobilizing a single soldier.

And all the ups and downs in the world are just unfortunate events that just happen to be the pawns that drive all of this forward.

If Ji Xuanyi was in Yaori City, he would certainly not fall for such a trick, but unfortunately, Feng Yu Qiqi was smart enough this time and stepped into the trap set by the enemy , and was pulled and dragged into it with Wanshi Feng Yu and the others.

In fact, Bancheng should also thank Wanshi Fengyu. It was Wanshi Fengyu who helped convey the message they wanted to convey. If nothing unexpected happens, when Wanshi Fengyu can't withstand the accusations of the Loose Alliance, Bancheng will jump out and naturally pull Wanshi Fengyu to their side. Although it is just a small gang, it is also a force.

But even the man behind Zuo'an probably didn't expect that a gang like Wanshi Fengyu could hold on, and didn't care at all about what the Loose Alliance said or did. After leaving the alliance, they turned around and attacked Bancheng, like a mosquito in a summer night, annoying Bancheng's troops.

Zuo An hated this kind of people the most. He hated the existence of this group of people even more than the actions taken by Wanshi Fengyu against Bancheng.

That's why what happened later happened. However, judging from the ending that Zuo An didn't see, if he knew that this group of people were still such good friends offline, he would probably be very angry.

However, the person behind Zuo'an doesn't seem to be a simple character either.

Resolving the Sanren Gang Alliance with minimal internal friction is just one point. Wanshi Shengyi also mentioned what Bancheng is doing specifically now.

They were gradually dismantling the Scattered Alliance, and even trying to win them over, allowing them to completely become the power of half the city.

From the very beginning, this matter was just a disturbance caused by the idiots on the left bank. Not only was it chaotic, but if one was not careful, half of the city would be in disarray, and the vitality of the Sun City would be seriously damaged.

And now, this incident has become the starting point for Bancheng to officially conquer the entire Day City.

It can be seen from the performance of those individual players in the world missions that they will obey orders from Zuo'an, but because Bancheng is the largest gang, even if they want to change the commander, they will not be able to convince the public and may be targeted by Bancheng. Obeying orders in this situation can only be said to be a higher level of obedience than the herd mentality of ordinary players. When they really encounter something, they will still make their own decisions.

But now, the Sanren Gang has joined Bancheng for one reason or another, and has to some extent become a subsidiary gang of Bancheng. It will gain some benefits and will be able to execute Bancheng's orders more efficiently.

Apart from the fact that Zuo An himself is a bit disgusting and everyone needs to be patient, this could be a win-win situation for Youri City.

But this is not a good thing for Star City.

The Star City is very peaceful. The three major gangs do not cause any trouble except maintaining order on weekdays. This makes the players, like the independent people in the Sun City at the beginning, only have the concept that the three major gangs are " the largest force in

the Star City" , and they obey orders only because of " herd mentality " and " they don't know what to do if they don't obey orders " .

They are all free players and have not sold themselves to the three major gangs. Apart from events that can truly make people indignant and united, such as rescue, which will allow them to briefly burst out with motivation and combat effectiveness, they cannot give more support to the three major gangs at other times.

In other words, Star City is full of loopholes and is in disarray.

And Day City is about to leave this stage.

But speaking of it, the current situation in Star City should be what a normal game should be like. Guild players have the benefits of guild players, and individual players have the freedom of individual players. Everyone has their own way of playing and does not interfere with each other. It's a pity that normal game conditions cannot bring extraordinary combat power, and Ji Xuanyi will not bother to copy a Sun City.

The Day City is strong, but they are sick. This game is too tiring to play. Ji Xuanyi would rather the Star City be weak and play a game seriously than to be sick and strong, so tired that playing a game is like going to work.

So after seeing the news from Wanshi Shengyi and the current situation in Yaori City, Ji Xuanyi just sighed and began to rub his brows silently.

Even though the chaos in Sun City might still be coming to an end, Star City does not have the strength to proactively attack the other side. After all, individual players are unwilling to mobilize a large force to travel so far , and the people from the three major gangs would simply be sending their heads there.

The good news is that it may take some time for Bancheng to subdue the Sanren Gang, and they have enough time to deploy defensive forces. The bad news is that by the time the Sun City actually arrives outside the Star City, their strength may have increased a lot ...

" Well, I feel a little pressure from the rain. " Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but mutter to himself.

In this battle, if the weak wants to defeat the strong, it will most likely depend on the methods of him and Xu Chu!

 " Ahhh, Xuanyi! QAQ ! "

Ji Xuan turned around and looked at Qi Qin.

Qi Qin stood in front of the postman, holding a lot of packages in his hands, and some of them kept falling down. He said to Ji Xuan with a tearful look on his face: " I took too much stuff, and the package can't fit anymore. What should I do? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

This guy is so stupid!

Ji Xuanyi grabbed the things in his arms and said disdainfully: " Pick up the things on the ground, look through your bag, throw out the useless and worthless things, and put the useful things in first. "

Qi Qin hurriedly did as he was told, holding a few things he had picked up from the ground in one hand and taking things out of his backpack with the other.

Ji Xuanyi watched with a frown as Qi Qin threw out fruits, thread ends, hemp ropes, and rags. When there was only one square left, Qi Qin threw out a ball of paper.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " What is that? "

Chapter 102

Ji Xuanyi threw the pile of materials he was holding to Qi Qin , then bent down and picked up the piece of paper on the ground.

Qi Qin stuffed things into his backpack while thinking about it for a long time . Finally, he shook his head and said, " I don't remember when it was in the backpack. "

Ji Xuanyi opened the piece of paper and saw " The difference between soul gems and evil spirit gems in weapon manufacturing " written on it .

Ji Xuanyi recalled for a moment and remembered that this was waste paper dug out from the dwarf ruins and was of no use, so he stuffed it to Qi Qin. Unexpectedly, the latter had not thrown it away and kept it until now.

Ji Xuanyi was just about to crumple it up and throw it away , but when he glanced at it , he saw words like " life force " on it . He frowned and opened it again.

Qi Qin fiddled with it for a long time, but his bag still couldn't hold all the stuff. He said to Ji Xuan pitifully, " Xuan Yi, there's no room. "

Ji Xuan said without turning his head: " Please mail the items that can't be put in to me, and I will take them out later. If you don't need them, put them on the trading platform. "

Qi Qinyi stuffed all the things in his hand back into the postman's bag, and then he came to Ji Xuanyi and asked, " What is Xuanyi looking at? "

What was Ji Xuanyi reading? He himself felt that he could not answer this question, because apart from the title , he could not understand many of the things written on the paper – after all, this was the research result of the dwarfs , and it would be strange if Ji Xuanyi could understand it.

He was just looking for information on the paper related to the words he had just seen .

Although it was a bit silly, maybe he could really find a use for the " Branch of Life " that August gave him ? If it was a material for making weapons, then everything would make sense. Ji Xuanyi frowned, searching for the words he had just glimpsed among the dense handwriting.

" The difference between the Soul Gem and the Evil Spirit Gem is that the former can revive the dead, while the latter can only awaken the dead for a short time, at the cost of losing their sanity in exchange for a more powerful power, becoming a tool that can be used. "

" Undoubtedly, the latter is completely opposite to the former, and is evil and unacceptable. But what surprised me is that in order for these two gems to exert their power, they both need the support of huge life force. I don't know why the evil spirit gem needs life force. To be honest, isn't enough curse power enough? "

As soon as Ji Xuan read the entire paper, he only understood the two paragraphs explaining the Soul Gem and the Ghost Gem. The rest were just some " terms " that he could not understand at all.

But it is enough to understand these two paragraphs. As for the force of life, probably no material contains more of it than the branch of the Tree of Life. As for the purpose of the branch

that August gave him, it seems that we can look for clues among the dwarves. Most likely it can be made into a weapon, and the quality should not be low. I just don't know if it will be okay to take only a branch.

Ji Xuan subconsciously glanced at his package. He had collected a lot of materials, but he didn't know if he could use them. Perhaps the branches of life could only be used to make designated weapons, so he had to continue collecting other materials.

Qi Qin saw Ji Xuanyi staring at the paper in a daze and asked, " What's wrong with this paper? "

Ji Xuanyi came back to his senses, shook his head and said, " Nothing, I need to talk to Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others about the matter in Sun City. "

Since they cannot defeat the Dayo City in a short time, they will have more time to arrange a more complete defense. In addition, while the Dayo City has not yet been settled, they may try to plant one or two " eyes " there . If they can know the exact movements of the Dayo City, it will make Ji Xuanyi and his team's life much easier.

However, all these things can be left to Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others. If there is time, Ji Xuanyi would like to go to the dwarf tribe first.

Although the minions of the evil god were temporarily repelled, the original homes of the five major races were destroyed and they could never return. In addition, the evil god still threatened the entire continent, so they had to be ready to participate in the battle at any time. Therefore, the five major races were still stationed in the five wild maps and did not leave.

After the reputation missions were opened for the five races, many players rushed to the wild map like crazy.

The most popular tribe among players is the elves of the Lost Forest.

Although the maze has become simpler, it is still not easy. Even so, players continue to pour in, wanting to gain the favor of the elves.

It's nothing, just because of one word.

beautiful.

All elves, regardless of gender, are beauties.

In this world where beauty is justice, reputation gains and the best order to gain reputation are all just empty talk! Only the favorability of a beauty is real!

In order to win the smile of the elf beauties, many players simply set up camp outside the elf camp. They would not leave even after completing the task, but would hang around outside the elf camp and do things like flirting.

" 5A – level tourist attraction " in "Domain" , and it's only a tourist attraction during holidays.

Apart from the elves, the second most popular tribe is the mermaids, who also have many beauties. However, since all mermaids are male, the players who go to improve their impressions are basically all female players. As a result, some male players with normal reputation needs can only go there secretly at night, for fear of being mistaken for gays.

But if I were discovered while brushing up on the reputation of the mermaids in the middle of the night, wouldn't I look more like a gay ?

Following them are the Centaurs and the Winged People. Although they are not as popular as the Elves and the more distinctive Mermaids, these two races with non-human attributes are still very popular.

The worst off are the dwarves.

They were abandoned by this world that only values appearance ...

The dwarves live underground, spending all day with copper furnaces. Their bodies are covered with dust, metal shavings and sweat. They all have big beards and even the women have very thick hair. Although their muscles are probably the strongest among the five races, their height is not good. They look no different from potatoes dug out of the ground. The strength of their muscles only affects whether they are a bigger potato or a smaller potato.

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin arrived at Chongyan Volcano, the map was almost empty. After walking for a long time, they could see a few players completing quests.

Some of them are simply collectors who want to improve their reputation. Other maps are too crowded and too crowded, so they come here. Some of them come here for the rewards after their reputation with the dwarves becomes intimate.

That's right, although the dwarves cannot compete with the other four races in terms of appearance, their reputation is undoubtedly the most profitable among the five races.

After the reputations of the elves and centaurs are close, they can each provide a BUFF skill that slightly increases the hit rate of their skills. If the player applies this BUFF to himself before using the skills , he can get the system's attack correction to a certain extent. This skill is most obvious for ranged professions, especially for assisting archers, but it is of no use to melee professions.

The reward for increasing the reputation between the Winged People and the Mermaids is a slight permanent increase in Constitution and Agility attributes, which is a bonus for melee professions, but ranged professions do not really need these two attributes.

Only the reputation rewards of the dwarves are the most special – as long as you reach a certain reputation level, they can help players make weapons.

After the reputation reaches intimate level or above, the dwarves can forge weapons for the players, but the materials have to be provided by the players themselves, and the quality of the forged weapons is also random. After forging an orange weapon or three purple weapons, the dwarves will no longer provide the player with the benefit of forging weapons, even if the reputation bar is raised to gold.

Although this reputation reward seems to be a matter of luck, in terms of the highest return, it is definitely the best among the five major races.

However, not all players play games to become stronger. Compared with orange weapons, more people care more about the popularity of being handsome in the game ... Poor dwarves, despite having such good rewards, they are deserted and have become the least popular of the five major races.

Fortunately, it was not possible to intuitively feel the players' enthusiasm for them. When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin arrived at the dwarfs' underground stronghold, the dwarves looked very happy.

" These are our human friends who helped us defeat the Fire Giants! They are the guests of the Dwarf King! " said the dwarf pulling the small trailer proudly.

Upon hearing this, the surrounding dwarves rushed forward and surrounded Ji Xuanyi tightly. Qi Qin didn't react for a moment and was pushed aside by the crowd. He looked at Ji Xuanyi pitifully and said, " Xuanyi, what's going on? "

Ji Xuanyi was also stunned for a moment before he understood, and said awkwardly: " Tsk, I just accepted a task, I didn't help much. "

Qi Qin: " Ah? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " It was too late that day, and the cave entrance was too small. You couldn't hold on and got off the line. That night, Jian Xixinjiu and I went to Xinmu Town. I didn't have time to tell you the next day, so you didn't know. "

Qi Qin then remembered this and showed an expression of sudden enlightenment.

Ji Xuanyi entered the dwarf stronghold with Xu Chu and others that night and accepted the same mission, but Ji Xuanyi left after that and did not even participate in the final encirclement and suppression of the fire giants, which is why it is so embarrassing now.

Although he had done nothing, he still accepted the dwarves' thanks, which made Ji Xuanyi feel a little embarrassed.

But they don't care about this. Whoever accepts the task will be the one to help them.

Ze Yu Sishui was the most pitiful one. He clearly rushed back the next day, but because he didn't receive any task, he ran around for so long and only got a basic reward. It was so sad to hear about it and so heartbreakingly to see it!

But speaking of the fact that Qi Qin was unable to catch up with Ji Xuanyi that night, the reason was only partly because it was too late. The main reason was that the dwarf tribe's underground passage was indeed not very friendly to Qi Qin.

Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu were able to be pulled over on a small trailer, but Qi Qin was completely unable to do that. This time when he came in, Ji Xuanyi was very worried. Seeing Qi Qin trying to squeeze in several times but failing and with a lot of dirt scraped off his armor, it was not a good idea to let him get off the line here again, so he had to let Qi Qin lie half of his body on the trailer and the other half dragged on the ground, like a corpse being taken into the underground by the excited dwarves.

They surrounded Ji Xuanyi, chattering for a long time, and stuffed the materials in their hands into Ji Xuanyi's arms.

The rewards given in this situation would certainly not be very good. Most of them were blue materials, with a few white and purple ones as well. Although they were not of much use, they were the dwarves' kindness. Ji Xuanyi planned to collect them first and then bring them back to share with Xu Chu and the others.

After the dwarves stuffed the things, they dispersed to do their own work, leaving only Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin holding a pile of things, and the dwarf who had led them in before.

" The dwarves are so enthusiastic towards their friends! " The dwarf had a loud voice, and he said to Ji Xuanyi in a resonant voice: " Friend, are you here to visit us this time? Do you want to meet the king? Although he doesn't say it, he has been missing you all the time! "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " I came here to ask you for help, but I really need you to take me to see the Dwarf King. Thank you for your help. "

" Don't be so polite. You are a friend of the dwarves. If you want to see the king, just sit down and I will take you there! " The dwarf said, looking at the small trailer behind him with shining eyes.

No one knew what kind of temper this dwarf had. He was so helpful and attentive. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had no choice but to curl up their legs and sit back on the small trailer, and were led by the happy dwarf's footsteps towards the Dwarf King's residence.

Not long after, Ji Xuanyi saw a familiar gate of normal size.

As soon as he got off the small trailer, the dwarf left them behind and ran inside. Ji Xuanyi, who was still outside, heard his shouting.

" Your Majesty! Your Majesty! Our human friends are here! "

This time the Dwarf King was not sleeping. When Ji Xuanyi entered, he had just stood up from behind a small wooden table and seemed to be drawing some drawings.

Although Ji Xuanyi had been slacking off in the mission, the Dwarf King still showed an excited expression when he saw Ji Xuanyi. He rushed towards them without any airs of a king and gave them a bear hug.

The force in this hand made Ji Xuanyi feel as if he was going to be split in half.

However, the Dwarf King was also very good at what he was doing. He stopped before Ji Xuanyi lost blood and said happily: " Long time no see, friend. I heard that you had something to ask me. Is there anything I can help you with? "

Unexpectedly, he got to the point right away. Ji Xuanyi breathed a sigh of relief, took out the branch of life from his backpack, handed it to the dwarf king, and said, " Do you know this thing? "

The dwarf king took the crystal box from Ji Xuanyi's hand, took a look at it, and then his expression became serious. He said, " A branch of the Tree of Life. This thing is too precious! " Ji Xuanyi's mind moved, and he said, " Do you know how to use this thing? "

" Of course I know! " The Dwarf King said dissatisfiedly, " The Dwarves are familiar with the usage of all materials in the world. If you were not our friend, I would challenge you to a duel for your offense. "

Ji Xuanyi had already felt the pride and stubbornness of the dwarves before accepting the mission, so he immediately apologized and asked the question he was most concerned about: " Is it used to make weapons? "

" It has many uses, of course, making weapons is one of them, " the dwarf king looked at Ji Xuanyi and said, " Do you want to use it to make warlock weapons? Logically speaking, given our current relationship, I can't help you for free, but since you helped us drive away the fire giant, I can make an exception this time. "

Ji Xuan was stunned. He didn't expect there would be such a benefit. He had already planned to stay in Chongyan Volcano to brush up his reputation after determining the use of the branches, and would not go back until there was any action in Youri City. He didn't expect that he could solve the problem today.

Ji Xuan immediately said: " Of course, please. "

The dwarf king said: " What kind of gem would you like to put on this staff? "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then he realized that almost all weapons of magic professions are inlaid with a gem. This gem must affect the quality, attributes and special effects of the staff to some extent.

But he only has a branch now, and the gem has not been found yet. Judging from the preciousness of this branch, it is very likely that an orange weapon can be made from it. If the gem is used poorly, resulting in a decline in the quality of the weapon, it will be too late to regret it.

The specific material ratios for synthesizing this kind of weapon, as well as the synthesis results and success probability, should all be sorted out through players' repeated experiments and collection in the later stages of the game, so that newcomers can avoid some detours. But at this stage, Ji Xuanyi does not have any similar reference – even in the later stages, it seems that materials such as the branches of life will not be easily obtained.

two types: " Soul Gem " and " Evil Spirit Gem " written on the piece of paper collected from the dwarf ruins .

It would be really fucked up if these two gems were like the Branch of Life, requiring you to complete a designated task to obtain them.

Ji Xuanyi frowned.

Should I continue waiting for the two gems which I don't know if I will ever get, or should I just pick a high-level material to make do with?

Have " you thought about it? " the dwarf king asked again.

Ji Xuan hesitated for a moment , then nodded and said, " Yes, wait a moment. "

The world of "Domain" is too big, and the repetition rate of tasks like this that can obtain high-level materials is too low. Even if no one has done the task first, he may not encounter it. Instead of waiting foolishly for a material and not knowing whether he can encounter a task before the game is shut down, it is better to change the weapon first.

His profession does not require too high attributes of the weapon itself, and there will be opportunities to change it in the future. Ji Xuanyi thought about it and decided not to pay too much attention to the attributes of the weapon after it is made. He will just go with the flow.

There was also a magic crystal in Ji Xuanyi's bag, which was sent by Wanshi Shengyi. Because it was a relatively high-end material and Qingfeng Bufu needed it, he picked it out directly during the simple sorting. He originally wanted to leave it for the latter to use as equipment. Now it seems to be the most high-end gem in his hand, so Qingfeng Bufu can only let it go.

As Ji Xuanyi was searching, he thought absentmindedly that magic crystal was a common material for magicians, and he wondered if it would have any strange effect on the properties of the staff, such as accidentally making the properties more like a priest or wizard's weapon.

Because they had sorted out the materials sent by Wan Shi Feng Yu before, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin's bags were in a mess. Ji Xuanyi's eyes were almost dazzled before he found the magic crystal. He handed it to the dwarf king and said, " Please help me inlay this gem on it and make it into a warlock's staff. "

Ji Xuanyi emphasized his profession, but he didn't know if it was useful.

The dwarf king took the magic crystal, nodded, and said, " I understand, but the power contained in these two materials is very huge. It will take some time to make weapons. " This is normal and happens in many games.

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " How long will it take? "

He and Qi Qin could wait here for half an hour. If it would take several hours, they would go and do the dwarf reputation mission. If it was not finished yet, they would go offline to have a meal. After getting the weapons, they would rush back to Fanxing City overnight. Xiaoxiao Yuxia was busy over there, so he couldn't be lazy all the time.

The dwarf king smiled and said to Ji Xuanyi: " It won't take too long. "

Ji Xuanyi just nodded, and then he heard the dwarf king continue: " Ten days will be enough. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Goodbye, bye!

Ji Xuanyi's forehead was filled with black lines. Ten days is not even a short time!

But generally speaking, the longer it takes to make a weapon, the better its quality should be.

Even if it is not an orange weapon, it will definitely be a purple weapon.

Thinking of this, Ji Xuanyi could no longer be angry. He sighed and said, " Okay, I'll come and get it in ten days. "

If it takes ten days, he won't be able to stay in Chongyan Volcano all the time. Not to mention when there will be any movement in Youri City, ten days will be enough for him to run back and forth between Chongyan Volcano and Fanxing City several times. It is such a waste to spend such a long time here. It would be better for him to go back to Fanxing City first and get it after it is done.

Upon hearing this, the Dwarf King immediately said reluctantly: " Would you like to stay here as our guest for a few more days? "

Although Ji Xuanyi didn't feel anything, he really regarded them as friends.

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " Sorry, I have something else to do and cannot stay. "

The dwarf king sighed and said, " Okay, I'll have someone take you away. "

Ji Xuanyi left, but failed to come back on time to get his weapons ten days later.

On the eighth day, when Ji Xuan was counting the days and preparing to set out for Chongyan Volcano, the spy under Xiaoxiao Yu finally sent a message.

The Sun City is gathering troops and preparing to set off.

Chapter 103

After the reorganization, the Day City troops were too large to fit in the city , so they had to gather outside the city.

gate closest to Fanxing City was crowded with densely packed and surging crowds . Such a huge group could be seen by anyone who was not blind. The spies from Fanxing City immediately reported it to Xiaoxiao Yuxia.

Although it might be too late, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia immediately notified all the scattered people on missions outside after receiving the news: " Daytime City is attacking , everyone return to the city to prepare for battle! "

When the team from Day City began to advance slowly, the players from Star City who received the news also dropped the tasks in their hands.

It's one thing to not want to waste time in the main city when the opponent is not attacking , but no one will sit idly by when the opponent attacks. That's their main city! If you want to take action, you have to ask these players first!

At that moment , countless players from Star City rushed back from all directions .

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia exhaled lightly and smiled bitterly, " Although we didn't gain much time , fortunately, Day City was exposed . In these few hours , I hope that as many people as possible can come back. "

Ji Xuanyi's face was expressionless . He glanced at Xiao Xiaoyu and said calmly, " Yao Ri City deliberately deployed personnel outside the city in such a high-profile manner. "

Even Xiaoxiao Yuxia thought of sending people to monitor outside the Daytime City. Could it be that the person behind Zuo'an didn't realize that the Starry City was monitoring them?

The so-called self-exposure is actually a kind of absolute confidence in our own strength and a silent provocation to the Star City – even if we give you a few more hours to prepare , you will definitely not be able to resist our strength . Sending back a few more people will just mean sending a few more heads. With the current strength of our Sun City, we don't need to engage in those conspiracies and tricks. Just go for it, whatever tricks we have.

Ji Xuanyi laughed and said, " It's hard to tell whether it was Zuo An or the person behind him who did this. "

Liu Tian rolled his eyes and said, " You can still laugh. Even Day City is so arrogant. Look at our Star City! It's still a mess! "

Jian Xi Xinjiu glanced at Ji Xuanyi and said speculatively, " There's nothing we can do about it. After all, dying with a smile is dying anyway, and dying with worry is also dying. It's better to laugh a little longer! Hahahahahahahahahaha ..."

Everyone looked at him. Jian Xi Xin Jiu's laughter became quieter and quieter, and finally stopped. He stammered, " No, that's not what I meant. "

 " I won't say you have a bad mouth, " Xu Chu said speechlessly, " Do you think Ji Xuanyi is such a cheerful person? Hahaha, you must have drunk too much. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Why isn't he cheerful?!

Ji Xuanyi felt that he was very cheerful!

Xiao Xiao Yu said with a frown on her face: " Please be serious, it's already this late! "

The people from Dayo City are coming to attack you, and you are still performing crosstalk here! Xu Chu said with a smile: " It doesn't matter what means we use. That's why they are so arrogant. "

 " Then use whatever means you can. "

The troops of Day City are advancing.

Thinking of being able to take revenge and kill those people in Star City, the smile on Zuo An's face continued to grow. He said to the knight beside him with a half-praise and half-complaint: " Zhao Chen, do you know that when you were not online, I was commanding the world mission

alone, and I was badly betrayed by those shameless guys in Star City. There were also a lot of problems inside Day City. Those people were more courageous than each other. If you hadn't come back early, I think it would have been very difficult. "

The knight named Zhaochen responded and said, " Something happened in real life that delayed me. "

Zuo An said: " Then will you continue to be a temporary A in the future ? "

Zhaochen shook his head and said to Zuoan: " The matter has been resolved. It won't be an A anymore . Don't worry. "

Zuo An laughed and said, " That's good. With you here, those people in Star City are doomed! "

Zhaochen didn't say anything for a long time before he said, " How did you organize the gang without me? "

Zuo An was stunned and said, " What do you mean? Didn't we build a gang together? "

Zhao Chen glanced at him, suddenly laughed, and said, " That's right, maybe you are just lucky. "

Zuo An said unhappily: " Hey, although you are a little smarter, I am not bad either, okay? I also managed to maintain half of the city when you were away! "

Zhaochen looked at him with a smile but said nothing.

Zuo An made a " tsk " sound, knowing that he was in the wrong, and turned his head away without looking at him.

At this moment, the team from Dayo City suddenly stopped.

Zuo An and Zhao Chen were both at the back and couldn't immediately know what was happening in front. They frowned and asked angrily, " What are the people in front doing? Why did they stop? "

Looking at Zuo An's familiar angry expression, Zhao Chen sighed helplessly and said, " Calm down, someone will notify you soon. "

Zhaochen was right. As soon as he finished speaking, he and Zuo An received a secret message from the person responsible for clearing the way.

The one who contacted Zhaochen was the new captain of the Bancheng Knights, while the one who contacted Zuoan was Yugui who was sent to the front to explore the way.

[With Return] : Nails were scattered right in front of the team, and they stretched out for at least thirty meters, so the knights could not get through.

[Yugui] : No, it's not just the knight troops that can't get through. Except for the armored swordsmen, other professions have a hard time getting through. They scattered a lot.

[Yugui] : Damn it, I stepped on it, fuck!

When he uttered these words, he found an open space with Guizheng, took off his shoes, and pulled the " nails " out of the soles .

In fact, it was not a nail in the strict sense, but a very sharp piece of metal with a round ball in the middle and six sides covered with spikes that were half the length of a finger.

Yu Gui had seen this thing before. It was a " hidden weapon " sold by the blacksmith . Twenty of them cost one silver coin, and the upper limit of the stacking in one grid of the backpack was nine thousand nine hundred and ninety-nine. In other words, this thing had almost no cost and could be carried in large quantities.

Yugui looked at his foot with a hole in it, sniffed sadly, and whispered: " I am so miserable. " This " hidden weapon " was soon delivered to Zuo An. He carefully picked up the thorn on it and said in disbelief: " What the hell is this?!" "

Zhao Chen took a look and said, ' The " hidden weapons ' sold there in bulk have a chance to be dropped by humanoid monsters. "

Zuo An looked at Zhao Chen and said angrily: " Why is this thing here?!" "

Zhaochen said: " You should ask Star City about this matter. "

Zuo An was stunned for a moment, then he understood what was going on. He was so angry that he shouted, " How do we get rid of this thing? "

The assassins from Star City hid themselves and scattered these " hidden weapons " all over the ground. Whenever the troops from Sun City tried to move forward, they would be stabbed in the feet in various ways, making it difficult for them to move forward!

" We can't get rid of it, " Zhaochen said, " This thing will get stuck if you throw it on the ground. If we want to sweep it away, we have to pick it up one by one. Our movement speed will be greatly slowed down, and the people in Star City will continue to spread this kind of thing forward. There may still be some all the way to the gate of Star City. "

Zuo An said: " What should we do? Can we go around it? "

Zhao Chen touched his chin and said, " The knights and the two agile classes can rely on their speed to get around, but the other classes can't. The assassins from Star City are nearby. The other classes are slow, so no matter which direction they go, they can lay the nails in advance. " However, they certainly cannot let the knights and agility professions leave first. The two most critical professions in team battles – swordsmen and priests - both have short legs and cannot move. Once the vanguard troops and the swordsmen and priests are separated, what will greet them next will not be low-level obstacles like nails.

Before Zuo An could speak, a clear female voice said, " Should we wait for them to be automatically refreshed? "

The air was turbulent, and Yugui showed up, looking sad and saying to Zuo'an, " I stepped on several of them, and there are bloody holes all over the soles of my feet. Do you want to see them? "

Zuo An showed a look of disdain, rode his horse towards Zhao Chen, and said to Yu Gui: " You are still a girl, isn't it disgusting? "

Yugui was incredulous: " Come on, boss, you knew I was a girl, but you sent me to explore the way ahead! I was the one who got stabbed! "

Zuo An ignored her and said directly: " What did you mean by wait for refresh? "

Yugui snorted and said , Will the salary " increase or not? "

Zuo An said perfunctorily: " It's going up, tell me! "

Yugui then smiled contentedly and said, " Things dropped on the ground will be refreshed. It only takes three to five minutes. "

" If Star City wants to trap us, they will try to spread the nails over a wider area and with a higher density. We don't have to bother picking them up. We just have to wait for the system to

refresh. After a few times, they will have used up all the stuff, and then we can pass through without any worries. "

After that, Yugui added: " It won't take even 20 or 30 minutes! If you feel bored, why don't we play Landlord? "

Zuo An hesitated for a moment and before he could say anything, Zhao Chen had already looked at Yugui with a smile.

Yugui showed an innocent expression and looked back at him strangely. It was not until Zhaochen looked away that Yugui's gaze turned cold.

Zhaochen smiled and said, " You and Zuo'an are quite a good match. "

Yugui: " Ugh— "

Left Bank: "..."

Yugui wiped his mouth calmly and said, " Okay, I've vomited everything in my stomach, you can continue talking. "

The veins on Zuo An's forehead popped out: " Hey!!! "

Both ignored Zuo An's protest. Zhao Chen said to Yu Gui, " Do you really not know or are you pretending not to know? "

And Guidao: " Know what? "

Zhao Chen glanced at her and said, " The items that players buy from there with game currency refresh every ten minutes. Even if the number of nails in reserve on the assassins in Star City is as you said, we will have to wait here for more than an hour. "

" Fanxing City certainly doesn't expect these nails to make us turn back. Their purpose is to delay our time, " Zhaochen looked at Yugui coldly and said, " No matter what they want to do with this time, ' Don't do what the enemy wants you to do ', you should understand this principle, right? "

Hearing this, Zuo An also reacted and looked at Yugui strangely, not understanding why the other party would make such a suggestion.

Yu Gui looked at Zhao Chen for a while, and just when Zhao Chen thought that he would refute his opinion, he suddenly said in surprise, " Is this true?! "

Zhaochen: "..."

Yugui scratched his head and said in confusion, " I thought they were just struggling to survive, so we should just delay it for a while. If we have to wait for an hour or so, then forget it. This method doesn't seem to work. "

Zhaochen came back to his senses and couldn't help but frowning.

Yugui looked at him and said, " But this method doesn't work. Do you have any other ideas? "

Zhaochen looked at her and said nothing.

" Taking a detour won't work, picking up items won't work, and waiting for the refresh won't work! " Zuo An pounded the saddle angrily and cursed with gritted teeth: " How could the people in Star City resort to such low-level and disgusting means? Do they have any shame?! "

" We've already started fighting, why bother saving our dignity, " Xu Chu said to Xiao Xiao Yu Xia with a grin, " Anyway, all of our assassins are hiding outside, let's see if they leave or

not. If they do, we'll move forward, if not, we'll stay where we are, and talk about it after we've spread out all of them. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said speechlessly: " What are your plans for next time? Can you tell me first? Do you know how long I have been worried about this? "

Xu Chu said: " This method can only delay it for an hour at most, okay? Don't you think you won't be worried if you know this? "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "... I still will. "

Xu Chu shrugged with an expression that said " you see " .

Ji Xuanyi looked at Xiao Xiaoyu and said, " How is the specific defense arrangement going? "

Speaking of this, Xiao Xiao Yuxia couldn't help but wipe his sweat and said, " It's almost done, but in order to prevent it from refreshing, I have to check it every once in a while. "

 " Hurry up, " Ji Xuan said, " Xu Chu's little trick won't last long. "

Everyone was stunned, not knowing why Ji Xuanyi suddenly said this.

 " Why? " Xu Chu said dissatisfiedly, " Is there any way to crack this disgusting strategy? If they don't wait for the nails to refresh on the road, they will have to be troubled by this thing until they reach the outside of the city, and it will take at least half the time to get here. "

Ji Xuanyi looked at Xu Chu and said, " Does this thing have any substantial harm? "

Xu Chu was startled, revealing an expression of not wanting to look directly at it, and said: " No way, this thing is so scary, even if it doesn't cause much blood, aren't you afraid of it piercing your foot? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Do you think that kind of person would be afraid of this thing? Or, would he care whether others are afraid of this thing or not? "

Xu Chu frowned.

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia couldn't help it and said, " What are you talking about? What do you mean? "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him and whispered, " Those nails scattered on the ground are indeed scary. In real life, no one would step on them unless they were mentally ill. But this is a game. As weapons, their damage is too low. Even if they pierce the whole body, they may not be able to consume all the health of a fragile profession. "

 " So there's nothing to be afraid of, just walk over there. " At the same time as Ji Xuanyi, Zhao Chen said the same thing to Zuo An in the half-city team that had not yet left the scope of Yuri City.

Zuo An and Yu Gui both looked at him blankly.

After a long while, Zuo An's eyes twitched and he said, " This is too scary. Just walk over those things? "

 " This is the most time-saving and labor-saving method. We don't even have any losses, except for that little bit of health, " Zhaochen smiled and said, " The system can automatically restore it to full in three seconds. Is there anything else to hesitate about? "

Zuo An hesitated for a moment, then thought that he was a knight and there was actually nothing to be afraid of, so he nodded hesitantly.

Yugui couldn't help but say, " Hey, are you sick? Are you going this way? You two are willing but others are not! "

Zhao Chen glanced at her and said, " Those who were unwilling did not come with us. We had already discussed everything when we were organizing the team. "

The current Day City is no longer the Day City of the past. The number of individual people has been greatly reduced, and they have basically been incorporated into Half the City.

" Although I think not losing blood is not a big deal, it is normal to be reluctant. After all, this is just a game. Who is willing to risk their life so much? " Zhao Chen touched his chin and said, " Just make up some nonsense to encourage them. "

For example, how the Starry City provoked in front of the formation, how it mocked the Sun City and so on.

In short, it is enough to provoke the anger of the players in Day City. After all, many people find it difficult to suppress their emotions once they get too excited. They will also think, "It's not like I'm losing blood, so what's there to be afraid of?" If I back out here, it seems like I am really a coward!

After a period of communication, the team from Dayo City started moving forward again.

Inside the Starry City formation, after Ji Xuanyi said this, everyone else was stunned.

" This is too ... too ... too inhuman! " Liu Tian was so embarrassed that his face turned red and his neck became thick. It took him a long time to come up with this adjective and said, " What's the difference between this group of people and those garbage from the Wanzhi Gang? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " The difference is probably that half of the city has one person with a brain? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu sighed and said, " It's really scary when bad guys have brains. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was about to speak when she saw the secret chat coming from the assassin in front of her, and her face suddenly turned dark.

" What's wrong? " Xu Chu asked.

It would be quite embarrassing if the trick he had come up with with great difficulty was broken just like that. Although Ji Xuanyi had already told him how to break it, he still hoped in his heart that the other party was not as inhuman as Ji Xuanyi said.

It's a pity that Xu Chu's luck has never been very good. Xiao Xiaoyuxia said to him: " Just walk to Sun City. "

And it's very fast.

Originally, a few assassins saw them moving forward and wanted to continue to fill in the gaps, but they were directly rushed out by the Knights of Daylight City. Before they could react, they flew to the resurrection point.

Now is not the world mission period, and the resurrection point is not fixed in the main city. It is easy to die in an unknown corner. Those assassins will have a hard time tracking and interfering with the Sun City team, let alone sneaking back to the main city.

Xu Chu lost his temper, looked at Ji Xuanyi, and said, " I only prepared this one method, and I thought I could disgust them for a while, but I didn't expect the other side to be so inhumane. What should I do? Just let them come over like this? "

Ji Xuanyi had no intention of stopping them on the road, and said calmly: " Come if you want to. We are almost ready anyway, so there is no need to waste time. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia was confused and asked: " Ah? Are we almost ready? How come I don't know? "

Facing a strong enemy like the Daytime City , Xiaoxiao Yuxia felt that even if she prepared for another half a year, she would not be able to say that she was almost ready.

Very panicked.

Xu Chu sighed and said, " This is the gap. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said sincerely: " Yes, I have already felt it very clearly. "

Ji Xuanyi is the one who is going to do great things!

Ji Xuanyi was so annoyed by Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Xuchu's stares that he said, " Although the arrangements outside the city gates on both sides are almost complete, we still need to know where the enemy is coming from. Xiaoxiao Yuxia, do you have any news? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia lowered her head and chatted for a while, then said, " It's not clear yet. They are still far away from Star City, and it's not time to turn around yet. "

Ji Xuan opened his mouth and was about to say something, but suddenly froze and frowned, " How many assassins are following them? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " There are many, what's the matter? "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him and said, " Can we take turns to monitor the other side? The kind that is online 24 hours a day. "

Xiao Xiaoyu was stunned, and suddenly remembered that the method they had used before to bypass the " eyes " of the Sun City would most likely be returned to them intact by the other party this time.

Xiao Xiao Yu patted his chest, feeling a little scared, and said, " Shit, I almost forgot about this. It would be hilarious if I was attacked later. I don't know how I would be ridiculed. "

Xu Chu also missed this and said with a bad look on his face: " Hurry up and have them arrange the shifts, and we can negotiate the price. "

It's raining so hard, so there's no need for him to remind me, the notice had already been sent out.

Ji Xuanyi lowered his eyes and said, " Leave two people outside of Day City to see if there are any other troops leaving the city. "

Ji Xuanyi took the map from Xiao Xiaoyuxia, unfolded it, searched with his eyes, pointed to one of the places and said: " Xu Chu, continue to disgust them with whatever methods you can think of. After they die, those who are too far away from the main city will be gathered here. "

" There aren't too many people, " Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " but it should be enough. "

Chapter 104

, Mi Yin actually couldn't quite understand the deep hatred between the camps. When he played the game , he enjoyed the sense of competition and the tacit understanding of cooperation with his teammates. No matter he won or lost , as long as he had a great time, it was something to be happy about for him.

the desire to survive between the camps, which wanted to suppress the other side no matter what means, even if it involved real life , and the obsession of the players who came from afar to attack the city.

But not understanding it doesn't mean it doesn't exist. Mi Yin knows that some players' way of playing the game is to cause trouble in the wild , fight, and kill people . Apart from these things , they don't want to do anything else. In fact , the gameplay of the game "Domain" announced so far is too peaceful . If no one causes trouble, this game will be very boring for these players.

It can be said that although people like Zuo An are disgusting, from a gaming perspective , these troublemakers are also an indispensable part of a game.

Zuo An and the man behind him definitely did not act for the so-called " camp ". Among those players who followed them across mountains and rivers to attack Star City, it was estimated that only a small number of them were truly for the sense of camp honor , thinking that Star City had overwhelmed them last time and they needed to fight back this time.

The real team consists of players who are born to love to stir up trouble and go wherever there is a fight, as well as those who were coerced and lured by Bancheng to become members of his affiliated gang.

The boss goes out to fight, will the younger brother follow? He says he is willing, but who knows if he will be expelled after returning to the city like before? Now Bancheng can be said to be omnipotent in Day City. As long as there is a good excuse, he can beat anyone he wants.

The so-called power of resistance – everyone has seen the ending of the Loose Alliance, and a few small gangs like Wanshi Fengyu were used as an example . Unless the fire burns on themselves, the gangs in Dayo City will no longer speak out against any decision of Bancheng. In any case, this complex team finally approached Star City slowly on the morning of the next day.

Perhaps realizing the difficulty of this battle, Xu Chu did not delay. When Ji Xuanyi came online, he was already looking at the map with Xiao Xiaoyu.

Ji Xuanyi also leaned over to take a look and said, " Are they here? "

Xiao Xiaoyu nodded and said, " At this distance, they don't seem to be turning. It seems that they are planning to attack from the southwest. "

Because it is the gate that leads most directly to the main road of Youri City, the Southwest District has also put a lot of effort into arranging the defense lineup. In addition, the stronghold of Tamajanghu is right there. Although it cannot be said that it can beat Youri City back, it is at least one of the four gates with stronger defense.

Ji Xuan looked at Xiao Xiao Yuxia and asked, " Has the cavalry of Dayo City started to speed up? "

Xiao Xiaoyu was startled, and after chatting with the spy outside, he looked up and said, " No. " Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Then go wait outside the northwest area. They won't attack from the southwest. "

The strengths of the knight troops lie in their mobility and impact. The location of the Sun City is actually not too far from the Star City . At this distance, if the knights wanted to attack, they would have already run away. Not to mention the impact, their mobility can also shake off the

spies who are tracking them, making it impossible for the Star City to predict the specific time of their arrival.

This strategy, which is most suitable for knights, has only one problem, and that is the connection with the rear troops – if the knight troops arrive at the battle point and it has been a while since the priests and ranged troops behind have caught up, then the knight troops will suffer very serious losses.

Therefore, when using this strategy, the distance between the two points must be controlled within a certain range, which must be long enough for Star City to guess the timing of the knights' attack, and short enough for the rear troops to provide timely support.

Ji Xuanyi drew a line on the map and said, " This distance can be said to be the golden distance. The enemy's knights have not made any movement yet, which only proves that their target is not here, but somewhere further away. It is not yet time for them to charge. "

" I don't think the other party would be stupid enough to choose the Southeast District over the Northwest District. Whether it's the terrain or other factors, the Southeast District is not as advantageous to them as the Northwest District. "

Ji Xuan glanced at Xiao Xiao Yuxia and found that the other person was sweating profusely. He was speechless and said, " You don't have to be so nervous, right? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia collapsed and said: " Normal people would be nervous at this time, okay? Look at them! "

Ji Xuan took a look and found that except for him and Xu Chu, even Qi Qin and Xue Piao Renjian looked nervous.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Your character has collapsed in "Xue Piao Renjian"!

Snowfall: "..."

Seeing Ji Xuanyi looking at him speechlessly, Qi Qin couldn't help but ask, " Xuanyi, aren't you worried? After all, plans and speculations are inaccurate. What if they really don't attack the northwest? "

Qi Qin said what everyone wanted to say. It can be said that except Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu, everyone else was worried about this matter.

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin and asked, " Worrying about this can solve the problem? "

After saying that, he also looked at Xiao Xiao Yu Xia.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia, who has been worried until now but has not figured out a solution, said: "..."

Ji Xuanyi snorted , straightened his back, looked at everyone coldly, and suddenly displayed an irrefutable aura.

" Their target is the northwest. Let's gather there. "

There was an inexplicable power in Ji Xuanyi's words that made people want to believe it involuntarily, and everyone calmed down for almost no reason.

Ji Xuanyi was right. The most likely target of Daytime City was the Northwest District, and it could only be the Northwest District. There was no need to worry about anything meaningless. They just needed to perform all the guarding actions they could.

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia took a deep breath and said, " Let's go to the northwest area! "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything and followed Xiao Xiaoyuxia and others to the traffic point.

As the crowd walked forward, Xu Chu lagged behind by two steps, walked to Ji Xuanyi's side, and said with great interest: " Is this the legendary turtle spirit? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... go away. "

There were only two people who did not show any worry, Xu Chu and Ji Xuanyi.

Xu Chu really wasn't worried. Although he wasn't late today, that was only because he put a lot of thought into it and it was rare for him to be serious. What he was serious about was only the process, and he didn't care about the outcome at all, so he didn't feel worried.

But Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu are different.

In fact, Ji Xuanyi was not sure whether Yueri City would really attack the Northwest Region. After all, no one in the world could take into account all the possible developments of a matter. However, Ji Xuanyi knew that all unnecessary worries would only affect his judgment. In addition to people like Xiao Xiao Yuxia, the team must also have someone like him who could stabilize people's hearts.

What's more, he was used to such confidence.

The worst that can happen is just a slap in the face, and then I can think of a solution later.

Xu Chu made a few " tsk tsk " sounds, circled around Ji Xuanyi a few times, and said, " I have a bold idea. "

Ji Xuanyi glanced at Xu Chu.

Xu Chu whispered, " You are not that Ji Xuanyi, are you? The eldest brother of the Ji family. "

Ji Xuanyi asked calmly: " Which Ji family? "

Xu Chu raised his eyebrows: " You don't know? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Do other people have to know what you know? You are sick. "

Xu Chu: "..."

Ji Xuanyi pushed Xu Chu away and pulled Qi Qin onto a carriage. Xu Chu was still trying to squeeze in shamelessly, but Ji Xuanyi kicked him down.

Qi Qin sat opposite Ji Xuanyi and looked at him cautiously.

Xu Chu didn't know, but he knew that Ji Xuanyi was indeed not an ordinary person. What was the situation between Ji Xuanyi and the Ji family, and why did Ji Xuanyi live in a rental house in such an old neighborhood? These were all mysteries.

Qi Qin thought about it, but couldn't help asking: " Xuan Yi, what Xu Chu said ..."

Ji Xuan looked over at him, and the sunlight outside the carriage reflected into his eyes from the side, making his look exceptionally cold.

Qi Qin choked and said timidly: " No, nothing, huh? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything for a long time before he responded quietly, saying, " It has nothing to do with me anyway. "

As soon as Ji Xuanyi and others arrived in the northwest area, they received news that the team from Dayo City had indeed made a feint around the southwest area and then headed towards the northwest area.

Xiao Xiaoyu looked at Ji Xuanyi and said sincerely: " Boss, you are awesome! "

Although Ji Xuanyi felt relieved in his heart, his face remained calm, which made Xu Chu chuckle .

But no one cared about Xu Chu at this time. Everyone was concentrating on preparing for the upcoming battle.

The strategy of Daytime City is very simple. In fact, with their strength, they do not need overly complicated tactics. Going straight to the southwest area is just a cover. If the people of Starry City can be fooled, it would be good to transfer them to the southwest area at the last moment. Even if they are not fooled, it does not matter, because their original target is the northwest area. The geographical environment is suitable, and there is not even a large gang registered in the northwest area of Fanxing City. It is estimated that the three major gangs themselves are not very familiar with this city. It will save a lot of effort to repel the opponent after attacking. None of the other three city areas is more suitable for attacking than here.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia led the troops of the three major gangs and waited quietly in front of the city gate of the northwest district.

Soon, they saw the knight troops from the Daytime City rushing towards them with great momentum.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia couldn't help swallowing her saliva and said, " Have the number of people in their Knights increased again? How many gangs in Day City have been integrated into Bancheng? "

Xu Chu looked at the cavalry on the opposite side with a relaxed look and said, " I don't know about that. You should ask Xue Piao Renjian. He used to lead the knights of Bancheng. "

After saying that, Xu Chu remembered something and said, " Oh, it seems that Xue Piao Renjian is not here. Let's talk about it next time. "

Liu Tian, who was standing next to him, was startled and said, " Xue Piao Renjian is not here? Where is he? I told you he was an undercover agent, but you still didn't believe me! "

Xu Chu looked at him as if he were a fool.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said helplessly: " Xue Piao just left with Mi Yin, didn't you see? They also said hello to Ji Xuanyi. "

Liu Tian was stunned and said, " Is that so? "

After greeting Ji Xuanyi, it sounds like it will be more reliable? However, it doesn't matter where Xue Piao Renjian went. What matters is what to do with the Cavaliers team in front of them! Of course, there are knights in Star City as well, but they only have about one-third of the number of people in Sun City. If they rush forward like this, something bad will most likely happen. What's more, among the two team leaders, there is another one, Liu Tian, in addition to Jian Xi Xin Jiu. This is even more dangerous!

Liu Tian also knew that his strength was lacking, so his palms were sweating.

However, the team from Dayo City was getting closer and closer, but Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Xu Chu had no intention of letting Liutian and the others start a sprint.

Liu Tian couldn't help but said to Xu Chu: " Hey, what are you doing? Did you forget to issue the order? "

Xu Chu glanced at him, and for once did not insult him, but smiled and said, " Why are you in such a hurry? Wait. "

Liu Tian was about to speak when he saw Xiao Xiaoyuxia, who was nervous, suddenly heaved a sigh of relief. Xu Chu also said, " We're here. "

Liu Tian was stunned to see that the front row of the Day City Knights who were rushing towards them suddenly disappeared.

Liu Tian: "What the hell?!"

The knights of Day City also felt very frustrated.

Under normal circumstances, their attack would not only open the northwest city gate directly, but would also disperse the front row of the Star City troops. After that, they could break out from the side and use the high mobility of the knights to make another detour. After several rounds of this, by the time the priests and ranged teams came to support them, they would be able to clean up the mess.

The captain of the Daylight City Knights thought that there was only one problem to worry about in this plan, and that was whether the combat effectiveness of the Starry City, under the leadership of Xue Piao Renjian and the number one in the world, was strong enough to withstand their attack under such circumstances.

It turned out that the captain was overthinking.

Before he even had the chance to meet the Starry City team, he encountered an unbridgeable gap – what a fucking gap!

The wild area outside the northwest district of Star City is a grassland. The grass there is very dense, almost as high as a person's thigh. Of course, for knights on horseback, this thing does not hinder their speed at all, but what the captain never expected is that this thing will hinder his vision!

The people of Star City dug a long and deep trench outside the northwest area. By the time the knights of Sun City discovered the trench, the front hooves of their horses had already stepped into it. They had no time to react and fell in one after another!

The slower knights behind them had discovered the ditch in advance from the curses of their teammates in front of them, and quickly jumped over it on their horses – but before they landed, they found that there was another ditch under their feet! Another batch of people and horses fell into it!

The knight captain who rushed to the front and fell to the bottom couldn't help but curse: "Fuck! How can they do that? The ground doesn't refresh??? Are they digging every day?! Is Star City a fucking nest of groundhogs! "

But complaining is one thing, they have to climb out of the ditch quickly. Although the ditch in Star City is deep, it is just a layer of iron fence on both sides, and there are no terrible weapons such as spears and swords underneath. Although the fall was fierce, they only lost a small amount of blood. As long as they climb out and get back on their horses, they can still hold on until the reinforcements arrive!

However, they would certainly not be so stupid as to miss this opportunity in the rain. As soon as the captain of the knights stuck his head out of the ditch, he saw arrows and magic skills falling from the sky in dense masses like raindrops.

Knight Captain: "... Fuck! "

He only had time to say this one word before he was doused all over his head and face by the unavoidable skill. Together with most of the knights trapped in the pit, he turned into white light

and flew to the nearest resurrection point – probably one of the two resurrection points that were thousands of miles away.

There are only a few tactics that cavalry fear the most, and anyone can think of them, but in this game, there are some tactics that do not need to be guarded against, including trenches and all traps made using the natural environment.

Just like what the knight captain said just now, this is a game, and there is a concept of refresh in the game. If something falls on the ground without being touched by the player, it will be refreshed and disappear in a few minutes. The same is true for the natural environment. If a player walks on the road and steps on a blade of grass, the grass will be refreshed back to its original state after a few minutes. Only if the player does not leave and keeps standing on the grass, the grass will not be refreshed.

Logically speaking, even if a trench is dug out, it is impossible for it to exist forever. Instead, it should be refreshed into a complete ground within a few minutes after Star City put it aside. This is why the Day City Knights were unprepared for this.

Unless Star City can accurately calculate the time of their arrival here and dig the trench at the refresh point, it will be possible for it to be effective – but the people of Sun City are not blind. If they see you digging the trench from afar and then jump in, wouldn't that be crazy!

But what Day City didn't expect was that the biggest effort of the defense made by Star City in advance was not in digging the ground, but in getting close to the blacksmith ...

Xiaoxiao Yuxia and others realized the refresh problem on the first day they tried to dig out the trench. After experimenting with countless methods, they found that no matter what was used to fix the ground of the dug pit, it was inevitable that players had to touch it.

Finally, they had no choice but to borrow a furnace from the blacksmith with all their might. This time they really borrowed it, not " took " it, because no one knew how to use it. Then, using very clumsy techniques, it took them half a month to make two huge iron fences. Perhaps their sincerity was so moving that these two iron fences even had a system description – a strange metal product, very rough and useless.

However, what seemed useless to the system was extremely useful to Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and his team. They connected very long iron sheets to both ends of the iron fence. After fixing the soil with the iron fence, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and his team dug two more pits in the hidden places at both ends. Every day, they let two players take turns to touch the fence. It took almost half a month to keep these two trenches until now. In order to trap the Sun City, they worked very hard

...

Fortunately, all the hard work finally paid off. After a wave of skills were thrown, there were not many Day City Knights left who successfully came out of the two ditches. Moreover, they had lost their biggest advantage, the impact power. Without a commander, it was difficult for them to even form a decent team.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia then shouted loudly: " Starry City Knights, attack! "

Jian Xi and Xin Jiu all rushed out. Liu Liu, who was stunned for a long time, finally reacted. Not willing to be outdone, he led his team to rush towards the Knights of Day City, of which only about one third of the defeated soldiers were left.

Everyone knew that they couldn't fight head-on at this time. The Knights of Day City regrouped themselves a little, then immediately bypassed the trench and fled for their lives.

They are waiting for the next support. As long as the priests and the long-range team arrive, they still have the strength to fight against the Starry City!

Xu Chu admired the way the people of Dayo City were running away for a while, then lowered his head and whispered to Liu Tian: " Don't chase them too hard, just chase them casually, and when the time is right, send them back to the resurrection point. "

This isn't a world mission-like battle where you just kill and that's it. Although the resurrection point is not close to here, it's not far away either . The group of people who died still have a chance to come back.

A protracted war is fought when your team is not complete. Xu Chu has to wait for the remaining one-third of the team, the Day City Knights who have been to the resurrection point, to come. In front of them, he will send this one-third of the team back to the resurrection point, and then fight the remaining two-thirds who have just arrived from the resurrection point. Once a cycle is formed, if the commander of the opposite side does not realize that they need to wait for the assembly at the resurrection point, this team of knights will never be able to show their true strength and will be directly destroyed.

Xiao Xiaoyu let out a long breath and said absentmindedly: " What the hell, I was scared to death. If they hadn't stepped in, all our efforts would have been in vain! "

Xu Chu smiled and said nothing.

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said: " Although the plan is very good, is it true that their reinforcements will not arrive? "

Xu Chu shrugged and said, " What's the point of asking me this? Go ask Ji Xuanyi and the others. "

Chapter 105

" Sun City is not difficult to deal with . The difficult thing is actually the person behind Zuo'an, " Ji Xuan said. " Let's not talk about the ability of the layout. Who can be one step ahead of the other party? After all, we are far behind them in strength. If we continue to fight like this, we will suffer. "

 " So first of all , we have to make that person speechless. "

 ...

The countermeasure proposed by Xu Chu is already a classic strategy in the game. If the opponent is a little dumber and the timing is more accurate , he can even split it into three attacks – but that is too much of an underestimation of the opponent's IQ. Even with the current one-third and two-thirds approach , it can only work for three to five waves when the opponent is desperate.

However, the development of things always seemed to be worse than Xu Chu expected. The captain of the Day City Knights was indeed not very smart, but the captains of all the teams in Day City had a good habit , which was to consult the gang leaders and deputy gang leaders of half the city before doing anything.

, who was heading to the northwest gate of Star City with his ranged and priest troops, received a private message from the knight captain and yelled, " Fuck! "

Zhaochen asked, " What happened? Did something happen to the Cavaliers? "

face turned pale and he cursed, " Fuck Star City , I don't know how they did it, they dug two trenches in the ground! "

Zhaochen frowned.

Zuo An said: " Fuck! This idiot asked me what to do if he came back to life. He should kill me again after he came back to life! He still needs my advice? "

Zuo An was about to lower his head to chat in private when he heard Zhao Chen say, " Did all the Cavaliers die? "

Zuo An was stunned and said, " What? "

Zhaochen looked at him and said nothing.

Zuo An had no choice but to lower his head and ask the captain whether the team was wiped out.

After a moment , he looked up at Chen and said, " Not bad , they are not wiped out. Almost two-thirds of them have died, and there is still one-third left. "

Zhao Chen looked solemn and said, " Half of the people dead is not a good thing. "

Zuo An said: " Nonsense, it's not a good thing if someone dies here! "

Zhaochen: "..."

Zhao Chen was at a loss for words for a moment, not knowing where to start explaining. After a long while, he sighed and said, " The reason why nearly half of the Knights survived is not because the Knights are strong, but because the opponent only wanted to kill half of the people. Star City wanted to take advantage of the uneven number of the Knights and use the time difference from the resurrection point to the battle point to split the Knights into two halves— "

Zuo An looked at Zhaochen in confusion.

Zhao Chen: "... Forget it. Anyway, tell him not to leave the resurrection point, but to wait for the team to gather at the resurrection point. The one-third who is still alive should find a way to die quickly and gather with the other two-thirds. "

Zuo An expressed his incomprehension. It was already bad enough that two-thirds of the people died, but the remaining one-third was still seeking death. Isn't this fucking insane?

However, since it was Zhaochen who said it, Zuo An listened unconditionally. Just as he lowered his head and was about to send a private message, there was a sudden cry of surprise from all around.

Zuo An was stunned, then looked up immediately, his pupils suddenly shrinking.

The assassin who had stabbed him eighteen times was now falling towards him from mid-air, looking at him with a smile.

Perhaps it was because he was stabbed so badly that it left a psychological trauma. Zuo An's mind was blank. It was not until Mi Yin suddenly disappeared that he screamed in shock: " Heal me! Fuck! Heal me!! He's going to kill me! "

The priests around him had also experienced the tragic moment when Zuo An was stabbed, and they quickly used healing skills on him, but Mi Yin did not appear behind him.

Zuo An was stunned, then immediately realized something and looked fiercely towards Zhaochen.

Zhaochen dismounted the moment he saw Miyin and tried to hide among other players: "..." Fuck! Look at what he's doing!

In fact, even if Zuo An didn't look for Zhao Chen, Mi Yin would have found him, because all the knights of the Day City had already rushed to the Star City. There were only two knights in this team composed of ranged warriors and priests. It was easy to imagine that besides Zuo An, the other person was probably the guy who had been hiding behind Zuo An and giving him advice. However, with Zuo'an's guidance, the identity of the target can be more certain.

Mi Yin instantly appeared behind Zhaochen. Zhaochen didn't even need to look back because he knew how big the flaw behind him was.

He is a brain-based player, not a physical player. His fighting ability is only enough to beat up a player from Zuo'an. When he meets a player of Mi Yin's level, he can basically only be beaten. However, his equipment is fully managed by Zuo An, and his health is still very considerable, not to mention that there are a bunch of priests around them.

Even though he was already within Miyin's most convenient attack range, Zhaochen still said calmly: " You can't kill me. "

Mi Yin said: t'I really can ,s true'That " kill you by myself . "

Just as he finished speaking, a horse neighed from outside the crowd.

Zhaochen's expression changed, and Miyin smiled at him and said, " You don't think I jumped so high by myself, do you? "

The assassin is very agile, but he is not a flea. Mi Yin almost " flew " in from outside. Who is helping him?

Zhaochen and Zuo'an had been hiding in the middle of the priest team. After the Knights left, they did not have time to adjust their formation. They were still surrounded by the weak priests. Moreover, due to the forced march, the two of them had moved to a relatively forward position, and the surrounding cover circle became thinner, so thin that even a master of Xue Piao Renjian's level could break through it by just one person!

That's right, Mi Yin alone had no way of killing either Zuo An or Zhao Chen under the protection of so many priests. But it was different with Xue Piao Renjian. The two of them cooperated so well, attacked so quickly, and dealt so much damage that the healer had no time to react and the DPS was killed . Similar battle scenes had appeared many times in the two people's teaching videos. Even now, with the cooperation of Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian, one of Zuo An and Zhao Chen would definitely die today.

However, their target is not Zuo An. After all, Zuo An's death or life has no impact on the battle situation, and there is no benefit in killing him. Their target is Zhao Chen!

Zhao Chen's expression changed for only a moment, and soon he calmed down and said with a smile: " It's not easy for you two to be together again. I'll kill you if I want to. It's not a loss to be killed by you two at the same time . "

Zhaochen certainly didn't think so. Not to mention Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian, even if the game producer came to kill him once, he would still lose! But in the final analysis, it was just a loss of a level. The situation this time was different from the world mission, and the resurrection

point was not far away . He only needed to die once, not only could he avoid Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian, but he might even be able to reunite with the Knights. Even if he happened to die at the two resurrection points, he could easily return to the main force and continue to command. Of course it is a big loss to die in vain, but this death also has benefits, so it is not so difficult to accept.

Mi Yin couldn't help laughing and said, " Death? You're dreaming. "

Ji Xuanyi could certainly think of what Zhaochen could think of. If he wanted to make this smart commander never open his mouth again, he certainly couldn't just kill him. Not to mention that the resurrection point was nearby. Even if he was killed once and returned to Youri City, this person would still be able to guess the general situation of the scene from the details and give Zuo'an hints from thousands of miles away.

Ji Xuanyi certainly had other plans.

When Zhaochen heard Mi Yin's words, his face changed drastically.

However, before he could react, Mi Yin had instantly killed the last person who was blocking him behind Zhao Chen, and welcomed Xue Piao Renjian who had broken through the siege and was already prepared.

Zhao Chen glanced back and saw the hemp rope in Xue Piao Renjian's hand.

Zhaochen's eyes almost popped out: "... Fuck!!! "

Zhaochen didn't have time to say the next curse, as Miyin skillfully and roughly stuffed a ball of cloth in her hand into Zhaochen's mouth. Xue Piaorenjian swung the noose in her hand, just enough to circle Zhaochen. Miyin immediately caught the extra section and tied Zhaochen's hands.

Without waiting for everyone to react, Xue Piao Renjian wrapped the rope around the saddle with one hand, waved away everyone with the gun in the other, clamped his legs around the horse's belly, dragged the struggling Zhao Chen, and rushed out of the formation of Yuri City and ran away!

Not only did he run away, he also kidnapped Zhaochen, the core commander of Daytime City! Everyone in Day City was stunned by this scene. They never thought that this game could be played in this way?! Kidnapping?!

Mi Yin said to Zuo An with a smile: " I won't kill you today, come on, hehe. "

Zuo An came back to his senses, gasped in anger, and nearly fainted. He pointed at Mi Yin and cursed: " Fuck! Kill him!!! "

Mi Yin raised his eyebrows and disappeared. Everyone attacked towards the original place again, but they couldn't hit him because he had already run away!

Zuo An was so angry that his face turned green. He shouted in the direction where Zhao Chen was kidnapped: " Chase! Kill that traitor Xue Piao Renjian! Fuck! "

Of course he can chase him. Zhaochen is a knight. Although he wears light armor, he can carry a heavy load. Xue Piao Renjian cannot be registered in Fanxing City, nor can he join the Tamajualu gang. He cannot ride the world mission rewards of Tamajualu, so he can only ride an ordinary good horse sponsored by Xuchu. Carrying the struggling Zhaochen with him will still affect his speed.

But even if his speed has slowed down a little, a knight is still a knight, and he cannot be caught up by other two-legged professions. Now in the Youri City camp, only Zuo'an is a knight, and he can catch up with Xue Piao Renjian.

But no matter how stupid Zuo An was, he would never pursue Xue Piao Renjian alone. Wouldn't that be courting death? Xue Piao Renjian might just kidnap him on a whim. If the Sun City was leaderless and was attacked by the same method back to the main city, who would he go to for justice?

But Zuo An was just thinking too much. Xue Piao Renjian was too lazy to tie him up because the benefits were too low.

Zhaochen knew that Zuo'an's pursuit would definitely not save him from Xue Piao Renjian. He could only use long-range attacks on Xue Piao Renjian before the distance was too far.

Although Xue Piao Renjian would not be hit under normal circumstances, he was tied to his horse. Even if he gnawed at the ground with his teeth, he could at least affect the opponent's movement! In order to avoid the attack, Xue Piao Renjian had no choice but to let him go!

However, with Zuo An's brain, he would never think of this. Maybe he has already planned to give up in his heart. Zhaochen is in despair.

In the current situation, it is impossible to type in secret messages, and there is no way to shout directly as Mi Yin has blocked his mouth with a cloth. Zhao Chen thought about it, his face became serious, and he could only fight to the death!

Zhaochen gritted his teeth, and using the force of rolling, he struggled to knock his forehead against the game panel, and finally left the team before Xue Piao Renjian ran out of the long-range attack range.

Zhaochen, who has quit the Daytime City team, can be attacked by the Daytime City players. As long as Zuo'an realizes this and lets the ranged players launch attacks, Xue Piao Renjian will definitely let go in order to avoid damage. Although Zhaochen will die at that time, he will have escaped from another level. Even if Xue Piao Renjian is really stubborn and refuses to let go even if he dies with him, there are definitely more people in Daytime City than in Starry City at the resurrection point, so Zhaochen can already escape – in short, there can be no worse result than Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin kidnapping him unharmed!

Zuo'an, wake up quickly!!!

Zhaochen shouted in his heart.

Unfortunately, their brain circuits were really not on the same line. Zuo An's first reaction after discovering Zhao Chen had left the team was to be stunned for a moment, then stop and ask Yu Gui, who was running away with his two legs and had been following him till now, " Zhao Chen has left the team, what does he mean? "

He looked at the Day City team with hope, only to find that they suddenly stopped after he left the team: "..."

Heartbrokenjpg .

Zhaochen was almost dragged away by Xue Piao Renjian like a dead fish. The latter did not even notice the many actions Zhaochen made in order to escape.

Who cares? It's a failure anyway.

Yugui, who was being questioned by Zuo'an, could of course understand what Zhaochen was thinking. When he saw Zuo'an stop, he almost laughed out loud. However, laughing was a bit too strange in this situation, so he asked seriously: " Zhaochen quit the team? "

Zuo An frowned and nodded.

Yu Guidao: " It's possible that he has some plan that he must complete alone, such as being an undercover agent or inciting rebellion, and he can't let us follow him, so he left the team and asked us not to chase him. "

Zuo An was stunned and said hesitantly : " Is that so? "

But Zhaochen was tied up like that, and it didn't look like he was able to handle the situation with ease, let alone go undercover and incite rebellion?

Yugui asked seriously: " Don't you believe Zhaochen? "

Zuo An thought about it, nodded, and said, " I believe him. Since he did this, he must have his reasons. "

Yugui smiled and said, " That's right, we just need to wait quietly for his triumphant return! "

If Zhaochen knew that Yugui had slandered Zuo'an, the first thing he would do when he returned would be to tear her apart with his bare hands!

It's a pity that he is still being dragged on the ground by Xue Piao Renjian like a dead fish, and he can only let Yugui say whatever he wants!

Zuo An believed Yu Gui's words and did not go to rescue Zhao Chen. Instead, he went to support the Knights who had already arrived outside the gate of Fanxing City – they had dragged on for too long, and the Knights were probably about to collapse!

Zuo An: " But I always feel like I've forgotten something. "

Yu Guidao: " It's an illusion. "

Zuo An: " Really? "

Zuo An always felt that it was not an illusion, but he could not remember it. As he rushed towards the northwest gate of Star City and thought about it, someone suddenly shouted: " Hey – the idiot from Daylight City – "

All the members of the Day City Army instantly looked in the direction where the sound came from.

A man in a wizard's robe was standing on the branch of a crooked tree, holding a simple trumpet, and said lazily: " You are so slow-- "

In a place where Zuoan couldn't see, Yugui's eyes lit up when he saw who was standing on the tree.

That's right, that was Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi's life was actually not easy for him either. One of his words was not from the script but an exclamation from the bottom of his heart – they came too damn late from Dayo City!

He thought that after capturing the opponent's military advisor, Zuo An would rush here desperately because he was worried that he would not be able to control the battle in time. He did not expect that he would arrive here at this speed. It seems that Zuo An did not care that much about the person behind him? While Ji Xuanyi was waiting, he almost thought that Xue Piao Renjian and the others had kidnapped the wrong person and confirmed it several times.

Fortunately, he had thought of this possibility in advance. The direction that Xue Piao Renjian took Zhao Chen away was the same as the direction of supporting the Day City Knights. Whether Zuo An chased them or not, they would pass by this area, otherwise the ambush set up in advance would be useless.

I can only sigh that the battlefield is changing rapidly.

Ji Xuanyi didn't know that there was an undercover agent on his side in the enemy camp, otherwise this matter would definitely be much simpler than it is now.

Ji Xuanyi was alone, standing on a high tree branch, arms folded, mocking casually: "Awesome! You lost so badly last time, but you haven't learned your lesson yet? You came all the way from Sun City to Star City to be killed? Haha, wake up quickly, you'll have to wait until your next life to command so wisely. "

" Fuck !" Zuo An was so angry that he almost took his men to attack Ji Xuan on impulse. But maybe it was because he had experienced too many changes in such a short period of time, Zuo An's brain suddenly started working for the first time in a long time and he realized something was wrong.

Of course it was wrong! How could someone be standing defenselessly on a crooked tree that was exposed and looked like a target and provoked them in a meaningless way? This was obviously a trap! There must be an ambush around!

Yugui was eager to make a move and said beside Zuo'an: " Wow, this person is too much. He actually scolded you like that. He really doesn't take you seriously! We can't tolerate it! Let's go! Beat him up! Beat him up! Teach him a lesson! "

Zuo An's eyes twitched, and he couldn't bear it anymore. After a long while, he said, " No, this person is provoking us in a place like this. There must be an ambush around. If we rush in, we will be fooled! "

Yugui pretended to be stupid and said, " No way, how can we ambush here? I don't think there is anyone here! "

Zuo An frowned and cursed: " Can you use your brain? "

Yugui: "..."

Meow meow meow???

She was actually scolded by Zuo An to " grow her brain " ?! This wave can be said to be a heavy burden of humiliation, okay!

Yugui almost choked to death because he couldn't swallow it in one breath. After a long while, he rolled his eyes and said, " Okay, okay, I'll grow back when I get back. "

Ji Xuanyi is actually not good at swearing. He is usually the one who is scolded by others. In most cases, he would just kill someone if he was displeased with them. Now his temper has gradually improved, and he will not have conflicts with others. Therefore, it is a bit difficult for him to mock Zuo An.

Fortunately, Zuo An's anger point was not high. He was so angry that his blood boiled after being scolded by Ji Xuanyi, but he could only force himself to hold it back, thinking hard about how to break the ambush without stepping into it.

One of them was suffering from scolding, while the other was suffering from enduring. It could even be said that they hurt each other.

Just when Zuo An was trying desperately to ignore Ji Xuanyi, he suddenly heard a commotion in the distance , coming from both sides of the team.

Zuo An's face changed as he received a private message from the back that their team had been attacked from the side! In order to hurry, the extremely slow swordsmen were piled up at the back, with fragile archers and mages on both sides, and suffered heavy losses!

" Fuck! " Zuo An cursed, " This guy is a cover to attract attention and is lying in ambush on our side! "

Yu Gui was stunned and had not thought of this. He looked up and saw Ji Xuanyi had put away the trumpet and slowly began to climb down the tree.

This person actually came alone as bait?! What if Zuo An was really too stupid to react and rushed forward, what would he do alone?!

Yugui's heart tightened, and seeing Zuo'an's distorted face, he hurriedly said: " Turn around and repel the ambush. Although we have more fragile skins, they are outnumbered and cannot defeat us! "

Zuo An was a man of vengeful character, so he didn't care about this. He shouted angrily: " Let !Never mind !Fuck 's kill this idiot from Star City first . The resurrection point is full of our people, so let's kill him! "

Ji Xuanyi in front of him was just a sorcerer, but Zuo An was not afraid of him. Without waiting for Yugui to stop him, he took the lead and led the team to rush towards Ji Xuanyi. Even if the loss was heavy, he had to get rid of the man in front of him first to get rid of the hatred in his heart!

Chapter 106

" Wow , the people from Dayo City have no intention of chasing us, " Mi Yin looked at Zhao Chen, who was tied up like a dumpling by him and Xue Piao Renjian, in surprise, and couldn't help but sighed: " We almost thought we caught the wrong person. You must have had a hard time in Dayo City, right? "

Zhaochen, whose mouth was blocked by a piece of cloth: "..."

In a way, it is very bitter.

The rope that tied Zhaochen was still hanging on Xue Piao Renjian's saddle , so there was no need to worry about him running away. Mi Yin saw that Zhaochen's face was red and he looked like he wanted to say something . She looked around and found that there was no one else except them , so she mercifully took out the cloth ball stuffed in Zhaochen's mouth.

Zhaochen spat twice .

Mi Yin looked at him with a smile and said, " Don't worry, we don't abuse prisoners . This is material, not a household rag. "

Zhaochen: "..."

Although Zhaochen's mentality was a little broken because of that idiot Zuo'an , he still looked calm because he had his head clear .

Mi Yin looked at him curiously and said, " Are you the one who gave Zuo An advice behind the scenes? "

will never let him go easily or kill him after they have tied him up like this .

Zhaochen looked at Miyin, smiled faintly , and said: " It's me. "

Zhao Chen glanced at Xue Piao Renjian again and said , " I don't meet people often . Are you Xue Piao Renjian? Actually, you only know me, but you haven't seen me. It must have taken you a lot of effort to tie me up among so many people. "

Mi Yin said frankly: " No, there is no such thing as wasting effort. I was watching you as soon as I entered Zuo'an. Who else should I catch if not you? "

Hearing this, Zhaochen felt a mouthful of blood in his throat. His mentality, which had just stabilized , almost collapsed again. Fortunately , he managed to stabilize himself . He smiled with difficulty and said, " Haha, it's useless even if you catch me. I have already told Zuo'an the order to issue. You plan to use the time difference to deal with the knights at the city gate, right? I have asked him to warn the knights to gather before attacking. You know the combat effectiveness of Star City better than me, right? "

Zhao Chen looked at Mi Yin and said calmly, " If we can't win on the frontal battlefield, no matter what tricks you use, it will be useless. Even if I am tied up here forever, Fanxing City will be massacred today. "

Mi Yin was stunned for a moment, then hesitantly asked Xue Piao Renjian: " Is he deliberately being mysterious? "

Xue Piaorjian shook his head, indicating that he didn't know.

" It seems like your people didn't receive the order, " Mi Yin looked at Zhao Chen and said sincerely, " Your knights have been killed twice, and now it's the third round. "

Zhaochen was stunned and shouted: " Impossible! "

Mi Yin spread her hands and said, " If you don't believe me, there's nothing I can do about it, but that's the fact, right, Xue Piao? "

Xue Piaorjian glanced at Zhaochen and nodded.

Zhaochen was a little unsteady , and said calmly: " I told Zuo An to issue the order. "

Mi Yin asked: " Is it possible that he forgot? "

Zhaochen: "..."

It's fucking possible!

Mi Yin looked at Zhao Chen and found that the other person looked like he was about to collapse!

Xue Piao Renjian squatted down beside Mi Yin and whispered, " Do you do this when you interrogate prisoners? "

Mi Yin gave Xue Piao Renjian a strange look and said, " What nonsense are you talking about? I don't care about trying a prisoner. "

Xue Piaorjian nodded silently and stopped talking.

After hearing the news about Mi Yin, Zhao Chen felt terrible and wanted to go back and stab Zuo An to death immediately. It was a pity that he was still tied up and couldn't move at all, otherwise he guaranteed that Zuo An would have died twenty times by now.

Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian had only one mission this time, which was to control Zhao Chen. Apart from this, the two had nothing else to do and seemed very bored. When Zhao Chen was still lying on the ground with his soul out of his body, the two actually started playing games! And it's a very stupid fighting game!

There was nothing that could be done about it. After all, neither of them had the habit of carrying playing cards or other things to pass the time. Although the current situation could be considered barely safe, it was not easy to fight with real swords and guns. If a few enemies suddenly appeared, even if it was Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin, it would be difficult to end the fight with low health.

You can only hit your hands, but it can also exercise your reaction and coordination. Sometimes the difference in strength is reflected in such small details. Mi Yin was beaten by Xue Piao Renjian and screamed in pain, but she couldn't hit Xue Piao Renjian no matter what. Xue Piao Renjian was also very straightforward. He started to fight as soon as he said he would, without holding back at all. Zhao Chen, who was standing aside, felt pain for Mi Yin when he saw this.

Zhao Chen looked at it for a while, then suddenly smiled and said, " It turns out that what they said is right, Mi Yin, the gap between you and Xue Piao Renjian is really more than just a little bit. If the two of you form a team, you really won't hold him back, right? "

Mi Yin was stunned and looked at Zhaochen.

Zhao Chen looked at him maliciously and said, " He is obviously stronger than you, but he still follows you around, stealing your limelight and trying to suppress you in every way. Let me think, is he doing this on purpose? He is trying to feel superior to you. Look, Mi Yin, who was once number one, is now – poof! "

Xue Piao Renjian stepped on Zhaochen's face and said with a sullen face, " It's so noisy. "

Xue Piao Renjian glanced at Mi Yin and remembered what Zuo An had done right after he and Mi Yin reunited. The more he thought about it, the angrier he became. He couldn't curse him, so he just beat Zhao Chen up and even beat him back for what Zuo An owed him. His actions were so brutal that Mi Yin was frightened and tried to stop the fight.

 " Be careful, don't kill him, we caught him with great difficulty! "

Alas, Mi Yin is just soft-hearted!

Zhaochen had never been beaten to the ground like this before, and he immediately became angry and cursed: " Xue Piao Renjian! Don't think that your Starry City will be defeated just because you won a small victory. As long as the Knights can hold on until the main force joins them, it will only be a matter of time before Starry City is conquered! "

Xue Piao Renjian didn't care about this. His main city was not Fanxing City. He continued to beat Zhaochen without any concern.

Zhaochen was furious: " Fuck you ma —— Mmmm! Mmmmm! "

Mi Yin calmly took her hand away, and Zhao Chen's mouth was blocked by the cloth again.

Zhao Chen glared at Mi Yin, "You don't torture prisoners! You two liars!"

Mi Yin grabbed Xue Piao Renjian's arm and stopped him, saying calmly, " Stop fighting. It's useless. I've heard that kind of talk too many times. "

Xue Piao Renjian looked at Mi Yin, his eyes moved slightly, and after a long while, he said: " I'm sorry ..."

Mi Yin smiled and said, " There's no need to say such things. You know you are not wrong. "

In the world of games, being bad is the original sin. It is not Xue Piao Renjian's fault that Mi Yin cannot defeat Xue Piao Renjian. Xue Piao Renjian probably said all he had to say in his life when speaking for Mi Yin. He has said more than once that he doesn't want to hear others compare him with Mi Yin, but in this situation, his words are of no use at all.

Hearing Mi Yin's words, Xue Piaorjian shook his head, lowered his eyes and stopped talking. In fact, neither of them was as indifferent to the matter as they let on, but caring about it was one thing, and being unable to resolve it was also true. After all, other people had their mouths, and they could only try not to listen or see.

After thinking about it, Xue Piaorjian beat Zhaochen again.

Zhaochen: "..... ??? "

Mi Yin said: " He is right about one thing. If the large force of Day City and the Knights meet up, there will be problems at the front gate. I wonder how Xuan Xiaoyi is doing now. "

Zhaochen was stunned and looked at Mi Yin in surprise.

Ji Xuanyi, who was worried about by countless people, had just climbed down from the tree, put the loudspeaker into his backpack, and was looking coldly at the Daytime City team led by Zuo An that was rushing towards him.

That's right, his task was to keep as many of this large group of long-distance teams as possible, and this was also the plan he finally made.

The Daytime City is indeed very strong, and with the think tank behind Zuo'an, there is basically no possibility of victory in normal combat. Even if they win, it can only be a victory in the city war. This kind of victory can only be described as a miserable victory, which is not what Ji Xuanyi wants.

There is only one way to stop the attack of Day City outside the city – take advantage of the opportunity when the knight team and the long-range support are out of touch during the siege, split the power of Day City into several parts, and then defeat them one by one, and everything will be solved.

Ji Xuanyi looked at them quietly. The moment Zuo An stepped into his attack range, Ji Xuanyi raised his staff and paralyzed him.

Of course Zuo An didn't have the ability to dodge Ji Xuanyi's skills, so he could only stand still with a ferocious expression, glaring at Ji Xuanyi.

He is just a warlock and has no attack power. After this skill is over, he will let this guy know the consequences of angering him!

Ji Xuanyi didn't care about Zuo An's eyes or what he was thinking. He just glanced at the team following Zuo An from behind, and thought the time was about right, so he typed a " 1" in the private chat channel .

Just as the team from Dayo City rushed to where Zuo'an was standing, they heard a loud noise from underground, and then their feet felt empty. They screamed and fell into a huge pit that was more than ten meters deep. Not to mention how much blood they lost, they couldn't climb out at all.

Moreover, the area of the pit was not big enough to trap all the players from Dayo City. Players from Dayo City who had escaped the disaster because they ran too slowly were constantly thrown down by the players from Star City and fell into the pit. For a while, people were crowded together and the bottom of the pit was full.

To Ji Xuanyi's surprise, Zuo An did not fall down with him. He must have been carrying some props that could reduce the effect of the curse, and he moved before the paralysis time ended. Because he was determined to kill Ji Xuanyi, he immediately rushed towards Ji Xuanyi after untying the prop, and unexpectedly avoided the trap on the ground.

But even so, Zuo An was stunned by the scene. He never expected that Fanxing City could create such a trap!

Are you groundhogs??? You just dig the fucking ground all day long!

However, in the current situation, he alone would definitely not be able to gather so many people. The people from the surrounding Star City had already surrounded them. Zuo An gritted his teeth and looked at Ji Xuanyi with red eyes.

Even if I die, I will take this guy with me!

Ji Xuanyi almost instantly saw what this person was thinking. He sneered and pointed his staff at the left bank.

If Ji Xuanyi could be killed by such a noob and idiot today, he would no longer have to bear the title of PVP cancer. Tomorrow he would go to the forum and post an apology to those who were killed by him.

However, before Ji Xuan could make a move, Zuo An, who was halfway through his run, was knocked off his horse by Qi Qin who suddenly appeared and hit him with a sword. He was stunned and beaten without any power to resist.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin was holding Zuo An and was about to make a finishing move when Ji Xuan hit him on the back with his staff. He immediately remembered their purpose and stopped awkwardly. When Ji Xuanyi proposed the bait plan, Qi Qin was against it. After all, Ji Xuanyi was just a support. If something unexpected happened and he had no combat capability, how could his safety be guaranteed?

However, it is obvious that Qi Qin's opposition was meaningless and was easily suppressed by Ji Xuanyi.

After all, Ji Xuanyi's mission was to be a bait, and what he wanted was to look powerless to resist. Zuo An and the others had seen Qi Qin before, and if they saw this man who even Xue Piao Renjian couldn't beat standing next to them, they would have to be crazy to be fooled. Poor Qi Qin, even his proposal to ambush and protect Ji Xuanyi was rejected! Ji Xuanyi arranged for him to sneak attack the rear of Day City, making Zuo An and his men mistakenly believe that the sneak attack behind was an ambush, and then stepping into the real trap without any precautions – the deep pit that Fanxing City had spent more than half a month preparing.

Because of this pit, for a period of time, members of the three major gangs would be suspected of being workers who had just come down from the construction site when they walked on the street!

Actually, it cannot be said that Dayo City was unprepared for stepping into this trap, because it was really carefully made, even more so than the two ditches outside the northwest district gate. In addition to preventing the pit from being refreshed by the system, the camouflage on it must also be able to support the weight of Dayo City players as much as possible without being exposed.

For this purpose, the three major guilds specially found players who were engaged in construction in the guild to study it together.

However, too many settings in the game are inconsistent with real life. Although this player can give certain reference data, he has no way to accurately activate the trap. In the end, Xiaoxiao Yuxia could only slap his head and come up with a method that sounded very stupid.

Let ten mages hold Xu Chu's big staff and set up a formation at the bottom of the pit. When the Day City passes by, just blow up the top from underground. Although these ten mages may not be able to be saved, there are more than ten people in this pit, and as long as there is no infighting , these people in the pit can't even go back to the resurrection point. It can be said that their combat effectiveness is completely destroyed!

Although this method is stupid, it does work. Among this wave of players from Sun City, apart from the swordsman, there are only weak magic professions and archers who are agile but not very strong. If nothing unexpected happens, only about ten people will be left here to ensure that none of these people can get out.

The players from Star City, who were previously at a disadvantage in numbers, were clearing out the Sun City troops, which had few people left around the big pit. The swordsmen had the skills to climb out of the pit, and those with high strength attributes could throw their teammates directly out of the pit. They could not leave them behind and would be killed directly. The magic professions and archers were thrown into the pit.

The players in Starry City cleared out the enemies left on the ground one by one, just like picking beans .

Ji Xuan glanced at Zuo An, who was being held in Qi Qin's hand like a rag, and said to Qi Qin, " Throw him down. "

as Qi Qin was about to make a move, Zuo An immediately came to his senses, struggled vigorously, and yelled at Ji Xuanyi: " Fuck! If you dare to scold me, come and fight me! I think you are a loser. You need help in a fight. What kind of hero are you! "

A knight was vying to challenge the warlock in a duel. Zuo'an was a very courageous man. But Ji Xuanyi certainly wouldn't say such a thing. He glanced at Zuo An and said with a contemptuous smile, " Trash, I don't know how many people I've killed , do I need to prove it to a piece of trash like you? "

While saying this, Ji Xuanyi seemed to have suddenly returned to his original state of killing without blinking an eye . The confidence in his own strength and the sense of oppression that he subconsciously aroused when facing the enemy made his aura suddenly become very powerful. Qi Qin even shuddered subconsciously, not to mention Zuo An, he was so scared that he stared at Ji Xuanyi with his mouth open.

Ji Xuanyi reacted, blinked, and returned to his previous indifferent look. He slowly said to Qi Qin: " What are you doing here? Hurry up and throw him down. "

Qi Qin was startled and hurriedly dragged Zuo An towards the pit.

As Qi Qin moved, Zuo An also reacted. His face flushed red and he cursed angrily: " You are a piece of shit! I, I ..."

Perhaps because he couldn't think of any impressive PVP achievements, Zuo An got anxious and cursed with his neck stiff: " I even defeated Mu Xuanyi head-on, why would I be afraid of you? Trash! "

Ji Xuan glanced at him, curled his lips, and said with a smile: " I'm really sorry. "

I'll let you fall into my hands twice.

There were too many people who had fallen into Mu Xuanyi's hands, especially an arrogant guy like Zuo An. When Ji Xuanyi heard from him that he had been killed by him, he was not surprised at all. He forgot about it after hearing it and did not take it to heart at all.

Zuo An was still cursing, but as a knight, he was completely outmatched by the swordsman Qi Qin in terms of strength. He was no longer a rag, but a mop. Qi Qin grabbed him by the scruff of the neck and dragged him to the edge of the pit, where he heard the curses from the players of Day City below.

Basically, it's no different from Zuo'an's previous lines, except for some stupid stuff like letting them out to fight to the death.

If Xu Chu were here, he would probably say to them lovingly: " A bunch of idiots. "

But the person in charge here now is Ji Xuanyi, so he is much more straightforward. Without even looking at the people in the pit, he said directly: " Throw it down. After cleaning this place, there are other things to do. "

Qi Qin nodded and was about to throw Zuo An down. He didn't know whether this man was provoked by Ji Xuanyi or suddenly realized something from the shouting and cursing of the players from the Day City in the pit, but he suddenly came to his senses and grabbed Qi Qin's wrist.

Qi Qin also underestimated his enemy . He never thought that a newbie like Zuo An would actually resist. He did not use all the strength in his hands. In addition, Zuo An's equipment was really good, so he was actually pulled by Zuo An by the wrist.

Qi Qin subconsciously thought that Zuo An was trying to escape, and immediately placed the guard in front of him to stop him. However, Zuo An used his strength to slam into the guard in his hand. The guard, which originally only had a layer of skin, was completely drained of blood, and turned into a streak of white light and flew away.

Qi Qin missed his catch and looked back at Ji Xuanyi in confusion.

It wasn't a big deal that Zuo'an ran away. He couldn't cause any trouble by himself. The problem was that he discovered that suicide was a loophole that could be used to escape from the trap. And with his character that couldn't bear any loss, he would definitely ask other players in Day City to escape in the same way.

Even though not all players in Day City would obey his orders and drop a level, the combat effectiveness of the players in Day City who left would also be weakened, but the benefits of this trap that Star City had worked so hard to set up were reduced after all. If the combat effectiveness of Day City was weakened by 70%, now it is only 20% left!

Ji Xuanyi frowned suddenly and turned to look at the players from Dayo City in the pit. As expected, he found that some of them had quit the team and started attacking each other. Although some people secretly logged off because they did not want to be relegated, the white light of the players' resurrection was still flying away from above the trap.

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi and opened his mouth to apologize, but Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " It's okay. I didn't think this trap would hold them for long. "

suicide escape. Ji Xuan's original plan was just to delay for half an hour so that the knights' strength could be weakened as much as possible at the city gate. Now the only thing lost was this half an hour.

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " I will not be without any backup plan. "

There are only two resurrection points outside the northwest area, and this pit is dug right in the middle of the two resurrection points. Even if they commit suicide and leave, it does not mean that the team can reunite intact!

" Let's go, " Ji Xuan looked at Qi Qin, smiled at him, and said, " Let's stop them again. "

Chapter 107

In fact, Zuo An never thought of committing suicide to get out of the situation . He was just overwhelmed by the excitement and refused to surrender . After returning to the resurrection point , he was completely stunned . It took him a long time to realize that he had escaped, and he showed an expression of sudden enlightenment.

After realizing that this was a way to escape, Zuo An immediately ordered the other players from Day City who had fallen into the pit to disperse and attack each other, and then gather at the resurrection point.

The average level of Sun City is now around level 55. The experience points required to upgrade to this level have reached a very scary number . After dropping a level , it may take more than a week of tasks to make up for it. Zuo An also knows that it is impossible for everyone to be willing to commit suicide to drop a level, but he did not expect that the number of people who gathered at the resurrection point was so small , only about a quarter of the number of people in the large army!

Zuo'an exploded on the spot. After organizing the people, he cursed them , saying that they would rather stay in the pit than die , and that they were all so cowardly and had no blood at all. After a long while , someone said in confusion in the channel: " That's not right, Commander. "

" I didn't see you guys at the resurrection point? "

Zuo An was stunned and quickly opened the parchment , only to find that the blue arrows on the paper were divided into three directions . The blue arrows in one direction were the people around him, the number of people in one direction was very small, probably the people still in the pit , and the number of people in the last point seemed to be almost the same as the people gathered around him , but they were separated from them by about half an hour's walk!

" Fuck! " Zuo An reacted and couldn't help cursing: " Fuck! Two resurrection points! Fuck! "

If Zhaochen was still there, with two resurrection points and two commanders, they could barely organize the fighting force. But now Zhaochen has been captured, and he is the only one left. What should he do?

But speaking of it, if Zhaochen hadn't been captured, the situation wouldn't be like this now. They might have already reached Fanxing City.

Zuo An felt sad, but couldn't help thinking that Zhao Chen had his own plans and was probably trying to incite Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin to rebel. Zuo An, you have to be strong too!

Zuo An didn't know that Zhaochen was being beaten for his bad mouth. After he managed to calm down, he thought of Yugui.

Since Zhaochen is not here, Yugui is probably the only other person he can rely on. Although this person's strength and planning ability are somewhat different from Zhaochen's, he is still a useful person.

Zuo An directly had a private chat with Gui and asked her where she was at the resurrection point.

Yugui, who was not dead at all and immediately turned invisible and ran away when he found out something was wrong: "..."

How to answer this question?!

After thinking calmly for a while, he replied, " I am helping you observe the movements of the Star City team! Isn't that super smart! "

Left Bank: "..."

Zuo An: " Bah! Do you think I'm a fool? You're such a coward, if you're not dead, then you're not dead. Why are you making up such a rubbish excuse? "

Yugui: " Ahahahaha ..."

Zuo An calmed down for a moment, and felt that if he knew what the next move of Fanxing City would be, he would be able to accept Yu Gui's behavior. After thinking for a while, he asked, " What is Fanxing City's current move? "

Yugui was silent for a moment, then replied: " I don't know, I don't know the way, I can't see ..."

Left Bank: "..."

And return: " QUQ . "

Zuo An looked at the emoticons sent by Yu Gui and almost vomited blood. He wished he could kill this man seventeen or eighteen times, but it was a pity that they were short of manpower, and Yu Gui had to stay alive and do his work.

Zuo An couldn't help but pound his chest before continuing, " Don't follow me if you don't know the way. Look at the map. Go to the resurrection point on the left when you die. Damn, those villains in Star City. The pit is where the two resurrection points overlap. Half of the people died on the left. I'm on the right. You go there and lead the team. "

Yugui was also stunned. He didn't expect that Fanxing City's plan was so thorough that they even thought of suicide. He couldn't help but mutter, " Mu Xuanyi is really awesome. "

[Left Bank] : Hurry up! I found your blue arrow, it's close to the resurrection point on the left, now, immediately, right now! I want to see you appear at the resurrection point! Hurry!

Yugui rolled his eyes, looked at Ji Xuanyi who was not far away , and finally sighed, showed up, smiled and greeted Ji Xuanyi, saying: " Hello, Mu Xuanyi. "

Yugui had been invisible since the beginning when both sides were in the fighting stage, and since then he had been blending in with the team of Fanxing City. He only hid behind for two or three seconds when the invisibility effect was about to disappear. Because of his light figure and his movements were too covert, Ji Xuanyi and the others did not notice him for a while, and were all shocked when Yugui appeared.

Ji Xuanyi hadn't figured out who she was, but Qi Qin, who had always had a strong sense of crisis, immediately shouted, "It's you!"

Ji Xuanyi was stunned and asked hesitantly: "Do you know him? Who is this?"

That shouldn't be the case. Isn't Qi Qin following me every day? How could he have the time to meet a girl? Could it be that it happened during the world mission?

Yugui: "..."

Yugui looked at Ji Xuanyi in disbelief and said heartbrokenly: "Have you forgotten about me? I even said I would make barbecue for you!"

Ji Xuanyi: "... Is there?"

Ji Xuanyi really didn't remember. There were so many encounters in the game every day, how could Ji Xuanyi remember them all? He forgot them in an instant.

Qi Qin, however, heaved a sigh of relief when he saw Ji Xuanyi's puzzled expression. He quickly blocked Ji Xuanyi behind him and frowned, saying, "Why is the assassin here? Who are you on?"

Yugui covered his chest and looked at Ji Xuanyi with tears in his eyes. After a long while, he said, "I was forgotten so heartlessly. I probably won't survive ... That's right, I'm from Dayo City.

I was the one who was watching you during the world mission. Don't be polite, just kill me!"

Qi Qin was stunned, and before he could react, Ji Xuanyi had already held his hand, frowned and looked at Yu Gui and said: "Do you want to go back to the resurrection point?"

Before he could speak to Gui, Ji Xuan thought for a moment and said, "Although I don't know the meaning of you revealing your identity, but an 'eye', coming to seek death at this time ... It seems that Zuo An has resurrected at the resurrection point on the right. You want to go to the left to help him command, right?"

He smiled at Gui Chao but did not answer.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, "Catch her!"

Immediately, people from the three major gangs nearby pounced on Yugui. However, as an assassin, Yugui was not as easy to catch as Zhaochen. For assassins with teleportation skills, nothing could trap them. What's more, Yugui had a slender figure and was a natural assassin. He easily avoided the pursuit and blockade of the three major gangs and went straight towards Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi frowned, not because he was worried that the opponent would pose any threat to him, but because he couldn't help but start to judge the opponent's assassin skills – Yugui's positioning can be said to be very coquettish, and it seems that the attributes of his equipment are all added to agility. Coupled with his own innate conditions that can be called talents, he can even compete with an all-round master like Mi Yin in terms of positioning.

But this assassin's offensive power is very weak. Once he starts to fight, his positioning becomes disordered and his body is full of flaws. It is simply horrible to look at. It is estimated

that he has not killed many people when playing the game. He might be a nurse who changed his job to become an assassin.

This huge gap between defense and offense made a high-end assassin player like Ji Xuanyi unable to help but feel restless. If she was a player from Star City, Ji Xuanyi might want to give her some pointers.

But since he is an enemy , there is nothing to say.

Although he didn't know why the assassin looked so excited when he rushed towards him, Ji Xuanyi still calmly took out his staff and paralyzed the opponent exactly, freezing him in place. Yugui originally wanted to get close to Ji Xuanyi's ear and reveal his identity in a cool way, and then die in a cool way, but he was turned into a statue just after he started: “...”

QAQ ! I haven't said anything yet! Don't kill me first! I'm one of you!

It's a pity that Yugui's voice could not be heard by anyone. People from the three major gangs rushed forward and turned poor Yugui into a beam of white light.

It was not until the white light flew towards the resurrection point that the people from the three major gangs realized that something was wrong and looked at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi: "... I'm really impressed by you guys! "

We agreed to capture him! Why did he kill him and bring him back to life? Just in time for us to reunite, right?!

But it's not the fault of the people from the three major gangs. After all, it's a game and once you start playing, it's easy to get carried away and forget to hold back!

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and didn't blame them too much. He just sighed and said, " Forget it. It's not easy to deal with the assassin if he is caught. He has skills and will run away sooner or later . Let's just leave it at that. "

Qi Qin, who almost took action as well, quickly put away his guard and stood behind Ji Xuanyi. Ji Xuanyi was considering which direction to go next, a member of the three major gangs who had just killed Yugui came over and said, " Hey, Commander, the assassin seemed to have dropped something. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned, looked at him, and said, " What is it? "

The man handed his hand to Ji Xuanyi, opened it, and inside was a crumpled note.

Ji Xuanyi took it and opened it, and saw a sentence written on it : " Do you still keep the banner we gave you? I heard that the scumbag died several times again?"

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, and after thinking for a long time, he finally understood. He showed a helpless expression and said, " Fuck, it's her. "

Qi Qin immediately became alert, moved closer to Ji Xuanyi, and asked in a low voice: " Who? What? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head. Seeing Qi Qin's nervous look, he couldn't help but laugh. He handed the note to him and said, " Someone I knew before. I didn't expect it to be her. "

Recalling the expression on the other person's face just now, Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " Tsk, she must have something to say to me just now, it's too early to make a move. "

No, in fact the main reason was that he was too green. Even with such a green figure, he had not successfully calculated the difference in strength between himself and Ji Xuanyi, and tried to show off, which led to this tragedy!

Qi Qin looked at the note for a long time but didn't understand it, so he could only look at Ji Xuanyi eagerly.

Ji Xuanyi did not want the news that " Daytime City's ' eyes ' are actually on the side of Starry City " to spread, so he did not explain to Qi Qin, but said: " I'll tell you later. "

Although Qi Qin really wanted to know the origin of this " rival in love " , since Ji Xuanyi said so, he did not dare to ask any more questions and could only nod.

" So where should we go next? " The player from the three major guilds who picked up the note scratched his head and said a little embarrassedly: " The assassin went to the resurrection point on the left. Should we go to the left now? "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Well, let's move on. "

Qi Qin secretly didn't want Ji Xuan to get together with that girl again, so he whispered, " Although both sides have leaders, I feel that if Zuo An is on the right, it should be easier to stop him on the right. "

Ji Xuanyi looked at Qi Qin in surprise.

Qi Qin thought his little thoughts were seen through, and felt a little ashamed. He couldn't help blushing. Just as he was about to explain something, he heard Ji Xuan say, " I didn't expect that even you know that Zuo An is stupid and inexperienced. I'm afraid this guy has become famous in Star City, right? "

Qi Qin: "..."

What do you mean even he knows! Qi Qin is not that stupid now, okay! Under the training of Qi's father, Qi Qin will become the person in charge of the company in the future!

But speaking of it, Zuo An is also pretty famous in Star City. Everyone knows that he is the leader of half of the gang in Daylight City, and he is both inexperienced and stupid ...

Under normal circumstances, if both sides have commanders and one of them is Zuo An, Ji Xuanyi would indeed choose to block Zuo An, because no matter how you think about it, there would not be an enemy easier to deal with than Zuo An, but that is not the case now.

Not to mention how the friend at the resurrection point on the left will help sell out teammates in Day City, making this battle easier than the battle with the left bank, the key point is that Ji Xuanyi has to find the undercover of that stupid husband first to get her ID . The other party has never added him as a friend, but if he doesn't add him as a friend, the two of them will not be able to have a private chat, which is too inconvenient.

Just when Ji Xuanyi realized that he was meeting an old friend, he and Guizheng covered their faces in shame and squatted in the resurrection point.

It's so embarrassing. The scene of recognizing each other was so embarrassing. I don't know if Mu Xuanyi picked up the last note she dropped. He is so smart, he must have seen through my original plan. It's so embarrassing!

That's right, Yu Gui and Ji Xuanyi knew each other, and he was one of the few people Ji Xuanyi could remember.

Her original ID was not Yugui, but Xilai, the nanny girl who was willing to be killed dozens of times in order to ask Mu Xuanyi to help her kill the scumbag Wujian and make him quit. After Ji Xuanyi killed Wujian and made him disappear, she gathered a group of girls to give Ji Xuanyi a banner that read [Scumbag Nemesis] .

Sometimes it's really strange, once a girl falls in love with someone, her IQ seems to disappear completely. After Yu Gui completely got rid of the influence of Wu Jian on herself, she found out that Wu Jian was just a stupid scumbag. She couldn't understand how she could have fallen in love with such a person in the first place, and even been deceived.

Although Yu Gui had retaliated thoroughly with the help of Ji Xuanyi, he still felt disgusted when he saw news about this person again, especially when he saw the news that the other party exposed Ji Xuanyi in the forum. Yu Gui was instantly furious and wanted to roll up his sleeves to find trouble with Wu Jian.

It was a pity that although they were on the same server, she was not a player of Green Forest City, and the maps were not interconnected at that time, so Yugui could only bear it.

Fortunately, there was no news that Ji Xuanyi was being sought for revenge, so Yugui felt relieved.

It was not until they went to the Daytime City and met Wanshi Shengyi and his group from the Green Forest City that they heard from them that Wu Jian had been killed again and dared not show up, and that Ji Xuanyi was not in any danger either.

As for why I was undercover in Bancheng, that happened even longer ago.

At first, she was just playing the game normally with Guiyi. After all, she had never contacted Ji Xuanyi since then, and she didn't know that Ji Xuanyi was also playing this game and was on the same server with her. Later, he joined Bancheng, which was also partly because he met Zuo'an by chance in the second-tier city, which was the result of a series of coincidences.

It has to be said that Zuo An is always an idiot. It can be said that he has enemies everywhere. Yugui didn't take him seriously until he saw that Zuo An had a feud with an offline gang in a second-tier city. With the help of Zhao Chen, he disbanded the gang and said that he had a grudge against Mu Xuanyi.

Yugui realized that with the help of people like Zhaochen, this person who had a grudge against Ji Xuanyi might become the leader of a super gang in the future, so she deliberately approached him – otherwise, with Zuo'an's stupid personality, it would be a miracle for Yugui to help him! Yugui originally planned to be an executive, and when Bancheng developed, she would create internal strife and break up the gang. It was not until she found out that Ji Xuanyi was also on this server that she decided to hide in Bancheng.

Yugui knew that with Ji Xuanyi's temper, he couldn't keep his identity secret forever, and someone would find out about it eventually. Sooner or later , the news would reach Zuo An's ears. Zuo An was a vengeful person, and no matter how big or small the grudge was, he would definitely try his best to get revenge. Although she believed in Ji Xuanyi's ability, after all, one was in the light and the other was in the dark, so she had to find a way to help the other.

Yugui rubbed her face and stood up. Half of the gang members in the resurrection point recognized her and knew that she was Zuo'an's subordinate, so they came up to her and asked, " What should we do next? "

Yugui was stunned for a moment, and finally remembered to check Zuoan's secret chat. When she was talking to Ji Xuanyi before, Zuo An had already started urging her to commit suicide , but Yugui was always thinking about Ji Xuanyi, so she didn't have time to read it. Now when she opened the chat channel, she was overwhelmed by the long message urging her to " die quickly " .

The previous message was sent by Zuo An after he discovered that Yu Gui had finally reached the resurrection point.

[Left Bank] : Fuck, we finally got there. You're too damn slow. Is it so hard to die?! It's easy for you to die. Even if you're standing there are people who want to hit you. How can I compare with you? Yugui complained silently in his heart, rolled his eyes, and replied: " Boss, you keep brushing like a cursed doll, aren't you scary! "

[Zuo An] : Bah! Stop talking nonsense, bring your team to join me, I'm fucked up, I just wanted to let them die, but so many people just logged off and ran away, fuck, a bunch of cowardly losers, go back and find these people, and kill them all!

Yugui originally wanted to say, "Please stop doing this. It was Zhaochen who cleaned up the mess you made last time, and now you're doing it again!"

Later, she thought that what happened to Bancheng was none of her business, and she was not really on Bancheng's side, so she deleted all the words she had typed before and replied: " Okay! It's their turn to criticize! "

How can she be an undercover agent? She is just like the eunuchs around the tyrant emperor ... Thinking of this, Yugui couldn't help but get goosebumps all over his body.

Zuo'an meant that the troops at the resurrection points on both sides should gather together first. Fanxing City had dug two trenches and such a deep pit, so there would be no time and manpower to continue digging holes in other places. Groundhogs wouldn't play games like this. After they gathered, they could turn back and kill the people from Fanxing City .

Yugui knew that Zuo An was right. Even if all the players in Star City were marmots, it would be unlikely for them to dig a large trap in such a short time. The two resurrection points should be the last resort that Ji Xuanyi could think of.

What Ji Xuanyi wanted to do was to hold down one of the two resurrection points and beat them hard when there was only one commander.

One of the two resurrection points has no commander and will move very slowly. By the time they gather together, it is estimated that one side has been almost killed by Ji Xuanyi and his men.

In this way, even if the two sides join forces, the strength of Dayo City will be weakened, and with Zuo An's ability, it is impossible for him to quickly organize the team formation. Ji Xuanyi can still take advantage of this stage to kill another wave. By the time Zuo An can organize a decent resistance, Ji Xuanyi may have already waited for the reinforcements that arrived after solving the knights' problem at the city gate.

He could barely guess the tactics that Ji Xuanyi might adopt. Yu Gui would certainly not cooperate with Zuo An so easily to reunite the two teams. At the very least, he had to take the team on the left to meet Ji Xuanyi alone.

While Guizheng was responding to Zuo'an's words and occasionally directing the players of Youri City to arrange their formations, he saw Zuo'an suddenly sent a message.

[Left Bank] : Shit! I just remembered what I forgot! I haven't given the order to the Knights at the city gate yet!

Yugui: "..."

Damn, why did he suddenly become smart this time!

Chapter 108

Although Yugui has been undercover beside Zuo'an for such a long time and her trust value has been very high , compared to Zhaochen , who met Zuo'an earlier and is obviously much more reliable than her , if the two of them give Zuo'an two different opinions at the same time, Zuo'an will definitely choose to listen to Zhaochen first.

After all, in Zuo An's opinion, although Yugui is a useful person, he is often unreliable. In comparison , Zhaochen is more reassuring.

Although most of the time his unreliability was intended to sabotage Bancheng's plans, Yugui had to admit that Zhaochen's planning and coping abilities were not something she could compare to.

Since Zuo An remembered what Zhao Chen had asked him to do , Yigui had no way of making him change his mind.

Almost immediately , the captain of the knight team who was killed and returned to the resurrection point received a message from Zuo'an , asking them to gather their strength at the resurrection point and not to send any more heads to Starry City.

who had been stunned by the killing , immediately came to his senses and belatedly figured out the Star City's plan . He immediately cursed: " Fuck! This is too fucking disgusting! "

Under Xu Chu's deliberate control , the Knights had been completely divided into two groups of equal strength , half of them were at the resurrection point , and the other half were fighting with the Star City team.

While the Star City team had priests and ranged support, the Sun City knights had already suffered several deaths. Their current level and strength could be said to have been weakened to the same level as the Star City team , or even lower . Their only advantage at the moment was that they had more players than the Star City team.

In the previous rounds, the people of Star City could be said to be getting better and better at fighting, while the Knights of Day City were getting more and more confused. Now that the captain of the Knights has discovered the real situation, he is a little slow to react. After a long time, he said: " Stand by where you are. I will communicate with the group of people still at the city gate. "

The knights need fearless and resolute orders for the charge, and a deputy captain is only a burden, so the entire knights team has only one captain. It's a pity that this captain is now staying at the resurrection point and cannot fully see the scene at the city gate.

For the current Daytime City Knights, the best way is actually to wait where they are. As long as half of the people at the resurrection point do not go to the city gate, the people of Star City will not be able to automatically break the cycle and send the people at the city gate back. They can only keep dragging it out. What the Knights need is to delay time until support arrives. Even if the people of Star City are unwilling, they can only give up this cyclic plan of using the time difference of the resurrection point.

But the Cavaliers captain was not willing to just wait.

He became the captain after Xue Piao Renjian left. Although he was not arrogant enough to think that he could compete with Xue Piao Renjian in strength, he still felt that he was qualified to be the captain of the entire team.

But ever since Xue Piao Renjian left, the Knights of Dayo City have almost never won a battle against their once defeated rival, Star City. No matter what, as the captain of the Knights, he has been holding his breath.

His original plan of attacking Star City this time was to avenge his previous humiliation and let everyone know that even if Xue Piao Renjian was gone, he could still take on the responsibility of leading this knight team. The Knights of Dayo City would still be as invincible as before.

However, he never expected that the people of Star City would be so cunning. The Knights were defeated by Star City again, and it could be said to be a miserable defeat.

There are almost twice as many people as the enemy, and the average level is four or five levels higher than the enemy, but in the end the game ended up like this.

If he really had to wait for reinforcements in the current situation, he would have no face to continue doing this as captain.

There is probably no other knight team in this game that is more frustrated than them. After a charge, the opponent suffers almost no damage, but the average level of their own team is killed by four or five levels.

He had to at least gain some benefits before the reinforcements arrived, otherwise this team would have lost so many levels in vain and would be no different from trash.

The captain of the Knights thought so and issued an order to the remaining people at the city gate: "Don't run away and waste time anymore. Turn around and fight back. Quickly return to the resurrection point to gather. Before the reinforcements arrive, organize a final effective attack and at least break up the Star City team once."

Perhaps he had not yet recovered from his emotions. The order issued by the captain of the Knights was very impulsive, and contained a sense of venting anger and self-abandonment. If Zhaochen were here, he would definitely not choose to issue such an order.

The captain of the Knights had a simple idea. He had died so many times already, so this time wouldn't matter. He could turn around and fight, and maybe he could take down a few people. At such a close distance, everyone would be resurrected at the same resurrection point. Even if there were not many people, it would be good to vent his anger by grabbing a few people from the Star City and waiting for Bai's turn.

But in fact, let's not talk about whether the Daylight City Knights, who have no advantage in combat power and numbers , can take away the people of Star City, even if the Daylight City Knights at the city gate retreat first, the losses will definitely be smaller than turning back to fight back.

But the captain of the Knights' team couldn't think so much, and the Knights' team members who had been suppressed for so long couldn't think so much either. Almost at the moment of receiving the order, the Knights' team members of the Daylight City at the city gate immediately shouted angrily, turned around and rushed towards the Star City team behind them, scaring Liu Tian who was running in the front.

Liutian's horse is probably the horse with the best attributes in "Domain" at this stage. All its abilities are excellent. After discovering that Youri City was going to counterattack, it drifted without saying a word and turned around and ran away!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu , who was following not far behind him, said : "..."

Who said this guy was stupid? He was not stupid at all when he was running for his life!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu couldn't help but say: " You are too stubborn! "

Liu Tian ran past him and joined the troops behind him. He grunted, rolled his eyes, and said, " Go ahead if you have the guts! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu followed his example and rolled his eyes, saying, " I'll go first. "

Ultimately, when you're fighting someone, your first reaction, whether to fight or run, still depends on your own strength.

I won't talk about Liu Tian, as his choice has already explained everything. However, Jian Xi Xin Jiu is still very strong. Although he is not as good as top-level masters like Xue Piao Ren Jian, in the current Fanxing City, the knight players are ranked from high to low in terms of strength.

Apart from Xue Piao Ren Jian, it is probably Jian Xi Xin Jiu and his group.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu rushed in first, and without saying a word, he blocked the attack of a player from the Dayo City in front of him. Relying on his good equipment and high strength, he twisted his waist and knocked him off his horse. Then he turned his horse around, used a straight stab on the Dayo City player on the other side, and immediately used a hoof lift on the Dayo City player behind him, instantly fighting three people at once, which made Xiao Cai's eyes pop out more than Liu Tian's.

Liu Tian was completely unable to understand the operations of a master of Xue Piao Renjian's level. On the contrary, Jian Xi Xin Jiu was more approachable. Liu Tian was stunned by what he saw and thought it was so awesome.

However, Liu Tian, who was so proud of himself, would definitely not say such words. He just made a " tsk " sound and, together with other knights from Star City, collided head-on with the team from Sun City.

Games are something that can easily get you excited once the fighting starts. Liu Tian watched Jian Xi Xin Jiu's operations and followed him after a few hits. He gradually got into the mood, as if he had become very awesome himself.

However, before Liu Tian could unleash his arrogance, Xu Chu gave the order: " Don't continue to tangle with the people from Day City. They want to die and return to join us. Turn around and walk them away. "

Liutian: "... meow meow meow? "

He just got into the groove, didn't he? As a rookie, it's not easy to get into the groove in a fight! He's going to retreat now?!

However, before Liu Tian could react, Jian Xi Xinjiu, who had also received the notice from Xiao Xiao Yuxia, had already put away his weapon and turned around and ran away.

Six days: "..."

What else could Liu Tian do? Although he still wanted to continue fighting, he was not Xue Piao Renjian after all, and could not take on several people at once. Jian Xi Xin Jiu had withdrawn, so he could only run away with them.

Suddenly, the whole battle situation changed. It went from Star City chasing Sun City with hammers to Sun City chasing Star City and begging for hammers . They really were begging for hammers! Many of Sun City's knights were chasing Star City from behind, yelling " Come and hit me! " and other phrases, which made the onlookers very confused.

How itchy are you people in Day City!

In fact, Xuchu hesitated for a long time before issuing this order. Having suffered a loss due to the difference in IQ, Xuchu has been thinking about what the captain of the Day City Knights is thinking ...

Logically speaking, the more advantageous response strategy for the current Day City is to delay time. After all, they have reinforcements. Although they are probably still blocked by Ji Xuanyi, the actions of Fanxing City on the first battlefield are actually based on the actions of Day City. If Day City does not move, Fanxing City will not move either, so there is a possibility that reinforcements will arrive.

The purpose of their counterattack is most likely to make Xu Chu mistakenly believe that they want to reunite and be forced to escape from the battle. This will not only delay the time, but also avoid the loss of combat effectiveness of Daytime City.

But the question is, can the captain of the Day City Knights really think that far ? Is it possible that the other side simply wants to join forces and launch a second attack?

Although a simple reunion would only require retreating, is it possible that the captain of the Daylight City Knights has such a low IQ that he can't even think of this?

Xu Chu couldn't help but fall into deep thought ...

This game is still very difficult to play, especially when your opponent's IQ is not equal to yours. You have no idea what is going on in the opponent's mind, just like Xu Chu has no idea why Liu Tian is such an idiot.

By the time Xu Chu finished his contemplation and realized that there was no solution to this problem except to find someone with the same thinking as the captain of the opposing Cavaliers team, the situation on the field was already not optimistic.

It's not that Fanxing City was badly beaten, but the number of deaths in Youri City was almost beyond the balance that Xu Chu could control. In desperation, he could only issue an order to delay time, try to stabilize the situation first, and then slowly consider what to do next.

Looking at the chaos on the field, Xu Chu could only look at Xiao Xiaoyu helplessly.

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "... What are you doing? "

Xu Chu said seriously: " If you were facing this situation and issued such an order, what would you be thinking? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was immediately furious and said, " Fuck, if you can't figure it out, don't compare yourself to me, okay? I won't give such an order. In this situation, it's better to just retreat, right? "

Xu Chu heard this and showed a disappointed expression, saying: " It's not okay to ask you, shouldn't I ask Jian Xi Xin Jiu? "

After all, the other party is a captain. Even if he is stupid, he should not be as stupid as Liu Tian. The only thing stuck between Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and Liu Tian is Jian Xi Xin Jiu.

Just when Xu Chu was about to ask Jian Xixinjiu in private about his mentality, Xiao Xiaoyu said speechlessly: " No, why are you worrying about this? "

Xu Chu: " Ah? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " You don't plan to rely on this plan to kill them to level 20. Reinforcements will come sooner or later. If you want to delay time, just delay it. Just don't let them attack. "

Xu Chu was stunned for a moment, then suddenly realized: " That's right! Isn't Ji Xuanyi in charge of the reinforcements? "

Anyway, the number of people is here, the Knights will not get a turn for nothing, and the final situation will still depend on whether the reinforcements from Day City arrive or not, or what state they are in when they arrive – in other words, the final blame will be on Ji Xuanyi! He doesn't have to worry about anything, just drag the Knights!

Xu Chu suddenly became enlightened, smiling happily, and said to Ji Xuan in a low voice: " The situation at the city gate has reached a stalemate. It all depends on you. Come on, if we win, I'll have some credit for it, but if we lose, you'll have to take the blame, hahahahahahahahaha ..."

Ji Xuanyi who received the private chat: "..."

Has Xu Chu become a fool after playing with Liu Tian for so long?

Ji Xuanyi's face was full of black lines.

He was taking Qi Qin to reunite with He Yugui.

The starting point of the Star City troops is in the middle of the two resurrection points, while the starting point of the Sun City troops is on one side of the resurrection point. The professionals on both sides have short legs. Even if the speed of Star City is not faster than that of Sun City, it is definitely not slower. The first ones to contact Yugui and them must be Ji Xuanyi and others.

In fact, this was indeed the case. When Yugui was halfway there, he saw the team from Star City in the distance. After thinking for a while, he whispered to Zuo'an: " Oh my god! I ran into them. What should I do? "

If it was Zhaochen, he might be able to come up with some ideas, but Zuoan had no idea what to do. Seeing Yugui's secret chat, he could only say, " Hold on! I'll be there soon! "

Yu Guihui said: " If I can hold on, I won't ask you what to do! "

There was absolutely nothing wrong with what she said. Zuo An didn't know how to reply to her, so he simply didn't reply. He just concentrated on his journey, hoping to get the two troops together as soon as possible.

Since Zuo'an didn't have any instructions, Yugui didn't bother to act. He just gave some random commands, and half of the support team from Youri City was killed and sent back to the resurrection point.

Ji Xuan led the team to the resurrection point expressionlessly, and heard a thin voice in the air beside him: " Boss Xuan, long time no see, are you still accepting orders to kill scumbags? "

When Ji Xuan thought of the banner she had sent him, he felt helpless and amused, and said, " Well, long time no see. Which scumbag has deceived you again? "

Yugui laughed and said, " No, no, I will never be defeated by the same move twice. I am awesome . "

Ji Xuanyi: " What is your current ID ? "

Yugui then remembered that he was so excited that he forgot to add Ji Xuanyi as his friend. He was so stupid that he cried. Fortunately, he was in invisible mode, so his blushing face could not be seen. He quickly added Ji Xuanyi as his friend and said, " My name is Yugui now. You really don't remember me? We met halfway during the world mission before. "

Ji Xuanyi really didn't remember, but Yugui was not that petty. It didn't matter if he didn't remember.

Ji Xuan said, " How come you are in Bancheng? And you know I am in Fanxing City? Did you help Zuo'an with all the stupid moves before? "

" It's not all my fault, " Yugui said sincerely, " Zuo An is really stupid. He contributed a lot to the success of Day City. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Okay, the Sun City is in a miserable situation too. The gang leader's " ability " can actually make an undercover agent " convinced " . There may be no second one like him in the whole game!

Yugui told Ji Xuanyi how he came to Bancheng and said to him, " Although Zhaochen didn't say anything, I can see that he seems to know you. He is hanging out with Zuo'an and helping him so sincerely. I guess he is not in the same situation as me. He must be one of your enemies. Do you have any impression? "

Ji Xuan said without thinking: " No, I have so many enemies, how can I remember them all? "

Yugui: "... Yes. "

I almost forgot that Ji Xuanyi was a cancer. It seemed that most of the people who played that keyboard online game were killed by him. Ji Xuanyi didn't care about the IQ when he killed people, so how could he remember who Zhaochen was.

However, Zhaochen is indeed a smart man. If he stands on the side of Dayo City, it will be quite troublesome to deal with him.

Ji Xuan began to consider whether to use violence to solve the problem.

Ji Xuanyi's character was unknown to Gui. Seeing the other party fall into silence, he couldn't help but start to imagine it himself.

Zhaochen had already been captured by Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin, so would Ji Xuanyi just keep Zhaochen locked up in Fanxing City? Of course, tying him up all day wouldn't work, but just letting him move around in Fanxing City and level up daily would be fine, as long as he didn't leave the city ...

Yugui suddenly shuddered and said to Ji Xuan in a timid voice: " Boss, um, be careful. One misstep can lead to eternal regret. Don't step into the abyss of crime! Novels are not allowed to write about the theme of imprisonment and other sick and delicate subjects! "

Ji Xuanyi: "... No, what nonsense? "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " We'll talk about Zhaochen later. The current situation has not been resolved yet. Before Zuo'an and the others arrive, we must suppress the level of the troops here as soon as possible— "

Having said that, Ji Xuan stopped immediately when he thought of something.

But Yugui had already reacted and said, " If we want to lower the level, we must try to increase the number of encounters between the two teams before Zuo'an and the others catch up. I have to hurry up and bring people over to get killed, right? "

That's indeed the case. If Yigui could lead his team to encounter Ji Xuanyi and his men several more times in the shortest possible time, he would be able to weaken the strength of the support forces of Dayo City to the greatest extent.

But this also means that in order to unify steps with the Day City team at the resurrection point as soon as possible and gain command, Yugui must also die with them. The level that Yugui will drop will be the same as the level that the Day City support troops drop.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " No, that's not necessary. With Zuo An's stupid commander, we can win the battle without your help. "

Yugui realized Ji Xuanyi's idea and couldn't help but smile. He said, " But the price to pay will still be high, right? It doesn't matter. I won't lose if I die. "

Ji Xuanyi snorted coldly and said, " If I say no, then no. "

Yugui didn't say anything. After a while of silence, Ji Xuanyi felt that he was a little too harsh. He cleared his throat and said, " Games are not for others to play. I hope you can understand this. " Yugui should have her own gaming experience. She is a player of Day City and should not tie herself to Ji Xuanyi because of past events. This will only bring her losses and no gains.

Yugui heard this, smiled and said, " I know, I'm just playing the game I want to play. What's the matter? Has anyone stipulated that you can't be an undercover agent while playing games? "

Ji Xuanyi was about to say something else when Yugui stretched out his voice and said, "

Master Xuanyi, you weren't so fussy before. If I had known, I wouldn't have come to recognize you as my relative— "

Ji Xuanyi frowned, and Yugui smiled again: " I'm kidding, I will still come. After all, Xuanyi is so handsome and cute, I like him very much! "

Before Qi Qin showed a vigilant expression, Yu Gui had already revealed his figure among the crowd of people in Fanxing City and shouted: " I will fight you! "

Before Ji Xuanyi could ask the players from Fanxing City to stop, Yugui had already turned into a streak of white light and flew away.

The system prompt rang, Ji Xuanyi lowered his head and found that it was a secret chat with Gui.

[Yugui] : Thank you for being willing to help me. I am really happy to help you as well, Pen Core!

Chapter 109

Ji Xuanyi has met many people in the game , and it is impossible for him to remember a person based solely on the game events.

Ji Xuanyi had such a deep impression of Yu Gui probably because the other party's set of silk banners was really too cheeky.

He also didn't expect that the other party would choose to sacrifice her own gaming experience to help her after meeting him in another game – in other words , after knowing his identity and

clearly knowing the situation he would face when his identity was exposed, she still chose to stand on his side , which was already a very difficult thing.

At present, Ji Xuanyi has not taken off his vest yet , so he has many companions . Although Xiao Xiaoyuxia and others have heard of Mu Xuanyi's name, they don't know how many people have made enemies with Ji Xuanyi in the past , and how dangerous the situation is . When Ji Xuanyi turns back into Mu Xuanyi, the enemies who want to cause trouble for him will probably be able to line up for ten miles. At that time, whether Xiao Xiaoyuxia and others will still regard Ji Xuanyi as a friend and stand firmly on his side , Ji Xuanyi himself doesn't know.

But Yugui had personally experienced the situation in which Ji Xuanyi was troubled by others and caused trouble for others, and finally a mess . She also knew clearly that once she was associated with the name Mu Xuanyi , the gaming life of a normal player would probably have nothing to do with her anymore . However, she still wanted to help Ji Xuanyi, even if she would be demoted.

Ji Xuanyi didn't want to see Yugui like this. He helped Yugui just to vent his anger, not with any real desire to help. He felt that he was not worthy of Yugui's repayment.

But it was obvious that Yigui didn't think so, and she had completely figured out Ji Xuanyi's tactics of being tough on the outside but soft on the inside, and she would not be controlled by Ji Xuanyi at all. No matter what she wanted to do, Ji Xuanyi could not stop her.

Yu Gui knew clearly that although Ji Xuanyi didn't want her to make these sacrifices for him, in the face of the overall situation, Ji Xuanyi would never make an impulsive decision like " risking his life for the beauty and giving up his original plan . "

The most likely action the other party would take would probably be to capture her and prevent her from going to her death. At most, they would kill fewer reinforcements from Dayo City, and the battle would be a little more difficult in the end.

But unfortunately, Yu Gui was an assassin, and Ji Xuanyi could not reveal her identity, and had no way to order all the players in Fanxing City not to touch her. As a result, not to mention catching Yu Gui, he could not even see Yu Gui anywhere later, and was pushed all the way to the resurrection point on the far left.

Although with the cooperation of Gui, Ji Xuanyi's plan can be said to have been completed in excess, and this half of the reinforcements from the Day City are now even lower than the average level of the Star City, Ji Xuanyi's face has always been unsightly.

" Xuanyi, " Qi Qin whispered to Ji Xuanyi, " Are you okay? "

Ji Xuan came back to his senses and looked at Qi Qin, who had a gloomy look on his face and looked very listless.

Ji Xuanyi asked curiously: " What's wrong with you? "

It's only the afternoon now, it's not time for Qi Qin to doze off.

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuan for a long time and shook his head silently.

You can't say that I feel like I've met a strong rival in love and I'm being a little too jealous.

It was a rare time that Ji Xuanyi failed to see through what was in Qi Qin's mind – how could he see through it? He had no strange relationship with Yugui at all, so he would not even think about it that way.

If it were any other time, seeing Qi Qin like this, Ji Xuanyi would definitely find a way to ask something, but right now the things in Yuri City were obviously more important, so Ji Xuanyi could only put these personal affairs aside for the time being.

When Qi Qin saw that Ji Xuanyi just said " It's okay " and ignored him, his sense of crisis became more serious!

What should I do? Xuan Yi doesn't care about him anymore!

Although Ji Xuanyi said that he likes mature, tall, and sharp women , Yugui is a girl after all! And it seems that she knew Ji Xuanyi earlier than him. Even he has to admit that Yugui has indeed paid a lot for Ji Xuanyi. She is cute, good at talking, and has the courage to confess to Ji Xuanyi.

QAQ I feel like I can't compare to others in any aspect!

get it at all . He was directing the people from the three major gangs to prepare for an ambush. The left part of the reinforcements from Daytime City is now being pinned down at the resurrection point. Yu Gui is definitely not stupid enough to stay in it at this time. He must have gone into hiding somewhere. Ji Xuanyi is not worried about this.

But if they suppressed the resurrection point on the left, it also meant that half of the people at the resurrection point on the right, led by Zuo'an, would soon arrive.

How to say it, the opponent is Zuo An, and Ji Xuanyi is too lazy to make any more arrangements. He just lets some of the extra people after suppressing the resurrection point ambush on the side first, and when Zuo An comes over to gather people and prepare to arrange the formation, he will disperse the opponent's wave.

Ji Xuanyi believed that this move alone would keep Zuo An in a panic for at least fifteen minutes. By the time he had organized all the people, about half an hour would have passed . If he still couldn't suppress the strength of the reinforcements from the Day City in half an hour, Ji Xuanyi would have no need to continue his career, no need to level up, and could just be a sight to behold.

However, Ji Xuanyi did not wait for Zuo An to arrive, and the number of players from Dayo City, including those who were being held at the resurrection point by them, was decreasing.

This was a tactic that Star City had used several times before. Ji Xuanyi reacted almost immediately and said with a frown, " They're offline. "

At the same time, Ji Xuanyi also received a secret message from Gui.

[Yugui] : It wasn't Zuo'an's order, it was Zhaochen. He asked all of us to log off and discuss countermeasures in the offline group. I'll log off as well. I'll tell you when there's any news.

Before Ji Xuanyi could reply, he saw that Yu Gui's game avatar in the friend list dimmed. Then, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia also sent him a private message, telling him that all the knights at the city gate had gone offline.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but frowned.

Let's not talk about how Zhao Chen, who was being looked after by Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian, got the news out. In the game, the method of collective offline is almost unsolvable. If it was just one person, it would be fine. With Xu Chu around, they could hire people to take turns to wait until that person comes online. But for a group of people, even if they could hire people

to take turns to wait, when Yue Richeng comes online, the person who is waiting will pass the news back, and Ji Xuanyi and the others will organize people and rush to the place, but the people from Yue Richeng have already moved away, and it will be useless.

If you want to block the large army going offline, you must also use a large army to wait there, which is almost impossible – the reason why I say almost is mainly because there are idiots like Zuo An in the game who can really do such a thing as using a large army to block people, but it is obvious that the three major gangs will not do this, and they have much more concerns than Zuo An .

Ji Xuanyi hesitated for less than two seconds before decisively giving up this stupid idea and said, " Leave three people to take turns to wait, and go directly to Xu Chu for subsidies. The rest of you will follow me back to Fanxing City. "

When Mi Yin mentioned that the long-distance support team of Fanxing City was under the charge of Ji Xuanyi, Zhao Chen suddenly fell silent.

Of course, it doesn't mean that he wasn't silent before. After all, his mouth was blocked and he couldn't say anything even if he didn't want to be silent. It's just that before, he would at least glare at Xue Piao Renjian or struggle unwillingly on the ground. But when Mi Yin finished speaking, Zhao Chen lay on the ground with his eyes closed, as if he was asleep, without any reaction at all.

Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian played the punching game for a while and found that Zhao Chen was motionless. They were a little worried that something had happened to him, so they pushed him to see if he was still awake.

Of course Zhaochen was fine. If he had been in trouble, he would have been kicked off the line by the security system long ago.

When Mi Yin came to see him, he opened his eyes and looked at Mi Yin indifferently.

Mi Yin felt a little scared by his gaze, rubbed her arms, took the cloth out of Zhao Chen's mouth, and said, " There has been no news so far, and I guess everything has been arranged for you in Day City. Don't be too sad, just wait here for things to end. You were the ones who started the trouble in the first place, so our legitimate defense is not excessive. "

Zhaochen did not answer Miyin's words, but looked at him quietly.

Xue Piaorjian on the side frowned, walked over, pulled Mi Yin up and pulled her behind him.

Zhaochen then slowly spoke: " Xuanyi? "

Mi Yin was stunned for a moment, then immediately realized what she had said before, and pretended to be dumb and said: " Xuan Yi? What Xuan Yi? You must have heard it wrong. " This low-level trick certainly couldn't fool Zhaochen. He lowered his eyes and thought for a while, then said, " There is only one person who can be called that by Miyin, right? Is he also in Fanxing City? That's right, a person with that kind of personality can't be completely uninvolved. If he's not in Sun City, he won't be in Youyue City either, so it can only be Fanxing City. "

Mi Yin swallowed his saliva, not quite sure whether Zhao Chen was a friend or an enemy. He knew Ji Xuanyi had many enemies and many fans, but he had also done a lot of good things, and many people wanted to repay him. Zhao Chen's reaction seemed to be one of the three, but he didn't know which one it was. If it was the first one, did he sell out Ji Xuanyi just now ...

Mi Yin wanted to ask something, but was afraid of saying too much and making mistakes, so she could only stare at Zhao Chen, hoping to find some clues from his expression.

But for a stubborn arena player like Mi Yin, who only relies on his intuition, how could he accomplish such a high-end thing? Even if he could see a flower on Zhao Chen's face, he couldn't see anything.

There was no expression on Zhaochen's face, no joy, anger, sorrow or happiness, he just lowered his eyes, looking like he was thinking about something.

After a long while, he smiled and said, " How come I forgot this trick before? "

Mi Yin was stunned. Just as she was about to ask something, she heard Zhao Chen say to her, " Goodbye. "

Before Mi Yin had time to react, Zhaochen disappeared, leaving only a bundle of ropes on the ground.

Xue Piao Renjian was stunned for a moment, then exclaimed in surprise . However , Mi Yin, who had used the same method before, understood first and said, " He's offline. "

what Zhaochen meant by " a trick I can't think of " . If he had logged off directly when Xue Piao Renjian caught him, there wouldn't be so many problems now.

It's a pity that he remembered it too late, and the defeat of Sun City was already decided.

But it was not easy to deal with this matter after going offline. Mi Yin subconsciously looked at Xue Piao Renjian and asked, " What should we do now? "

Xue Piao Renjian frowned and said, " As long as he can't take part in the command, it's fine. " Zhaochen's threat to Fanxing City lies in his planning ability. As long as he can't command on the front line, it doesn't really matter whether he is offline or not. In the current situation, the fighting should be intense in the front, and Zhaochen should not be able to contact anyone offline.

Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian thought so. In fact, this should be the case under normal circumstances. The situation on the front line of Dayo City is tense, and it is impossible for half of the people in the city to go online or offline at this critical juncture.

But what was a coincidence was that, at the place where Ji Xuanyi had set the trap before, because Zuo An asked everyone to commit suicide , a large number of people escaped and logged off. Among them, in addition to individual players, there were also several gang members from half of the city.

Zhaochen finally gave the order to go offline. Although Zuo'an and the captain of the knights at the city gate were unwilling to do so, they also knew that the combat effectiveness of Day City had been torn apart like sand by Star City. Unless there was a problem with the server and all members of Star City suddenly went offline, they would have no chance to reintegrate the scattered combat effectiveness.

Zhaochen's order was not wrong. Under the current circumstances, if they did not want to escape back to Day City in disgrace, they had no choice but to log off.

The battle outside the northwest gate of Fanxing City was settled in an instant, but no one cheered. They felt that after repelling the Sun City, the tactic of going offline was already the last thing Fanxing City had left. However, they did not have any better way to deal with it, and could only tense up.

When Ji Xuanyi walked back, almost everyone was chatting with him in private, but he ignored Xu Chu and the others, and chatted with Mi Yin first, asking: " Zhao Chen ran away? "

There are two forms of communication in the game. One is face-to-face conversation. Such conversations will not be displayed in the chat channel and are a communication method closer to real life. The other is text communication in each chat channel.

However, when Zhaochen was caught, his hands were tied while he was typing and his mouth was blocked while he was talking, so he couldn't even open the chat panel. Since Yugui said that the order was given by Zhaochen, the only possibility was that he escaped.

However, it doesn't sound realistic that he could escape under the supervision of Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian.

Could it be that Xue Piao Renjian is really an undercover agent?

Ji Xuanyi was overthinking this time. Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian didn't know that the large group of troops from Day City had gone offline. When Ji Xuanyi asked, Mi Yin said, " No, he's offline. "

[Mi Yin] : We are guarding here. If he doesn't come online, there will be no way to contact Zuo An and the others, right?

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, and almost immediately realized what had gone wrong with Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian, but he could not blame them, because part of the reason for the current situation was that he was too confident and did not synchronize the information with the other two sides, which led to the current situation.

However, Zhaochen remembered to go offline, and they couldn't do anything to him.

Ji Xuanyi didn't say much, but said to Mi Yin: " I forgot to inform you that many of the people who fell into the trap here have gone offline. They should have contacted Zhaochen. Now all the members of Dayo City are offline. "

Mi Yin was also stunned. After a long while, she said to Ji Xuan: " Ah? What should we do? Do we still need to guard this place? "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Wait over there for a while. I'll find someone to replace you two. "

There is only one person on Zhaochen's side, and his fighting ability is not high, so he can be dealt with by one person. Of course, we have to defend if we can. Whether Zhaochen will use the same method to escape again, or whether Zuoan will rescue him first, that is something to consider later.

When Ji Xuanyi was thinking about how to fight the second wave of enemies gathered in Daytime City after returning to Starry City, Mi Yin asked in a private chat: " That Zhaochen seems to know you, and he doesn't look like your fan. Is he your enemy? "

Ji Xuanyi had heard the same words once from Yu Gui, so he didn't take it too seriously. He just replied " I don't remember " and continued walking towards Fanxing City.

The gate guards of Fanxing City did not go back to the city, but waited outside. Xu Chu was a little confused by this opponent whose IQ fluctuated. Although he knew that staying here was no different from wasting time, he still waited for Ji Xuanyi to come back, wanting to ask him what he planned to do.

However, Ji Xuanyi didn't have any good solution. After he arranged a few people to replace Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin, he took his men back to the city to rest.

No matter which game it is, the night is the time when the number of online players is the largest. The strength of Daylight City has been weakened to the point where it is not much different from that of Star City . They just have the advantage in numbers. They will definitely not attack when there are many people in Star City. If there is no one in the middle of the night, they will not come. If there is no news by about six o'clock, Daylight City will probably not come again today.

Xiao Xiaoyu saw that Ji Xuanyi looked serious and Qi Qin also looked distracted, so she couldn't help asking, " What happened to you two? "

Before Ji Xuanyi could react, Qi Qin had already glanced at him dimly and said with a forced smile, " Nothing. "

Ji Xuanyi had no idea what strange and bloody plot Qi Qin had imagined in his mind during this short period of time. When he heard Xiao Xiaoyu's question, he just said, " What's wrong? "

Xiao Xiaoyu looked at Qi Qin who was looking at Ji Xuanyi with resentment, then looked at Ji Xuanyi who looked puzzled, smacked his lips, and chose to pretend that he didn't notice anything, and said: " Uh, it's good that you're okay, it's good that you're okay. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and followed Xiao Xiaoyu's gaze to look at Qi Qin.

Qi Qin: " QAQ . "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuan subconsciously wanted to comfort Qi Qin, but before he could say anything, Xu Chu came over and patted his shoulder, saying with a sad face: " I seem to be a little stupid recently, what should I do? "

Ji Xuanyi was suddenly diverted from the topic and didn't pay attention to Qi Qin anymore. He turned to Xu Chu and said, " What are you thinking about? "

Xu Chu just smiled when he heard Ji Xuan say: " Aren't you always stupid? "

Xu Chu: "..."

Qi Qin who was ignored: " QAQAQQAQQAQ ! "

Xu Chu was speechless and said, " The word 'silly' is used to describe the rain, okay? Don't use it on me. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, who was suddenly caught in the crossfire, said: "... Hey! "

Xiao Xiao Yu thought about it and felt that although she was not as smart as Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu, she was definitely not stupid! She immediately said unwillingly: " I am stupid, but what is Jian Xi Xin Jiu? "

Upon hearing this, Jian Xi Xin Jiu immediately wanted Xu Chu to shut up, but the latter had already said it very naturally: " Jian Xi Xin Jiu is an idiot. "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said unwillingly: " Isn't it Liu Tian who is the idiot?! "

Liu Tian on the side said: " ??? It's none of my business! "

Xu Chu said: " Hehe, Liu Tian is a big idiot. "

Liu Tian: " Fuck! So I said, it's none of my business! "

Jing Yunhan, who had an inexplicable conflict with Liu Tian, laughed out loud when he heard this.

Liu Tian cursed: " What the hell are you laughing at! What do you think you are in his heart?! "

Xuchu: " Naughty. "

Jing Yunhan: "..."

The topic had turned to a very strange place. There was a lot of noise where Ji Xuanyi was standing. Qi Qin, who had been left out for a while, finally couldn't help it anymore. He pulled Ji Xuanyi's sleeve and said, " Xuanyi! "

Ji Xuanyi turned around and looked at him: " What's wrong? "

Qi Qin opened his mouth to speak, but Mi Yin, who had just returned on the horse of Xue Piao Renjian, shouted: " Xuan Xiaoyi! "

Ji Xuanyi's attention was drawn away again, and he responded: " What's wrong? "

Mi Yin said: " It's still that Zhao Chen. I always feel that he is weird and something is wrong. My intuition has always been accurate. You have to pay attention to him ..."

Qi Qin who was ignored: "..."

Either explode in silence or perish in silence.

Qi Qin took out his guard with an expressionless face, pointed the tip of the sword at the ground, and exerted force suddenly!

The sound of metal and stone colliding was heard!

The huge and harsh sound made everyone quiet down and look in the direction of Qi Qin.

Xu Chu was frowning and wanted to ask Qi Qin why he was making so much noise, when he saw that half of the huge sword guarding the city was pierced into the thick marble floor of Star City by Qi Qin's sudden outburst. He shuddered and became silent.

Ji Xuanyi turned around and looked at Qi Qin.

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin: " QAQ . "

I feel so wronged!!!

Chapter 110

" The news of the attack on Sun City has almost been notified to all the independent players who are doing missions outside . Tomorrow, some people should return to the city one after another. The day after tomorrow will be the day when the large group of independent players in Star City will return to the city. "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Sun City won't be so stupid as to wait until the day after tomorrow when all the players from Star City are almost gathered before going online. If they really want to continue the attack , they will definitely go online regardless of whether they are ready tomorrow , because that is their last chance. "

Xu Chu sighed regretfully and said, " I just arrived , and you're leaving so soon. "

Xiao Xiaoyu looked at him expressionlessly.

Xu Chu shrugged and said, " Don't look at me like that. I won't come to Day City again after this time . It's okay for me to feel regretful. "

What Xu Chu said was true . The Sun City was actually seriously damaged now. No matter whether they decided to retreat immediately after going online or continue attacking , after this battle , they would never have the chance to come to the Star City to cause trouble again. Not only because the players who had suffered losses again and again in Star City would be unwilling to do so , but also because after this battle, Day City no longer had the strength to travel thousands of miles to attack someone else's home turf.

During the world mission, Star City failed to bring the strength of the two main cities to the same level , but this time, Sun City helped Star City.

However, Xu Chu's remarks were still too despicable . Xiao Xiao Yuxia was very worried that this person would surrender to the enemy in order to cause trouble .

Ji Xuan said: " Anyway, everyone should pay attention tomorrow and go online early . Now you can do whatever you need to do. Once this is over, you can rest. "

Xu Chu and others dispersed, but Mi Yin stayed and prepared to talk to Ji Xuanyi about Zhaochen.

Qi Qin suddenly exploded just now and Mi Yin didn't have time to finish her words.

Having just been stroked, Qi Qin was now standing behind Ji Xuanyi like a young wife, wondering what she was thinking.

As soon as Ji Xuan saw Mi Yin coming over, he knew that he probably wanted to talk about Zhao Chen again. He couldn't help but frowned, wondering why Mi Yin was so persistent. It was just an enemy. He had so many enemies, some of whom were more powerful than Zhao Chen. He didn't take the other party seriously at all, but Mi Yin acted like she cared a lot and reminded him over and over again.

Ji Xuan glanced at Mi Yin, and before the other party could speak, he said, " Zhao Chen? "

Mi Yin was stunned and nodded like a chick pecking at rice.

Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, " Why do you always tell me about him? Is he so worthy of attention? "

Mi Yin also felt that he had said it too many times. He scratched his head and said to Ji Xuan: " I don't know either, but I always feel something is wrong. My intuition is still very accurate. I think you need to pay attention to this person. "

Ji Xuanyi knew that he meant well. Although he didn't take it seriously, he didn't say anything. He just nodded and said, " I understand. "

Mi Yin could tell at a glance that Ji Xuanyi obviously didn't take it seriously, but she didn't blame him. After all, Ji Xuanyi had so many enemies. If each of them cared, there would be no point in playing this game.

If the other party was Xue Piao Renjian, Mi Yin could still try to persuade him, or help him if he couldn't persuade him. But in Ji Xuanyi's situation, he really had no place to intervene. After thinking about it, he looked at Qi Qin and said, " Tianxia, you should also pay more attention. "

Qi Qin came back to his senses and realized what Mi Yin was saying. His face became serious and he nodded.

Although he was a little distracted by Gui's matter, since it concerned Ji Xuanyi, Qi Qin immediately took it seriously.

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin and said nothing, " Okay, let's go. Xue Piao Renjian is still waiting for you over there. Go over quickly. "

Mi Yin looked back and saw that Xue Piao Renjian was indeed waiting for him with a horse. Xu Chu seemed to have gone offline. The two of them could take advantage of this time to level up. Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian left together, and the Northwest District city gate, which had been bustling just a moment ago, suddenly became deserted.

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi, hesitating and unable to speak for a long time.

Ji Xuanyi: " Are you going offline to eat? Or are you going to do the mission? "

Ji Xuanyi lives alone and arranges his own time, which is quite free. Although Qi Qin usually coordinates his schedule, Qi Qin looks a little strange today, so Ji Xuanyi is very considerate and plans to cooperate with him for once.

Qi Qin thought about it and said, " Let's eat first. Don't starve. "

Ji Xuan nodded and was about to log off when Qi Qin called him back.

 " What's wrong? " Ji Xuanyi asked.

Qi Qin glanced at him and whispered, " Um, Yugui, does she like you? "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then he immediately realized what was going on with Qi Qin's behavior today, and the corners of his mouth couldn't help but curl up.

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi's expression, not knowing what was going on in his mind, and suddenly revealed an expression that looked like he was about to cry, and said: " Xuanyi, do you like Yugui too? "

Ji Xuanyi coughed dryly, glanced at him, and said, " Well, it's okay. "

Qi Qin was shocked. It was OK?! What do you mean it was OK?!

Qi Qin subconsciously reached out to grab Ji Xuanyi and ask him something, but in this situation, how could Ji Xuanyi do as he wished? He intentionally or unintentionally avoided Qi Qin's hand. Ji Xuanyi just said " Goodbye " and went offline.

Qi Qin stood there in confusion for a long time, then stared at the floor blankly and squatted down pitifully against the corner.

Is he going to be finished?

Ji Xuanyi did not go online after dinner. Qi Qin stayed there until 8:30 in the evening. As a result, he could not help falling asleep because he was too sad. When he woke up in the game cabin the next day, it was exactly 6:30.

Qi Qin didn't even have time to rub his aching neck, and immediately took out his mobile phone in a panic, but there was nothing on it except the homework text messages sent by Qi's father and mother.

Ji Xuanyi was not online last night and ignored him.

Qi Qin was in a trance, and felt like the sky was about to fall ...

But it was only half past six, and he couldn't call Ji Xuanyi. Not to mention whether the other party would answer the phone, an ordinary person would explode if woken up by a phone call, let alone Ji Xuanyi, who would probably kick him away.

So scary!

Qi Qin climbed out of the game cabin, his eyes empty, and lay flat on the bed, looking like he was about to enter a coffin and was about to die. He felt weak, pitiful and helpless.

What would he do if Ji Xuanyi was with someone else?

Qi Qin was in deep thought until half past eight. Generally speaking, if something happened, Ji Xuanyi should be online at this time. Qi Qin hurriedly climbed back into the game cabin and started playing the game.

Ji Xuanyi had indeed just come online and was still standing at the place where he had logged off yesterday.

The morning sun shone through the gaps in the leaves, as if bits of gold powder were sprinkled on his fair face, making Ji Xuanyi's features look particularly delicate.

As soon as Qi Qin came online, he was completely stunned. He felt that the love in his chest was like a pot of boiling water, bubbling out, and he couldn't suppress it at all.

Ji Xuan looked up one by one and saw Qi Qin showed up on time even though he didn't check the time with him. He was stunned for a moment, then smiled and said, "Good morning."

Qi Qin swallowed his saliva and stammered, "Good morning."

He was originally planning to ask Ji Xuanyi why he didn't come online last night, but now he had forgotten all about it, and his mind and eyes were filled with only the present Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuan took a look at Qi Qin's silly look, curled the corners of his mouth, and didn't say anything first. Instead, he started looking at the friend list.

Xu Chu definitely couldn't come online at the moment, and he might have to wait until the game was over today before he could come online. Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jianxi Xinjiu came online early, and after finding that Ji Xuanyi was online, they sent him private messages, asking him if he wanted to have a meeting or something.

Ji Xuanyi said: "No need."

After hearing this, Jian Xi Xin Jiu did not ask any more questions, but Xiao Xiao Yu Xia was still worried and asked, "Are you sure you don't need it? Although the strength of Dayo City has declined a lot now, it still has the advantage in numbers. It will still be difficult to win if we fight head-on, right?"

Ji Xuanyi smiled and replied: "Don't worry, I won't lose."

Ji Xuanyi was so calm that Xiaoxiao Yuxia didn't know what to say. She just told him to organize the team first, in case it was too late. It was the last day anyway.

As soon as Ji Xuan closed the chat channel, he saw Qi Qin still staring at him.

Ji Xuanyi asked: "What's wrong? Is there something on my face?"

Qi Qin shook his head and was about to say something, but when he thought of Yugui, he became dispirited again.

Ji Xuanyi ignored him and went straight to complete the mission. He had gone to Chongyan Volcano with Qi Qin before. He should have gotten weapons from the dwarves today, but because of the Sun City, he would probably have to wait another two or three days to get the new weapons.

After Xiaoxiao Yuxia had organized the team, she informed Ji Xuanyi of the meeting point, saying that he could go directly in that direction to find them when he got news.

Ji Xuanyi agreed casually. At about ten o'clock, Yu Gui came online again and told Ji Xuanyi that the people of Youri City planned to go online together at two o'clock in the afternoon. A small team of the Knights would go to support Zhaochen, and the rest of the people would gather not far from the gate of Fanxing City to launch the final attack.

"Zhaochen means that no matter whether we succeed or not, this is the last sprint. We can either go directly into the city or go home directly. All the dead people who have returned to the resurrection point do not need to wait for the main force, and can go directly back to Day City." Chatting with Gui Mi, Ji Xuan said: "This order makes me a little suspicious of what Zhao Chen is thinking. He just went back after dying once, and has no intention of sending reinforcements to the front battlefield. Doesn't that mean there is no possibility of entering the city at all? It would be better to go back home directly, at least he won't lose a few levels. He is giving away his life like this, is he an undercover agent?"

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, "Not likely."

Putting Miyin's intuition aside for now, Zhaochen's order is easy to understand.

The Day City has already fallen behind. Whether in terms of strength or momentum, to some extent, it can no longer compare to the Star City. Even if Zhaochen did not give this order and just let the Day City players frantically recruit people, the subsequent results would not actually change.

The reason why he gave such a contradictory order, which seemed like sending heads off, was, on the one hand, because those who would obey the order and leave were not the ones willing to stay and attack the city. They might be a force when they had the upper hand, but when they were at a disadvantage, they were of no use except slowing down the team's reaction speed. It would be better for them to leave than to stay.

On the other hand, he himself probably didn't have much hope for this battle. The so-called final attack was just a way to appease people's hearts.

Not to mention Zuo'an, even the warmongers among the individual players, and those players who want revenge after losing and feel aggrieved, will definitely not accept the fact that they have to retreat as soon as they go online.

The latter two could be forcibly taken back by order. If Zuo An got angry, who could do anything to him? Zhao Chen gave such an order to show Zuo An.

You see, our last desperate attack was useless. We were indeed not well prepared this time. In order to preserve our strength for the next attack, we can retreat first.

People like Zuo An just want a comforting reason. Using this excuse, he can be easily coaxed back.

Yugui understood what Ji Xuanyi meant and replied with regret: "What a pity! If Zhaochen was also an undercover agent, he could have directly persuaded half of the city to rebel. Then, Sun City and Star City would be one family and there would be no need to transfer household registration."

Ji Xuan said: "Youyue City is too miserable."

The three main cities are in competition with each other. If Star City and Sun City form a group, the players of Youyue City can only rely on the conscience of Star City to play the game.

After all, the event resources are definitely controlled by the two major cities. If they say they will give you some, that's fine, but if they don't, you can't do anything about it ...

From the perspective of the player's gaming experience, it is better for the three main cities to play separately and not to form an alliance.

[Yugui] : Let's not talk about Zhaochen, what do you think of this wave of information I revealed?

Ji Xuanyi smiled and replied, " Yes, very impressive. "

[Yugui] : Hehehe, how about it, are you planning to stop the main force from gathering next? I can help.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and suddenly showed a malicious smile: " I do intend to stop it. "

[Yugui] : What do you mean? I help you hold back the ranged troops?

Ji Xuanyi said: " No, I want you to help hold back the knights who are supporting Zhaochen. Can you do it? "

[Yugui] : ... Okay!

It was easy to deal with the situation if you knew the time when the other party would come online and gather in advance. Ji Xuanyi led a large force directly to the place where the long-range team of Dayo City would pass and waited there. The group of people were leisurely waiting for the other party to come online.

Although the Day City side had not been online, the offline group was in a mess, especially the left bank, which criticized the Knights team, which suffered the most losses. Although the Knights team captain wanted to say Have " you got your long-range support in place? " , the other party was the gang leader after all, so he could only keep silent.

The morale of the people in Youri City was not very high to begin with, and Zuo An was about to drive everyone in the group crazy. Zhao Chen could only use the excuse of discussing tactics to pull Zuo An to a small window to talk about this and that and some meaningless details.

It was almost two o'clock when Zhao Chen put Zuo An, who was confused and had no idea what he was doing, aside and said, " You guys go online first. The large army of Fanxing City can't ambush you, but they will definitely send someone to ambush me. After you go online, immediately send someone to the coordinates I told you to meet me. "

It took Zuo'an a long time before he responded.

Zhao Chen warned with some concern: " Send more people. The ones blocking me are probably Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian. We may not be able to defeat them with fewer people. " Zuo An said: " Don't worry, your safety is definitely the most important thing. I will send a troop of fifty people over there. They can at least defeat six or seven Xue Piao Renjian. Don't be afraid. "

Zhaochen was relieved then. He watched the time reach two o'clock. Zuo An said, " I'm going to play games , " and then there was no response.

Zhaochen waited for nearly ten minutes. With the speed of the knight team, they would definitely be able to reach his location. Then he lay down in the game cabin and climbed onto the line carefully.

After the slight dizziness from going online passed, Zhaochen opened his eyes and found two familiar faces standing in front of him.

Mi Yin smiled at him and said, "Hello, I haven't seen you for a day. Did you miss me? "

Zhaochen: "..."

Although I had anticipated being stuck in traffic, when I actually found myself stuck in traffic, my mentality still collapsed.

Zhaochen's face was distorted for a moment, but he recovered quickly. He smiled faintly at Mi Yin and said, "Yes, I really miss you."

Xue Piao Renjian looked at Zhaochen coldly.

Zhaochen: "..."

What are you doing? He asked me first.

Unfortunately, before Zhaochen could say anything, Mi Yin had already taken out the hemp rope.

"This trick again?" Zhaochen did not show any panic expression, he even smiled, and stretched out his hands very cooperatively, allowing Mi Yin to tie him up.

Even if the Cavaliers have not arrived now, they will definitely arrive in less than five minutes.

He just needs to delay Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian here and wait for the reinforcements to arrive. He will pay back tenfold whatever Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian have done to him now!

Mi Yin, who had no idea what was going on, held the hemp rope and looked at Zhao Chen, who was extremely cooperative, with a confused look on her face.

He was ready to let Xue Piao Renjian resort to violence, so why was Zhao Chen so stubborn?

When Zhao Chen saw Mi Yin looking at him, he put his hand in front of him and raised his eyebrows at him provocatively.

Mi Yin: "... Did the machine route get stuck when you were offline, and your brain got burned out? "

Zhaochen chuckled and didn't bother with him at all.

Mi Yin: "..."

Mi Yin began to feel like a mentally retarded person for emphasizing Zhao Chen's threat to Ji Xuanyi several times yesterday.

Who could have known that just one day later, Zhaochen would become stupid!

But who knows if this was Zhaochen's strategy to relax their vigilance. Mi Yin still very seriously tied Zhaochen up like a dumpling again.

Zhaochen's expression was very contemptuous at first, but as time passed, this contempt turned into confusion.

It's already been half an hour, and the reinforcement troops are all knights. Let alone the horses carrying the men, even if the men were carrying the horses, they should have arrived by now!

Where are the people I promised to meet?! Why is there no one here?

Zongzi Zhaochen suddenly jumped up from the ground and shouted angrily: "What did you do to my support team?!"

"Huh?" Mi Yin looked at him strangely: "What are you talking about? What support troops? "

Zhao Chen thought that the other party not only knew about the reinforcement troops, but also kept silent about it. He looked at him as if he was laughing at a joke. He could not help but get

angry and sneered, " Why are you playing dumb? Didn't you intercept the knight troops that came to reinforce me? "

Mi Yin was full of black lines on his face: " Are you sick? What knight troops? "

Zhao Chen looked at Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian and found that their puzzled expressions did not seem fake. He was stunned for a moment and said, " If it wasn't you, then where did the support troops go? "

Mi Yin said speechlessly: " Brother, can you clarify your position? Your troops are asking us? " Zhaochen was stunned, and instantly understood something. He subconsciously wanted to have a private chat with Zuo An, but he realized belatedly that he had been caught and fell into the same situation as yesterday!!!

grass!!!

Zhaochen couldn't help but curse and was about to say something to Mi Yin, but as soon as he opened his mouth, Mi Yin skillfully blocked his mouth with a cloth.

Zhaochen: " ??? "

Mi Yin said to Xue Piao Renjian worriedly: " This guy is going to swear again, let's stop him first. "

Xue Piaorjian nodded silently.

Zhaochen: " ... "

Not really, okay! ! ! He just said " Fuck " ! He just wanted Mi Yin to tell him what the situation was like on the battlefield ahead! He didn't mean to curse, okay!

Zhao Chen struggled for a long time, making " mmmmm " sounds, but no one was willing to pay attention to him. He could only glare at Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian angrily and logged off with hatred.

Mi Yin was stunned and muttered, " Ah, why is he offline again? Xuan Xiaoyi said he would stay online for a while longer. "

Snowfall: "..."

Although I don't know what happened, the other party looked like he was in a serious mental state.

Mi Yin lowered her head and chatted with Ji Xuanyi: " Zhao Chen is offline again, should we continue to wait? "

Ji Xuanyi, who was beating up the Sun City on the front battlefield, said: " Haha, he won't be online until the end, you can retreat and do whatever you want. "

He can inform Yugui to change the coordinates. Even if the support team from Youri City finds Zhaochen's correct location, they will not be able to find him.

Are you having fun using this offline tactic?

Chapter 111

Although Zhaochen was smart , he did not pay special attention to other people in Bancheng , so unfortunately he did not realize that Yugui, the person most relied on by Zuoan in Bancheng besides him, was actually an undercover.

In this situation , it would be easy for Yigui to trick him.

After the wild map was opened , "Domain" also opened a coordinate system to prevent players from getting lost without a map.

Three numbers can determine a coordinate, but because this system is very troublesome to open, the numbers are too long, and it is not easy to determine the direction , few people use it under normal circumstances.

But Zhaochen was in an unusual situation. He and the main force had different online times and could not determine his location by forming a team . He was also tied up by Miyin and Xue Piaorenjian and taken to a very remote place . After all, he was Zhaochen, so he would not use stupid information like " there is a tree nearby " to tell the Cavaliers his location.

Apart from the coordinates , Zhaochen had no way to let others know where he was , so as to let the support team come in advance to clean out the people who were waiting for him.

Zhaochen wrote down the coordinates and told Zuoan , but Zuoan was unable to remember such a long string of numbers after entering the game , so he asked Yugui to help him remember them.

This is very embarrassing.

's like a sleepy head meets a pillow . If Yugui doesn't do something here , he won't have to do this undercover job.

far away from the correct location . What's more, the number given by Zhaochen is so long , and Yugui's unreliable personality is also very mature , so it is normal to make some mistakes at this time.

Ji Xuanyi didn't even assign any manpower to do anything with the knight troops sent by Youri City to support Zhaochen . It was just that the knight troops had taken the wrong path from the very beginning.

After learning about the time when Day City would go online, Ji Xuanyi directly led a large force to block Day City's ranged forces. After killing this wave of people and sending them back to the resurrection point, he immediately attacked Day City's knight forces.

The last wave of attack originally planned by Daylight City didn't even meet the prerequisite of gathering for the attack, and was directly defeated by Star City.

The order Zhaochen gave before was to attack once and return to the city if they died, but now someone died before the attack even started. Should they return to the city or continue fighting? The players of Day City were confused, and Zuo An was completely unable to command them. Under the head-on attack from Star City, the entire team had completely lost its ability to move and was in chaos.

While Zuo An was doing his best to issue orders under the cover of the players from Day City, he angrily shouted, " How efficient are the people who are supporting the Knights? Where's Zhao Chen? Why hasn't Zhao Chen come back yet? "

There was chaos on Zuo'an's side. He didn't even have time to take a look at his friend list. If he found out that Zhaochen was not online at all, he would probably be so angry that he would vomit blood.

Gui Gang had just received a private message from Ji Xuanyi and learned that Zhaochen had fallen into a trap. He now pretended to move closer to Zuoan and said, " Could it be that we marked the coordinates wrong? There's such a long string of numbers. "

Zuo An was stunned, and hesitated for a moment, saying: " No way ..."

Yu Guidao: " I don't know, why don't you ask Zhaochen again? "

Zuo An frowned. Seeing that his command was no longer effective in this situation, he simply made a " tsk " sound and gave up his useless roar. He opened his friend list and found that Zhaochen was offline.

" Fuck him! " Zuo An was so angry that he was fuming, and he cursed: " Fuck! Can Zhaochen be trusted? He is not online at all! "

If Zhaochen knew what Zuo An said about him, he would probably not be so angry that he would smoke from all seven orifices, but would be bleeding from all seven orifices.

What the hell do you have the right to say that he is unreliable!!! There is no one more unreliable than you in this world, okay?!

Without Zhaochen, Day City lost its last support. No matter how unwilling and angry Zuo An was, he knew that he would never be a match for Star City. He could only say to the team: " Retreat! "

As soon as this order came out, the already chaotic Sun City troops became even more chaotic. They were disorganized and fled in all directions. Almost all of them were sent back to the resurrection point by the Star City.

After discovering that Day City showed signs of retreat, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin immediately set their sights on Zuo An, who was mixed in the team with a panicked look on his face.

The other players in Sun City can run away, but it would be unreasonable for Zuo An to not die. There was such a big fight between Fanxing City and Youri City, and so many players were losing levels, including the AFK of Wanshi Fengyu's group . It can be said that the source of it was all because of that idiot Zuo An. If this guy was allowed to escape back to Youri City, Ji Xuanyi would probably be disgusted to death.

Ji Xuanyi casually got on Jian Xixinjiu's horse and said, " Let's go find Zuo'an. "

Jian Xi Xinjiu was stunned for a moment, then immediately realized what he meant.

To be honest, it wasn't just Ji Xuanyi, Jian Xi Xinjiu also wanted to beat up Zuo An. Upon hearing that, he immediately drove his horse and rushed towards Zuo An.

Zuo'an's horse was actually better than Jianxi Xinjiu's, but he was mixed in with the retreating players of Day City and did not dare to stand out too much. He could only slow down and make sure he was in the middle. No matter whether there were ambushes in Star City or from which direction they attacked, he would not be exposed.

It was this mentality that made him hesitate for a moment when he found that the Star City was catching up from behind and someone had directly joined the Sun City team.

Should he run or not? Is the enemy coming for him? Has the enemy discovered him?

At this moment, Jian Xi Xinjiu had already brought Ji Xuanyi and chased Zuo An into the warlock's attack range.

Before Zuo An even had time to look back to see what was happening behind him, Ji Xuanyi's paralysis and deceleration technique knocked him off his horse.

The next person to catch up was Qi Qin, who almost knocked Zuo An into the ground with a heavy blow.

The players of Sun City were completely unaware that their commander had been captured – even if they had realized it they would not have stopped. It was already so late and everyone was busy retreating. What did it matter whether the commander was dead or alive?

The large army of Fanxing City continued to chase the people of Yueri City far away , but Zuo An was left behind and was surrounded by Ji Xuanyi and his group – except Xiao Xiao Yuxia who had to continue to command the pursuit, the leaders of the three major gangs were all here.

Zuo An looked at these people with horror. He was stepped on the ground by Qi Qin and was completely unable to move.

No matter how bad Zuo An's temper was, he knew that this was not the time to be mean. He could only look at the group of people in front of him with fear and horror, and said, " What do you want to do? "

Xu Chu said with a smile: " What do you think we can do? "

Liu Tian couldn't bear it any longer, and raised his foot to kick Zuo An, cursing: " Fuck! I've been fed up with this idiot for a long time! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu stopped Liu Tian and said, " Shh! Shh! Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian haven't arrived yet, let them fight first! "

Left Bank: "..."

Fuck! Are these people devils?! Are they planning to beat him up one by one?!

A gentleman can be killed but not humiliated. Zuo An struggled desperately, but Qi Qin was already prepared and had put away his guard. He only stretched out one foot and stepped on him firmly. No matter how Zuo An struggled, it was useless. In the end, he could only lie on his back like a turtle with its shell turned over, and said to them hatefully: " Kill me now if you dare ! If you don't run away, I will pay you back a thousand times for what you have done to me! "

Everyone looked indifferent.

Xu Chu ruthlessly exposed Zuo An's immature speech and said coldly: " You can pay it back if you want. Why do you have to wait until now? "

Zuo An's face immediately turned red.

What Xu Chu said was absolutely right. If he could pay it back, he wouldn't be trampled on the ground like a turtle now.

Xu Chu shook his head in astonishment and said, " There are so many things to complain about this person, I don't even know where to start. "

Ji Xuan glanced at Zuo An and said expressionlessly, " Then don't vomit. Let's beat him up first. "

 " Didn't you say to wait for Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin? " Jian Xi Xinjiu was stunned and asked.

Putting aside the competitive relationship between the two main cities, Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin can be considered the biggest victims. The words that Zuo An said at the beginning made Mi Yin and the others very sick. If they wanted to fight, they should wait for them to come first. Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " I know, but I can't bear it. "

After saying that, Ji Xuanyi rolled up his sleeves and beat Zuo An.

Although everyone said that they would wait for Mi Yin and the others, when Ji Xuanyi started to take action, no one dared to stop him. They all stood aside and watched Zuo An get beaten.

Zuo An was a knight, no matter how weak he was, there was no reason for him to be pinned to the ground and hammered by a warlock. However, he was restrained by Qi Qin, and he had no way out. He could only be beaten by Ji Xuanyi like a target. It didn't hurt much, but the feeling of humiliation still made Zuo An's eyes red, and he stared at Ji Xuanyi.

How dare you glare at me! Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but kick him again, then whispered: " Do you still remember the wind and rain of all things? "

Zuo An was stunned for a moment, and it took him a long time to remember which gang Wanshi Fengyu belonged to. He immediately smiled as if he had found Ji Xuanyi's sore spot, and laughed loudly: " So you are their friend? I remember, of course I remember! Didn't I kill them all by myself, and forced them to disband and quit the game? What's wrong? You are here to avenge them. Do you know how pitiful they were when they disbanded? They didn't even resist, and were directly killed. Hahaha, just thinking about it makes me happy! "

Ji Xuanyi kicked him in the face and looked down at him coldly.

Zuo An gritted his teeth and stared at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuan looked at him for a while, smiled, and said, " They have retired from the game, but in real life, they are still very happy. They are still friends. Only you, from beginning to end, are the only one. "

Zuo An struggled violently, but was stepped back by Qi Qin. He looked at Ji Xuanyi with a look that seemed to want to eat him, which was very scary. He gritted his teeth and said, " Just wait and see, just wait and see, I will make you die miserably! "

Ji Xuan didn't take his threat seriously at all. He sneered and said, " I've heard this kind of thing a lot. Guess what? The person lying on the ground now is not me. How do you want to die? "

Zuo An looked like he was going crazy. If this were reality, Qi Qin would doubt whether he could hold this man down with strength alone. But fortunately, this was a game and the data would not change. No matter how much Zuo An exploded, he would still be unable to move. He could only scare people with his ferocious expression.

Ji Xuanyi calmed down, looked up, and found that Xu Chu and others were standing together, far away from him .

Ji Xuanyi asked in confusion: " What are you doing? "

As a weak and delicate mage, Xu Chu was pushed to the outside by a group of knights. Seeing that Ji Xuanyi's expression was not very good, he could only bite the bullet and said: " It's nothing, it's just that I feel that your sadistic soul has awakened. Everyone, please get out of the way ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Everyone felt that Xu Chu was very courageous to say such words, and they all looked at him with admiration.

" Um, Ji Xuanyi, " Jian Xi Xinjiu hid behind Xu Chu and whispered, " This guy is very annoying, but you should still restrain yourself a little. After all, this is a society ruled by law ..."

Ji Xuanyi was so upset that he asked, " Who do you think I am? "

Jing Yunhan stammered, " Aren't you the black something? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... what? "

Liu Tian was rarely a little timid and said, " It's that club or something? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Jian Xi Xin Jiu listened to what Jing Yunhan and Liu Tian said, and then he said very cleverly: " So, what will happen? "

Ji Xuanyi wanted to hit someone.

Xu Chu looked at Ji Xuanyi with a smile, and Ji Xuanyi said coldly: " What are you laughing at? "

Xu Chu choked and said depressedly: " I didn't say you were from a gang or something. "

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to pay attention to them. He glanced at Zuo An on the ground and found that the other party was no longer struggling, but was looking at him in a daze.

Ji Xuanyi ignored him and asked, " Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian haven't come yet? If they don't come, we won't wait any longer. We'll just beat this guy up and kill him . It's disgusting just to see him like that. "

" I'll be here soon, " Xu Chu said, lowering his head to contact Mi Yin, then frowned, raised his head and said to Ji Xuan: " I can't come. "

" Um? "

" Mi Yin has something going on, so she has to log off, " Xu Chu spread his hands and said helplessly, " Xue Piao Renjian has also gone offline, so it seems like we won't be able to get beaten this time. "

When Ji Xuan heard this, he didn't say anything. Mi Yin's things in real life were indeed much more important than the game. In comparison, beating Zuo An was not something that had to be done.

" Then give them a beating and kill them back, " Ji Xuan looked at Zuo An and said coldly, " You can come back and try to get revenge next time. Maybe you can give Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian another chance. "

The muscles on Zuo An's face twitched, but he didn't say anything, just stared at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi waved his hand in boredom and left Zuo'an to Xu Chu and the others.

After the Youri City troops retreated, the spy troops that Ji Xuanyi had arranged to gather at the same resurrection point after dying halfway came in handy. When Xiao Xiaoyu and his team were chasing the remnants of Youri City from behind, the spy troops suddenly appeared. In fact, there were only a dozen people, and they were mistaken for an ambush by the frightened Youri City team. In the end, almost all of them were killed, and they flew to an unknown resurrection point before being let go by Xiao Xiaoyu.

Zuo An was beaten up one by one by the leaders of the three major gangs, and then was killed and sent back to the resurrection point. It was the next day when Xiao Xiao Yu Xia returned with the players of Fanxing City with a great victory. He was unable to catch up. He was so angry that he beat his chest and stamped his feet, accusing Xu Chu and Jian Xi Xinjiu of having no loyalty at all and not even leaving him the chance to beat Zuo An.

But not to mention the left bank, the operation of giving away heads for thousands of miles by Dayo City was also very impressive. Star City suffered almost no loss in strength and reduced

Dayo City to the same level as itself. From now on, until there is another competitive big task, Dayo City probably won't have the strength to cause trouble for Star City.

When everything was settled and the three major gangs began to distribute bonuses according to contributions, they received news that their main city had been attacked. The large group of scattered people from Fanxing City who were rushing back angrily just arrived at the city gate. After hearing that the Sun City had been driven away, they were all confused.

No, they haven't arrived yet. Are they done fighting? What's the temper of Dayo City? Are they teasing them?

However, someone has sorted out the whole story and posted it on the forum. Although the individual players of Star City did not feel the pleasure of attacking Sun City head-on, at least they could laugh at the opponent on the forum and did not mind the wasted trip.

After the incident was over, Ji Xuanyi was probably most concerned about Yugui. After all, the reason why he was able to win so easily this time was that the actions of Yuri City were full of loopholes. Zhaochen was not stupid. Just from the speed of Fanxing City's actions after Yuri City went online, he should be able to tell that there were spies inside Yuri City. Although he might not be able to accurately suspect Yugui, he had to say that Yugui's position was also very dangerous.

Ji Xuanyi knew that Yugui was a stubborn girl who would never give up easily. Even if he said something, she would not listen. He could only say: " If it doesn't work, don't force yourself. Come to Fanxing City. You can still help me. "

Yugui was not too worried and replied, " Don't worry, Zuo An and Zhao Chen haven't returned to Day City yet. This is plenty of time for me to make arrangements. "

Ji Xuanyi and the others didn't know that Zuo An had distanced himself from the main force. Although they no longer cared about Zuo An after he was killed and returned to the resurrection point, he was still killed several times by scattered players from Fanxing City on the way back to Yangri City . When he finally took the small path back, his level was around level 50.

In comparison, Zhaochen was better off. After the battle, he finally contacted the support troops that were forgotten by both Zuo'an and the captain of the knight team. This troop was still wandering around the wrong coordinates and had no idea that the battle in front was over.

When they were contacted by Zhaochen, they were completely confused. In the end, they still escorted Zhaochen back to Youri City. On the way, they did encounter some scattered players from Fanxing City, but they were a knight team of fifty people. Not only were they not killed , but they also fought back several times.

This time, the attack on Sun City can be said to be a complete mess, and all the mistakes need to be carefully investigated.

After Zhaochen came online, he contacted Zuoan. The latter started cursing without saying a word, and his righteous look made Zhaochen stunned.

However, Zhaochen could still endure it usually, but this time, Zhaochen was in a tough situation. He felt no less aggrieved than Zuoan. The two of them started arguing and almost fell out. Zhaochen regretted very much that he had chosen to assist Zuoan, the idiot, but he had come this far and his real goal had gradually surfaced. He had to endure what he had to endure. Zhaochen knew that Zuo'an had been humiliated by the people from the three major gangs.

Now was not the time to communicate, so he could only bite the bullet and apologize to calm

the other party down. He also said that he would sort things out slowly after returning to Yueri City to see where the problem lay and who the traitor in Yueri City was.

Zuo An was also very sure that there was a traitor in Youri City. Zhao Chen's plans had never failed so completely in the past. Apart from the traitor, there was no other explanation.

When Zuo An said this to Zhao Chen, Zhao Chen almost vomited blood.

Boss, please have some self-awareness. To be honest, the traitor is only part of the reason.

Another reason for my failure is, how are you!

However, if Zuo'an had self-awareness, he would no longer be Zuo'an.

Zhaochen and the knight team that supported him returned to Youri City the day after the battle, but Zuoan did not go back until the fourth day. By then, because of the defeat, Youri City was in chaos and voices against Bancheng began to emerge again, but Zuoan and Zhaochen did not care about these. Unless they pulled out the undercover in Bancheng, neither of them would feel at ease.

Zuo An had no clue. Everyone looked like an undercover agent to him. He even suspected Zhao Chen. He almost suspected that he had a split personality. However, Zhao Chen's goal was very clear. When Zuo An arrived at Day City and the internal meeting of the city began, he pointed directly at Yu Gui who was sitting next to Zuo An and said coldly: " I think it was Yu Gui who betrayed us. "

Zuo An looked at Yu Gui suspiciously at the first moment. Even though Yu Gui had actually been playing with him for a long time, he did not hesitate at all, or have any intention of defending him.

Yugui didn't know Zuo'an's character very well, and he didn't expect Zuo'an to believe him. When he heard Zhaochen's words, he immediately said in confusion: " What the hell? Me? Fuck, are you crazy? I betrayed you. In Bancheng, apart from Zuo'an and you, I am the third in command with a few others. What good will it do for me to betray you? "

Chapter 112

Yugui's acting skills are worthy of an award , but it's useless. Not to mention that Zhaochen will definitely not believe her , Zuoan is a very suspicious guy and will not easily believe her under such circumstances . If she wants Zuoan to put aside his suspicion of her, she must have a solid reason to prove her innocence.

Yugui frowned and said as if he couldn't stand it anymore: " I've had enough, Zhaochen, you said I was an undercover agent , you must have some evidence, right? Just one fucking sentence and you all believed him? I said he was from Star City! "

Zuo An looked at Yugui, who didn't seem to be lying . He then looked at Zhaochen, who was aggressive and looked a little strange , and a trace of confusion appeared on his face.

Zhaochen was also speechless. This guy really had no brains at all . If he really sided with Zuo An and saw the other person's expression , his heart would have sank.

But Zhaochen was certainly not that loyal to Zuo'an . Being suspected by Zuo'an was nothing to him. After hearing what Yugui said, he just sneered and said, " Evidence? I just want to ask you , how did Fanxing City know when we would go online and set up an ambush in advance? "

There are actually a lot of details that Zhaochen wants to talk about. In addition to the wave of "predictive" ambushes that ultimately led to the collapse of Daytime City, there were also some signs that something was wrong when he was separated from the main force and was ambushed on the left bank later.

But the problem is that all these traces can be explained by Zhaochen's own mistakes and Zuo'an's stupidity. Yugui, who is mixed in, seems like an ordinary unreliable member and has become the least important link.

It is actually difficult to convince Zuo An after mentioning these details, because the final results were actually caused by Zuo An's own decisions. Zhao Chen bringing up these things will be of no use other than making Zuo An feel that Zhao Chen has something against him.

I can only talk about the biggest flaw revealed by Yu Gui in the final stage. In fact, I only need to prove one point: with Zuo An's character, he will never let Yu Gui go.

Yugui was speechless when he heard this: "Brother, you ask me, who should I ask? How do I know how Fanxing City knew the time we would go online? Just like you said, there was an insider, so you also informed everyone of the time at that time? Why was it me who spread the news? No one else spoke, so I was the only one who could speak? "

"Of course you are not the only one who can speak," Zhaochen looked at her and said, "but you are the only one who can send the wrong coordinates, right?"

Yugui's heart skipped a beat.

This is indeed the only loophole she left that could be exploited. It's not that she can't get around it, but under the current circumstances, even if she could get around it, Zuo An would not let her go.

This failure was too tragic. Zuo An was traumatized. Even if it was excusable, he could not tolerate other people's mistakes except his own. The image of Yu Gui that was sometimes reliable and sometimes unreliable was at a great disadvantage in this battle. It can almost be said that he is bound to take the blame. It all depends on what Zuo An plans to do.

As long as his undercover identity is not confirmed, Lun Bai will definitely not do that. Kill him once? Or expel him from the city? In any case, Yu Gui actually has Ji Xuanyi as a backup.

But Yugui didn't want to leave just like that. Ji Xuanyi said that she could help him in Fanxing City, but there were already so many people with Ji Xuanyi in Fanxing City, even big shots like Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian were there. If she went there, she would just be like everyone else and could only be a runner and do odd jobs, which would not be cool at all.

It would be better to think of more solutions and stay in Youri City. At least Ji Xuanyi will have a deeper impression of her.

Yugui smacked his lips and asked tentatively with a guilty conscience: "Coordinate point? Really wrong?"

Yugui's guilt was not the kind of guilt that came with the fear of being caught betraying others, but a very ordinary guilt that came from doing something wrong. It looked like she had accidentally broken a plate at home. She felt so guilty that even Zhaochen, who had been cheated by her, couldn't help but start to doubt himself.

It is certain that the coordinates are wrong. It would be strange if Yigui acted as if he was justified. In this kind of situation, even an idiot like Zuo'an could not say in front of Zhaochen, the victim, that he did nothing wrong with a clear conscience.

But it was too coincidental that the wrong coordinates were transmitted and Fanxing City knew their online time in advance. When the two things happened together, Yugui was the most suspicious person.

What's more, Yugui has been slandering Zuoan a lot. Zuoan is already stupid enough, and with Yugui added to the mix, it's simply idiocy multiplied by the square. Even if Yugui didn't do it, Zhaochen feels that it is necessary to take this opportunity to shave Yugui away from half of the city, especially from Zuoan's side.

Zhao Chen sneered and said, "Don't you know whether the message was correct or not? If I had been able to meet the support troops at that time, the situation wouldn't have ended up like this."

Yugui frowned, and before he could say anything, Zuo An suddenly said, "Forget it. Even if you had come back then, the ending wouldn't have been different."

Yugui and Zhaochen were both stunned. They didn't expect Zuo An to suddenly say such a thing. This sentence clearly favored Yugui. He was still doubting Yugui just now, but after only a minute or two, how come he suddenly changed his stance?

Zhaochen's cheek twitched, and he began to suspect that Zuo An disliked him in some way and was acting unreasonably again.

Zuo'an's expression did look a little off. Yugui was stunned for a moment, then immediately stood on Zuo'an's side and accused Zhaochen, "That's right, it's the same with or without you, don't take yourself too seriously, okay!"

Zhaochen: "..."

Zhaochen had a swear word on his lips and almost cursed it out. His face turned green with anger, but he didn't expect Zuo An to actually look like he agreed.

Yugui seemed to have found a backer, and muttered quietly: "It can't be helped if it's really wrong. You told us the nine-digit coordinates offline. We don't have any other tools, so we have to use our brains to remember them online. Who doesn't have a habit of mumbling something?"

Zuo An nodded in agreement.

Zhaochen's expression now looked as if he wanted to eat Yugui standing opposite him alive, but Zuo An was standing in front of him. His face was twisted with anger, but he had no way out and could only take deep breaths madly.

Yu Guizheng wanted to add fuel to the fire and make this guy angry and offline, but Zhaochen slammed the table and said angrily: "Is it my fault that the coordinates were reported incorrectly?"

Before Yugui could say anything, Zhaochen said, "The Knights have already given me the coordinates you reported. I understand that you said you misread them, but you can remember the first few digits, right? Even if you made a mistake, it should be at the end. The Knights can still see me if they look around. You made a mistake in the fourth digit of the nine-digit number. You almost let the Knights run out of the surrounding area of Fanxing City, and you still say it wasn't intentional???"

Zhaochen was also furious. He slammed a piece of paper on the table and cursed: " Look for yourself! Zuo'an, look too! And you still think it's my fault?! "

Yugui swallowed her saliva and took the paper with trembling hands. Unexpectedly, Zuo An next to her glanced at her and turned his head away, showing no intention of reading it.

Yugui: "..."

Yugui seemed to understand something and immediately opened the paper. There were four strings of numbers on it. Two were Zhaochen's correct coordinates, one was the number Yugui was responsible for recording, and one was the number Zuoan recorded. The Cavaliers were also very considerate and wrote down the numbers that Yugui had secretly chatted with them and the numbers that Zuoan had secretly chatted with them separately to facilitate Zhaochen's comparison.

Yugui took a look at the paper and almost laughed, but luckily he held it back. He looked at Zuo An nervously and handed the paper in his hand back to Zhaochen.

Zhaochen frowned at her, and saw Yu Gui showing a strange smile, with pity and regret, and whispered: " I remembered it wrongly, I'm sorry, but this doesn't prove that I'm an undercover. "

 " Because Zuo An also got it wrong, and he got two numbers wrong. "

Zhaochen: "..."

Zhaochen grabbed the paper and compared it carefully, and found that Zuo'an had really remembered it wrong! He was so focused on getting Yugui that he actually forgot to compare Zuo'an's numbers!

Zhaochen looked at Zuoan in disbelief and found that the latter's eyes were flickering, as if he didn't dare to look him in the eye.

No wonder you were on the same side with him and suspected Yugui just now, but then you turned around and followed Yugui to attack me. After all this time, you even remembered it wrong!!!

Zhaochen felt like he was about to explode with anger. He thought he could get rid of Yugui this time, but he didn't expect that he would be held back by Zuo'an again!

 " Fuck! " Zhaochen cursed: " Fuck! Fuck! "

After cursing, Zhaochen went offline.

It was such an unexpected offline event that Yugui was a little slow to react. Zuoan was also stunned. After a long while, Yugui finally said to Zuoan, " Did he get kicked offline by the security system because of his emotional fluctuations? "

It was easy to guess who had made Zhaochen so angry. Zuo An was a little embarrassed and said with a fierce face: " Fuck, how should I know? This person is so hypocritical. "

Yugui thought to himself, this really wasn't just Zhaochen being pretentious. Every time she acted as an undercover agent, she got angry. It was already very impressive that Zhaochen could restrain himself until now and not be disconnected due to anger.

In addition, I hope Zuo An can continue to be the leader of this Bancheng Gang. Really, with Zuo An around, I'm afraid Zhao Chen won't be able to cause any trouble.

The meeting to catch undercover agents in Bancheng was aborted because one of the organizers, Zhaochen, almost had a heart attack due to the anger of the gang leader. He was kicked offline by the security system and ended up with nothing.

The only thing that is certain is that there is indeed an undercover agent in Bancheng, but the gang leader is so incompetent that no one can find out the undercover agent. At present, the entire gang is in a state of suspicion and no one trusts anyone else. They have no time to manage the scattered gangs in Youri City.

For a while, the Sun City seemed to be lagging behind the Star City.

It can be said that Yugui, the undercover agent, did his job conscientiously and did everything he should and shouldn't do, causing unrest in the entire Youri City.

However, no matter how awesome Yigui was, he couldn't follow Zuo'an all day long. After all, whether they were in love or not, Yigui had never thought of sacrificing himself to such an extent. Without Yugui knowing, Zuo An had actually looked for Zhaochen once in secret.

At that time, Zhaochen was still angry with Zuoan. He felt annoyed just looking at him and didn't want to pay any attention to him. However, Zuoan's words made Zhaochen stay.

Zuo An asked: " I remember that you were with me because you had a grudge against Mu Xuanyi just like me, right? "

Zhaochen turned around, looked at Zuo'an, and said, " Yes, why are you asking this? "

Zuo An looked at Zhao Chen without blinking, and said, " I just suddenly remembered the original intention of establishing Bancheng. Bancheng's current strength is indeed not enough to deal with Fanxing City, but it is definitely enough to deal with Mu Xuanyi alone. I was thinking, should we put Fanxing City aside first and target Mu Xuanyi? We already know that he came from Green Forest City and played a warlock. Although it is not certain, it is enough to check – do you know his current situation? "

Zhaochen's face was expressionless. He looked at Zuo'an and whispered, " I don't know. Do you have any news? "

Zuo An looked at Zhao Chen deeply and said, " No, I didn't. I just suddenly remembered to ask. "

" It's nothing, " Zuo An said, " Although Mu Xuanyi and I are sworn enemies, I know that the chaos in Day City is what needs to be resolved the most. Let's wait until Day City stabilizes before we talk about it. "

Zhaochen said nothing, just nodded.

When there was chaos in the Sun City, Ji Xuanyi's situation was not very relaxed either. It's not that something happened in Fanxing City. Fanxing City had just won a victory. Except for Xu Chu who bled a little too much, everyone else was happy. What bothered Ji Xuanyi was the things in real life.

Qi Qin, a guy as strong as a bull, actually fell ill.

Ji Xuan was a little confused when he heard the news. His first reaction was that the other party was teasing him. However, the hoarse voice of Qi Qin when he called him was not fake. It seemed that the other party was really sick.

She also expressed in a very fragile manner that she needed Ji Xuanyi's comfort and hug.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

No matter what, Ji Xuanyi went to the hospital.

Perhaps because they didn't expect Ji Xuanyi to come so soon, Father Qi and Mother Qi were still staying in Qi Qin's ward. When Ji Xuanyi walked to the door, he heard Mother Qi say to Qi

Qin sadly: " Silly child, if you don't know how to use the air conditioner remote control, just sleep in another room. You've got a fever like this, and your IQ is not high to begin with, what are you going to do next ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

No, Qi Qin's parents are originally drawn in this style???

Ji Xuanyi was so upset that he couldn't complain. What's more, Qi Qin, the big fool, was really sick, so he had to go and see him.

Ji Xuanyi knocked on the door of the ward, and it immediately became quiet. After a while, the door was opened. Mother Qi's eyes were slightly red, and she looked at Ji Xuanyi with a hint of inquiry and said, " Are you Xiao Qi's friend? "

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin, who was lying on the hospital bed receiving an IV drip. There was a red blush on his face from the fever, and his eyes were looking at him brightly.

Ji Xuanyi sighed in his heart, looked at Mother Qi, smiled politely, and said with some apology: " It's me, my name is Ji Xuanyi, hello, Auntie, I didn't know you and Uncle were here, and I didn't bring any gifts ... Is Qi Qin okay? "

Mother Qi said quickly: " It's okay, it's okay, Xiao Qi ..."

Mother Qi turned her head to look at Qi Qin and Father Qi. Father Qi winked at him. Mother Qi understood, turned back, sniffed, and said to Ji Xuan in a sad voice: " Qi Qin is not well, his fever has reached 40 degrees. The doctor said that if the fever continues like this, he will become stupid! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Mother Qi could actually whimper, which was amazing. Ji Xuanyi didn't know that the two of them were planning to assist him, so he didn't dare to easily reveal his feelings for Qi Qin.

Seeing that Mother Qi had given up her seat, he walked in first and asked politely, " Are you okay? "

Qi Qin did have a high fever. He didn't move when Ji Xuan asked him a question. He just stared at Ji Xuan stupidly. It took him a long time to react and he groaned softly.

Mr. and Mrs. Qi originally thought that Ji Xuanyi seemed a little cold towards Qi Qin, but seeing the love that could not be hidden in Qi Qin's eyes, the two of them felt helpless. After Ji Xuanyi walked over, Mr. Qi very consciously gave up his seat.

Ji Xuanyi still remembers Father Qi. When he broke the original Qi Qin's leg, it was Father Qi who went to the school to deal with it. Although Father Qi knew what kind of person Qi Qin was at that time and the two of them did not have a conflict, it is still inevitable that they feel a little awkward when they meet now.

Ji Xuan turned his face away, not wanting to look at Father Qi. Father Qi nodded at him seriously, as if nothing had happened, and said, " Qi Qin is now in your hands. "

Ji Xuanyi nodded at first, then felt something was wrong and asked in confusion: " Huh? "

Mother Qi came up to him and said, " We two have things to do, but Qi Qin can't leave his family even though he's in such a bad condition. Since you're here, I'll leave it to you. Xiao Ji, do you have time? "

Ji Xuan wasn't sure what the attitude of Qi Qin's parents was, so he nodded blankly.

Father Qi and Mother Qi breathed a sigh of relief. Mother Qi turned around and whispered something to Qi Qin. When Qi Qin responded in a low voice, she turned back and smiled at Ji Xuan with an apologetic and grateful look on her face, saying, " Then I'll leave this to Xiao Ji. We'll be leaving first, okay? "

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin, nodded to Qi's father and mother, and said, " Please go slowly. I will stay here. "

Hearing this, Mr. and Mrs. Qi, who had originally wanted to give Qi Qin a chance to be alone together, immediately strode out of the ward. When closing the door, they gave Qi Qin a gesture of encouragement, which made Ji Xuanyi frown.

Do Mr. and Mrs. Qi think he is blind?

Mr. Qi closed the door. Just like that, Ji Xuanyi didn't know whether the two were listening outside the door or had left first. After hesitating for a moment, he sat down on the bench next to Qi Qin's bed.

Qi Qin smiled at Ji Xuan foolishly and said, " Xuan Yi, you are here? "

Ji Xuanyi sighed and couldn't help but said, " Are you mentally retarded? How can you still get sick when you are so strong? What's wrong with you? "

Qi Qin was a little confused by the fever, and it took him a long time to react. He said in a hoarse voice: " The air conditioner is broken ..."

Mr. Qi Qin forgot the word air-conditioning and only remembered the word cold air. Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi could understand it roughly.

Qi Qin was actually just sleeping in bed normally, but who knew that the air conditioner suddenly turned on in the middle of the night, blowing Qi Qin cold all over. He slept soundly and did not wake up all night. When he woke up in the morning, he had a fever.

Qi Qin rarely got sick, and had no idea that he had a very high fever. It was only when Qi's father and mother went to Qi Qin's house that they found Qi Qin, who was unconscious due to the fever, and took him to the hospital.

The doctor said that the fever was very serious. It was a good thing that he was sent here. If Qi Qin had been left to sleep alone at home for a whole day, he would have either gotten cold or gone crazy.

Father Qi and Mother Qi were frightened, but they were businessmen after all, and they were ruthless and ruthless. They knew that they could not cry over spilled milk, but should make use of what had happened and gain benefits.

So with the help of Qi's mother, the unconscious Qi Qin called Ji Xuanyi and asked him to come over.

Anyway, the disease has been brought under control, so how can I not take advantage of it to improve my favorability?

Then the current scene appeared.

Ji Xuanyi touched Qi Qin's forehead and found that it was indeed terribly hot. He could not help but frown and said irritably: " You are an expert after all. You sleep so soundly at night. Aren't you afraid of a sneak attack? "

Qi Qin looked at him innocently.

He is indeed a master, but he has only been in the martial arts world for a short time. Even though he is alert, he is only alert to humans and animals. He will only wake up when there is a sound. This is not a fantasy novel, so how can he be alert to temperature?

Qi Qin's eyes were very dark, and because of his illness, his eye sockets were red and watery. Ji Xuan's heart softened at the sight of them, and he was reluctant to blame him. He sighed and said, " Go to sleep. I'll stay with you. You should be fine when you wake up. "

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin closed his eyes and grabbed Ji Xuanyi's hand with the hand that was pierced with the needle.

Qi Qin's hands were covered in cold sweat. Just as Ji Xuanyi was about to pull his hand out, Qi Qin groaned softly, " It hurts ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuan had no choice but to lie still and let him catch him.

Qi Qin opened his eyes slightly, looked at Ji Xuanyi, and whispered: " Xuanyi. "

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyes and looked at him: " What's wrong? "

Qi Qin muttered: " Can you please stop liking Yu Gui? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

After all this time, it turns out that she was waiting for him here!

Chapter 113

I don't know if it was because he was confused by the fierce high temperature , or because he realized that Ji Xuanyi would not be so cruel as to attack a patient with a high fever , Qi Qin suddenly became bolder and even went further.

after he finished speaking , Qi Qin said in an almost inaudible voice: " You, you like me, okay ..."

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, and looked at Qi Qin, and found that after the latter finished muttering this sentence , he didn't know whether it was because of fever or fear, his eyes had been closed, and he made a steady breathing sound.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

I can go to your place!

Ji Xuan looked at Qi Qin expressionlessly for a long while , restraining the desire to pick this man up from the bed and give him a good beating. Then he couldn't help but sigh , gently took the big hand off the back of his hand , and put it into the quilt.

Am I really going to be eaten to death by such a fool? This is such a fucking loss!

Ji Xuanyi thought for a long time, feeling soft-hearted but also somewhat indignant . When had he, Ji Xuanyi , ever been so passive?

Maybe it's because I've never been in a relationship.

Ji Xuanyi sat on the edge of the bed and looked at Qi Qin for a long time , but still couldn't help but reach out and touch the other's face.

The other person was not extremely handsome. Due to his unhealthy lifestyle, his body looked very haggard. No matter how gorgeous his clothes were , they could not conceal the decadence emanating from his bones . It was not until Qi Qin came and he started to exercise properly that

he became energetic from the inside out. There was a sense of life and vitality between his eyebrows, and he could wear a white shirt very well.

But in the final analysis, apart from her vitality and her ability to fight, she doesn't have any other advantages. Ji Xuanyi himself doesn't know what he likes about the other party, a good figure?

Ji Xuanyi grabbed the flesh on the other person's face and pulled it.

Being cute seems to be an advantage?

But there was nothing he could do. Once he liked someone, he liked him. There was no room for regret. Even if Ji Xuanyi thought the other party was a fool, he couldn't think of a way to escape from the eyes of this fool.

Ji Xuan took his hand back and looked at Qi Qin for a long time before muttering, " You don't have to ask me to confess first. That would be too much. "

Ji Xuanyi sat for a while and couldn't help but look at Qi Qin again. The other party was still lying quietly on the bed, as if he was soundly asleep.

There was no one else around him, only him and Qi Qin, who was asleep and unaware of anything.

Ji Xuanyi hesitated , stood up, supported himself on the bed with his hands, and leaned towards the other person.

Ji Xuanyi was sure that at this distance, even if Qi Qin still had a little consciousness, he would definitely be exposed.

But until Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin's noses touched, the latter didn't react at all, even his breathing was not disordered.

He was indeed fast asleep.

After confirming this, Ji Xuanyi breathed a sigh of relief, lowered his head decisively, and kissed Qi Qin on the mouth lightly.

This was Ji Xuanyi's first kiss, at least its first kiss since he could remember.

Even Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but blush a little.

As soon as Ji Xuan stood up, he found that Qi Qin, who had been motionless just now as if he had fallen asleep, was still breathing rapidly with his eyes closed, his face flushed, and even the tips of his ears were stained with color. He looked like he was about to faint from excitement.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

" Me! Fuck! " Ji Xuanyi squeezed out two words from between his teeth.

Although Mr. and Mrs. Qi really wanted to gossip about Qi Qin's relationship problems, there are always such situations in the world where what you say comes true. It was obviously just a casual remark and an excuse to cover up, but it turned out that something really happened at the company. Mr. and Mrs. Qi had no choice but to leave first.

So a nurse didn't come into the ward until the time came to draw the needle.

When the nurse pushed open the door, the patient sitting on the bed was using toothpicks to pick up pieces of fruit and feeding them to a young man with a gloomy face beside the bed.

The nurse rubbed her eyes. She was not mistaken. It was indeed the patient who was feeding fruit to the visitor.

And for some reason, this patient, who was admitted to the hospital because of a fever, had purple eyes and looked like he had just been beaten up.

Nurse: "....."

It shouldn't be what she thought, right? Weren't the patient's parents still here just now? How could they let their son be beaten?

Qi Qin shamelessly fed the apple in his hand to Ji Xuanyi's mouth.

Ji Xuanyi said with a cold face: " Go away. "

Qi Qin didn't leave, and even rubbed against Ji Xuanyi, saying flatteringly: " Xuanyi, don't you like apples? Do you want to eat something else? I'll order takeout. "

Ji Xuanyi sneered and said, " You know a lot of things. "

They are all fucking good at pretending to be asleep! Fuck!

Qi Qin became thick-skinned again at this moment. He pretended not to understand what Ji Xuanyi was saying. With dark circles under his eyes, he looked at Ji Xuanyi pitifully.

The atmosphere between the two was really awkward. Although the nurse had seen a lot of messy things, she had never encountered such a strange scene. She came closer with some embarrassment and said, " It's time to remove the needle. "

When Ji Xuan heard this, he immediately stepped aside. Qi Qin subconsciously wanted to catch him, but failed.

The nurse came over and deftly pulled the needle out of Qi Qin's hand. She quickly put on some tape and handed Qi Qin's hand to Ji Xuanyi very naturally. She said, " Press it hard for a while. When the bleeding stops, you can tear it off. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

The nurse and Qi Qin both looked at him. Although he seemed very childish, Ji Xuanyi still said angrily: " Can't he press it himself? "

The nurse glanced at Qi Qin and saw that he was looking at Ji Xuanyi eagerly. She immediately understood and smiled at Ji Xuanyi, " The patient has been lying down for too long. His fever has just subsided and he has no strength in his hands. You should help hold him down. "

Qi Qin cooperated very well and showed a weak expression.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi almost couldn't help but beat the man up in front of the nurse, but even though Qi Qin had dark circles under his eyes, his dark eyes showed fatigue after recovering from a serious illness, and there was not much blood on his lips, Ji Xuanyi was still very soft-hearted.

Fuck! Ji Xuanyi couldn't help cursing in his heart, but after looking at Qi Qin, he walked up with a dark face, held his hand, and pressed his thumb on the needle hole.

Qi Qin's hand was still cold because he had been receiving intravenous drips for a long time, even though Ji Xuanyi had placed it under the quilt. Qi Qin was very sensitive to the temperature from Ji Xuanyi's palm. Qi Qin remembered Ji Xuanyi's unexpected kiss again, and felt that what Ji Xuanyi was holding was not his hand, but his heart. How its beat was controlled by Ji Xuanyi, as if it was no longer his control.

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi eagerly, put his other hand on Ji Xuanyi's wrist, and said: " Xuanyi, I -- um! "

Ji Xuan covered his mouth without changing his expression and said to the nurse: " Is there anything else? "

The nurse seemed not to notice the patient under Ji Xuan's hand, and smiled, " You need to come for an IV tomorrow and the day after tomorrow. You can go to the window to get the medicine you need to take. The dosage and frequency are written on the packaging. The medical expenses have been paid by Mr. Qi. You don't have to worry, you can take a rest before leaving. "

Ji Xuan nodded, the nurse packed up her things, turned around and left.

When Qi Qin was sent over, he was unconscious and still in his pajamas. Ji Xuanyi looked down and could see his chest and abdominal muscles directly from his collar. He couldn't help swallowing his saliva, but still pretended to be calm and sat down. He said to Qi Qin: " Can you leave now? If you can, I will take you home. "

Qi Qin had only finished speaking, and Ji Xuanyi didn't seem to want him to finish. However, after all, they were his loved ones, so Qi Qin felt more secure and less flustered. When he heard Ji Xuanyi say this, he asked, " What if you can't leave? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " If you can't leave, just rest here for a while. "

Qi Qin immediately said: " Then I can't leave yet. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi glanced at Qi Qin with a complicated expression and said, " I didn't say I would leave after sending you home. "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, then reacted and quickly changed his words: " Ah, then I'm fine, let's go home. "

Ji Xuanyi was speechless, but he still took Qi Qin, whose steps were still a little weak, to his home in a taxi.

Qi Qin's house was no different from the last time Ji Xuan came, except that Qi Qin had gradually become familiar with the life here, and many items showed signs of use. The broken air conditioner had been dismantled by someone sent by Qi's father. Ji Xuan had no choice but to take Qi Qin to the second bedroom and put him on the bed.

After all, it was a high fever. Although Qi Qin felt a little better after the infusion, it was not easy to recover.

Then there was the matter of Ji Xuanyi who lost control and revealed his feelings to Qi Qinxian. Ever since the latter woke up, he has never taken his eyes off Ji Xuanyi and has been glued to him. Even though he had just been beaten, he was still as happy as a fool, chuckling from time to time, which made Ji Xuanyi both irritable and regretful.

However, no matter how conflicted he was, Ji Xuanyi couldn't leave Qi Qin behind at this time. He could only resign himself to his fate, boil some water, feed the medicine to him, and then asked him if he wanted to drink porridge.

Qi Qin's eyes lit up and he said, " Xuan Yi, do you want to cook? "

Ji Xuanyi sneered and said, " I'm afraid I'll poison you to death. "

Qi Qin: "..."

Ji Xuan took out his cell phone and said, " Which takeaway do you want to eat? "

Qi Qin: "... Shaxian snacks? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin sat face to face eating mixed noodles. The scene was so disgusting.

Qi Qin had just recovered from his illness and had a small appetite, so he only ate two bowls. Ji Xuanyi cleaned up the garbage and asked, " When will your parents come back? "

Qi Qin stood up and wanted to help, but was pushed back by Ji Xuanyi. After hearing this, he said, " They don't live with me, so they probably won't come over. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said nothing. He threw away the garbage, took out two ice cubes from the refrigerator, wrapped them in gauze, sat down next to Qi Qin, and waved to him.

Qi Qin was stunned, and seeing some impatience on Ji Xuanyi's face, he quickly crawled over. Ji Xuanyi put his arms around his neck, made him lie down on his lap, and applied ice to his face with an expressionless face.

Qi Qin rested his head stiffly on his soft thighs, and it took him a long time to relax. He stared blankly at Ji Xuanyi in front of him, feeling like he was dreaming.

It took a long time for Qi Qin to realize what was going on and he started laughing foolishly again.

Ji Xuanyi lowered his eyes to glance at him and said calmly, " The back teeth are showing. "

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin closed his mouth and just looked at Ji Xuanyi. After looking for a long time, he found that the usually calm other party was actually blushing. He also knew that he couldn't say this, otherwise Ji Xuanyi would get angry and beat him up again. But after holding it in for a long time, he couldn't help but say: " Xuanyi, you are so beautiful. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him, snorted, and said, " Is this all you saw? "

Qi Qin quickly said: " No, Xuanyi is still very smart. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " What else? "

Qi Qin was stunned. He didn't expect Ji Xuan to ask this question. He quickly said, " You are very kind! "

Ji Xuan remained calm: " Well, what else? "

Qi Qin: "..."

Under Ji Xuanyi's questioning, Qi Qin stammered out several advantages, but many of them were far from Ji Xuanyi's , such as being friendly and having a mild temper. After Qi Qin finished speaking, he felt like he was here to make people laugh.

Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi was indeed amused by him, and his eyes became gentle.

Only then did Qi Qin realize that Ji Xuanyi really liked him. He was not daydreaming, nor was he having a one-sided love for him. Such a good Ji Xuanyi, the one and only Ji Xuanyi, also liked him. The feelings he had hidden for so long actually received a response he had never dared to imagine. He simply wanted to kneel down and thank the heaven and earth.

From one world to another completely unfamiliar world, helplessness, panic, and even resentment are inevitable. The same goes for Qi Qin. It was not until he fell in love with Ji Xuanyi that he vaguely understood what he wanted. It was not until this moment that he was completely relieved.

Qi Qin grabbed Ji Xuanyi's hand that was applying facial massage to him. He was excited and couldn't wait to tell him his feelings thoroughly. He wanted Ji Xuanyi to know how long he had liked him and how happy he was now!

Ji Xuanyi's movements were interrupted. He glanced at him and said, " Let go. "

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin swallowed his saliva and let go of his hand timidly.

Even though you are sure of the other person's feelings, it doesn't mean you can be bold enough to do what you want.

Ji Xuanyi lowered his eyes and said while applying eye drops to Qi Qin: " I have a bad temper, don't make me angry. "

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi blankly, not knowing what the other party meant.

Ji Xuan looked at him and whispered, " I only have one request of you. "

 " Otherwise, if I hit you, I'll be sad again. "

Qi Qin, explode on the spot!

of Ji Xuanyi's words was so great that Qi Qin covered his chest, having the illusion that he was knocked unconscious. Not only his face, but also his eye sockets and the tips of his ears were red. He stared at Ji Xuanyi infatuatedly, looking completely dumbfounded.

Ji Xuanyi curled his lips and said, " If you haven't recovered yet, continue to rest. I'll stay here tonight and wait until you're better before leaving. "

Another critical hit! Is this the benefit of being in a relationship?! Qi Qin felt like she was about to pass out of happiness, her eyes glued to Ji Xuanyi, unable to be peeled away.

Ji Xuanyi moved his head off his legs and wanted to put it on the pillow, but Qi Qin was too tall and strong, and Ji Xuanyi couldn't move it. He felt a little embarrassed for a moment, so he had to pull the pillow over calmly and put it under Qi Qin's head. He then left with the gauze soaked in ice water.

I am so handsome.

Ji Xuanyi, who was in love for the first time, thought so and was very satisfied with his performance.

When Ji Xuanyi was about to leave the room, Qi Qin finally woke up from his pink bubble and shouted: " Xuanyi! "

Ji Xuanyi turned around, smiled at him and said, " What's wrong? "

Qi Qin was stunned for a long time, then stammered, " Can you ... stop liking Yu Gui ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

There's no way we can get over this, right?

To be honest, there is really nothing between Ji Xuanyi and Yugui, at least Ji Xuanyi doesn't have that kind of feeling towards Yugui. Yugui is a very rational girl and it is unlikely that she will like Ji Xuanyi. With Ji Xuanyi's personality, you can just admire him from afar as an idol or a big shot. If you really want to get close to him and have a romance or something, only someone as thick-skinned as Qi Qin can handle it.

However, Qi Qin thought Ji Xuanyi was a treasure, and he felt that everyone thought Ji Xuanyi was a treasure. He was extremely nervous, fearing that someone would come out of nowhere and snatch Ji Xuanyi away. He would not be willing to give up without confirming it.

Ji Xuanyi, a man with extraordinary self-confidence, could not quite understand Qi Qin's thoughts, but he still told him seriously about his relationship with Yugui, and patiently explained why he would not like Yugui, and told Qi Qin clearly that although he did not know what he liked about him, he liked him, and he would be responsible.

Qi Qin's illness didn't get better too quickly under Ji Xuanyi's care, but he was beaten a little more often. However, the heartache that Ji Xuanyi mentioned was also reflected to a certain extent. Qi Qin was surprised to find that he didn't feel any pain when Ji Xuanyi hit him, and his whole person began to evolve into a masochist .

Ji Xuanyi stayed at Qi Qin's house for two days and found that Qi Qin's illness had recovered. However, this person did not want Ji Xuanyi to leave so soon, and he actually had another idea and wanted to pretend to be sick. However, Ji Xuanyi simply exposed his plan. After contacting Qi's father and mother, he left without looking back.

After logging into the game again after two or three days, Ji Xuanyi had a feeling of being away for a long time. Qi Qin came up from the side, but was kicked away by Ji Xuanyi.

Anyway, it didn't hurt in the game, so Qi Qin came back and asked, " What are we going to do now? "

Ji Xuanyi frowned, and after a long while he remembered, he said, " I haven't got the finished weapons yet, let's go to the dwarves first. "

After the attack from the Sun City, Ji Xuanyi had time to get his weapon back. Then there was the celebration and sorting inside the Star City. Then Qi Qin fell ill. As a result, Ji Xuanyi has been delayed until now and has not found time to get his weapon back.

Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi both have short legs, so it would take at least two days to walk all the way there. Qi Qin thought for a moment and said, " Do we have to be the same as the others? "

Although the attack on Day City failed, who knows if they will have any strange actions on the left bank. If they leave without telling us first, they will be anxious to find them in the rain.

Ji Xuan nodded, lowered his head and chatted privately, saying: " Did you receive the email? "

Qi Qin was stunned, then shook his head and said, " No. "

Ji Xuanyi heard this and said, " I have an email. It doesn't look like it was sent by the system. I don't know who sent it. Let's go check it out on the way. "

Qi Qin nodded repeatedly.

The two walked all the way to a postman near the city gate. Ji Xuanyi walked up to him and said, " Get the mail. "

After playing for so long, we are no longer so unfamiliar with each other, and we can just use the simplest command statements to do anything.

As for the postman, he didn't mind at all. He smiled at Ji Xuanyi, and without further ado, he took out a long and narrow box from the cloth bag on his waist, handed it to Ji Xuanyi, and said, " This is a letter from the Dwarf King of the Chongyan Volcano Dwarf Tribe. Please check it. "

Ji Xuan was stunned. He had never expected that the Dwarf King would be so considerate and directly send the finished weapons to him, saving him and Qi Qin from having to travel back and forth for nearly a week.

But then again, do dwarves have postmen? With their short legs, it would be a bit difficult for them to deliver goods, right?

However, this is the setting of the game. It is great if it can be convenient for oneself. Ji Xuanyi did not bother about how the dwarves delivered the goods by express. After thanking them, he took the crystal box.

The crystal box no longer contained the branch of the Tree of Life, but an exquisitely crafted warlock staff. The gem on the staff was glowing with a faint blue light. Even if the attributes of this staff were not very good, there would probably be many players who would want to get it just because of its appearance.

Ji Xuanyi opened the box and took out the staff. The moment he touched it, he saw the system description of the staff shining with golden light.

[Evil Spirit Staff] : A divine weapon that can revive a friendly target within ten seconds after its death.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

what happened?

Ji Xuanyi opened his package with a confused look on his face.

The magic crystal that he should have handed over to the Dwarf King was lying quietly in the corner of the backpack.

Chapter 114

It had been less than a month , but so many things had happened in between , and they had happened so frequently that it took Ji Xuanyi a long time to remember what was missing from his bag.

After the summoned BOSS that was foreshadowed in the plot was defeated , all players received a random reward . At that time, he also opened a " Soul Gem ", but because he didn't know what it was used for , it kept gathering dust in his backpack, and later he forgot about it. When Ji Xuanyi went to Chongyan Volcano to ask the Dwarf King to make weapons, his package was overwhelmed by the " legacy " sent by Wanshi Fengyu . When he was sorting them out , he found the " Soul Gem " in the corner . In addition, he was a little absent-minded at the time , so he mistakenly gave the " Soul Gem " that looked very similar to the magic crystal to the Dwarf King, and he accidentally made a magical weapon!

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but have the illusion that all his luck in this life had been used up here. After realizing what had happened , Ji Xuanyi let out a long sigh and looked at the detailed explanation in the system instructions.

There is no need to talk about the attributes , those golden words have already explained everything . At least they are the best attributes Ji Xuanyi has ever seen.

The name of this staff is the Evil Spirit Staff , which proves that the gem that Ji Xuanyi opened was not the " Soul Gem " but the Evil Spirit Gem . From the information obtained before, it is difficult to distinguish between the two in terms of appearance and energy. It is estimated that because of this , the system description when the Evil Spirit Gem was obtained looked so harmless.

In fact, the resurrection skill of the evil spirit staff also clearly carries the attributes of the evil spirit gem.

The resurrection function of the staff is not a true resurrection, but a three-minute limited resurrection. The resurrected person will die again after three minutes, and there is a 50% chance of losing one level.

For example, a player dies at level 50. At this time, he is at level 49. He is resurrected by the Wraith Staff, and he is still at level 49. After the three-minute resurrection time is up, the player dies again and returns to the resurrection point. At this time, there is a 50% probability that his level will remain at level 49, but there is also a 50% probability that he will drop again and become level 48.

It can be said that this is a skill that is very unfriendly to the person being resurrected. When Ji Xuan saw this, he felt that the range of this skill should not be friendly targets, but enemy targets. It can be used as an attack skill.

However, when he saw the effects of the skills later, Ji Xuanyi understood why this staff had such serious side effects after using it.

When a friendly target is resurrected by the Evil Spirit Staff, within the three minutes of the limited resurrection, all attributes of the resurrected person will increase by 500%, and they will not be killed by external forces until the resurrection time ends.

Not to mention what would happen if this skill was used on other people, if the person being resurrected was Qi Qin, with a 500% attribute bonus, it means basically one kid can be killed with one sword . Not to mention fighting one against a hundred, you can even fight one against a thousand!

While Ji Xuanyi was shocked by the effect of this skill, he couldn't help but sigh that there must be a reason why a magic weapon is called a magic weapon. If this skill is used and there is a sharper teammate, it can be said that everything can be defeated.

However, the price is also obvious. The further you go, the harder it is to upgrade. There is a 50% chance of being demoted, so not everyone is willing to give it a try.

Ji Xuan took a look at the skill CD and it was half an hour long. It seemed that this staff was more like the last straw when trapped in a desperate situation than other skills that were used in daily life. It should not be used unless it was absolutely necessary.

Ji Xuanyi held the Evil Spirit Staff in his hand, and looked at the special effects staff he had originally obtained in the Green Forest City copy. After thinking about it, he decided to replace it with the Evil Spirit Staff.

Although the Wrath Staff only has one inherent skill and cannot add a slowing effect to all skills like the special effect staff, the attributes are there after all. As a fragile warlock, Ji Xuanyi can compete with the priest in terms of health after equipping it, and it is worth it even if it is just for defense.

At worst, when you need to kite, you can just take out the special effects staff in your bag. One of the more user-friendly aspects of "Domain" is that you can switch equipment at will during battle, as long as your bag can hold it and your movements are fast enough, you can change pants while fighting.

At this stage, no one would do such a weird thing for such a small attribute, but changing weapons is still a common thing.

After listening to Ji Xuanyi's explanation of the function of the staff, Qi Qin couldn't help but reveal an eager expression. He didn't care much about the level or anything like that. It didn't matter if it was lost. He really wanted to try the feeling of quintupling his agility. Although the equipment on his body had reached the fastest speed attribute that a swordsman could stack,

Qi Qin's own speed had never been used. With the five-fold bonus, many moves that he couldn't use at all now could be used.

Ji Xuanyi tapped him and said, "Wake up, do you want to try this thing too?"

Qi Qin touched his chest and looked at Ji Xuanyi eagerly.

Ji Xuanyi was speechless. After thinking for a while, he said vaguely, "Maybe there will be a chance in the future. Let's talk about it later."

Qi Qin naturally would not object to Ji Xuanyi's decision. He nodded and said nothing more. The previous plan to go to Chongyan Volcano can be cancelled. Ji Xuan thought about it and decided to take Qi Qin to level up. Although they haven't done any serious tasks during this period, they have gained a lot of experience from previous activity tasks. They are leveling up quite fast and are almost level 60 now. If they work hard, they may be able to reach level 60 before anything goes wrong in Youri City or before the game launches a new event.

However, since leaving Green Forest City, Ji Xuanyi's upgrade plan seemed to have never been realized. He had just taken Qi Qin to take an errand task nearby when he received a secret chat from Xiao Xiaoyuxia.

[Xiaoxiaoyuxia] : Are you there?

Usually when someone asks these two questions at the beginning, they are either looking to borrow money from you or to do something for you.

Ji Xuanyi pretended not to see it and said to Qi Qin: "Let's go and find the package."

Qi Qin nodded, took two steps, then paused and opened the chat bar.

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, and just as he reacted, he heard Qi Qin look up and say stupidly: "Xuanyi, Xiaoxiao is looking for you in the rain."

Ji Xuanyi:..."

You have grown more capable, it's raining!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was a smart guy. He knew that Ji Xuanyi didn't want to pay attention to him, so he turned around and went to chat with Qi Qin in private. As long as Qi Qin responded, he would be able to contact Ji Xuanyi. Qi Qin, a fool, didn't understand and didn't think about why Xiaoxiao Yuxia contacted him instead of Ji Xuanyi, so he was fooled.

Ji Xuan looked at Qi Qin expressionlessly.

Qi Qin:..."

Qi Qin felt that something seemed to be wrong and swallowed. Although he didn't know what went wrong, it would definitely not be wrong to apologize first.

Qi Qin glanced at Ji Xuanyi and said hesitantly: "I'm sorry?"

Ji Xuanyi:..."

Ji Xuanyi sighed and said, "Fuck it, I regret it eight hundred times a day."

Qi Qin didn't understand, but it was a good thing that he didn't get beaten! He approached Ji Xuanyi with a shameless face and asked, "What did Xiaoxiao Yuxia want to talk to Xuanyi about?"

Ji Xuanyi said: "How would I know? Anyway, it won't be a good thing."

It is unlikely that Xiao Xiao Yuxia would look for him on a personal basis. He is not like Liu Tian or Jing Yunhan. He is still very opinionated and would prefer to solve problems with his own

strength. Usually, when Xiao Xiao Yuxia looks for Ji Xuanyi, it is basically because the three major gangs need Ji Xuanyi's help with something.

After Xiaoxiao Yuxia had a secret chat with Qi Qin, she pretended to have another secret chat with Ji Xuanyi.

[Xiaoxiaoyuxia] : Are you there?

Ji Xuan replied expressionlessly: " If you have anything to fart, do it now. "

There is no need to be too mysterious when talking to Ji Xuanyi. He will help you if he is willing to help you, but it is useless to say that he is not willing to help you. Xiao Xiao Yuxia knows this very well, so she did not exchange pleasantries and asked directly: How do " you think we should defeat the World Boss ? "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned and asked, " World BOSS ? "

[Xiaoxiao Rain] :? You don't know?

Ji Xuanyi really didn't know. He hadn't played the game for only three days, so how did the world boss appear ? Did he travel through time? It felt like he couldn't keep up with the progress!

Ji Xuanyi replied: " I was busy before and didn't come. What's the situation? "

[潇潇雨下] : Didn't you visit the forum? There is no update in the game yet, the news was released on the forum.

While Ji Xuanyi was accompanying Qi Qin to recuperate, the official announced the news of the next event.

It is time to announce a new event. It has been almost a month since the world quest was completed. According to the nature of this game, the world boss will most likely be the follow-up to the world quest. A month's interval has given players plenty of time to prepare.

this world BOSS has been marked in the announcement. The first stage is the preparation stage. Within seven days after the event starts, players can complete tasks in the race maps handed in during their respective world missions to accumulate strength for the race. The more power accumulated within seven days, the more help the race will provide to the players in subsequent battles.

This setting is probably to balance the strength of the three main cities. After all, if the help provided to the players is measured by the number of friendly races, then one of the three main cities must be at a disadvantage.

If the amount of help received is determined by missions, even if a main city only gains the trust of one race, as long as there are enough players participating in the mission, the help received by the main city will not be much less than that of the other two main cities.

After the first stage ends, the server will enter a short maintenance state. When the maintenance is over, all players will be refreshed back to their main city just like before the world quest begins. At the same time, the second stage of defense will begin.

clones of the World Boss will launch attacks on the three main cities at the same time. In addition to the races in the main city, the races allied with the main city will also refresh in the city to help players resist the Boss . At the same time, they will also issue various tasks to weaken the Boss or provide players with item assistance.

Because the three clones must be defeated before the final BOSS can be summoned , the official also thoughtfully stated in the announcement that the main city that repelled the BOSS in advance can provide help to other main cities and speed up the progress of the task.

However, Ji Xuanyi did not count on this. No matter how he looked at it, Youyue City did not seem like a city that could finish the battle in advance and help other cities, not to mention Yueri City. It was good enough that they did not come to help the BOSS attack the city. Compared to waiting for others to help, it was more likely that Fanxing City would be self-reliant and then help others.

After defeating the three clones , the second stage is over and the third stage begins. The real body of the World BOSS will be refreshed in the wild area right in the middle of the three main cities. Players from the three main cities need to work together to repel it. At this time, in addition to the attribute weakening of the BOSS by the five major races , it all depends on the players' own strength to defeat the BOSS .

Like the usual activities, after the BOSS is killed, very generous rewards will be given to all the players in the server. In addition, the World BOSS will become a permanent activity, which will be refreshed at a fixed location once every half a month. Rewards will be given out after the BOSS is killed , and the cycle will continue.

Xiao Xiao Yu gave a brief explanation and Ji Xuanyi almost understood it. The games he had played before also had this kind of routine, but the attack process of the first world boss in this game was slightly more complicated.

" But the official has already released the specific process, why are you still asking how to play? " Ji Xuan said: " Follow the process, do the tasks when you need to do the tasks, do the damage when you need to do the damage, is there anything else I need to pay attention to? " Seeing Ji Xuanyi's reply, Xiao Xiaoyuxia was also a little helpless and said, " Of course, the normal activity process is simple. Do we need to ask you for advice? But big brother, did you forget something? "

[瀟曉雨下] : Let's not talk about the first two stages. The third stage requires all players from the three main cities to participate. Don't you know what the nature of the Sun City is? Ji Xuanyi suddenly realized.

After a long time, Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others were worried that the Day City would stab them in the back, and they were not sure how to deal with it, so they came to ask him.

After getting the new weapon, Ji Xuanyi, who was confident that he could defeat everything, was not too worried about the problems in the Daylight City. However, if something went wrong in the Daylight City and the world boss was ruined, it would be very bad.

Although if Youri City dared to do this, it would almost mean that it would be in opposition to the other two main cities at the same time, which would be of great significance, but given Zuo'an's intelligence, Ji Xuanyi really couldn't figure out what was in the other party's mind.

I think it was because of this that Xu Chu pushed the matter to Xiao Xiao Yuxia and asked him to ask Ji Xuanyi what to do.

Although he heard that Zuo An Zhaochen had a grudge against him, and that he might be one of the reasons why they targeted Fanxing City, Ji Xuanyi actually didn't want to get involved in these trivial matters.

He had just confirmed his relationship with Qi Qin and planned to spend a few days developing his relationship skills. He didn't have the time to deal with those idiots on the Zuo An.

Ji Xuan didn't even think twice before saying to Xiao Xiao Yu: " I know about this. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia received the reply, her eyes lit up, and she said, " What are you going to do? "

[Ji Xuanyi] : Cold dish.

[Raining] : ???

Ji Xuanyi replied calmly: " What is the current strength of Sun City? Xu Chu can handle it alone, don't bother me. "

After saying that, he closed the chat channel and took Qi Qin to complete the task.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was chatting madly with Ji Xuanyi on the other end, but after just a few messages, she was blacklisted by Ji Xuanyi. She then turned to chat with Qi Qin, and it was even worse, she was deleted as a friend.

If Xiaoxiao Yuxia knew the real reason why Ji Xuanyi rejected her, she would definitely recite a poem.

But if the flying general of Dragon City comes, the king will no longer attend court early in the morning ...

Ji Xuanyi, wake up! Now is not the time to fall in love!

The current strength of Day City is indeed not much different from that of Star City, and it can even be said to be slightly weaker, but Xu Chu, who is responsible for the IQ of the three major gangs, also has some problems.

Of course it's not about being late . Everyone has become accustomed to this attribute. It is understandable that Xu Chu is late for a long time. If it really doesn't work, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia will also bite the bullet and hold on for a while.

The problem was that Xu Chu found himself trapped in a vicious circle of positive logic and negative logic, and he couldn't guess what level the enemy could think of with his intelligence . To put it simply, he suffered a blow when the trap he set in the Heavy Flame Volcano was almost ignored. Then in the attack on the Sun City, facing the enemy's magical knight captain, Xu Chu was unable to guess what the other party was thinking, which made him a little confused now.

But even though he was confused, Xu Chu was still very cocky and didn't look like he was hit at all. He just pushed everything onto Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, and spent the whole day with Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian, bullying Liu Tian Ba Jian to wash the new wine, and occasionally teasing Jing Yunhan, making the top leaders of the three major gangs dare not speak out.

If the other party hadn't really frowned when thinking about countermeasures, Xiaoxiao Yuxia would have suspected that the other party was deliberately making excuses to be lazy.

But speaking of it, Xu Chu doesn't seem to need an excuse for being lazy.

Xiao Xiao couldn't call Ji Xuanyi in the rain, so she had to go find Xu Chu.

When Xu Chu went offline yesterday, he told Xiao Xiao Yu Xia that he would be online this morning. It's almost one or two o'clock now, and I guess it's time for Xu Chu to go online.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia thought so and waited until after six o'clock in the evening.

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xu Chu's skill in waiting for people to come back has become more and more proficient. Every time when everyone gets used to his pattern of waiting for people to come back and thinks they will not be waited for again according to his algorithm, he always makes those who are waiting for him feel what despair is.

The number one ace pigeon in Star City, disrespectful.

When Xiao Xiaoyu saw Xu Chu, she almost couldn't help but smash her heavy sword on his face.

However, Xu Chu was already used to this kind of situation, so he remained calm and said confidently: " Why did you come so early? "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: " I'll fuck you—— "

Xiao Xiaoyu's face was distorted, and it took her a long time to hold back the swear words.

Seeing that he had held back, Xu Chu knew that he would not do anything no matter what he said next, so he asked casually: " Is Ji Xuanyi online today? "

In fact, there are ways to contact them even if they are not online. They have an offline group, but although Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were pulled into it, they rarely show up, especially Ji Xuanyi, who hardly speaks. Xiao Xiaoyuxia suspected that he had blocked the group. When Ji Xuanyi was not online before, they had tagged Ji Xuanyi crazily in the group, but Ji Xuanyi completely ignored them.

In fact, Ji Xuanyi did block this group, because when there is no major accident, this group is not only useless, but also very noisy, basically filled with idiotic remarks from Liu Tian and others. However, the most important reason that led Ji Xuanyi to close the group was not because of the remarks and picture battles from Liu Tian and others, but because of the old people's emoticons that were posted in the group every day after Xue Piao Renjian was pulled in.

The colorful special effects blinded Ji Xuanyi's eyes. After mistakenly entering the group several times and getting hurt, Ji Xuanyi decisively blocked the group.

Snowfall: "..."

That's Xue Piao Renjian's only hobby besides games, okay!

Xiao Xiaoyu endured for a long time before saying, " He hasn't downloaded yet. Can't you see the friend list? "

Xu Chu opened the friend list and took a look. He found that Ji Xuanyi's profile picture, who had not been online for a few days, was indeed on. He showed a knowing expression, looked at Xiao Xiaoyuxia, and said, " What did he say? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " He said he doesn't want to care, you alone are enough. "

Xu Chu said: " Oh, as expected. "

Ji Xuan hasn't been online for a few days. He must have had something going on in real life. He just came back after resolving it, and then he was dragged to deal with Zuo An. He must be unwilling to do that.

Xiao Xiaoyu said expressionlessly: " It's expected, and you still want me to ask? "

Xu Chu said: " What if Ji Xuanyi is in a good mood? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia said in disbelief: " ??? Do you know the probability that Ji Xuanyi is in a good mood? "

Xu Chu thought about it and said seriously: " Three hundred and sixty-five days, there must be one day, right? "

Xiao Xiao wants to hit someone in the rain.

Xu Chu saw it and quickly took two steps back. Fortunately, Xiao Xiao Yuxia was a short-legged swordsman and might not be able to catch up with Xu Chu, so Xu Chu was relatively safe. However, Xiaoxiao Yuxia had almost reached the limit of his patience, so Xu Chu stopped talking to him and turned around to have a private chat with Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were doing a mission together. They saw a pair of lovers finally get married. The two looked at each other and the atmosphere was ambiguous when the system prompt sounded.

Ji Xuanyi lowered his head and opened the chat channel.

[Xu Chu] : Are you there?

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

[Ji Xuanyi] : Not here, get out.

Chapter 115

Ji Xuanyi asked Xu Chu to get out , but what kind of person is Xu Chu? It is his nature to seek death. How could he just give up like that?

Xu Chu knew that Ji Xuanyi would not reply to his message, so he directly called Liu Tian to talk to Ji Xuanyi in person .

, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin strolled to the pedestrian street organized by the players . They were drinking juice while shopping . Halfway through their walk , they were found by Xu Chu and Liu Tian.

Xu Chu saw Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi walking close to each other on the road, both of them had a spring-like expression on their faces. He suddenly understood something and smiled knowingly . He quietly turned over and jumped off Liu Tian's horse , and even fell down.

But in Xu Chu's opinion , compared with what Liu Tian would encounter later, wrestling was not a big deal.

Liu Tian didn't know that Xu Chu had already run away . He stupidly rode his horse to stop Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin and said, " What are you two doing? You are wandering around here instead of doing your business . Do you know that there will be a World Boss event ? Come on , come with us to the meeting first. "

Ji Xuanyi, who was disturbed for the third time today, had reached the limit of his patience. He slowly raised his head and looked at Liu Tian with a fierce look in his eyes.

Six days: "..."

Although he was stupid, Liu Tian still felt that the atmosphere seemed a little wrong. He swallowed his saliva and subconsciously looked back at Xu Chu behind him ... Xu Chu? Where was Xu Chu?

Liu Tian's face turned green, and he instantly realized that he had been tricked by Xu Chu again. He immediately turned around and shouted: " I'm sorry, I was wrong-- "

Poor Liu Tian didn't even have the time to apologize before Ji Xuan caught him and beat him up. was hiding in the distance , saw that Liu Tian had been beaten to a pulp, and Ji Xuanyi didn't seem to be so angry anymore. He then calmly walked over from the corner and said to Ji Xuanyi with a smile: " Although I know it's not good to disturb you at this time, the World Boss is a big event for the whole server after all. I can't plan it alone, so I still need your help. "

Liu Tian was still a bloody skin, and he felt like he died with his eyes open. He lay on the ground and stared at Xu Chu, saying: " Fuck!!! "

Xu Chu pretended not to hear and just looked at Ji Xuanyi.

After beating Xu Chu for six days, Ji Xuanyi really had no intention of attacking Xu Chu again. He just said impatiently: " Get lost, do your own things, don't come to me for everything. "

This is a major life event that concerns real life, so why waste so much time on these messy things.

Xu Chu certainly wouldn't give up like that, he approached with a cheeky face and said, " How can it be our business? You are also a member of Star City! If something goes wrong in Sun City, we are all victims, right? "

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly.

Xu Chu blinked innocently.

Ji Xuanyi said: " I got a magical artifact today. "

Xu Chu didn't expect Ji Xuanyi to suddenly change the subject, and was stunned: "... What the hell? "

Ji Xuan posted the attributes of the evil spirit staff in the private chat channel and sent it to Xu Chu.

Xu Chu was stunned for a moment, not knowing whether to be surprised that Ji Xuanyi actually got the artifact, or to marvel at the amazing properties of this artifact.

Before Xu Chu could figure out what to say first, Ji Xuanyi waved the staff in his hand towards him and said, " Five times the increase. "

He tapped Qi Qin's black breastplate with his staff and said, " Number one in the world. "

Then he said to Xu Chu: " Understand? "

Xu Chu: "..."

Xu Chu understood.

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Do I still need to consider what Day City is thinking? "

Xu Chu: "... No, no, no. "

Where did Ji Xuanyi get this magical tool?! He is too social!

Xu Chu looked at the staff in Ji Xuanyi's hand with shining eyes.

Ji Xuanyi knew what he was thinking and said, " It was made by the dwarves. If you complete the dwarves' world quest, they will definitely agree to make it for you. However, the materials are a bit difficult to get. You can do more secret quests, or brush up your favorability to see if there are any quests that can be triggered. "

Xu Chu thought for a moment and said, " Why go through so much trouble? I should be able to get it by spending some money, right? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

After all, they are RMB players, and everyone's thinking circuits are a little different.

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to talk nonsense with him and said, " It's up to you. Anyway, I don't think that the current Sun City is a threat anymore. You can do whatever you want. There's no need to come to me. I'm busy talking ... talking about things. I don't have that much time to talk nonsense with you. "

When Xu Chu saw Ji Xuanyi's artifact, how could he care about the affairs of Daylight City? Not to mention that Ji Xuanyi had already said not to worry. Even though Daylight City was now outside the gate of Fanxing City, Xu Chu just wanted to find the dwarves to make a wave of artifacts first.

However, the divine weapon was not the most urgent thing. Xu Chu came to Ji Xuanyi, not only to ask for strategies on how to deal with the mischief in Day City, but also to ask Ji Xuanyi's opinion on another matter.

Xu Chu touched his chin and said, " What should I do if I always encounter opponents with low IQ and whose moves I can't figure out? I've been a little timid about thinking about things lately. "

Ji Xuanyi was just about to give Qi Qin the juice he hadn't finished. When he heard this, he looked at Xu Chu and said, " Are you still worried about this? "

Xu Chu was stunned and said, " What? Can't I worry about this? "

" This is a very simple matter for you, " Ji Xuanyi said seriously, " You can first classify the opponents into six levels, six-day-style enemies , Jing Yunhan-style enemies , sword-washing new wine-style enemies , and Xiao Xiao Yu Xia-style enemies . "

Then, according to this level and referring to the IQ of those people, wouldn't it be enough to make a plan?

Xu Chu: "..."

Xu Chu was confused and asked, " Is there such a saying? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Of course. "

Xu Chu thought about it and felt that it might actually work, so he nodded to Ji Xuan, turned around and left thoughtfully, preparing to collect materials to make the artifact.

Ji Xuan glanced at Liu Tian lying on the ground. The latter shuddered, climbed up, looked at Ji Xuan with lingering fear, and ran away hurriedly after Xu Chu.

Liu Tian is quite stupid. He gets cheated every day, but he is still willing to play with Xu Chu. He deserves to be the number one fool in Fanxing City.

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin, who was drumming next to him, and after drinking the juice, Qi Qin felt that the guys who still liked others this day were more stupid than six days.

Qi Qin finished his juice, put the two cups together, and said to Ji Xuan in a silly way: " Where did you throw it? "

Ji Xuan waved at him, motioning him to come closer.

Qi Qin didn't understand why the matter of losing two cups was so mysterious, but he still bent down obediently and moved next to Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi calmly pinched his chin, kissed him on the side of his face, and then said: " Throw it anywhere, it will be refreshed immediately anyway. "

Ji Xuanyi her ,and Qi Qin shuddered ,kissed her very loudly face flushed red. She looked at Ji Xuanyi shyly and restrainedly for a long time before she whispered, " Offline ... "

Ji Xuanyi said: " What? "

Qi Qin: " I want to kiss you back offline! >///< "

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were having their awkward yet sweet first love. Time passed quickly and soon it was time for an event update in "Domain".

World Boss event must be completed in five wild maps. Before the game entered maintenance, each main city had already allocated personnel to the wild maps and had already set off.

Generally speaking, players can complete this kind of quest wherever they want, but there are always some maps with too much contrast, such as the elves and dwarves in Starry City. It is obvious that almost everyone will choose to go to the elves. After all, the Lost Forest is not only beautiful, but the environment is also much better than the Heavy Flame Volcano.

But no one knows whether some strange plot will be triggered in this situation where there are two races as helpers at the same time, but the treatment of the two sides is completely different. After all, there are too many hidden plots in "Domain". Just in case, the three major gangs are still prepared to recruit as many people as possible to go to the Chongyan Volcano, even if it is just to provide some benefits.

Therefore, before most of the players headed to the wild map, the three major guilds divided the approximate number of people, and put almost all the players of the three major guilds, as well as some individual players who did not care about appearance, into one team, and headed to Chongyan Volcano together.

However, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin did not go to Chongyan Volcano with Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others, but chose to go to the Lost Forest.

It's not that these two people have any opinions about the dwarves. After all, Ji Xuanyi's weapons were made with the help of the dwarves. The most important reason for choosing to go to the Lost Forest is that Ji Xuanyi doesn't like the sultry temperature of the Chongyan Volcano.

They had just started dating, and Ji Xuanyi really didn't want to lose control of his temper. Moreover, if they go to Chongyan Volcano, they will definitely go the same way as the three major gangs. Ji Xuanyi, who has been annoyed by these people in Fanxing City, can't wait to think about his own world with Qi Qin.

Except for Jing Yunhan who was simply wondering why these two people didn't follow the main group, everyone else expressed their understanding.

After all, the atmosphere between Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had changed too obviously. Anyone with eyes could see that their relationship had changed. Most people said it was expected, only Liu Tian and Mi Yin were surprised.

When Liu Tian learned the truth, he couldn't help but screamed in disbelief: " Are you two gay? " He was then severely beaten.

Mi Yin was totally unprepared. Although she did not show any resistance, she could not help but say, " I thought you two were good brothers like Xue Piao and I. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi didn't know what to say, so he could only say: " As long as you are happy. "

Miyin: " ? "

Snowfall: "..."

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin both have short legs, so if they set out with the others, they would not have enough time, so they had to head to the Lost Forest a day in advance.

At this time, there were quite a few individual players heading towards the Lost Forest, but most of them were swordsmen or similar professions, and three short-legged mages were not very common.

Ji Xuanyi was puzzled for a moment and asked a swordsman who was traveling with him. The swordsman looked at Ji Xuanyi and said, " You don't have to leave. You can go back now before you leave too far from the main city . You can rent a knight tomorrow. It's not very expensive. "

Ji Xuanyi was filled with black lines on his forehead. He didn't expect that the knight profession was so advantageous and there were even channels to make extra money.

No wonder there are so many swordsmen on the road, most of them are heavily armored swordsmen. Even if they have the money to rent a knight's horse, it is estimated that no knight's horse can carry them.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia recently changed his equipment, and Jing Yunhan can't carry him anymore. I heard that they discussed that when they set out, Liu Tian would use the system reward horse to carry Xiaoxiao Yuxia, and Jing Yunhan would bring Xu Chu.

Because the event hasn't started yet, some small monsters will still pop up from time to time on the road in the wild area, giving players experience and materials. Ji Xuanyi also saw a female swordsman being taken away because she triggered a special event. It will probably take some time for her to come back after she is done.

It feels like setting out one day in advance is too slow. Based on the speed at which the individual people are moving, it will probably take two days in advance to reach the wild map at the same time as the three major gangs.

Ji Xuanyi's side was fine, although there were some small monsters, but with Qi Qin here, it wouldn't take long. Ji Xuanyi didn't care about the special events at all. In his current situation, he actually didn't have much demand for such small rewards.

Before they knew it, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had left the individual players around them behind and were at the front.

They had actually walked this road once before, but it was a world quest at that time, and there were people packed together, plus monsters and traps that kept refreshing, it was a complete chaos. Now walking this road again, Ji Xuanyi discovered that the scenery along this road was actually quite nice.

Qi Qin obviously had the same feeling. When he walked beside Ji Xuanyi, he couldn't help but look at him.

When Ji Xuanyi noticed Qi Qin's gaze, he was still happy in his heart, but he didn't show it. He just looked at him with squinted eyes and said, " What's wrong? "

Qi Qin has not been beaten recently, but he always likes to be shy. When Ji Xuanyi speaks and looks at him, he blushes and stammers: " No, nothing, I just think Xuanyi, Xuanyi is very good-looking. "

He could never get enough of looking at it, and he liked it more and more.

Ji Xuan smiled and said, " Is this all you can say? "

The last time Ji Xuanyi said this to Qi Qin, he kissed him. When Qi Qin heard it this time, he immediately stopped and looked at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi was also looking at him with a smile. When the breeze blew, there seemed to be starlight in his eyes, sparkling.

Qi Qin's heart trembled, as if he understood something, and tentatively moved towards Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuan just looked at him and didn't avoid him.

Qi Qin swallowed and moved closer to him.

Both of them closed their eyes at the same time.

 " Oh my god! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

I've already left Starry City, why is anyone still disturbing me!

Qi Qin bounced back suddenly and took four or five steps back. Then he reacted, his face flushed, and he blocked Ji Xuanyi behind him.

Ji Xuan looked towards the direction of the sound with murderous intent, and saw a man leaning against a tree. Judging from the robe he was wearing, he should be a magician. He had his face covered with his hands, with his fingers spread out over his eyes. He looked like he wanted to see but didn't dare to, looking very mean.

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything else. He took out the evil spirit staff and used the paralysis skill directly at the mage.

"Domain" has been open for a while, and many people have adapted to the combat method of the holographic online game. However, the dodging skill is still the patent of high-end players. Most ordinary players still rely on their own conditioned reflexes. Agility professions are okay, but magic professions basically cannot dodge skills, so Ji Xuanyi just threw that move out casually without caring at all.

But what Ji Xuanyi didn't expect was that the mage actually screamed " Ouch " and barely avoided the paralysis skill.

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, then he immediately reacted, frowned, and said to Qi Qin: " Go ahead. "

Qi Qin didn't expect that anyone could dodge Ji Xuanyi's skills. He was just in a daze. When he heard Ji Xuanyi's words, he drew his sword and rushed towards the mage without thinking.

The mage had just avoided the paralysis and was about to say something when he saw Qi Qin coming towards him with a heavy blow.

Just by looking at the appearance of Qi Qin's equipment, one could tell that the damage must be high. The mage certainly didn't dare to take it head-on. He pounced on the ground, then rolled over and actually dodged it!

Although he dodged the sword, he still suffered the area damage. The man climbed up from the ground with a grunt, and hurriedly took out a staff inlaid with green gems from the package, and threw a holy light ball and a sweet rain to himself.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were both stunned and asked in unison: " Pastor? "

The pastor's face was not happy either, and he said, " What's wrong with you, pastor? Haven't you seen a male pastor before? You two are gay! "

Ji Xuanyi's face darkened and he sneered.

The pastor immediately realized something and his face changed. He saw that Qi Qin had understood Ji Xuanyi's instructions and was running towards him again.

This time Qi Qin did not use game skills. The priest could predict the swordsman's heavy blow based on his rich experience in being beaten, but he could only use his head to receive Qi Qin's improved swordsmanship. He was pinned to the ground and beaten violently. All his dodging actions became redundant because there was no way to dodge. The desperate priest could only run away, healing himself frantically while running.

Ji Xuanyi didn't even bother using his skills to make it more difficult for the priest to survive. Shi Shiran just stood there with his arms folded, watching the priest escape from Qi Qinjian.

Seeing that his health was getting lower and lower and he could no longer heal, the priest became anxious and said, " What the hell, big brother, I just accidentally saw you two fighting, is it necessary to kill you to silence you? "

Ji Xuanyi completely ignored him.

The pastor realized that what he said was wrong, and shouted again: " Please spare my life! Life is so difficult in this world, and it's not easy to get promoted. Please be magnanimous and forgive me! I don't discriminate against gays! "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything, but Qi Qin didn't stop. Seeing that he had no other choice, the pastor was very desperate. He simply threw himself on the ground, hugged Qi Qin's thighs, and said shamelessly: " I won't say any more nonsense. To be honest, I am actually a gay too. We are all gay. It's just a glance. Why bother making things difficult for each other! "

Qi Qin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin quickly shook his legs and threw the pastor off his legs. He distanced himself from Ji Xuanyi while stealing glances at the man warily.

Ji Xuanyi had never seen anyone who could be so shameless in order to survive. He was speechless for a moment and looked at the man, not knowing what to say.

Seeing that Qi Qin was not going to kill him, the priest heaved a sigh of relief, and quickly got up from the ground. While brushing off the dust on his robe, he looked at Ji Xuanyi and said, " Fuck warlock, so awesome! Is there still a warlock alive at this level? We are all hidden professions, can't we give each other some face? "

Qi Qin asked curiously: " Is priest also a hidden profession? "

I won't mention warlocks, as there are indeed few of them, and they are truly hidden professions. There are quite a lot of priests. To be precise, in this game, except for swordsmen and knights, priests should be the profession with the largest number of people.

The pastor said proudly: " That's different. Am I not hidden enough as a male pastor? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

What is there to be proud of in such a thing?

But having said that, this priest is quite powerful. You can tell from the way he dodged the skills twice that he is a high-end priest. Not to mention in the wild, if it is in the arena, he would probably be the kind of nurse who can be very powerful.

After being annoyed by the pastor, Ji Xuan was almost no longer angry. He was too lazy to pay attention to him and said to Qi Qin, " Let's go. We have to hurry. "

There was actually nothing wrong with this priest except that he was a little bit mean. Qi Qin didn't really want to make things difficult for him, so after hearing what Ji Xuanyi said, he put away his sword and walked to Ji Xuanyi's side.

However, the pastor did not intend to let Ji Xuanyi and his friends leave. He walked towards Ji Xuanyi with a shameless face and said, " Look, we are all gay when we are out here, can we take care of each other? "

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly.

The pastor subconsciously took a step back and laughed dryly, " Well, I don't mean to interfere with your world of two. I just want to ask, is this the way to the Lost Forest? "

This is a very strange question. There is only one road from Starry City to Lost Forest. As long as you start from Starry City, you can walk to the Lost Forest with your eyes closed. What's wrong with this person?

Qi Qin was puzzled. Ji Xuanyi frowned, looked at the man, and said, " Aren't you a player from Star City? "

Chapter 116

The pastor had no intention of hiding it , so when Ji Xuan asked , he answered openly, " I'm from Youyue City. "

The three main cities are actually in a competitive relationship to some extent, but unlike the rigid relationship between Sun City and Star City, although Youyue City doesn't get along well with Youri City because of the world mission , the relationship between Youyue City and Fanxing City is still relatively friendly.

In addition, this time the world boss does not actually have any competitive meaning . On the contrary , the official setting even tends to encourage the main cities to help each other . So although it is strange that the players from Youyue City appear here, there is generally no problem.

After learning that the other party came from Youyue City , Ji Xuanyi didn't want to ask any more questions . He just said " Oh " and wanted to leave.

The pastor quickly stopped the man and said, " Brother , I have already told you where I came from. Please show me the way. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Which city do you think I am from? "

The pastor was stunned and asked hesitantly : " Starry City? "

Ji Xuanyi asked again: " So where do you think a Star City player is going now? "

The pastor suddenly realized: " The volcano is in flames! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Seeing that Ji Xuanyi's face was not looking good , the pastor smiled and said: " Hahaha, just kidding , it seems that I am lucky and I have found the way! "

In order to make it easier for players to find their way, the scenery around the main road leading to the wild map from the main city will be slightly different.

The road leading to Chongyan Volcano has a higher temperature , less vegetation, and the ground is relatively dry, which is completely inconsistent with the current scenery of lush vegetation and beautiful mountains and rivers . This priest does not seem to be the type of person like Liu Tian. He probably has already guessed most of it, and just wants to ask them to verify it just in case.

Ji Xuanyi usually doesn't like to talk to strangers, and he was even more unwilling in this situation. Seeing that the man had asked what he should ask and knew what he should know, he pulled Qi Qin up and continued walking forward.

Although he didn't know why the people from Youyue City came to the Lost Forest, Youyue City was definitely the main city that needed the least defense. Ji Xuanyi planned to turn around and inform Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others and then ignore the matter.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked away. Although the priest looked servile, he was not a masochist and did not follow them. Instead, he called out from behind, " Two good guys, although I won't go with you and disturb your world of two, can I add you as my friend? I think you two are both great people. Do you want to hug me or not? "

Qi Qin subconsciously wanted to turn back, but Ji Xuanyi pulled him back and said, " Ignore him. "

Qi Qin said " Oh " and turned his head back obediently.

The pastor behind him was unwilling to give up and continued to shout: " My name is Old Western Doctor! If you change your mind, you can add me as your friend! Meow – meow – da- "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Old Western Doctor, this ID is probably the weirdest ID after Calf Cramps and Introduction to Art , but it is quite appropriate to say, isn't the pastor an old Western doctor ...

Ji Xuanyi was so annoyed by the old western doctor that he was unable to complain. His expression was gone. Qi Qin didn't understand what was going on and asked, " What's wrong with the old western doctor? "

There probably wasn't a term called "old Chinese medicine doctor" in Qi Qin's world, so Ji Xuanyi didn't explain much. He just shook his head and said, " Nothing. He's just a passerby. Don't bother with him. "

Qi Qin nodded as if he understood, and thought about going offline to check what the joke was about online.

The two walked for a while until they could no longer see the old western doctor. Qi Qin belatedly asked, " Why are the people from Youyue City coming to the Lost Forest? Shouldn't their mission point be the Confined Sea Realm? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " I don't know, but Youyue City shouldn't be able to do anything weird. Even if they want to, it's useless for him to come alone, not to mention this kind of ..."

Ji Xuanyi thought about it, but couldn't find a good adjective, so he could only say: " It's normal for such a strange person to run away for some weird reason. "

Qi Qin said: " A weird reason? "

Ji Xuanyi pondered for a moment and said, " For example, you can't swim? "

After saying that, Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but laughed first. Although Qi Qin didn't quite get the joke, when he saw Ji Xuanyi laughing, he also laughed.

The rest of the journey was very peaceful. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked slowly for two days, killing monsters and saying some sour words. In the end, they were the first wave of people to arrive at the Lost Forest.

The mission starts tomorrow. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin did not go any further when they arrived outside the maze of the elf camp, but logged off directly. In the last half day, the two of them went out to watch a movie together offline, and then went home to wait for the game to be updated.

After arriving at the Lost Forest, Ji Xuanyi sent a message to Xiao Xiao Yuxia, telling them that he met someone from Youyue City. Xiao Xiao Yuxia was nervous, but Xu Chu, like Ji Xuanyi, felt that this was not a big deal. Even if Youyue City wanted to cause trouble, they wouldn't send a priest. Even if they were spies looking for intelligence, they couldn't just question someone halfway and introduce themselves. Isn't that stupid?

Most likely it's just an unreliable player who left the team without permission, which can be seen from the ID .

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was a little worried, so she tried to communicate with Youyue City indirectly. Youyue City said they were not worried and said that it was up to you, the two powerful main cities of Yangri and Fanxing, to fight for your things, and we, Youyue Village, would never get involved.

After getting the guarantee, Xiaoxiao Yuxia finally felt relieved.

In the game, the main cities are not allowed to be friendly with each other in front of others. If someone stabs you in the back or goes back on their word, they will be posted on the forum and despised. Since Youyue City has said that it will not take action, it will definitely not take action. On the day the event started, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin logged in at the opening time. There were many people who had parked their accounts outside the maze like them. After logging in, they only saw white light everywhere, and then the open space was crowded.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin's family both had good internet speeds, so they were able to go online faster than others and entered the maze first, thus avoiding the tragedy of being squeezed into a meat pie.

Ji Xuanyi walked in front and Qi Qin followed behind, carefully protecting each other and preventing the people behind from squeezing Ji Xuanyi.

The maze in the Elf Camp has changed again. Probably to facilitate the large influx of players, the shape of the maze has been further simplified, and Ji Xuanyi can walk out with his eyes closed.

As soon as they came out of the maze, they saw a group of elves standing at the entrance of the maze, waiting for them with serious expressions.

" Adventurers, you are finally here, " the leader said with a frown, " The evil god was frightened by our united strength and temporarily withdrew from the five elemental towns of mankind, but now it has re-condensed its dark energy and is preparing to launch a general attack on the continent. "

" To defend against his attack again, please help us! " To Ji Xuanyi: " You can go to the outskirts of the camp to find Green first, he will tell you what to do. "

This is a very routine explanation for a guide-type mission. The next person to be found, named Green, should give the players specific tasks. Because of the limit on the number of people, there will most likely be several branch missions that will disperse the players into several areas. According to the game routines that Ji Xuanyi has played, most of them are repetitive tasks. After completing the tasks, the total score is accumulated. After the end, the combat effectiveness and support strength of the elves are enhanced according to the score.

Ji Xuanyi opened the parchment and found that there was indeed an additional task on it: [Assist the Elves , Beginning].

The main group of players behind them had not arrived yet, so they still had time. Ji Xuan thought about it and gave up this task. Then he took off the elf necklace from his neck and hung it on Qi Qin's chest. Then he looked at them and their expressions had indeed changed.

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows.

He knew that for this kind of quest, there would definitely be a special quest line for players who had completed the prerequisites and whose favorability had reached a certain level.

The leader stepped forward and said to Qi Qin with a slightly excited look: " Warrior, are you here to help as well? "

Qi Qin was stunned. Ji Xuan bumped into him. He nodded quickly and said, " Ah, yes. "

After thinking for a while, Qi Qin blushed and said, " This, this is my boyfriend, he is here to help too. "

As the person who triggered the task, Qi Qin's words were equivalent to confirming Ji Xuanyi's assistant status. Ji Xuanyi opened the parchment and found that there was indeed another task on it.

[Aid the Elves , special mission <Assist>].

probably didn't understand the word " boyfriend " , but he glanced at Ji Xuanyi, still smiled at him, and said to Qi Qin: " It's great that you have a friend to help us. We need you. Please go to the camp. Wang must know what you can do for us. "

After saying that, a man stood up from the elf team behind him, nodded to Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, said " Please follow me " , and turned to go to the elf camp.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin looked at each other and followed that person.

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin left, the next wave of players finally walked out of the maze. The player who had finished talking and received the task looked at the backs of Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin leaving and asked curiously: " Why didn't I get the guidance? "

Unfortunately, the quest player didn't understand what he meant and didn't respond. Instead, the players behind him shouted, " Please make way after you accept the quest. There are so many people coming over. I want to grab a good spot to do the quest! "

When the player heard this, he finally reacted and hurriedly ran towards the mission location.

The mission point was actually outside the elf camp, but Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin followed all the way into the camp and were brought to the presence of the Elf King.

The Elf King sat upright on the Elf Throne, the sunlight shining through the window shining on him, making his entire body reflect a faint light.

It's been a long time since we last met, but the Elf King is still as handsome and elegant as ever. With the previous experience of washing new wine with a sword , Qi Qin subconsciously glanced at Ji Xuanyi, fearing that he would be bewitched by her beauty. However, it was obvious that Qi Qin was overthinking it. If Ji Xuanyi liked the Elf King's type, he would not have fallen in love with him.

Ji Xuan looked at the Elf King, and his expression did not change.

Qi Qin couldn't help but breathe a sigh of relief.

When the Elf King saw Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi, he walked down from the throne with a smile and said, " Thank you for your help. The elves have all recovered. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then he thought that the Elf King was probably referring to the favorability mission. He actually discovered this when he entered the camp. The female and young elves had reappeared in the camp, and they must have finally recovered from their injuries.

However, during the time when Ji Xuanyi and the others were busy fighting with the Daylight City, and then they were busy dating, so they didn't come to the Lost Forest to do the mission at all. Although they were just saying set lines, it was still quite embarrassing.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but cough dryly.

Fortunately, the Elf King only mentioned it in passing and had no intention of dwelling on it. He smiled and continued, " It's just that it's not time to relax yet. Someone should have told you the details, so I won't say more. "

" The elves were born from the mother tree. After the fruit fell to the ground, they turned into elves and grew freely. All their martial arts and combat instincts depended on the training of their guides. " For some reason, the Elf King suddenly changed the subject: " But in fact, thousands of years ago, the power of the elves actually relied on another plant that was equally important as the mother tree, the Tree of Life. "

he heard the word " Tree of Life " , Ji Xuan glanced at his evil spirit staff and felt something was strange.

However, he obviously doesn't care what the players' weapons are made of. The Elf King mentioned this, of course, not meaning that Ji Xuanyi should contribute his own weapon.

The Elf King took out an exquisite box. Ji Xuanyi noticed that the material of the box looked very familiar. It seemed to be made of branches of the Tree of Life. He couldn't help but be stunned for a moment.

The Elf King lowered his eyes, stroked the box, and whispered, " I don't think it's a bad thing for the elves to leave the Tree of Life, but now facing the final attack of the evil god, any power that can be used can no longer be hidden. "

The Elf King looked at Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, his eyes sparkling with stars. He handed the wooden box in his hand to them and said, " When the Tree of Life was destroyed, the King of

the Elf Tribe actually got the seed of the Tree of Life, but he did not tell the other elves about it. Instead, he kept it and passed it down to each generation of Elf Kings for safekeeping. "

" Now, I hope you can help me find a place to plant it. It will give us strength in this battle and protect this continent. "

Ji Xuanyi really didn't expect that he would receive such an important task.

It's okay to plant the tree of life!

However, once this task is completed, the elves' task points will definitely increase significantly, not to mention the rewards.

Ji Xuanyi took the wooden box without hesitation and said, " We promise you. "

The Elf King smiled and nodded to the two of them.

Ji Xuan glanced at the parchment and found that the previous guidance task had disappeared and a new task appeared to replace it.

[Aid the Elves , Tree of Life <Assist>] .

The Elf King looked at the two of them quietly and said, " You can ask me any questions you have about the Tree of Life. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't know much about the Tree of Life, but it was not necessary to complete the task. He asked directly: " Where should the Tree of Life be planted? "

Ji Xuan just saw that there was no guidance for the Tree of Life mission. If the Elf King could not answer this question, Ji Xuan could only guess blindly or rent a knight and go back to the Mage Tower in Star City to look up information.

Fortunately, the difficulty of this task was not that high. After hearing Ji Xuanyi's words, the Elf King said to him: " The Tree of Life is not fragile, but it cannot be exposed to the outside. It must be planted inside the maze, in the place where the life force is the most concentrated. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Is there any difference between saying it and not saying it? Who knows where the life force is most concentrated? Do we have to take apart his staff and then stick the branch into the ground? I don't know if the branch of life that has been refined by the Dwarf King has any vitality.

Ji Xuan thought absentmindedly and continued to ask the Elf King: " Where is the place with the most concentrated life force? "

The Elf King smiled but said nothing.

It seems that this is the test of the mission. If the players are told everything, this special mission would be too easy.

Okay, inside the maze, where the life force is the most concentrated, Ji Xuanyi thought helplessly, it doesn't mean there is no direction at all.

Ji Xuan glanced at the Elf King and asked some other questions tentatively. He found that the Elf King would not reveal more specific information to them except for a general summary of some key points that need to be paid attention to in planting the Tree of Life.

This is really fucked up.

Logically speaking, at this time, everyone is eager to increase the power of the elves and work hard to fight the BOSS , but you, the Elf King yourself, come here to embarrass the players who want to help you.

But there's nothing we can do, this is the game, this is the mission.

Ji Xuanyi sighed helplessly and left with Qi Qin.

Ji Xuanyi wasn't sure whether he could repeat the mission if he failed, so he was very careful. The question of where the life force is most concentrated is definitely not something that players can guess. Apart from obtaining information through books and other means, the only thing that can help is probably this.

However, there are quite a few in the elf camp, and some are standing guard in remote places. It is difficult enough to find them all, and it is even more difficult to find the right one that can help with the mission.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked around outside twice and got nothing after talking to a few people. At this time, some players had already completed the pre-tasks and started doing repetitive points-earning tasks. Many people passed by the elf camp and looked curiously at Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, who were standing still.

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " If the reward for completing this mission is not that high, I will ..."

Qi Qin shuddered, looked at Ji Xuanyi, and asked cautiously: " So, so what? "

Generally speaking, Ji Xuanyi's next words would probably be to beat Qi Qin, but now Qi Qin is his boyfriend, and he would feel distressed after beating him!

Ji Xuanyi pondered for a moment and said, " Let's go back and beat Xu Chu up. "

Xu Chu of Chongyan Volcano: " A-choo!!! "

Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian looked at him at the same time.

Xu Chu sniffed and said hesitantly : " Is someone missing me again? "

Miyin: "..."

You are so confident!

In fact, there is only one word difference between missing and wanting to fight, so there is not much difference.

After hearing that Ji Xuanyi was not going to hit him, Qi Qin felt relieved but also a little disappointed for some reason . He was undoubtedly a masochist .

Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi didn't see that Qi Qin wanted to beat him up. After he finished speaking, he thought for a moment and said, s'Let " ask someone familiar. Maybe there will be some clues. "

Qi Qin thought about it and realized that there were probably three people they were more familiar with in the elves. One was the Elf King, one was the strongest warrior BOSS of the elves , and the other was the elf girl Xiao Nuo.

The first one just said goodbye, and the second one didn't seem to talk much except when they were fighting. Is he going to go look for Xiao Nuo?

Qi Qin hesitated and asked, " Xiao Nuo? She is still a child in the elves, right? Would she know this? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " I don't know, but it's better to have someone ask than no one. Otherwise, why not go find the strongest guard? "

Qi Qin: "..."

If the person who finally got the clue was indeed the guard, they would probably have to fight again before telling Ji Xuanyi the truth.

Qi Qin hesitated and said, " I can try to fight him again ..."

Moreover, the prerequisite is obtained by defeating that person, so it is quite possible that we will have to fight again.

But a real fight would take a lot of time. Ji Xuanyi thought about it and said, " Forget it. Let's go find Xiao Nuo first. If she doesn't know anything, we can ask the guard later. "

Qi Qin of course nodded in agreement, and the two of them immediately went to the side to ask where Xiao Nuo was.

Fortunately, the population of the elves is not as large as that of humans, and there are many duplicate names. Ji Xuan mentioned Xiao Nuo one by one, and then he showed an understanding expression and said: " Xiao Nuo? Has she gotten into trouble again? "

It seems that Xiao Nuo has become a naughty kid in the eyes of other elves because he secretly ran away from the elf camp.

Ji Xuanyi explained for a while, then nodded and said, " Xiao Nuo is helping outside the camp. When you leave the camp, go left. There is a crossbow manufacturing area. She should be there. "

Ji Xuanyi knew where the target was, responded, and went out of the camp with Qi Qin.

The author has something to say: Ji Xuanyi: Beat Xu Chu if you are unhappy!

Qi Qin: ... To be honest, I want a good beating.

Chapter 117

The crossbow manufacturing area is also a mission point. When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked over , quite a few players had already gathered there.

This is the only inconvenience of holographic games . It is too realistic . Conversations have to be conducted one by one . The authorities have been prescient enough to set up all the crossbow manufacturing areas so that supplies can be handed in. However, Ji Xuanyi still saw several teams waiting for dialogue in the mission area that was as noisy as a vegetable market. , every player subconsciously raised their voices and talked , causing the noise in the mission area to become increasingly louder. Ji Xuanyi saw that some players couldn't hear what was being said , and his ears were almost touching the people's mouths, but he was pushed away by the elf , and was squeezed into a ball with the people queuing behind him, making a mess. The noise around was so loud that Ji Xuan felt his head buzzing and his face looked unhappy. Qi Qin walked beside Ji Xuan to protect him so that he would not be squeezed by other players . He struggled to find Xiao Nuo in the crowd.

Ji Xuanyi leaned in Qi Qin's arms and said, " The official should make some changes to this event. It's too chaotic. "

Qi Qin didn't hear clearly and said, " What? "

Ji Xuanyi raised his voice: " I think this activity is too chaotic, the official should make some changes! "

Qi Qin: " I can't hear clearly—— "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi remained silent , staring into Qi Qin's eyes.

After a moment , Ji Xuanyi lowered his voice and said, " Come here and give me a kiss. "

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin immediately came over with great joy and showed his big head.

Ji Xuan raised his head and slapped him on the forehead, cursing: " Fuck! You can hear it clearly now? Are you selectively hard of hearing! "

Qi Qin: " QAQ ! "

Qi Qin is innocent, okay? He just understood Ji Xuanyi's lip shape!

However, Qi Qin did not dare to protest to Ji Xuanyi, and had to continue to protect Ji Xuanyi with a wronged look on his face.

Xiao Nuo was one of the players in the crossbow manufacturing area. When Ji Xuanyi and his companions found her, she was surrounded by a group of players who wanted to hand in a task to her.

As the two approached, they heard someone in the crowd of players curse bitterly: " You have no humanity?! With so many crossbows, you only want to complete the task with this little girl, won't you be tired? She is still a child! Can you have a conscience and find someone else! "

Before Ji Xuanyi could react to this logic, he heard the man continue: " I am different. I have no conscience. Come on, kids, collect my crossbow arrows first ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi was just feeling that this despicable energy was somewhat familiar when he saw the person who was speaking being looked down upon by other players who were handing in tasks, and then being squeezed out by the crowd. He happened to bump into Qi Qin's arm that was protecting Ji Xuanyi, and was startled by Qi Qin's hard gauntlet, and bounced back with a howl. The man tried desperately to reach out to touch the back where he was hit, but the position was awkward and he couldn't reach it. He could only look at Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin angrily, but when he saw them, he was stunned where he was.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were both stunned when they saw the man's face.

This person was none other than the male pastor and old Western doctor whom they met on the road.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

No wonder he is so out of touch, even talking nonsense while doing a task.

If Xiao Nuo hadn't been here, Ji Xuanyi would probably have just taken Qi Qin away.

This old western doctor is too unreliable. There is only one use in talking to him – to perform crosstalk for the audience. Anything else is a complete waste of time.

Ji Xuanyi wanted to pretend that he didn't know this person, but the old western doctor obviously didn't think so. After seeing Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, he immediately came up to them enthusiastically and said, " What a coincidence, we meet while doing a mission! Why don't you add us as friends? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Who are you? "

The old western doctor didn't know whether he didn't see Ji Xuanyi's attitude or what, he patted his chest and said: " I am the old western doctor! No one who has heard of my name has forgotten me. Think about it again! "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " I don't want to. "

This is a clear rejection, and anyone should understand it.

But the old western doctor was not angry at all. Instead, he came up to me with a shameless face like a masochist and said, " Forget it if you don't want to. Hey, you two are here to complete a mission, right? I think you shouldn't mind whether she looks good or not. This one over here is a lolita. Although she is a little tall, she is quite popular. Everyone is handing in tasks over here. You can go find those men who look a little ordinary. There are fewer people over there and you can hand in tasks quickly. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't expect that this man could say anything useful. Although their mission was not about this, he couldn't help but look at him more and asked curiously, " How long has it been since the mission started and you know so much about it? "

The old western doctor said: " That's right, I'm awesome at doing tasks, okay! "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him quietly without saying anything.

After a while of stalemate, the old western doctor looked at Ji Xuanyi, then looked at Qi Qin, and said awkwardly: " It's not right to look at me like this in front of your boyfriend, even though I know I'm very handsome. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi felt that he probably couldn't have a normal conversation with this person, so he could only say speechlessly: " You are from Youyue City. Even if you come here to do a mission, you are just helping Fanxing City. What do you want? "

The old western doctor breathed a sigh of relief and said, " What can I gain from talking about this? Our Youyue Village—— "

He glanced at Ji Xuanyi, smacked his lips, and said, " Is the beauty of the elves a reason? "

Ji Xuanyi sneered and said, " Are the mermaids ugly? Or are there not enough gays? "

He was hinting at something. When the old western doctor was trying to escape from Qi Qin, he once said that he was a gay. According to this statement, he should be more willing to stay in the territory of the mermaids, who are indifferent to both men and women and want to drag humans into the water when they see them. Why would he come to the elves and have the cold face?

The old western doctor's face froze, and after a long while he said: " Okay, I was wrong.

Actually, I'm not gay. The mermaids were too enthusiastic, which made me a little overwhelmed, so I came to the Lost Forest to calm down. "

Ji Xuan snorted coldly, said nothing more, and stood at the end of the team with Qi Qin.

The old western doctor saw that Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi were in charge of Ji Xuanyi, so he stood behind them and spoke through Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi: " Why are you two still queuing here? I'm not lying to you. It's faster to hand in the task somewhere else. There's no special reward here. The main reason why the team is long is because there are many otakus. "

Ji Xuanyi ignored him, but Qi Qin saw that he had no ill intentions, so he turned around and said to him: " We are here to find this, not to do the event mission. "

The old western doctor was stunned, and said to Qi Qin: " Brother, what's your name, what's your ID , would you like to add me as your friend? "

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin didn't expect that this man would start climbing up the pole just by being ignored, so he had to look at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi didn't want to care and just left him with the back of his head.

Qi Qin hit a wall, thought about it, and finally confessed to the persistent old western doctor: " My name is No. 1 in the world. "

At this time, Qi Qin had already gotten used to this ID . Although he was still a little ashamed in his heart, at least he did not show it on his face. Even though the old Western doctor was famous and was immediately shocked and looked at him with admiration, Qi Qin just glanced at him for a moment and did not say anything.

The old western doctor muttered to himself, " I thought my name was well-known enough, but I didn't expect there are people in the world who are even less particular than me . Awesome! "

The old western doctor originally wanted to say that he was shameless, but looking at Qi Qin's appearance and the way he beat him before, it seemed that he really had the potential to be the best in the world, so he swallowed the words that were on the tip of his tongue.

The old western doctor added Qi Qin as his friend and said incessantly: " Boss, you are so awesome, can you help me get to the next level when the arena opens? No, no, no, not 22 , I have the consciousness of a light bulb, we can get to 33 , me, plus your boyfriend, double support, awesome, really! "

Qi Qin felt that this person was thinking too far ahead . Even if it wasn't far ahead , it wasn't up to him to decide. He could only say, " Ask Xuan Yi. "

The old western doctor immediately said: " Xuan Yi? Your boyfriend's name is Xuan Yi? Add him as a friend! "

Ji Xuanyi's forehead veins twitched, he turned his head and said grimly: " Do you want to die? "

The old western doctor sensed the murderous intent and said quickly, " I don't want to. "

Ji Xuan said: " If you don't want to die, shut up. "

The old western doctor immediately stood up straight and said seriously: " Okay! "

Only then did Ji Xuanyi turn his head away.

The old western doctor was indeed quiet for a while, but before the short line reached the end, he couldn't help but start chatting with Qi Qin again: " Aren't you here to do the activity mission? Can you still brush up your favorability now? If I can brush up my favorability, I won't do it. This mission is so boring. "

Repeating tasks is indeed boring. The current task actually requires the player to go outside to collect dry branches, then come back to hand in the task, and then help polish the branches and make arrows. After a cycle is completed, continue to pick up branches.

Although there is a chance of getting various extra rewards or special items that can be used later when picking up branches, for some players with low patience, it can be boring to repeat this task over and over again.

The old western doctor was obviously one of them. Compared to continuing to do boring repetitive tasks, he seemed to be more interested in Ji Xuanyi and his team's mission.

Ji Xuanyi was almost certain that this old western doctor was a person with no organization, no discipline and was very boring, just like Xu Chu, who would go wherever there was trouble.

Although he didn't know the reason why he gave up the mission in the Confined Sea, as long as he did the mission in the Lost Forest, he was helping the Starry City, so he let Qi Qin and this man talk nonsense.

Hearing the old western doctor's words, Qi Qin hesitated and asked, " Favorability mission? "

" Ah, " the old western doctor nodded and asked, " Aren't you doing the perception mission? "

Not to mention Qi Qin, even Ji Xuanyi was a beat slow to react. This person was talking about the favorability tasks for the five races that were previously opened.

The favorability mission is also very boring. Most players do this mission just for the sake of novelty at the beginning. After they have completed it, they gradually stop doing it. Only some players who are more obsessed with it are still doing it every day.

But now that a new event has been launched, the daily favorability function has of course been temporarily closed, and it's not even in its original place anymore.

The old western doctor suddenly realized something, came closer, lowered his voice, and asked mysteriously: " Is it a hidden mission? "

Qi Qin shook his head.

It is indeed not hidden, this is just a special event mission, which is far from a hidden mission . But the old western doctor certainly didn't believe it, and still said shamelessly: " I'm so dark, and I haven't seen any hidden tasks yet. Can you take me with you? I promise not to cause any trouble, and I'll keep it a secret after I'm done! "

After saying that, he added: " I'm still a kid, and I'm good at playing! "

Qi Qin had no choice but to look at Ji Xuanyi. Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi did not leave him the back of his head this time. Instead, he slowly said to the old western doctor: " Let's not talk about hiding things. We have already accepted the task and it is impossible to give up and re-accept it. Even if you follow the whole process, you will not get the reward. "

The old western doctor didn't hesitate at all and said shamelessly: " I am a player with noble sentiments. The task process is what I pursue. The reward is not important at all! "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " It's up to you then. "

At this moment, Qi Qin suddenly remembered something and said to Ji Xuan tactfully: " Three people ..."

Ji Xuan gave him a cold look and said, " You also know three people, and you were chatting with them so enthusiastically just now. "

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi aggrievedly.

Ji Xuanyi was a little overwhelmed by his gaze, so he calmed down and said, " He's a pastor after all, maybe he can be of use. "

Things like life energy might be related to the healing profession. Although this was just Ji Xuanyi's guess, if it was true, with the old Western doctor here, there would be no need to call anyone else.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the old western doctor and said, " Ji Xuanyi. "

The old western doctor was stunned for a moment, then realized what Ji Xuanyi meant. He immediately smiled and said, "Hello, hello ... It's really not easy to get someone to show you your support. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything.

If Ji Xuanyi's thighs were so easy to hug, then his leg hair would probably be as thick as his autumn johns.

As they were talking, the team finally reached the end. After seeing Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, Xiao Nuo immediately jumped out of the normal mode of mechanical repetition, looked at them excitedly, and said: "Brother Warrior, are you here to help too? "

Ji Xuan nodded, and without further ado, he said to Xiao Nuo, "Do you know where in the maze the life energy is the highest? "

Ji Xuanyi's question was out of context, but Xiao Nuo reacted instantly. She looked at Ji Xuanyi strangely for a long time before she whispered, "Why are you asking this? Life energy ..."

Xiao Nuo thought for a moment and said, "The place with the most life energy should be near the mother tree. That's where the elves are born. "

Ji Xuan was stunned. He didn't expect to get the answer from Xiao Nuo so quickly.

What Ji Xuanyi didn't know was that the setting of this task was not that only Xiao Nuo could answer this question, but that only underage elves could answer this question. When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were questioning before, they subconsciously thought that children didn't know these things, so they artificially filtered out the underage people, resulting in the answer not being heard from Xiao Nuo until now.

However, Ji Xuan was stunned for only a second, and immediately came to his senses and continued to ask: "Where is the mother tree? Can you take us there? "

Xiao Nuo showed a hesitant expression on his face, and after a long while he said: "Although I am not the only one who can handle the affairs here, the mother tree of the elves is of great importance, and outsiders cannot be brought in casually. "

She looked at Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi and said, "Although they are the warrior brother and his companions, they still have to ask the king for his opinion first. "

They had to go back to the Elf King again, but Ji Xuanyi had already gone through so much trouble, so of course he didn't care about it anymore. He nodded and said, "Then please take us there. "

Xiao Nuo smiled at him, nodded, put down the dry branches in his hand, and said to Ji Xuan: "Okay, follow me. "

After saying that, he skipped ahead.

The players who were waiting in line behind the old doctor to hand in the task were all dumbfounded. They all stretched out their hands towards Xiao Nuo's back and asked in confusion: "No, what happened? How come my friend ran away while we were talking to him? What happened? "

The old western doctor raised his hand and said pretentiously: "It's just a normal operation. Don't be surprised! The girl's mother called her home for dinner. You should go somewhere else to complete the task. You will be back soon. "

The players waiting to hand in the task were all confused, but they couldn't go and get it back, so they had to accept their bad luck and take the dry branch with them, and then they changed to another one and continued to queue.

Ji Xuanyi and his group followed Xiao Nuo back to the Elf camp, but this time they didn't even see the Elf King. Xiao Nuo asked them to wait outside and went in to find the Elf King.

After a while, Xiao Nuo came out and said, "The king has allowed us to go and see the mother tree. He said that your mission is of great importance."

"Fuck, the mother tree of elves?"

Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything, the old western doctor asked in surprise, "What a great help I have! Even the Elf Mother Tree is open to the public. Is this such an awesome mission? What on earth are you two here for?"

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said slowly: "Save the world."

Old Western doctor: "..."

Come to think of it, what Ji Xuanyi said is true. Helping the elves here is also saving the world. The old western doctor was choked and speechless for the first time. After a long while, he said in admiration: "Awesome, awesome."

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, "Thank you for the compliment."

Qi Qin: "..."

Is this how awards are used?

The old western doctor was already lying dead and didn't want to talk anymore.

The Elf Mother Tree is not in the Elf Camp. In the past period of time when the elves were being hunted down by the minions of the evil god, the Elf Camp has always been the place most vulnerable to attack – in fact, this is indeed the case. At that time, half of the elves were severely injured. If the Elf Mother Tree had not been planted outside, the elves would probably be in trouble now.

The place where the mother tree is located is much more remote. When Xiao Nuo took them there, he was very careful to observe the surrounding situation, for fear that someone would follow and discover the secret of the elves.

Ji Xuanyi was not worried about this. The players were all busy doing the activity tasks, so they didn't have the energy to see what others were doing. Moreover, even if the players found out where the Elf Mother Tree was, except for people like Zuo An and Wan Ge Naizhi, probably no one would be so stupid as to do anything to it.

There are many trees in the Lost Forest, and they are extremely tall. The word "Lost" does not only refer to the maze built by the elves, but also includes the terrain within it.

If it weren't for Xiao Nuo leading the way, Ji Xuanyi felt that he would never come to such a place.

It feels like the same scenery is everywhere, and that's just the way it is. If another player were to come and rely only on their eyes to see the road, they would probably be stuck to death.

Xiao Nuo led them for a walk that took about half an hour, and they passed through a hollow, fallen tree. The moment they saw the sunlight again, their eyes suddenly opened up.

A huge lavender tree that was more than ten meters tall stood in front of everyone. Ji Xuanyi had obviously seen trees taller than this one, but in front of it, he felt inexplicably shocked.

" This is the Elf Mother Tree, " Xiao Nuo said softly, " The fruits on it are all babies of the elves. When the fruits are ripe and fall to the ground, the king will get a sense and ask the people of the tribe to come and welcome the new life. "

Everyone couldn't help but sigh quietly.

But it only took a second, and the old western doctor exclaimed: " This tree is really amazing, but what's with the dreamy special effects around it? It's so pink, just like a beauty camera turned on ..."

Ji Xuanyi also noticed that there was a kind of hazy starlight special effect around the mother tree, which drew everyone in. However, because of the atmosphere just now, he didn't feel anything. When the old Western doctor mentioned beauty filters, Ji Xuanyi was immediately distracted, with his mind full of beauty filters. No matter how he looked at it, he felt something was wrong.

This is because he didn't understand what the old Western doctor said, otherwise he would have been beaten up by the Elf King and his tribesmen, and then expelled from the Elf tribe and put on the blacklist.

Ji Xuan looked at the mother tree for a while, but still couldn't break it open. He gave up with a frown on his face and said to Xiao Nuo: " Is this the place where the life force is the most concentrated? "

Xiao Nuo nodded and said, " It's here. "

Ji Xuanyi responded and took out the box containing the seeds of the Tree of Life from his backpack.

Chapter 118

Because he didn't know how big the Tree of Life would grow and whether it would crowd out the mother tree , Ji Xuan took a look and specially chose the place farthest from the mother tree to plant the seeds of the Tree of Life.

The Tree of Life lived up to its name . As soon as it entered the soil , it immediately began to grow . The speed was so fast that Ji Xuanyi was startled . He hurriedly stepped back several steps to avoid being caught by the newly grown buds.

By the time Ji Xuanyi retreated back to Qi Qin's side , the Tree of Life had grown to the same height as a human.

Xiao Nuo looked at the Tree of Life and said in confusion: " I feel a little strange. What is this tree ? It looks so kind and familiar ... "

If the Tree of Life really disappeared thousands of years ago as the Elf King said, then except for the King who guarded the seeds , no one else in the Elves would know this tree. Xiao Nuo was still a child in the Elves , so she was even less likely to know it. It was just that after the Tree of Life grew up, it re-established contact with the elves , and Xiao Nuo had a vague feeling about it.

Seeing the Tree of Life gradually growing , Ji Xuanyi breathed a sigh of relief , at least the mission was completed.

As soon as Ji Xuan opened the parchment and was about to check the progress of the task, he heard the old western doctor yell, " Fuck! Something is wrong! "

Ji Xuanyi suddenly looked up, and saw the hazy beauty around him — Pah! The stardust began to gradually become thinner, the leaves of the elf mother tree began to turn yellow, and even the elf fruits on the tree began to shrink!

Seeing this, Xiao Nuo let out a shrill scream and shouted, " Stop it! That tree is absorbing the life force of the mother tree! "

The old western doctor said: " How the hell are we going to stop this? Are we going to pull out the tree? Then the mission is over! "

Ji Xuanyi knew that things would not be so simple! He uttered a sigh and looked at the depressed mother tree beside him.

The Tree of Life, which was once the elves' source of power, certainly would not suck the elven mother tree to death. It is probably just because it has just sprouted and needs to grow again, so it consumes too much of the mother tree's power. Once it grows up, it should be able to feed back to the mother tree, forming a normal cycle.

But the problem now is how to allow the life force of the mother tree to sustain until the Tree of Life grows into its complete form!

Is there any quest item they didn't get? But the Elf King didn't mention any clues!

Ji Xuanyi looked at the elf mother tree for a while, and in his ears were Xiao Nuo's screams, the old western doctor's mumbling, and Qi Qin's words of comfort.

Ji Xuanyi really felt that he was becoming more and more awesome. His brain could still work in this kind of environment!

 " I know – let's go! "

After thinking for a moment, Ji Xuanyi suddenly shouted something without any reason and started running forward.

When Qi Qin heard this, he subconsciously reached out his hand to let Ji Xuanyi hold it.

Unexpectedly, Ji Xuanyi pushed him away, grabbed the old western doctor's wrist, and ran towards the elf mother tree.

The old western doctor was stunned when Ji Xuanyi pulled him. He shouted, " What the hell? " and started running after Ji Xuanyi.

Qi Qin was also stunned. After he came to his senses, he chased after Ji Xuanyi and cried out sadly, " Xuanyi, you've got the wrong person! "

Ji Xuan said without turning his head: " You are right, this is the pastor I want! "

Qi Qin was stunned and stopped. He saw Ji Xuanyi and the old Western doctor running all the way to the mother tree, and they put their hands on the trunk of the mother tree together.

The old western doctor was just about to say " It's not clear what men should do " , but when he touched the Elf Mother Tree, he was stunned for a long time and said: " F --- this tree has a health bar?! "

The elf mother tree was too tall, with lush branches and leaves. From the angle where Ji Xuanyi and the others were standing before, they could not see anything except a few fruits. It was not until they came into contact with the mother tree that they saw the other party's thick blood bar.

The old western doctor could no longer count how many digits were on it. He only saw that the mother tree was losing blood madly. There were three layers of blood bars, and the first layer was almost empty, revealing the color of the second layer.

"What the hell! What the hell! What the hell! What the hell!..." As a nurse with professional ethics, the old Western doctor would feel uncomfortable when he saw other people's health bars were not full. Now, the speed and amount of blood loss of the Elf Mother Tree was so fast that he couldn't say anything except the word "what the hell". He stared at the health bar, dumbfounded.

Ji Xuanyi slapped him on the back of his head and said, "What are you still standing there for? Hurry up and give me milk!"

The old western doctor finally came to his senses, and while frantically using his healing skills on the Elf Mother Tree, he said, "Fuck, my healing is not enough! Look at how fast it's losing blood – huh?"

The player's healing amount compared to the mother tree's health is like the difference between an ant and an elephant. Logically speaking, the Elf Mother Tree should not react at all to the Old Western Doctor's healing skills, and it should continue to lose blood as usual. But somehow, after the Old Western Doctor started the treatment, although the Elf Mother Tree was still losing blood, the speed had visibly slowed down!

Ji Xuanyi also breathed a sigh of relief. The official would not make it too difficult for the players. Even a group of priests would not be able to heal the mother tree based solely on its health. It seemed that the player's healing skills should have a healing bonus if they were placed on the elven mother tree.

"Keep it like this," Ji Xuanyi said, "The player's healing skills can be used to reduce damage. As long as we hold on until the Tree of Life grows and the mother tree doesn't die, it should be fine."

"That won't work either!" The old western doctor said anxiously while throwing skills at the mother tree: "My skills have public CD, but it doesn't lose blood. If it loses blood this way, I can't protect it even if I sag my breasts!"

Hearing this, Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but glance at the old Western doctor's thin chest. The old western doctor was stunned, and immediately covered his chest, saying shyly: "Damn it!"

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi felt that his temper had really improved. He actually allowed a bastard like the old western doctor to live to this day!

Ji Xuanyi almost couldn't hold back the urge to roll his eyes, and after a long while he said, "It can be saved. You heal normally, and I will cooperate with your public CD."

The old western doctor was surprised, but he didn't doubt Ji Xuanyi's skills. He asked, "Do sorcerers have healing skills?"

There are actually many strategy posts about professional skills on the forum, but except for some arena players who have needs, most players rarely pay attention to the skills of other professions. At best, they just have a simple understanding of the same system. It is actually

quite normal that an old Western doctor would know that a hidden profession like the warlock has no healing skills.

However, Ji Xuanyi had never met many people who knew about the hidden profession of warlocks. After hearing what the old western doctor said, he was still a little uncomfortable. He was silent for a while before saying, " The warlock doesn't have it, but I do. "

The old western doctor immediately reacted and praised: " Awesome! "

Ji Xuanyi only has one healing skill, which is the blood transfusion skill given to him by August. This skill is actually quite suitable for the current situation. The old Western doctor's skills have a public CD , but this skill does not, and it can continue to treat the target uninterrupted.

There is just one thing to note.

Ji Xuanyi experimented a few times during the public CD stage when the old Western doctor was unable to treat, and found that the degree of damage reduction of the Elf Mother Tree was related to the amount of blood he transferred per second. In other words, if he wanted to ensure the mother tree's basic survival blood volume, his treatment amount had to at least be maintained at the same level as the old Western doctor.

Ji Xuanyi silently crossed out his plan of solely nursing the elf mother tree.

The old Western doctor is a proper priest, and Ji Xuanyi is just a warlock. If Ji Xuanyi is forced to maintain the same level of treatment as the old Western doctor, Ji Xuanyi's own health probably won't last long enough for the Tree of Life to grow. Taking the big red potion won't work either, as the big red potion has a CD . Ji Xuanyi will be drained before he can recover. could tell something was wrong just by looking at Ji Xuanyi's way of blocking the CD , and immediately asked: " Your skill has no CD ? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Yes, but you have to draw my blood. "

The old western doctor didn't quite understand and asked again. Ji Xuanyi explained it to him casually, and the old western doctor laughed: " So that's it! You feed the tree and I feed you, then it's done. What medicine do you need to take? "

Ji Xuanyi had of course thought of this, but seeing the old western doctor's look, he was a little hesitant to ask the other party to feed him.

 " Come on, " the old western doctor said, " I will nurse you! "

Ji Xuan thought of the old western doctor's words " dead ghost " and his face darkened. He said, " No, just let it go like this. It's fine as long as it survives. "

The old western doctor said: " Oh, you must have worked so hard! "

public CD only takes one or two seconds to spin, and it is very frequent. Although Ji Xuanyi is sharp, he will still get tired.

Ji Xuan said without thinking: " To save the world, it's not hard. "

Old Western doctor: " ... "

After hearing what was said, what else could the old western doctor say? He could only say, " Okay, if you change your mind, you can call me. "

Ji Xuanyi said " hmm " , but in his heart he felt that even if he was so tired that he died on the spot, he would never let the old Western doctor feed him. Who knows what other dirty words this man will say!

With the cooperation of Ji Xuanyi and the old western doctor, the health of the elf mother tree finally stopped when the last layer of health bar was only about 40%.

The tree of life has grown.

Xiao Nuo had already stopped screaming and was staring blankly at the huge Tree of Life in front of her.

The Tree of Life was larger in size and height than the Elf Mother Tree. Ji Xuanyi's efforts to plant the trees a little further apart for fear that the two would be crowded together were completely in vain. The huge crown of the Tree of Life stretched out, tightly protecting the Elf Mother Tree under its arms.

Immediately afterwards, the complete Tree of Life began to release its life force, and the stardust mist that the old Western doctor had previously complained about as a beauty camera reappeared, and became even thicker.

The old western doctor couldn't help but say: " Beautification and skin resurfacing are OK! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Can't this person just shut up?

The elf mother tree began to slowly recover under the nourishment of the surrounding life force. The withered yellow branches and leaves slowly regained their vitality. The fruits on the tree also swelled again and were a bit bigger than before. Ji Xuan noticed with a keen eye that the mother tree's There were even a few fist-sized green fruits on the branches.

" It's over this time, " the old Western doctor finally put down the staff in his hand, rubbed his chest and said, " My breasts are flattened. Is this kind of special mission so exciting? It doesn't feel very friendly to the heart"

The old Western medicine doctor sighed and said: " I have gained a lot of experience. This kind of task is not suitable for me. I'd better just be a salted fish quietly. "

People who can get and complete hidden tasks in this game are very powerful. Lao Xiyi thinks that if he was facing the situation of the elf mother tree losing blood crazily just now, he probably wouldn't be able to think of any solution.

This is the difference!

Ji Xuanyi had never played with breasts before, so he really couldn't understand the description of "concave breasts". He couldn't help but look at the old Western doctor again.

Qi Qin, who had been watching from the sidelines since the beginning, silently inserted himself between Ji Xuanyi and the old western doctor.

Ji Xuanyi: " ? "

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuan with a strange expression for a while, grabbed his hand and placed it on his chest.

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, then immediately realized what the other party meant. He blushed, pulled his hand back, coughed dryly, and said, " What's so good about touching hard armor? "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, frowning and about to say something, Ji Xuan said: " Touch it for me offline. "

After saying this, Ji Xuanyi felt a little ashamed, and he and Qi Qin both blushed.

But then again, Qi Qin does have a great figure. If he were to play a healer, he probably wouldn't have to worry about having sunken breasts.

The two of them blushed for a while, and the old western doctor said dryly: " I feel like I have two kilowatts. "

Ji Xuanyi came back to his senses, cleared his throat, took Qi Qin's hand, and said to the old western doctor: " The tree has been planted, go back and hand in the task. "

There shouldn't be any changes this time. Ji Xuan took a look at the task information on the parchment and found that the progress had indeed reached " Reply to the Elf King " .

Seeing that the two were holding hands, the old western doctor felt embarrassed to stand there, so he ran to Xiao Nuo, who was still in a daze, and said, " Little sister – eh? "

The old western doctor stopped talking halfway. Ji Xuan looked at him and said, " What's wrong? "

The old western doctor frowned and said, " Has this little girl's level improved? "

In the game, not only do players have levels, but there is also a huge difference in levels.

People with low levels can only see a series of question marks when looking at people with high levels. Unless they are in a team or in other special circumstances, such as when Qi Qin first fought against the first warrior of the elves, under normal circumstances, players cannot know the exact level of the other party when facing high-level people.

However, now everyone's level is about fifty or close to sixty. In the elf camp, except for a few scattered people such as the Elf King and the First Warrior, the levels of the others can be seen, and they are all around forty or fifty. Xiao Nuo, as an underage elf, is only in his thirties.

Originally, things like levels are not easy to notice. Fortunately, the old Western doctor is a priest. The first thing he pays attention to when he sees a person is the other person's health bar. Xiao Nuo is no exception. He remembers the last few digits of Xiao Nuo's health, but when they are talking now, he feels that the numbers are wrong. He looked at the other party's level again, and then he found that the other party's level had changed.

When Ji Xuan heard what the old western doctor said, he was stunned for a moment, then he said: " The Elf King said that the power of the elves has always been dependent on the Tree of Life. It should be because the Tree of Life was planted that the power of the elves was strengthened. "

The old western doctor nodded thoughtfully and said, " The repetitive tasks now are to accumulate strength for the five major races. How many points will be added if this tree is planted? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " I don't know. I'll probably find out after I hand in the task. "

The old western doctor said to Xiao Nuo: " Little friend, take us out. "

Xiao Nuo glanced at the old western doctor, then looked at the tree of life in confusion. After a long while, he lowered his head and said, " Come with me. "

The life force in this area was getting stronger and stronger. It could no longer be described by skin smoothing and beauty. It should be like frosted glass. The visibility became very low. As soon as the old western doctor left, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin followed immediately, so as not to get lost in such a small place, which would be very funny.

Xiao Nuo was probably still young and didn't quite understand what the Tree of Life represented, so he was very confused. When they returned to the elf camp, the people inside didn't show any reaction to the sudden upgrade. It was even less likely that the players who were busy completing repetitive tasks would notice that their level had changed. Only the Elf King sighed softly when he saw Ji Xuanyi and the others.

" You succeeded, " the Elf King said with a complicated expression, " Thank you. "

Ji Xuanyi looked at the other person and suddenly understood something.

The Tree of Life can indeed bring power to the elves, but the elves who have obtained the power of the Tree of Life will probably never want to leave it again. The Elf King seems to think that the elves should be freer, and the power given to them by the Tree of Life is like a shackle to some extent.

This was probably the reason why he gave Ji Xuanyi the hint but did not directly tell Ji Xuanyi to find the mother tree. As the Elf King who had kept the seeds for so many years, he could not have been unaware that the Tree of Life should be planted together with the Elf Mother Tree. However, Ji Xuanyi felt that the elves' understanding of freedom was quite poor. Freedom should not have existed for the elves from the beginning. After all, being born from trees meant that their steps could only revolve around the elven mother tree. In order to protect the elven mother tree, they could not go anywhere, whether there was the Tree of Life or not.

This is a setting problem, and Ji Xuanyi can't make the other party accept it with just a few words – but even if he could, Ji Xuanyi probably wouldn't bother to care about such things. His goal is to save the world, so how can he waste time on such things.

As soon as the Elf King finished speaking, Ji Xuanyi's task on the parchment was completed, but there was no experience or monetary reward. Instead, the personal points displayed under the Elf points in the game interface increased by one thousand points.

At the same time, the total points of the elves also increased by three thousand points.

However, because there were so many players doing the task, these one thousand points were mixed in and were not very conspicuous, nor did they attract everyone's attention.

The old Western doctor couldn't help but exclaimed " Oh shit " again.

Ji Xuanyi looked at him and said, " What's wrong? "

The old western doctor looked at him blankly and said, " I also gained more than 300 points. Can I get this task without taking it? "

That's all? He thought the old western doctor had made some important discovery.

Ji Xuanyi shook his head speechlessly, indicating that he didn't know.

The old western doctor said: " Wow, big man, your calm expression makes me want to hug your thigh even more. Do you know what so many points mean? "

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were taken to find the Elf King as soon as they came in. They hadn't touched the mission at all, so how would they know this?

The old western doctor said with a " tsk tsk " sound: " I don't understand the big boss's world. Not to mention other mission areas, just take the bow and arrow manufacturing area I've been to. The points only increase by two points after completing a mission. To increase so many points at once is no different from completing a full seven-day mission! "

However, even though he was envious, jealous and resentful, the old Western doctor had to admit that it was normal for Ji Xuanyi to get so many points. After all, in the task of enhancing the combat effectiveness of the elves, the players only helped to pick up branches. After Ji Xuanyi completed the task of the Tree of Life, the level of the entire elves was upgraded. If Ji Xuanyi did not increase the points, who would?

Ji Xuanyi didn't feel anything when he heard this, he just felt a little relaxed. After visiting the mission area before, he didn't want to do this repetitive mission anymore. Now that he has points, he can slack off with more peace of mind.

The old western doctor had just been frightened while planting trees and felt very tired. He didn't want to go back to do the task at the moment. He hesitated for a moment before asking Ji Xuanyi and the others, " Where are you two going now? "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Anyway, instead of doing the mission, let's go check out the other people we met in the Elf Camp. What if there are any hidden ones? "

The old western doctor suddenly perked up and said, " I feel so sorry for not meeting you until now. Do you know any others? "

Thanks to the old Western doctor's help at the elven mother tree, Ji Xuanyi's attitude towards him became better. When he heard him ask this, he told him about the elven guard BOSS .

" A level 68 BOSS ? " The old western doctor was stunned for a moment and said, " What level should he be after the tree of life is planted? Isn't he an extraordinary BOSS ? "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, and immediately looked at the old western doctor: " Exceptional BOSS ? "

The old western doctor was stunned for a moment, then laughed: " I almost forgot, I think everyone doesn't know yet, the highest level of this game is currently level 70. "

Chapter 119

As soon as the old western doctor finished speaking , Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin looked at him at the same time.

"exceptional BOSS" is actually not quite appropriate here , but Ji Xuanyi and the others could almost understand what the old western doctor meant.

There was a game before, in which the level of the BOSS was the same as the highest level of the player. The players had already gotten used to this setting, until a more powerful BOSS appeared later that was higher than the player's level. It was called an extraordinary BOSS . BOSS that exceeds the format of the game itself . However, most players have not reached the maximum level yet, and the setting of "Domain" is still unclear. What the old Western doctor calls an exceptional BOSS only refers to the surface meaning , that is, the BOSS level exceeds the player's highest level.

But at this point , the old Western doctor already knew that the highest level of players was level 70?

, the old western doctor doesn't look like someone who would work diligently to level up. Ji Xuan glanced at him and immediately checked the old western doctor's level on the team interface.

It is true that the opponent is only level 56.

Although this level should be the top level in Youyue City, it is still a long way from level 70. Now the levels of most troops are basically above level 55. After this event is over, they should be close to level 60. Level 70 doesn't sound too far , but in fact, the experience required for each level up is increasing exponentially. If you want to reach the maximum level just by completing tasks, even Ji Xuanyi and his team will need at least two or three months.

How did the old Western doctor know about this?

The old western doctor saw Ji Xuanyi's eyes and knew that he was looking at his level . He said, " I'm so lazy , there's no way I could reach level 70 so quickly. I just heard it from someone else – it's not a rumor, that person has indeed reached the maximum level. "

" That person? " Ji Xuanyi understood immediately. In the entire region and server, there was only one legendary figure in this game who was good at leveling up. He asked, " Yun Zhongjian? "

The name Yunzhongjian is not only known to the server where Ji Xuanyi stays. To be precise, it should be heard by everyone who started playing this game for the first time.

Although no one knows how the other party did it, his leveling speed is like a bug , which makes it impossible for people to even think about surpassing him. If there is someone who has reached the maximum level, it can only be him.

But speaking of it, although everyone knows him, everyone's impression of Yun Zhongjian has always been that he levels up very quickly. However, leveling up always has an end. Even if Yun Zhongjian reaches the maximum level earlier than others, his level advantage is only temporary.

kills all those who are about to reach the maximum level , by the time everyone catches up, Yun Zhongjian's characteristic of " fast leveling " will no longer exist, and he will become no different from other ordinary players.

But no matter from which aspect, this possibility does not exist, so except for the initial period when everyone was working hard to complete tasks to upgrade and everyone was sighing at how fast Yun Zhongjian upgraded, no one continued to pay attention to him afterwards.

Not to mention that there are activities one after another now, and level is no longer the most important thing. Basically, no one knows which main city this person is in, which guild he belongs to, and what he is doing.

Hearing Ji Xuanyi's words, the old western doctor seemed a little happy. He said, " It seems that some people still remember Lao Yun. It's hard to say whether this game has reached the maximum level or not, but Lao Yun's experience bar at level 70 is full, and he didn't reach level 71 after completing the task. If there are no other settings, the current level cap of this game should be level 70. "

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows at the old western doctor and said, " You actually know Yun Zhongjian? "

And judging from their addresses, it seems that the old Western doctor has a pretty good relationship with Yun Zhongjian. Yun Zhongjian didn't even announce the news that level 70 was the maximum level, but only told the old Western doctor.

The old western doctor smiled frivolously and said, " That's just the charm of his personality. There's nothing I can do about it. "

Ji Xuanyi had already learned to ignore the old western doctor's nonsense, and asked curiously: " Is Yun Zhongjian in Youyue City now? It seems that apart from some previous news, no one knows about Yun Zhongjian's movements. Is a person of his level not taken seriously by the dance gang in Youyue City? "

[God's Children Dancing] gang in Youyue City .

Although Youyue City is also dominated by one gang, it is completely different from the Half City of Youri City. The Half City of Youri City forcefully suppressed other gangs, annexed and integrated them, and finally became the largest gang in Youri City.

The reason why the Dancing Gang of Youyue City was able to monopolize the power of Youyue was actually similar to the reason why Jianxi Xinjiu became the gang leader of Mengtanggu – Youyue City had no gang that could take the lead, so the Dancing Gang was the only one left. The Dancing Gang was helpless. No one wanted to take any responsibility, they were all so fucking indifferent. As the gang with the largest number of members and the highest average level in Youyue City, they could only bite the bullet and be the boss, being at the forefront of everything. For this, they were beaten up by the Daylight City in a world mission – as the only organized and disciplined gang with mandatory requirements for the number of people participating in the battle, they suffered heavy losses in that battle.

Fortunately, the players of Youyue City are very Buddhist and considerate of the Dancing Gang. They will give up any benefits they have and are usually very nice to the members of the Dancing Gang. This is why the Dancing Gang is still willing to be the boss and continue to protect the players of Youyue City after suffering heavy losses in the world mission.

However, even if it is a Buddhist guild in the Buddhist main city, facing a famous player like Yun Zhongjian, it would not be without any intention of recruiting him, right?

Although Ji Xuanyi seldom attended the meetings of the three major gangs, he had some impression of these gangs. The leader of the Dancing Gang seemed to be Ye Linyu, a swordsman, but he had never heard of Yun Zhongjian being in the Dancing Gang, or the matter of Youyue City.

" It's normal that you don't know, " the old western doctor said, " Lao Yun is a relatively low-key person, but he is indeed in Youyue City, he just hasn't joined any gang. As for [God's Children Dancing] , they did try to recruit Lao Yun, but he was rejected. "

Ji Xuan nodded.

Ji Xuanyi had actually already guessed that the level cap was at level 70. The main storyline had already progressed to the World BOSS , and it was unlikely that anything new would happen next. The storyline came to an end here, and of course the same thing happened with the missions. The abrupt end of the missions meant that the player's level would no longer increase, and what would begin next should be ordinary daily life including the arena.

Ji Xuanyi originally guessed that the player level should remain at level 65 after the plot came to an end. Now it seems that there should be many post-war tasks scattered on the map after the plot ends. Level 70 is just right as the first end point.

"I've actually always been curious about a question," Ji Xuan said, "This is a question that everyone should want to know, but if it's inconvenient, you don't have to answer it."

The old western doctor understood what was going on and said, "That's the secret of Lao Yun's upgrade, right?"

Ji Xuan nodded.

Yun Zhongjian's upgrade speed is as fast as a rocket. There have even been strange speculations that "Yun Zhongjian is an uncle's party, and an insider directly told him the clues to the hidden mission." Although Ji Xuanyi did not take it seriously, after experiencing the torture of various upgrade tasks, everyone would want to know his upgrade secrets.

The old Western doctor hesitated for a moment.

Ji Xuan said: "If it's inconvenient, don't tell me. It's normal to want to keep the upgrade tips secret."

"That's not the case," the old western doctor looked at Ji Xuanyi and said, "It's not that I don't want to tell you, I'm just afraid you won't believe me if I tell you."

Ji Xuan looked at him and said, "Don't worry, I will believe you if you tell me."

Ji Xuanyi's words were still very reliable. Since he said he would believe it, he would definitely believe it. The old western doctor thought about it and said honestly: "Okay, then I'll tell you."

"Yun Zhongjian doesn't have any secret to leveling up. He just has good luck."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi was wrong. Ji Xuanyi wanted to take back what he had just said. He was not a man who kept his word.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the old western doctor speechlessly: "Are you kidding me? Are you so lucky that you can reach the maximum level all the way?"

The old western doctor spread his hands and said helplessly: "See, what did I say? I knew you wouldn't believe it."

Ji Xuan said: "It's not just me. No one would believe this kind of reason which is not even a reason, okay?"

"That's why I told you in advance, you wouldn't believe it," the old western doctor said with a sad face: "No one who heard me say this believed me, and some even deleted their friends out of anger!"

Ji Xuanyi said: "Actually, I have always wanted to delete you as a friend even without this reason."

Old Western doctor: "..."

"Anyway, this is the truth," the old western doctor gave up communicating with Ji Xuanyi and said directly, "Lao Yun is indeed lucky, and he is also quite smart, so he has completed many missions, including secret missions. Besides, if this leveling trick is replicable, I would not be only level 56 now. Isn't it good for Lao Yun and I to reach the maximum level at the same time and live together as a couple?"

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

And they live together and fly together ...

Ji Xuan looked at the old western doctor for a long time and asked sincerely: " Are you sure Yun Zhongjian doesn't hate you and doesn't want to play with you, so he used this nonsense to fool you? "

Old Western Doctor: " Not everyone is as aloof as you. I have a pretty good relationship with Lao Yun. The only difference between me and you and Tianxiadiyi is that we have different personalities, okay ..."

Although the old western doctor had no moral integrity to begin with, Ji Xuanyi couldn't say anything since he had even described him like that. The matter between the old western doctor and Yun Zhongjian had nothing to do with him. He was just curious about how Yun Zhongjian upgraded and had no intention of imitating him. Whether the reasons given by the old western doctor were true or false, Ji Xuanyi could actually accept them.

The three of them still went to see the elf guard BOSS . The guard's attitude towards Ji Xuanyi and the others was quite good, but Ji Xuanyi and the others saw the opponent's level as a question mark, and the blood volume was also a question mark. It was impossible for them to directly tell the player what his level was. In the end, the three of them returned disappointed. The preparations for the first phase lasted a full week. Although Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had accumulated enough points, they did not run around, but continued to participate in activities among the elves.

Just like what Ji Xuanyi said, maybe because there were too many complaints, but the day after the mission was opened, the official simplified the mission process and removed the dialogue with players. As long as the players don't open their mouths to interrupt the conversation, they will only respond with a nod or a shake of their head when receiving mission items.

When Ji Xuanyi went to the mission area again after a short maintenance, it had become much quieter and more organized.

" It's still tolerable when the keyboard online game world is flooding the screen, but once the holographic online game starts to quarrel, it's really fucking terrible. " said the old Western doctor.

"... Why are you still here? " Ji Xuanyi looked over with a frown on his face.

The old western doctor said confidently: " I am doing the task. You two have enough to share, but I don't have it yet. If I don't do the task, will I use my head to get the reward later? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " You also know how to get rewards ..."

Qi Qin was originally hostile to the old western doctor because of the dirty talk he said to Ji Xuanyi yesterday . He logged off early yesterday and took a car to find Ji Xuanyi. He didn't know what the two did. Qi Qin suddenly seemed to be detached and didn't regard the old western doctor as an enemy at all. After hearing what Ji Xuanyi said, he also asked curiously: " You completed the first stage of the points task in the elves, can you get the reward? "

The old western doctor glanced at Qi Qin, smacked his lips, and said, " I don't know either, but isn't this activity to encourage the three main cities to help each other? Points and rewards and so on should be counted together, right? "

Qi Qin looked at him blankly and said, " What if we don't combine them? "

The old western doctor was stunned and said, " If they don't count together, then I can't do anything about it. What else can I do ..."

Speaking of this, Ji Xuanyi also became a little curious and said, " Forget about you just slacking off here in the first phase, but what about the second phase? Do you plan to do it in Starry City or Youyue City? "

The old western doctor was stunned and said, " I forgot to think about this, but the main reason I came to the Lost Forest to do the mission is because I don't know how to shui—— "

 "No what? " Qi Qin didn't hear clearly.

The old western doctor glanced at Ji Xuanyi, who seemed to be smiling, and coughed dryly, saying, " Well, I don't know anything. The main reason I came here to do the mission is because I don't like taking a bath in the same pool with others. You don't know that the Sea of Secrets is the smallest of the five outdoor maps, and it has to accommodate the entire main city's people. Tsk tsk tsk, it's like boiling dumplings when you go in the water. If you drink a mouthful by accident, it's all other people's bath water. It's so disgusting! "

Qi Qin: "..."

What the old western doctor said was indeed disgusting. Qi Qin couldn't help but imagine it in his mind and his face turned pale.

Qi Qin looked like he was about to suffocate. Ji Xuanyi rubbed his chest speechlessly and said to the old western doctor, " The area of the Confined Sea Realm is not small, it's because it's in the water. The map is three-dimensional, right? And aren't there medicines that increase the breathing bar after entering the water? Why are you drinking other people's bath water for no reason? "

The old Western doctor didn't want to admit that as a Youyue City player, he didn't know how to play, so he laughed and changed the subject, saying: " Anyway, there are a lot of messy factors in the claustrophobic sea that hinder me, so I came here to try to accumulate points. It should be possible to accumulate them. I still have to go back to complete the second stage of the mission. As for large-scale battles, Youyue City is a bit lacking- "

 "What do you mean? " Qi Qin asked.

Old Western doctor: " Point ... point ... point to the person who shows the way! "

Qi Qin: "..... ??? "

Why is there no one to show the way in a large-scale battle? Don't the people of Youyue City know the way?

Qi Qin had a confused look on his face. The old Western doctor looked at him for a while, and when he saw that the man didn't react, he immediately breathed a sigh of relief. Then he saw Ji Xuanyi looking at him silently.

Old Western doctor: "..."

The old western doctor asked guiltily: " What's wrong? Don't you know that the city roads are complicated and you need a guide? "

Qi Qin: " I don't know. "

Ji Xuanyi: " I know. "

Qi Qin was stunned, looked at Ji Xuanyi, and asked curiously: " Is this true? "

Ji Xuanyi said seriously: " Yes, we have made arrangements every time we plan, you just don't know it. "

Qi Qin really knew nothing except the situations where he was required to fight. When he heard Ji Xuan's nonsense, he believed it without thinking and said " Oh " stupidly.

The old Western doctor glanced at Ji Xuanyi and felt even more guilty.

Ji Xuanyi glanced at the old western doctor calmly and said, " I thought you came to Fanxing City to do the mission because of a conflict with Youyue City. If that's not the case, then it's quite convenient to go back to Youyue City. After the first stage, everyone will be transferred back to their home cities like the previous world missions. They don't even have to walk. As long as the points can be accumulated together, or the individual rewards are settled according to the stage, there shouldn't be any big problems. "

The old western doctor laughed twice and said, " Yes, yes. "

Ji Xuanyi curled the corner of his mouth and said nothing.

The old western doctor looked at the two of them again, then plunged into the crowd of players to complete the task.

I don't know if it was because he let the cat out of the bag or for something else, but the old Western doctor hasn't been around Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin since then. He didn't say he wouldn't get close to them, but when they occasionally met, he would just say hello and then run away as if he was so busy that he couldn't stop.

Ji Xuanyi had no interest in the other party's performance. He was just preparing to spend some time alone with Qi Qin, and the old western doctor's performance was exactly what he wanted. For some things, Ji Xuanyi was not in a hurry to find the old Western doctor to confirm. Anyway, the old Western doctor would definitely stay in the Lost Forest until the end of the stage and wait for teleportation, so it would be okay to talk to him on the last day.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin continued to slack off and date while completing their tasks sporadically, and it lasted until the sixth day of the first stage.

Although they were not as diligent as other players, after planting the Tree of Life, they accidentally found a few one-time small tasks. After completing them, their accumulated points still ranked them among the top few.

By the sixth day, Ji Xuanyi no longer wanted to deal with those repetitive tasks, and instead took Qi Qin directly to find the old Western doctor.

When the old western doctor saw Ji Xuan and his two companions coming towards him, he wanted to hide. However, because his actions were too obscene and looked like they were molesting him, he was dragged out by a female swordsman.

Seeing that there was no way to hide, the old western doctor could only stand there sighing, looking at Ji Xuanyi with a sad face.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin stood in front of him and said, " It's the last day. Is there anything you want to say to me? "

The old western doctor looked at Ji Xuanyi and said helplessly: " You already know everything, what else is there to say? I should have realized when I met you two that Starry City is not like Youyue City. With your skills, it is impossible for you two to have no status in Starry City. "

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " It's impossible for a priest of your strength to have no status in Youyue City, right? "

The old western doctor shrugged and said, " This has nothing to do with strength. The leader of our dancing gang is still a rookie. "

Ji Xuanyi: "... That's such a coincidence! "

Two of the leaders of our three major gangs are rookies!

The old western doctor didn't think about it. He was stunned for a moment when he heard this and said, " What's a coincidence? "

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and didn't want Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan to embarrass Fanxing City, so he smacked his lips and said, " Nothing, I just wanted to ask, are you from the Dancing Gang? Do you guys also call yourselves the Dancing Gang? "

The name " God's Children Are Dancing " is actually quite high-sounding, but it's too long. Not only is it hard to pronounce, but it's also suspected of being padded with words, so people generally call it the Dancing Gang. But this name sounds too rustic, as if it's a gang of square dance aunties. So even though everyone calls it that, the members of the Dancing Gang actually don't like this abbreviation.

Ji Xuanyi thought that the members of the Dancing Gang would pronounce the name of their gang very seriously, but he didn't expect that the old Western doctor would call it the Dancing Gang so smoothly.

The old western doctor didn't feel embarrassed at all, and said, " I had already reminded Ye Linyu not to choose this name, but he insisted on showing off. What can I do ? Wait, are we off topic? "

Ji Xuan was thinking that if you didn't mention the matter of the rookie gang leader, you wouldn't go off topic. It's all Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan's fault!

Ji Xuanyi coughed dryly and said, " Then let's get down to business. "

 " You feel so guilty after your identity was exposed. Does Youyue City know what Yaori City wants to do? "

Chapter 120

After hearing Ji Xuanyi's words , the old western doctor said: " Is it true? I , I don't feel guilty! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Brother , you are stuttering and you still say you have no guilt!

The old western doctor glanced at Ji Xuanyi and saw the mockery on his face. He knew that his behavior in the past few days was not justifiable, so he stopped pretending and sighed, " Did n't I tell you that you two are the ones who fight in the main city . We in Youyue Village don't want to get involved at all . Why do you have to drag us into it? Aren't you annoying? "

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows.

The old western doctor said timidly: " Of course , it's not you, it's all the fault of those idiots in Day City. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything.

He really hadn't expected what happened in Sun City.

His attitude when Xu Chu asked him to help plan the world boss's defense against the Sun City was due to two other reasons besides the fact that he was really afraid of trouble .

Firstly, with the divine weapon, they did not think there was anything left for Daylight City to fear . Secondly, the current situation in Daylight City was not suitable for launching another attack on Star City.

suffering such a huge setback at the hands of Fanxing City , there will definitely be no harmony within the city . If Zhaochen had a bit of brains , he would have known that he should not have taken action against the BOSS , Yueri City, this time . Resting and recuperating is the right thing to do. If they keep picking fights every other day and always get slapped in the face by others, Yueri City will be doomed sooner or later if it keeps doing this.

Therefore, Ji Xuanyi had been entertaining himself throughout the event, doing the tasks and taking the opportunity to watch the angry Yori City die while fighting the BOSS , and also to have fun by watching the helpless look on Yori City.

It was not until he realized that he and the old Western doctor had discovered each other's identities that he showed a strange attitude.

If the old western doctor was from Youri City, it would be normal for him to feel a little awkward when facing Ji Xuanyi, and it would be understandable for him to simply break off the friendship and no longer have any contact with Ji Xuanyi. However, the old western doctor is from Youyue City, and he is a commander. It is very abnormal for him to feel so guilty when facing Ji Xuanyi. To be a commander, in addition to the overall view, mentality is also very important. If Youyue City intends to trick Ji Xuanyi and others, the old Western doctor, as a commander, has a personality of talking a lot of nonsense, and you can definitely not see anything on his face.

They would feel guilty, which proves that Youyue City does not want to harm Fanxing City, but unfortunately they know something. If they tell it, it will offend Youri City. If they don't tell it, the old western doctor and Ji Xuanyi are still friends. He even took him to do special tasks.

Watching Ji Xuanyi and others being cheated, the old western doctor felt bad.

This man had no idea what to do and was so conflicted that he had no choice but to hide from Ji Xuanyi and the others like a turtle. He didn't want to get involved in this mess, but at the same time he hoped that Ji Xuanyi could be smart enough to find out that something was wrong with him . It would be even better if he could guess what plans Yori City had from a distance. He wouldn't even have to say a word, and if Yori City wanted to cause trouble for them, he could still deny it with a clear conscience.

But there are no such good things in the world. No matter how smart Ji Xuan is, he can't read minds. It's already the limit to infer that he knows the information about the Day City. To infer the plan of the Day City further, it's not speculation, it's just a blind guess!

Ji Xuanyi never guessed blindly in such situations. Although he vaguely knew what the old Western doctor was worried about, he didn't think it was a big deal, so he simply came to talk to him.

The old western doctor sighed and repeated, " It's all the fault of those idiots in Day City. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " You already know they are idiots, why don't you tell me their idiotic plan? "

The old western doctor said helplessly: " What can I do? The people in Day City are idiots, but they are more powerful than us. We can't beat them. What can we say? I can't say anything. "

" Boss, your Starry City is much more powerful than Sun City. You defeated the strong with the weak and made them stunned. At this stage, it should be enough to know that they have made some moves, right? Don't force me. I'll tell you, they can't beat you, but they are more than enough to beat us. "

Unlike Sun City and Star City, in the Buddhist Youyue City, the relationship between the Dancing Gang and the individual people is more harmonious. This represents the strong cohesion of Youyue City, but it also means that the Dancing Gang will consider the individual people more, so they will have more concerns when deciding certain things .

The Dancing Gang might not be unwilling to face the battle with the Sun City – after all, to some extent, fighting with the Sun City could be considered as revenge for the loss of the original world mission. But the problem was that the individual people in the Nether Moon City would suffer as a result. Considering this, the Dancing Gang could only back down and there was nothing they could do.

So now, even though he has been forced to be involved in the fight between Sun City and Star City, the old Western doctor has no intention of assisting either side. He only wants to quickly get Youyue City out and continue to be their spectator.

Ji Xuan looked at the old western doctor for a while, then suddenly smiled and said, " Don't force me? You are a commander, but you came to the territory of Fanxing City at this critical moment. Didn't your gang leader stop you? "

The old western doctor was stunned.

Ji Xuanyi touched his chin and said, " Your leader, the one called Ye Linyu, is a believer in fate, right? "

The old western doctor frowned and said, " What do you mean? "

Ji Xuanyi smiled at him and said, " It seems that I am lucky. If the leader Ye Linyu and Liu ... and Zuo An were not in the same group, he would have let you run to Fanxing City at this time. He is quite generous. "

As a commander, the old Western doctor would be troubled by this matter, and as the gang leader, Ye Linyu would be even more troubled. No matter which one he chose between Sun City and Star City, it would be wrong for him. He could only try his best to show a neutral attitude.

For Youyue City at this time, the so-called neutrality probably means pretending to be dead and not responding to Day City, and pretending to be ignorant of Fanxing City.

But at this critical moment, the pretentious old Western doctor refused to drink other people's bath water in the claustrophobic sea, and wanted to go to the Lost Forest to find the beauties of the elves to complete the mission.

As the commander, the old Western doctor would definitely make his destination clear to Ye Linyu. Regardless of the functionality of the old Western doctor as a commander or the neutral position that Youyue City should maintain, Ye Linyu should reject the old Western doctor's opinion and force his head to drink the bath water. He will get used to it after drinking too much anyway.

However, things did not develop like this. Ji Xuanyi and his companions did meet the old Western doctor in the Lost Forest. If the old Western doctor had not fought desperately and escaped from the claustrophobic sea, it would have been that Ye Linyu agreed to the other party's request.

Ji Xuanyi believed that the old western doctor would not be scared to flee by the bath water, and when he mentioned that he wanted to return to Youyue City for the second phase of the mission, he did not show any guilt or fear on his face, which proved that he had obtained the permission of the dance gang leader Lin Yu and walked out of Youyue City openly.

"Ye Linyu probably didn't consider that you would happen to meet the two of us," Ji Xuanyi said, "He probably just heard what you said, so he agreed to let you go to the Lost Forest and let you make a decision for him. If the news doesn't get out, he will continue to play dead and be neutral. If it gets out, that's his fate, and he will have no choice but to stand on the side of Star City."

Ye Linyu might not have known that such a scene would happen now, but among the several developments he speculated, this one must have been one of them.

Ji Xuanyi said: "So I said I'm lucky. Guess, in his deduction, did you tell me the truth in the end?"

The old Western doctor was not stupid. In fact, he vaguely understood what Ji Xuanyi was saying when he was halfway through.

Ye Linyu actually doesn't believe in fate, he just suffers from indecisiveness.

The old western doctor first pinched his teeth, despised Ye Linyu in his heart, and then faced Ji Xuanyi and couldn't help but sighed.

As the commander of Youyue City, he should know too much about Ye Linyu.

Ye Linyu said that he was in a dilemma and didn't know what to choose, but in fact, "helping Sun City" had never been one of his options. He was just thinking whether the benefits of standing on the side of Star City could offset the losses, or whether he could really stay out of it completely and not be affected in the slightest in a neutral situation.

From the beginning to the end, in Ye Linyu's eyes, the Daytime City was just a jumping clown. He knew in his heart that the Daytime City could not shake the Starry City in the slightest. The reason for his hesitation was simply because this jumping clown could not move the Starry City but could move the Youyue City.

And now, Ye Linyu's "dilemma" has also made the old Western doctor understand clearly that from the moment Ye Linyu agreed to let him go to the Lost Forest, Ye Linyu's inner choice has actually been more inclined to stand on the side of Starry City.

The old western doctor looked at Ji Xuanyi for a while and said helplessly: "Okay, okay, you are all awesome people, but I am a fucking idiot..."

Knowing this, why is he hiding secretly? Although Ye Linyu is a patient with severe indecisiveness, since he has made up his mind, even if the old western doctor didn't say anything until the end, Ye Linyu would probably spread the news secretly and put the blame on him in the end.

If it wasn't for Ji Xuanyi, the old Western doctor probably wouldn't have been able to react, and would have been blamed by Ye Linyu with an innocent look on his face. He might even have suspected that he had leaked the information while talking in his sleep!

The old western doctor thought about Ye Linyu's sinister intentions and couldn't help shuddering. He opened the chat channel and privately chatted with Ye Linyu: " Fuck your mother! "

I didn't expect that this bastard Ye Linyu would reply immediately.

[Ye Linyu] : Oh?

[Ye Linyu] : Were you caught by the people of Fanxing City? Were you tortured? Tell me, it's okay.

Old Western doctor: "..."

Damn, this guy had thought of this a long time ago! Fuck!

When Ji Xuan saw the old Western doctor's eyes staring blankly for a while and then suddenly holding his chest with his hands, as if he was about to faint from anger, he almost guessed what was going on and his face was immediately filled with black lines.

What kind of people are there in Youyue City? After thinking about it, Ji Xuanyi thought of the people in the three major gangs, such as Xu Chu, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia ... It seems that Fanxing City is not much better than Youyue City!

The old western doctor recovered and scolded Ye Linyu crazily, then deleted and blocked him as a friend in one go, and finally looked at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi looked at him for a while and said calmly, " We all go through this, just get used to it. "

Old Western doctor: "..."

The old western doctor didn't believe that someone like Ji Xuanyi would be cheated, but it was rare for someone to comfort him in a kind voice, so the old western doctor still appreciated it.

After a long pause, the old western doctor said, " I am indeed the commander of Youyue City and a senior executive of the Dancing Gang. Ye Linyu doesn't really care about group fights, but I know more about things related to Day City. "

" More clear? " Ji Xuanyi looked at the old western doctor and said, " It sounds like what Day City told you was quite detailed? "

The old western doctor also frowned and looked a little hesitant . After a long while, he said, " The situation in Day City is very strange ... In fact, anyone with eyes should be able to see that Day City is not suitable for causing trouble now. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " The leader and commander of Day City has no eyes. "

Old Western doctor: "..."

Ji Xuanyi glanced at the old western doctor and said, " He is a big idiot. Logically speaking, Sun City is not under his control alone. The guy behind him should have stopped him. I don't know what happened this time – but this is not what we need to consider . Just tell me what Sun City told you. "

Since Ji Xuanyi said so, the old western doctor did not think much about it and said, " We are a Buddhist village. We don't want to cause trouble. We didn't even add them as our friends. It was the Sun City who sent people to sneak into the city to find us. "

In fact, the best way is to prevent that person from finding Ye Linyu from the beginning, so that the message cannot be conveyed and it doesn't matter which side he takes. In this way, Youyue City can be truly completely neutral. But unfortunately, the Dancing Gang has a good relationship with the individual players of Youyue City. They were not on guard when they saw someone with an unfamiliar gang name. When they heard that he had something to do, they directly let him find the executives of the Dancing Gang and contact Ye Linyu.

Linyu? When he saw the people from Youri City, he immediately realized that something was wrong. His first reaction was to arrest the people first and then play dumb and pretend that he didn't know what was going on . Unfortunately, before he could do it, he remembered that this was a game and the news could not be kept secret forever. Playing dumb was useless, so he had to bite the bullet and listen to the other party's intentions.

What else could they be here for? Sun City came to Youyue City, it certainly wasn't a sudden change of heart, to contribute to the server, to discuss the activities of the World Boss with Youyue City . They came to Youyue City, and they came to Youyue City secretly, they could only have one purpose – to deal with Fanxing City.

But Ye Linyu was not blind. Couldn't he see which of the two cities, Sun City and Star City, was stronger and weaker, and which one was braver and which one was more evil? He didn't want to cooperate with Sun City at all, but he didn't want to irritate the other party, so he had to play dumb and said that he didn't know how to command, and then threw the secret chat of Zuo'an directly to the old western doctor, the scapegoat.

The old western doctor listened to Zuo An's plan seriously, but when the other party talked about cooperation, he jokingly pushed the matter to Ye Linyu. The two of them just passed the buck, kicking Zuo An back and forth.

Fortunately, Zuo An was really stupid. He just thought that there were so many trivial things in Youyue City. He didn't realize that Ye Linyu and the old western doctor were trying to evade him. In the end, he simply made the decision on his own and told Ye Linyu everything, letting him handle it.

Ye Linyu had no choice but to do what he could, and as soon as he did so, he passed the news to Ji Xuanyi.

The old western doctor frowned and said, " If you want to talk about plans, I can only tell you that Zuo An's plan was full of loopholes. At first I thought he was trying to trick us, but later I found out that he was sincere. I didn't really talk to him at the time. "

In fact, Zuo An didn't have any particularly sophisticated plans. He just thought that when it came to the third stage of the World BOSS , Youyue City could cooperate with Youri City to attack Fanxing City. The combat power of Youri City was almost the same as that of Fanxing City, and with Youyue City, there was no reason for them to lose.

However, when the old Western doctor asked about the details, including the positioning, how the two main cities coordinated, and whether the presence of the BOSS would have any impact, Zuo An became speechless and could not say anything.

The old western doctor was speechless: " He even thought of the shameless tactic of having Youyue City pretend to be on good terms with Fanxing City and then stabbing you in the back, but he didn't even think of a proper formation, fuck. "

The shameless thing that the old western doctor said was not referring to Youyue City in the tactics imagined by Zuo'an, but to Zuo'an who came up with this idea – Oh, you are fighting against your enemy, and then you get the biggest reward, Youyue City gets nothing, playing two-faced in the middle, and getting scolded after making enemies with Fanxing City, you are sick! Do you think Youyue City is a fool! Who can come up with such a shameless tactic!

" But to be honest, although the commander of Daylight City is stupid, their fighting power is still there. If they suddenly attack during the World Boss , even without the cooperation of Youyue City, you, Starry City, will be in a mess for a while, right? "

Ji Xuan smiled and didn't mention that he held the artifact. He just said, " Not bad. "

The old western doctor asked: " Are you okay? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything. The old western doctor saw that Fanxing City had a backup plan, so he didn't say anything. He said, " Anyway, you just need to know what's going on. And since Ye Linyu has decided to side with Fanxing City, you don't have to worry about anything. "

They have been shirking the responsibility on Zuo'an because they don't want to give him any chance to blame. Even if they turn to Fanxing City now, Zuo'an will be so angry that he wants to scold them. Without the chat screenshots in which Ye Linyu or the old Western doctor promised to help him, Youyue City can still push the blame and refuse to admit it.

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " I understand. "

The old western doctor asked: " What's going on? What are you going to do? Do you need help from Youyue City? "

If possible, the old western doctor still hoped that Ji Xuanyi would refuse him. Although Ye Linyu decided to take sides and help, all the villagers in Youyue Village were Buddhist players. They just wanted to be spectators quietly and not get involved in these things if possible. They didn't want to fight unless it was absolutely necessary.

Ji Xuanyi saw what he was thinking, thought for a moment, and said, " It seems that we don't need you. "

The fact that Youyue City told them about this matter was actually a favor. It was a bit unreasonable to ask others to help in a fight. Although Ye Linyu said that he could help, Ji Xuanyi didn't want Fanxing City to owe Youyue City a favor.

The old western doctor felt a little embarrassed when he heard this. He just passed on the message and backed off from the fight, as if to make them look timid and cowardly.

However, it is true that this matter should not involve the entire Youyue City. The old western doctor thought about it and said, " When the time comes, I can help you in my personal capacity, and it will have nothing to do with Youyue City. It's just that Ye Linyu, that bastard, can't come. After all, he is the gang leader. Even if he doesn't want to represent Youyue City, everyone will associate him with Youyue City. "

Ji Xuan smiled and said, " Of course that's good. "

The old western doctor represents not only the combat power of sharp treatment in a large-scale battle, he is also a commander. Although he is a little mean and talks too much dirty words, Ji Xuanyi can see that he can still be serious when he needs to be serious. As a commander, his ability should be no worse than Xiao Xiao Yuxia.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " If possible, you can bring Yun Zhongjian over as well. "

He has never seen a maximum level player, so if Yun Zhongjian is willing to reveal his attributes, Ji Xuanyi is still very curious.

The old western doctor patted his chest and said, " It's simple. He was going to fight the World Boss anyway. Besides, he's just an independent player. It's okay for him to come with me to help. "

The two of them discussed and arranged the tactics, making clear arrangements for the people from Day City and Zuo'an, and then they dispersed with satisfaction.

After deciding on his next position and what to do, the old Western doctor finally didn't have to hide and could do his mission with peace of mind. However, Ji Xuanyi still had things to do.

Ji Xuanyi actually didn't care what happened in Yuri City. He only needed to think about how to beat up Zuo An and Zhao Chen. However, there was one person in Yuri City that he had to care about.

That is returning.

Logically speaking, if there was any action in Youri City, Ji Xuanyi would not have waited until the old western doctor came to his door before realizing that something was wrong. As the core figure of Bancheng, Yu Gui should have secretly informed Zuoan of the news when Zuoan decided to cause trouble.

However, in fact, Yugui said nothing, and he went online and offline normally every day. It didn't seem like he was threatened or controlled by Zuo'an and the others.

There is definitely something wrong.

No matter what happened in the game, Yigui, who had already seen Ji Xuanyi's most brutal side, would not suddenly betray him. The only possibility was that something went wrong inside the Day City.

Moreover, this problem is so serious that half of the city's top leaders are beginning to become divided.

Chapter 121

Qi Qin has been less jealous recently , but he is still wary of girls like Yugui who have confessed their love to Ji Xuanyi and are completely devoted to him.

But the matter was of great importance , so Qi Qin had to endure it no matter how bitter he felt.

Ji Xuanyi wanted to let Qi Qin know that his relationship with Yugui was honest and innocent , but unfortunately this game could not share the chat channel . Ji Xuanyi could not prove himself , so he could only hug Qi Qin's face and kiss him. The two of them were very affectionate and said a lot of flirtatious words to coax Qi Qin into submission , and then he sent a secret chat to Yugui.

" What's the matter? " Yu Gui was doing his task well , but suddenly received a private chat from Ji Xuanyi, and was confused: " Nothing, since we lost the fight with Fanxing City last time , the internal friction in Dayo City has been quite serious recently . We can't fight internally or externally anymore. We are preparing to recuperate for a while during the event. Zhaochen also

said that he would give the Sanren Gang some sweet treats . Zuo'an that guy listens to Zhaochen in everything, and no matter how I encourage him, it's useless ... What's the matter? Is there any situation over there? "

Ji Xuanyi frowned as he realized that Yugui really knew nothing .

Judging from what Yugui said, she should not have been squeezed out of the upper echelons of Bancheng . If she couldn't get the news , there were only two possibilities.

One possibility is that because of the existence of the undercover agent, Zuo An and Zhao Chen no longer trusted anyone, so only the two of them planned the incident and excluded Yu Gui and the others. The second possibility is that Zuo An also suspected Zhao Chen, so he planned the incident alone and told no one.

In terms of the stupidity of the Left Bank plan, Ji Xuanyi is more inclined to the second one. This situation is not so bad. At least we know that Yugui has not been exposed and should be fine in Yueri City. Otherwise, Ji Xuanyi would probably ask someone to go to Yueri City to forcibly bring Yugui back to Fanxing City.

Ji Xuanyi hesitated for a moment whether to tell Yugui that Zuo An and Zhao Chen seemed to have become estranged. After thinking about it, he decided to tell him. In Yugui's situation, it was better to know more than less. Even if he let something slip, he could still fool Zuo An. Yugui was also shocked when she heard what Ji Xuanyi said. You know, Zuo An didn't reveal anything about such a big thing on the surface, and his usual behavior was exactly the same as before. Yugui didn't know what he was thinking, but it seemed that she and Zhaochen both underestimated Zuo An.

Yugui thought about it and said to Ji Xuan, " I still have to test Zhaochen's reaction. It's fine if he doesn't know about it, but if Zhaochen actually knows about it, then no matter if it's Zuoan's idea alone or something they decided together, Zuoan's current action may just be a cover to attract attention, and the real action is actually on Zhaochen's side. "

What Yugui said is a possibility, but Ji Xuanyi always feels that something is strange. At least in consideration of the current internal situation of Yaori City, he thinks Zhaochen should not stir up trouble again so soon. On the contrary, Yugui's previous order to recuperate and unite the Sanren Gang seems more true.

But why did Zuo An suddenly remove Zhao Chen from his plan? He had even learned how to act, but couldn't he see that it was impossible for the current Sun City to defeat the Star City? Why was he so sure that the Moon City would help him? Was his purpose just to avenge the Star City, or for the World Boss , or something else?

Ji Xuanyi couldn't think of it.

Perhaps this is the strategic advantage of people whose IQ fluctuates. As the saying goes, a random punch can kill a master. Ji Xuanyi has no idea what this person is thinking at all, and can't guess what he will do next. He can only wait quietly for the other party to swing out his messy fists before he can counter them.

Xu Chu was not online again, so Ji Xuan told Xiao Xiao Yuxia the news and told her not to be too nervous and just pay a little attention.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was indeed not nervous about this matter, but it was not because of Ji Xuanyi's instructions, but because he simply did not have time to worry about these messy things. The

second phase of the World BOSS was about to begin, and he was busy. No matter how much trouble Zuo An made, it had to be put on the list of things to be dealt with in the third phase. Ji Xuanyi didn't have to wait long. Before the second stage started, Yugui sent him a message. Zhao Chen was completely unaware of Zuo An's secret moves. The plan to contact Youyue City and launch a surprise attack on Fanxing City was entirely planned by Zuo An alone.

" What on earth does he want to do? " Yugui was puzzled: " To be honest, ever since he hid it from Zhaochen and me, I've been a little unsure about this guy. "

Ji Xuanyi was just about to say that if he couldn't figure it out, he would just give up and come to Star City to play, when he saw Yu Gui saying, " But when Zuo An relaxes a little, I will go and get some information from him. No matter what he wants to do, it's a good thing that he can follow up on the plan. Wait for my good news! Bye! "

After saying that, without waiting for Ji Xuanyi to react, Yu Gui went offline directly.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuan had no way to deal with Yu Gui and could only let her go.

The plot and tasks of the second stage are a big project. After the first stage ended, the game was maintained. During the two free days, Ji Xuanyi went to play with Qi Qin, but Qi Qin did not have that much free time. In addition to dating and playing games, he also had to learn how to manage a company and cook with Qi's father and mother.

However, people in love will be satisfied no matter what they do as long as they can be with each other and look at each other. Although Ji Xuanyi never thought that he would have such a sour love one day, he is no exception.

On the day the game was launched, all the players who logged into the game were stunned by what they saw.

The sky in the game changed. It was around nine in the morning, and the bright sunshine had turned into a dim color. A semicircular protective shield appeared above the main city, like an upside-down bowl, protecting the entire main city. Magic balls with long tails like meteors kept coming from afar , hitting the " bowl " and causing slight ripples.

Looking at the city wall at the city gate, a dark, huge monster, like a monster in a special effects movie, is constantly hitting the magic barrier protecting the main city. What is disturbing is that under the impact of this monster, the barrier does not seem to be as simple as dealing with those meteor-like magic balls. The range of the ripples is very large, and it will take almost one-third of the " bowl " to spread before disappearing.

It's easy to imagine that if the players don't do something, this " bowl " won't last long.

The guards in the city lined up in neat rows, with serious expressions, and rushed towards the city gate in an orderly manner. Others had panic on their faces and evacuated to safe areas under the command of the patrol team.

The huge noise from the outside was blocked by the " bowl " , and only a faint muffled sound remained when it reached the inside of the main city. However, when the players heard it, it still felt like there was no difference from thunder. The sudden change in the environment and their sobbing were all so real that they made the players feel the same confusion and helplessness. If this were real life, everyone would be powerless facing all this, and they would be unable to do anything except cry like everyone else.

But this is a game, and they have the power to change everything. They are ordinary people in this game, and they are also the saviors of this game. They can protect everything they want to protect!

The shock was only temporary, and in a moment, it turned into anger. The players roared and roared, some followed the guards and rushed out of the city, some stayed, some helped with the transfer, and some looked around for tasks to strengthen the defense. Everyone became busy soon after coming online, racing against time and doing their best for everything they loved. Ji Xuanyi was no different from ordinary players. His middle school spirit was ignited as soon as he came online. Although he did not scream like the other players, he almost ran out of the city with the guards. Fortunately, Qi Qin quickly caught him.

Ji Xuanyi wanted to take Qi Qin out with him, but Qi Qin held his face and saw that he looked dazed. He couldn't help but kissed him first, then said, " Xuanyi, wake up. Have you forgotten that you just discussed it with Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others? You have a plan! "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment before he reacted. He felt a little embarrassed and took Qi Qin's hand off his face. He said, " I know. Let's go find Xiao Xiaoyu and the others first. The focus of the early stage of the second stage is not to attack the BOSS , but to activate the main city defense and find ways to weaken the BOSS . There is no point in running away now. Let's go. "

The last two sentences were actually more meant for Ji Xuanyi himself than for Qi Qin. He still had some passion in his heart that hadn't subsided, making him feel a little restless.

But to be honest, Ji Xuanyi looked more lively and energetic than usual, which made Qi Qin feel itchy.

When Ji Xuanyi was rushing to the inner city, he was teamed up with Xiao Xiaoyuxia who had arrived a step later. Xu Chu also arrived on time, which really surprised everyone.

In the current situation, not many independent players are willing to follow orders. The three major gangs had already anticipated this and were not caught off guard. Xiaoxiao Yuxia only sent four teams of 20 people to check the situation at the four city gates. When they encountered independent players who had cooled down and didn't know what to do, they would make arrangements. The others were directly divided into five groups, led by the five leaders of the three major gangs, to search for props and tasks to weaken the BOSS in the city.

The health bar of " the boss is thicker than the walls of Star City, and he has a damage reduction buff . You can't be so stubborn. He is definitely not trying to let us fight him head-on, " Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said, " There are many more elves and dwarves in the city. Not to say that all the key tasks are with them, but they must have key items. Everyone should focus on the dialogue with these two tribes and conduct a carpet search. Don't let any of them go! "

" Oh, right, " Xu Chu pointed at Liu Tian, then Jing Yunhan, and said, " Ji Xuanyi, can you and Qi Qin separate them? These two can't be released alone. They can do all kinds of stupid things. If they are unlucky and miss some key tasks, they won't know where to go. "

Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan looked at Xu Chu coldly.

But Xu Chu was telling the truth. They really couldn't go out alone, otherwise something bad would definitely happen.

However, Ji Xuanyi didn't want to help the three major gangs take care of the children. He glanced at Xu Chu and said, " I came here to see if there is anything I need to add. Xiao Xiaoyu's strategy is fine. I will take Qi Qin out to work alone. If you want to take care of others, you can divide yourselves and don't look for me. "

Xu Chu looked at Ji Xuanyi dimly and said, " How are we going to divide the people? There are only five people in the three major gangs. Are you going to cut Xiao Xiaoyu and me in half? " Jian Xi Xin Jiu saw Xu Chu chatting with Ji Xuanyi and couldn't sit still. He didn't have a serious case of Chuunibyou, but he had a strong sense of responsibility. He was not only a player, but also the people in the Northeast District were his to protect. He couldn't help but say, " You guys take yours. Anyway, it's not my turn. Can I take the others and leave first? We can't afford to waste time. The initial protective shield outside won't last long. "

What do you mean by "you cut your own pieces"? It looked like Xu Chu and Xiao Xiaoyu could not escape this. However, except for this sentence, Jian Xi Xin Jiu was right in everything else. He had nothing to do here, and if they wanted to cut it in half, it wouldn't be him who came first.

Xu Chu glanced at Xiao Xiaoyu, who then let Jian Xixinjiu go first and told him to contact him in time if he encountered any situation.

Jian Xi Xinjiu responded, picked up his gun, mounted his horse as soon as he went out, and with a shout, he led his men towards the northeast district.

Ji Xuanyi sighed, thinking that it would be great if he could coax the old western doctor to help in the first phase. However, he guessed that it would be difficult. The old western doctor also said that Youyue City was in great need of commanders, and he would definitely not be able to spare the time to help in the second phase.

When Ji Xuan took a look at Xu Chu, he really wanted to cut this man in half ...

Xu Chu was originally smiling, but when Ji Xuan looked at her, her smile froze and she trembled as she said, " Your eyes look so scary. "

Ji Xuanyi looked away as if nothing had happened and said, " You can give Mi Yin and Xue Piao to Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan. These two are not stupid and should be able to be used. " Xu Chu said, " That won't work. If they leave, what about my safety? If something happens to me, wouldn't there be no hope for Starry City? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Xu Chu is becoming more and more confident!

But now is the time to use people, and with Xu Chuliang gone, there is an even greater need for people. Ji Xuanyi had to resist the urge to beat him up, thought for a moment, and said, " I have a few relatively reliable people who can help. "

In fact, those are the only people Ji Xuanyi knows. Regardless of whether they are reliable or not, they are better than Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan working alone.

Of the six friends from Green Forest City, the group led by Ze Yu Sishui just followed Liu Tian. Anyway, they were also members of the gang Tamajwadi. The group led by Introduction to Art just followed Jing Yunhan. Although they were not as reliable as Ze Yu Sishui, Sleepy Cat was famous for his meticulous mind. Besides, although Jing Yunhan was arrogant, he was quite docile when facing girls, so there shouldn't be any problems.

Ji Xuanyi said, " If all else fails, just ask them to report any situation they encounter in a timely manner. One person may miss a mission, but four people will not. Even if they are asked to report to each other, it will be much more rigorous. "

Xu Chu looked at Ji Xuan for a while and said, " It will be much more convenient with you. Are you really not coming? "

Ji Xuanyi raised an eyebrow at him and said, " I have something to do, understand? "

Xu Chu followed Ji Xuanyi's gaze and looked at Qi Qin standing beside him, and found that this real killer had begun to look at him with dissatisfaction.

Xu Chu suddenly realized and laughed dryly twice.

Ji Xuan said, " If I have time to waste, I might as well think about what to do when facing the Sun City. Although Zhaochen's intervention may not necessarily make things easier, you all know how many people will be present at the World Boss . It will definitely be a mess, so make arrangements in advance. "

Xu Chu said yes timidly and did not even mention asking Ji Xuanyi to stay and help.

If you disturb other people's love relationship, you will be kicked by a donkey!

The people from the three major gangs came out in full force. Although their goal was to cover the entire map, they could actually lead Ji Xuanyi wherever he wanted to go. However, Ji Xuanyi, who wanted to spend some time alone with them, did not go with them. Instead, he waited until Qi Qin finished eating the fruit plate, then he slowly took his hand and said, " Let's go, let's go find August. "

Such a big thing happened in Starry City, and of course the elves and dwarves who came to help should be looked for, but it would be wrong to leave aside such a powerful figure as August. Ji Xuanyi guessed that August must be the person who knew the most about the elves and dwarves coming to help, so it would be right to ask him.

Among the five teams of the three major gangs, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, Jian Xi Xin Jiu, and Liu Tian were responsible for the areas under the jurisdiction of their own gangs. Jing Yunhan went to the northwest, and Xu Chu went to the inner city – not because there were many people in the inner city and it was more important, but purely because the meeting place was in the inner city and Xu Chu was too lazy to walk more.

In fact, if Ji Xuanyi was not there, the person in charge of the inner city would preferably be Jian Xi Xin Jiu, because he has August's favorability. It's not that he is the only one who can see August. After all, after the event is opened, the ban on the Mage Tower is lifted, and everyone can go up to find August, but he may get more questions because of his high favorability. However, Jianxi Xinjiu is obviously more concerned about the Northeast region, and with Ji Xuanyi here, there is no need to trouble him.

Xu Chu knew that Ji Xuan would go to find August later, so when he led people to search for the mission, he did not look there, but started from the very edge and searched for the conversation. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin went straight to the Mage Tower, but because they were delayed by the previous meeting, they were already a little behind the other players. When they arrived at the Mage Tower, some players were walking inside.

Ji Xuanyi didn't fight for the first place. If the favorability was useful, the information August gave him would definitely be unique. If it was useless, it would be too late to rush forward now.

I don't know why, but the players who entered were all looking expectant, while those who came out of the Mage Tower all had frowns on their faces, and I don't know what news they had received.

However, Ji Xuanyi did not ask them. This kind of intelligence information, even if it was all nonsense, was related to the hidden mission that might be accepted, and could not be told to others casually.

By the time Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin arrived outside August's gate, the players had already formed a small line.

Ji Xuanyi was holding Qi Qin's hand and just stood there when he saw a player pushing open the door dejectedly and walking out of August's room.

The player looked up and saw so many people outside the door. He was speechless and said, "No need to go in. What the great magician said is no different from the official news. He only told us to find the elves and dwarves to do the quest. He didn't mention anything else. It's useless. I made a wasted trip."

The player had good intentions and didn't want everyone to waste any more time, but no one would believe him in this situation. Even if he was telling the truth, maybe August was just like that to him? Or maybe he wasn't like that to himself? Everyone came here with expectations, and it was impossible for them to give up just because of his words.

The player was asking for trouble, and said sarcastically: " You guys just wait here, it's just a waste of your own time. I have to go do the quest first, or go out and fight monsters ... Humph. "

No one paid any attention to him. He hesitated for a moment and left in embarrassment.

In fact, Ji Xuanyi really hoped that the person in front of him would listen to that person and give up queuing. He was getting a little impatient waiting, but if the other person didn't leave, there was nothing he could do. He was not the same Mu Xuanyi as before. Was he going to chop down everyone who stood in his way?

Ji Xuanyi felt a little depressed for some reason. Qi Qin noticed it from behind him and took out an orange from his bag, peeling it and giving it to him.

Ji Xuanyi was amused by this fool and said, " Why do you always carry these in your bag? "

Qi Qin looked at him for a while and said seriously: " Because Xuan Yi can laugh. "

Ji Xuan's face turned red, he cursed him, snatched the orange from him, turned around, ignored him, and peeled and ate it.

Qi Qin looked at the orange peel in his hand, feeling somewhat helpless, and approached him and asked, " Xuan Yi, are you angry? "

Ji Xuanyi's ears turned red. This fool asked such a question. Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but rolled his eyes and said in a rough voice: " I'm so happy! "

He was indeed happy. The slight irritability that had just arisen in Ji Xuanyi's heart disappeared after being coaxed by Qi Qin. He felt so sweet after eating the orange.

With someone by your side, waiting doesn't seem so difficult.

Before Ji Xuanyi could come out of the shock, he found that the people in front of him had already left and August's room door was right in front of him, waiting for him to push it open.

Chapter 122

August's face didn't look very good – in fact , as long as Mrs. Harman was not around him, he would have this expression when facing most players, but generally speaking, this majority of players did not include Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin.

And now August's expression was still so solemn when facing Ji Xuan , which only showed that the situation outside was indeed not very optimistic.

But even so, after seeing Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin , August's expression relaxed a little , and he curled the corners of his mouth reluctantly.

" Fortunately, I let Hamana leave before this. If something happened to her , I might not have the heart to protect anything anymore. " August said to Ji Xuanyi.

But even with Star City in such a state, Madam Harman did not come to help. It seems that the situation in Xinmu Town is not very good either. However, the game announcement did not mention the several novice towns, so Madam Harman should be fine.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Is there anything we can do? "

August looked at Ji Xuanyi and said, " You should have seen the magic shield that protects the entire Starry City. "

Ji Xuan nodded.

August said: " The item that launches the magic shield is at the top of the Mage Tower ... But this is not the point. Although this is the strongest means of defense for humans, a layer of magic shield cannot completely defend against the attack of the evil god 's clone outside . "

" We need help, " August said to Ji Xuanyi: " Our friends , the elves and dwarves , they should have another way of defense. "

" Only after we have done a good job of defense can we consider the next step . If the whole city is in a state of panic , many people who can help will be unable to do anything. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment , and August blinked at him.

Ji Xuanyi understood that this should be one of the hints. In addition to the fact that the most important task for the two races to activate is the defense shield, there is also the real task mechanism of this activity – the key tasks and the tasks that can help players expel the evil god 's clones actually have a task chain system. The prerequisites must be completed before the affected ones will be issued the subsequent tasks.

Just like what August mentioned now, if you don't complete the task of activating the defense first, even if you find it, the player will be in panic and fright and will not be able to provide effective help.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and immediately told the other members of the three major gangs the news.

" Preliminary task? " Xiao Xiao Yu Xia asked, " So should we now focus on opening the protective shield? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " No, that's not what I meant. There is more than one quest chain, and the prerequisite quest is not just to open the shield. Other props and weakening buffs , anything that is slightly important, should all be required as prerequisites. "

" So your carpet search must be more detailed. As long as it is a mission, you must do it. After all, no one knows whether the mission hides a powerful item or something else. "

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : Are you crazy!!!

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : Do you know how many missions there are in Star City? You just do them one by one without even choosing? Do you think I'm not dying fast enough?

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was right. The Starry City was huge, and there were many, not only event quests, but also ordinary upgrade quests. The worst thing was that there wasn't even a difference between the two. Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others couldn't tell whether a quest was an event quest or an existing upgrade quest, so they could only do them together, which was equivalent to sweeping the entire Starry City.

Ji Xuanyi said: " So this is the activity of the entire main city. "

It would be strange if the three major gangs alone could complete all the activities in the main city, but there are other independent people in the city who are trying their best. In terms of completing tasks, they will actually contribute much more than the three major gangs.

" So everyone just do your best, " Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment, and then said, " But there are two protective shields. I plan to go check on the elves first, and you can send some people to look for the dwarves first. These two protective tasks are the starting point, and there should be no prerequisites. "

Xiao Xiao Yu thought for a moment, and said, " Wasn't it you and Xu Chu who were doing the world quest for the dwarves? The quests in this game have a great impact on the attitude in the later stages, so let Xu Chu go. "

Although there was suspicion of laziness and shirking responsibility, what Xiaoxiaoyu said was indeed correct. It would be much better for Xuchu to go than for Xiaoxiaoyu to go, but there was only one person on Xuchu's side, and if he left, there would be no one to lead the team in the inner city.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it, and finally informed Xu Chu and Liu Tian, and handed this glorious and arduous task to Ming Shao and Qing Feng Bu Fu, asking them to go find the dwarves, leaving Ze Yu Sishui, the clever little guy, alone to assist Liu Tian.

Liu Tian didn't care whether the two men left or not. He felt that his IQ was enough anyway. Although Ze Yu Sishui protested against this, he was just one step away from receiving the mission from the dwarves, and the dwarves didn't recognize him at all. Plus, Liu Tian was really short of people, so Ze Yu Sishui had no choice but to stay with grievance.

Ji Xuanyi could even imagine Ze Yu Sishui's expression. It was probably similar to that of a child who was forced to be left behind because his parents went out to work. However, Ji Xuanyi did not have much time to waste. The ripples that appeared when the magic shield outside was hit were getting bigger and bigger. He didn't know how long it could last. He had to activate at least one defense system of the elves or dwarves before the protective shield was broken.

Ji Xuanyi certainly would not rely on Ming Shao and his companions or the individual soldiers. He had to find the elves as soon as possible and complete the mission.

August stood there. As a player, without any questions from the players, he had no way of telling Ji Xuanyi everything he knew. He could only stare at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuan glanced at him and knew that there must be more information that he hadn't obtained, but he couldn't care less at the moment and could only ask: " Where are the elves' reinforcements stationed? "

August said: " The reinforcements from the elves and dwarves are scattered everywhere, but the main elf force is stationed in the southeast area. "

" But the elves don't look very well, and they may need your help, " August said, " If you encounter anything and don't know what to do, you can always come to me. "

The elves are in bad condition? Ji Xuan was shocked. You know, when he was doing the first stage of the mission with the elves, he even planted the Tree of Life for them. Why are the elves still in bad condition?

But since August said it, it must be true. Ji Xuan nodded at August and was about to leave when the other party suddenly called him.

" I have marked the elves' station on your parchment. I hope this can help you. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then smiled at August, thanked him, and left with Qi Qin. When Ji Xuan went out, he found that there were fewer players guarding outside August's door. That's right, the players have no time to waste now. Compared to obtaining information from August, going outside to complete tasks seems to be much more direct.

Ji Xuan and Qi Qin walked out of the Mage Tower, took out the parchment, and headed towards the direction marked on it.

It must be said that August saved them a lot of time. The southeast area is not small. Although the area where the elves are stationed should not be too remote, it will still be difficult to find. With the markings, it will be much more convenient. It will at least save Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin one to two hours.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin arrived at the elven settlement very smoothly. August was right, the condition of the elves did not look very good. Ji Xuanyi remembered that after he planted the Tree of Life, the levels of all the elves had improved to varying degrees, but now it seemed that the levels of the elves had dropped back again.

Ji Xuanyi seemed to understand something, and stopped a patrolling elf guard who looked a little depressed and said, " Has your king arrived? Where is he? I want to see him. "

The guard raised his head and looked at Ji Xuanyi with his emerald eyes, then at Qi Qin, revealing an expression of sudden enlightenment. He managed to pull himself together and said, " It's the warrior and his friend. Of course, the king is here. He's over here. Please follow me. "

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin looked at each other and followed the guard.

Even when they were out fighting, the elves were very careful about their quality of life. They were unwilling to live in human houses, so they built many tents on the street with grown plants. Some of the tents were blooming with flowers and bearing fruits. When Ji Xuanyi walked into those tents, he always had a strange illusion that he was not in the front-line camp in the southeast area, but a flower and bird market.

In the center of the flower and bird market, there is a tent that is larger than the other tents and has more luxuriant branches and leaves. Needless to say, this must be the residence of the Elf King.

Sure enough, the guard brought them to the door, announced it, let them in, and left first. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin lifted the vine curtain and walked in. The Elf King was still wearing his gorgeous clothes. He was leaning on his " simple " throne, looking at Ji Xuanyi and the others with a smile.

His expression seemed very relaxed, but Ji Xuanyi keenly discovered that there was actually some fatigue in the other person's eyebrows. The Elf King's face was much paler, and against the backdrop of his still gorgeous attire, he became a little tired. Fragile, but also more touching. The elves are indeed famous for their beauty, and the one in front of him is the Elf King. Even Ji Xuanyi can't help but his heart beats faster. Fortunately, the area that Jian Xixinjiu is responsible for is in the Northeast District, otherwise he might do something to the beast. things to come.

The Elf King smiled and said: " We meet again, the warrior and his friends. The situation is very critical now. Are you here to help? "

If Ji Xuanyi said yes, then the Elf King would have issued them a task, but Ji Xuanyi could not be sure whether the task given by the Elf King was a defense-related task, so he did not dare to give the initiative to him, but said: " I want to activate the Elf Tribe's defense system. The main city has only one layer of defense, but it is becoming increasingly fragile. The evil god's clone outside is likely to break in. "

Somehow, after hearing this, the Elf King turned even paler. After a long while, he smiled bitterly and said, " Do you still remember what I said at the beginning? "

Ji Xuanyi blinked, looked at the Elf King, and said, " I remember that the elves depended on the Elf Mother Tree and the Tree of Life. You said that it was actually a shackle ... Now that shackle has taken effect, right? "

The Elf King looked at Ji Xuanyi with some admiration and said, " You are such a smart man. "

" Yes, that's right, " the Elf King said, " Both the Mother Tree and the Tree of Life grow in the Lost Forest, and we are too far away from there now . To be precise, we do have a way to open a protective shield, but now we can't even maintain our own combat power, let alone the protective shield ..."

The Elf King's worries were not groundless. The Elf Mother Tree and the Tree of Life did have a bonus effect on individual elves, making them stronger. But on the other hand, if they were too far away from these two trees , the elves would feel uncomfortable or even weak.

The way to make the elves exert their strongest fighting power in this battle is to dig up the two trees when the elves come to support, bring them here and plant them directly, then there will be nothing to be afraid of.

But apart from the size and safety issues of the two trees, as well as the difficulty of planting them, the most important thing is that the elves are here to help in the war, not to settle in human territory. They are crazy to bring along two trees that are more important than their lives.

" Although the current situation of the elven army is not my intention, " the Elf King said helplessly, " but there is no other way. We can't provide any help in defense, and even in battle, it seems that we can only use this state to deal with the evil god's clones – the Elf Mother Tree and the Tree of Life cannot have any problems. "

Ji Xuanyi deeply felt that in addition to their beauty, the elves also had another characteristic, which was entanglement.

It's so confusing!

It was you who asked me to plant trees to gain strength. Now it is you who are weaker after planting trees. What on earth do you want to do?

However, the game settings are here. Since there is a task of planting trees, there must be a task of solving the " shackles of the elves ". After all, if you want to defeat the evil god's clone, you must not let the elves go on the field in such a state of being drained of their energy.

Ji Xuanyi even felt that after this matter was resolved, the elves might be able to have true freedom.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the Elf King and said, " Is there any way to solve your current situation? " The Elf King seemed to want to say something after hearing this, but paused for a moment before continuing, " The elves rely on the Mother Tree and the Tree of Life. Unless they return to a place enveloped by the energy of these two, there is no way to recover. "

After saying that, he looked at Ji Xuanyi.

It was obvious from the Elf King's look that he had something unfinished to say, and what he said was that the elves must stay within the range of the energy of the two trees, not that the elves must return to the Lost Forest. So there must be something hidden in this.

But what is hidden ...

Ji Xuan couldn't think of anything, so he said, " I know. "

Elf Dynasty He smiled and said, " Do you want to stay in the elf camp to help? "

Ji Xuan thought about it and felt that even the Elf King couldn't explain it clearly, so the solution to the problem should not be in the elves' camp, so he shook his head and said, " No, we have other things to do. "

The Elf King did not force them. He only told them to be careful on the road and to come to him if they needed help. Then he called the guards and had them take them out.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin stood outside the elves' camp and couldn't help but sigh.

Qi Qin reached out and patted his back to comfort him.

It is normal to encounter obstacles when completing tasks. "Domain" is different from traditional online games. Many tasks do not have detailed prompts, and players must think for themselves to complete them. Otherwise, the upgrade speed of the large team would not be so slow – even the upgrade tasks are like this, let alone such important activity tasks.

Ji Xuanyi calmed down under Qi Qin's comfort, thought for a moment, and said, " It seems that I was thinking wrongly. The elves' mission should also have a prerequisite. The Elf King's expression just now shows that he must know something, but he can't or doesn't want to tell me. He can only say some ambiguous words to give me hints. "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a long time and said, " Is there a way to transport the energy of the two trees here without digging them up? "

Seeing Ji Xuanyi so distressed, Qi Qin also racked his brains to think about it, his face flushed. After a long while, he frowned and said, " No, even if there is something that can collect the energy, if there is no postman or something, it will take too long to get the things back and forth. "

There is no teleportation in this game, which makes it more realistic, but it also means that many things have become more inconvenient.

Ji Xuanyi certainly thought of this, which is why he was so worried.

Qi Qin touched his nose in frustration and said with emotion: " Speaking of which, I often worried about similar problems in my previous world. Since I came here, with so much technology, I no longer have to worry about it. I didn't expect to encounter such a thing in the game. "

Ji Xuan was stunned and looked straight at Qi Qin.

Qi Qin blinked and said, " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi grabbed him and said, " I know! "

Qi Qin was stunned: " What? You know something? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Black technology! "

It is certainly unrealistic to bring the Elf Mother Tree and the Tree of Life from thousands of miles away, but it is not to say that there is no way. After all, there is such a thing as magic in this world, and the race that can combine magic and black technology most closely happens to be in the Starry City!

" No wonder the Elf King hesitated to speak, " Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly, " It turns out it's because of the dwarves. "

The relationship between the elves and the dwarves can be described as being as hostile as water and fire – well, they are not really like water and fire, after all, one is of the wood element and the other is of the fire element. Although the elves can be said to hate the dwarves to their core, in fact the dwarves' malice towards the elves is not as strong as the latter's towards the former.

The dwarves just think that the elves are pretentious and like to look down on others. Although this is indeed the case, it may be because the elves look down on everyone, and the dwarves are just one of the five races they look down on, so the dwarves do not have such strong complaints about the elves.

The elves are different. They can find countless shortcomings in the dwarves, such as being sloppy, self-acquainted, short, destructive, bad-tempered, and ugly. The last one is the most ridiculous. Being ugly is also a shortcoming! Do you think the dwarves are willing to be ugly? But the elves don't care. Although the other four races have many shortcomings, they also have advantages. The only two advantages of the dwarves, enthusiasm and forging, are shortcomings in the eyes of the elves, especially the forging skills that the dwarves are famous for on the continent!

Forging means that trees are burned, waste is discarded, and many creatures living in nature are used as materials. You know, even when the elves were making bows and arrows, they would consult the trees before using their branches and leaves. How could they possibly look down on the dwarves!

Although Ji Xuanyi felt that the Elf King was the most reasonable person among the elves, he obviously did not like the dwarves that much, otherwise he would not have only spoken half of the words. He obviously knew that the dwarves were likely to be able to provide them with help. Ji Xuanyi sighed helplessly about the relationship between the two tribes.

But it's good to know the solution to the problem. Let the elves be awkward if they want to, and their psychological problems are not the players' business.

But it seems that Ji Xuanyi has found the wrong order for opening the two shields. The dwarves should be the first task, and also the prerequisite for the elves' task. He should go to the dwarves to do the task first.

Augustus was very thoughtful. In addition to the elves' station, the dwarves' station was also marked on Ji Xuanyi's parchment with an arrow of another color.

Ji Xuanyi opened the parchment and took a look at where he was going next, then he couldn't help but hold his forehead.

Qi Qin quickly put his palms together to make a fan, and while fanning Ji Xuan, he asked, "What's wrong? Are you okay? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head, raised his face, and said expressionlessly: "The dwarfs are stationed in the northwest area."

This means that Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin need to cross the entire Starry City, and they have to run diagonally ...

So how much hatred do these two races have? They dislike each other so much! They are all here to help, but their bases are so far apart!

Why did Star City choose these two races to conquer?

Chapter 123

When Ji Xuan was walking towards the dwarf encampment, he contacted Ming Shao and Qingfeng Bufu who had been assigned to carry out a mission there.

If these two people found anything, Ji Xuanyi would have to travel less distance.

But it is a pity that although Ming Shao and Qingfeng Bufu are capable, they are really not good at finding the way and completing tasks. When Ji Xuan had a private chat with them, they were entangled at a fork in the road, arguing over whether to go left or right, and they were almost divorced.

Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi arrived in time and managed to save the poor child Ze Yu Sishui from the brink of family divorce.

Although Ji Xuanyi has been spending less time with these two people recently and his temper has improved a lot, his influence is still there and the two people dare not provoke him. After receiving the news, they put other things aside and prepared to meet up with Ji Xuanyi first.

The whereabouts of the various parties were communicated to each other. Although Ming Shao and Qingfeng Bufu were very happy to have Ji Xuanyi's support, they were also wondering why the other party suddenly rushed over from the elves. Had he completed the mission?

Ji Xuanyi had nothing to do in the carriage anyway, so he told the two about his experiences with the elves and his speculation about the quest chain.

Qing Feng Bu Fu said: "Fuck, boss, you are awesome. It seems that you have done a lot of great things while we were away. You even went to the elves to plant trees?"

Planting trees is fine, but Ji Xuanyi felt that he had only planted one tree, which did not count as afforestation, so he was still modest.

Compared to Qingfeng Bufu, who focuses on talking nonsense, Ming Shao is much more reliable. He thought for a long time and said to Ji Xuan, " This quest chain is just a guess, and we don't know the length of the prerequisites and the specific tasks. Are you sure that the prerequisite for the elves' shield to be activated is the dwarves? "

They don't have much time left. The elves and dwarves' garrisons are still far away. It will take them at most two trips back and forth. If they don't open the shield, Starry City will be breached. If you go to the wrong place, the risk is actually very high.

Ji Xuanyi said: " I'm not sure, but this is the most likely option. "

Young Master Ming stopped talking. Ji Xuanyi was right. There was no guide for this game, so how could there be so many certain things? No matter what, he had to go and see the dwarves, even if it was a waste of time.

As soon as Ming Shao said that, Qing Feng Bu Fu remembered it. He said to Ji Xuan, " Boss, you said that not every server's main city has the same racial alliance configuration as ours. If it is really like you speculated that the dwarves are the first, what if other servers have conquered the elves but not the dwarves' main city? In this case, can we still go out of the city to other main cities to complete tasks? "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and replied, " The pre-tasks for each race combination are different. There is only one mermaid in Youyue City. They have much fewer pre-tasks and the tasks are probably the simplest. However, leaving the city is definitely impossible. After all, in this kind of emergency, it is almost impossible to obtain information from other main cities. "

The workload for the game developers might be a bit bigger, but since the big map and world line have been created, why should they be afraid of these? Moreover, Ji Xuanyi estimated that maybe some quest chains only have different copywriting at the beginning, and the subsequent quests should be similar, which is an old routine.

After Ji Xuanyi arrived in the northwest area, the blue arrows on the parchment symbolizing Ming Shao and Qing Feng Bufu became bigger and bigger, which meant that the two people were approaching him. Ji Xuanyi ignored them and walked straight towards the dwarf camp. He met the two people almost halfway.

" Xiao Ji! I miss you so much! " Qingfeng stretched out his voice exaggeratedly, opened his arms and ran towards Ji Xuanyi, wanting to give him a hug.

Qi Qin silently took out his guardian, passed it around Ji Xuanyi's shoulder, and pointed it directly at Qingfeng Bufu.

Qingfeng didn't change his expression. He turned around on the spot with his hands raised, ran to Ming Shao and gave him a bear hug.

Young Master Ming: "..."

Ming Shao kicked Qing Feng Bu Fu aside with a frown on his face, walked up to Ji Xuan, nodded, and said, " You are here. "

Ji Xuan said: " Let's go, hurry up. "

He and Qi Qin, two short-legged guys, had to finish their mission with the dwarves and then go back to the elves, so they were running out of time.

Young Master Ming nodded, picked up Qingfeng Bufu, and followed behind Ji Xuanyi.

It's good to have someone to show the way, and there's no need to worry about which way to go when encountering a fork in the road. Ming Shao and Qingfeng Bufu followed Ji Xuanyi and quickly arrived at the dwarf camp.

The scene here is completely different from the elves' encampment.

The temporary residences of the dwarves were also built very exquisitely, as if they were going to live here permanently. However, Ji Xuanyi knew that this was just the habit of the dwarves. They probably thought that only craftsmen with poor skills would live in shabby houses, and an ugly temporary residence would damage their reputation, so they built each house more beautiful than the last.

But this is not the point. Before, the dwarves lived underground and had limited space, so they could only live together and use the same smelting furnace. Now that they have come to Star City, the city lord has allocated a large area for them to settle down, and the dwarves have moved in and each has built his own furnace.

Having a furnace alone is actually nothing. The key point is that all dwarves are very obsessed with forging, and 80% of these furnaces are always burning.

As soon as Ji Xuanyi and his three companions arrived at the outskirts of the dwarf camp, they felt a burst of heat blowing towards them. Looking from the outside inside, the air inside the dwarf camp had become distorted.

Ji Xuanyi's face twitched.

There is a reason why the elves and dwarves don't get along. If these two races lived together in love, there would be a small fire every three days and a big fire every five days. They would also perish together during festivals, such as a mixed barbecue of elves and dwarves ...

This is terrible! You should live farther away !

Qing Feng Bu Fu looked at the scene in front of him and said quietly, " The last time I saw such a spectacular scene was in the summer. I was sitting in an air-conditioned room, looking through the glass door and seeing the air outside being distorted by the sun ..."

What he said instantly reminded Ji Xuanyi of the summer sunshine. He felt like the prickly heat on his body was about to explode. He got goose bumps all over and couldn't help but take a step back.

Qi Qin quickly supported him and rubbed his arms. It took Ji Xuanyi a long time to recover.

Ji Xuanyi looked at Qingfeng Bufu with an unpleasant expression, and there was a murderous look in his eyes that had not been seen for a long time.

Qingfengbufu: "..."

Qing Feng Bu Fu burst into tears and knelt down to admit his fault: " I'm sorry, I was too mean! " Not all dwarves are working on the ironwork. Twenty percent of them haven't started the furnace yet. Half of them are scattered outside, and the other half remain in the garrison to patrol.

One of the patrolling men saw Ji Xuanyi and his men and recognized them instantly. His eyes lit up and he ran out of the camp on his short legs. When he came to Ji Xuanyi, he asked in a rough voice, " I remember you! You came to help our tribe before and the king made a weapon for you. How is it? Is the weapon useful? "

This kind of setting of trying to get close to players is quite common. As it is the first holographic game, the sense of immersion is of course the most important thing. Taking the initiative to say

hello and mention things that players have experienced before can greatly enhance the sense of immersion for players.

The same was true for Ji Xuanyi. Although he knew that he had only accepted a mission and did not contribute much when he went to the dwarf tribe to help, he still relaxed his expression when he heard about the dwarf king helping him forge weapons.

However, when the dwarf approached, Ji Xuanyi's expression became stiff again.

In addition to their body shape and forging, the most obvious feature of the dwarves is their luxuriant hair. They have a full face of beards, the shortest of which covers their belly, and the longest ones can reach their feet. The dwarf in front of him must have faced too much firepower before, and his beard was singed, which made Ji Xuanyi feel uncomfortable.

In fact, this discomfort was not entirely an illusion. The dwarf had just come out of the stove, and his whole body was hot. He brought the heat all the way to Ji Xuanyi, causing Ji Xuanyi to involuntarily step back and almost step on Qi Qin.

Ji Xuanyi is not afraid of cold, but he is very afraid of heat. The temperature of the Chongyan Volcano system is already high enough. The furnace array in front of him even makes Ji Xuanyi feel a little fear in his heart.

Ji Xuanyi's performance was too obvious, and the other three noticed it. Qi Qin said hesitantly : " Xuanyi, do you want to wait outside? Let's go in together? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said nothing.

Of course he didn't want to go in if he didn't have to, but none of these three people were reliable. If he didn't go in, the mission would have to be postponed until tomorrow.

Qing Feng Bu Fu said: " The authorities won't make it so difficult for us, right? Although this place looks very hot from the outside, there should be a system control after entering, just like the Chongyan Volcano. I think we can go in and try it first, and then come out if it doesn't work. " What Qingfeng Bufu said makes sense. In order to take care of the players' feelings, no map so far has made things difficult for players in this regard. It will definitely be hot after entering, but the temperature should not be that high. It all depends on Ji Xuanyi's patience.

Ji Xuan made up his mind, gritted his teeth, and said, " There is no other way. What is coming will come. I can't escape it anymore! "

Ji Xuanyi's words sounded as if he was going to fight a fateful battle, which made Ming Shao frown.

The patrolling dwarf still stood in front of Ji Xuanyi, looking up at him. Ji Xuanyi lowered his head, smiled at him reluctantly, and said, " Yes, the dwarf king has excellent craftsmanship and his weapons are very useful. "

" That's good! " He said happily, then his expression became serious again, saying: " The current battle situation is not very good. Are you here to help? We are short of manpower! "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " We have other things to do with the Dwarf King. Can you take us to see him? "

He was very enthusiastic about Ji Xuanyi. He nodded immediately after hearing this and said, " Of course, you can follow me. The king should be heating the stove. "

Qing Feng Bu Fu complained quietly: " It sounds like they are going to roast us. "

Ming Shao elbowed him in the stomach, silencing him.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and followed behind. Although the dwarves had short legs, they could still run quite fast. However, in order to accommodate Ji Xuanyi and the others, they slowed down their pace. Ji Xuanyi felt like he was going to be roasted as he walked in the dwarf camp.

Ji Xuanyi was walking when someone patted him on the shoulder. When he turned around, Qi Qin stuffed something into his mouth.

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, and saw Qi Qin looking at him with sparkling eyes, as if asking for praise.

That was a fruit-flavored ice ball that Qi Qin got from somewhere. It should have been made by the player himself. Although the taste was a bit bland at the end, the ice ball alone was enough to add points in the current environment.

Qi Qin said: " I bought it the last time I came back from Chongyan Volcano, and it has only come in handy now. "

When Qi Qin was freeing the package, he was reluctant to throw it away.

But to be honest, it's a good thing that this is in the game and the backpack has a protective function, otherwise it would have melted after being left there for so long.

Ji Xuanyi glanced at him with a smile and said nothing, but his steps became lighter and he soon arrived at the Dwarf King's temporary residence.

The dwarf king was indeed heating the stove. He was shirtless, revealing his muscular arms that were almost wider than his body. In one hand he held a huge hammer, and with the other hand resting on his leg, he bent over to watch the flame in his stove.

The dwarf patrol led them to the place and left directly, which was completely different from the elves, who had to report anything. The Dwarf King was much more down-to-earth than the Elf King, and the only difference between him and ordinary dwarves was the size.

Ji Xuanyi really couldn't tell for a moment whether he liked elves more or dwarves more.

After watching the fire, the Dwarf King straightened up and saw Ji Xuanyi and the other three standing in front of him. He reacted for a moment and laughed loudly, " You're here! Great! I need your help with something! "

Ji Xuanyi was so shocked by the rumbling voice of the dwarf king that he had a headache.

Before he could say anything, the dwarf king had already spoken to stop him. He said, " Help me get the ' fire from Kubo ' . Yes, that ' fire ' . It has been refined in Kubo's place for a long time. It is time to use it. It can't be too early or too late. Go quickly! "

" Not too early, not too late " Ji Xuanyi frowned at this and decided to put off the matter of the elves for later. He turned around and looked at Ming Shao and said, " Don't worry about anything else. Go get that ' fire ' . "

After the Dwarf King finished speaking, the four people present received their tasks, and Kupo's location was marked on the map.

Ming Shao responded, immediately opened the parchment, and ran towards the marked point. Qingfeng Bufu subconsciously wanted to follow him, but was grabbed by Ji Xuanyi's collar. Qingfeng Bufu was confused. Ji Xuan asked, " Why are you going with me on this kind of mission? Are you going to slow me down? "

Except for Ming Shao, the other four people present all have short legs. Rather than following Ming Shao to get the fire, it would be better for them to stay where they are and wait.

Qingfeng Bufu reacted and stayed where he was, feeling rather awkward.

The number of times that the three of them acted separately was relatively small. Although Ming Shao and Ze Yu Sishui, both of whom were agile professionals, often mocked Qingfeng Bufu for his short legs, they rarely left him alone. Even if one of them was not there, the other would team up with Qingfeng Bufu to do missions. Except for one or two times in Green Forest City, the cases where Qingfeng Bufu acted alone were rare.

Ming Shao was obviously a little uncomfortable, as if he had gotten rid of Qingfeng Bufu, the short-legged man, and had abandoned some responsibility he had to bear. He subconsciously looked back and found that Qingfeng Bufu was grabbed by Ji Xuanyi. Then he touched his nose, accelerated and ran, and disappeared from the sight of the three people.

Qing Feng let out a long sigh and said, " I miss my cub ..."

Ze Yu Sishui probably doesn't want to be missed by this person!

Ji Xuanyi didn't want to care too much about the chaotic relationship between Ze, Yu and Sishui's trio. After seeing Ming Shao finally use the true speed of an agile profession, he turned around and looked at the Dwarf King.

The latter was reaching directly out to pull out a half-burned piece of charcoal from the side of the stove and looking at it in front of his eyes.

Maybe dwarves really have thick skin and are not afraid of heat at all.

Ji Xuanyi's face twitched and he said, " Dwarf King, we need your help with something else. " The dwarf king threw the piece of charcoal back into the furnace, looked up at Ji Xuanyi, and said with a smile: " My friend, if you have anything to say, just tell me directly. Don't be polite with me! "

Ji Xuanyi breathed a sigh of relief and said, " The evil god's clone is attacking the shield of Star City. The Mage Tower has limited energy, and it probably won't last long with only one layer of shield. I heard that the dwarves also have something similar. Can you help us open the shield? "

The dwarf king looked at Ji Xuanyi, laughed, and said: " I know! Just wait a little longer, it will be fine! "

Ji Xuan was stunned. He didn't expect it to be so simple. He thought this task would be difficult and would require a lot of effort to persuade people.

But if you think about it carefully, this arrangement makes sense. After all, other players don't have as high a favorability with August as Ji Xuanyi does, and time is tight. Even if they know from August that the dwarves are coming, they still need to find the dwarfs' base on foot – and they may not even have the favorability of the dwarves. They may have to go into the furnace array to find people one by one. If they get there, they will face severe challenges. Not to mention whether there is enough time, the players' mentality will collapse. What a ridiculous activity!

Ji Xuan thought about it and was about to communicate with the Dwarf King about the elves when he heard Qingfeng Bufu suddenly exclaim " Oh shit " .

Ji Xuanyi didn't know what he was talking about. He was just wondering, when he turned around, he saw Ming Shao running back quickly with a bag in his hand. He couldn't help but exclaimed So " , fast ? "

Although they were all within the dwarf encampment and not too far away , they were not close to this extent either. It took Young Master Ming two minutes to go back and forth, or even three minutes. It was too fast. Ji Xuanyi even suspected that the other party had secretly obtained the teleportation skill.

Seeing the expressions of these three people, Master Ming knew what they were thinking, and said speechlessly: " Although I don't usually have the opportunity to show it, I am a fully sensitive archer. "

Ji Xuanyi's three short-legged professions had no way of understanding the speed of Ming Shao, the archer. Although Ji Xuanyi was familiar with the assassin profession and had Mi Yin who was often online by his side, the agility of an assassin and that of an archer were completely different things, which led to Ji Xuanyi being a little ignorant.

He really didn't expect the archer's legs to be so long.

Qingfeng Bufu was a little shocked, and said in a depressed tone: " I have been leveling up with you for such a long time, but I have never seen you run so fast. Am I holding you back? " yes!

Ming Shao almost blurted out these two words, but he held back. He and Ze Yu Sishui were already used to Qingfeng's speed. No matter how slow or how much of a drag, they were still their relatives and friends. A responsible man like Ming Shao would not abandon them easily. However, Young Master Ming was not very good at comforting people. He was silent for a moment, then said awkwardly, " It's okay. Don't think too much. Ze Yu Sishui and I don't dislike you. "

Qingfeng Bufu thought about it, cheered himself up again, and said: " That's right, although I have short legs, I am so handsome and cute after all, and some shortcomings can be tolerated. How could you and Ze Yu Sishui dislike me! "

Young Master Ming: "..."

Goodbye, he's going to die with this thing today.

You are so damn confident!

Before Ming Shao could finish his complaint, Ji Xuan said, " Stop talking nonsense. Did you get the fire back? "

Young Master Ming shook his bag and said, " It's inside. "

Something like fire needs to be refined with ordinary fire for a long time before the temperature will slowly rise. The dwarves were afraid that it would be affected, so they did not dare to use a container that could completely isolate the temperature. So they had to carve a lamp holder-like base out of fire magic stone and put it inside. However, it would still be hot if you held it directly with your hands, so they wrapped the base of the " lamp " in a fireproof bag and asked Ming Shao to bring it over.

In fact, the bag was a little hot because of the fire, but it was still acceptable under the control of the system. Ming Shao's attention was attracted by Qingfeng Bufu just now, and he also felt a little hot at the moment, so he hurriedly handed the bag to the Dwarf King.

The dwarf king quickly opened the bundle, grabbed the handle of the lamp holder, and shook the fire into his stove.

Chapter 124

As soon as the fire entered the furnace , Ji Xuanyi immediately felt the temperature around him rising again . The heat hit his face, but Qi Qin immediately blocked it with his hand.

The fire magic stone could not block much heat. Even the Dwarf King had a large area of the skin on his palm burned black when he grabbed the bottom of the lamp. Even smoke came out, which looked very scary.

But he didn't care . After the fire was put into the furnace, the Dwarf King immediately raised the huge iron hammer placed beside him with both hands and smashed it towards the smelting table next to the furnace.

There was originally a piece of black metal on the smelting table. Because of its inconspicuous appearance and its casual placement, Ji Xuanyi initially thought it was some kind of waste, so he didn't pay much attention to it. However, the moment the fire was put into the furnace , the black metal on the smelting table instantly absorbed the heat of the fire through the magic circle on the smelting table , and suddenly turned into a dazzling golden red color. The dwarf king's hammer immediately hit it, splashing sparks.

Sparks fell like raindrops, and the surrounding temperature was so scorching that Ji Xuanyi could hardly open his eyes, let alone see the movements of the Dwarf King. Qi Qin also saw that he was not in good condition , and hurriedly pulled him behind him to protect him.

" It's very dangerous. " said Ming Shao.

Ji Xuan turned his head one by one and saw that Ming Shao had hidden behind Qi Qin at some point, and Qing Feng Bu Fu was holding his back skillfully.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

It turns out that the idea of being reliable is just an illusion. There is no serious person in this trio! Forging is something that takes a very long time, and the game certainly won't waste players' time on such things. Isn't that crazy? Therefore, the Dwarf King's actions were greatly simplified. In about ten seconds, before Ji Xuanyi and the others could react, the Dwarf King had already forged the things.

" What is this? " Qingfeng Bufu looked at the thing in the dwarf king's hand and said speechlessly: " It doesn't look cool at all. "

Qingfeng Bufu was right. Even Ji Xuanyi could not feel the slightest bit of childishness when facing such a pitch-black iron rod – it just looked like an ordinary stick, and an ugly one at that. The Dwarf King didn't understand Qing Feng Bu Fu's words at all, but he didn't get angry.

Instead, he frowned and looked at the stick in his hand. He said to Ji Xuanyi and others, " Originally, we should polish it a little more and carve some patterns on it to make it look better. But now the situation is urgent and it's a disposable item, so we won't be so particular about it. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, his brain being confused by the heat, and then he remembered the original purpose of their coming here.

The first thing is to ask the Dwarf King to open the protective shield, and then solve the problem of the elves.

Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything, the Dwarf King said, " I know what you want to say. The situation is urgent. Come with me. "

After saying that, he casually grabbed a dwarf from the side, handed him the fire lamp holder, told him to collect the fire in the stove, and then ran in front of Ji Xuanyi and others with his short legs to lead the way.

The place where the Dwarf King lives is not the center of the Dwarf settlement. Going further in, there is an open space. Although there are still Dwarf guards patrolling, there are no Dwarf houses.

Free from the heat, Ji Xuanyi's brain finally started working again. He thought of the magic circle in the dwarf ruins and seemed to suddenly understand something.

Sure enough, the Dwarf King led them not far before they saw a pitch-black tower about five meters high. At the bottom of the tower was a complex array of patterns, and the tower was covered with enchanted patterns, so densely packed that just one glance at it would cause claustrophobia.

The Dwarf King said: " We have thought of this since we obtained the evil god's clone and prepared to attack the human race. "

The dwarves are a passionate race. Once they made friends with humans, they liked them from the bottom of their hearts and were willing to consider everything for their friends . On the first day of arriving in Starry City, when they saw that the city lord had allocated such a large piece of land for them, the dwarves started building a tower without saying a word.

It was not directly announced in the game, but the plot inserted sporadically in some tasks can be pieced together. When the dwarves first came to Starry City, they took turns sleeping on the bare ground for half a month holding the bedding sent by their human friends. The light of the flames was always bright, and the dwarves' hard shouting could be heard day and night. They didn't even have time to build simple tents for themselves, and they were wholeheartedly building this " tower " to protect their human friends .

However, the switch to open the tower, that is, the stick in the Dwarf King's hand, contains so many materials and great energy that ordinary fire can only simply fuse them. It must have a " spark " burning vigorously to make it take shape.

It was during this period of time when the dwarves were maintaining the fire that they found time to build their own houses.

Although the dwarves are not good-looking, they are the friendliest of the five races, and their tasks are also the simplest. In the setting of this activity, even if the player has never thought of looking for the dwarves, at the last moment, the dwarves will automatically come to the door and take the player to complete the task of opening the protective shield.

In other words, conquering the dwarfs' main city is almost like getting a shield and a prerequisite for free.

Thinking of the scene when the Chongyan Volcano Gate was deserted when the favorability mission for the five races was launched, Ji Xuanyi felt inexplicably sad.

I hope that after this event, players can feel the enthusiasm beneath the rough appearance of the dwarves during the quests, and visit these friends at the Heavy Flames Volcano more often. The Dwarf King looked at the ripples in the sky caused by the evil god's clone, then turned back to Ji Xuan and said, " There are still many things to do after the protective shield is opened. You must come to help when the time comes. "

Ji Xuan nodded, and the dwarf king walked towards the tower. The muscles in his arms bulged, and he climbed up the tower with nimble and quick movements to the top, and inserted the stick in his hand into the groove.

In an instant, a light red beam of light shot out from the top of the tower and rushed straight into the sky. After touching the protective shield upside down above the Starry City, it immediately dissipated, dyeing the originally transparent "bowl" a light pink.

Almost in an instant, the "bowl" that was originally vibrating violently immediately stabilized, and the ripples caused by the attack of the evil god's clone also became weak again.

However, this was obviously not what the Dwarf King had expected. He jumped down from the tower, frowned and looked up at the sky. After a long while, he reluctantly said, "The effect seems to be a little weak. Sure enough, the time is still too short. Give us another month, no, half a month! This shield will be completely solid!"

Ji Xuan thought to himself, the game is set here, no matter how many more months you are given, the elves will need help in the end.

The dwarf king looked at Ji Xuanyi, his eyes flickering, and said, "Two layers of shields can last for a while, but they can't be said to be completely safe."

The dwarves don't like the elves very much. If you ask, every dwarf will tell you that they don't want to deal with elves with nostrils on top of their heads in their entire life. But there is no way. The shield has too much impact. If something goes wrong, not only the reinforcements of the two races stationed in Starry City, but also their human friends will be the ones who suffer the most.

After comparing, his friends were more important. Although the Dwarf King disliked the elves, he could only hold his nose and endure it. He said to Ji Xuan: "Time only allows us to do this. The next thing we need to prepare is to weaken the evil god's clone, but the shield cannot be placed here so unstable."

"You have to go find the elves. They should have a way to reinforce the shield. Although I think their technology is not very good, backward and old-fashioned, but with our shield in front, it's actually just a little short, so just a little repair will do."

The Dwarf King said this with some disdain, then frowned and looked at Ji Xuanyi, and warned him carefully: "The elves are not as kind as us. They have bad tempers and are pretentious. They look down on this and that. They are very annoying. You must be careful when dealing with them. If you are bullied, remember to tell me, I-"

The dwarf king raised his fist as big as a sandbag, and said halfway, probably remembering that it was time to unite against the outside world, he put his hand down angrily and said: "I will help you scold them! Humph!"

Ji Xuanyi was amused by him. If the dwarves really started quarreling with the elves, they would probably kill themselves with their violent tempers. It's better to forget it.

However, since this has been brought up, he will definitely react to what Ji Xuanyi is going to say next, which makes Ji Xuanyi feel a little relieved.

"I've been to the elves' camp." Ji Xuanyi said, "They ran into some trouble over there and were too busy to open the shield."

Hearing that the elves were in trouble, the dwarf king was stunned for a moment. His first reaction was to grin. Then he remembered that the elves were his teammates now! And they were a very crucial part of the battle! He tried his best to hold his mouth shut, and it took him a long time to hold back his laughter.

But he tried to hold back his laughter. The Dwarf King's face was distorted, and his thick lips under his beard were pouting, making him look maliciously cute.

The Dwarf King was so cute that Qingfeng Bufu couldn't help but hold Ming Shao's shoulders. He stood up again after being pushed a bit.

The Dwarf King rubbed his face hard, even pulling out a clump of his beard, and then he calmed down again. However, since he was not usually very calm, it was a bit strange.

The dwarf king sneered, " I knew those elves were going to fail. "

It was obvious between the lines of the other party's words what he actually knew, which surprised Ji Xuanyi a little. He thought that given the relationship between the two races, the dwarves should not be willing to know anything about the elves.

But if you think about it carefully, it is actually quite normal for the dwarves to know what happened to the elves.

The dwarves' talent for forging means they are destined to deal with all kinds of materials throughout their lives. Dwarves must understand both the people who bring these materials and the materials themselves. In terms of erudition, it can be said that apart from the Centaurs who are talented and wise, the dwarves rank second. A human of August's level may not know more niche knowledge than ordinary dwarves.

Just like the branches of the Tree of Life that Ji Xuanyi got, which August didn't know how to use, long before August collected them, some dwarves had already used them to make magic wands.

How could the dwarves, who had used the branches and leaves of the Tree of Life as materials, not know the elves' weak points?

The dwarf king exhaled a breath of air and said in a rather arrogant tone, " They look down on us, but I look down on them too. The so-called free elves are just guards raised by the Elf Mother Tree and the Tree of Life to protect themselves. They are no different from ants that build their nests in trees. They can't leave those two trees at all. "

This is not wrong. Even though the Tree of Life was destroyed, the elves still relied on the Elf Mother Tree. There was no other way. Without the Mother Tree, the elves would perish. And although they had briefly escaped from the control of the Tree of Life, it can be seen from the fact that the Elf King did not make a desperate move to destroy the seeds of the Tree of Life. Even the Elf King who saw through everything was not so firm in his belief in so-called freedom. After all, this race has been bound for so many years, and it is actually not easy to avoid replanting the Tree of Life.

The Dwarf King actually knew this, and in his heart he still admired the Elf King's decision to give up the Tree of Life. However, after all, they were disgusted with each other, so even if he had such an idea, he couldn't say it out loud.

The dwarf king sneered and said, " I thought they were so powerful, but I didn't expect that after all these years, they still haven't figured out a way to get rid of those two trees. "

What solution? Ji Xuanyi was confused for a moment. He thought that the elves had gotten rid of the Tree of Life, but how could they get rid of the mother tree? Would the elves have to give birth to children like humans? Logically speaking, the elves were divided into males and females, so they should have this function, right?

However, Ji Xuanyi was obviously overthinking it. How could the game setting think about the problem from this perspective? It was still the dwarf tribe ... If it was the mermaid tribe, which consists of only males, thinking about this matter, it would be more likely.

The Dwarf King glanced at Ji Xuanyi and said, " In fact, when we knew that the elves were coming to Star City to help, we had already considered this matter in advance just in case. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

The dwarves are really thoughtful. In order to help their friends, they consider every detail very carefully, even taking the guys they hate into consideration!

Ji Xuanyi was speechless. It seemed that the dwarf tribe could change their name and simply call themselves the Doraemon tribe . Everything had been prepared for them.

The dwarf king looked a little excited. He looked at Ji Xuanyi and said, " Could it be that they called you to ask us for help? "

How is that possible? The elves would rather go to the battlefield than ask the dwarves for help! When Ji Xuan thought of the Elf King's expression before, he could only shake his head.

The Dwarf King looked a little regretful, but this was also expected. Moreover, to him, the safety of Starry City was more important. It didn't matter whether the elves came to ask for help or not.

" It doesn't matter if it's not their request. I know they care about their reputation! " The Dwarf King said as if he didn't care about them. He completely forgot that the Dwarves care about their reputation more than the Elves. He said carelessly: " Anyway, given the current situation, they will still have to use it with a shameless face if we send it to them. "

Ji Xuanyi asked quickly: " Do you have a solution? "

The dwarf king said proudly: " Of course, dwarves can do anything! This is just a small matter, how can it be difficult for us? We have already prepared it, and it is in my room. Let's go! "

Seeing that the Dwarf King was about to become so arrogant because the elves needed his help, Ji Xuanyi laughed and led everyone to follow the Dwarf King back to the dwarf encampment.

Ji Xuanyi felt that his IQ was declining as the temperature rose.

Fortunately, before Ji Xuanyi completely lost the ability to think, the Dwarf King brought them to his residence.

One thing that makes the Dwarf King more people-friendly than other dwarves is that the size of his house is very friendly to humans. Except for Qi Qin who needs to bend down slightly, everyone else can walk in normally. The Dwarf King ran all the way to his bed, rummaged through a pile of materials, and took a long time to take out two emerald green potted plants. Ji Xuanyi's first reaction was that it was incredible that there were plants that could survive at this temperature. The next time he took a look, he discovered that the two potted plants were emitting a faint fluorescence. They were not real living plants, but were made by the Dwarf King using rare materials.

Qing Feng Bu Fu was surprised and said, " Wow, this craftsmanship is amazing. The setting of the dwarves is not just about forging weapons, it feels like all the craftsmanship skills are maxed out! "

Moreover, although the dwarves themselves are not particular about their appearance, their aesthetic taste is actually very up to date with the trend. Even if the weapons produced by the dwarves are of white quality, there will be a lot of players who want to collect them.

Ji Xuan thought about it and told Qingfeng Bufu and Ming Shao that if the favorability level was reached, the dwarves would help with making equipment. Both of them were stunned.

After all, this is a world where appearance matters. Many players don't want to know about the dwarves at all, let alone the fact that the dwarves' favorability has this kind of use.

Just when Ming Shao was seriously considering whether to collect strategy posts and think about which weapon to make, Qingfeng said seriously: " Can we only make weapons? Can we make action figures? I really want an action figure of a character, but it's too damn expensive. I can't get one in the three-dimensional world. Can I have some fun in the game? It's okay to exchange it for an artifact when it's available! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Sorry, he really couldn't understand Qingfeng Bufu's train of thought ... What the hell are these people! What on earth are you guys here for?

The veins on Ji Xuanyi's forehead were throbbing, and he felt that he was going to die from a burst blood vessel in the next second. Qi Qin saw that Ji Xuanyi was not in a good state and was about to coax him, but Ji Xuanyi could no longer bear it and drew out his staff to beat Qingfeng Bufu violently.

Qingfeng Bufu subconsciously wanted to go behind Ming Shao. Ming Shao was not stupid. Did he want to be beaten with him? He ran away without saying a word. Qingfeng Bufu could not catch up with him at all. Ji Xuan pressed him to the ground and rubbed him hard.

After Ji Xuanyi calmed down, Ming Shao ran back slowly, kicked Qingfeng Bufu on the ground, and asked coldly: " Are you still alive? "

Qing Feng looked at him with resentment and said, " My heart is dead since the moment you left me. "

Ming Shao: " Oh. "

Qing Feng Bu Fu said angrily: " What's your attitude? Divorce! "

Young Master Ming said, " Don't make a fuss. Ze Yu Sishui is still young. Let's wait until he finishes college. "

Qing Feng Bu Fu cried, " Last time you said you would wait until he got married, but now he's in college. Don't you love me anymore? Sob ..."

The two of them suddenly started to perform, which made Ji Xuanyi frown. He couldn't help but interrupt and said, " Can you two stop for a moment? Are you two performing crosstalk? "

Ming Shao and Qingfeng Bufu finally reacted, glared at each other, and stopped.

Qing Feng did not say anything more, but he still did not give up, and said weakly: " Um, the figurine ..."

Ji Xuan looked at him coldly. Qing Feng Bu Fu shuddered, but dared not say a word.

After a moment, Ji Xuan said, " Is it useful to ask me this kind of question? Go call customer service, or you can ask them yourself. "

Qingfeng Bufu was stunned for a moment, then his eyes lit up.

While the group of people were arguing, the Dwarf King had already come over with two potted plants.

" You send these two things to the Elf King, he will know how to use them. " The Dwarf King said, thinking that the elves must use their things, he couldn't help laughing again, his back teeth almost showing.

Ji Xuan nodded and was about to reach out to take it, but the Dwarf King said again: " Wait. "

Ji Xuanyi withdrew his hand in confusion, and saw the dwarf king squatting down, putting two potted plants on the ground, rubbing his hands together, and rubbing them on his dirty pants, then taking out a carving knife from the tool bag on his waist.

Before Ji Xuanyi could react, he saw the Dwarf King pick up a potted plant and start carving on the pot, laughing as he carved.

Ji Xuanyi walked around to the side of the Dwarf King and saw that there were a few more words on the originally smooth and flawless flowerpot.

" Produced by ordinary dwarf craftsmen . "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Dwarf King, is your setting so childish?

But it should be very useful. Ji Xuanyi has already imagined the Elf King's beautiful face and what kind of expression he would show when he saw these two sentences ...

Chapter 125

The shield of the dwarves has been opened , and Ming Shao and Qing Feng Bu Fu's mission has been completed , although the two of them did not contribute much except for the crosstalk ...

" We have done the preliminary work, but there are still many follow-up tasks. We have to return to the main force . It is too difficult for the gang leader to have only Ze Yu Sishui on his side. " said Ming Shao.

That's true. Ze Yu Sishui's little cleverness might not be able to fill the hole in Liu Tian's brain. Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Let's go our separate ways from here. "

" There's no need to split up for now, " Qingfeng Bufu and Ji Xuanyi couldn't see each other because of Ming Shao between them , so they had to stretch their heads and say, " Aren't you going to the southeast area? I don't know how the large group over there got there, but they're almost at the entrance to the inner city . It's actually closer for us to go all the way to the inner city with you guys. "

Ji Xuanyi glanced at Ming Shao, and Ming Shao nodded, indicating that Qingfeng Bufu was telling the truth.

They had agreed to start a carpet search from the edge, but why did Liu Tian suddenly run to the entrance of the inner city ? Ji Xuanyi expressed his incomprehension.

However, since the object includes six days , it is normal that he cannot understand it. Understanding it will ruin the dish. Ji Xuanyi gave up thinking and said, " Okay , then rent a four-person carriage. After arriving in the inner city, I will take another carriage with Tianxia. "

Qing Feng Bu Fu cheered and said, " Great , no need to pay for the ride! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Young Master Ming: "..."

So you said all that just to get a ride!

At the same time, Ji Xuanyi cast a suspicious look at Ming Shao.

Ming Shao: " I'm not, I didn't..."

Ming Shao felt so wronged. He really just thought that it would be fine if they walked together. He was not short of money at all! It was a pity that no matter how much he said, it was useless. Ji Xuanyi no longer believed him!

Mr. Ming, your reputation continues to suffer.

The four of them got on the carriage and headed towards the inner city together. Ji Xuanyi also did not forget to inform those who were originally responsible for the Jing Yunhan Dwarf Base in the northwest area that the mission was now open and they could go and do it.

After Ming Shao got on the carriage, he asked Ze Yu Sishui about the situation. Ze Yu Sishui said that the direction close to the inner city is also the edge of the southwest area, and many people are evacuating to the inner city, so there might be more tasks blocked from this end. It sounds somewhat reasonable, but the fact that there are more areas close to the inner city also means that the tasks and coordinate changes will be greater after the protective shield is opened. However, it was not Ji Xuanyi who was in a panic at that time, and he was too lazy to remind them.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin originally planned to separate from Ming Shao and the others after entering the inner city, but when they were halfway there, news came from Jing Yunhan that an important task seemed to have been found. Ji Xuanyi thought about it and decided that there was plenty of time anyway, so he decided to go with the two of them to take a look.

Speaking of time, it is also very interesting. The dwarves can only be regarded as an insurance to ensure that the task will be completed. In fact, in most cases, the time for players to complete the task normally should be when the shield is about to break. Only in this case can it bring the sense of mission and urgency that the official wants to achieve.

But in the original setting, even if a layer of protection is opened, the situation is still critical, and the player must rush to the elves, who are stationed somewhere unknown. While running around, the sense of saving the world will be very strong.

But no one probably expected that in this event, in addition to the helpful dwarves, Ji Xuanyi also had an omniscient August, which ultimately caused this important mission that was originally full of immersion to become like a spring outing. He had plenty of time to even look at what kind of messed up mission Liu Tian was doing.

When Ji Xuanyi and others arrived, Liu Tian and Ze Yu Sishui were leading a group of people to surround a woman, looking like villains who were going to rob her, which scared her out of her wits.

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " What are you doing? "

When Ze Yu Sishui heard his voice, he stood up straight, stared at him with his big eyes, and said, " Xiao Ji! You're here! Come and see! "

" What are you looking at? Are you here to see how you rob people? " Ji Xuanyi complained as he walked over with the other three people.

Ze Yu Sishui originally wanted to refute him, but he forgot about it when he saw Ming Shao and Qingfeng Bufu behind him. He angrily complained to the two of them for leaving him behind and running out to play.

The three of them started chattering . Ji Xuan shook his head and hesitated for a moment. In order to save time, he let the six days pass with a silly look on his face.

Seeing Ji Xuanyi coming over, the people from the three major gangs very consciously made way for them. Seeing that there was space, they immediately wanted to rush out with the bags in their hands, but Ji Xuanyi happened to be walking over there, and they couldn't bump into them, so they had to retreat back, looking at him nervously and fearfully.

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows. This person is very intelligent, maybe he is really an important character. I don't know what kind of luck this idiot Liu Tian had to block him.

Liu Tian probably felt that he didn't look like a good guy, so when he saw Ji Xuanyi coming over, he explained awkwardly, " When Ze Yu Sishui and I came here, we met someone. After I ran errands for him, he gave us this prop. "

As he spoke, Liu Tian took out a dazzlingly bright spherical gem and said to Ji Xuan: " This thing can detect the magical power around it. "

After hearing what Liu Tian said, Ji Xuanyi understood that in this game background, if one wanted to defeat the evil god's clone, at least 70% of the props and tasks would be related to magic. Liu Tian was lucky, and the thing he got in his hand could be said to be a powerful tool for finding tasks.

Liu Tiandao: " This thing originally had no light, but it suddenly lit up when it passed by. There must be something in her bag, but no matter how I talked to her, she ignored me and was unwilling to open the bag. I was afraid that she would run away, so I had to block her here. "

It doesn't matter even if he runs away, just find someone to follow him. Why let so many people block him and prevent him from leaving, isn't this crazy?

Ji Xuanyi suddenly realized something and looked at Liu Tian with raised eyebrows.

Liu Tian smacked his lips and said, " Well, I just don't want her to run to the inner city. The inner city is under the control of Xu Chu. If he accomplishes this task, he will definitely show off in front of me again! "

I swear to God, apart from liking to call Liu Tian an idiot, Xu Chu doesn't really like to show off in front of Liu Tian. It's all Liu Tian's imagination.

However, Ji Xuanyi didn't want to get involved in the feud between him and Xu Chu, so he didn't say anything, only saying: " Did you really communicate well with him? "

Liu Tian rolled his eyes and said, " I usually have a bad temper, but I won't take it out on you. I've said all the good and bad things to you. Ze Yu Sishui was even shameless enough to act like a spoiled child to me, but it was useless. She just didn't want to open her bag. "

Ji Xuan glanced at Ze Yu Sishui, who was talking to Qingfeng Bufu.

Qing Feng Bu Fu exclaimed: " Wow, you haven't seen the Dwarf King's craftsmanship, it's amazing, if you increase his favorability, you can even ask him to help you make equipment! "

Ze Yu Sishui was really surprised: " Wow ... But I have enough equipment, and my craftsmanship is great, so can you make a figurine? If it's not free, I can pay for it! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

They are indeed mother and son!

Noticing that Ji Xuanyi was looking at this side, Ming Shao silently stood a little further away from Ze Yu Sishui and the others .

Ji Xuan pulled Ze Yu Sishui, who was still chatting nonsense with Qingfeng Bufu, over and asked him about that matter. Ze Yu Sishui was relatively reliable and confirmed with him that he had said everything he could, but he was very resistant.

Ji Xuan took a look and found that the other party was looking at them warily, looking up at the sky from time to time, with fear in his eyes. He almost understood what was going on.

" It's because the preparations haven't been completed yet, " Ji Xuan said, " This does have important items, but I guess we have to wait until the elves' shield is opened and she calms down completely before she will pay attention to you. "

Liu Tian and Ze Yu Sishui showed expressions of sudden enlightenment. In fact, if Ji Xuanyi had come a little later, the idiot Liu Tian would have been ready to snatch the package from their hands.

Ji Xuan said, " It's rare to find one. Pick a few of you to hold her steady . The rest of you can continue. We are about to open the elf's protective shield. You can talk to her directly when the time comes. "

After thinking for a while, Ji Xuanyi added: " Remember to tell her about the shield. Let her know that she is safe. Only then will she pay attention to you. "

Ze Yu Sishui's eyes lit up and he said, " Are you going to look for the elves? Just now, Ming Shao and Qing Feng Bu Fu went out to play, so why don't you take me with you now? "

Ji Xuanyi rejected him coldly.

Seeing Liu Tian in such a bad condition, Ming Shao and Qing Feng Bu Fu couldn't keep him stable , so it would be better for Ze Yu Si Shui to stay.

" There are relatively fewer dwarves and elves in the southwest and northeast regions, and your tasks should be less than those of the other two regions. When you are almost done, remember to send people to support the other two regions. " Ji Xuanyi gave his final instructions, and then pulled Qi Qin to the southeast region.

Because they had been to the elves' tribe once and were familiar with the route, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin met the Elf King again not long after.

The Elf King's face still looked pale, and when he saw Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin coming back, his eyes flickered, but he didn't say anything. Ji Xuanyi guessed that the other party should have known about the dwarves a long time ago, but as the Dwarf King said, he couldn't save face. Now that he knew that the solution was in Ji Xuanyi's hands, he still endured it and pretended to be calm.

In terms of personality, the dwarves are far superior to the elves, but there is nothing we can do about it, since the elves are beautiful. Humans are such superficial animals.

Even if the Elf King has no expression on his face, just looking at you with those eyes, few people can bear it, not to mention that Ji Xuanyi doesn't want to bear it either, he still has to complete the task.

Ji Xuanyi took out the two potted plants given to him by the Dwarf King from his backpack. The Elf King on the throne was stunned for a moment and subconsciously leaned forward. Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to walk forward and hand the two potted plants to the Elf King.

The Elf King's eyes, which had been glued to the potted plant, finally shifted to Ji Xuanyi. He looked at Ji Xuanyi with a gentle gaze and said, " Thank you, you really helped me a lot this time. "

He didn't mention anything about the dwarves, so Ji Xuanyi didn't mention it either.

The Elf King took two potted plants from Ji Xuanyi's hand. He seemed to remember something and had a complicated expression , not knowing whether he was happy or regretful. After a long time, he reached out his hand and carefully stroked the bottom of the flowerpot.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Finished.

As expected, when the Elf King touched the words on the flowerpot, he was stunned at first, then his face froze after he turned it over and saw it clearly.

The words of the Dwarf King were engraved quite large. Ji Xuanyi even chose the angle to prevent them from being revealed, but still couldn't hide it.

If another elf was here, he would probably smash the two potted plants. Fortunately, the Elf King was relatively gentle. He also understood how important these two potted plants were to the elves. His hands holding the potted plants trembled for a long time, but finally he stabilized them. Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but look away, coughed, and said, " Are you okay? "

The Elf King didn't even dare to put the potted plant on the table, so he placed it on his legs, rubbed his forehead with one hand, and said, " Ah, thank you, and thank the dwarves ..."

Just from the Elf King's expression, Ji Xuanyi could guess that the other party must be complaining in his heart.

But that's another matter. The dwarves are willing to help the elves in this situation. Although the elves don't like the dwarves very much, they are also a race that knows how to repay kindness. Although the two sides dislike each other, their relationship should ease up afterwards. Ji Xuanyi looked at the Elf King and said, " How do you use this thing? Do you need our help? "

The Elf King looked at him, shook his head, and said, " We can handle the rest ourselves. Once these two trees are working, we can open our protective shield. "

Ji Xuan nodded.

The Elf King carefully picked up the two potted plants and said to Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, " The next step is to find a way to weaken the power of the evil god's clone outside . You can stay in the elves to help. "

Ji Xuanyi and the others had also heard these words from the Dwarf King. No matter what, this meant that the preliminary protective tasks as a means of appeasement had been completed, and all tasks in the city, as long as they did not require any minor prerequisites, should have been opened.

Ji Xuanyi replied: " We understand. "

The most urgent task has been completed, and the next task is actually more casual. Time is not so tight. Ji Xuanyi has no plans to stay with the two reinforcements to continue the mission. He plans to hang out in other places with Qi Qin.

The activities in the three stages are calculated based on points, and rewards will be distributed after the end. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin's points are actually much higher than others, so he is not in a hurry.

After the Elf King spoke to them, he allowed them to move freely in the Elf Station, but he left first with the two potted plants. After a while, Ji Xuanyi saw a light green beam of light rising from the Elf Station, like the dwarf's shield, which dispersed when it touched the " bowl " and reinforced the shield again.

The pre-defense mission was launched, and the people in Star City who were originally in a panic finally calmed down and began to return to their posts to provide tasks for the players. Ji Xuanyi's private chat channel was flooded with messages from the people from the three major gangs. In addition to saying that he was awesome and completed the task quickly, there were also messages from Liu Tian's group, saying that they were really willing to pay attention to them and would give them the props in the package in exchange for a little money.

Liu Tian was so excited that he filled Ji Xuanyi's screen with just one " ha ". But it was not easy. This was probably the first time that this kid had surpassed Xu Chu in such a thing. He was almost going crazy with joy.

When Ji Xuan saw Liu Tian like this, he felt that he probably wouldn't meet people from the three major gangs for a while. He didn't want to see Xu Chu and Liu Tian's kindergarten-style quarrel at all.

What Liu Tian got was a weakening item, which can reduce the BOSS 's defense by 5% after use. Ji Xuanyi guessed that there should be another item of the same kind. According to the BOSS 's health, the defense reduction can be at least accumulated to 50%.

As Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked outside the elves' camp, he looked up at the gloomy sky and couldn't help thinking that the discord between the elves and the dwarves was truly reflected in various aspects.

The protective shield of the dwarves is red, and that of the elves is green. The two colors are injected into a transparent " bowl " and mixed into a very disgusting gray. Although it is safe, the sky above the Starry City is now overcast, even more apocalyptic than the previous apocalyptic color scheme. It is simply mental pollution. Although they have settled down because of the settings, the players all have pale faces, as if something strange will suddenly fall from the sky. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin also had this feeling. Ji Xuanyi only looked up from time to time, while Qi Qin almost walked with his head tilted back, relying entirely on Ji Xuanyi to hold his hand and almost bumped into the wall.

However, although the color is disgusting, the quality of the " bowl " is still fine. In the end, the players gradually got used to it and just treated it as a cloudy day with more clouds.

BUFFs and props one after another .

In addition to the people from the three major gangs, some players also contacted people from the three major gangs and said that although they could not hand in their own quest items, they could cooperate with the command and use them.

Not long after the shield was opened, Ji Xuanyi received seven or eight pieces of information about props from the three major gangs.

"The collection speed is no problem," Xiao Xiaoyu said to Ji Xuan, "but when do we start the attack?"

Ji Xuanyi said: "You can start when you feel it is enough."

Xiao Xiaoyu's cheeks twitched when she received the news. What kind of answer is this? No one has ever beaten this BOSS before. Who knows when it will be enough? What if we find that the buff is not enough when we start fighting? It will be too late to complete the task at that time!

Ji Xuanyi knew what the other party was thinking, and after he finished speaking, he explained: "There are many props that players can get. The independent players who contact the three major gangs actually only get a small part of the props. In fact, the props in the hands of players are much more than what you have, so as long as you think you have enough, it is definitely enough. Before the fight starts, just refresh the screen on the map channel to let the independent players know that you are ready to fight."

After all, this is a city-wide event. Although the three major gangs are the leaders of Star City, they only play a leading role and cannot fully represent the entire city. However, everyone seems to forget this point easily and regards these activities as their own responsibilities, taking them all on their shoulders. Every time, they have to wait for Ji Xuanyi to remind them before they can react.

Although everyone gets a lot of props and BUFFs, and many will take the initiative to chat with players and contribute their strength, the activity cannot be that simple. Among these props, except for the ones obtained in Liu Tian that can directly weaken the BOSS, most of them are actually ordinary attack props and healing props. The damage and healing amount are actually only slightly higher than the player's skills. It can only be said that it is better than nothing.

also some props and BUFFs that affect friendly forces, which can be used by both players and enemies. Ji Xuanyi suggested that they take these props and use them directly on the elf guard, or the kings of the two races, or August. In short, give them to whoever is the most powerful. If they must give them to players, then give them directly to Qi Qin at the beginning, or they can give them to Xue Piao Renjian.

Speaking of Xue Piao Renjian, this big brother is also very miserable. When the event just started today, when Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu were discussing the manpower, Xu Chu was unwilling to send him out, saying that Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin should protect his safety together. Unexpectedly, as soon as Xue Piao Renjian came online in the afternoon, he was spawned in Yueri City.

It was only at this time that everyone remembered that the household registration transfer function had not yet been activated, and Xue Piao Renjian was still a resident of Yueri City! Without saying a word, Mi Yin hid and went out through the northwest gate that had never been blocked by the BOSS to meet Xue Piao Renjian. Poor Xu Chu had to act alone in the end. Fortunately, the inner city was very safe and nothing would happen.

Ji Xuanyi estimated that the current situation in Fanxing City was probably the best in the entire region and the entire server. There was no shortage of time at all . If they wanted to be safe, Xiaoxiao Yuxia would schedule the fight to start tomorrow or the day after tomorrow at the earliest, and Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian would still be able to make it back.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it again and felt that it didn't matter whether Xue Piao Renjian could come back or not.

Anyway, Qi Qin is the most powerful person in the world, so having Qi Qin is enough!

Chapter 126

The progress of Star City is the fastest among the three main cities . Ji Xuanyi guessed that even if the progress of the entire region and server was compared, Star City on Server 2 would probably be at the forefront.

The three major gangs and individual players have a clear division of labor and are advancing the tasks in the map in an orderly manner . After Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian returned to the team, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia directly handed over the responsibility of the southeast area to them , and he himself was responsible for the statistics of the BUFFs obtained by the three major gangs and the individual players who were willing to obey his orders .

Although he didn't have to run missions outside, it was obvious that this job was more hair-draining . When Xiao Xiaoyuxia crawled out from the statistical paper dying and announced the cessation of the mission, and the whole city began to prepare for a counterattack, Ji Xuanyi seemed to be able to see the reflection on the other party's head!

If Xiaoxiao Yuxia gets bald from playing games , she will probably get an A, right? Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but think worriedly.

Members of the three major gangs quickly gathered together under orderly command, but the individual players were in some confusion. Some of them saw the map and shouted, some did not ; some knew where to gather , and some did not know the way at all. They were mixed together in a motley crowd , and many intersections were blocked.

If someone looked down at the Starry City from above at this time, they would see a large group of confused individual players , running around aimlessly like ants on a hot pot.

The open space inside the Starry City was not that big, and Xiaoxiao Yuxia didn't have the energy to line up the individual players again like she did for the previous world quest .

Fortunately, joining in the fun was an instinct, and although many individual players didn't know what was going on, when they saw a large group of people gathered together, they subconsciously followed suit. After a while, a team of sufficient size, although not very decent, was organized.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia looked at the situation from above, then came down and said on both the guild channel and the map channel at the same time: " Let's go! "

Led by the three major gangs, the Star City team moved in a mighty manner. The gloomy sky did not affect the players' fighting spirit. Everyone had an excited expression on their face and was full of anticipation for the upcoming battle.

In fact, the situation was pretty much what Ji Xuanyi had expected. After the player had used up all the items in his hand, the DEBUFF on the BOSS had already been arranged into three full rows. The defense, attack power, and movement speed had all been weakened to a very pitiful level. Coupled with the player's enhanced items, the BOSS 's terrifyingly high health volume was like nothing.

All the powerful ones, including the Dwarf King, the Elf King and August, stood in the front to attack the BOSS . The players were encouraged by them and seemed to be full of blood, attacking the BOSS madly . Qi Qin, who had received some buffs, served as the main tank in the front to carry the monsters. The whole battle was unexpectedly fast.

The final decisive battle was so easy that it was mind-boggling. It only took three hours from the start to the end. Except for some unlucky guys who stood too far away from the nurse and returned to the resurrection point, the casualties in Starry City were almost negligible.

the BOSS finally fell and the players accumulated points according to their contributions, everyone was stunned. They didn't expect everything to be so simple. After a long time, everyone cheered thunderously under the leadership of the Dwarf King.

" It's not over yet, " August said amid the cheers, as if he was in another world. He calmly held his staff, which was as tall as a man, and looked into the distance with deep eyes. He whispered, " There are greater challenges waiting for us. "

Ji Xuanyi glanced at August and realized that he was talking about the upcoming third stage, which was the final battle between the players and the final BOSS .

The next battle will not be as easy as this time. There will be no help from others, and no so many weird buffs . The next battle will be the players', and everything will require their own strength.

the BOSS in the other two main cities must be defeated first.

The Starry City has returned to its original state. Everyone has returned to their posts and the protective shield has finally been removed. Although the weather is not as clear as before due to the impending storm, it is still much better than the cloudy effect brought by the strangely colored protective shield.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia gathered everyone together again to discuss whether or not to go and help the other two main cities.

There will definitely be points rewards for assisting other main cities in completing tasks, but to some extent, Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others don't really care about these rewards.

" Anyway, there's no need to think about helping Day City. We're already good at not stabbing them in the back, so we can consider helping them ... Youyue City , " Jian Xi Xinjiu said, and after thinking for a while, he confirmed, " Youyue City's aid is all from the mermaids, right? "

Everyone looked at Jian Xi's new wine silently.

Jing Yunhan reminded: " The Elf King is still in Star City. "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Jian Xi Xin Jiu coughed dryly, frowned and said seriously: " Who do you all think I am? Yes, I am a single gay man, but I am not a beast to the point of attacking you! "

Jing Yunhan whispered, " It's not time for you to give flowers to the Elf King. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu pretended not to hear.

Ji Xuanyi leaned towards Qi Qin and whispered, " He is indeed a beast. Fortunately, he didn't see the sick Elf King. "

Qi Qin nodded sympathetically.

Seeing that Jian Xixinjiu was about to lose face, Xiao Xiaoyu cleared his throat and said, " Youyue City can indeed help. With the current strength of the three main cities, there will definitely not be a three-way confrontation. Youyue City will definitely form an alliance with one of us or Day City. "

Xiao Xiaoyu glanced at Ji Xuanyi and said, " Didn't you come into contact with people over there during the first phase of your activities? It's reasonable for us to help them, right? "

Ji Xuan looked at Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and said, " There is nothing wrong with contacting people, but it is not reasonable for us to help them. "

Xiaoxiaoyu was stunned.

The points gained from helping the other two main cities were not actually a big gain. It would be a waste of manpower within Fanxing City, and some individual players might even be dissatisfied. The reason why he proposed to aid Youyue City was because Ji Xuanyi had informed him that Youyue City was ready to stand on their side. So, based on the alliance's position, he was ready to show his sincerity and go to aid Youyue City.

Unexpectedly, Ji Xuanyi, who delivered the message to him, actually said that he should not go.

" What does this mean? " Xiaoxiao Yuxia said in confusion.

Xu Chu propped up his chin and smiled, saying, " Maybe it's because he wants to cheat Day City? "

Xu Chu's face didn't look good. Liu Tian had been bragging in front of him for a long time about getting the first task before him. Although Xu Chu was usually quite calm, he reacted quite strongly to Liu Tian's matter. He hadn't skipped any games for the past two days, which made him a little exhausted.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was stunned for a moment when she heard this and looked at Xu Chu.

Xu Chu yawned and said, " He has already been in contact with the people of Youyue City secretly, how could he not have any plan at all? There is only one possibility for not helping Youyue City, and that is that he does not want to let Youri City know that Youyue City is actually on our side. When Youri City is ready to attack, Youyue City will suddenly turn against us, which will be much more effective than standing on our side from the beginning. "

Xiao Xiaoyu finally reacted and said to Ji Xuan: " In this situation, we really can't help Youyue City, but have you discussed this with them? "

Regardless of whether Youyue City has reacted or not, the most basic notification still needs to be given. If they don't react, it's a reminder, and if they do react, it's a sign of respect.

Ji Xuanyi didn't think so carefully. He hesitated for a moment before saying, " Okay, I'll just say it over there, but there's one thing I need to correct. "

" Youyue City is only temporarily on our side in this matter. Rather than helping us completely, their attitude is more inclined to not interfere, that is, not helping Sun City. The leader of the Dance Gang in Youyue City still has his own ideas. It can't be said that there is a

three-way balance of power, but he would rather be a neutral party that does not participate in any disputes than to be a camp that is hostile to the other two main cities at the same time. "

Ji Xuan looked at Xiao Xiao Yuxia who was frowning and said, " But the commander of Youyue City is willing to help us in a private capacity, which shows his position. "

Ji Xuanyi was referring to this matter when he said that it was neither reasonable nor moral to help Youyue City. Morally, it was to avoid exposing Youyue City's true position. Emotionally, as they were the absolutely neutral party, Fanxing City had no obligation to help. And Youyue City probably wasn't willing to accept Fanxing City's help.

Xiao Xiaoyuxia was a little unhappy when he heard this. He thought that Youyue City had sided with them, but he didn't expect that the other party was still neutral. To be honest, if it weren't for Ji Xuanyi, Xiao Xiaoyuxia would probably be like the other gang leaders and try to pull Youyue City to their side completely. After all, Youyue City's strength was not enough to make Xiao Xiaoyuxia afraid of them. The so-called neutrality was also very dangerous. It was impossible to say what the situation would be like in the future. Of course, for a force like this, it would be reassuring only if they became one's own brothers.

But Ji Xuanyi said these words so calmly here, which means that he has no objection to Youyue City's position. If Xiaoxiao Yuxia wants to change the status quo, not to mention stopping him, but at least Ji Xuanyi will definitely not help him.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia had suffered a loss before, and although she was a little unhappy at the moment, she had no intention of challenging Ji Xuanyi's temper. She just frowned and comforted herself for a long time: " The command's position can also reflect the position of Youyue City to a certain extent. Although it is neutral, it is at least more inclined to us ... Oh, forget it, let it be. "

Xu Chu looked at Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and couldn't help but sneered, saying: " Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, what are you thinking about? I'm afraid your head is not bald enough? "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xiao Xiaoyu looked unhappy, but what Xu Chu said was right. If he continued to worry about things so ambitiously, he would soon become bald .

Xiaoxiao wiped her face in the rain and shook her hands, indicating that she didn't want to get involved anymore. You should discuss it yourselves.

Ji Xuanyi didn't care what Xiao Xiao Yuxia was thinking. Xiao Xiao Yuxia was a smart man. After knowing Ji Xuanyi's strength and influence, she would not be so foolish as to make him angry. After Ji Xuanyi finished talking to Xiao Xiao Yuxia, he concentrated on contacting the old western doctor.

The protective shield in Youyue City had just been opened, and the old Western doctor was busy leading people to run around the map to complete tasks. Fortunately, he was a priest, so he didn't have to walk by himself, he could just sit on the knight's horse. After receiving Ji Xuanyi's message, he was still able to free up his hands to reply.

[Ji Xuanyi] : The mission of Star City has been completed, but we will not come to help this time, understand?

The old western doctor stared at the chat channel in silence for a while, then replied: " I understand. "

Ji Xuanyi's tone sounded more like someone who was looking for trouble rather than a notice. Fortunately, the old Western doctor had discussed it with Ye Linyu in advance, otherwise there might have been a quarrel.

After being sent back to Youyue City by the system, the old Western doctor's first reaction was to beat Ye Linyu up. However, Ye Linyu was a swordsman with thick skin and tough flesh, and the priest's strength had no effect on him. It was like a small fist hitting his chest. Ye Linyu just stood there and let the old Western doctor hit him, which made the old Western doctor very angry.

However, although he was angry, he still remembered the important matter. He reported to Ye Linyu everything that happened after he went to the Lost Forest.

" You were a little worried before that we could only get reinforcements from one race, so it would be hard to defeat the boss . Although our position is not so clear, if the Star City is defeated in advance, they will definitely be willing to help us, " the old western doctor patted his chest and proudly took credit, " I hope you can remember that this is the help I, who is loved by everyone, fought for. Be nice to me in the future and don't send me to do dirty, tiring and scolding work anymore! "

Ye Linyu looked at the old western doctor with a smile, and said without even a perfunctory answer: " That won't work. We are short of manpower in the city. If you don't go, no one will go. "

Old Western doctor: "..."

The old western doctor said expressionlessly: " The talks have failed. Goodbye. I'm going to tell Ji Xuanyi that Youyue City is preparing to break off relations with Fanxing City. Don't send reinforcements. Let Youyue City and the Dog Gang Leader die together. "

Ye Linyu just looked at him with a smile. The old western doctor had already opened the chat channel, and the other party had no intention of stopping him.

Old Western Doctor: "... Gou Biye Linyu, are you sure that I won't take risks with Youyue City? " Ye Linyu looked at him and shook his head, " No, everything you do is beyond my expectations. I didn't stop you not because I thought you wouldn't contact the other party, but because it doesn't matter whether you contact or not. "

" Youyue City does not need and cannot accept help from Fanxing City. If Ji Xuanyi is as smart as you said, then he would never have asked Fanxing City to help us from the beginning. It doesn't matter whether you contact him or not. "

The old western doctor was stunned, frowned and said: " What do you mean? "

Ye Linyu looked at him for a while, shook his head helplessly, and said: " Look, with your IQ, what else can you do besides doing dirty and tiring work and getting scolded? "

Old Western doctor: "... see you later! "

Of course it was impossible for him to meet with the old western doctor. Although Ye Linyu sometimes liked to make fun of the old western doctor, under such circumstances, he would still explain everything to the old western doctor, including the plans for the two main cities and the neutral position of Youyue City.

" If Ji Xuanyi could think of this, Fanxing City would not come to Youyue City to help, " Ye Linyu spread his hands towards the old western doctor and made a gesture of invitation: " If you want to contact him, just contact him, it's okay. "

Old Western doctor: "..."

Now that things have come to this, how could he possibly contact Ji Xuanyi again? Because he had personally worked on missions with the other party for a period of time, and since the other party had specifically mentioned Daytime City, the old Western doctor still had confidence in Ji Xuanyi's brain. In his opinion, if there was anyone smarter than Ji Xuanyi, it would probably be Ye Linyu, and it was unlikely that the other party would not consider this aspect.

The other person was not prepared to help in the first place, and he misunderstood it first. Now he ran over and told him not to come. Isn't this obviously telling the other person that he is being too sentimental?

It was so embarrassing that the old Western doctor refused to contact Ji Xuanyi.

However, even though he made his point clear, the old Western doctor still couldn't help but complain a little when he started the task.

I don't know whether he was blaming himself or Ye Linyu. In his opinion, what was the point of absolute neutrality? It would be better to call Ji Xuanyi for help!

Although Youyue City only has one aid and the BOSS 's weakening BUFF is one-third less than that of Starry City, this also means that their task is relatively simple to some extent – which is how it should be.

Unfortunately, the aid from Youyue City comes from the mermaids. The old western doctor dares to swear that this race is definitely the most difficult to deal with among the five major races.

Because the mermaids can only live in the sea, so when they were refreshed in Youyue City, all the passages in Youyue City were dug out halfway, becoming half land and half water. A ditch of more than ten meters was also dug outside the entire Youyue City, and it was filled with sea water. The old western doctor who couldn't swim walked on the road and felt that he was going to die.

In fact, the water route alone would not have made the old Western doctor become like this. After all, although the old Western doctor was a landlubber, he still had to take a bath every day. His fear of water was not so strong when the water was shallow. The bad thing was that the mermaids had a particularly bad habit.

They like to drag people into it.

In fact, the mermaids are good-looking, and under normal circumstances they will not do anything to harm the players after forming an alliance. They drag people into the water just as a joke. Even if some players are scared, they will definitely not be angry after seeing the mermaids' dazzling smiles, strong bodies, and beautiful silver tails.

You know, unlike the aloof elves, the mermaids are quite willing to get close to the players. However, if the players cross the line, they will unconsciously drag the players into the water and drown them. In addition, the system is not set to do strange things. Also, because there are only males in the mermaid tribe and the female players are relatively rational and don't get

carried away, there are currently no players who are willing to sacrifice their own level for a little bit of benefit that is not even a benefit.

However, being dragged into the water by the mermaids proves that they like you, and most players will choose to touch their tails and forgive them.

But unfortunately, although the old Western doctor is shameless, he is a straight man. No matter how handsome the mermaids are, he remains unmoved. His fear of water makes him avoid the mermaids who love to suddenly drag people into the water.

When the world mission was going to the claustrophobic sea, Ye Linyu was late for something, so he took over the position of the commander-in-chief for a while, and was almost dragged into the water by the mermaids and made his concubine ...

The only thing that made the old Western doctor feel fortunate was that he happened to be the commander-in-chief at that time, and as a result, the protagonist was rumored to be Ye Linyu who was innocently caught in the crossfire. Another thing was that after the world mission was over, he would no longer have to deal with the mermaids – this was what he had thought before.

The old Western doctor at that time never expected that there would be a world boss event later!

After the activity started, the old Western doctor was trembling with fear as he walked on the road, fearing that two hands would suddenly stretch out from the ditch next to him and drag him into the ditch. At this time, he regretted very much having listened to Ye Linyu's lies.

What plans, what positions, get out of the way! Can you ask the people from Star City to help? He doesn't want to do the mission in this environment at all!

I wonder what Jian Xixinjiu, the leader of the gay gang in Star City, would think if he knew that there was an old western doctor in Youyue City who was so ungrateful for what he had ...

Although the old western doctor finally expressed his understanding of Ji Xuanyi's notice with resentment, the resentment could not be transmitted to Ji Xuanyi's mind through the network cable. After Ji Xuanyi finished talking with the old western doctor, he just said "Xiao Xiao Yu Xia" and took Qi Qin to his own world.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia had no choice but to announce that everyone should go their separate ways and wait for the tasks in Youri City and Youyue City to be completed, and then gather again to fight the final world boss .

While Sun City and Youyue City were still fighting bloody battles, Star City, which had completed its mission first, did nothing but watched from the sidelines. However, for the other two main cities, Star City's inaction was already the best move.

The second stage did not last too long, and by the fourth day, the bosses of the three main cities were all defeated. To everyone's surprise, Youyue City, a main city that was not as strong as Youri City and had only one reinforcement, actually completed the task half a day earlier than Youri City. Although there were many factors involved, this also made the players of Youri City feel very embarrassed.

World Boss is about to begin. At the same time, many people have already sensed the undercurrent beneath the calm sea.

Chapter 127

Although Daylight City consumed a lot of strength when fighting against Star City , in their own opinion , the strength of Daylight City is still comparable to that of Star City ... Although even Zuo An understands that this idea is somewhat self-consoling.

But even if they faced the reality, the players of Daylight City felt that they were at least ranked second , competing with Starry City for the first place, and they never took the third-rate trash main city like Phantom Moon City seriously .

The people of Youri City never imagined that such a third-rate main city could complete the task before them . It really slapped them in the face!

Ji Xuanyi was also quite surprised when he got the news. Judging from the low-key neutral route that Youyue City wanted to take, even if they could complete the task before Yueri City , they would probably deliberately delay the time. After all, the first bird to stick its head out gets shot, and Yueri City is a fucking gun without safety. If you don't stick your head out, they will dig up your nest and pull out your feathers . What will happen if you stick your head out?

However, what Ji Xuanyi didn't know was that this was not actually the original intention of Youyue City. Ye Linyu knew the nature of Youri City very well, and of course he would not compete with them for anything . The fact that he completed the task first was completely an accident – the accident was that Ye Linyu did not expect that Youri City would be so slow!

Because of the settings during the event , the progress information between the three main cities was not so well-informed. Ye Linyu could only estimate the time by himself. He waited until he felt it was just right, neither faster than the Day City nor lagging behind too much, resulting in too few points, before he started to attack.

Then, halfway through the fight, Ye Linyu got the news from a gang member who had just finished browsing the forum and came online that their progress was faster than that of Youri City. At that time, Ye Linyu's face turned pale.

The old western doctor was quite happy to see Ye Linyu being humiliated, but when he thought about the possible trouble he might face from the Day City in the future, he couldn't laugh anymore.

Ye Linyu's first reaction after learning about the situation was to fight slower and delay the progress. However, this method worked for Fanxing City, but it was very difficult for Youyue City. Their strength was not that strong to begin with, and with the BUFF , they would be lucky if they could try their best to defeat the boss in one go. If they delayed the progress, they would be afraid that the boss would be fine by then and they would be dragged to death!

Ye Linyu also realized this quickly and swallowed the order that was about to come to his lips. It's right for Youyue City to keep a low profile, but it's too cowardly to sacrifice all the efforts made for the World Boss event just to keep a low profile. That's not being low-key, that's being a soft persimmon. Let alone Sun City, even Star City will feel at a loss if they don't come and pinch it!

Between two evils, choose the lesser of two evils. It is better to be hated by a mad dog main city whose activity progress is slower than yours than to be targeted by two main cities stronger than yours at the same time. Ye Linyu could only sigh and bite the bullet to defeat the BOSS .

Even if Day City wanted to cause trouble for them, it would have to rank behind Star City. And even if Day City really decided to pick on the weak, Youyue City wouldn't be so easy to deal with – at worst, they could just cling to Star City's thighs! Ye Linyu thought shamelessly, without any psychological pressure.

However, the final outcome of things was pretty much what Ye Linyu had expected. The Sun City was indeed upset about being overtaken by the Moon City, and began to feel hostile towards them, but in the final analysis, the city that had the biggest grudge against them was the Star City. Although Zuo An was furious, he still pretended to have a private chat with him and confirmed the future arrangements with him.

This was completely an attempt to cover up one's own guilt. Ye Linyu could tell what this person was thinking at a glance, but he was really resistant to contacting Yuri City, especially Zuo'an, and did not want to show any favoritism towards them. Otherwise, he could have contacted Zuo'an in real time to discuss the progress of the event, and there would be no need to estimate the time himself.

So when Zuo An sent a confirmation message, Ye Linyu didn't want to reply to him at all. But if he didn't reply, he didn't know what kind of plot Zuo An would imagine. So Ye Linyu made up an excuse and left the person to the old Western doctor.

Old Western doctor: "..."

Dog Biye is here to rule!

By the time the old Western doctor had tricked Zuo'an away with his nonsense and bragging, the second phase of the activities had been settled, and the players in the three main cities were ready to set off for the third phase, which was the battlefield to attack the final world boss . The old Western doctor felt that he didn't want to speak anymore in his life.

The mobility of Youyue City is actually very strong, even surpassing that of Fanxing City. When they gathered and set off, Fanxing City was still waiting for people.

Xiao Xiaoyu said expressionlessly: "Forget it, let Xu Chuliang die, we will leave first."

Everyone: "..."

It feels like Xu Chu alone can reduce the average mobility of the entire Star City by half.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but hold his forehead and said, "The main force certainly can't wait for him. Liu Tian will stay in the city alone for now. His horse is fast, so he can still catch up with Xu Chu and set off later."

The most important thing is, Liu Tiancai! There is not much use in following him, it is better to be a means of transportation to ensure that Xu Chu can keep up with the main group!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia thought that they probably wouldn't see each other for six days until they finished this activity ...

However, Liu Tian didn't know what Ji Xuanyi was thinking. He considered himself the leader of the Tamaju Jianghu gang. Although Xu Chu was an annoying guy, it was also his responsibility. After hearing Ji Xuanyi's decision, he agreed without saying a word.

Ji Xuan nodded and said to Xiao Xiao Yuxia: "That's enough. Let's go. We have to get there before Sun City and occupy a good place that can be used for both attack and defense."

Xiaoxiao Yuxia certainly had no objection. After finalizing the number of people, he led the players of Star City to set off.

Unlike Youyue City and Fanxing City, the situation in Youri City was not good – this could be seen from the time it took them to complete the second phase of the mission.

Logically speaking, Zhaochen reorganized the individual gangs in Yueri City, and Yueri City's current strength should not be so slow. However, the problem is that the problem this time was not with the individual gangs, but with half of the city's interior.

The matter of the unknown undercover agent had not been resolved yet, and Zhaochen, who had finally escaped from the affairs of the Sanren Gang, immediately noticed that something was wrong with Zuo'an.

Zhaochen is a very smart man. The reason why Zuo'an's previous tricks were not discovered was because he was overwhelmed by the affairs of the Sanren Gang and had no time to deal with him. When Zhaochen had time, it was very easy for him to discover that something was wrong with Zuo'an.

But discovery does not mean there is a solution.

Although Zuo An is the leader of Bancheng, and Zhaochen assists him in many things, once Zhaochen becomes tough, Zuo An is actually a little afraid of him. However, this time, even though Zhaochen has shown a very tough attitude, Zuo An has no intention of compromising. To some extent, this matter was beyond Zhaochen's control, and a rift was created within Bancheng. What made Zhaochen unhappy was that within this rift, not as many people were willing to stand on his side as he had imagined.

Of course, everyone knows that Zuo An is an idiot and Zhao Chen is a smart man, but at the same time, everyone also knows another thing: idiots have bad tempers, and smart people care more about their face. They don't know what happened, nor do they know whether the outcome of this incident will be a complete split between half of the city or whether the two will reconcile in the end.

If it is the latter, if they stand on Zhaochen's side in the conflict and annoy the people of Zuo'an, they will definitely be retaliated against afterwards, and Zhaochen, a smart man, may not be willing to help for this. But if it is the former, even if they stand on Zuo'an's side at the beginning and then go to Zhaochen's side when they find that something is wrong, Zhaochen will not refuse them for the sake of manpower.

What a reasonable plan!

But this situation also angered Zhaochen to some extent, but he did not show it. Rectifying the internal situation of Bancheng was not the most important issue at the moment. He needed to figure out why Zuo An suddenly changed his attitude. More importantly, what orders and decisions did Zuo An give behind his back?

He had no attachment to the idiot Zuo An, but he didn't want all his hard work, the entire half of the city, and the entire Day City to be destroyed because of Zuo An's inexplicable stupid move at this time!

Zhao Chen let out a long breath, looked at Zuo An and said, " It's almost time to leave. If you arrive early, you can get a better seat. "

Zuo An laughed in a sarcastic tone and said, " We can't even catch up with the people in Youyue City at this speed, and we are here early? "

Damn it, who is the reason why the progress cannot catch up with Youyue City? ! If you didn't make trouble, would Daylight City have fallen to this point? ? ?

Zhaochen wanted to strangle Zuo An to death, but he couldn't do it. He felt that if he continued like this, he would probably be angered to death by this guy ... But that's not right. If he had a heart attack, he should be kicked off the line directly.

Yugui, who was standing next to Zuo'an, was afraid that Zhaochen would be pissed to death, so he glanced at him and echoed Zuo'an in a strange tone, saying, " It's all because of someone, haha, he has no self-awareness at all, and now he's demanding of us. "

Yugui didn't mean to be vague in her inflammatory words, but in her opinion, Zhaochen had done nothing wrong except for the mistakes he made in the attack on Fanxing City. He had been working diligently to contribute to Yueri City, which made Zuo'an, who was always making trouble, far superior to him. As an undercover agent, Yugui didn't even know where to start when she wanted to say something bad about him.

However, because Zhaochen had begun to doubt her, Yugui had no other choice in this breakup but to stand firmly on Zuo'an's side. Although Yugui did not stand on Zhaochen's side, her purpose was the same as Zhaochen's.

She also urgently wanted to know whether Zuo An had any other backup plans besides the stupid alliance with Youyue City. Although the possibility was very small, Yugui did not want Ji Xuanyi to be threatened in the slightest. She excluded Zhaochen like this just because she hoped that Zuo An would trust her again, regard her as a confidant, and tell her anything.

It's a pity that Zuo An is really stubborn this time. Until now, Yigui hasn't been able to get anything from him. She can only work harder to squeeze Zhao Chen, hoping that Zuo An can see her sincerity!

Fortunately, although Yigui couldn't make any sense, women's voices are naturally higher than men's, and if she pinches her throat it is very easy for her to sound like she's asking for trouble. Her provocation was very effective, and it made Zhaochen so angry that he almost got off his horse to beat her.

Yugui hid beside Zuo'an and said in a very annoying way: " Oh my, what are you doing? You can't beat me if you can't argue with me? "

Zhaochen's face turned pale, but he finally resisted the urge to hit someone and said, " What's wrong with me? What's wrong with me? Explain your fucking thoughts to me! "

Zuo An glanced at Zhao Chen and sneered. Yu Gui stood beside Zuo An and, like a little eunuch, imitated him by glancing at Zhao Chen and sneering.

" Fuck your mother! " Zhaochen finally couldn't help but curse, and then went offline. Of course, he didn't do it voluntarily. The security system detected that Zhaochen's emotions were too volatile and kicked him down.

Yugui laughed, looked at Zuo'an, and said, " That idiot got pissed off! "

Zuo An frowned, not showing any sign of happiness.

Yu Guidao: " What's wrong with you? "

Zuo An glanced at her, shook his head, and raised his lips again, saying, " Let's go. We won't wait for him. Zhao Chen was right. We should really get to the battlefield as soon as possible. My plan also requires a good position. "

Yugui's eyes flickered when he heard this, and he pretended to be casual and said, " What plan? You are getting better and better at keeping me in suspense. You don't tell me anything at all. I even helped you fill in the loopholes in your plan before! "

Zuo An said impatiently: " Why ask so many questions? You will know when the time comes. "

Yugui raised his eyebrows, knowing that no matter how much he asked, he would get nothing out of it, so he stopped talking.

Although Lian Yugui didn't know the exact reason, after Zuo An and Zhao Chen broke up, he seemed to have become a little smarter because he didn't dare to trust anyone.

But it's just one point. There is still no way to deal with someone like Ji Xuanyi, Yu Gui thought, ignoring the faint uneasiness in his heart.

final battle point with the BOSS is located in the center of the triangle formed by the three main cities. After the second stage settlement, the exact refresh point of the BOSS is marked on the parchment of all players. This time the leadership role of the big gang is not that big, because everyone can actually find the correct location just by looking at the map.

Ji Xuanyi and his group were the second to arrive at the BOSS point. At this time, the full picture of the World BOSS had not yet appeared. It was just a ball of black gas, which was incredibly large and was constantly solidifying. Although a blood bar with dizzying numbers above its head had appeared, players could not cause damage to it yet. They probably had to wait until the BOSS had completely become a physical entity before they could start fighting. Youyue City had arrived first and even set up their battle formation. They occupied a very inconspicuous shadowed spot. Old Western Doctor and Ye Linyu were standing at the front of the team, looking towards the team from Fanxing City.

This was the first time that Ji Xuanyi met Ye Linyu. He was tall and thin, and looked very ordinary. The only bright spot was his pair of phoenix eyes, which seemed a little out of place on that ordinary face, but one could tell at a glance that he was a smart man.

Ye Linyu smiled at Ji Xuanyi, turned his head and whispered something to the old Western doctor. The old Western doctor glanced at him and walked to the team at the back.

After a while, two people with their faces covered like thieves came out from behind the Youyue City team and ran into the Fanxing City team.

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows and said to Xiao Xiaoyu next to him: " I'll go to the back to pick someone up. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia knew that the old western doctor would come to help, so she nodded and asked: " Which side should we take? "

When Ji Xuan heard this, he looked around for a long time. Then he smiled, pointed to one side, and said, " That's it. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia looked in the direction he pointed and was stunned.

Ji Xuan said, " Let's spread out a little bit, preferably closer to the intersection over there. When the fight starts, we can move a little bit over there and block the road, hehe. "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

the World Boss is next to a small hill. The shade occupied by Youyue City is also from that hill, and the plants on it are pulled out by the sunlight. Fanxing City is connected to Youyue City, blocking the spawn point of the World Boss so that there is only one intersection for Youri City

to come in. When fighting the BOSS , all the remaining intersections will be blocked. Youri City can only fight monsters with its back to the hill, and if anything happens later, it will not be able to escape!

Xiao Xiaoyu looked at Ji Xuanyi with a complicated expression. Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " Don't worry, I'm not the kind of person who likes to stir up trouble. "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "... Oh. "

If you say something like this, Liu Tian won't fucking believe it!

Ji Xuanyi didn't know if he could see Xiao Xiaoyu's complaints, and said, " Whether I attack Sun City or not depends on their attitude. "

If Youri City doesn't launch a surprise attack now, it will have no way to fight Fanxing City. Even if it gets here and discovers Fanxing City's intentions, it can only pinch its nose and fall into the trap. Ji Xuanyi believes that as long as Zhaochen still has a little influence, he will never let Zuo'an do evil under such circumstances.

But it doesn't matter if Zhaochen really can't stop Zuo'an. Fanxing City can just do it on their own. The road has been blocked for you. If you make any more moves, you will be asking for trouble. You can't blame others.

After Ji Xuan finished speaking to Xiao Xiao Yuxia, he led Qi Qin to the back of the team.

I don't know if it's because the old western doctor is a pastor, but when he hid in the team, he went directly to the pastor team. Because it was not easy to reveal the old western doctor's identity, Xiaoxiao Yuxia did not inform everyone in advance that people from Youyue City would come. The old western doctor might have been surrounded in the team by now, and Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had to rush to rescue him.

Ji Xuanyi was right. When the old western doctor and his men were about to join the team, they were stopped by the swordsman outside.

The old western doctor covered his face with a black cloth and said to the swordsman stealthily, as if giving a secret signal: " Didn't your leader say that there would be mysterious reinforcements coming? I am that mysterious person! Let us in! "

The swordsman grabbed the old doctor with a frown on his face and said, " What a mess. "

Not to mention that Xiaoxiao Yuxia never mentioned this at all. You covered yourself up like this, who can let you in? You are so careless!

" Our leader didn't say anything about this, " the swordsman said, " Go find whoever told you that. I can't let you into the team. "

The old western doctor wanted to say Ji Xuanyi's name, but was worried that the other party was not so well-known. It would be embarrassing if he was slapped in the face. So he had to chat with Ji Xuanyi in secret while he was entangled with the swordsman for a long time.

But what the old Western doctor thought was indeed correct. Although Ji Xuanyi had been involved in the three major gangs, most of the members of the three major gangs were only familiar with him but did not know him. If he were to give his name, it might really be embarrassing.

The man behind the old western doctor waited for a long time and couldn't help asking: " Is it reliable? "

The old western doctor said: " Don't be too reliable, okay? I just saw him in front of the team! We clearly agreed on this, unless he plans to abandon me and pretend to have lost his memory and not recognize me! "

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin squeezed over here, they heard the old Western doctor say this.

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin silently lowered his head and looked at Ji Xuanyi. Ji Xuanyi glanced at Qi Qin and said speechlessly: " Brother, is it a bit pretentious to be jealous? Can I look down on him? "

Qi Qin thought about it and it made sense. The old Western doctor had no other special features except for his good mouth . He was no match for other suspected rivals. Unless Ji Xuanyi poked himself blind with a finger, he would definitely not look down on this man.

Ji Xuanyi squeezed over and patted the swordsman on the shoulder. The swordsman turned around and saw Ji Xuanyi. He felt that he looked familiar, but he couldn't quite remember where he was.

Ji Xuanyi said, " This is the person Xiao Xiaoyu let in. You can confirm with him. "

Ji Xuanyi's tone of command was so skilled and confident that the swordsman responded in a daze. Before his brain could react, he moved away and let Ji Xuanyi drag the two old Western doctors in.

" Thank you. " Ji Xuanyi said, and squeezed into the line with the old western doctor and the man he was holding.

The old western doctor and Ji Xuanyi were actually quite happy to meet again after a long separation. However, because no one helped in the second stage, he was almost scared to death by the mermaid. In addition, he was blocked by the swordsman of Star City for a long time just now, so he complained a little and said, " You said you wanted to keep it confidential. I understand not informing me, but you are too late. Are you so slow? "

Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, " You fucking came in from the middle of the team, and I couldn't go around to find you. If I squeezed in one by one, wouldn't it be slow? "

The old western doctor also said: " If I don't enter from the middle of the team, where can I enter from? You can't go around to find me. Can I run to the front to find you? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " No, so it's normal for you to wait so long. "

Old Western doctor: "... Bah! "

But Ji Xuanyi was not wrong. Underground connections are just that slow. All that matters is that they are kept confidential.

The old western doctor couldn't help but mutter, " That swordsman was so stunned just now. I talked to him for a long time, but he didn't respond at all. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " That's because he saw that you came from the Youyue City team and was willing to talk to you. The treatment is already very good. "

If the old western doctor was a secret person from the city of Yaori, he would be beaten to death before he even got close to you and kept talking to you.

The old western doctor shuddered when he heard this and said, " We in Zhongli Village don't understand the deep hatred you have. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't expect him to understand. It would take too much time for the four of them to squeeze back the same way. They didn't know when the Sun City would arrive. Ji Xuanyi simply

took him directly into the priest group, found a place to stand, and sent a message to Xiao Xiaoyuxia, asking him to adjust the team's position first.

After a while, the team from Fanxing City started to move. Ji Xuanyi and his companions mixed in with the group of priests and followed them. The female priests around them found out that they had cut in line and looked at them curiously.

As a hidden profession, the old western doctor has become accustomed to such stares, and he lets the girls look at him openly. Qi Qin, on the other hand, feels a little awkward, and sticks his whole body to Ji Xuanyi. Ji Xuanyi coldly glances at the girls who were looking at Qi Qin. The girls understand what is going on, and they look away with laughter, and only dare to glance at the two of them secretly from time to time.

Ji Xuanyi was not so resistant to this kind of gaze. He looked at the old western doctor, then at the people around him. Just as he was about to say something, a familiar voice called out: "Xiao Ji! It's really you. Why are you here in the pastor group? "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, turned around, and found that it was Art Introduction and Sleepy Cat whom he hadn't seen for a long time. The two of them were holding hands and struggling to squeeze over here.

They have been following the troops of the three major gangs to run around and do tasks during this period of time, occasionally teasing Jian Xi Xin Jiu. They haven't played with Ji Xuanyi for a long time. Just now, they were sharp-eyed and saw Ji Xuanyi's back when there was a gap in the team's movement, so they pulled Sleepy Cat over.

"Any new action?" Art Introduction asked excitedly, "Jian Xi Xin Jiu didn't inform us. Is it a secret plan? "

The old western doctor at the side raised his eyebrows. He didn't expect that someone like Ji Xuanyi could know a girl. He asked curiously, "Why don't you introduce them to each other? "

Ji Xuan glanced at the old Western doctor and for some reason, he had the idea that this person would be a good match for the Introduction to Art, probably because they both had weird IDs .

When Ji Xuan saw the general theory of art, he also looked at the old western doctor curiously. After thinking for a while, he pointed at the general theory of art and said, "She is the general theory of art, the pastor. "

Just as he smiled, he heard Ji Xuanyi continue slowly: "It's just average. "

Introduction to Art: "..."

However, the old western doctor didn't pay much attention to this. He clasped his fist towards the Introduction to Art and said seriously, "Awesome, Introduction to Art, I've heard of it for a long time! "

This name has probably been admired by everyone for a long time!

Ji Xuanyi pointed at the sleepy cat and said, "This is——"

The old western doctor clasped his fists again: "An outline of modern history? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Sleepy Meow: "..."

After hearing this, everyone saw clearly what kind of person this person was. Sleepy Cat said with a frown on his face: " No, my name is Sleepy Cat. If you find it troublesome, just call me Ah Meow. "

The old western doctor was not embarrassed at all for calling the wrong name. He groaned and said, " My name is Lao—— "

Ji Xuanyi glanced at him, and the old western doctor finally realized that although Introduction to Art and Outline of Modern History ... Bah! and Sleepy Cat were Ji Xuanyi's friends, so he wouldn't spread his ID everywhere , but his name was too easy to remember. Anyone who heard it would find it hard to forget. There were still many people around, so it would be a big deal if someone said it intentionally or unintentionally. To be on the safe side, it would be better for him not to reveal his ID .

The old western doctor looked at Art Introduction and Sleepy Cat, smiled and said, " Art Introduction is right. This is indeed a secret mission. Neither I nor this guy can reveal his name. "

The old western doctor patted the man next to him and said to the general theory of art: " How about this, you can call me Mao Gai, and call him ..."

Introduction to Art was quite happy that someone had the same ID as her . Upon hearing this, she asked excitedly: " Advanced Mathematics? "

The old western doctor said: "... No, no, Gao Shu's hatred is a bit too strong, let's call him Wangcai! "

" Wangcai " raised his leg and kicked the old western doctor. If Qi Qin hadn't been quick enough to grab the back of the old western doctor's collar, the old western doctor would have almost fallen to the ground.

Ji Xuanyi had actually already guessed the identity of this " Wangcai " . After all, although the old Western doctor was a bit of a talker, he was still quite reliable and would definitely do what he promised him.

Ji Xuan thought about it and in order not to attract attention, he left the team after saying a word to Xiao Xiaoyu and formed a team with the old western doctor and " Wangcai " .

Sure enough, there were three words clearly written on the ID position of " Wangcai " in the team interface : Yunzhongjian, Level: Level 70.

Although he was mentally prepared, Ji Xuanyi still took a deep breath and said, " It's really level 70. "

Yun Zhongjian turned his head to look at him, smiled at first, then found that his face was covered with a cloth and could not be seen, nodded again, and said: " Yes, I am lucky, haha. " The old western doctor had already told Ji Xuanyi in advance that Yun Zhongjian had completed the hidden tasks one after another and upgraded quickly because of good luck, but to be honest, this situation was still quite embarrassing when it came out of his mouth in such a humble tone ...

Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi has changed a lot now. He is not so irritable anymore. He didn't react much when he heard such words. He just said, " Can you lend it to me to see its properties? "

Yun Zhongjian was a little puzzled and asked, " Old ... Mao Gai said you are a warlock, what's the point of you looking at the full-level attributes of a swordsman? "

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin and said calmly, " I can't help it. My family is playing the swordsman. I'm worried. "

Qi Qin's face turned red and she couldn't help but cover it with her hand.

Ji Xuanyi said he was a family member! Oh my god!

Yun Zhongjian noticed Qi Qin's actions, but the old western doctor hadn't told him about Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin. He was a straight man, so he didn't see it at all. He thought Ji Xuanyi's girlfriend was a woman, so he just said blankly: " Well, as a sorcerer, you have to be careful about domestic violence. "

Ji Xuan smiled and said nothing.

Qi Qin stood behind Ji Xuanyi, feeling aggrieved. He was a domestic abuser, and it was good enough that he was not the victim of domestic violence himself!

Since most of Yun Zhongjian's experience in upgrading comes from hidden tasks, and his equipment is also very good, he discussed with Ji Xuanyi whether to look at the data of the naked equipment or the data of the wearing equipment, and how much data the equipment bonus of Ji Xuanyi's family members has.

Qi Qin didn't quite understand the game terms used by the two people, but he was still listening very seriously. The old western doctor next to him didn't care about it at all. Anyway, he had brought the person to Ji Xuanyi, and he was here too, waiting for Ji Xuanyi's order at any time. He had nothing to do at the moment, so he started bragging and chatting with the two people from the Introduction to Art.

After a while, the team from Star City lined up according to Ji Xuanyi's previous idea.

Fortunately, almost all the players from the main city had arrived, so the team did not look thin even though they formed such a large circle. Instead, it looked quite imposing. Ji Xuanyi and others also took this opportunity to bid farewell to Art Introduction and Sleepy Cat from the Priest Corps and walked to the front of the team.

Xuchu came online just when they reached the BOSS point. Xiaoxiao Yuxia was contacting Liutian, asking them where they were and how long it would take to get there. Liutian mumbled and couldn't explain clearly, and Xuchu had to come. However, Xiaoxiao Yuxia had been delayed and didn't want to talk to Xuchu at all. Since she couldn't get a specific time from Liutian, she said directly: " You can come anytime. You can also be a pioneer and help us snipe at the Sun City. Hehehe. "

Six days: "..."

Just let Xu Chu go alone to attack the Sun City! Liu Tian is innocent, okay?

Xiao Xiaoyu closed the chat interface expressionlessly, just in time to see Ji Xuanyi walking over from the side, and two masked men like thieves behind him.

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

When Fanxing City was still in the midst of a civil war, Ji Xuanyi and Mi Yin also wore robes to hide their identities, but it was obvious that the old western doctor was dressed much more vulgarly this time.

But thinking about it, the old western doctor is also a person who represents Youyue City's position. Although Xiaoxiao Yuxia dislikes his taste, she still puts on a smile and says: " You are here, this is the old doctor you told me about before- "

" No, " the old western doctor said solemnly, " I am Mao Gai, what can I do for you? "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Are you a fucking relative of Introduction to Art!

Xiao Xiaoyu's prepared expression broke down, and it took her a long time to pick it up, looking at Ji Xuanyi with a frown.

Ji Xuanyi did tell him that the old Western doctor was mean, but he never said that the other party was mean to this extent!

Ji Xuanyi said: " His name is very recognizable and easy to recognize. Let's just call him that. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia had no choice but to swallow the blood in his throat, raised his head and looked towards Yun Zhong Jian, and said: " Who is this? Gao Shu? "

Yunzhongjian: "..."

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but be silent for a while, and then he said, " He is also quite famous, but let's not call him Gao Shu. "

Ji Xuan looked towards Yun Zhongjian, who coughed and said in a calm voice, " Call me Wangcai. "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xiao Xiaoyu approached Ji Xuanyi calmly and said, " Are you sure these two people can be used? "

Why do I feel like they are mentally ill?

Ji Xuan glanced at him and whispered, " Wangcai is Yunzhongjian. "

Yunzhongjian? Xiao Xiaoyu was stunned for a moment, then reacted and looked at Ji Xuanyi in disbelief: " Yun ... Wangcai? That Wangcai? "

Ji Xuanyi nodded solemnly and said, " That's Wangcai. He has reached the maximum level. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia took a deep breath. They had never even thought about reaching the maximum level!

At this moment, Xiaoxiao Yuxia no longer doubted that they were unreliable. He didn't know what the old western doctor was like, but the name Yun Zhongjian was known to everyone in the entire region and server. Although he was only famous for leveling up, he was still a very remarkable figure.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia didn't even bother to discuss anything with Ji Xuanyi, and walked towards Yunzhongjian with a smile on her face. It was estimated that she wanted to pull the other party back to the mortal world, or at least make him familiar to her!

Ji Xuanyi was shocked.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia is so out of control. She has been playing games with Mu Xuanyi for such a long time, but she is so happy to see Yun Zhongjian. Isn't she stupid?

Although Yun Zhongjian cannot be said to be a taciturn person, he doesn't talk much either. It is obvious that he cannot cope with Xiao Xiaoyuxia's enthusiasm. Fortunately, there was an old Western doctor next to him to interrupt, so the situation was not too awkward. Ji Xuan looked at

it for a while and felt that it was boring, so he turned his head to look at the BOSS in the middle who was waiting to refresh .

World Boss began counting down after the second phase of activities in the three main cities was completed. Now there is only half an hour left, and the figure of the Evil God Boss can be vaguely seen.

Half an hour passed, and it was not known whether the Sun City could make it here. Ji Xuan thought that it would be fine if they came before or after the battle, but it would be annoying if they came in the middle of the battle. If Zuo'an attacked them at that time, it would still be very troublesome. However, since it affected the progress of the World BOSS activity, Youyue City could reasonably stand on their side to help.

Ji Xuan thought about it and felt that it was just a small scene and there was nothing to be afraid of.

The Sun City arrived in the last five minutes of the countdown. Their speed should not have been so slow. It was only after Zhaochen came back online and had a conflict with Zuo'an and Gui that their progress was slowed down.

There is infighting among the management, and ordinary players under the Sun City are also very tired. It's really fucking tiring to have to stop and go all the way.

When the large army from Daytime City arrived at the battlefield, their momentum was very weak. However, the people from Starry City and Youyue City, who had prepared for the battle in advance, felt a little surprised and couldn't help but look over there frequently.

There were still four minutes left in the countdown. Zuo An looked at the empty road of Fanxing City and was eager to lead people in. Zhao Chen frowned and said, " Wait a minute ... They want to block us under the mountain. If Fanxing City turns against us after defeating the BOSS ..."

Zuo An looked at him with a half-smile and said, " What should we do? Don't go in? How about you go and talk to Ji Xuanyi and ask him to move some space for us? "

Chapter 128

After hearing Zuo An's words , Zhaochen and Yugui's expressions changed at the same time. Yugui realized that she shouldn't have such a big reaction , so she immediately turned her head and adjusted her expression. Fortunately, Zuo An didn't have time to look at her , as he was staring at Zhaochen.

Zhaochen's expression was not anger, but one of disbelief that a secret had been discovered , and a kind of eagerness.

Zuo An quickly understood why Zhaochen was so anxious.

Zhaochen grabbed Zuo'an and asked nervously, " What on earth did you do? "

Zuo An laughed contemptuously and said, " You are so smart, can't you guess it? "

Zhaochen frowned, then slowly calmed down. He vaguely understood something , and said to Zuo'an with a sullen face: " I know what you want to do, but the plan you made has too many mistakes and omissions. It will definitely not work, and it will also cost the power of Day City. "

Zhao Chen glanced at the team from Fanxing City , then at the only remaining position , and turned his head to Zuo An and said, " Today's situation is not suitable for implementing your plan. Either you give up early and find another opportunity next time, or tell me your plan exactly as it is and I will help you find a solution. "

Zhaochen was also very anxious, and still regarded Zuoan as the stupid gang leader who used to listen to him in everything. However, Zuoan had already become suspicious of him.

Zhaochen 's words did not explain anything. To Zuoan, these words sounded more like the words of an exposed undercover who was completely shameless and wanted to make a final effort to get information rather than well-reasoned advice.

Zuo An looked at Zhaochen indifferently, with no expression on his face.

Zhaochen was already getting impatient. He lowered his voice and said threateningly, " Zuo'an, don't do anything stupid. "

Zuo An shook his head in disappointment, thought for a moment, sneered again, turned his horse around, and said as the team walked inside: " It's fucking funny, I thought you were someone important, but it turns out you're from Star City. Considering that you've done so much for Half City, I won't do anything to you. After today's matter is over, don't wait for me to kick you out, just quit the gang on your own. I don't want to see you in Daylight City anymore. "

Zhaochen was so angry that he wanted to pry open Zuoan's head to see what was in his mind! However, there are some things Zhaochen is unwilling to tell Zuo An. At this point, he also understands that Zuo An will no longer trust him.

Zhaochen looked coldly at Zuo'an's back for a while before he rode his horse to follow him.

Yugui glanced at Zuo An and said cautiously: " Ji Xuanyi? Who is the Ji Xuanyi you just mentioned? Is he related to Zhaochen? "

Zuo An didn't even look at her, he just sneered and said, " Oh, you all think I'm a fool, there's a huge relationship between these two people! Thanks to Zhao Chen, he actually found me from the beginning, and for that Ji Xuanyi, he ambushed in Bancheng for such a long time and made such a great effort. "

Yugui was sweating when she heard this. Wasn't this her script? How did it suddenly happen to Zhaochen? Zuo'an was so sure, and Zhaochen didn't look completely innocent ... But I didn't hear that Ji Xuanyi knew Zhaochen. Could it be that Zhaochen was really an undercover agent like her?

Yugui, the real undercover agent, was confused by what he heard. He was not sure whether to take this opportunity to put the blame on Zhaochen. After all, if Zhaochen was really on Ji Xuanyi's side, wouldn't it be a mistake?

After a long time, Yugui quietly opened the chat system and contacted Ji Xuanyi.

" Zhaochen? " Ji Xuanyi also frowned. This kind of person had never appeared in his memory. This person's actions seemed to show that he really wanted to go against him. What's more, according to Yugui, Zhaochen should have seen through his true identity, but the other party had no intention of contacting him at all.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and replied, " I don't think he is on my side, but according to what you said, he is hiding things about me from Zuo An, so he is definitely not on Zuo An's side wholeheartedly. I don't know what this person wants to do. "

" But this guy is not the type of person like Zuo'an. No matter what his position is, you'd better not contact him easily. If you really don't know how to deal with him, just ignore him. " After saying that, Ji Xuanyi added: " If you come directly to Fanxing City, you don't have to worry about these things. "

When Yugui saw Ji Xuanyi's last words, he couldn't help but smile, but still closed the chat channel and did not reply.

In fact, she also felt that Zhaochen's malice towards Fanxing City and Ji Xuanyi did not seem false, but Zhaochen and Zuo An had now fallen out, so she did not dare to rashly put the blame on Zhaochen. If the latter was determined to drag her down with him, given Zuo An's personality, it would be very hurt regardless of success or failure.

Yugui thought about it and decided that it would be better for her to ignore Zhaochen now, as Ji Xuanyi said. Anyway, after the world boss was over, Zuo'an would definitely not allow Zhaochen to stay in Bancheng anymore. If the two of them broke up completely, Bancheng would either be left with only Zuo'an, the stupid gang leader, or it would split into two gangs. If there were more people to stir up trouble, it would not be impossible for it to just disband. In any case, the Yuri City at that time would be in real civil strife.

As a former executive of Bancheng, if things really get chaotic, she might be able to gather a small group of forces, which would make things easier for her ...

While Guizheng was absorbed in his thoughts, Zuo'an beside him made a displeased " tsk " sound and said, " What are you doing? This is your attitude towards the traitor Zhaochen who did such a thing? "

" Ah? " Yugui was stunned: " What attitude? I have already spit on him many times! " Yugui came back to his senses and said confidently: " It was me who made him go offline just now. Is there any bonus? "

Zuo An sneered: " You want a bonus for this? I'll make you poor! "

Yugui snorted and stopped talking .

The team from Day City passed through a small path squeezed out from Star City and finally arrived in position at the last minute.

the BOSS in the middle of the field expressionlessly.

, no one knows what he is thinking.

Yugui glanced at him and saw that the time for the BOSS to wake up had entered the final countdown. It should be that Zuo'an was seriously distracted and his vigilance was relatively low. He leaned over and asked in a low voice: " Zuo'an, what did you arrange? "

Zuo An opened his mouth, then looked back at Yu Gui, and finally smiled softly at Yu Gui's nervous gaze: " Why are you in such a hurry? You will know soon. "

With Yugui's disappointed expression, the countdown ended, and the World Boss in the center of the field let out an earth-shaking roar, suddenly gained entity, and stood up tall.

" Foolish ... foolish creature, " the evil god opened his mouth in the dark mist, revealing his snow-white fangs and scarlet tongue: " Why don't you submit to me? This continent, this continent will eventually be mine-- "

After the entrance line was finished, a layer of black fog suddenly spread out, and the health of all the players present dropped to half at the same time.

For fear that the BOSS would take advantage of this opportunity to make a final kill, the commanders shouted to the priests at the top of their lungs. While the health of all members slowly recovered, the main tanks of the three main cities , who had been prepared in advance , used their damage reduction skills and rushed towards the BOSS with their weapons raised.

Generally speaking, the rewards of the World BOSS should be available to all players in all regions and servers, but in the settings of some games, the team that takes revenge on the BOSS until the BOSS dies will receive additional rewards. Ji Xuanyi and his team didn't know whether this BOSS had such a mechanism, but in this case, it was better to take revenge than not, so this time Qi Qin was sent directly into the field as the first main tank .

Because there are not many dungeons now and there are few specialized T equipment, when the hatred coefficient is not much different, whoever has higher damage can get the hatred. Not to mention anything else, at least among swordsmen, no one can match Qi Qin's damage for the time being.

As Ji Xuanyi had expected, in less than a moment, Qi Qin successfully got revenge on the BOSS . The second in hatred value was held by Youyue City's main tank , while the main tank of Youri City , Brother Yang, the leveling maniac they had met before, seemed absent-minded. Although his level and equipment were much higher than Youyue City's main tank , his hatred was ranked fourth, even lower than that of Fanxing City's substitute tank .

Judging from the performance of Daylight City during this period, this seemed to be a normal situation, but Ji Xuanyi still felt something was wrong. While following the priest group to heal Qi Qin and several other tanks from Star City on the field , he was also paying attention to the situation in Daylight City.

What made Ji Xuanyi find it a little hard to believe was that although the output of the Daylight City was relatively low, it didn't seem to have any intention of causing trouble. Everyone was fighting the BOSS , even Zuo An, and no one even glanced towards the camp of the Starry City. What was going on? Could it be that Zuo An really realized that the situation was not favorable to them, so he learned his lesson and stopped committing suicide?

Ji Xuanyi frowned, but did not have time to think too much. After the main tank stabilized the hatred, melee DPS and ranged players also began to join the battle. The world boss attacked the crowd mercilessly. Although there were many people hurt and the damage was dispersed, so no one died suddenly, the pressure on the healers suddenly increased, and Ji Xuanyi had no time to take care of other things.

Old Western Doctor is also in the team of Star City to heal people. Compared with Ji Xuanyi, who is a latecomer and even has new skills, Old Western Doctor's operation is much more sophisticated. When he is raising blood, he never forgets to keep it sustained. Although the sustained healing amount is not high, it can barely maintain the blood line. The next priest who heals this person will have a certain amount of time buffer and will not be in a hurry.

However, this also means that the old Western doctor needs to expend much more energy than Ji Xuanyi. Even so, the old Western doctor who understands the working principles of Ji Xuanyi's treatment skills will take time out from time to time to nurse Ji Xuanyi next to him. However, Ji Xuanyi couldn't handle the frequent switching of targets for treatment, which was like playing whack-a-mole. When he played the assassin in the past, he would pin one person to death in a fight, or at most sneak attack another person to divert attention. It was not like now, slashing here and there.

Ji Xuanyi clicked his tongue impatiently, and found that there was indeed no movement in the Day City until now. He simply didn't bother to pay attention to that place and concentrated on supporting Qi Qin.

the World BOSS is very similar to the previous siege BOSS clone. Except that it has not been weakened, resulting in high damage and short skill intervals, there is no other difference.

Although it is a bit difficult for players to deal with it, it is not impossible to beat it.

However, the levels of the players who came to besiege the BOSS ranged from level 40 to level 70, with all kinds of high and low levels. Some of them were fragile and were killed by just one hit from the BOSS , and no one could heal them. White lights lit up in the crowd one after another. Fortunately, the losses were still within the estimation of several commanders, and the problem was not too big.

the World BOSS is its health. This battle lasted for about four or five hours, from noon to afternoon. Many players did not even have dinner and still insisted on fighting on the front line. However, even under the siege of so many players, the BOSS 's health has only dropped by half so far, with half left. If nothing unexpected happens, the fight will last until at least 10 o'clock in the evening.

Ji Xuanyi's face looked a little bad, not only because of the five hours of high concentration, but also because of Qi Qin who was T- ing the monster on the field.

The BOSS does not cause much damage to other players, not because it is weak, but because most of the damage is borne by the T.

tank of Youyue City, who is ranked second , is half a level lower than that of Qi Qin. Qi Qin is basically the main tank of this BOSS , but even if Qi Qin can dodge the physical attacks of the BOSS every time, the area magic damage attached to the BOSS 's attacks also makes Qi Qin's blood volume as thrilling as a roller coaster. Several priests plus Ji Xuanyi have a hard time watching over him the whole time. It can be imagined that if someone else comes to fight the monster, he will definitely die in minutes.

However, changing tanks is inevitable. The fight against the BOSS will last until 10 o'clock in the evening, and Qi Qin will be exhausted at 8 o'clock. This is not a battle that can be won by forcing oneself not to fall asleep. Qi Qin's combat effectiveness will be halved after 8 o'clock. If he does not retreat, he will probably be beaten to death by the BOSS , and no matter how many priests come, they cannot save him.

In Ji Xuanyi's opinion, the World BOSS is certainly not as important as Qi Qin. It's better to get less rewards. What's most important is that Qi Qin does not drop in level. The problem is that after eight o'clock, Qi Qin retreats. Even if he transfers the hatred to the T of Youyue City , can he withstand it?

tank of Youyue City . In order to grab aggro, the opponent seemed to be wearing all strength equipment and had little physical strength. In other words, his health was not enough. He might be able to tank other bosses , but he would probably die quickly if he tanked the world boss . you change the T , but it will matter if the replaced T can't hold the tank . After killing the main T , the BOSS will kill people one by one in the order of hatred , one kid at a time. I'm afraid that it will kill all the players before the players can wear it out .

Ji Xuanyi frowned and looked at Qi Qin in the arena. He wanted the other party to hold on for two hours? Qi Qin couldn't do it, right?

Obviously, in addition to Ji Xuanyi, everyone else thought of the same thing. Xiao Xiao Yuxia was fighting monsters in the front while sending a private message to Ji Xuanyi.

[瀟曉雨下] : This BOSS is quite tough. Can the world last till night?

Ji Xuanyi was still worried, and after a long while, he replied, " I don't know. "

[Ji Xuanyi] : If he can't hold on, you'll have to take over. Be mentally prepared and do your best.

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xiaoxiao Yuxia felt that his hair was rapidly detaching from his scalp and moving away from him. Oh my god! They had made many plans for what to do if Day City suddenly attacked, but they had never thought about what to do if they couldn't defeat the BOSS . They only prepared three proper tanks , including Qi Qin, but now it seems that none of them will be of any use after eight o'clock!

Xiao Xiaoyu was scratching his head frantically, and was about to contact Xu Chu to ask if he had any rare swordsman equipment when something strange happened!

The first person to notice something was wrong was Ji Xuanyi. As one of the healers, he was standing on high ground with other priests and could easily see the people in need of treatment in the venue. Ji Xuanyi noticed it almost the moment that Day City began to change camps.

It turns out that the Sun City is not so peaceful, and Zuo'an is still as stupid as ever.

Ji Xuanyi sneered, and while chatting quietly with Xiao Xiao, he said to the old western doctor beside him: " Sun City has begun to take action. "

The old western doctor was busy nursing the patient, and with difficulty he paid some attention to Ji Xuanyi. He asked stupidly, " You, what did you say? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi knew that the other party's mind was not here at the moment. He would not hear him no matter how many times he said it, so he simply didn't bother to waste more words and said, " It's nothing. Just do your nursing. "

The old Western doctor said " Oh " like a mentally retarded person.

Ji Xuanyi was speechless. He originally thought that there would be more commanders in Fanxing City, but after all this time, all he got were more baby bottles. Tsk.

However, given the current situation in Daylight City, he could easily defeat Starry City with just one hand, and there was no need for the old Western doctor to help anymore.

Probably because the only commander was Zuo An, who everyone knew was an idiot, the players of Youri City moved very slowly . Ji Xuanyi could see that there was hesitation in every

move of those players. After so many failures, the players of Youri City had instinctively begun to question Zuo An's orders.

Think about the Dayo City that wiped out the enemy's entire team over a disagreement. Now the Dayo City has lost all its fighting spirit, has no minions, and is even starting to split internally. It's like a joke.

Ji Xuanyi watched coldly and actually had a bit of a strange feeling. He wondered if anyone had thought the same thing about him when he was the leader of a gang of a thousand people but his gang was broken up and he could only open a small account to kill people one by one.

However, it was only a moment, and Ji Xuanyi put this feeling behind his mind. The members of the Daylight City had already begun to attack the Starry City. Ji Xuanyi immediately had a private chat with Xiao Xiao Yuxia . At the same time, Ji Xuanyi asked Qi Qin to pay attention to his surroundings when fighting monsters, so as not to be ambushed by the people of the Daylight City.

Since Youri City has decided to launch a surprise attack on Fanxing City while fighting the World Boss , it probably has no intention of defeating the Boss . Rather than being crushed by Fanxing City in the end, Ji Xuanyi feels that Youri City might become desperate and directly stand on the side of the Boss , trying to attack the main tank . After the tank is defeated , everyone will die together.

However, Ji Xuanyi still overestimated Zuo An. This guy had never thought of this. When Fanxing City realized that Day City had launched an attack on them and began to fight back, Zuo An immediately shouted: " People from Youyue City, what are you waiting for! Hurry up and attack them from behind!!! "

According to Zuo An's original expectation, once this sentence was shouted, the army of Youyue City would immediately respond and stab Fanxing City hard in the back, and then the two sides would work together to defeat Fanxing City and then they could even monopolize the world BOSS !

However, the scene that Zuo An imagined did not appear. After he shouted at the top of his lungs, no one paid any attention to him and the situation on the field did not change at all. Yugui wanted to laugh, but tried hard to hold it back. She looked up at him with her lips pursed, and whispered, " You also contacted the people in Youyue City? Was your voice too soft and they didn't hear you? "

Zuo An was stunned for a moment when he heard this, but then he seemed to realize something and immediately opened the chat channel, posting messages on both the map channel and the world channel: " People from Youyue City, what are you waiting for! Hurry up and attack Fanxing City from behind! "

However, the people of Youyue City remained silent. Everyone was attacking the BOSS with all their might. Some were healing, some were tanking , some were treating, and some were healing. It was as if they were collectively blind. No one responded to Zuo An's words.

But even if Youyue City backed off at the last minute and suddenly changed its mind, Fanxing City shouldn't have done nothing after seeing these words! At least they should have been distracted and looked back to see what was going on in Youyue City, right?

However, all the players from Star City were doing their own things, fighting monsters and humans very seriously, and no one cared whether Phantom Moon City was really going to launch a sneak attack on them.

No matter how dumb Zuo An was, he should have understood by now. His face turned purple with anger as he cursed, " Fuck those bastards from Youyue City! They promised to do something for me, but they turned around and sold me out! Fuck! When this is over, I'll hang them up and see what they say! "

Zhao Chen guessed the whole story when he saw this. He snorted coldly and said, " Hang them. Do you have any evidence? Did they definitely promise to help you in the chat? "

Zuo'an's cheek twitched and he looked at Zhaochen angrily, already regarding the latter as his complete enemy.

Zhaochen was too lazy to explain anything to this man. He had completely given up on this guy. Or rather, he should have done so a long time ago.

But giving up Zuo'an was one thing. Zhaochen didn't want to give up Day City and half of the city. He frowned and looked at Zuo'an, saying, " I just sent someone to steal the BOSS . While they are distracted, we can retreat back to Day City. The more we can save, the better. "

Zuo An was stunned for a moment when he heard this, then looked at Zhao Chen and said, " You sent someone to steal the BOSS ? "

Zhao Chen suppressed his impatience and said, " Well, he pieced together two or three pieces of T- suit. His hatred coefficient is much higher than other swordsmen. Even if his damage is not enough, he can still get some hatred. I asked him to escape in the direction of Youyue City. Even if all the members of Fanxing City don't chase after them, the manpower at the exit will definitely become weak ..."

Zuo An stared at Zhao Chen for a long time, then grinned and said, " I won't leave. My plan will come true. I won't leave. "

When Zhaochen saw Zuo'an like this, the string in his head finally broke. He jumped off his horse, pulled Zuo'an off the horse, and cursed hysterically: " Fuck your mother! Zuo'an! Can you wake up a little? You think you are so smart, do you know how stupid you are! Look at this team, it's still the same Half City, the same Dayo City?! The Dayo City now is like a lost dog, do you know why? It's all because of you! It's because of you! You, an idiot, made it like this! "

Zuo An was stunned for a moment, and he just looked at Zhao Chen stupidly. Zhao Chen didn't want to endure it anymore, and stared at him with red eyes, saying: " Fuck, I really don't want to endure you anymore, Zuo An, when we return to Dayo City, you should leave, and you should be kicked out. If you leave, the whole Dayo City will be better. It's all your fault, you know that! " Zuo An came back to his senses and his face flushed red. Every word Zhao Chen said pierced his heart, but how could he admit it? In his opinion, everyone was wrong except him!

" Even if Bancheng is disbanded and Day City collapses, it's all up to me! " Zuo An shouted loudly, not even noticing his voice breaking. He widened his eyes, a terrifying look on his face, as if he was eager to prove something, and shouted at Zhao Chen: " Bancheng is my gang, Day City is also the main city I lead, I can do whatever I want, even if I want them to disband on the spot now, that's my business alone, who do you think you are, yelling at me here?! "

Zuo An stared at Zhao Chen intently and said, " I still remember why I founded this gang. Now my goal is about to be achieved. Even if half of the city is lost, it will be worth it! "

Zhao Chen was stunned, and completely forgot how to teach Zuo An a lesson. He grabbed him and asked with wide eyes: " What do you mean?! What did you do? "

Zuo An grinned. He looked at Yu Gui who had been standing beside him with a frown on his face, and said, " It's almost time. Haven't you always wanted to know what my plan is? Then I'll tell you, and you too. "

" From the beginning, I didn't think this battle could be won, nor did I think that things would get better for Bancheng and Day City after I returned. I just wanted to completely defeat that guy I hated in the beginning, so that he would never be able to play this game again, " Zuo An's smile looked a little distorted: " As long as this matter is done, I don't care what happens to Day City next. Thank you for pulling off the T , which helped me a lot. You helped me do what Youyue City didn't do, which is also good. "

Zuo An's eyes flashed with an evil light, and he smiled and said: " You know who I'm talking about, right? "

Zhaochen and Yugui's expressions were synchronized for a moment, but soon they no longer cared about that.

In the battle to attack Fanxing City, Zuo An finally met Ji Xuanyi face to face. After knowing that Ji Xuanyi was Mu Xuanyi, he suddenly remembered what his original purpose was in establishing Bancheng.

Although the probability of playing the same game as your enemy, being in the same server, and meeting him is very small, Zuo An's desire for revenge on Mu Xuanyi makes him completely ignore this small probability. He knows that with Mu Xuanyi's personality, it is impossible for him not to play this game. Even if they are not in the same server, after the server transfer function is opened in the future, he can always bring his own forces to find that guy.

From the very beginning of establishing Bancheng, Zuo An told Zhaochen and Yugui that he established this gang in order to take revenge on Mu Xuanyi, hoping to find an opportunity to crush the other party under his feet in the future.

However, it took too long to establish the gang, and Mu Xuanyi had not shown up yet . Zuo An was actually a little tired. However, as luck would have it, he had a feud with Fanxing City, and Ji Xuanyi happened to be in the management of Fanxing City. To Zuo An, Ji Xuanyi seemed to be born to oppose him, and his vengeance made him absolutely unable to let this man go.

In fact, Zuo An had never thought about fighting to the death with Ji Xuan at the beginning and sacrificing the entire half city and Yueri City. What finally broke Zuo An's psychological defense was Zhao Chen's concealment.

It's not that Zuo An didn't feel something was wrong around him. He knew there was an undercover agent inside Bancheng. He even considered returning with him, but he hardly ever doubted Zhaochen. However, Zhaochen disappointed him. From then until now, Zuo An has seen Zhaochen protecting Ji Xuanyi more than once, or he thought that was Zhaochen protecting Ji Xuanyi.

But the details are not important. Zuo An has already hired people to sneak attack Ji Xuanyi when he was distracted by pulling away the T. After Ji Xuanyi was killed , there was still a group

of people ambushing at the resurrection point to ensure that Ji Xuanyi could not leave the resurrection point until he reached level 20.

Zhaochen stared at Zuo An intently. He didn't seem as excited as before. After a long while, he said, " You were in the wrong in the first place. "

Zuo An suddenly looked up at him and said, " What do you know?! "

Zhaochen didn't say anything. He was silent for a long time before he said, " It's up to you. I won't let that guy stop . I want to see if he will die at the hands of an idiot like you. "

Zuo An sneered and said, " This isn't the first time that Mu Xuanyi has fallen into my hands, and you weren't by my side at that time. "

Zhaochen hunched and said nothing .

When Yugui heard that Zuo An was actually going after Ji Xuanyi, her hands began to tremble. But she knew that even if she killed Zuo An and Zhao Chen on the spot, it would be useless, let alone grabbing Zuo An by the collar and roaring at him. She could only force a smile and said, " An assassin going to kill Mu Xuanyi? That's not very reliable. He's so powerful and a veteran assassin player. Even if he's playing a warlock now, he can't be killed that easily. He's still in the priest group and is surrounded by healers. "

Zuo An glanced at Yu Gui and said with a smile: " Do you think I can't think of such a thing? " Yugui cursed inwardly, "You're the only one who thinks of this kind of thing most thoughtfully!" However, she did not dare to show it, but her palms were full of sweat, and she said: " It's useless for you to think of this. As long as he can withstand the first blow, the priests around him will heal him immediately. He has no chance at all. There is no solution to the healer lineup, okay? "

Zuo An looked at Yu Gui and said, " What if he can't withstand the first blow? "

Upon hearing this, Yugui's face turned pale.

In the game, it is very easy to beat someone who is slightly stronger than you, as long as you have better equipment than him. But if you want to beat a master who is much stronger than you, it will be difficult to make a difference in equipment. If a master can be easily killed by a noob, then the game is basically useless.

However, this situation generally refers to the kind of equipment that requires real money to get artifacts. If the presence of RMB players is too high, it will cause a very bad experience for ordinary players.

Although the game "Domain" does not have a system for charging money to get equipment, it does have a setting for artifacts. For example, the warlock artifact in Ji Xuanyi's hand, the Staff of the Undead, can be said to be an exceptional equipment. However, because it has side effects and depends on the player's combat skills, it is only slightly worse than cheating.

If there is a warlock artifact, there must be an assassin artifact as well. Zuo An actually only accidentally learned from the forum that someone on the second server had obtained the assassin artifact. With a half-believing and half-doubting attitude, he took a lot of effort to find this person. After confirming that the artifact did exist, Zuo An spent a lot of money to persuade this person to help him kill someone.

In addition, Zuo'an lost half of the city and Sun City for the plan. It has to be said that the cost was very high, but in Zuo'an's view, it was worth it.

The assassin's artifact is called Assassin's Dagger, and it has only one effect, which is instant death regardless of defense.

It can only be used on players. Once stabbed in the back by a dagger, no matter how much health the player has, no matter how many BUFFs the player has , or even if the player is in an invincible state, it will be useless. The player will die immediately and the penalty for demotion will be doubled.

The CD of this instant death effect is seven days, which means that the person who gets this dagger cannot take revenge on society and go on a killing spree , but can only kill one person with instant death every seven days. Compared with Ji Xuanyi's evil spirit staff, this artifact has many restrictions. After all, it has a CD of seven days . As long as your enemies know that you have used up your skills, they can kill you directly within seven days, and you will have no way to deal with it.

the T-shirt pulling out to attract attention on the battlefield, Ji Xuanyi was doomed to die!

After hearing Zuo An's words, Yugui became stiff and her palms were cold. She couldn't imagine what Ji Xuanyi would think if he was gang-raped. It might not even be something that could be solved by simply quitting the game.

Yugui tried to force a smile, but her cheeks just twitched, completely out of her control.

Zuo An said: " What's wrong? Are you unhappy? "

Yu Gui said in a choked voice: " Why should I be happy or unhappy? I have no grudge against Ji Xuanyi. I just feel a little ... "

 " What's the matter? " Zuo An asked with interest.

Yugui's mouth twitched: " I'm a little scared. You two quarreled so fiercely. I ... I am a girl after all. "

Zuo An didn't say anything.

Yugui said with a pale face: " I feel a little uncomfortable, can I leave for a while? "

Zuo An no longer wanted to care about these things. He just waved his hand and let it go.

Yugui turned around and trotted a few steps, then immediately disappeared and whispered to Ji Xuan: " Be careful! Zuo'an has hired someone to kill you! "

 [Ji Xuanyi] : Hmm?

When there was chaos inside the Sun City, Ji Xuanyi had actually been focusing on the World Boss .

The fighting desire of the players in Daylight City was extremely low. They only struggled hard when they were about to be killed . In addition, Phantom Moon City did not help them as Zuo An had thought, so the attack of Daylight City was suppressed by Starry City as if it was a tickle, without any effort at all.

Ji Xuan took a closer look and after confirming that Day City would never stand a chance of rising again, he turned his attention to the World Boss .

He also needs to come up with a way to replace Qi Qin T monster as soon as possible, otherwise, everything will collapse after eight o'clock.

But before Ji Xuanyi could come up with a solution, another ID that he had no impression of appeared on the BOSS 's hate list – no, to be precise, there was suddenly only one person's

name left on the BOSS 's hate list, including Qi Qin. The names of several swordsmen who had previously had high hatred levels disappeared from the hate list in an instant!

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then immediately realized what had happened. The person on the hatred list used the Strong Hatred skill, which cleared the hatred of everyone else and forced the BOSS to set him as the first hatred target!

This is very common in other games, and almost all T classes have this skill. However, in Domain, the T class has not yet been completely determined, and even the PVP and PVE equipment have not been completely differentiated. As far as Ji Xuanyi knows, the swordsman has not yet obtained the strong revenge skill. How did that happen? !

However, this question only appeared for a moment, and was suppressed by Ji Xuanyi. How he did it was not important. What was important was that since that person could use such a skill, it meant that he must have come prepared. What was his purpose? Ji Xuanyi did not believe that the other party only showed up because he wanted to help the tank monster out of kindness. If so, where had he been before?

Sure enough, before Ji Xuanyi put down his hand that was treating Qi Qin, he saw that person grab the BOSS and immediately raised his feet to move towards Youyue City!

He wants to pull this BOSS off !

When Ji Xuanyi realized this, his eyes turned cold and he pointed the staff in his hand at the man without hesitation.

It's not easy to grab hatred, but isn't it easy to kill people ?

However, just as Ji Xuanyi was concentrating on predicting the man's next movement trajectory, the space behind him suddenly fluctuated!

Chapter 129

When Ji Xuanyi wants to do something , he is very focused.

Just like now , Ji Xuanyi's attention was all on the person in front of him who was pulling off the tank , and he didn't notice the changes behind him at all. The priests around him only had eyes for the health bars on the field dropping rapidly , and had no time to pay attention to the situation around Ji Xuanyi.

The moment the assassin showed up, the dagger in his hand had already been thrust towards Ji Xuanyi's vest . At the same time, Ji Xuanyi's paralysis skill also hit the T- shirt on the field . After using the skill , Ji Xuanyi actually reacted immediately. He sensed the murderous intent behind him, but the tip of the dagger was less than one centimeter away from him. He had no time to respond . Not to mention turning around, Ji Xuanyi didn't even have the chance to shout.

The next second, the dagger penetrated deeply into his body , instant death was triggered!

Ji Xuanyi felt a chill in his heart . It was the feeling of being killed and about to return to the resurrection point. Ji Xuanyi even broke out in a cold sweat at that moment!

Shit! He was ambushed! So the plan of Daylight City was aimed at him!

Before Ji Xuanyi could finish his thought, he suddenly felt the chill of being killed suddenly fade away from his body , but he was still in the same place and did not fly back to the resurrection point.

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, and immediately turned around to look behind him . He couldn't even see the assassin's face clearly, but saw him instantly turn into a white light and fly towards the resurrection point.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi: " ??? "

Before Ji Xuanyi figured out what was going on, he heard a system prompt. Ji Xuanyi lowered his head and opened the chat channel. It turned out to be a secret chat with Gui.

[Yugui] : Be careful! Zuo'an has hired someone to kill you!

Ji Xuanyi was confused and replied subconsciously: " Hmm? "

Yugui said nervously: " Watch your back! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Should he tell Yugui that her reminder came a little late?

Everything designed by Zuo'an this time was too coincidental. The artifact dagger, and Zhaochen's assist in pulling off the T , made it impossible for Ji Xuanyi to escape without knowing it. Yu Gui was trembling with fear, worried that Ji Xuanyi didn't understand what he was saying and would be negligent in guarding against it. He was also worried that he had said too much and would attract Ji Xuanyi's attention, making him unable to notice the approach of the assassin. He was completely tangled up.

After a long silence, Ji Xuanyi could probably guess what the other party was thinking, and said speechlessly: " It seems that the assassin you mentioned has been here before. "

Yugui: "... What the hell? "

Yu Gui was confused. Has the assassin been here? Is he really the assassin with the artifact? How could Ji Xuanyi still be chatting with him? Has he returned to the resurrection point? Has he escaped from the resurrection point? Or has he not been killed at all?

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Although I was stabbed, I don't know why I didn't die, but the assassin did. I'll take a look at the situation and tell you when I figure it out. "

Yugui responded in confusion, " Well, then you do your best ..."

Ji Xuanyi then closed the chat channel and began to check the BUFF on himself .

Could it be that August had cheated him without his knowledge?

Ji Xuan looked around at his condition and discovered that the elf necklace on his neck was out of service .

If he remembered correctly, the effect of this elf necklace seemed to be a 0.1% chance of reflecting five times all the damage suffered by the player ...

0.1% probability! Ji Xuanyi was completely embarrassed. He thought he would not be able to trigger this special effect until the game was shut down! That assassin was so damn unlucky! The sneak attack that the other party had painstakingly designed failed because of such a low-probability event, which made Ji Xuanyi, the person who was tricked, feel a little embarrassed. Ji Xuanyi didn't know that this was actually a perfect plan, but it was actually the result of several coincidences. It was not unfair that it was dismantled.

While Ji Xuanyi was sighing, Zuo'an also received news that the assassination attempt had failed.

Zuo An was completely dumbfounded. He never expected that Ji Xuanyi had an item that could rebound damage. He stared at the chat channel for a long time.

Zuo An couldn't even make an angry expression, he was completely dazed. When Zhao Chen saw him like this, he almost understood the result. He had just received the news from that Latuo T. After Ji Xuanyi used paralysis on that Latuo T , he was killed by the players from Youyue City and sent back to the resurrection point.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was a beat slow to react, but fortunately Ye Linyu noticed something was wrong and found that Latuo T was being controlled in place. After confirming that it was impossible to draw back the hatred, he directly ordered to kill that person, and then Qi Qin also took back the hatred very smoothly.

Everything on the battlefield was now back on track. Except for some players from Sun City still fighting with people from Star City, the commotion that had occurred before was almost unnoticeable.

Zhaochen's expression was very strange. He seemed to be recalling something, a little bit wanting to laugh, but also mixed with great resentment. He looked in the direction of Star City with flickering eyes. After a long time, he looked towards the left bank beside him with an expressionless face.

" You can't kill him, " Zhaochen said, " People like you can't kill him. "

Zuo An suddenly raised his head, glared at Zhao Chen, and cursed: " What the hell do you know! Mu Xuanyi's glory is all fake! His friends are all fake! With just a little trick, he will become like a stray dog-- "

Zuo An's voice stopped abruptly. He found that Zhaochen looked at him very strangely. He couldn't tell what was in that look, but he could see Zhaochen's contempt.

Zuo An's breathing paused for a moment, and then, as if he had been poked in some unspeakable pain, he roared: " What the fuck is that expression on your face?! "

Zhaochen retracted his gaze and said, " It's nothing, you saw it wrong. "

Zuo An wanted to grab him and have an explanation, but he was afraid that he would be even more embarrassed after explaining it. After hesitating for a long time, he angrily opened the chat channel.

Everything is over anyway, everyone will be ruined today, what is he afraid of!

Zuo An had completely lost his mind. He directly ordered the people he hired at the resurrection point to kill the stupid assassin who had failed in assassination with the artifact. After that, anyone who appeared at the resurrection point, anyone from the Dayo City who wanted to escape, would be killed!

Zhaochen has already given up on this guy. Now the Day City and half of the city have lost all their fighting spirit. Their overall strength has been reduced to one tenth of what it used to be.

He has played a good hand of cards so badly. What higher demands can Zhaochen have?

He looked at Zuo An again, and felt very complicated when he thought that he would have to say goodbye to this guy from now on .

"Just like I said before," Zhaochen looked at Zuo'an and said, "Leave Bancheng and don't show up in Daylight City again."

Zuo An, who was typing, was stunned and looked up at him: "What do you mean?!"

Zhaochen ignored him and directly ordered everyone to follow him to evacuate. Zuo An reacted immediately and ordered everyone not to leave.

In Zuo An's opinion, when he and Zhaochen were in a cold war before, so many people stood on his side, isolating Zhaochen. It must be the same now, no one will obey Zhaochen's orders. But he really didn't understand people's hearts, and probably couldn't see the current situation clearly. Regardless of their own ulterior motives, the players of Daytime City had already lost their fighting spirit, and no one was willing to stay, no matter if it was Zhaochen's order or Zuo'an's, even if it was Yugu's order, as long as they saw the word retreat, they would listen. The players of Dayo City, who were already being suppressed by Star City, retreated even faster. Under Zhaochen's command, the players of Dayo City huddled together and barely organized a formation.

Ji Xuanyi had just stabilized the situation on the battlefield when he saw the actions of Yaori City and frowned slightly.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia didn't know when she squeezed into the place where the two main cities were fighting. She also saw the actions of the Sun City and quickly chatted with Ji Xuan: "It seems that the Sun City suddenly has a commander. It should be that Zhaochen who took over. What do you say? Do you want to kill him?"

With the change of command and combat purpose, the momentum of the players in Sun City has changed. Although they can be held down by force, there is still a BOSS on the other side, so it is not good to waste too much strength.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and replied, "That's enough. Keep an eye on Zuo An and Zhao Chen and try to kill them. Don't force yourself on the other people in Day City."

Not all the players in the Sun City are like Zuo'an Zhaochen. Ji Xuanyi remembered Xiaoxiao Yuxia saying that during the world mission before, many players in the Sun City also stayed behind for their safety and helped to repel the BOSS.

Although it has come to this point now, in the final analysis, the antagonism between players is only due to the faction settings of the game, and the only people who really have grudges against Ji Xuanyi and his friends are Zuo An and Zhao Chen.

Not to mention that Ji Xuanyi is not so crazy as to massacre the entire Day City. In fact, as a main city in the game, Day City will actually have a steady influx of new players. They may not even know what happened between Star City and Day City. They just join in because they like the name of Day City, or like the scenery of Day City, or have relatives and friends in Day City ... various reasons.

Of course, Star City can indiscriminately target players from Sun City, but that makes no sense. Ji Xuan only wanted to peel Zuo An and Zhao Chen, two inexplicable people, out of the big concept of Yueri City and kill them. He had no interest in who would take over Yueri City and what it would become.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia, as an old player, could understand this matter very well. After Ji Xuanyi finished speaking, he responded, checked the number of people, and dispatched a small team to pursue

the remnants of the Daylight City army. The main force remained in the original place to attack the BOSS .

" But speaking of that, " Xiaoxiao Yuxia said, " Ji Xuanyi, have you figured out who to send to take over the boss after eight o'clock ? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

I was just assassinated once, and I escaped with a 0.01% chance. I haven't recovered yet, and you're telling me this?!

Ji Xuanyi felt that he really shouldn't be working so hard. Just as he was about to pass the blame on, he suddenly saw Xu Chu sending him a private message.

[Xu Chu] : My mount and I arrived at the battlefield on time in six days! Do you need my help?

God knows, Xu Chu actually just wanted to act mean, but Ji Xuanyi was suddenly awakened and a smile appeared on his face.

" You're on time, " Ji Xuanyi said, " I need you just as I need you. "

[Xu Chu] : ... Hahaha, you are so interesting. I'm leaving first. See you later!

Of course Xu Chu didn't really run away. He had long seen through the character of this group of people. Every time they said they needed him, what they actually needed was his money!

Ji Xuanyi said: " It's not entirely true. I also needed someone like you. "

Just when I was on the world quest to conquer the elves.

Xu Chu said faintly: " Then you still need my money, thank you. "

In fact, Ji Xuanyi just wanted to ask Xu Chu if he had collected one or two pieces of T equipment. The reason why that person was able to clear the hatred list of the World BOSS and hold the hatred steadily was that no matter how Ji Xuanyi thought about it, he could only think of the equipment.

PVE gameplay of this game is not yet complete, and the so-called T equipment actually has no regular source of supply. At least it is not recorded in the equipment booklet that Ji Xuanyi got from the hidden mission in Green Forest City. I think the output of T equipment should also be through various strange tasks and wild BOSS drops. Other players will not care, but if it is Xu Chu, he might really have a few pieces.

the guy who pulled off the T- suit before was just so-so. He could grab Qi Qin's hatred by wearing several T- suits. If someone else wears the T -suit, he could probably replace Qi Qin and play the role of carrying monsters.

However, Xu Chu was going to disappoint Ji Xuanyi this time. Although he liked to collect some strange materials and equipment, those were all things with special effects. No matter how rare T- suits were in this game, they were just ordinary T -suits. For Xu Chu, there was no point in collecting them. In the games Xu Chu had played before, T -suits had always been the equipment with the least demand and the lowest price. How could he possibly spend money to buy this?

" So to sum up, " Xu Chu said innocently, " I didn't do that. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Xu Chu almost knew the importance of the matter. He remembered what Qi Qin did after eight o'clock. He thought about it and said, " I will go back to the main city trading house and auction house to see if there is anything to sell. But if I run back and forth now, I don't have enough time. "

More than that it was not enough. By the time Xu Chu ran back and forth, it would probably be early morning. The players from Starry City and Youyue City had no idea how long they had been at the hands of the BOSS . Moreover, things like T -equipment could not necessarily be bought in the trading house.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " I do know where I can buy T- shirts nearby. "

Xu Chu was stunned and asked, " Where? "

Ji Xuanyi: t that what the guy wearing'Isn " the T- shirt was wearing? Why don't you go to the resurrection point and take a look? Even though he is from Dayo City, I believe that with your financial resources, there is nothing you can't buy. "

Xu Chu: "..."

The equipment on the enemy must also be stripped! Ji Xuanyi, you are too cruel!

But what Ji Xuanyi said is right. This is the most convenient method recently, and there seems to be no other choice.

Xu Chu finally agreed. However, there must be a lot of dead players from Day City at the resurrection point. In order to ensure his own safety, Xu Chu called for a team from Xiao Xiao Yuxia to send him to the resurrection point to find people.

When Xiaoxiao Yuxia was assigning people to him, she told him seriously that at the current output speed, the fight would probably last until the early morning. If you don't bring back the T equipment before eight o'clock, you can just commit suicide outside to apologize.

Xu Chu pretended not to see it and hurriedly led his men to the resurrection point.

Xu Chu's guess was correct. The casualties in Youri City were indeed heavy, almost filling up the entire resurrection point. Before Xu Chu went there, there was a commotion there because of Zuo An's final crazy order. However, when Zuo An hired people, he hired them according to the ability of Ji Xuanyi, a warlock. Although a few people were killed in vain at the beginning, as more people died in Youri City later, the few people hired by Zuo An were killed in return . In fact, not all the players at the resurrection point were from Daylight City. There were also a few squishy players from Youyue City and Fanxing City who were beaten back by the BOSS . However, the players from Daylight City were already exhausted both physically and mentally. Except for the few people who took the initiative to provoke them, even when they saw the people from Fanxing City, they just looked at them with complicated expressions and had no intention of fighting.

After all, the two commanders in Bancheng had no intention of giving them any orders, so this group of people stayed at the resurrection point with peace of mind. Some of them logged off, while others simply sat down at the resurrection point to chat and daydream.

When Xu Chu and Liu Tian were leading their men over there, players from Fanxing City and Youyue City were running towards them, trying to rush to the battlefield. Xu Chu stopped them and asked about the situation, but they couldn't explain it clearly, only saying that there was no fight at the resurrection point.

After Xu Chu heard these words, he almost understood the current situation of the people in Day City. He was no longer panicked and slowly led his people to the resurrection point. Several players from Day City had already started playing Landlord and Mahjong. When they heard the sound of a large army coming, some of them hurriedly went offline, while others stood up to see what was going on. However, it was obvious that the former were much more than the latter, and when they saw clearly that the people coming were from Star City, more than half of the latter went offline again.

Xu Chu was afraid that the man in the T-shirt had also gone offline, so he quickly said, "Don't go, don't go. We don't want to fight. We have something to discuss with you!"

The people of Day City had been deceived countless times by the conspiracies and schemes of Star City. How could they possibly listen to him? They logged off one after another without even hesitation and completely ignored him.

Seeing this, Xu Chu had no choice but to use his trump card, pulling out a dozen bags of gold coins and throwing them out, shouting: "No one wants the money?!"

There is a saying that goes, "People die for money and birds die for food." When Xu Chu used this trick, the players from the Star City behind him were all shocked, not to mention the people from the Sun City. Even though they knew it was a trap, they still picked up a few bags of gold coins before logging off. That was all money!

Everyone stopped moving and rushed to the gold coin bags. Although Xu Chu was rich, he still felt a little pain in his heart to spend so much money. Seeing that no one was in a hurry to log off, he said quickly: "You know what's going on now. I'm not here to kill you all. I'm mainly here for the World Boss. Didn't you have a Latuo tank before? Where is he? I want to buy his equipment."

When the people in Day City heard this, they all looked at him strangely.

You, Star City, have already done so much to hurt Sun City, and now you want to buy our equipment? What's wrong with you?

Xu Chu smiled and said, "I am not as good as Xiao Xiao Yu Xia in winning people's hearts, but you should understand the truth. The rewards of the World BOSS are rewards that can be obtained by all regions and servers. If the BOSS is defeated, everyone can get the rewards together. If it cannot be defeated, everyone can only suffer together."

Xu Chu's words were sincere, without the slightest intention of deceiving, but the fact was that the World BOSS was an activity that united all players, and they would prosper together and suffer together. When some of the players in the Sun City heard this, the expressions on their faces changed, and only some of them were still staring at Xu Chu vigilantly.

Xu Chu spread his hands and said, "The truth is clear. If you think about it, you will understand the mentality of your commander Zuo An when he decided to take action. If you are like him, you would rather lose 3,000 of your own men than injure 800 of the enemy. Then I will not say anything. Let's go now. If you are willing, I can stay here to accompany you and have fun."

Xu Chu's words actually carried some threats, but he smiled amiably, and it looked like he was just joking: "Factions are just a way of playing, just a game, there is no need for so much hatred, if Zuo An is not here, will Day City and Star City still fight to the death? In fact, everyone

knows what kind of game they are playing and what they want. If that Latuo T is here, you can come and talk to me, I promise that the equipment price will satisfy you. "

Xu Chu's words were very concise, and the players in Day City were almost all convinced. But when it came to the mention of the Latuo T , everyone looked at each other, and no one came out to respond to Xu Chu's words.

After a long while, someone finally said, " It was too chaotic just now. Before we came here, someone was maliciously taking advantage of the lone person. Maybe he's offline now, so we can't say for sure. "

Xu Chu's cheeks twitched. It was really fucked up that he was offline. Didn't all his words just now go in vain?

Liu Tian was also a little angry. He had waited for Xu Chu for half a day today and had been running around with him for so long without taking a break or doing anything. He was already in a bad mood, and now he couldn't even find anyone to buy equipment. Liu Tian felt like exploding.

However, game players are generally soft-hearted, so Liu Tian's explosion would probably ruin the game. Xu Chu quickly held him down, thought for a moment, and said to the players in Day City, " Don't you have someone who can contact that person offline? I won't take your information for free. If you buy equipment, I can pay an extra 30%. "

At this point everyone could see that Xu Chu was a wealthy man. T- suits were quite rare in this game. Although no one knew what the final transaction price would be, 30% of the money would definitely not be less.

Someone in the Sun City team hesitated , raised his hand, and said, " I know that person, and I can call him offline for you, but I'm only responsible for passing on the message. It's up to him whether to sell it or not. I can't guarantee that he will come up. "

When this person heard Xu Chu's words, he actually hesitated whether to go offline and call for help. However, he couldn't guarantee that what Xu Chu said was true. What if he was lying? He didn't get any benefits, and his friend was called online and cheated, so he had to take the blame.

But now that Xu Chu has promised benefits, we can give this a try.

Xu Chu heard this, smiled and said: " Okay, thank you for your help. "

The player looked at Xu Chu again, added him as a friend with concern, and asked Xu Chu to repeat his words in the chat channel and take a screenshot, then he logged off with peace of mind.

Going online and offline, as well as contacting people, all take time. Xu Chu could understand very well the feeling of needing time. He leisurely climbed down from the Six-Day Horse, found a rock to sit and wait, opened the chat channel to chat with Ji Xuanyi, and teased Xiao Xiao Yuxia at the same time.

Liu Tian got off the horse impatiently, stood next to Xu Chu, and said: " How long do we have to wait? I'm so annoyed. Isn't this activity about fighting the BOSS ? I'm ready, and I've wasted all my time on you, an idiot! "

Liu Tian has said similar complaints many times, but when something happens, he can only serve as Xu Chu's mount. Xu Chu now pretends not to hear him and just does his own thing.

Liu Tian was so angry that he wanted to die, but there was nothing he could do. He could only glance around at the group of people from the Day City with a gloomy face. Seeing that everyone avoided his gaze, he felt inexplicably happy.

Xu Chu looked up at him and thought, idiot.

Liu Tian couldn't hear what Xu Chu was saying in his heart anyway, and he was having a lot of fun playing by himself. After a while, he found a man sitting at the resurrection point, his face was pale, his expression was panic, and he was staring at them blankly.

Liu Tian glared at him fiercely, but the man did not react.

That's not right. Could it be that the murderous aura in his eyes has weakened? Liu Tian was a little confused and thought for a long time. He ruled out this reason and thought that there must be something wrong with that person.

Liu Tian squatted down, leaned close to Xu Chu's ear, and whispered: "Look at that guy, he's so fucking weird, he keeps staring at us, is he trying to provoke us?"

Xu Chu dodged and pushed Liu Tian's head away, then looked in the direction Liu Tian pointed, sneered, and said, "I'm provoking you, are you stupid? This guy has this expression, and he's still sitting at the resurrection point. You can tell at a glance that he was gang-raped. It must have been done by the group they mentioned before."

Liu Tian frowned and said, "Just go level up when your turn comes. What's the big deal..."

Liu Tian felt something was wrong. He turned around and found Xu Chu looking at him with squinting eyes. He said, "You want to level up when it's your turn? You have a very good attitude. Otherwise, I would have cut your level down a few levels. Why don't you try to level up?"

Liu Tian then touched his nose and felt that his thinking was a bit simple.

It doesn't matter if you are at level 20 or 30 in the early stage, it doesn't make much difference anyway, you can level up quickly. Now most of the troops are at level 50 or 60, and if you start from level 20 again, not to mention how far behind your former enemies and friends you are, all the effort and time spent in between will be wasted. It is not so easy to stand up again. Most people will probably choose to quit the game and delete their account in this situation. Maybe they will go to other servers to play in a different manner in the future, but for those who know this account, it is probably a farewell forever.

Liu Tian looked at that person and actually felt a rare sense of sympathy.

Liu Tian was hesitating whether to go over and comfort that person, but Xu Chu had already met that person's eyes.

Unlike Liu Tian, Xu Chu didn't have that much sympathy. His eyes were more curious. Rather than wondering what this person was like before, he was more curious about how this person had become so unlucky to be gang-raped.

Logically speaking, with this time difference, it is unlikely that those malicious people would wreak havoc here for too long. The victims are estimated to be only three or two, and if you consider the one who reacted in time and logged off, it is possible that this person was the only one killed at level 20.

To say that only innocent people were affected, isn't that a bit too tragic?

The man also noticed Xu Chu's gaze. After a long time, he seemed to think of something. His silent eyes suddenly moved, as if they came alive for a moment, and a look of hesitation appeared on his face.

Xu Chu was stunned for a moment, raised his eyebrows with interest, and gave the man a harmless smile.

Liu Tian was frightened by Xu Chu's malicious smile, but unfortunately, most people didn't know Xu Chu as well as Liu Tian did.

The man was obviously deceived, but when he saw Xu Chu's smile, he seemed to have finally made up his mind. He first looked down at his backpack, then looked at the situation around him, and finally gritted his teeth, stood up from the ground, and walked towards Xu Chu with somewhat unsteady steps.

Xu Chu kept looking at the man until he came in front of him. Then Xu Chu smiled and said, "What's wrong? Is there anything I can help you with? "

The man looked at Xu Chu for a long while, his face flushed, and he said, I just heard you "collecting T- shirts here . "

Xu Chu nodded and said, " That's right. What's the matter? Do you have it too? If it doesn't overlap with the equipment on the person later, I can take it. "

The man frowned, although it was only for a moment, but Xu Chu noticed a hint of disdain on his face for what he said.

Oh my, it looks like I've found a treasure.

Xu Chu suppressed the subconscious desire to curl up the corners of his mouth and said: " Hmm? "

The man then said, " No, what I have in my hand is not a T- shirt, it is much better than that. " After saying that, the man hesitated again, as if he couldn't decide whether to say it or not.

Xu Chu smiled and said, " It's okay. I really like collecting those weird equipment. Tell me what you want to sell. The price is negotiable. "

The man swallowed his saliva, stared at Xu Chu and said, " I'm afraid you can't afford it. "

Not to mention Xu Chu, Liu Tian who was standing next to him was also amused. He snorted and said , " Except for other people's boyfriends, I have never seen anything that this guy can't afford! "

" Ah? Boyfriend? " The man subconsciously covered his chest and looked at Xu Chu vigilantly.

Xu Chu: "..."

Six days, I'll knock your grandma!

Although the boyfriend Liu Tian was referring to was Qi Qin, this misunderstanding was still serious. Xu Chu gritted his teeth and glared at Liu Tian before explaining, " It's just a metaphor. Anyway, you don't have to worry about the price. I'm not the only one with money here. "

The man then put down his hand doubtfully and looked at Xu Chu with a frown.

Xu Chu spread his hands towards him and said, " I can't prove this to you. If you want to sell it, then sell it. If you don't want to sell it, that's fine too. "

There was still hesitation on the man's face . Xu Chu guessed that he would still struggle with it for a while, so he just let him be.

But to be honest, for a person to be gang-raped and become so entangled, it must at least be an orange weapon. I don't know if it has any special effects. Xu Chu is still very interested. After six days of secret conversations, he was told to be careful with the other party, so he turned his attention to the players in Sun City.

The Sun City player who had just logged off to look for someone came back and brought the Latuo T with him.

Xu Chu put on that amiable smile again and walked towards the two people.

The Lato T's face was not very good. The fact that he was sent to Lato actually proved his status and character in Zhaochen. However, in the current situation, he also knew that the situation in Yuri City and Bancheng was probably not good. Now, no matter whether he changed jobs or did something else, it was unlikely that he would be held accountable. But after all, he couldn't save face because his equipment was prepared by Zhaochen. Selling it now would not be a good thing in any way.

told him what the Latuo T was concerned about.

said to the pull-out T : " This is very simple. How much did you pay for those pieces of equipment? I will give you double the price. You return one to him and make a profit from the other. Isn't that enough? "

Nalatuo T didn't expect Xu Chu to say such a thing at all, he was a little stunned. In fact, he didn't have a strong sense of morality in his heart. He thought it would be reasonable if Xu Chu gave him a little more money. But he didn't know if the other party was stupid or what, he just doubled the money and gave another 30% to his relatives and friends. No matter how you look at it, he made a fortune. He didn't hesitate or delay , and nodded quickly. When Xu Chu took out the money, he took off his equipment quickly.

Xu Chu is certainly not stupid, he also knows that he can capture the person by spending a little more money. The reason why he looks like a fool with a lot of money is actually for the person next to him to see. Xu Chu is sure that he has something good in his hand, so how could he let it go!

Sure enough, when that person saw Xu Chu taking out the money, the hesitation on his face disappeared, and he instead showed a hint of eagerness.

Xu Chu smiled calmly, put away the T -suits, sent the two Sun City players away, turned to look at the man, and said, " Well, have you made up your mind? They're still waiting for us to send the equipment over. If you don't sell it, I'll have to leave. "

When the man heard this, he immediately said, " I'll sell it! "

Xuchu smiled and said, " What do you want to sell? "

The man frowned and took out a pitch-black dagger from the package with great care. The dagger was very worn out, but there was a faint black aura lingering around it, which gave people an ominous feeling.

Xu Chu's eyes moved, he looked up at the man and said, " What is this? "

The man seemed a little unhappy with Xu Chu's ignorance, but he touched the sharp blade of the dagger that was glowing with black light, and finally lowered his voice and said in a barely audible voice: " The assassin's artifact, the Assassin's dagger. "

Xu Chu's pupils shrank.

...

After all, it was a divine weapon, and it took a lot of time to negotiate the price. The players from Day City who were waiting at the resurrection point waited for a long time but received no response or instructions. In addition, they had already dealt with the people from Star City, so they lost their last bit of persistence, and soon they all went offline one after another.

The unfortunate assassin sold the artifact for a large sum of money. The income from the three-dimensional world was enough to offset the hurt he suffered from Lun Bai's withdrawal from the game, and he logged off with great satisfaction.

Although Xu Chu spent a lot of money, it must be said that it was worth it.

Unlike Ji Xuanyi's evil spirit staff which has its own skills but can only be used by magic professions, the instant death attached to Assassin's dagger is actually an effect. It does not require the holder to be an agile profession. It is a special effect that can be triggered as long as the right place is attacked. In other words, Xu Chu, a rookie mage, can also use this dagger.

Just ask yourself, who would always watch their back when facing a rookie mage?

The only thing that made Xu Chu feel regretful was that this special effect could only be triggered once a week. The dagger was useless in his hand for at least six days, twenty-three hours, fifty-nine minutes and fifty-nine seconds every week. Moreover, this was a close combat weapon. Xu Chu was confident in his own strength. By the time the enemy got close to him, he would have been killed at least five times.

All I can say is that this thing is just something to keep in mind for emergencies, and it's not very useful in combat.

But even so, Xu Chu didn't regret buying it at all. This is a godly weapon! There is only one for each profession in the whole server! It's worth it just as a collection!

Liu Tian couldn't stand Xu Chu's happy look anymore. Just when he was about to remind him that someone was waiting, a white light flashed at the resurrection point again, and an old acquaintance appeared in front of them!

Chapter 130

When Xu Chu and Liu Tian saw Zuo An appear at the resurrection point with a confused look on his face , they were stunned for a moment.

They only received the news that they had to come to the resurrection point to buy equipment , but they didn't hear that they had to block the left bank.

However, although they didn't understand the situation, they certainly couldn't let Zuo An go. Liu Tian immediately led his men to surround him , and Xu Chu began to contact Xiao Xiao Yuxia to see if he had any plans . It would be very embarrassing if he accidentally disrupted Xiao Xiao Yuxia's plan.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia responded quickly . There was no grand plan. Just kill Zuo'an right where he was.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia had never expected that the Sun City had been consumed by internal strife to such an extent. The remnants of the defeated army were simply vulnerable , and even the

resistance to retreat was very reluctant. If it weren't for the fact that Fanxing City did not intend to kill them all , the Sun City would probably have collapsed even faster.

But speaking of it, Zuo An was still a knight and his horse was very good , and it was Xue Piao Renjian who rushed into the team of Youri City and defeated him.

They had originally thought about whether it would be possible to capture him alive and humiliate him, but there were too many people and the chaos was so great that Zuo An fell off his horse , rolled twice on the ground, and was hacked to death by the players of Star City.

Xiao Xiaoyuxia didn't force it since he had already been sent back to the resurrection point. In fact, even if Xu Chu didn't contact Xiao Xiaoyuxia , Xiao Xiaoyuxia would still look for him. He knew that Xu Chu and his team were at the resurrection point, so they could just block the left bank.

Zuo'an's mentality had collapsed. He was blocked at the resurrection point by Liu Tian and his men, but he had no intention of logging off and running away. He just stood there looking at them with resentment.

Zuo An's expression was quite twisted. If it were someone else, they might be disgusted. But Liu Tian, the idiot , didn't get it at all . He said happily, " Haha! Now you've fallen into our hands, how do you want to die? "

Zuo An stared at him without saying anything.

After Xu Chu and Xiao Xiao Yu finished talking, he came over, looked Zuo An up and down, shook his head, and said, " Maybe this is our farewell forever. It's not easy for you to do this for so long. Let's put an end to everything today. "

Xu Chu looked at Liu Tian and said, " They said to just kill him, don't hold back. "

Liu Tian responded and surrounded them with his men. Zuo An's cheeks twitched and he could not help but take a step back, but then he stopped abruptly.

Just as Zuo An was about to close his eyes and die, a familiar voice suddenly rang out.

 " Wait a moment! "

Zuo An was stunned, and when he opened his eyes, he saw Yugui appeared at the resurrection point at some point – she had clearly been with the large army from Dayo City, and the fact that she appeared here so soon meant that she was probably accidentally hacked to death.

Yugui was standing in front of the left bank and couldn't help swallowing.

She was killed and brought back to the resurrection point because of a mistake, and it was just a coincidence that she encountered the scene of Zuo An being surrounded. But now Zuo An still has some value in recycling, and since she saw it, she couldn't let the other party be killed so easily.

However, wanting to stop it is one thing, but being able to do it is another. Yigui also doesn't know whether Ji Xuanyi has told other people in Fanxing City about her situation. If not, the two people in front of them don't know her and of course won't listen to what she says. There is a high probability that they will regard her as an idiot who is loyal to Zuo'an and take advantage of her together.

Yugui was not ready to sacrifice herself to this extent for Zuo'an, so when she saw Xu Chu's playful look, her heart sank.

The other party didn't know her. That's right, for undercover purposes , the fewer people who know about it, the better. For her safety , Ji Xuanyi would not reveal her identity casually. This time he really shot himself in the foot!

The people from Fanxing City were getting closer and closer, and it was too late to contact Ji Xuanyi now. After thinking about it with Gui Lue, he made a quick decision, turned his back to the left bank, and winked at Xu Chu.

Xu Chu was stunned for a moment, then thought of something and immediately said, " Wait a minute. "

" Huh? " Liu Tian, who was suddenly stopped, said unhappily, " What are you doing? Didn't you say you could kill him ? "

Xu Chu smiled and said, " That girl seems to have something to say. " the wink Yu Gui gave Xu Chu , and said in dissatisfaction: " What are you doing? You fell for me just because I winked at you? "

Xu Chu: "..."

It can only be said that it is a good thing that Xu Chu also came. If Liu Tian was the only one here, even if Yu Gui blinked her eyes, this fool probably would not understand what she meant at all!

Xu Chu held his forehead helplessly and said, " No matter how you interpret it, they are about to say goodbye to this game, so just let them finish their last words. We in Star City are still very humane, okay? "

Liu Tian muttered something in dissatisfaction, but since Xu Chu said so, he didn't stop him. They were all people playing games, and although they had hatred and grudges, it had come to the end, so this mentality was understandable.

Liu Tian stepped back, Xu Chu raised his eyebrows, spread his hands towards Yu Gui, and made a gesture of " please start your performance " .

Yugui breathed a sigh of relief, and then he heard Zuo An behind him say, " Why are you here? "

When Yugui turned around, he saw Zuo'an looking at him with a complicated expression: " I didn't expect that you would be the most loyal to me in the end. "

Yugui: "..."

Yugui has so much to complain about. Loyalty and all that is just a game. Brother, you think too highly of yourself!

She couldn't help but steal a glance at the eyes of the people around her, and found that the players of Star City looked at her as if she were a mentally retarded person, and she couldn't help but feel a pain in her heart.

But there was no other way. She couldn't take the blame right now. Zuo An could still use it for the last time. The loss would only be temporary ...

Yugui tried desperately to comfort himself, then pretended to be heartbroken, grabbed Zuo'an's shoulders and roared: " How can you be so self-destructive! If you really get raped here, Day City and half of the city will fall into Zhaochen's hands! "

Zuo An hadn't responded yet. Xu Chu was stunned for a moment, then he frowned.

He was indeed not sure whether Yu Gui was a friend or an enemy just now . He gave him a chance just because of Yu Gui's abnormal behavior with a watchful attitude. But now, he can be sure that Yu Gui is indeed on their side.

Because Yigui reminded him of something he had missed – if Zuo'an died here, Bancheng and Yuericheng would fall into the hands of Zhaochen, a smart man. Zuo'an as an enemy is not scary, and Zuo'an and Zhaochen as enemies at the same time are not scary either, but if Zhaochen is the only one, it would be very troublesome.

Although the current situation in Daytime City is very bad, Xu Chu believes that once Zhaochen is allowed to develop in Daytime City without any burden or constraints, a counterattack is only a matter of time.

Xu Chu touched his chin and looked at Yugui thoughtfully.

Yugui looked back at him calmly and continued to say to Zuo An: " Half of the city can collapse, and Sun City can be abandoned, but are you willing to let these things be taken away by Zhao Chen? They are all your things. The Zuo An I knew before would not be like this. He would accept his fate once he failed! Even if you want to leave, you have to destroy all the things of Zhao Chen's men before you leave! "

Zuo An stared at Yu Gui in a daze. Yu Gui frowned and looked at him seriously: " Zuo An, cheer up. I believe in you. "

The expression on Zuo An's face gradually changed. He grabbed Yu Gui and glared at Liu Tian and Xu Chu angrily, shouting, " Don't think of letting me get ganged up on like this! Even if I die, I won't let Day City fall into your hands! Just wait for me to drag Zhao Chen into the water! "

After saying that, without waiting for everyone to react, Zuo An logged off and ran away.

Yugui, who was left behind, said: "..."

Damn, this guy ran away without even notifying her. If she was really Zuo'an's accomplice, she would have wanted to kill him!

However, Yigui guessed that the person opposite him had also figured out his identity, so he let out a long sigh and sat down on the ground.

Liu Tian was stunned by Zuo An's yelling. He was completely confused. After a long while, he asked Xu Chu, " No, what does he mean by that? Why does he look like he is going to offend Zhao Chen just to offend us? "

Xu Chu was also confused by Zuo An for a moment, but then he reacted and applauded Yu Gui sincerely.

Awesome, they actually put the blame on Zhaochen. The division of the Day City was actually due to the undercover agent!

Yugui saw Xuchu understood and smiled helplessly. He reached out to put the strands of hair that had fallen in front of him behind his ears and said to Xuchu, " It has nothing to do with me. It's mainly because Zuoan is too good an enemy . If he wants to doubt Zhaochen, I can't stop him. "

Xuchu walked over, pushed away Liutian who subconsciously wanted to stop him, stretched out his hand to pull Yugui up from the ground, and said: " My name is Xuchu. "

He smiled at her and said, " I'm going back. "

Xu Chu raised an eyebrow.

Liu Tian was confused: " No, what's going on? Isn't this girl from Day City? Wait, she was just being affectionate with Zuo An, what enemy ? What are you talking about? "

Yugui looked at Liutian curiously, and Xuchu said with a fake smile: " It's okay, he's a fool, don't worry about him. "

Liutian: " I understand this sentence! "

In the end, Xu Chu still spent some time helping Liu Tian sort out his logic and told him the reason for letting Zuo An go. Only then did he convince Liu Tian to go back with him to find the main force.

Xu Chu and Yu Gui talked about it. Although they decided to let Zuo An go back to cause trouble for Zhao Chen, neither of them actually thought highly of Zuo An. The other party had lost the support of the people and was no match for Zhao Chen in other aspects. It was very likely that they would just make Zhao Chen troubled for a while and then the problem would be solved.

But even if it only causes Zhaochen some trouble, it is actually worth it. After all, they don't have to pay anything for letting Zuo An go. It can be said that it is a decision that only brings benefits. Yugui estimated that she would not be able to stay in Yuri City for long. Zhaochen would definitely not let her go after Zuo'an's downfall, so she did not hide anything and told Xuchu about her relationship with Ji Xuanyi.

Xu Chu touched his chin and said, " Ji Xuanyi is still very tight-lipped. Although I always have a problem with his intelligence, I guessed that he had someone in Day City, but I didn't know it was you. If you knew, you could have acted more naturally just now. "

Yugui smiled and said, " My acting skills are enough to deal with Zuo An. "

Xu Chu also smiled and said, " Do you want to go back with us? Ji Xuanyi's personality probably doesn't want you to stay in Sun City. He should be very happy to know that you are willing to come to Star City. "

Yugui looked at Xuchu for a while, and said happily: " Xuanyi is usually very fierce. I thought you wouldn't understand him. I'm really happy to know that you understand him so well. He is such a gentle person, but he never says it- "

Xu Chu looked at Yu Gui with a smile and thought, why is there another Ji Xuanyi blowing? Xuchu's rank was still high, and he and Gui were completely unaware of each other's complaints. After a long while of chattering , Ji Xuanyi finally got to the point: " Although things are almost over, I can't go back yet. "

Xu Chu raised his eyebrows and said, " Do you still want to accompany Zuo An to fight against Zhao Chen? "

Yugui nodded.

Zuo'an is a weakling in combat. If there is no one to help him, the impact he can cause to Zhaochen is really low. But if used well, he can cause Zhaochen a lot of trouble.

Since he has been kept here, of course we have to make the best use of him. With this mentality in mind, Yugui wants to follow Zuo An to make one last trip to Yuri City no matter what. Xu Chu looked at her and said, " The idea is correct, but it should be quite dangerous. It doesn't matter if Zuo An and Zhao Chen are going to perish together, but what if you are implicated? Zhao Chen is not stupid, especially since he took the blame for you. He will not let you go. "

Yugui smiled confidently and said, " Although my assassins are definitely not as good as Xuanyi at killing people, there are not many people who can escape better than me. I don't want to die with Zuo'an at all, don't worry. "

And even if she was accidentally gang-raped, Yugui was not really afraid. Her original intention of playing games was different from everyone else. Level and equipment were not what she cared about. As long as she could happily play games with Ji Xuanyi and the others, it didn't matter what level she was at. What made her happy was not the game itself, but the people she cared about.

Xu Chu touched his chin and said, " I guess Ji Xuanyi should have advised you before, but you didn't listen to what he said, so what I said is of no use. "

" I won't stop you, " Xu Chu said, " Let's add each other as friends. When Ji Xuanyi is not around, you can ask me for help if you have any problems. Also, if anything happens, remember to log off first to protect yourself. "

It is one thing that Gui himself is not afraid of being gang-raped, but Ji Xuanyi's reaction is another.

Ji Xuanyi's influence within Fanxing City is quite large. Not to mention that he can get a lot of support from everyone, but there are definitely many people who support him in a show of hands vote. If he were to use the full force of Fanxing City to attack Yaori City, regardless of the consequences, if word got out that he was willing to risk his life for his beloved, Ji Xuanyi and Tianxia Didi would probably have internal family conflicts.

That would be really fucked up, Xu Chu thought, if Ji Xuan goes crazy, there's still No. 1 in the world who can keep him steady , if both of them go crazy together, no matter how many people can stop them!

Thinking of this, Xuchu couldn't help but grab Yugui's hand and said sincerely: " Don't let anything happen to you! "

Yugui: "..... ??? "

Yugui didn't understand Xuchu's sudden change, but after all, the other party said nice things and expressed good intentions. Although Yugui was a little confused, he still accepted it with a smile. Then he logged off and went offline to find Zuoan.

Xu Chu was still a little scared, and walked back with a worried look on his face. Liu Tian squeezed over and said casually, " Are you interested in that girl? "

Xu Chu was stunned. After being reminded by Liu Tianyi, he actually thought about it for a while, but finally shook his head and said, " That Yugui is pretty and a nice guy, but it's obvious that his heart is with Ji Xuanyi. He's just a flatterer of Ji Xuanyi. It's not acceptable to accept him. "

Liu Tian looked strange, and after a long while he said, " A rich man like you is definitely not sincere in your relationship, so just let the girl go. "

Xu Chu: "..... meow meow meow? "

the T -suit was safely returned to the main force.

Ji Xuanyi took a look at the equipment attributes and said, " Let the deputy tank take a rest first. The world will have to retreat in an hour or two. He has to hold on from 8 pm to 2 am, which is quite tough. "

Xu Chu nodded, notified Xiao Xiaoyuxia, and then smiled at Ji Xuan.

Now the pace of the boss has slowed down a bit, and Ji Xuanyi's milk is not that important.

Seeing Xu Chu's expression, he simply stopped and asked: " What? "

Xu Chu said: " I met Yu Gui, and she asked me to release Zuo An. "

When Ji Xuan heard this, he was stunned at first, then frowned: " She wants Zuo An to cause trouble for Zhao Chen again? Where is she? "

Xu Chu shrugged , and Ji Xuanyi understood.

He looked very unhappy.

Xu Chu said: " I know you are unhappy, but the girl is just being kind to you. If you mess up, you might end up hurting her. I think she is quite sensible. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything for a long time before he said, " I know, I won't stop her. "

Xu Chu muttered softly: " As if you can stop it. "

Ji Xuanyi pretended not to hear and raised his hand to continue treating Qi Qin, who was unaware of everything and focused on fighting the monster.

Suddenly, Ji Xuanyi had an idea and pulled his staff behind him. He heard Xu Chu scream " Oh shit " and hurriedly squatted down to pick up something from the ground.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " What are you doing? "

Xu Chu was holding something and suddenly stabbed Ji Xuanyi from behind, but his movement was too slow and the amplitude was too large, so Ji Xuanyi didn't even turn his head before he was knocked down by the hammer.

Xu Chu stood up, spread his hands, and said, " Here. "

Ji Xuanyi looked at the pitch-black dagger, stunned, and said: " What? "

Xu Chu smiled: " The assassin's weapon, Assassin's dagger, do you want to try it? "

Ji Xuan was stunned. As a former assassin, he looked at the dagger with his eyes wide open and his saliva almost dripping.

Seeing this, Xu Chu smiled and said, " I can exchange this for your evil spirit staff, how about that? "

Ji Xuanyi almost nodded, but managed to hold back his words. He came to his senses and asked, " Where did you get this? "

Xu Chu saw that Ji Xuanyi had come to his senses and had not been fooled. He felt a little regretful, but he still told him the story. Ji Xuanyi didn't know that this artifact was the assassin who tried to assassinate him but was bounced back to the resurrection point. He sighed and said, " You are so lucky. "

After saying that, he looked at the dagger being put away by Xu Chu with some reluctance, and it took him a long time to move his eyes away from Xu Chu's backpack.

There's no way. He is a warlock now, and he can't use the assassin's weapon no matter how good it is.

Xu Chu and Ji Xuanyi exchanged some information, and the sky gradually darkened.

The departure of Youri City did have some impact on the battle situation. Fortunately, because Youri City had been slacking off before, the impact was not that great. Everything was still proceeding in an orderly manner, but the time to capture the BOSS was extended.

At eight o'clock, Qi Qin retired, changed into a T-shirt, and ran to find Ji Xuanyi in a daze. Because he had been separated from Ji Xuanyi for almost the entire day, Qi Qin stuck to Ji Xuanyi as soon as he met him and couldn't get off him.

Ji Xuanyi touched the back of Qi Qin's neck with amusement and whispered, " Fortunately, you gave me the elf necklace again. "

During the second stage of the activity, because they had to come into contact with the elves, the elf necklace was always hanging on Qi Qin's neck. Ji Xuanyi himself actually forgot about it, but after it was over, Qi Qin took off the necklace and put it back on Ji Xuanyi.

" That will make me feel more at ease. "

This is what Qi Qin said at that time, and in fact it did work. Now that he thinks about it, being able to trigger a special effect with such a low probability, maybe it wasn't Ji Xuanyi's good luck, but Qi Qin's good luck.

Ji Xuanyi had no intention of hiding anything and told Qi Qin what had happened before. When the latter heard it, he became alert. In the dark night, he looked at Ji Xuanyi nervously with a pair of eyes and tightened his grip on Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi: "... Ahem, it's a bit tight! "

Qi Qin then hurriedly let go of his hand, touched Ji Xuanyi's back, and said, " Is Xuanyi okay? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Can I still stand here and talk to you if I have something to say? "

The two of them didn't avoid others when they talked. After the T in formal T-shirt took on the monster, the pressure on the healers also decreased. The old western doctor stuck his head out like a turtle and said in a loud voice: " Ji Xuanyi, you were stabbed? How come I didn't know? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

You still have the nerve to say that, the person standing next to you was stabbed and you didn't react at all! You are also a piece of shit!

Ji Xuanyi didn't even bother to pay attention to him.

The old Western doctor touched his nose and had to retract his head.

I thought there was going to be a big war, so they said they would come to help, but it turned out that the Sun City itself collapsed, and the old Western doctor was of no use except for healing people. It was very embarrassing.

World Boss was finally killed at around three in the morning. Ji Xuanyi had classes the next day, so he logged off at ten o'clock. Not to mention Qi Qin, who was kicked off by the security system at around nine o'clock. Neither of them got to touch the reward right away. Fortunately, the World Boss's treasure chest would remain for a week, so both of them had time to log on the next afternoon.

It should be said that Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin arrived at a good time. When the BOSS fell in the early morning, everyone went crazy and scrambled to touch the boxes. No matter what the gang leader said, everyone was like fucking zombies, just squeezing forward, and many people were even squeezed back to the resurrection point.

The situation is much better now than yesterday. Although there are still a lot of people, it is much less than yesterday, and they are all queuing up in an orderly manner without any congestion.

this world boss are linked to the contribution points of the three stages. In addition to the most basic general rewards, special rewards are ranked according to points.

Players with scores between 300 and 500 can only randomly draw blue and green equipment and materials. Players with scores between 500 and 1,000 can randomly draw blue and purple equipment and materials. Players with scores between 1,000 and 3,000 can draw purple and orange equipment and materials. Players with scores above 3,000 can be sure to draw orange equipment or materials, and there is a very small chance of drawing an artifact that has not yet appeared.

However, basically most players' points are stuck between one thousand and three thousand points. Many players who work day and night to complete tasks only have a few hundred points. While they complain that this setting is making things difficult for them, they can't help but think that it would have been better if they had worked harder in the beginning.

In fact, if you want to reach above 3,000 points, you can't just focus on completing tasks.

According to the official design, even if players use all their time to complete ordinary tasks, it is impossible to reach 3,000.

After all, there is a chance of getting a divine weapon above three thousand, and being linked to a divine weapon, even if it is just a chance, is not so easy to get.

To get 3,000 points, you have to complete at least eight small hidden tasks, or one large hidden task. In fact, only players who can meet either of these two conditions are eligible to touch the artifact.

It may not be possible to touch it.

There is no other way. After all, each profession only has one artifact. If it were so easy to get, it would be too worthless.

Ji Xuanyi saw the reward mechanism rolling on the world announcement and took a look at his own points, which were more than 2,300. The majority of them were earned when he was doing tasks in the Lost Forest in the first stage. In the second stage, he was basically just hanging out, and apart from turning on the shield, he didn't do anything serious. Ji Xuanyi himself was a little surprised that he could get more than 2,000 points.

However, Qi Qin seemed to have earned more points in the Lost Forest than himself. Ji Xuanyi's heart moved, and he looked at Qi Qin and said, " How many points do you have? " Qi Qin had been staring at Ji Xuanyi in a daze since a while ago, and he didn't even look at the world channel. He was stunned for a moment when he was asked, and looked at his points column stupidly, and then said: " Three thousand five. "

Ji Xuanyi's eyes lit up.

Seeing that he seemed quite happy, Qi Qin also became happy and asked, " What's wrong? " Ji Xuan told him the announcement and said, " Although you may not be able to get the artifact, it would be good if you can get an orange weapon. "

Although the light armor on Qi Qin's body is of orange quality and has good attributes, his Guardian has been used from level ten to now. As a purple weapon, its attributes are actually a bit behind. There is no forging method of orange weapons in Ji Xuanyi's booklet, so he has never found a chance to replace it for him.

Qi Qin smiled and said, " It's a matter of luck. You can't get whatever you want. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't think so. Qi Qin's luck had always been good. From the time he started playing this game until now, he had basically never lost. If he wanted a weapon, he should be able to get it.

After a while, Qi Qin finally couldn't help but speak out his true feelings: "Actually, I still like to protect."

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but look at him.

Although Qi Qin has been here for a long time and many traces of another world have been erased from his body, but in the final analysis, he is still a swordsman in his heart. Every swordsman is very focused and loyal, not only to the person he likes, but also to the sword they depend on.

At the beginning, Qi Qin really didn't like the Guardian, a weapon that was more like a shield than a sword, and it was not very convenient to use. But as time went by, he had developed feelings for it. Changing to another weapon might not necessarily make it more convenient for Qi Qin to use than the Guardian. Moreover, thinking that the sword had done nothing wrong and was still usable, it was about to be replaced, Qi Qin felt a little reluctant.

Although Ji Xuanyi couldn't quite understand Qi Qin's mentality, he had watched a lot of martial arts movies and could still sympathize with him.

After thinking for a while, Ji Xuan said: "Of course you can continue to use the Guardian, but its properties are indeed a bit insufficient ... Or you can try the dual sword style?"

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi in bewilderment: "Two-sword style?"

When this was mentioned, Ji Zhonger Xuanyi suddenly became excited, took out the staff he had replaced before, and used it together with the evil spirit staff to make a sword flower, posing in a very handsome and Zhonger posture, and said to Qi Qin: "Two swords style!"

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin didn't even have the heart to tell Ji Xuanyi how easy it would be to get beaten in this position.

Qi Qin just looked at Ji Xuanyi hesitantly, wanting to say something, for a long time, and Ji Xuanyi was annoyed.

Ji Xuanyi suddenly realized that there was something wrong with his immature behavior. His face flushed red, and he angrily thrust both staffs at Qi Qin, saying angrily: "What are you looking at! You don't even know the two-sword style, and you still say you are a martial arts master, bah! Bumpkin!"

Qi Qin found Ji Xuanyi's reaction adorable – so adorable! Qi Qin's heart was almost melted by the cuteness, so he couldn't say anything against it. He stretched out his long arms and hugged Ji Xuanyi in his arms, saying: "Yes, yes, yes, I am ignorant. Xuanyi is right. I will try it later. It should be very useful."

Ji Xuanyi punched him again angrily, then pushed Qi Qin away, barely suppressing the sudden feeling of shame. However, the blush on his face had not faded yet, and although his expression was very calm, he looked like a proud person no matter how you looked at him.

Qi Qin was threatened by Ji Xuanyi and told him not to tell anyone what happened today. Qi Qin nodded repeatedly, thinking that Ji Xuanyi had never appeared in front of others like this, so how could he tell anyone.

The two of them waited in line for about half an hour and finally arrived at the box. The box was full of gold and nothing could be seen clearly. Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to reach out and grab it because the basic rewards were also inside. There were quite a lot of things, and Ji Xuanyi took three tries before he finished taking them all.

The result was as Ji Xuanyi had expected. In addition to the basic rewards, he only got three purple materials, which were of no use.

But it was also true that after triggering the Elf Necklace's 0.1% chance of counterattack, Ji Xuanyi felt that he might have used up all his luck, and it was normal to only find purple materials – there were still three more! He should be content.

Ji Xuanyi made way and let Qi Qin touch it.

Qi Qin had big hands and he grabbed all the basic rewards in the first go, including experience, gold coins, enchantments, and materials. Except for the experience points which were different due to points, everything else was the same for everyone. When he grabbed the things in the box for the second time, Qi Qin frowned.

Ji Xuanyi asked: " What's wrong? "

Qi Qin said with a strange look on his face: " It really seems to be a weapon. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then saw Qi Qin straighten up and take out a weapon from the box. It was a swordsman's weapon. Although the appearance was a bit strange, when the sword was taken out, the golden light that appeared on the sword for an instant showed its quality.

The players who were still queuing around stared in amazement, and after a long while someone said, " Wow, buddy, you're so lucky! Here comes the orange weapon! "

Ji Xuanyi was a little disappointed. Orange equipment was a must for Qi Qin at this level of points. Apart from being a weapon, he couldn't really say he had good luck. Only if he got a divine weapon would he be considered lucky!

I don't know why Qi Qin's good luck suddenly became useless ... But as long as it is an orange weapon, I can make do with it. Anyway, no one has heard of anyone getting the swordsman's weapon now. Ji Xuanyi thinks there is still a chance to find it for Qi Qin.

The reason why the appearance of this swordsman orange weapon is strange is mainly because it has a blade only on one side. It looks more like a huge knife than a sword. However, for a profession like a swordsman, what the weapon looks like is actually not very important.

The weight alone is enough to cause damage.

Qi Qin took the orange weapon out of the box. After Ji Xuanyi's reminder, he felt around at the bottom of the box to make sure nothing was missing. Then he straightened up and walked aside. When Ji Xuan saw Qi Qin weighing the orange weapon in his hand, he frowned and asked, " What's wrong? Doesn't it work? "

Qi Qin shook his head. To him, none of these heavy swords were very useful. Compared to weapons of that size like the Guardian, this orange weapon was still pretty good.

 " What's that expression on your face? " Ji Xuanyi asked.

Qi Qin thought for a moment and answered seriously: " It's a bit heavy and inflexible to carry it with one hand. "

Ji Xuan nodded: " Well, then what? "

Qi Qin said: " It's not easy to practice dual swords with Shugo. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi's face flushed red, and he pushed Qi Qin to the ground and beat him up, warning him in shame and anger: " Don't mention the two-sword thing again! "

Qi Qin, the masochist , was so touched by the hammer that he nodded repeatedly, indicating that he would never mention it again. Only then did Ji Xuanyi snort and stopped talking to Qi Qin in a cold manner.

the World BOSS , but the official announcement almost made it clear. Although the evil god was defeated, a trace of his dark power has not given up. It will awaken once every half a month in the middle of the three main cities, and players need to seal it again. The five major races will not leave the wild map for fear of the evil god's comeback, and everyone can still go to the wild map to visit them.

In other words, the World Boss will become a permanent activity held every half a month. Its intensity will be weakened, and the rewards will definitely not be as much as they are now.

However, the random acquisition of materials or equipment will be retained, but the probability will be lowered. In general, you can still participate when you have nothing to do.

The world boss ended at three in the morning. There was no commander or gang leader to organize the players, so the players basically dispersed. Anyway, the direction back to the city was marked on the parchment, and there would be no more activities for the next two days, so everyone walked back slowly.

After Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin touched the rewards, they logged off to have a meal and were about to return to Fanxing City. However, as soon as they came back online, they suddenly received a private message from the old western doctor.

[Old Western Doctor] : Ji Xuanyi!!!!!!

Ji Xuanyi was so upset, thinking what this guy was up to, he replied: " It's a power leveler online, not me. "

[Old Western Doctor] : Thank you, big brother. Is it okay to log in to this game with DNA testing? You also use proxy training to try to evade me, so please be more serious!

Ji Xuan replied expressionlessly: " Since you know I am trying to fool you, please be more conscious. Goodbye! "

[Old Western Doctor] : No, no, no! I'm not here to tease you. Anyway, there are no activities recently, and Sun City doesn't have the energy to make trouble. I want to invite you to our Youyue City to play for a few days, and by the way, tell you a super awesome news!

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and realized that he had never been to Youyue City, and he really had nothing to do recently, so going out for a trip with Qi Qin seemed like a good choice.

After making the decision, Ji Xuanyi said, " You can be my guest, but you don't have to be my tour guide. I have some great news. What is it? "

I don't know what the old Western doctor was doing and it took him a long time to reply.

[Old Western Doctor] : Hahahahahaha!!!!!!

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

What kind of news could make the old Western doctor so happy?

Ji Xuanyi was about to tell the old western doctor to get out when he heard the latter say, " Old Yun has found the swordsman's magic weapon! Hahahahaha!!! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Fuck! No wonder Qi Qin couldn't find it out, it turned out that Yun Zhongjian had taken it away!!!

Chapter 131

Ji Xuanyi now truly believes that Yun Zhongjian is someone who can rapidly upgrade by relying on luck.

He is simply a living European emperor!

The old western doctor actually didn't know that the latter had quietly accumulated so many points . He raised his hand and touched the artifact . Although he showed off to Ji Xuanyi, the old western doctor himself was actually shocked by Yun Zhongjian.

But leaving aside the matter of the divine weapon, in fact, only a small part of inviting Ji Xuanyi to visit Youyue City came from the will of the old Western doctor himself , and the rest was the invitation from Ye Linyu.

In the current situation , there are no activities and no one is making trouble . As a neutral party , Ye Linyu invited Ji Xuanyi to Youyue City for fun. It is estimated that he really wanted to play. At most, he was curious about Ji Xuanyi , or he had some thoughts of making friends with Fanxing City. He didn't have any other thoughts. Ji Xuanyi understood this , so he accepted the invitation of the old Western doctor so easily.

Youyue City was quite sincere and invited Ji Xuanyi and his friends to visit . They even sent a few knights to pick them up, but Ji Xuanyi was fine. Qi Qin, who was carrying a heavy load , almost pushed their horses into the ground.

The self-deprecating name of Youyue Village is not without reason . Youyue City is indeed very poor compared to Fanxing City and Yueri City. The Dancing Gang can't even pick out a knight who can carry Qi Qin on his back – although there are only a few people in the three major gangs of Fanxing City who can let Qi Qin mount his horse.

But even so , the actual scene was too embarrassing. Qi Qin put away his weapon, and only then could a knight shakily carry him on his back, which made Ji Xuanyi feel a little embarrassed.

It's too sad that Youyue City is struggling to survive and is so poor!

Several knights discussed and even came up with a plan of having two people walk side by side with Qi Qin standing horizontally in the middle. Ji Xuanyi was so upset when he heard this that he quickly declined their good intention.

They are not in a hurry, so they don't ride horses, so it's fine for them to walk slowly.

The knights of Youyue City were also a little embarrassed, but they came out to pick someone up, and it was not convenient for them to go back like that, so they simply got off their horses and left with Ji Xuanyi and the others.

A circle of people surrounded Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin tightly. Fearing that they might be bored, they specially found topics to liven up the atmosphere. Ji Xuanyi, who had originally planned to

spend time with Qi Qin, was left in a dilemma. However, he could not chase them away, so he had to accept the knights' kindness with his head held high.

They chatted awkwardly all the way to the gate of Youyue City. The knight who came to pick them up and Ji Xuanyi both breathed a sigh of relief. Ji Xuanyi said that they had already arrived and there was no need to trouble them anymore. They could contact the old western doctor on their own. Upon hearing this, the knights nodded repeatedly and hurriedly dispersed.

Ji Xuanyi leaned against Qi Qin tiredly.

Qi Qin was like a wall, not even shaking. He held Ji Xuanyi with one hand and unconsciously touched his new weapon with the other. There were people watching him the whole time, and he couldn't be affectionate with Ji Xuanyi, so he was studying how to use this thing most efficiently along the way.

But now it was obvious that Ji Xuanyi was more important. Qi Qin let go of the hand holding the sword, supported Ji Xuanyi with both hands, and asked: " What's wrong? Don't you want to contact the old western doctor? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Am I crazy? Contacting him because he's not noisy enough or annoying enough? "

What I said to those knights just now was just an excuse. Although they had just arrived in Youyue City and didn't know many things, for Ji Xuanyi, exploring on his own was much more interesting than having someone explain it to him, especially when the tour guide might be an old western doctor.

Qi Qin agreed with Ji Xuanyi's decision, and the two of them didn't contact each other and just entered Youyue City.

Unlike the Starry City which also needs to be wary of the Sun City, the city gate entrance of the Dark Moon City is only for welcoming newcomers, and there is no player specifically used to check the identity of people entering the city. Ji Xuanyi originally thought that he would need the old Western doctor and others to help say hello, but he didn't expect that he could go in directly. It can be seen that Youyue City is really very open and has made up its mind to remain absolutely neutral.

The buildings inside Youyue City are actually not much different from those in Fanxing City. It's just that the materials and styles used to build the city are different. After all, the " poverty " of Youyue City only refers to the players. As one of the main cities in the game setting, Youyue City will definitely not be that shabby.

Most of the main city upgrade tasks require players to complete the prerequisite of registering their household registration in the main city before they can accept them. However, there are some tasks that do not have this requirement, and there are even some tasks that can only be accepted by players from other main cities. I think the official has already made preparations in advance for some players who like to travel around.

Ji Xuanyi took on a few tasks casually, most of which were ordinary greeting tasks. In addition, the curious people of Youyue City would ask him about things in Fanxing City. Coupled with the immersive feeling of the holographic online game, it was quite interesting. When Ji Xuanyi chatted with them, he would even subconsciously praise Fanxing City.

However, it is enough to do a few tasks of this kind for fun. As a pure dialogue task, it does not give much experience. Ji Xuanyi's main goal is to go to the Mage Tower in Youyue City to take a look.

In fact, all three main cities have wizard towers, and there are great wizards with extremely high reputations in them. However, the styles of each wizard tower are different, and the wizards have different personalities.

There might be hidden missions in Youyue City, but Ji Xuanyi understood that it was impossible for an outsider like him to find hidden missions in Youyue City, let alone rely on hidden missions to obtain information.

The only thing he could do was to go to the Mage Tower in Youyue City and talk to the great magician there. At least this person must be related to August. Not to mention whether he could get close to the other party by using August's face, even if they just said a few words, the great magician would definitely know more than others.

Ji Xuanyi always felt that there must be some hidden plot between the three main cities, or the three great magicians, and he also vaguely felt that he should have touched upon some of the clues, but there were too many things piled up at the same time, and he could not remember at all the flash of inspiration that had appeared before. He could only hope that this trip to Youyue City could bring him some inspiration.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin asked for directions from the guards along the way and it took them some time to reach the outskirts of Youyue City's Mage Tower.

Logically speaking, as a weaker main city, Youyue City's population is definitely not as large as that of the prosperous Fanxing City. However, there is a long queue outside the Mage Tower in Youyue City. Looking at the relaxed and peaceful expressions of the players in the queue, everyone seems to have gotten used to it.

The atmosphere in Youyue City is really good, Ji Xuan thought, and lined up at the end of the line with Qi Qin.

As the weakest main city in the past, Youyue City is sandwiched between Youri City and Fanxing City. It is very low-key and has a weak presence. Sometimes, except for the players of Youyue City themselves, other players on the second server can't even remember that this server has a third main city besides Youri City and Fanxing City.

Apart from making Youyue City increasingly low-key and increasingly inferior to the other two main cities due to lack of fresh blood, this incident is actually not without benefits. At least people who want to cause trouble will never come here. Those who choose Youyue City are basically Buddhist players. The atmosphere in the city is harmonious. In addition to server-wide activities, ordinary players can be said to have received the best gaming experience in this main city.

Ji Xuanyi was also lucky enough to experience it. The players in the queue were very friendly and quiet. Each one was as amiable as if they were about to become Buddhas. Ji Xuanyi also received snacks from kind players from the first row of the line to the last one.

What Ji Xuanyi found most difficult to understand was that there were people who came here to queue up just to have someone to chat with, and when it was almost his turn, he walked out and queued again ... Are the players of Youyue City still okay?

After waiting in line for a while, Ji Xuan felt completely stunned. He thought, if he had known about this main city before playing the game, why would he play a warlock? Even if he played a berserker, he would not be able to get angry in such a place!

Fortunately, although the players in Youyue City are very Buddhist, they seem to have normal personalities. Otherwise, if Ji Xuan saw a smiling and amiable guard when he entered the door, he might really not be able to accept it.

Because Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were not registered players of Youyue City, they were not allowed into the main gate of the Mage Tower after passing three checks. Instead, they were taken to another road. When the players of Youyue City saw them walking along the small road, they looked over curiously, but no one came up to question them.

Ji Xuanyi suspected that as one of the players in Youyue City, the old Western doctor's noisy personality was either mutated or he was just holding it in.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were brought to the side door of the Mage Tower by the guards – Ji Xuanyi didn't even know that the Mage Tower had a side door. The Mage Towers in various main cities should have the same settings except for their different architectural styles. It seems that the Mage Tower in Star City should also have a side door for players from other main cities to use.

However, regardless of whether the current atmosphere in Star City and Sun City would allow players from other main cities to enter the city, it would be difficult for local players in Star City to meet August, and players from other main cities would probably find it difficult to even enter through the side door.

Since Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin entered the side door so smoothly, it seems that the great magician of Star City has a good temper – at least better than August.

After leading the two into the side door, the guard left. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked in and found that the space inside the side door was very small, but the walls were lined with built-in bookshelves, which looked more like a library. There was a counter on the right hand side after entering the door. A white-haired old man wearing a monocle stood behind the counter, looking at them expressionlessly.

Perhaps because of the Buddhist atmosphere of the Youyue City players just now, Ji Xuanyi did not seem to be angry at all when being looked at by such eyes. Instead, he said: "Hello."

The old man's expression relaxed a little, and he stretched out his voice and said: "Where are you from?"

"Starry City." Ji Xuanyi replied.

The old man nodded, opened a notebook in his hand, wrote something on it with a brush, and asked Ji Xuanyi and the other man's names, wrote them down, and finally asked them whether they came to borrow books from the library or to look for someone.

The effect of the Buddhist influence only lasted for a short while. Ji Xuanyi could no longer hold back. When he heard the old man finally get to the point, he said, "We are here to find the great magician."

Although they don't even know what the great magician here is called.

When the old man heard this, he looked up at them again, nodded, closed the book in his hand, pointed to a small door on the right, and said, "Go that way."

Ji Xuan nodded at him and pulled Qi Qin over there.

Ji Xuanyi originally thought that the great magician here lived on the top floor of the Mage Tower like August, and there should be an elevator or something behind the small door. After entering the door, he found that it was a passage, which was very spacious and very short. The exit was reached in just a few steps. Behind the exit was a lecture hall. The great magician of Youyue City was sitting behind the highest desk reading a book.

The great magician of Youyue City is a woman. She looks a little younger than August, but much cleaner than August. Her robe is neat and tidy, and her snow-white hair is combed into a simple bun and tied behind her head, revealing her forehead with fine wrinkles. Her eyes are kind and wise. When she noticed someone coming in, she put down the book and looked towards Ji Xuanyi.

" Guests from Star City, " she smiled, with fine lines forming at the corners of her eyes: " Youyue City welcomes you. "

It seems that this person is much easier to talk to than August. Although as the leader of Youyue City, her favorability will definitely not be easy to gain, but her gentle attitude still makes it easier for people to like her.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked up and greeted him.

Smiling, she said, " Don't be so polite. I know you have a good relationship with August. Although he has a bad temper, he is a good person. If you can get along well with him, he must not be a bad person. Just call me Irene. "

Irene doesn't look like a tall and powerful magician at all. If it weren't for her unusual temperament, her appearance would be no different from an ordinary old woman who issued a task to find bread in the Novice Village.

Ji Xuanyi followed suit, found a place to sit down, and said, " Hello, Irene. "

Irene nodded and smiled, " I'm glad you came to see me. Is there anything I can help you with? "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " It's nothing serious. This is my first time in Youyue City. I heard about your story and I'm a little curious. There's a great magician in each of the three main cities, and it seems like you guys have a good relationship. I want to know, are you just ordinary friends? Or is there something else going on? "

The smile on Irene's face gradually faded, but she did not show any hostility , nor did she seem to be angry. She just looked a little embarrassed. After a long while, she sighed softly and said, " Three main cities, three wizard towers, and three great magicians sitting in the wizard towers. This is certainly not a coincidence. Our relationship is indeed ordinary friends to a certain extent, but from another perspective, it is far more than that. "

Sure enough, there is a plot behind this setting! Ji Xuanyi perked up a little and continued to ask: " Is the relationship between you two similar to an alliance, or an opposing relationship? " Irene smiled and said, " I'm really surprised by your question, but my answer may disappoint you. Our relationship includes both of the two forms you mentioned. At some point, we are indeed an alliance, but at the same time, we also have a competitive relationship. "

Answering this question is the same as not answering it. Ji Xuanyi was indeed a little disappointed, but from Irene's words, he could hear that the relationship between the great

magicians is exactly the same as the relationship between the three main cities. They need to unite when fighting against foreign enemies, and have internal competition when nothing happens. It sounds quite harmonious, like a virtuous circle. However, this setting is too boring for a large-scale game. Ji Xuanyi always feels that there must be something behind it. But this matter is probably related to the plot in the later stage, so it is definitely impossible to ask. Ji Xuanyi thought for a long time and asked from a different angle: " So are you in an alliance or an opposition relationship now? "

This question is very straightforward to some extent, and is basically seeking spoilers from Irene. According to Ji Xuanyi's inference above, if Irene's answer is the former, then it proves that a major event has occurred in the main storyline that requires the three main cities to unite. If it is the latter, then it proves that the main storyline may be very peaceful for a long time in the future, and most of the time it will be a struggle between cities.

Both ways of playing are actually quite interesting. Ji Xuanyi can't really say which one he prefers more. It mainly depends on the specific settings.

Irene looked at Ji Xuan for a while, smiled mysteriously, and said, " We are now in an alliance. " Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then asked: " Is it related to the evil god? " the World Boss was defeated. Irene's answer may not necessarily refer to the subsequent plot. It is very likely that she is still referring to the previous World Boss . Ji Xuanyi has to rule out this possibility before he can confirm his own speculation.

Unexpectedly, Irene, who had answered all the questions just now, just smiled after hearing Ji Xuanyi's words, and then said: " I'm sorry, kid, I can only answer three questions for you every day. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

What kind of setting is this? Why didn't you tell me earlier?

But no matter how devastated you are inside, since they have already told you the setting, there is no point in asking again. If they say they don't want to answer, then they don't want to answer. What can you do?

Ji Xuanyi let out a long sigh, said goodbye to Irene, and left with Qi Qin.

Anyway, the requirement was to answer three questions a day. At worst, he could just bring Qi Qin to ask tomorrow.

Ji Xuanyi originally wanted to return the same way he came, but found that the side door he had come through was closed and could not be opened. Instead, the main door was open. As soon as they went out, they arrived at the first floor of the Youyue City Mage Tower. The local players of Youyue City were slowly looking for tasks to do. When they saw someone coming out of Irene's lecture hall, they just glanced at it and didn't care much.

Ji Xuanyi felt something was strange. After leaving the Mage Tower, he opened the favorability and reputation list and found that Irene's favorability was actually friendly, and all the forces in Youyue City also appeared in his reputation list, but their reputations were basically just a little more neutral.

Ji Xuanyi frowned, and then thought incredulously, is it possible that the way to win August's favor is to answer his questions, and the way to win Irene's favor is to ask her questions? This is too weird!

Ji Xuanyi looked at the favorability points again and estimated that most of the credit for the friendly effect was probably due to August. After all, even if August's favorability points were successfully increased, they were only one or two points each time. No matter how amiable Irene was, it was impossible for her to achieve friendly status in one go. It was too exaggerated. Qi Qin came up to Ji Xuanyi and asked, " What are we going to do now? "

Youyue City is very big, and there are many places to go. However, since he had already been to the Mage Tower, which was his favorite place, Ji Xuanyi didn't want to wander around anymore. After thinking about it, he said, " Let's contact the old Western doctor first and go to the dance club. Ye Linyu called us here to play, so he must want to see us. "

When they arrived at the city gate, the knights who came to pick them up must have told Ye Linyu and the others the news. According to the old Western doctor's personality, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had been here for so long without any news, he would definitely not be able to help but contact Ji Xuanyi. However, until now, Ji Xuanyi has not received any screen-sweeping attacks from the old Western doctor, so it is easy to imagine that Ye Linyu had stopped the other party. I have to say that the leader of this dancing gang is quite good at dealing with people. From the feedback of those knights, it can be seen that they want to go around on their own. In addition, Ji Xuanyi and his friends had just arrived and had not taken the initiative to contact the old Western doctor, so he knew it even more clearly in his mind. He did not send anyone to cause trouble, and also detained the old Western doctor. He probably is now waiting for them to come to him.

The main reason why Ji Xuan came to Youyue City was because of the invitation from the Dancing Gang, and he did get some gains. It would be unreasonable not to go to the real owner to take a look. Ji Xuan made up his mind at once, and after a secret chat with the old western doctor, he took Qi Qin to the base of the Dancing Gang.

The Dancing Gang, as the only big gang in Youyue City, has its base not in the inner city of Youyue City, but in the more remote southwest area – which is understandable, after all, the boss of the Dancing Gang is the one who takes the blame. In the Buddhist main city and the Buddhist gang, no one is willing to be stationed in the base in the inner city. The selection of the Dancing Gang's base was probably done before they were made the boss. There is nothing they can do about it as the location is so remote.

At first, Ji Xuanyi thought that he could walk there since he was in the inner city. But after hearing the news, he was speechless. Well, he had to find a transportation point and take a carriage.

The old Western doctor didn't expect that Ji Xuanyi and the others would stroll into the inner city. He was still waiting near the city gate. After receiving the news, he could only go directly to the southwest area and then tell Ji Xuanyi where the exit of the inner city was.

But this is a bit difficult. In the game "Domain", the main city is very large, and the old Western doctor is not someone who often goes to the inner city. Even if he leads the way in person, he may not be able to go in the right direction, and it is even more unreliable to give directions from a distance.

Under the guidance of the old Western doctor, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked around twice and returned to the original place for the third time.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi looked at the familiar scenery around him and really hoped that there would be another Mi Yin around him. At least when he followed Mi Yin, he never went around in circles. Ji Xuan expressionlessly told the old western doctor to die, then closed the chat channel and prepared to ask someone for directions directly.

If you are in Sun City or Star City, everyone is basically busy upgrading or completing tasks and rarely has time to deal with others. If they are nice, they will just point you in a direction, and then you will have to continue to find someone to ask for directions yourself.

However, the situation in Youyue City was completely different. When Ji Xuanyi asked casually, not only did someone answer his question, but someone even took out a map and wanted to give it to him. Ji Xuanyi knew that maps cost money, and it would not be good for him, as an outsider, to get the main city map of Youyue City, so he declined. The man did not get angry, but said in a good mood that he could directly take Ji Xuanyi and the others to the nearest transportation point.

Ji Xuanyi seldom dealt with such people and felt a little embarrassed, but the atmosphere in Youyue City was like that, so Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to thank the man and followed him away.

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin arrived at the transportation point smoothly, in addition to sighing at the kindness of the players in Youyue City, they had to say that this kind of behavior was really a bit stupid. This was only him and Qi Qin. If a malicious guy like Zhao Chen came in, he could get the main city map with just a shout, and even know the resurrection point clearly after asking. No wonder Zuo An was able to find Ye Linyu so easily.

Fortunately, Youyue City is extremely poor and does not fight for anything, so there is no benefit for others to attack them. Otherwise, it would be too dangerous.

Ji Xuanyi took out the gold coins and was about to explain that he was going to Southwest City when he heard a hesitant voice behind him.

"Xiao Ji?"

If the voice had not been vaguely familiar, Ji Xuanyi would have almost failed to react. He paused for a moment before turning around, only to see two girls who looked very familiar looking at him.

Seeing him turn around, one of the long-haired girls shouted happily, "It's really Xiao Ji! Are you also in Youyue City? Why haven't I seen you before?"

Ji Xuanyi frowned for a while, still couldn't remember where he had seen this girl before. After a long while, the smile on the girl's face became a little stiff, and she said awkwardly: "Excuse me, who are you?"

The girl's face fell suddenly, and after a long while she said, "That's too much. Although it's been almost half a year, Xiaoji's memory is just too bad. I'm so sad!"

Ji Xuanyi was also very embarrassed. He certainly didn't forget about her on purpose, but he had experienced so many things since he started playing this game that he couldn't even remember how he met Qi Qin. How could he possibly remember this girl?

Seeing that Ji Xuanyi really couldn't remember, the girl said in frustration: " I am a little flower. We met in Novice Town, along with Miaoshoukongkong. You led us to kill monsters at that time. "

When Yiduo Xiaohua mentioned the matter of spawning monsters, Ji Xuanyi had a vague impression of it. In fact, Yiduo Xiaohua was still in his friend list, but they had hardly been in contact since Green Forest City, so Ji Xuanyi had never thought about it.

But to be honest, the reason why Yiduo Xiaohua was able to remember Ji Xuanyi for so long was mainly because Ji Xuanyi's ID coincided with her idol's ID , and he was also quite sharp. Otherwise, if it was someone else, Yiduo Xiaohua would not be able to remember him.

" It's you, " Ji Xuanyi smiled at her a little embarrassedly and said, " It's been too long, I can't remember it, sorry. "

Hearing Ji Xuanyi's words, the little flower's eyes widened in surprise, and she couldn't close her mouth for a long time. After a long while, she smiled foolishly and said, " Oh my God, Xiao Ji, what happened to you? You have changed a lot! I thought you would only say one sentence, ' Oh, it's you ', or simply think I'm annoying, but you actually apologized to me. I was scared to death. "

The female swordsman next to a little flower also had an expression of seeing a ghost. She looked Ji Xuanyi up and down for a long time before whispering to the little flower: " Did we recognize the wrong person? How could Ji Xuanyi have such a good temper? Not to mention that he can't remember a person, I don't think he would apologize even if he killed the wrong person! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Is he really so cruel?

Ji Xuan turned his head and looked at Qi Qin, who gave him an affirmative look in return.

Ji Xuanyi in the past was really scary, otherwise he wouldn't have trembled like a sieve when he saw Ji Xuanyi before, and he wouldn't have been too scared to confess for so long.

Seeing that Yiduo Xiaohua began to show a hesitant expression after hearing what the female swordsman next to her said, Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " Yiduo Xiaohua is still in my friend list. I should be the Ji Xuanyi you know. "

Even if the IDs overlap, the friend lists cannot overlap. A little flower was sure that the Ji Xuanyi in front of her was indeed the Ji Xuanyi from before. She sighed and said, " Is the atmosphere in Youyue City really suitable for retirement? Even Xiao Ji has become so Buddhist. Come to think of it, I don't think I've seen you in Youyue City. Have we missed each other? "

Even a small flower has this idea. It seems that Youyue City is really contagious. However, Ji Xuanyi still shook his head and said, " No, I am not from Youyue City. I came from Fanxing City. "

A little flower and the swordswoman beside her were both stunned for a moment. The first thing they asked was not why Ji Xuan came to Youyue City, but " You are not from Youyue City? Then how come your temper has become so good? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Can we avoid the topic of temper?

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Maybe it's because we can't kill people anymore. "

This sentence was a bit like what Ji Xuanyi said before, and Yiduo Xiaohua then smiled and changed the subject.

But the reason Ji Xuanyi said was not wrong. In the past, he would chop down anyone he was unhappy with and he was never afraid. Now he is angry but he can't kill anyone, so he can only hold it in. Plus, there are so many idiots around him, wouldn't it be better if he just holds his temper in?

Yiduo Xiaohua didn't mention this matter, but just roughly recounted what happened after she and Ji Xuanyi separated.

A little flower is just an ordinary player. What she has experienced is no different from that of most people and can be described in a few words.

After saying goodbye to Ji Xuan, a little flower took Miaoshoukongkong and several other girls to Zihua City, where they leveled up and fought monsters in a normal way, and then came to Youyue City.

A little flower and her friends leveled up very slowly. It was only after the world quest was opened that they took advantage of the opportunity to refresh a large number of experienced monsters in the second-level city to reach Youyue City. At that time, the world quest was already halfway through. However, they were lucky because they could not keep up with the main force and did not encounter the fierce battle with Youri City.

After the world mission was completed, Yiduo Xiaohua established a small gang of relatives and friends in Youyue City. Of course, they didn't dare to call it the Mu Xuanyi Support Association so directly. After all, Ji Xuanyi still had a lot of enemies, and their safety could not be completely guaranteed in Youyue City. So they just called it "Mu Support Association", which sounded weird, and there were no benefits, so there were very few members.

However, although there are only a few people joining, almost all of them are fans of Mu Xuanyi, and this small group of relatives and friends is still very united.

A Little Flower said, "Besides, when we were in the Novice Village and the Secondary City, didn't we have many people scattered? After arriving in Youyue City, many of us have gathered together again."

However, correspondingly, many people also dispersed, including the archer girl that Ji Xuanyi had taught at the beginning, and Miaoshou Kongkong.

A small flower sighed helplessly and said, "We heard that the atmosphere in Youyue City was better at the beginning, so we were all planning to come to Youyue City. However, when we were halfway through the world quest, Youyue City was attacked by Youri City. Miaoshou Kongkong said that the gaming experience in Youyue City might not be very good, so he went to Youri City. We were in touch at first, but later we lost contact. He even deleted my friend list. I don't know what's going on now."

Ji Xuanyi understood. He did not have such a deep memory of Miaoshoukongkong, but the main reason why he and Yiduo Xiaohua got together was because of the fan club. But in Youri City, it was impossible to establish a fan club for Mu Xuanyi, not to mention other fan clubs.

Besides, Ji Xuanyi himself had not used the name Mu Xuanyi for a long time. His popularity was gradually declining, and it was normal for fans to lose interest.

Ji Xuanyi could only comfort them, " Everyone has their own way of playing the game, so let's part ways in peace. "

A little flower nodded and smiled, " Let's not talk about this anymore. How have you been doing these days, Xiaoji? And this person, won't you introduce her to us? "

Ji Xuanyi recalled what happened after he left Novice Town, and found it speechless that it was really difficult to explain clearly. In the end, he could only say: " Well, it's just like that, no different from you. "

After saying that, he looked at Qi Qin beside him again. In the other's expectant eyes, he pinched his fingertips with a bit of amusement and said to a small flower: " This is a family member. "

A little flower was stunned for a moment, and said stupidly: " Is this your brother? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " No, this is my boyfriend. "

A little flower was also stunned, and it took her a long time to react. But the female swordsman next to her came over and said, " Fuck , it's great, you've got a partner, I wish you 99. "

Ji Xuan smiled and said, " Thank you. "

The female swordsman heard this and rubbed her arms awkwardly, saying, " It's really uncomfortable to hear you talk like that. "

Ji Xuan had no expression on his face: " Oh. "

This person is probably a masochist .

The female swordsman said: " I know you definitely don't remember me. You were even mean to me when we were killing monsters before. My name is Red Wine. Can we play together when you are free? "

Ji Xuanyi really didn't remember the red wine. Hearing her say that, he just nodded and said, " It would be great if we could play together, but I'm from Starry City and I'll probably be back in a few days. If you have nothing to do, you can go to Starry City for a stroll. "

A little flower came back to her senses at this time, and couldn't help but look at Qi Qin again before saying to Ji Xuanyi: " Isn't Star City in conflict with Sun City? The leader of our Dancing Gang has notified us not to go to the other two main cities casually during this period, so as not to cause trouble. "

Ji Xuan nodded, and then said: " There is a conflict, but it is almost over. You can wait until it is over before going. "

Red Wine said eagerly: " Actually, I think this kind of game with passion and conflict is the real game. Youyue City is too peaceful and boring. "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Actually, fighting and killing isn't that good. "

At least he quite likes Youyue City now.

However, as soon as Ji Xuanyi said this, the three people, including Qi Qin, all looked at him.

Ji Xuanyi: "... If you keep looking at me like this, fighting and killing will become very enjoyable.
"

Everyone withdrew their gaze, looking at their noses with their eyes and their hearts with their noses.

A little flower looked at Ji Xuanyi and asked curiously, " Are you planning to take a carriage? Where are you going? "

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and felt that there was no need to hide this matter from Xiaohua, so he said, " We are going to find the leader of the Dancing Gang. "

A little flower was startled, then laughed and said, " What a coincidence! We are also planning to go to the Dance Gang to find the leader Ye Linyu. Do we want to go together? "

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin, and then at the two girls who were waiting eagerly for him.

He had been especially kind to girls when he was still very cruel, and now he would not refuse anyone, so he could only sigh and say, " Okay, let's go together. "

So the two-person carriage was changed into a four-seater. Ji Xuanyi was squeezed by Qi Qin so that half of his body was pressed on him. He began to doubt what kind of naughty things he was thinking about in his mind at the beginning.

What's the good of cultivating your body and mind? Aren't you happy to continue to be a cancerous murderer ? ? ?

Chapter 132

When a little flower asked Ji Xuanyi why he went to see Ye Linyu , Ji Xuanyi said that he knew an old western doctor , and since he was in Youyue City, he would visit his friend.

The old western doctor was indeed very famous in Youyue City. When Yiduo Xiaohua and the other girl heard the old western doctor's name, they immediately laughed. Ji Xuanyi thought that they would also find the old western doctor noisy and annoying , but he didn't expect that the two girls actually liked the old western doctor and thought he was very interesting.

But it's true , this kind of sleazy guy is good at talking and is quite popular when it comes to flirting with girls.

Ji Xuanyi was not very interested in the reason why Xiaohua and the others went to find Ye Linyu , but before he could say anything, Hongjiu could no longer bear it and told Ji Xuanyi everything they had encountered.

Although Youyue City is generally very Buddhist, there are always some people who are not so Buddhist no matter where you are.

A Little Flower's Mu Fan Club is in the northwest district of Youyue City. At first, they just chose the district where they entered without thinking much about it, but they didn't expect that the follow-up of the world mission would open up favorability missions for the five races . The gate of the northwest district is right next to the intersection leading to the two popular maps, Claustrophobic Sea and Lost Forest , and it suddenly became lively.

As the number of players increased, it became easier for the guild in the northwest area to recruit members, and it gradually developed after a short while.

Originally, in this Buddhist main city, it was nothing for the independent gang to develop . Ye Linyu even hoped that someone could replace their dancing gang. But things in the world are never as planned. Some time ago, the gang in the neighboring base of Yiduo Xiaohua and her

gang accepted a newcomer . The newcomer had some skills and was proactive, and soon he became the deputy gang leader. Then, without waiting for the gang leader to react, he kicked the other party out and became the gang leader himself.

This was nothing. The leader of the gang next door to Yiduo Xiaohua was also a Buddhist player. He was quite happy to be promoted from a gang leader to a gang member. He felt that the newcomer was motivated and it was a good fit for him to be the gang leader. Although Hongjiu felt unhappy, the newcomer had no complaints, so she couldn't say anything.

" That new guy is really too arrogant! " Red Wine frowned and said unhappily: " I said he was not a quiet guy, but a little flower didn't believe it! "

A little flower smiled helplessly and said, " After living in Youyue City for a long time, I thought everyone was the same. "

The newcomer was not a Buddhist player, but rather ambitious. In other words, he was indeed aiming to kick out Ye Linyu, but he was still in the process of developing his power, so it was a coincidence that he would clash with Yiduo Xiaohua and the others and expose his purpose in advance.

A Little Flower's Mu Fan Club is a gang that only accepts fans of Mu Xuanyi. Since there are only a small number of people in the gang, they will never let go of like-minded people once they meet them. A few days ago, a female mage wanted to join them, and after she answered several questions about Mu Xuanyi correctly, A Little Flower and others happily accepted her. But the other party had only joined the gang for one day when someone from the neighboring gang " Sunny Rain " came to their door and asked Yiduo Xiaohua and her gang to kick out the mage.

" Why? " Qi Qin asked curiously, " If they were seeking revenge, they would have to hand the other party over, or come to fight directly. What do you mean by asking you to kick them out? "

A little flower said helplessly: " Because their purpose is not to seek revenge. "

That wizard girl had no grudge against the Sunny Rain Gang. She just joined the Sunny Rain Gang before joining the Wood Support Club, but only stayed there for one day. After hearing about the Wood Support Club next door, she quit the gang.

Changing guilds is very common in the game. You don't pay people, and you don't make any sacrifices, so why should you let people stay in your guild? It can be said that every guild leader will prepare for the other party to leave the guild when accepting a person as a guild member. No guild has ever mobilized a large number of troops to ask for a member because an ordinary guild member ran away to another guild. I guess even Zuo'an knows that they can't afford to lose this person.

It would be even more strange if it happened in Youyue City, a main city full of Buddhist players. The gang members were all happy after the gang leader abdicated. If he was really a senior executive, it would be fine, but why would the original gang go to so much trouble to find an insignificant gang member who had only been in the gang for one day and was just changing gangs?

When Xiaohua said this, her face wrinkled. Seeing her like this, Hongjiu said, " It's because that silly girl, like Xiaohua, thought there were no bad people in Youyue City. She got a clue about a hidden mission, and when someone asked her about it, she blurted it out. "

Although the mage girl got the clue, she hadn't figured it out yet, so she spoke incoherently when asked by the people from the Qingyu Gang. The current leader of the Qingyu Gang knew that she had clues to the hidden task, and originally thought that since she was here anyway, she could slowly inquire around, and if that didn't work, she could try some trickery, and she would eventually get the task or reward.

As a result, within less than a day, the mage girl ran to the Mu Fan Club. The Qingyu Gang leader's plan failed, so how could he let her go? He threw aside his shamelessness and ran to the Mu Fan Club to ask for her.

The mage girl was just not very wary of others, but she was not stupid, otherwise she would not have gotten the clue of the hidden mission. After thinking back and forth about the action of the Qingyu Gang, she guessed what they were planning. Seeing that Yiduo Xiaohua and the others were different from the leader of the Qingyu Gang and were real Buddhas, the girl told Yiduo Xiaohua and the others everything.

The nature of the Mu Fan Club is different from other gangs, it is a fan club, after confirming that they are their own people, everyone will protect them very much. When the Qingyu Gang came to demand the person, they were not very willing, and after hearing what the mage girl said, it was even more impossible for them to hand the person over, and the two gangs started to fight. But how could a Buddhist gang like the Mu Fan Club, which has no benefits and even has requirements for recruiting members, possibly defeat the Qingyu Gang, which has begun to develop slowly and aims to replace the Dancing Gang?

Although due to the rules of the Dancing Gang, the Sunny and Rain Gang did not really attack the Wood Support Group, but Yiduo Xiaohua and her group were blocked in the base for a whole day and could not complete any tasks. Seeing that the Wood Support Group was dragged down like this by her alone, the Mage Girl felt embarrassed to stay there. Although Yiduo Xiaohua and her group tried their best to keep them and said that they were not afraid of these things and that the Sunny and Rain Gang did not dare to do anything to them as long as the Dancing Gang was there, the Mage Girl finally quit the gang and left with the Sunny and Rain Gang.

Most of the hot-tempered people like Hongjiu in the Wood Fan Club were unwilling to accept this, and Yiduo Xiaohua and the others were just forced to bow their heads. However, this was the decision made by the Mage Girl herself. She also expressed the hope that everyone in the Wood Fan Club could continue to play the game well and stop going against the Qingyu Gang for her. She would feel very guilty if anything happened. Hongjiu also knew that with the strength of the Wood Fan Club, going against the Qingyu Gang was like a moth to a flame. There would always be unhappy things when playing games, so in the end the matter was left unresolved.

Ji Xuanyi still felt a little complicated after hearing this . After all, the Mu Fan Club was his fan club, and he seemed to have the obligation to help find redress when someone bullied him. But after all, he was not Mu Xuanyi now, and in the final analysis, this was Youyue City's business,

which was under the jurisdiction of Guiye Linyu and the others. As a person from Fanxing City, he actually had no right to interfere.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment, looked at a small flower, and said, " Is this the reason you went to find Ye Linyu this time? Do you want him to help you make the decision? "

If that was the case, Ji Xuanyi had to say that Yiduo Xiaohua and the others were a little naive.

In the final analysis, the Qingyu Gang did not make any principled mistakes in this matter.

Although it involved the ownership of the hidden mission, it went against the will of the mage girl herself and was a coercive action, but they did not use force against the Wood Support Association. In the end, the mage girl voluntarily returned to the Qingyu Gang. The Dancing Gang actually had no reason to interfere, not to mention that their gang leader was so lazy that he probably didn't have enough energy to uphold justice in such trivial matters.

Even if Ji Xuanyi is with them this time, Ye Linyu is willing to help Yiduo Xiaohua and the others for the sake of Fanxing City, but what reason should he use? How should he do it? Just let the Qingyu Gang hand over the people? What's the difference between that and the previous Qingyu Gang? Moreover, the Qingyu Gang's base is right next to the Mu Fan Club, so it's not easy to trip them up. You, the Dancing Gang, can help the Mu Fan Club for a while, but can you help them forever?

Ji Xuanyi shook his head slightly and said, " If you want to go to the Dancing Gang for this matter, I think you might as well go back and spend some money to break up that gang, or develop it yourself. The struggle between gangs cannot be resolved by relying on the help of others. "

Xiao Hua showed a helpless smile and said, " We understand what you said. Besides, for a gang like ours, things have already happened. How could we suddenly want to take revenge now? "

Ji Xuanyi frowned. What Yiduo Xiaohua said was right. If it was really because of the previous incident, they had given up at that time. Why would they suddenly take action now? Yiduo Xiaohua and the others were not Ji Xuanyi. It was not enough for them to just let it go at that time. They went back and stabbed someone in anger. This was not the first time they had encountered such a situation.

 " What happened next? " Ji Xuanyi asked.

A little flower nodded and said, " After Xiaoxiao returned to the Qingyu Gang, she heard some news. "

Xiaoxiao is the name of the wizard girl. Although she returned to the Qingyu Gang, she was actually very resistant to this matter in her heart. She wanted to take revenge on the Qingyu Gang, but she couldn't implicate Yiduo Xiaohua and the others. Finally, she decided to stay in the Qingyu Gang first, use their power to crack the hidden mission, and then jump to other larger gangs, hand over the hidden mission to others, and make the Qingyu gang angry to death.

But Xiaoxiao's plan was less than halfway completed when she unexpectedly learned of the ambitions of the leader of the Qingyu Gang.

Xiaoxiao's first reaction at that time was that the Qingyu Gang must not be allowed to develop. The Dancing Gang was only pushed to the top position out of helplessness. In fact, they were

not so willing to be the boss. If the Qingyu Gang developed, there would be no need to kick Ye Linyu and the others out. As long as they showed this intention, Ye Linyu would probably happily hand over the power to them.

But Xiaoxiao knew clearly that the leader of the Qingyu Gang was not suitable to lead Youyue City. Such a person would never be able to have the Buddhist mentality of Ye Linyu and others from the Dancing Gang. If he wanted to be number one, he would definitely destroy the current peaceful Youyue City.

Although she was cheated once, Xiaoxiao still likes the current atmosphere in Youyue City very much. She doesn't want everyone who plays games happily every day to be involved in all kinds of messy and tiring fights, so she told Yiduo Xiaohua and the others the news as soon as possible, and asked them to tell the leader of the Dancing Gang, Ye Linyu, and ask him to pay attention to the Qingyu Gang. It would be great if they could kill them directly.

"So you went to find Ye Linyu to report this matter?" Ji Xuanyi asked.

A little flower rubbed her hands awkwardly, then nodded.

In Ji Xuanyi's opinion, this matter is even more unreliable than the previous one. Although the general atmosphere in Youyue City is good, there must be many gangs eyeing Ye Linyu's position, but those gangs are not capable enough. Although Ji Xuanyi is not sure how big the Qingyu Gang is, it is obvious that a gang that is forced to abide by the rules set by the Dancing Gang will definitely not have the power to fight against the Dancing Gang.

Even if Ye Linyu heard about this, he would probably just laugh it off, then pretend to thank them, and finally coax the two girls back in a nice way. As for really attacking the Qingyu Gang, that would be absolutely impossible.

The Dancing Gang is such a big gang, but they killed a small gang whose scale and combat power were no match for them just because of the selfish information reported by two little girls. Not to mention that Ye Linyu could not do such a thing, even if he did, the scattered people in Youyue City would probably label the Dancing Gang as warmongers who exclude dissidents, and it would be difficult for them to trust the Dancing Gang to bring them peace.

Seeing Ji Xuanyi's expression, Hongjiu said anxiously, "Xiaoxiao has already cheated the evidence. We also have screenshots of the chat! It's not just nonsense!"

Ji Xuan thought to himself, what's the use of the chat records? Even if you drag the leader of the Qingyu Gang in front of Ye Linyu and ask him to tell him everything he wants to do, Ye Linyu will not do anything to him. He might even say that the young man is ambitious and should do a good job.

Hongjiu also saw Ji Xuanyi's attitude, and immediately said angrily: "You are worse than before with a bad temper. You would have exploded when you heard this!"

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

If he still has the bad temper he used to have, he would definitely explode, but it is not certain whether it would be directed at the Qingyu Gang or at you.

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to care about the red wine. He leaned most of his body in Qi Qin's arms and closed his eyes to rest.

Qi Qin reached out and pushed back the loose hair on Ji Xuanyi's forehead.

Seeing that Ji Xuanyi refused to pay attention to him, Hongjiu looked at Qi Qin angrily and said, " Big guy, you are his boyfriend, you judge for yourself, should we go find Ye Linyu? "

It was the first time that Qi Qin heard someone say that he was Ji Xuanyi's boyfriend. He couldn't help but blush a little. After a long while, he said in Hongjiu's expectant eyes: " I am Xuanyi's boyfriend, of course I will listen to Xuanyi ... "

wine: "....."

Hongjiu was so angry that she was about to die. A little flower quickly patted her on the shoulder to comfort her and told her to calm down. No matter whether it was useful or not, they still had to go and see Ye Linyu and try their best to communicate with him before they could know the result.

Ji Xuanyi pretended to sleep, and Hongjiu was also angry and didn't say anything, and the car of people quietly arrived at the southwest area, a transportation point near the Dancing Gang's base.

After the carriage stopped, Qi Qin helped Ji Xuanyi up, and Ji Xuanyi got off the carriage. Hongjiu followed behind and without saying a word took out a few gold coins from his pocket and handed them to Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuan raised an eyebrow and looked at her.

Red Wine said in a hoarse voice: " The fare! "

This is a situation where people with different ideologies cannot work together. I must draw a clear line between myself and Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi didn't bother to be polite with her. He let Qi Qin take the call, then walked to the front and headed towards the place the old Western doctor said.

No matter how unhappy Hongjiu was, she and a little flower had the same destination as Ji Xuanyi and the others, so in the end she had to follow Ji Xuanyi and the others reluctantly.

The old western doctor didn't pick up the person, so after contacting Ji Xuanyi, he went back to the dance gang to wait. When Ji Xuanyi arrived, he was looking around at the door of the base. When he saw Ji Xuanyi coming, his eyes lit up and he immediately went to meet him, calling out: " Ji Xuanyi! "

Ji Xuanyi wanted to hold his forehead with his hand, but he held back and said " hmm " lightly. The old western doctor complained: " What a jerk you are. You didn't even inform me when you came. You really don't want me to be a tour guide. I'm not that annoying. Oh , why did you bring two girls with you? They look familiar. Are they from Youyue City? Do you know them? "

A small flower and red wine came out from behind Ji Xuanyi. The former just smiled and didn't say anything, but the latter said unhappily: " I don't know him. We are not from the same group. "

A little flower bumped into her when she heard that. Red Wine snorted and stopped talking. The old Western doctor is a shrewd man, how could he not see that there is something fishy? However, he knew that Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were in love, so how come two more girls suddenly appeared?

The old western doctor chuckled, approached Ji Xuanyi in a lewd manner, and said in a very annoying way: " Four people? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... If you want to die, just say so. "

The old Western doctor coughed twice, stood up straight and stopped talking.

Ji Xuanyi looked up at him and said, " I know them, but they are definitely not in the same group. They have something to ask Ye Linyu. "

The old western doctor was stunned for a moment. He was about to say that if he knew someone who needed help, why did he need to ask Ye Linyu? Couldn't you, Ji Xuanyi, help yourself? Then he realized that Ji Xuanyi was trying to avoid suspicion. It was not appropriate for a person from Fanxing City to interfere in the affairs of Youyue City. He immediately became serious and said, " Okay, since we are all here to see the leader of the Goubi Gang, let's go together. "

A little flower smiled and said, " Does the boss know that you call him that? "

The old western doctor was something of a socialite in Youyue City, and had boasted and talked nonsense to so many people. Although he had some impression of a small flower and red wine, he couldn't actually remember their names. This time, when he saw that the two of them knew Ji Xuanyi, he was a little more attentive.

Originally, he would not answer this question for Ye Linyu's sake, but with the previous premise, plus the fact that Xiaohua was a pretty girl, the old western doctor answered nonchalantly: " That's nothing, I'll call you that in front of him. "

Red Wine also laughed and said, " Isn't he angry? "

snorted angrily and said, " He has the nerve to be angry ! "

This was a personal grudge between the two people. Red Wine and a Small Flower smiled and did not ask any more questions.

The old western doctor looked at Ji Xuanyi again and said, " Ye Linyu asked me to prepare and take you around Youyue City to see the scenery. Today, the knights who came to pick you up came back and talked to him for a few words. He didn't let me contact you, so I waited in vain at the city gate for a long time! "

A Little Flower and Red Wine, who were listening to the old western doctor's words, were a little surprised. Ji Xuanyi first said that he was looking for Ye Linyu, and later said that he was looking for the old western doctor. They still thought that he was just a friend. But after hearing what the old western doctor said, and even sending someone to pick him up, it sounded like he was a guest invited by the gang leader.

Ji Xuanyi refused to explain what happened to him after he left the Novice Village. Could he be the leader of some big gang in Star City? Was Youyue City going to form an alliance with Star City?

Although the leaders of the three main cities have participated in many activities, ordinary players cannot recognize the gang leaders and gangs of other main cities unless they go to the forum to find out. For example, Yiduo Xiaohua and Hongjiu only know half of the city of Youri City and the three major gangs of Fanxing City. Most of the information they know is vague, such as that Youri City is very bad and is in conflict with Fanxing City.

Seeing that Ji Xuanyi was so valued by Ye Linyu, the two girls even imagined some strange thing, such as Ji Xuanyi was the chief leader of the three major gangs.

Hongjiu couldn't help but feel a little uneasy, and whispered to a little flower: " Will Ji Xuanyi be angry about what I said before? What if he tells Ye Linyu not to help us? "

A little flower hesitated and said, " If it were Xiao Ji, he would definitely be angry, but he wouldn't be so petty as to make Ye Linyu not help us. "

Hearing this, Red Wine muttered, " He is different now. What if his temper has improved but he has become more stingy? "

Ji Xuanyi, who heard everything clearly in front, said: "..."

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " Next time you two say bad things about others in front of others and don't want others to hear it, you can try private chat. If nothing else, the private chat function of this game is quite useful. "

A little flower: "..."

wine: "....."

Ji Xuanyi turned around and looked at the red wine, and said, " And if I don't say anything, Ye Linyu won't help you. Remember this, don't blame me if you get rejected later. "

Hongjiu was a little embarrassed, and after a long while, he said, " It was wrong of me to make random guesses about you. I apologize, but how can you be so sure that Ye Linyu won't help us? There was nothing wrong with the Qingyu Gang's choice in robbing people, but they were thinking about squeezing out the Dancing Gang and becoming the boss themselves, and they were so aggressive. We should take care of this, right? "

After that, Red Wine added: " We have evidence! "

The old western doctor walked by and listened for a long time. He understood the general idea now. Ji Xuan didn't need to talk to him again. The old western doctor said: " There are many people who covet the position of the boss, but they don't have the ability to convince others. I have never heard of the Qingyu Gang you mentioned. It is probably just a small gang.

Ambitions? Want to seize power? That's something they will do after they develop. We can't care about it now. Isn't that bullying the weak? If we all do this, how can we manage other independent gangs in Youyue City in the future? "

After listening to this, Hongjiu choked. What the old western doctor said was indeed right. In order to maintain the peace in Youyue City, the Dancing Gang did set down many rules such as prohibiting internal fighting. If they themselves did not abide by them, they would not be able to convince the others.

" We already know that someone has this idea, do you want to wait until they grow as big as you do before you fight them? " Red Wine frowned, not understanding, " By then, how much more effort will be wasted, and many people will be demoted! "

The old western doctor grinned and said, " That can't be helped. Dark hero memes are no longer popular. I know I made the right choice. If we delay for too long, the damage will be greater . We will be scolded, and there will be no benefit to gain. It's better for us to act uprightly and follow the code of conduct. "

What the old western doctor said was absolutely right. Red Wine and a Little Flower were in no position to ask the Dancing Gang to do something that would lead to them being accused of bullying the weak and fighting for power.

Hongjiu sighed dejectedly, realizing that their trip might be in vain. The information Xiaoxiao had worked so hard to find out was actually of no use at all.

Ji Xuan looked at the red wine and a small flower behind him, and his heart moved slightly. He used to think that he had nothing to do with the so-called fan club. Those people just liked the person they imagined one-sidedly. Now he has become more Buddhist and his heart has softened. He actually cares about these girls a little.

As long as the feelings are not too over the line, a person's love for others should always be accompanied by gratitude.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " After all, he is someone I know. Does Ye Linyu mind if I take care of this matter? "

The old western doctor looked at him in surprise and said, " Why do you care? Well, I don't think it's a big deal, but if you expose a gang in Youyue City, wouldn't it be a bit bad? It seems like Fanxing City is going to fight with us. I don't think Ye Linyu will agree, right? "

No matter how ambitious the Qingyu Gang is, they are still strictly abiding by the rules set by the Dancing Gang. If the Dancing Gang acquiesces to Ji Xuan's disbanding of their gang and does not provide them with any protection, what will the other individual gangs think?

Ji Xuan said, " I didn't say I was going to overthrow that gang. The reason these two girls came to find Ye Linyu was mainly because someone from their gang was kidnapped by the Qingyu Gang. "

Ji Xuan told the old western doctor about Xiao Xiao's incident and said, " Anyway, what they both wanted in the beginning was for the girl to return to their gang. I will stop after I accomplish this and won't go too far. "

The old western doctor hesitated for a moment. Ji Xuanyi said that it would not be excessive, but he was not sure whether his subordinates had any skills, so he could only say vaguely: " It's useless for you to tell me about this matter. My words don't count. Anyway, you will see Ye Linyu later, so you can discuss it with him. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't expect the old Western doctor, who was always cheated by Ye Linyu, to make the final decision. After hearing what he said, he nodded and didn't mention it anymore.

On the contrary, Red Wine and a little flower who had been following behind became more energetic and came up together, saying with emotion: " Xiao Ji~ "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi rubbed the goose bumps on his arms caused by the two girls' coquettish voices, leaned closer to Qi Qin cautiously, and said, " I have a partner. "

Qi Qin cooperated and put his arms around Ji Xuanyi.

A little flower and red wine no longer came closer, both looking very happy, as if the problem had been solved since Ji Xuan agreed to help one by one.

I don't know where this mentality came from, it seems that when we were in the Novice Village, everyone had the foreshadowing that they would only follow Ji Xuan's lead. The other party was so reliable, it seemed that there was nothing he couldn't solve.

When Hongjiu thought of this, he couldn't help but feel a strange emotion in his heart, but when he looked at Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, he suppressed the emotion and said with a smile: " Xiao Ji is still as warm-hearted as before! It's great that you are willing to help! "

A little flower also laughed and said, " I told you, Xiaoji hasn't changed in this respect! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Was he very enthusiastic before? How come he didn't know it?

It was fine outside the stronghold, nothing much. Ji Xuanyi thought that the people from the Dancing Gang had all gone out to complete quests, but when he walked inside he found that there were still quite a lot of people. The players in Youyue City leveled up very slowly. Rather than killing monsters and completing quests, they were more like people who came to the game to retire. They were always chatting and eating melon seeds in groups of three or four. The people from the Dancing Gang were no exception. Ji Xuanyi also saw a group of people playing mahjong and chess in the stronghold. He was immediately furious. They were really living the life of an elderly person!

Although the atmosphere was good, for Yiduohua and Hongjiu, this was an unfamiliar place after all, and there were many people around, so they couldn't help feeling a little nervous and hurriedly caught up with Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin.

The old western doctor took Ji Xuanyi and the others to the gang hall in the stronghold. Ye Linyu was playing Landlord with two other people Ji Xuanyi had never seen before, and there was a note stuck on his face.

When the old western doctor saw the other party's expression, he remembered that he forgot to give Ji Xuanyi a private message after receiving him. He quickly stretched out his arms, trying to block Ji Xuanyi's sight, and ran towards Ye Linyu, shouting: " You bastard! Ji Xuanyi is here! " Ye Linyu's reaction speed was also very fast. After hearing the voice, he didn't even raise his head. He wiped away all the papers with his hand, and raised his head with a smile. It was the elegant and strategic Ye Linyu again.

Ji Xuanyi, who saw it clearly, said: "..."

The two people standing nearby saw Ye Linyu's reaction and realized that the guest was an important one. They quickly picked up the messy little wooden table, bent over with their heads down, and ran away.

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " Youyue City has quite a variety of entertainment activities. "

Ye Linyu smiled calmly and said, " It's just so-so. "

The old western doctor coughed, and Ye Linyu raised his head, only to find that there were two girls following Ji Xuanyi.

Ye Linyu was stunned for a moment, frowned and thought for a while, then looked at a small flower and said, " Are you the leader of the Wood Support Association in the Southwest District? "

A little flower was stunned. She didn't expect that a big gang leader like Ye Linyu would remember her. She nodded quickly like a chicken pecking at rice and said, " It's me. "

 " Fuck, " the old western doctor standing next to Ye Linyu squeezed out these two words from between his teeth and said, " How the hell can you remember this? "

Ye Linyu smiled and said, " Of course I will be impressed by a pretty girl. "

This is all nonsense. Although a little flower is pretty, she is not memorable enough. The reason why Ye Linyu could recognize a little flower is mainly because he remembered the names of many gang leaders of scattered gangs when he organized large-scale activities. Youyue City is not like Fanxing City, which has so many people, so Ye Linyu has to do many things by himself.

But there are so many independent gangs in a main city. Ji Xuan estimated that Ye Linyu might be able to compete with Mi Yin in memory.

But even though she knew it was just a polite remark, Yiduo Xiaohua couldn't help but blush and said, " Boss Ye is really good at joking. "

Ye Linyu didn't come here specifically to flirt with the little girl, so he stopped talking about this topic and just smiled at a little flower and said, " What do you want to talk to me about? "

Originally, Ji Xuanyi was a guest, so he should have been placed in the front, but he had a lot to say to Ji Xuanyi, and it was not good to let Yiduo Xiaohua and the others wait by the side all the time. Besides, Yiduo Xiaohua and the others' things should be relatively simple. It seemed that Ji Xuanyi already knew them, so they probably wouldn't mind waiting for a while.

Yiduo Xiaohua thought that Ye Linyu would talk to Ji Xuanyi first, so that Ji Xuanyi could tell everything at the same time, and they wouldn't have to say it again. She didn't expect that the other party would ask her first. She couldn't help but look at Ji Xuanyi anxiously.

Ji Xuanyi raised his chin to her, meaning that she should just speak frankly.

A little flower got some courage from Ji Xuanyi, so she let out a breath and briefly explained the whole thing.

Chapter 133

Ye Linyu's reaction after hearing what Yiduo Xiaohua said was exactly what Ji Xuanyi had expected. He didn't want to get involved in this matter.

Although Yiduo Xiaohua and Hongjiu were mentally prepared , they couldn't help but show disappointment when they saw the other party's performance .

A little flower bit her lip and looked at Ji Xuanyi on the side.

Ji Xuanyi glanced at her , then said to Ye Linyu: " Master Ye, do you mind if I intervene in this matter? I won't go too far. I will just ask the Qingyu Gang to return the mage to the Mu Support Association. "

The old Western doctor shook his head secretly . Ye Linyu looked easy to talk to, but in fact his attitude towards some things could be said to be very firm. In his opinion, Ye Linyu would most likely not agree to this matter . However, the old Western doctor felt that he and Ji Xuanyi were good friends . If Ye Linyu refused Ji Xuanyi's request, he would probably cover for him and secretly solve the matter with Ji Xuanyi behind Ye Linyu's back.

Actually, it was just a small matter. If it was discovered, he would just take the blame . Thanks to Ye Linyu's training, the old Western doctor has become very skilled in taking the blame for others.

Just when the old western doctor was about to have a private chat with Ji Xuanyi to tell him not to fight to the death with Ye Linyu , he heard Ye Linyu next to him say: " Okay. "

Old Western doctor: "..... ??? "

How come Ye Linyu suddenly became so easy to talk to? !

Ji Xuanyi was also stunned for a moment . He did not expect Ye Linyu to agree, and agree so readily. He thought that even if the other party agreed, it would only be after he had coaxed and persuaded him and ceded land and paid compensation!

Ye Linyu was pleased by the expressions of the old western doctor and Ji Xuanyi. He leaned back on the leader's throne and smiled lazily: " Anyway, whether I agree or not, the old western doctor will definitely help you behind my back, so I won't be the bad guy anymore. "

Old Western doctor: "..."

Ye Linyu really knew this old Western doctor too well, otherwise he wouldn't have been fooled by him every time.

The old western doctor gritted his teeth when he heard this and was about to deny it, but thinking that Ye Linyu might continue to follow his words, he swallowed his words and said, " Haha, you understand me quite well! "

Ye Linyu said modestly: " That's not the case. For example, I thought you would say that you didn't even think about helping me, and I was ready to really not let you go. "

Old Western doctor: "..."

Shit! Sure enough, there was a trap! It was so damn thrilling, luckily he didn't say it!

The old Western doctor looked at Ye Linyu with lingering fear, then ran to Ji Xuanyi with his short legs, making his position very clear.

Ye Linyu raised his eyebrows regretfully and said, " I can indeed leave the matter to you, but I still hope that you can really grasp the right measure. After all, it is not easy to achieve peace like Youyue City in the game. "

After hearing this, Ji Xuanyi understood. Ye Linyu had never thought of not letting the old Western doctor follow him. After all, Ye Linyu didn't know Ji Xuanyi, and he would not feel at ease if he let him act alone. Only when the old Western doctor followed Ji Xuanyi, would Ye Linyu feel a little more at ease.

Ji Xuan glanced at the noisy old western doctor beside him and thought that it was no wonder that this man was always tricked by Ye Linyu and could never escape from the other party's control.

But this is Youyue City's business, and Ye Linyu's subordinate Youfang has nothing to do with Ji Xuanyi, so he just nodded to Ye Linyu and said, " I understand, thank you very much. "

Seeing that the matter was settled, Yiduohua and Hongjiu also showed happy expressions, thanked Ye Linyu again, and then ran behind Ji Xuanyi and the others.

Ye Linyu said to Ji Xuan, " I wanted to chat with you about some small talk, but since you are busy, I won't waste your time, and I won't keep the two girls waiting. If you want to take action now, go ahead. But the God's Child Can Dance will not help you in this matter, and you, the old western doctor, don't think of secretly transferring people. "

The old western doctor, whose thoughts were exposed, stiffened his neck and said, " I won't use anyone from the gang! "

Ye Linyu smiled and said, " That would be great. "

The old Western doctor snorted angrily and left with Ji Xuanyi and the others.

When the group walked out of the stronghold, the old Western doctor collapsed.

A little flower smiled and said, " So you have this look. "

When she dealt with the old western doctor before, he always looked servile and complacent. Although he looked very slick, he always gave people a feeling that they could be trusted and

relied on. Unexpectedly, when he came in front of Ye Linyu, he couldn't be servile at all, and looked like he was being suppressed.

The old Western doctor was also very depressed. Ye Linyu was a man with too many thoughts and too calculating. He always fell into the opponent's trap. Occasionally, when he was a little smarter, Ye Linyu could always predict that it would be another trap with each step. After a long time, the old Western doctor no longer had the heart to resist.

"Ye Linyu is such a bastard!" the old western doctor thought and couldn't help cursing again.

Ji Xuanyi shook his head. Ye Linyu was indeed a terrifying person. It was only because he was in Youyue City, a Buddhist city, and he himself was also a Buddhist, that it would have been so easy for the Sun City to defeat the team led by Ye Linyu! Fortunately, Ye Linyu was now in a neutral position towards them, otherwise, if he got involved with Zhaochen, it would have been very troublesome.

Red Wine said speechlessly: "Can everyone please think about the serious matters? We want to get the person back, but we can't go too far, and we also want the other party to never trouble us again. With only a few of us, what should we do?"

Hearing this, everyone looked at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

So out of so many people, he's the only one with a brain, right?

Ji Xuanyi was so upset that he said after a long while: "If you could come up with a solution so quickly, I wouldn't have waited for you to find Ye Linyu. Didn't I tell you halfway on the carriage?"

Upon hearing this, Yiduohua and Hongjiu became a little depressed again.

After a while, a little flower managed to cheer up and said, "Don't worry, Xiaoji. We are already very happy that you are willing to help us. Whether the problem can be solved depends on the situation."

Ji Xuan glanced at her and said nothing.

It's very simple to get people, just hand over the clues from the wizard and there will be no trouble. But not to mention that the wizard and Yiduo Xiaohua are unwilling to do so, Ji Xuanyi himself actually hates the feeling of being controlled by others.

If he wants to pull Xiaoxiao out of the Qingyu Gang without any trouble, he cannot do it directly. He can only understand the internal structure of the Qingyu Gang first. Ji Xuanyi remembered that Yiduo Xiaohua and the others mentioned that the current leader of the Qingyu Gang kicked the previous leader to the position, and the previous leader is still in the gang. He wondered if there was anything he could do about this.

Before Ji Xuanyi could think clearly, he heard the old western doctor say carelessly: "Hey, Xiaohua said there's no rush for this, but I remembered something else."

When Ji Xuan heard him say this, he simply gave up the messy thoughts in his mind and asked, "What's the matter?"

The old western doctor smiled maliciously and said, "You have come to Youyue City but you haven't met Lao Yun yet, right? After all, we are all friends now. You can meet him and his god at the same time—"

The old western doctor saw the two girls next to him, and he chuckled and swallowed his words. He winked at Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin and said, " How is it? "

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly.

What other things? What friendship? It was obvious that the old western doctor just wanted to show off in front of Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, and show off his lucky friend and his friend's luck! Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi's temper has improved, otherwise if he met a seal like the old Western doctor, he would have been crushed to death.

Ji Xuanyi was originally a little interested, but the old Western doctor was so arrogant, he didn't want to let the other party succeed. Just as he was about to refuse, Ji Xuanyi suddenly remembered something and turned around to look at Qi Qin.

Sure enough, Qi Qin's eyes were sparkling with anticipation. Although he himself did not have much need or desire for divine weapons, as a martial artist, Qi Qin still had a great curiosity about powerful weapons, and he wanted to go and take a look.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi felt that he must have owed Qi Qin a lot of money in his previous life, otherwise how could he lose so much money in this life!

Ji Xuanyi rubbed his brows helplessly and said to the old western doctor: " Okay, you contact Yun Zhongjian and we will go see him. "

" And his new weapon. " Ji Xuanyi looked up at the old Western doctor and added slowly. The old western doctor laughed, " Hehehe . "

Ji Xuan looked at the two girls next to him, his expression relaxed a little, and said: " I will find a way to deal with this matter, you don't have to worry too much. I have a friend here, you heard it, I will go to see him first, and then come to you. "

Yiduoxiaohua and Hongjiu were not fools. After hearing what Ji Xuanyi said, they understood that everyone in Yunzhongjian knew him. They also knew that his household registration was in Youyue City, but they had never seen him. Or maybe they had seen him but didn't know that he was Yunzhongjian. However, such a big man must have secrets. Ji Xuanyi's statement meant that it was not convenient to take them there.

A little flower smiled and said, " Well, we understand. Although we don't know if it can be used, for the sake of what's coming next, we should hurry up and level up. When you're done, you can go directly to the base of the Mu Support Association to wait for us, or you can directly join us. " A little flower left Ji Xuanyi the coordinates of the Mu Fan Club's base, then left with the red wine, wanting to say something else.

The old western doctor here also contacted Yun Zhongjian. He knew that the other party was low-key. If he heard that they were looking for him to show off the artifact, he would definitely refuse to come out to see people. So he simply said that Ji Xuanyi and the others came to Youyue City for a tour, and he brought Ji Xuanyi and the others to chat with him. As expected, Yun Zhongjian joined their group very readily.

The old western doctor grinned and said, " Let's go find him! "

Yun Zhongjian has reached the maximum level, so there is no need to do any more ordinary upgrade tasks. However, most of the troops are still at level 50 or 60, and the official has not yet

officially launched the various gameplay after reaching the maximum level. Yun Zhongjian, who has reached the maximum level ahead of time, has nothing to do all day and is extremely bored. If Yunzhongjian was in a main city like Fanxing City or Youyue City, it would be fine, with constant frictions of all sizes every day, and it would not be completely free of things to do. But he happened to be in the most peaceful Youyue City. Under the management of the Dancing Gang, there were no fights in Youyue City, not even people to learn from each other. As a result, after Yunzhongjian reached the maximum level, he could only complete tasks on a daily basis. When he got tired of completing the tasks, he would find a place with beautiful scenery to daydream, enjoy the breeze, bask in the sun, and live a very leisurely life.

When the old western doctor and his companions found Yunzhongjian, he was enjoying the shade in a small forest. He spread a piece of floral cloth on the ground, put out a few side dishes for sale, and had a picnic alone.

When the wind blew, Yun Zhongjian was so flustered that he couldn't hold down the corner of the cloth and looked very lonely and forlorn.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin couldn't help but look at Yun Zhongjian's only good friend, the old Western doctor.

When the old western doctor saw Yun Zhongjian's appearance, he couldn't help but cough dryly, feeling a little guilty. As a friend, he had indeed failed in his duty.

But it's not like this every day. Although the old Western doctor is usually busy, he will still try his best to make time to take Yun Zhongjian out to play. The reason why Yun Zhongjian was left alone today was mainly because Ji Xuanyi and the others had come and took up all the old Western doctor's time.

The old western doctor touched his nose, walked forward with Ji Xuanyi and the other two, and said to Yun Zhongjian from a distance : " Old Yun, we are here to play with you! "

Yun Zhongjian paused while arranging the flowered towel, raised his head and looked at the old western doctor and the two people behind him, smiled and said, " It's just right that you're here. Sit down and have something to eat. "

The old western doctor didn't bother to be polite with him. He strode up, sat down, picked up the fruit and put it into his mouth. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin also sat down. Qi Qin was still reserved for a moment, but when Yun Zhongjian handed the barbecue to him, he lost his composure. He glanced at Ji Xuanyi, and seeing that the other party had no intention of objecting, he started to eat with confidence.

Yun Zhongjian looked at them with a satisfied smile on his face.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the other person and his heart couldn't help but move.

As for games, no matter how rubbish they are, as long as you have friends around, you can continue playing happily.

It is not easy for Yun Zhongjian, who has been at the center of public opinion without knowing why, to find a true friend like Lao Xiyi. After all, Ji Xuanyi also had the experience of being a celebrity, and had many close friends with different thoughts. He could still understand how difficult it was for Yun Zhongjian.

Yun Zhongjian, as a player who reached the maximum level ahead of time, could still laugh even when he was so bored. It seemed that getting along with the old western doctor really made him happy.

Qi Qin was eating beside him without even raising his head. The old western doctor was not as greedy as him. He couldn't really eat the food in the game, so just tasting it was enough. After taking two bites, he stopped and looked at Yun Zhongjian with an itchy heart.

Yun Zhongjian also ate two mouthfuls. Seeing that the old western doctor was staring at him, he asked curiously, " What's wrong? "

The old western doctor laughed again and made a face at Yun Zhongjian.

Yun Zhongjian was speechless and said: "... What on earth are you going to do? "

" Wow, come on, brother, I've hinted so much and you still can't see it? " The old western doctor said, patting Qi Qin's shoulder and said, " This brother is also a swordsman. He got an orange weapon on the day he touched the world boss , but didn't get a divine weapon. I brought him here to broaden his horizons! "

The old western doctor thought he had made a perfect excuse, but Yun Zhongjian could see through his true nature and was speechless. It turned out that this man came to show off to him after all.

Yun Zhongjian was actually a little unhappy in his heart, but the unhappiness soon subsided. He knew the old western doctor's character very well, so it was very easy for him to forgive him. Although the old western doctor was so mean, Yun Zhongjian had never scolded him before, all because of his good temper.

Yun Zhongjian shook his head helplessly and said, " You are such a jerk. If it were someone else, they would definitely beat you up. "

The old western doctor came forward with a shy face and said: " That's right, our old Yun is so gentle! "

Yunzhongjian: "..."

Yun Zhongjian was too lazy to say anything and pushed him aside. The old Western doctor, a frail pastor, rolled several meters away after being pushed by Yun Zhongjian.

Qi Qin also reacted at this time, put down the meat in his hand, and said to Yun Zhongjian: " Um, is it inconvenient? "

The old western doctor came back and said with a shameless face: " That's true. We are all sending a few people. What's so inconvenient about it? "

Yun Zhongjian glanced at the old Western doctor, sighed, and actually shook his head.

The old Western doctor never expected that he would be rejected by Yun Zhongjian. He was stunned for a moment, thinking that he had gone too far and made Yun Zhongjian unhappy. For a moment, he didn't know what to do.

Yun Zhongjian was not really angry, and he did not wait for the old western doctor to speak up for him. Instead, he said directly: " It's not that I don't want to show it to you, but something happened yesterday and the artifact was lost. "

When these words came out, the other three people including Ji Xuanyi were all stunned.

The old western doctor was even more incredulous and shouted: " What happened?

Yesterday? Lost? The box we touched the day before yesterday afternoon, wasn't that a magical artifact that disappeared before it even got warm in your hands?! "

Yun Zhongjian nodded, and the old western doctor's face wrinkled into a ball, and he kept muttering: " What's going on? What's going on? How could it be lost? "

It's no wonder that the old Western doctor would have such a reaction. Yun Zhongjian's loss obviously did not mean that the item was lost somewhere due to carelessness, but that it fell into the hands of someone else.

But you have to know that in the game "Domain", although the equipment is not bound, unless the player hands over the equipment himself, no other player can forcibly snatch other people's equipment. Once this behavior is reported and verified, the account will be directly blocked, and even legal responsibility in real life will be pursued.

Most of the players in this game would not even lose their ordinary weapons, so it was unbelievable that Yun Zhongjian could lose a magic weapon.

Yun Zhongjian sighed and told him what happened yesterday.

Yun Zhongjian is the legendary lucky guy who doesn't even realize it. He never expected that he would get a magic weapon. Moreover, as a nonchalant ppx , his daily routine is just to complete tasks and enjoy the scenery, so it's useless for him to get the magic weapon.

Yun Zhongjian was indeed happy for a while because of the magic weapon, but it was only for a while. He didn't fight or do any raids, so he could only use the magic weapon to show off his appearance. He might also continue to be approached by people with ulterior motives. Thinking of this, Yun Zhongjian was no longer happy.

He doesn't like the feeling of being high-profile at all.

After thinking about it, Yun Zhongjian decided to sell this magic weapon so that he could buy some snacks.

" Sold it?!?!" The old western doctor's eyes widened, and he grabbed Yun Zhongjian's shoulders, shaking him and roaring: " That's a divine weapon! What the hell are you thinking about! "

But unfortunately, as a pastor, the old Western doctor couldn't shake Yun Zhongjian at all. Yun Zhongjian stood there motionless, but the old Western doctor himself was shaking badly.

Yun Zhongjian held the old western doctor and said helplessly: " I knew you would react like this, so I didn't tell you. "

As a result, without the experienced Western doctor to check on him, Yun Zhongjian was cheated.

He found this person on the forum and met him in the game. The person said that he didn't have enough gold coins of equal value, so he transferred the money offline. His words were sincere and genuine. Since the number of bad guys in Youyue City was indeed relatively low, the little fool Yun Zhongjian believed it and was cheated.

Yun Zhongjian sighed helplessly and said, " Maybe the weapon wasn't meant for me to take. It's not a big loss if it's lost. I didn't tell you about it and made you two make a wasted trip. I'm really sorry. "

Ji Xuanyi and the other two were speechless.

What the hell is Yun Zhongjian like? He even got his artifact stolen, and he still says it's no loss! What the hell is your apology?

The old western doctor was so angry that he almost spat out a mouthful of blood. He poked Yun Zhongjian's chest armor with one finger, making a bang, and cursed: " You are crazy! Someone cheated you out of a magic weapon! Do you know how much a magic weapon costs?! "

Yun Zhongjian exclaimed, " Ah! " and asked, " How much is it? "

The old Western doctor choked. He had never bought it, so how would he know!

Seeing the two of them still staring at each other, Ji Xuan said speechlessly, " My friend bought it. It cost six figures. It was in RMB. "

Hearing this, the old western doctor and Yun Zhongjian both gasped.

Yunzhongjian: " So expensive?! "

Old Western doctor: " So rich?! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

There are so many complaints!

Before Yun Zhongjian could say anything, the old western doctor came up to Ji Xuanyi and asked in a sticky voice: " Who is your friend? Is he from Star City? Can you introduce me to him? I'm a very popular person, your friend will definitely like me! "

Ji Xuan pushed the old western doctor away expressionlessly, looked at Yun Zhongjian, who was a little uneasy after learning the amount of money he was defrauded, and said speechlessly: " You sell things yourself, don't you know the price? How much did you sell it for? "

Yun Zhongjian said somewhat awkwardly: " Five thousand. "

Everyone present was silent.

To be honest, at this price, it would be considered a rip-off no matter how you sell it!

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but wipe his face, and continued for a long time: " If you really sell it for six figures, maybe no one will dare to cheat you. After all, the amount involved is so large, and you actually ... actually sold it for five thousand ..."

How stupid! It would be strange if I didn't get cheated!

In fact, when Yun Zhongjian knew the real price of the artifact, his face turned a little ugly. With such a large sum of money, even the most Buddhist person couldn't remain calm. The old western doctor couldn't bear to blame him anymore, so he said, " Forget it, the thing has been cheated. It's useless to discuss how stupid Old Yun is now. It's better to discuss what to do next! "

Ji Xuanyi said, " What else can I do? Call the police. I happen to have a friend who does this. I can ask him for help. Five thousand is too little. I'll ask the person who bought the artifact for the transaction record. A larger amount should attract more attention. "

The old western doctor nodded repeatedly after hearing this, and then asked Yun Zhongjian: " Did you call the police before? "

Yun Zhongjian shook his head and said, " I thought it wasn't worth much, and it was my fault for being too stupid to call the police. "

The old western doctor sighed heavily again and said, " What era is this? I didn't know you still had such a stupid idea. If I had known, I would have corrected it earlier. Why wait until now? "

Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything, Qi Qin, who had been standing aside for a long time, suddenly said, " This is not right. "

Yun Zhongjian and the old western doctor were fine, but Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment. Except when he was alone with him, Qi Qin usually didn't talk much, and rarely expressed his opinions so bluntly.

Qi Qin looked at Yun Zhongjian and said seriously, " You are indeed not vigilant enough, but if you don't call the police, the scammer will think that there is no price to pay for cheating, and the next victim will appear soon. If being cheated is a mistake, then not reporting the case in order to punish yourself and make yourself remember is a mistake on top of a mistake. If he commits the same mistake again next time, you will be an accomplice. "

Yun Zhongjian was a little stunned by what Qi Qin said, and subconsciously looked at the old Western doctor for help.

The old western doctor smacked his lips and said to Yun Zhongjian: " Old Yun, don't look at me like that. Tian Xia is absolutely right. This is what I want to tell you. You really need to change this weird way of thinking. "

Hearing the old western doctor say this, Yun Zhongjian was a little dazed. He was also taught that " suffering a loss is a blessing " since he was a child. This was the first time he heard Qi Qin's theory. It took him a long time to slowly understand it. He couldn't help but sighed and said, " Tianxia is right. I made a mistake on top of a mistake. No matter how much the amount is, I should call the police if I was cheated. Even if it's not to recover the loss, it's for the next possible victim. "

The old western doctor exclaimed, " Eh !" and said with a smile, " That's right! We just happened to get the thing back, and it can also open the eyes of the world.

Hahahahahaha ..."

Yunzhongjian: "..."

In the end, it's all just for showing off.

Ji Xuanyi was a little surprised by Qi Qin's action. He looked at him several more times. Qi Qin pursed his lips and smiled, then leaned close to his ear and whispered to him that this was what his father Qi taught him when they were chatting before.

Qi Qin's eyes were sparkling, which made Ji Xuanyi feel a little itchy. However, the old western doctor and Yun Zhongjian were still the two light bulbs here, so Ji Xuanyi was too embarrassed to do anything to Qi Qin and could only curl his lips at him.

The two straight men, the old western doctor and Yun Zhongjian, could not see the pink bubbles on Ji Xuanyi and the others' side, and asked in a very unpleasant way: " What did your friend say? "

Ji Xuanyi was upset and said unhappily, " He hasn't replied yet. "

He just sent a message to Mi Yin, but Mi Yin didn't know what she was doing and didn't reply. Xu Chu, the pigeon king, was not online, so if he wanted to get the transaction records from him, he would have to wait until offline.

It took a long time before Mi Yin sent a reply.

[Miyin] : I just saw it when I was sparring with Xuepiao.

[Miyin] : Did your friend get scammed? But this is not my business. I only know one thing ... offline transactions don't seem to be protected by the game. It's also very troublesome to call the police. After all, this is a holographic online game and it's not easy to collect evidence. Ji Xuanyi looked up at the old western doctor and Yun Zhongjian, and found that both of them looked very nervous. He frowned, lowered his head and continued to chat: " Why are you not in charge of anything? What do you do? "

[Miyin] : ... secret!

Ji Xuanyi suspected that Mi Yin was a member of some strange army, and said, " What was cheated out of him was the divine weapon. "

[Miyin] : What the hell is this a magical tool? It's so awesome?! It must be worth thousands of dollars!

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Damn, should I say that it's a good thing Mi Yin didn't get the artifact?

Ji Xuan was completely speechless, so he had to tell Mi Yin again how much money Xu Chu spent on the artifact. Sure enough, the latter started screaming and making a fuss again.

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to pay attention to him and said directly: " No matter how difficult it is to raise this amount, it should be filed, right? "

Mi Yin said: " Of course they will prove it. Anything over 2,000 yuan will prove it. The problem is that it's hard to prove it. This is a holographic game. It's very troublesome to check the data. It's not easy to prove that your friend was really cheated. "

Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, " What should we do? You are a public servant, and this is difficult for you. It's like you are trying to persuade us not to call the police. "

Mi Yin quickly protested: " I didn't say that. What I meant was that we should call the police, but just in case, while they are collecting evidence, you can also take action in the game. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment and said, " You mean ..."

Mi Yin said quickly: " I didn't say anything, I didn't say anything, Xue Piao called me to spar, I left first! "

After that, no matter how much Ren Jixuan chatted with her privately, Mi Yin did not reply.

Although it was just a game, Mi Yin still felt very guilty for teaching others to do bad things.

When Ji Xuan saw Mi Yin being so cowardly, he was speechless. He closed the chat channel and looked at the two old Western doctors.

The old western doctor asked: " What's the matter? "

Ji Xuan said: " It's definitely right to call the police. It depends on whether you want to do something else. "

The old western doctor was stunned at first, but then he immediately reacted and said excitedly: " Do it! Why not! "

Yun Zhongjian asked: " What? What for? "

The old western doctor cleared his throat and said seriously: " Calling the police means that the country's laws will punish him, but personal grudges in the game should still be avenged in the game! "

Yun Zhongjian was stunned for a moment, then he realized what was happening. Just when he was about to say "no need" he saw Qi Qin looking at him sternly.

Yunzhongjian: "..."

What's so righteous about this!

pvx , Yun Zhongjian really doesn't want to cause trouble, but the people around him are all pvp . As long as there is a grudge, even if you don't want to take revenge, they will force you to take revenge.

The old western doctor patted his chest and said, " Don't worry, I will make sure to arrange everything for you. Look at me, I'm number one in the second server – ugh, second assistant, number one is here! "

As he spoke, the old western doctor pointed at Ji Xuanyi, then at Qi Qin, and said, " This is the top output in Server 2. Don't be afraid, okay! "

Yunzhongjian: "..."

This is not a question of being afraid or not!

Yun Zhongjian wanted to say something, but the old western doctor and Ji Xuanyi had already put him, the victim, aside and were discussing how to find the person.

Ji Xuan said, " There is no such thing as an alt in this game. If you play, you must play with a main account. In addition, if the person who was cheated yesterday wants to sell it, he should be looking for a buyer now. Go back and check the forums and other places where other players gather to see if there are any posts about artifacts. If not, maybe that person wants to use it for himself. "

The old western doctor nodded and said, " It's possible. However, since that person is a player from Youyue City, if it doesn't involve other things, maybe Fatty Ye Linyu can help. "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him silently. The old western doctor hesitated for a moment and said, " Forget it, let's not do it. Let's do it ourselves. "

Yun Zhongjian interrupted weakly and said, " What exactly do you want to do? Don't go too far. It would be bad if the other party is desperate and does something desperate. "

Ji Xuanyi and the old western doctor were both experienced PVPs , so they would definitely not fail to think of this. The old western doctor comforted him, " Don't worry, it's okay. We will just put a sack on him and kill him a few levels. We won't let him do anything desperate. "

Yunzhongjian: "..."

He doesn't understand the world of pvp .

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment, looked at Yun Zhongjian, and said, " You have traded with him in person. Even if you haven't added him as a friend, you must know his name, right? "

Yun Zhongjian's memory is actually average, and he forgets many things as soon as they happen. However, this incident happened yesterday and he was troubled by it for a while, so he still remembers the other person's name.

Yun Zhongjian hesitated for a moment, then nodded and said, " That person's name is quite funny. That's why I let my guard down. "

Ji Xuanyi asked: " What's his name? "

Yunzhongjian said: " I'm itching for a hammer. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi was silent not because the name was funny, but because this was the second time he heard this name today.

The current leader of the Qingyu Gang, also known as Piyangqiuchuichou!
What a fucking coincidence!

Chapter 134

What on earth was this person thinking when he chose such a name? Ji Xuanyi said he didn't understand, but he still sent a private message to a little flower and red wine who were still waiting for them , telling them not to worry about it.

A Little Flower and the other two were bewildered and didn't understand what was going on . The incident in Yunzhongjian had nothing to do with them . Ji Xuanyi simply said, " You've offended others and are asking for trouble , " and let the two of them do what they were supposed to do.

The old western doctor wondered, " Why let them stay apart? Not only do we not want Ye Linyu to help , but we also don't need the Mu Support Association? It's just the few of us? "

As a senior executive of the Dancing Gang, Old Western Doctor had basically experienced all kinds of fights, including being ganged up on and beaten up. Moreover, as a pastor, he couldn't fight anyone one-on-one , so it was hard to imagine how these few people could go against an entire gang.

You know , although Pi Yang Qiu Chui has been booked by the police, he is still the leader of the Qingyu Gang. In order not to alert the gang, they can't just rush up to the Qingyu Gang and say things like your leader is going to go to jail soon and hand him over if you know what's best for you.

If they want to ask for a hammer, they will definitely be obstructed by the Qingyu Gang.

" What should we do? " asked the old Western doctor.

Ji Xuanyi glanced at the old western doctor, smiled , and said, " You don't have to think too much , just follow my instructions. I have a lot of experience in this kind of thing. "

The leader of the Qingyu Gang, Piyangqiuchui, has been too proud of himself lately. A hidden mission is right in front of him and it won't take long to crack it , not to mention that he also got a magic weapon yesterday!

Hidden quests! Artifacts! The standard for high-level players! He never thought that he would have this day, all thanks to those silly players in Youyue City. His decision to come here when he heard that Youyue City had a good atmosphere was indeed the right one. When he developed Sunny Rain, kicked away the Dancing Gang that was in the way, and then took advantage of the fact that Starry City was not prepared to kill Youyue City, Youyue City became the first main city, and he was the first person in the second server!

By then, you will have everything you want, including money, power, fame, and girls. It will be so cool!

I'm so itchy that I want to get a beating. I can't help but laugh out loud just by imagining what will happen next.

Even though the person whose artifact he had been cheated of yesterday was a fool and gave up after receiving no response from him in private chats several times, there was no way he could just show off the artifact like that. If something of this level suddenly came into the world, someone would definitely ask how he got it.

boss event two days ago where a divine weapon was dropped , which was just enough for him to deal with it. But unfortunately, the world boss happened to touch the orange material, and he

couldn't help showing off. In addition to Qingtian Yu, many other players in the trading house also heard it. If he used this as an excuse, he would easily be exposed.

If others asked Pi Yang Qiu Chui about the source of the weapon and he couldn't explain it clearly, those who were jealous of the artifact would definitely attack him for this reason. Pi Yang Qiu Chui thought he understood those people's mentality very well, and he did feel a little guilty, so he planned to find another opportunity to use the artifact with a legitimate reason. But it just so happened that when I was sleepy, there was someone in their gang who happened to have the clue to the hidden mission. Hidden missions were something that very few people had encountered, and only artifacts were rarer than them.

Piyangqiuhammer has never done a hidden quest, but no matter whether the hidden quest that the mage in the gang gets is big or small, and whether the reward is good or bad, it is not too important to him. He just takes this opportunity to display the artifact and publicize it. It would be best to let everyone know that he got the artifact by completing the hidden quest. In this way, no one can question him. Even if the unlucky guy he met yesterday reacts and wants to confront him, no one will believe him!

Although the artifact does not mean that he can be very powerful, it will definitely attract many inexperienced players to join their guild, and Sunny Rain will also be able to develop as quickly as possible. It is really killing two birds with one stone!

The more he thought about it, the happier he became. He couldn't help but urge the mage to analyze the task quickly so that he could reach the peak of his life.

After Xiaoxiao was forced to join the Qingyu Gang, she received quite good treatment. In addition to studying hidden tasks, someone even took her to kill monsters to level up, so she didn't have to do it herself.

Of course, it was not because she felt guilty and wanted to compensate Xiaoxiao, but after removing the filter on the players of Youyue City, Xiaoxiao regained her previous IQ. She did not hand over all the clues, but only revealed some information in a vague way, and then said that what followed was all speculation and could not be counted. There were also some details that needed to be recalled, which could only be supplemented when she could remember them. Of course, Piyangqiuchui could see her little trick of delaying time, but he was not in a hurry for the time being, so he did not force her – fortunately, Piyangqiuchui walked towards the place where Xiaoxiao often went, thinking, who knew that I got the artifact yesterday! If I had done the hidden task in advance, I don't know how to find an excuse now!

Xiaoxiao rarely left the base except when she was killing monsters and leveling up. She stayed in the small room of her own request. Although the people in the Qingyu Gang knew that she did not stay in the gang voluntarily, they had leverage over her, so they did not take any action to monitor her.

After all, this is a game, not a plot in a TV series. If you stand guard outside the house and don't even know that someone has logged off to travel, wouldn't that be stupid? Besides, even if Xiaoxiao wants to get rid of the Qingyu Gang, she must quit the gang. As long as she quits the gang, they will go to the Mu Fan Club next door to make trouble, and they are not afraid that she will not come back obediently.

When Piyangqiuchui found Xiaoxiao, Xiaoxiao was chatting with someone.

To be precise, it should be that person who was chatting with Xiaoxiao, but Xiaoxiao had a stern face and didn't want to pay attention.

When Piyangqiuchui saw the man, he couldn't help but feel annoyed. It took him a long time to suppress the displeasure and impatience on his face, and he said in a hard voice: " Boss, why are you here? "

When the man heard Piyangqiu's voice, he stood up quickly, turned to look at him, smiled helplessly, and said, " Why are you calling me that again? You are the gang leader. "

That's right, the person who was talking to Xiaoxiao was the former leader of the Qingyu Gang, Qingtian.

Qingtian is a typical Buddhist player. Everything about him is good except his bad luck. He recruited the bad guy Piyangqiuchui into the gang. After being forced to give up the position of gang leader, he couldn't even become a senior executive and just became an ordinary gang member.

Piyangqiuchui originally wanted to find an excuse to kick him out, but Qingtian was such a good guy that he even gave up the position of gang leader. He searched for a long time but couldn't find a decent excuse to convince the gang members, so he could only try his best to exclude Qingtian.

Qingtian is a man with a strong personality. He founded this gang and he is reluctant to leave. No matter what Piyangqiuchui does, he remains unmoved. From being the gang leader to being an ordinary gang member, he is still having fun playing games. Piyangqiuchui has no way to deal with him and can only accept it. Every time he sees this man, he feels annoyed and calls him gang leader in a sarcastic way, hoping that he can have some understanding and quit on his own and not waste his time.

Qingtian said it doesn't matter, go ahead and scream, I don't feel anything.

Seeing Qingtian's attitude, he was so itchy that his face twitched.

Xiaoxiao didn't know the complicated relationship between the two . She had only been in Youyue City for a short time, and the Yiduo Xiaohua and the others had never told her about it. In addition, Qingtian always kept telling her how great the Qingyu Gang was, so she thought Qingtian and Piyang Qiuchui were in the same group. Now that they were fighting, she sneered very harshly and said with a gloating look: " He doesn't like you, can't you see that? "

Qingtian was really wronged. Although he didn't want to argue with Piyangqiuchui, they were indeed not of the same kind. The reason why he kept telling Xiaoxiao how good the Qingyu Gang was was certainly not to make Xiaoxiao tell the clue of the hidden task, but because he really liked his gang, and he also wanted Xiaoxiao to truly integrate into this big family after joining the gang.

However, Qingtian missed one point. The current Qingyu Gang is no longer the same Qingyu Gang as when he was the gang leader.

After Xiaoxiao finished speaking, Qingtian stood there awkwardly. Of course he knew that Piyangqiuchui disliked him, but he was just being shameless.

Xiaoxiao thought that Pi Yang Qiu Chui would refute her words to some extent just for the sake of face, but unexpectedly, Pi Yang Qiu Chui remained silent. She looked up at Qingtian and realized that the relationship between the two seemed to be different from what she had thought before.

However, in order to avoid being fooled, Xiaoxiao just looked at the two of them in confusion and did not say anything rashly.

Piyangqiuchu said: " What are you doing here? Xiaoxiao is still looking for clues to the hidden mission, don't disturb her. "

Qingtian said somewhat awkwardly: " I saw that this new person had just arrived and seemed to have a hard time fitting in, so I wanted to talk to her more. "

Piyangqiuchui snorted . This mage named Xiaoxiao didn't want to join the gang in the first place, let alone integrate into the gang. In his opinion, as long as the mage could hand in the hidden task, nothing else mattered. He immediately said, " I don't care about her-- "

Qingtian and Xiaoxiao both looked at Piyou and asked for a punch. He paused for a moment, swallowed his words, and changed the topic to say: " Integrating into the gang is not something that can be done by just talking about it. It takes time. Just don't bother them. "

Qingtian looked at Piyangqiuhammer helplessly, then looked at Xiaoxiao.

Xiaoxiao looked at him and vaguely understood something. She said casually, " I don't like going out anyway. Come if you want. It doesn't matter if there's anyone to talk to or not. "

Piyangqiuchui just frowned, Xiaoxiao said: " Maybe chatting can give me more inspiration. I seem to be a little stuck in thinking about the task recently. "

Piyangqiuchui really didn't dwell on this matter any more. He asked, " It's blocked? How did it get blocked? "

Xiaoxiao glanced at Qingtian, who was stunned for a moment, then reacted and smiled awkwardly at Piyangqiuchui, " You guys go ahead and talk, I'm leaving first. "

Piyangqiuchui wished that he would never appear in his sight again, so he immediately waved his hand and told him to go away. Qingtian then let out an almost inaudible breath and walked away .

Piyangqiuchui said to Xiaoxiao: " What's going on over there? Don't play tricks on me, the Mu Fan Club is right next door. "

Xiaoxiao looked at him coldly and said, " Do you think I still care about this? The Mu Fan Club can't protect me, why should I join them? I'm not stupid, can you stop being so self-righteous? "

Piyangqiuchui raised his eyebrows and was about to get angry, but he smiled and said, " I'm talking to you seriously. After this task is completed, don't bother me anymore. "

Piyangqiuchui said disdainfully: " You are not an expert, why would we bother you? Don't worry, after the mission is completed, you can go wherever you want, we will definitely not cause you any trouble. "

Xiaoxiao's expression improved a little, and she said, " I have some clues about the mission, but I don't know if they are correct. I need your help. "

This was of course an excuse. Xiaoxiao just wanted to play a trick on these idiots. It seemed like that guy just now had some hidden secret. The disgust was written all over his face, but he didn't kick him out. There must be something wrong with that guy's identity. Xiaoxiao planned to let this group of people be busy first, and then go find that guy to ask what was going on.

Piyangqiuchui judged others by his own experience and thought that there was nothing wrong with Xiaoxiao's words. He hesitated for a moment before believing it and asked, " What are you going to do? "

Xiaoxiao actually just had this idea suddenly and she hadn't thought it through yet. When asked this question, although she was thinking frantically in her mind, she couldn't help but show some hesitation on her face.

Of course, if you want help from others, you will blurt it out without asking. Why would you hesitate ? Piyangqiuchui knew this, so he showed a skeptical look on his face.

Xiaoxiao was just thinking something was wrong when she saw Piyangqiuchui suddenly pause and stretch out his hand to make a left-swiping motion.

This is the chat bar that is open. Someone just chatted privately and asked for a fight!

Xiaoxiao breathed a sigh of relief, but at the same time she was feeling scared and frantically thinking about what to say next.

But Xiaoxiao didn't know that since Piyangqiuchui accepted the private chat, she would never have the chance to question her again.

Because the person who sent the secret message to Piyangqiuchui was none other than the old western doctor who was with Ji Xuanyi!

Piyangqiuchui had no idea that the old western doctor had become good friends with the fool he cheated yesterday, and had also gotten together with the real leader of the next door Mu Fan Club. In his eyes, the old western doctor still represented the Dancing Gang. Although his goal was to replace the Dancing Gang, in the current situation, he still had to listen to the Dancing Gang's orders.

The old Western doctor neither mentioned Xiaoxiao nor the ambitious matters of the Qingyu Gang. He just told Piyang Qiuchui in a very formal tone that the Dancing Gang had cooperated with the three major gangs and obtained intelligence about the next worldwide event. They wanted to gather all the leaders of the individual gangs together for a meeting to decide on the next strategy. This was a matter of great importance, and the Qingyu Gang, as a separate gang that had gradually begun to develop recently, had to make a trip.

The world boss event has only been over for two days, how come we already got information about the next event? Piyang Qiuchui was confused, he didn't know what was going on.

Logically speaking, the interval between events in this game should be at least more than a month! But the news from a big gang like the Dancing Gang, and from an executive among executives like Lao Xiyi, couldn't be a lie!

Piyangqiuchui muttered in his heart, but decided to go. World-class events are not only beneficial to big gangs, but also to small gangs like them, such as the world boss this time . If the Qingyu Gang can get more benefits in the next event, it will be one step closer to his goal! This kind of event information should be obtained.

Piyangqiuchui glanced at Xiaoxiao and said, " The Dance Gang asked me to go to a meeting, but I'm busy right now. If you need us to help you, go find the executives directly. "

Xiaoxiao was stunned: " Dancing Gang? "

Piyangqiuchui looked at her and said, " What's wrong? You don't know anything about the Dance Gang, do you? "

Xiaoxiao certainly couldn't be unaware of the Dancing Gang. She had previously asked Yiduo Xiaohua and the others to go and tip off the Dancing Gang! But Yiduo Xiaohua and the others had informed her of the Dancing Gang's attitude, and told her that although the leader of the

Dancing Gang didn't want to get involved in the matter, their friends from Fanxing City and a senior executive of the Dancing Gang were willing to help.

In this case, why did the Dancing Gang contact Piyang Qiuchui to attend a meeting? Even if they didn't care about their executives, they should still care about the person from Star City, right? No matter how you look at it, they should have given the Qingyu Gang the cold shoulder! Xiaoxiao was stunned for a moment, then suddenly thought of something. She stared blankly at Pi Itchy Begging for a Hammer, wanting to laugh but not daring to, and her whole face twitched as she could not hold it in.

Piyangqiuchui didn't know what her expression meant, and said speechlessly: " Fuck, you really don't know about the Dance Gang? Tsk, I don't have time to explain it to you, just ask the executives when you find them later. "

Xiaoxiao couldn't help it and lowered her head quickly. Piyanqiuchui thought she was unhappy, so he snorted and said, " You know what's going on. You think we're annoying, but we think you're a burden. Finish the task early and leave early. It's good for both you and me. Don't try to play any tricks. Understand? "

Xiaoxiao struggled to hold back a " hmm " .

Piyangqiuchui snorted again and then walked away with a swagger .

Xiaoxiao raised her head with a grin, looked at the back of Piyanqiuchui, and immediately lowered her head to chat with a little flower, asking her the name of the person who helped her. Hongjiu was a little unhappy when she heard Ji Xuanyi told them to leave it alone. She took Yiduo Xiaohua back to the Mu Fan Club base to organize people and be ready to support Ji Xuanyi at any time. Yiduo Xiaohua was also helping at the moment. After receiving Xiaoxiao's private chat, she was stunned for a moment and said, " His name is Ji Xuanyi. Why are you asking this? "

When Xiaoxiao heard the name Ji Xuanyi, her first reaction was her idol Mu Xuanyi. However, looking at Xiaohua's reaction, it was definitely not the same person. They probably knew each other because of the similar names, so she said, " It seems that they have already started to act. I will add him as a friend and cooperate with him! "

A little flower was also very happy to hear that. Since they couldn't help here, it would be good if Xiaoxiao could help. So she said happily: " Then you can do your best! We are also ready. You can call us at any time if you need us. We are all here! "

Xiaoxiao responded and added Ji Xuan as a friend.

If she guessed correctly, the Dance Gang would never interfere in this matter, so the person who contacted Piyang to ask for a hammer just now could only be the senior executive of the Dance Gang who stood on their side.

But why did they trick Pi Yang Qiu Chui into going to the meeting? When Pi Yang Qiu Chui arrived and saw no one, he should have known that he had been tricked. After being buried, he would definitely blame the executive and then take the opportunity to drag the entire dance gang into the water.

In this case, the Dancing Gang cannot stay out of it. Their internal reasons cannot be used as an excuse. After all, they are not in the right, and they owe Piyang Qiuchui something. Not to

mention that they will be forced to change their stance and help Piyang Qiuchui solve the matter, they will at least have to kick that executive out. Wouldn't that be a huge loss! As an executive of the Dancing Gang, the old Western doctor certainly sees the gang's stance more clearly than Xiaoxiao. When Ji Xuanyi asked him to send this private message, he had already asked the same question.

Ye Linyu had already said that the Dancing Gang would not intervene in this matter. Although he was a senior executive, he could only help in his personal capacity. How could he send a private message under the banner of the Dancing Gang? If they were found out, even if they had already gone all out to get hammered, the Dancing Gang, who were in the wrong, would probably have to help the Sunny and Rainy Gang settle the matter. Wouldn't that be picking up sesame seeds and losing watermelons?

Ji Xuan glanced at the old western doctor and said coldly, " Did I tell him to get him to the Dancing Gang's base safely? "

The old western doctor was stunned.

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " As long as he can't get to the base, won't he never know whether the meeting took place or not? "

The old western doctor suddenly realized and said, " Awesome! "

Yun Zhongjian heard the murderous intent in Ji Xuanyi's words and trembled in the corner. Qi Qin swallowed his saliva, rubbed against Ji Xuanyi, and whispered to remind him: " Xuanyi, your expression is a bit scary ..."

Ji Xuanyi touched his face and said, " Is there? "

Qi Qin: "..."

Yes! Xuan Yi showed a very perverted and murderous smile on his face!

Qi Qin was scared to death!

Ji Xuanyi actually seldom adds friends, but he has rejected many friend invitations, especially when a pop-up window suddenly pops up when he has not done anything.

In holographic games, many players add friends based on appearance. Even if they don't know you at all, if they see that you are good-looking, they will still want to try adding you as a friend. Maybe there will be a story behind it!

Fortunately, Yiduo Xiaohua and her friends had told Ji Xuanyi about Xiaoxiao before, and had also praised Xiaoxiao's intelligence, which made Ji Xuanyi have some impression of this mage girl. So when Xiaoxiao's friend request came over, Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment and then accepted it.

Xiaoxiao told Ji Xuanyi her speculation in a very clear and logical manner, and then said that she could provide support.

Ji Xuanyi saw that this wizard was indeed smart, and immediately smiled: " That's quite a coincidence. With your help, things will probably be a little easier. "

At this time, Piyang Qiuchui, who knew nothing about his future, was on his way to the Dancing Gang's base.

He was thinking about what the intelligence of the event was, and whether the Qingyu Gang would be able to perform more reliably in the next event. If he wanted to kick out a behemoth

like the Dancing Gang, it would certainly not be as easy as he kicked out someone like Qingtian. He had to start with his left and right arms.

The next step is to find out what the leader of the Dancing Gang is thinking. It is not easy to usurp the throne. If the leader has no intention to continue, it would be great if he can give up his position automatically! However, the Dancing Gang cannot be let go after giving up the position. If they don't like his actions and want to stop him, it is easy to get support. Even if he gives up his position, he has to find a way to discredit and suppress the Dancing Gang.

Piyangqiuchui thought about it and felt that he couldn't do it too obviously, otherwise it would easily lead to gossip. It would be best to trick them and leave the people of the Dancing Gang in the dark, so that they wouldn't even know who killed them! Hahahahaha!

Piyangqiuchui was happily imagining things when suddenly his vision went dark, and before he could react, he was stabbed in the back!

Piyangqiuchui was a swordsman with a lot of health, and he was least afraid of sneak attacks. But when he looked at his health bar, he realized that the previous blow had caused him to lose a third of his health! If the opponent hit him twice more, he would be demoted!

Piyangqiuchui was frightened out of his wits. He was completely stunned and could not see anything. He stood there in a panic like a blind man, unable to draw his weapon, and cursed: "Fuck! Who is it! How can you be a hero to attack from behind——"

Before he could finish his curse, the man behind him stabbed him several times again in rapid succession. He could only watch his health bar empty, and then he turned into a streak of white light and flew back to the resurrection point.

After returning to the resurrection point, his eyes were still dark! He was afraid that someone was ambushing him, so he immediately frantically touched his eyes. After pulling it off, he found that someone had put a black cloth bag on his head. How could he not be blinded!

" Fuck! Fuck! " He was just thinking about putting a sack on someone and stabbing him with a knife, but in the blink of an eye, the sack was put on his head. He was so itchy and wanted to be beaten that his mentality collapsed. He sat at the resurrection point and cursed. However, Piyangqiuchui also knows that the level lost is lost. Instead of sitting on the ground and regretting, it is better to think about how to retaliate, or think about the serial pursuits that may be faced next .

But the problem is that Piyangqiuchui has done so many bad things, and he has so many enemies, big and small, that there are so many people who might hire someone to take revenge on him that he himself can't even count them all!

Piyangqiu had no choice but to look at the situation around the resurrection point, at least to make sure that there would be no more blockades in the future – generally speaking, there shouldn't be any more blockades. After all, things like blockades require everything to be arranged in advance. Unless he knew in advance that he was going to take this route, the sneak attack just now was just an accidental sighting by his enemies on the road, and the other party just decided to kill him on a whim.

Of course, Piyangqiu had never expected that Lao Xiyi, the executive of the dancing gang, actually wanted to confront him. He immediately concluded that he had met an enemy and was killed on a whim . After looking around and seeing no suspicious people, he angrily cursed his bad luck and walked out of the resurrection point.

However, three minutes later, Piyangqiuchui returned to the familiar resurrection point, with a headdress of the same style as the cloth bag on his head.

Piyanqiuqiu: "... Fuck your mother!!! "

Pi Yangqiu was so angry that he was about to explode, but he still did not doubt the old Western doctor. Instead, he thought that the man who killed him probably had a deep grudge against him, and after killing him once, he ambushed there and would not leave. He was unlucky enough to bump into him again, and was killed again .

Piyangqiuchui threw the bag in his hand to the ground angrily and started calling people in the gang channel, cursing: " Fuck, little bastard, don't let me know who the hell you are. When I catch you, it's no use kneeling on the ground and calling me grandpa! "

He actually didn't know whether the man would continue to block him after killing him twice, but no matter what, he had to call the gang members over first. He had already dropped two levels and his heart was bleeding. If he dropped any more, he didn't know when he would be able to recover.

Piyangqiuchui carefully looked around and contacted the executives of the Qingyu Gang, saying: " What are you doing? Several people came to pick me up, and I was blocked by my former enemies. "

The executive of the Qingyu Gang sent a message after a while, saying: " What? You are blocked? We can't get through for the time being! "

Piyanqiuqiu was so crazy that he said, " Can't get through? What do you mean by can't get through? "

The superior said: " The mage named Xiaoxiao asked us to accompany her to the Mage Tower to look for information. You know how many layers of information there are in the Mage Tower. Didn't you ask us to cooperate with you? I called all the living people in the gang here, and now everyone is in the Mage Tower! "

Piyangqiuchui only remembered this at this time. If he had known, he would wait until he came back to do the hidden task. He regretted it so much that his intestines turned green. He asked: " Then you have to come too! How long will it take to get to my place from the Mage Tower? "

The executive added Piyangqiuchui to the team, looked at the coordinates, frowned, and said, " You are still in the southwest area? Our large group needs to leave the Mage Tower. We have to wait for at least ten elevators, gather together, and then go to your side. It will take more than half an hour. Even if we are fast, it will be past midnight when we find you. "

 " Half a point?! " Piyangqiuchui shouted with his voice breaking, " Half a point, I'm already level 20, okay! "

The executive then noticed that Piyangqiuchui had dropped two levels, and suddenly panicked, saying, " What should we do? "

Pi Yangqiu said: " Waiting for the elevator, what are you waiting for, what are you gathering for, if there is no elevator, just take the stairs down, don't gather, just come to my side! "

The executive thought, if someone really wants to block you, it's useless to fly over such a long distance, why bother mobilizing so many people ...

But there was no other way. Piyangqiuchui was the gang leader. If he was killed and returned to level 20, the Qingyu Gang would have no face left. So they had to mobilize manpower and let everyone evacuate from the Mage Tower.

Xiaoxiao, who was pretending to turn the pages of a book but was actually watching the executive's movements, saw the other party giving orders with embarrassment on his face, and knew what had happened. While chatting with Ji Xuanyi about the current situation of the Qingyu Gang, he stood up, walked to the executive with a sullen face and said, "What are you doing? You said you would help, why did you let them go? Do you think hidden missions are easy to complete? "

The executive's face was not looking good either. Just because he was nice to Piyangqiuchui didn't mean he had to smile at Xiaoxiao. He was promoted to an executive by Piyangqiuchui, and his temperament was very similar to Piyangqiuchui's. He immediately said fiercely: "You really think you are such a big shot. What do you care what I tell them to do? Just do what you have to do! "

Xiaoxiao was not timid at all. She knew that this kind of person only bullies the weak and fears the strong. She raised her chin and sneered, "I can't do anything about it. If you can't complete the mission, you can see what your gang leader will do to you. "

"Hey!" The executive laughed in anger: "You know shit! It was the boss's order to transfer the people away. Who will he blame if the task cannot be completed? "

"It's your fault, you idiot!" Xiaoxiao's contempt was about to overflow, she said: "If it's done well, it's his wisdom, if it's not done well, it's your fault, don't you know what it's like to beg for trouble? What is the role of a senior executive like you? Don't you have any idea? "

The executive was stunned by Xiaoxiao's aura. In addition, he knew exactly what kind of person was like, so he was speechless after hearing her words.

Xiaoxiao looked at him with disdain and said, "Damn it, I'm just giving you a good warning, but you're still so arrogant. If you're ever used as a scapegoat, it's all your own fault, you idiot!" The executive knew that what Xiaoxiao said made sense, but he still felt embarrassed to be scolded by a little girl. After a long while, he said angrily: "You are awesome! Fuck! Tell me, what should I do now? It is definitely not possible for all of us to stay and help you find clues. I am itching to get a beating for that fucking bastard, and he is going to explode. "

Seeing that he had been fooled, Xiaoxiao couldn't help but smile and said, "These people are not tied together. Either all of them leave or all of them stay. You can just send two or three of them out. Can he still count them? "

The executive showed some hesitation on his face. Xiao Xiao saw this and said, "Anyway, as long as the hidden task is completed, he will be happy and won't blame you even if he finds out. I have confidence. Don't worry, I can finish it today. If not, I will take the blame for you. "

The executive hesitated for a moment, then nodded and said, "Okay. If he's really stuck in traffic and doesn't have enough time to get there, it doesn't matter if there are a lot of people or a few people. "

Xiaoxiao smiled in agreement and nodded.

Chapter 135

At the beginning, the Qingyu Gang was just a gang of relatives and friends. Most of the people who joined the gang were friends who invited each other to join . With the addition of some newcomers who had just started playing the game , the number of gang members was only slightly better than that of the Mu Support Club next door , with about sixty or seventy people. After Pi Yang Qiu Chui became the gang leader , the Qingyu Gang developed rapidly. However, this rapidity is only relative. No matter what force it is, it takes time to develop. In addition, it is really not easy to recruit people who are willing to make trouble in a Buddhist main city like Youyue City. Even if Pi Yang Qiu Chui is more active , up to now , the Qingyu Gang has only about 200 people, which can only be regarded as a not-so-small gang of individual players. Some of these 200 people were Qingtian's former gang members, and they all didn't like to cause trouble. They just stayed in the gang because Qingtian hadn't left yet . However, they didn't really like Piyangqiuchui's daily behavior, so they didn't come online very often , and most of the time they just lay there like corpses in the gang member list.

Excluding these people , there are not many people left in the Sunny and Rainy Gang. But it must be said that after all, the Sunny and Rainy Gang recruits people according to the standard of causing trouble. In fact, the online rate of their gang is higher than that of the Dancing Gang. With a base of more than 150 people , the average number of people online is as much as one-third.

It's no wonder that Piyangqiujiu is so ambitious. The online rate of the Dancing Gang is usually only about one-sixth to one-seventh. It is only because they have a large number of people that they appear to be strong.

When it comes to the online rate of gang members, Piyangqiuchui is very proud.

But he didn't know that half of his fifty-plus reinforcements had been left behind by Xiaoxiao. After that, he was killed five more times. His level, which he had finally reached in the world boss event, was 55, but now it's stuck at 48!

Level 48! Not much different from the newbies who just entered Youyue City ! I can't even imagine how long it would take to level up again if I could survive this narrow escape!

Piyangqiuchui died seven times in a row, but he never saw who killed him once . He was completely mentally broken. Now he was hiding in a remote corner trembling with fear, fearing that someone would stab him again.

He considered himself a smart player, not suited to such fighting and killing , not to mention that his magic weapon could not be used – it was not that he was afraid of being exposed, but he was afraid that the person who wanted to kill him would be tempted by the money and steal the magic weapon. He knew that the penalty for stealing equipment in this game was very severe, but judging by himself, he felt that this possibility was not completely impossible.

However, even if he took out the artifact, he would probably not escape death.

Piyangqiuchui felt that his hiding place was quite safe. He was just planning to stay here and wait for reinforcements to arrive when he heard the system prompt sound in his ears.

Piyangqiuchui was startled and looked around nervously. Then he remembered that only he could hear the system prompt sound, and he couldn't help but breathe a sigh of relief.

After a pause of one second, Piyouqiujiu could not help but curse in a low voice again.

He hasn't experienced this kind of panic-stricken situation for a long time since he changed the game. He doesn't know what bad luck he has this time and which fool he bumped into who is forcing him like this!

Piyangqiuchui was thinking angrily and opened the chat channel. He heard the system prompt sound just now. It turned out that the executives of the Dance Gang were chatting with him again.

The meeting at the Dancing Gang seemed very urgent and was about to begin. He was the only one missing, and the executive kept urging him.

He couldn't help but grit his teeth in desperation.

He couldn't tell the people in the Dancing Gang about the situation he was facing right now. The atmosphere in Youyue City was very good, and it was unlikely that he would be blocked at the resurrection point and killed . After the Dancing Gang knew about it, although they would help him, they would also get to the bottom of the matter. If what he had done in the past was dug out, there was no doubt that the people in the Dancing Gang would beat him up personally and kick him out of Youyue City. He didn't even have a chance to argue with sweet words.

But the problem was, how could he get there in this situation? Could he just tell the executive that he had something urgent to do and couldn't go?

Thinking of this, Piyangqiuchui felt a little unwilling. The rewards for activities in the game "Domain" were really too generous. If he wanted to surpass other forces, he could not miss any activity. If he lagged behind others in the news of the activity and led to the failure of the activity, it would be very difficult to catch up. He absolutely could not miss this meeting.

The executives of the Dancing Gang were urging him again. Piyang Qiuchui looked down and saw that most people had left. The gang leader Lin Yu didn't want to wait any longer and was ready to have a meeting.

Piyangqiuchui cursed inwardly, this Ye Linyu looked so righteous, but he was in such a hurry to hold a meeting, wasn't it because he didn't want these small gangs to take advantage, ugh!

Hypocrite!

Ye Linyu, who was playing cards at the Dancing Gang, said: " A-choo! "

But scolding Ye Linyu was one thing, but he couldn't let them leave him behind, so he quickly said, " I'll be there soon, I'll be there soon! Wait for me a moment! Big brother, please tell the boss of the Ye Gang for me! "

The old western doctor on the other end almost fainted from laughing. He took a long time to send the message and said with reluctance: " Alas, the mobility of individual soldiers is not strong. Can you guys be faster? Tsk, okay, okay, I'll go tell the gang leader, how long will it take you to get here? "

Piyanqiu thought, how the hell do I know how long it will take me to get there? I should ask the idiot who blocked his way!

But that being said, the senior executives have asked, you can't not answer, Piyqiuqiu was hesitant for a long time and said: " One, one hour? "

The old western doctor was so angry at this idiot that he laughed. Are you crazy? Wait for you for an hour?

The old Western doctor stopped talking and sent three question marks.

Piyangqiuchui knew that the time he said was quite annoying, so he quickly changed the subject and said, " It was just a joke, it was just a joke. Um, how about 30 minutes? "

The old western doctor said, " Thirty minutes? Do you think it sounds shorter if you change hours into minutes? Do you know how many gang leaders, big and small, are sitting here? You let all of them wait for you for thirty minutes? Brother, you think too highly of your Qingyu Gang, don't you? "

Piyangqiuchui knew that the Qingyu Gang was not big, but knowing it was one thing, and being told by others was another. Piyangqiuchui was very upset and almost couldn't help but fight back. After typing out the words, he remembered that the other party was not someone he could afford to offend. He could only pinch his nose and pretend to be a grandson, laughing and saying: " No, no, I am the leader of a scattered gang, I dare not let you wait like this. "

The old western doctor said: " Ten minutes, that's the limit, come here quickly. "

When Piyangqiuchui heard this, he felt bitter in his mouth. The Dancing Gang's base was the same as other gangs, near the city gate, and he had just entered the southwest area from the side door not long ago. Even if a knight ran over at full speed without any hindrance, it would be difficult, not to mention that he was a swordsman and was being chased !

Piyangqiuchu had no choice but to bite the bullet and said: " Twenty minutes, twenty minutes is okay? I'm a swordsman, I really can't run fast, and the transportation point is still a bit far from me . "

The old western doctor was speechless: " You come here to buy Chinese cabbage and you want to bargain? I don't care about you. It will be open soon anyway. If you can make it, then make it. If you can't, forget it. "

He was itching for trouble and called the old western doctor several times, but the old western doctor had already got the script given by Ji Xuanyi and ignored him completely.

Piyangqiuchui was really unwilling to give up the information about this activity. For his future ambitions, the importance of personal level did not seem to be so high. Besides, the transportation point was only six or seven minutes away from him if he ran at full speed. As long as he got on the carriage, that person would definitely not be able to catch up with him, and he would be safe!

Piyangqiuchui thought about it and decided to take a gamble. Maybe he could run fast enough and the man's sword wouldn't be able to catch up with him!

Piyangqiuchui poked his head out from the corner and looked around.

No one.

Piyangqiuchui gritted his teeth, ran out from the small corner where he was hiding, and headed straight for the traffic point.

But the saying that if you run fast you won't be caught up is obviously just a flag . Just after he ran a dozen steps, he felt the attack from behind again, and his health bar dropped by another one third!

Piyouqiuchu was almost on the verge of collapse, he was about to kneel down to the man behind him, saying: " Fuck, big brother, just tell me what grudge I have against you! I have something to do now, can't you just let me go?! You can kill me after I finish my work! "

Of course, this is false. After he finishes his work, he will definitely bring 20 gang members with him every time he goes out. He will never let go of the guy who killed him four levels!

But basically no one would listen to such lies. I was so itchy and eager to get a hammer that I was ready to go back to the resurrection point again, but I didn't expect that the opponent didn't even hit me with the next two blows!

Piyangqiuchui was stunned for a moment, and when he opened his eyes, he saw a young man in a robe and holding a staff standing in front of him, with the staff in his hand pointing at his back.

Piyqiuqiuchui subconsciously wanted to look back, but the young man had already grabbed him and said, " What are you looking at? The paralysis effect only lasts for five seconds. The two of us combined can't beat him. Hurry up and leave! "

Piyangqiuchui finally reacted and hurriedly ran after the young man.

Sure enough, five seconds later, the sound of armor colliding came from behind him, and the man who had been chasing him was coming again!

However, the heavy footsteps still made Piyangqiuchui breathe a sigh of relief. Although he was not running fast, the man behind him sounded like a swordsman, and he probably couldn't catch up with them.

Pi Yangqiuchui had a narrow escape from death, his mind was blank, and he followed the young man into an alley after many twists and turns. He stopped only when the voice behind him died down.

Piyangqiuchui's heart was beating like a drum. It took him a long time to calm down. He barely concealed the panic in his eyes, looked at the young man in front of him with a flickering gaze, and said: " Who are you? Why are you helping me? "

Guess what?

Ji Xuanyi thought to himself, looking at Pi Yangqiu with a smile, and said nothing.

Piyangqiuchui looked at Ji Xuanyi suspiciously for a long time and said, " From the Dancing Gang? No, people from the Dancing Gang wouldn't come so quickly. Who are you? "

The questions in Piyangqiuchui's mind were not the only ones he asked. He had great doubts about the timing of Ji Xuanyi's appearance, Ji Xuanyi's identity, and Ji Xuanyi's purpose.

Of course, he didn't think that his popularity would be so good that someone would come to save him. Compared to this, the atmosphere of Youyue City itself made it more likely that people would come to help others for such strange reasons as seeing injustice.

Piyangqiuchui frowned and thought for a long time, and could only conclude that the person in front of him was either a passerby with an overflowing sense of justice, or he had a conflict with the person who was chasing him.

In his opinion, Ji Xuanyi could not possibly be in the same group as Qi Qin. After all, the purpose of the man who was chasing him was to kill him. If the man in front of him was in the same group as that guy, there was no need to do so many useless actions. He could just resurrect him directly!

I never thought that there would be such a character as the dramatic spirit in the world! But just in case, Piyangqiuchui still put one hand in his backpack, ready to take out his weapon at any time. At the same time, he looked at Ji Xuanyi vigilantly, waiting for the answer from the man in front of him.

Ji Xuanyi glanced at his hand, smiled, and said, " Interesting, did you realize that I'm here to kill you too? "

Piyangqiuqiu had never expected to get such an answer. His whole face twitched and he immediately took a step back, wanting to get away from Ji Xuanyi. He didn't even think of drawing his weapon and almost stuck to the wall like a gecko.

Ji Xuanyi laughed, winked at him, and said, " Don't worry, I'm a sorcerer, I can't kill you alone. " Piyangqiuchui's brain was numb. After hearing Ji Xuanyi's words, it took him a long time to react. His first reaction was to run away. Ji Xuanyi raised his hand and stopped him in his tracks, saying, " Forget it. If you go out, there will be people who will kill you, and they are more fierce than me. You can stay here for another minute or two. My teammates will be here later. " Piyangqiuchui was so angry that he froze in place. Then he remembered that there was someone outside who wanted to kill him!

It's fucked up too!

As soon as Ji Xuan turned to face Piyangqiuchui, he saw the other party's ferocious and tangled expression, and immediately laughed and said: " I have seen many people like you. I don't know why so many people suddenly want to kill you, right? "

When the paralysis time was up, Pi Yang Qiu Chui sat down on the ground. He had completely given up. The man in front of him was indeed here to kill him. He didn't notice him when he was running just now, and now that he had stopped, Pi Yang Qiu Chui realized that Ji Xuanyi was taking him away from the traffic point. If he went out now, he would definitely be found before he could reach the traffic point.

And just as Ji Xuanyi said , the man outside who wanted to kill him didn't say a word, and he chopped him down with his knife without showing any mercy. Not only could he live two more minutes by staying here, but the sorcerer in front of him was at least willing to talk to him.

Hearing Ji Xuanyi's smug question, Piyangqiuchui thought about it and suddenly felt a little relieved. He raised his head , looked at Ji Xuanyi with a complicated expression, and said, " Someone has offered a reward for me? "

After being a swindler for so long, how could he not know the methods used by the local tycoons?

In addition to the built-in function of some games, there is actually an organization that applies to all offline games and directly uses RMB. If you have any grudges or want to earn some pocket money while playing games, you can post or accept rewards through this organization. For someone who is itching to get a bargain, he used to use a small account in other games. It didn't matter if he was bountied, he could even use two accounts to get the bounty. He was not afraid even if his main account was caught occasionally. He could negotiate with those who accepted the bounty and stand there for the other party to kill him . If the other party thought it was not easy to beat him just by looking at his equipment, he could automatically give up his life and maybe get a share of the profits.

But there is no way to do this in this game. He only has one account , and he will be demoted if he is killed. What's more, his rookie nature has been exposed. He doesn't even have a chance to give away kills. It's good enough that he doesn't be forced to collect kills, let alone dividends. He was almost driven into a dead end.

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows and said, " Oh, you sound familiar. No wonder the bounty is so high this time. I came here from Star City to discuss something with the Dancing Gang, and I even took the time out of my schedule to come find you. "

Upon hearing this, Piyangqiuchui couldn't help but curse a thousand times in his heart. The man in front of him was actually from Fanxing City. He was most likely the one who told the Dancing Gang about the event. Such a big shot was attracted by the bounty to take his head. Who on earth had such a big grudge against him!

Piyangqiuchui's face was livid for a while, but he didn't have the nerve to ask any more questions about the activity information. The person from Fanxing City in front of him was connected with Ye Linyu and knew that he was wanted. If he got the news that he was the leader of a gang of scattered people and mentioned it to Ye Linyu, then he would be finished. Although he is about to be played, it is no different from finishing the game.

If it was Zuo An who was blocked here, he would probably fight Ji Xuan to the death, and would drag someone down with him even if he died. However, he was different from Zuo An in terms of IQ. Even in desperate situation, he would not give up so easily.

Piyangqiuchui rolled his eyes and said, " You just saved me ... No, not saved me, should I say you stopped that person just now, because you wanted to steal my head? "

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " That's pretty smart. That's right, your bounty is calculated per head, level one –"

Ji Xuanyi stopped talking abruptly, as if he suddenly thought of something. He snorted and chuckled, and stopped talking.

Piyangqiuchui showed a look of understanding.

He knew that this was the rule of the bounty. The person who received the bounty could not tell the person being bountied about the bounty, because it was easy for them to bribe him/her back, which would ruin the reputation of the bounty list. It would be fine if this situation of bribery was not exposed. Once it became known, not only would the original person who issued the bounty refuse to pay the bounty, but the team that maintained the bounty list would also issue additional bounty orders to hunt down the person who broke the rules.

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin mentioned this part in the script, Qi Qin was stunned and asked, " Xuanyi, how do you know so many things? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " I have taken on many bounty-offering jobs before, so don't be too clear about the process. "

If Pi Yang Qiu Chui had not done so many bad things, he might not have understood the foreshadowing that Ji Xuanyi had deliberately set up, and he would not have been so easily fooled. Unfortunately, as a person who had been wanted for a long time, Pi Yang Qiu Chui was already familiar with the rules of these bounties. When Ji Xuanyi showed them one by one, he immediately believed that he was wanted.

He thought for a long time. The biggest order he had cheated recently was the artifact worth 5,000 yuan. He thought about it and understood what the price would be. He looked at Ji Xuan for a while and laughed. He said, " One hundred for the first level? I guess it won't be more than that. "

Ji Xuanyi showed a somewhat surprised expression and said, " How do you know the reward? " Then, as if realizing that he had said something wrong, Ji Xuan pursed his lips and his eyes were a little evasive.

As soon as he got this reaction, Piyangqiuchui knew that his guess about the bounty price was correct. He immediately became arrogant and no longer scared. He grinned at Ji Xuanyi, got up from the ground, and said, " Hey, I just tricked you, and you really believed it? "

Ji Xuanyi frowned, raised his staff and pointed it at him, saying, " What's your attitude? Do you want to die? "

Piyangqiuchui was frightened by Ji Xuanyi's aura and took a step back. When he hit the wall, he remembered that he didn't need to be afraid anymore. He stiffened his neck and said, " What's your attitude? "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and was about to take action, but Piyouqiuchui immediately shouted: " Wait a minute! "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him hesitantly , then he chuckled and said, " I already know the bounty. If you kill me, I will post a post about you on the bounty list, saying that you asked me to pay a higher price than the bounty, and you killed me because we didn't reach an agreement . "

Ji Xuanyi sneered in his heart, but a somewhat panicked expression appeared on his face. He said in a hard voice: " Do you know who I am? Why are you hanging me? "

Piyangqiuchui said proudly: " What a coincidence! If you were any other profession, it would be really hard to kill you. A warlock, and a warlock who accepts bounties, it's too easy to pick you out, okay? "

Ji Xuanyi's face was filled with reluctance and anger, but he slowly put down the staff in his hand. He looked coldly at Piyang Qiuchui, whose smile was getting bigger and bigger, and suddenly laughed and said, " It's my fault for talking too much. I won't earn the bounty today. Anyway, the man outside wants to kill you, so I'll just go and tell him where you are. "

Piyangqiuchui was shocked and dared not laugh. It would be fine if there was only one person who accepted the reward, but if there was one more, he could not fool them with the reward money. The two people had a conflict of interest. If the man in front of him and the man outside testified against each other, his so-called method of using the reward money to hang people would be like a piece of paper that would be torn by a poke.

Piyangqiuchui said quickly: " No, no, no, brother, leave some room for error so that we can meet again in the future. Let's discuss a business deal. "

Ji Xuanyi stopped, looked back at him, and said, " Business? "

Piyangqiuchui nodded repeatedly and said, " Look, I was killed starting from level 55 , and when I was level 20, it was only 3,500. Don't you think this price is a bit too cheap? "

In fact, being able to earn three thousand five hundred in the game is already a very cost-effective thing for most people who play games. Piyangqiuchui said this just to let Ji Xuanyi know that he despises the three thousand five hundred and can offer a higher price.

Ji Xuanyi of course understood what was in this man's mind, and immediately asked: " You want to bribe me? "

" Tsk, you know the rules of the bounty, right? " Ji Xuanyi was obviously reluctant to accept this deal, but he seemed a little tempted and said, " If I'm discovered, I won't have the chance to make money from this in the future. "

" You also said that if we were discovered, " Piyang Qiuchui saw an opportunity and quickly struck while the iron was hot, saying, " There are only two of us here, no one will know. If I tell others, it will be easy for you to retaliate against me. "

Seeing that Ji Xuanyi really hesitated, Piyangqiuchui couldn't help but breathe a sigh of relief and said, " If you promise me, you don't have to give up the three thousand five hundred. I can double the price. But if you don't agree, brother, then I have no choice. I really can't go out and be seen by the person who wants to kill me, but I can go offline directly. If I hang you now, there will be no one who can testify for you. "

Pi Yang Qiu Chui had already explained everything clearly, using threats and inducements to perfection. Ji Xuanyi didn't need to act anymore and just went with the flow and agreed to the deal.

Seeing Ji Xuan nodded, Piyangqiuchui laughed happily and said, " This is a smart man. Um, have your teammates arrived? Are they reliable? Can you help me deal with the man outside? I still have things to do. Don't make it too much trouble. Just take me to the transportation point. " Ji Xuanyi took out the parchment and took a look at it, then said, " I was just kidding you, but he will be here soon. It's okay to send him to the transportation point, but I have one thing to remind you. "

Piyangqiuchui relaxed now and said, " What's the matter? "

Ji Xuanyi said, " Your bounty is an indiscriminate bounty, so there are more than just a few of us who will surround you. Even if we stop that person, there will be others who will continue to kill you on your way to the traffic point until you are killed one by one, or until the bounty expires. I think your best choice now is to log off directly, wait until the bounty time is up, and then come back to continue the activity. "

Piyangqiuchui was stunned for a moment and said, " How long is the bounty? How long is the bounty? "

Ji Xuanyi said, " He offered a reward for you for a week, maybe just for revenge, or maybe he didn't want to pay so much money? "

Piyangqiuchui immediately frowned and said, " A week? No, I can't wait that long, I still have to go-- "

Piyangqiuchui was halfway through his words when he suddenly froze and looked at Ji Xuanyi. Ji Xuanyi looked at him innocently and asked, " What's wrong? "

Piyangqiuchui grinned and said, " Hahaha, I'm stupid, you are from Starry City, right? "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " Yeah, what's wrong? "

Piyangqiuchui asked: " Are you here to discuss the information of the next event with Ye Linyu from the Dance Gang? "

Ji Xuanyi was surprised and asked: " You know all this? "

Piyangqiuchui smiled mysteriously, like a complete liar: " What don't I know? What news do you bring? Tell me quickly. "

Ji Xuanyi was a little reluctant, he said: " I've already suffered a lot, why should I tell you the information? "

Piyangqiuchui laughed and said, " We are the ones who follow each other ..."

Ji Xuan looked at him coldly, and then he said with an unbearable look: " Hey, okay, okay, I won't let you suffer any loss. Two thousand for one piece of information, okay? Is that enough? "

Ji Xuanyi knew that Piyang Qiuchui was a habitual liar who could easily lie. He would even cheat for a five thousand yuan artifact, and of course he would not pay for the information. However, his purpose was not to rob Piyang Qiuchui and get a decent excuse, so he continued the act and said, " That's good enough. Remember to transfer the money to me when you go offline. "

" Together with the reward money. " Ji Xuanyi added worriedly.

Piyangqiuchui nodded repeatedly.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment, and said in a tone that seemed to be true or false: " The next event will be world-class again, but it requires the three main cities to unite. Our information is not that accurate, we only know that it is related to the three magic towers and the three great magicians. You can pay attention to whether there are any changes in the magic towers, or brush up your favorability or something, maybe it will help. "

Piyangqiuchui had completely regarded Ji Xuanyi as someone he had deceived, and had no doubt about the authenticity of the information Ji Xuanyi had given him. He nodded, and while sending a private message to the old western doctor that he would not attend the meeting, he said to Ji Xuanyi: " Okay, thank you for the message, I'm going offline now, see you again if we're lucky. "

Seeing Ji Xuanyi stunned, he was itching to get a hammer and quickly logged off.

What transfer, what money transfer, none of that exists! Piyangqiuchui thought complacently, isn't it just waiting for seven days! Wait for him to come online after seven days, and he will be another hero without a bounty! The warlock from Star City has probably returned to his main city a long time ago, so there is no chance to trouble him!

After logging off the line, Pi Itchy Qiu was feeling very happy, and Ji Xuanyi finally breathed a sigh of relief. It turned out that playing a mentally retarded person was too challenging for him. Qi Qin came out from behind the wall and said to Ji Xuan: " I only killed him seven times. "

Ji Xuan said, " There's nothing we can do. Killing him too many times will make him desperate. If he gets angry and destroys the artifact, we won't be able to get it back. "

Youyue City is not Fanxing City, and there are a lot of rules, which restrict Ji Xuanyi's actions. He originally wanted to kill the people from Qingyu Gang as well, but was stopped by the old Western doctor in a panic, who said that this was too much and that they could not attack the entire gang. If things went wrong, it might turn into friction between the two cities. Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to abandon the plan and take part in the battle himself.

Being detained in jail is actually the greatest punishment one can get. What Ji Xuanyi and the others can do now is to give him a little mental blow before that.

" He won't be online or make trouble for the next seven days, " Ji Xuan said, " This period of time should be enough to do something. "

The old western doctor understood what Ji Xuanyi meant. People like Piyangqiuchui were just small-time characters who occasionally gained power in an environment like Youyue City. For people who were used to cheating and defrauding others of their property, the most intolerable thing was for the same thing to happen to themselves.

If the stolen items were simply returned to their original owners, it would not be that difficult for them to bear, because they did not actually suffer any loss. The items originally belonged to someone else, and they have probably experienced the situation of their stolen items being recovered many times.

But for Pi Yang Qiu Chui, the Qingyu Gang is different. The Qingyu Gang is probably the only thing that Pi Yang Qiu Chui has truly invested a lot of his energy in. To him, it is more important than his own level. He would even risk being demoted to go to the Dancing Gang for a meeting in order to better continue to develop the Qingyu Gang.

It is not possible to blame Piyang Qiuchui for nothing, nor is it easy to suppress Qingyu Gang directly. The only price Ji Xuanyi could think of for Piyang Qiuchui to pay was to see with his own eyes that the gang he had worked so hard to develop returned to its original owner before he was arrested.

The gang belongs to someone else, the hidden mission he wants also belongs to someone else, and the artifact he cheated also belongs to someone else. If he just lets him go in and ask for a hammer, it would be too easy for him. Ji Xuanyi thinks it would be better to let him see these things with his own eyes before that.

The old western doctor said tremblingly: " If it were me, I would rather be gang-raped. "

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly and said, " Didn't you say that we shouldn't let him take turns? "

Old Western doctor: "... Yes. "

The Qingyu Gang exploded. The executive pulled Xiaoxiao out and said anxiously, " The gang leader has been killed and is offline! "

Xiaoxiao said calmly: " Why are you afraid? Just log off. Did he say anything harsh to you before he logged off? "

The executive was stunned and said, " That's not the case. "

He smiled and said, " That's it. "

After that, Xiaoxiao said hypocritically: " He might have something to tell you offline. I think you'd better go and confirm it. "

The executive frowned and thought about it, and felt that Xiaoxiao was right, so he hesitantly let the people who left the Mage Tower continue to go to the southwest area, and the rest of the people continued to look for books, and then he went offline to find Piyang to ask for news.

Xiaoxiao watched coldly as the executive turned into white light and disappeared. After hesitating for a moment, she added Qingtian as a friend.

The system prompt sounded softly, and Qingtian sent a message.

[sunny] :?

Xiaoxiao hesitated for a moment and said, " I'm sorry, I misunderstood you before. "

[Laughing] : " Do you want to take back the Sunny Rain guild? I can help you. "

Chapter 136

To be honest, with Qingtian's saintly personality , Xiaoxiao was really afraid that the other party would say he didn't want to , because then all their efforts would be in vain to get rid of Piyangqiu and his executives.

However, what made Xiaoxiao feel relieved was that Qingtian only hesitated for a moment and then expressed his willingness to accept Xiaoxiao's help.

In fact, when Qingtian gave up his position as gang leader, besides the reason of wanting to coerce them , he also wanted to unload a heavy burden and feel relieved.

Qingtian was a very conscientious gang leader at the time. No matter what he did, he would consider the feelings of the gang members first. He also had to mediate conflicts between gang members from time to time . He was in charge of more things than the aunties in the neighborhood committee . But it must be said that under this kind of procrastinating management style, the Qingyu Gang was indeed a family-like gang as Qingtian said to Xiaoxiao.

For ordinary members of the Qingyu Gang , this is probably the best gang they have ever joined in their gaming career. It is warm, friendly , helpful , and has no conflicts. But for Qingtian, this game takes up too much of his energy.

In the past, the Qingyu Gang had no deputy gang leader or senior executives, and all of them had a free-spirited personality . No one wanted to take care of these things. It could be said that Qingtian alone silently carried the entire gang on his shoulders. Although he was happy and satisfied every day, he had to admit the fatigue and hardship hidden under this mood. This was also the reason why Piyangqiuchui was able to find the flaws of the gang so quickly and take over its position.

Due to the limitations of the management method, when other gangs were thriving, the Qingyu Gang almost never recruited any new members because Qingtian did not have that much energy to pay attention to new members. However, Qingtian, who was willing but unable, still wanted to develop the gang, and it was at this time that Piyangqiuchui came to the door.

It is very easy for a swindler to pretend to be well-behaved. Plus, the players in Youyue City are all very good-tempered. For Piyangqiuchui, it is simply a novice level. Before long, he becomes the second-in-command of the Qingyu Gang and starts to help Qingtian manage the gang.

What happened next was a natural progression. He recruited people, built up his own power, and when he grew up, he directly squeezed Qingtian out.

To be honest, Qingtian would not have nodded when Xiaoxiao made this suggestion, because after losing the position of gang leader, he actually felt a lot more relaxed and free. When he first wanted to be the gang leader, he even felt a sense of relief.

The main blame should be on Piyang Qiuchui himself for being too cocky. Although Qingtian has a good temper, he is not so good that he allows people to ridicule him every day. He doesn't say it and doesn't show it on his face, but it doesn't mean that he is not unhappy in his heart. Even a clay man can have some temper. The most important thing is that after Piyang

Qiuchui became the gang leader, the previous group of people basically stopped coming online and became a row of gray corpses in the gang list.

Qingtian was indeed relieved, but every time he thought of the old days and looked at the current gang which was nothing like what he expected, he could not help but feel a little bitter. This bitterness accumulated and fermented deep inside, slowly giving rise to a kind of resentment.

In fact, his true thoughts can be seen from the fact that he refuses to quit the gang. Qingtian's going to chat with Xiaoxiao, a newcomer, is actually a way for him to work hard.

In fact, Qingtian has been waiting to witness this gang getting better, or when it is hopeless, to muster up the courage to fight to the death and take back everything he owns.

But Qingtian is just an ordinary man with a good temper after all. If it weren't for the appearance of Xiaoxiao, Ji Xuanyi and others, his desperate fight and his throwing of money into a flame would actually be the same thing.

He himself understood this, so when Xiaoxiao offered to help, he responded after a brief hesitation .

The current Qingyu Gang is not yet at the level he imagined, where he needs to fight against it, but it is indeed moving in that direction, and if he misses the help of Xiaoxiao once, he may never get it again.

Qingtian's idea was indeed correct. Although Xiaoxiao felt that it would be a waste of effort if Qingtian refused, she didn't know that Ji Xuanyi's plan was to directly push Xiaoxiao to the stage if Qingtian disagreed and make the Qingyu Gang a subsidiary gang of the Mu Support Association.

Ji Xuanyi still has great confidence in the abilities of Xiaoxiao, his little fan.

The next things were relatively simple. Piyangqiuchuhammer would not be online for the next seven days, and the ability to control the gang was greatly reduced. Xiaoxiao and Qingtian immediately contacted the former members of the Qingyu Gang. Those players were disheartened and half- quit the game at first because Qingtian was willing to give up the position of gang leader, which they couldn't understand. Now that Qingtian took the initiative to take back the gang, how could everyone be unwilling to help? They all went online with their hands full.

The first person to be turned was a senior executive under Pi Yang Qiu Chu's command. All means of coercion, inducement and inducement were used. In addition to playing the role of a bounty hunter, Qi Qin also made a friendly guest appearance and played the role of Xu Chu in his daily life, and bribed the senior executive into obedience.

Piyangqiuchui and others were offline, listening to the safety messages sent to them by the executives every day, completely unaware that they had been sold out. Meanwhile, the Qingyu Gang online was undergoing earth-shaking changes.

However, all this had little to do with Ji Xuanyi. After he kicked Piyangqiuchui off the line, he left everything to Xiaoxiao and Yiduo Xiaohua and only helped them when they needed help.

Speaking of Yiduo Xiaohua and the others, they were also quite confused. After hearing that Ji Xuanyi was going to deal with Piyang Qiuchui, the girls stopped doing their missions and leveling up. They gathered together, waiting for the Qingyu Gang to attack and would risk their lives to protect Ji Xuanyi and the others. Unexpectedly, they gathered together and stared at the

Qingyu Gang stronghold next to them for a long time, but nothing happened. Then Ji Xuanyi sent them a message saying that Piyang Qiuchui had been dealt with and asked them to go and help Xiaoxiao.

A little flower: "..... ??? "

In the end, the team had to be disbanded again. Everyone went about their business, leaving only her and Red Wine to help.

All matters were left to the girls of the Mu Fan Club, and Ji Xuanyi's Youyue City tour activities returned to normal. The next day, he went to the Mage Tower to find Irene to ask the questions he had not finished asking.

However, perhaps because Irene's favorability had reached friendly, the Mage Tower was no longer so polite to them. The special channel for guests that was available yesterday was no longer open to them when they went there today. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had no choice but to line up like other players and complete the four test tasks outside the Mage Tower before they could enter the lecture hall inside.

Perhaps because Irene's temper was much better than August's, the test missions in Youyue City were not that difficult. Only one of Qi Qin's missions had problems. The other missions were relatively simple and concerned the details of material output and some daily tasks.

The question given by Qi Qin in that task was very obscure, so Ji Xuanyi could only go to the library in the Mage Tower to look for the book, but he still couldn't find it after spending almost an hour there. Fortunately, the players in Youyue City were good-tempered and no one said anything even though he had to queue for an hour. If it had been in Fanxing City, someone would have come up to kill Qi Qin long ago.

Qi Qin failed the test, and Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to leave Qi Qin outside the door and go in alone.

Ji Xuanyi walked towards the lecture hall with a very unhappy look on his face. He and Qi Qin were used to going in and out of the Mage Tower in Star City, but this was the first time he had to deal with the treatment of ordinary players. He was very annoyed. This was still his luck.

What if there were too many side quests, even he wouldn't be able to get in!

August is still the best, Ji Xuan thought, he must ask all the questions today and never come again tomorrow.

Irene was still sitting behind the desk in the lecture hall. Compared to August, who occasionally changed his position, Irene seemed to have never moved.

But there shouldn't be anything that requires her to move. The players of Youyue City come to the Mage Tower more to go to the library rather than to brush up Irene's favorability, which they don't know when it will be fully restored. Therefore, Irene's lecture hall is very deserted.

When Ji Xuanyi came in this time, there was no one else there except him.

Irene's favorability towards Ji Xuanyi has now become friendly. When she sees him, she will give a simple reaction. She smiled at Ji Xuanyi and said kindly, " Now that you are here, have you prepared any wild questions for today? "

Ji Xuanyi understood that this was just an opening remark and he was not really expected to answer, but he still couldn't help but nodded. Then, under Irene's gaze, he found a seat and sat down.

Irene looked at him tenderly and said, " If you have any questions for me, please ask me, child. "

Ji Xuanyi forced himself to shake off the annoyance of separation from Qi Qin, sorted out his thoughts, and said, " Yesterday you said that the three of you magicians are not in a state of opposition but cooperation. So is your current state of cooperation due to the previous invasion of the evil god? "

Irene looked at Ji Xuan for a while and smiled mysteriously: " No, of course not, kid, the evil god has been suppressed, and this matter is over. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, and immediately realized that his previous guess was indeed true. Although there was no preview or reminder yet, the foreshadowing of the next event, or the plot, had actually begun to develop in secret.

Whether or not one can seize the initiative actually depends on whether the player can dig out enough details.

Ji Xuanyi immediately perked up and asked without hesitation: " So why did you start working together again? "

As soon as he asked this question, Ji Xuanyi felt a little bad. No matter how powerful he was, he couldn't just reveal the spoilers to the players so easily. August might still have a chance to get some subtle hints, but his favorability with Irene was just friendly, it would be strange if she told him!

As expected, Irene shook her head at him and said slowly, " Kid, you are too impatient. This question is not for you to ask, and it is not for me to answer. This question is invalid. You have one more chance today. "

Ji Xuanyi felt that he was probably spoiled by August, and subconsciously thought that he was easy to talk to. Unexpectedly, he fell flat on his face ... Never mind, it seems that he can only ask August this question when he returns to Fanxing City. However, the last question cannot be wasted.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Where is the target of your cooperation? The main city? The elemental town? The secondary city, or the wild map? "

Ji Xuan was afraid that Irene's answer was too vague, so he listed the options for her one by one, but Irene still shook her head and refused to answer the question.

Ji Xuanyi had no choice. After asking the three questions today, he could only leave.

When Qi Qin waited until Ji Xuanyi came out, he found that he had been thinking about something with his head down, and his face did not look very good. He immediately understood and hurriedly went up to him and whispered to comfort him: " It's okay, we can ask again tomorrow. "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " No need. There will be the same test tomorrow. You didn't get in today, but what if I don't get in tomorrow? Will you go in with my message and ask questions? "

Speaking of this, Ji Xuan remembered that Qi Qin should have been able to ask three questions when they walked through the guest passage yesterday, but they forgot about it because they didn't know the rules at that time. They didn't expect it would be so difficult to get in today.

Ji Xuanyi said unhappily, as if he was just complaining about the sour grapes. "Forget it. Since Youyue City is not willing to say anything because of their low favorability, we might as well go back to Fanxing City and ask August. We still have a lot of time, so it doesn't matter."

Qi Qin noticed his awkwardness and couldn't help but smile.

Ji Xuanyi was about to explode at this moment. Seeing Qi Qin like this, he asked fiercely: "What? Are you happy to see me unhappy?"

Qi Qin quickly shook his head, and when he saw Ji Xuanyi calmed down a little, he said, "As long as I see Xuanyi, I am very happy."

Although they have been together for a while, Ji Xuan still felt a little embarrassed when he heard such words, but he didn't feel awkward. He just hummed " : in a low voice You are sensible . "

When Qi Qin saw Ji Xuanyi like this, he really wanted to kiss him, but he was even more shy than Ji Xuanyi, so he just thought about it in his mind. When Ji Xuanyi couldn't bear it anymore, he would try hard to kiss him back.

Ji Xuanyi stayed in Youyue City for five days. In fact, he had visited all the places he wanted to visit in the first three days. However, he still had some things to worry about, so he waited until the fifth day when everything was settled, and then he set off with Qi Qin.

Qingtian's group acted fairly quickly. After returning, the old members of the Qingyu Gang understood Qingtian's difficulties and spared no effort to help him regain the position of gang leader. They also said that they would share the pressure of maintaining a gang with Qingtian in the days to come.

The day after Piyangqiuchui was offline, Qingtian found his old subordinates, took control of some of the voice in the gang, and put Xiaoxiao back into the Mu Fan Club. As for Yunzhongjian, with the help of Miyin, the offline progress was also very fast, and it ended almost at the same time as Qingtian's.

Mi Yin was a little confused after hearing Ji Xuanyi's plan. He didn't expect him to make it so complicated . He thought it would be over after killing a few times. However, he was not a victim, so he had no right to say whether Ji Xuanyi did a good job or not. Moreover, it was a foregone conclusion that Ji Xuanyi had committed a crime, and there was nothing to argue about. In the end, he still cooperated.

After Qingtian confirmed the time, he started the action right away.

During this period, Piyangqiuchui mainly relied on offline QQ groups and WeChat groups to direct the gang activities offline , but he basically talked to himself, with occasional bribed executives joining him in the fun.

In addition to the position of gang leader, Qingtian also handed over the position of group leader of two offline communication groups to Piyangqiuchui. After stabilizing people's hearts, Qingtian immediately asked everyone to quit the group and create a new one.

I had just woken up from a nap and was half asleep when I touched my phone and saw a reminder to quit the group. I was instantly awake. I didn't even have time to wipe my eyes. I immediately turned over and sat up, saying in the group: " What are you doing? Why are you all quitting the group? Are you rebelling?! "

The only response he got was a stream of people quitting the group one after another, which not only did not stop but became even more intense.

I'm so confused, he hasn't played the game for a week, what the hell is going on? !

Piyangqiuchui didn't know what was going on, and could only ask blankly over and over again in the increasingly empty group what happened, even asking if there was a bug in the chat software.

Perhaps because he felt sorry for his former boss, the executive did not leave so quickly. Instead, he said in the group: " Boss ... No, itchy, don't you know what you did in the past? You should return the things you have taken for so long. "

Piyangqiuchui was stunned for a moment, then reacted.

Someone else's stuff? He built the Qingyu Gang with his own hands, so it's his own stuff! Even if the shell was taken from Qingtian at the beginning, after so much time and after he spent so much time on it, it's already his stuff!

Piyangqiuchui didn't even want to defend himself with flowery words like he did before. He wanted to seriously talk reason into this stupid executive, but the executive didn't give him a chance and left the chat group with everyone else.

Piyangqiuchui stared at the phone for a moment, then suddenly came to his senses, threw the phone on the bed viciously, and cursed: " Fuck! Even if I stole it, robbed it, or cheated it, so what?! Fuck! How dare this thing say that about me? Are you any better than me? "

He jumped out of bed and wanted to play the game, but when he lay down in the game room, he remembered that today was only the fifth day, his bounty was still up, and there were still people waiting to kill him in the game! Although the warlock from Star City had probably gone back, he didn't know whether he had told others where he was offline. If he was killed as soon as he went online, wouldn't that be stupid? !

But he thought about it, his guild was about to be lost, so why should he care about this level? He gritted his teeth, closed his eyes, and logged in.

He was worried that someone was ambushing him at first, but when he logged on, he found that there was no one around. What happened? Was his bounty withdrawn? Or did the warlock think he was unlucky and didn't pursue the matter, and the others let him go because he didn't log on? Piyangqiuchui felt that something was wrong, but he couldn't tell what was wrong. He could only put the bounty aside and rushed to the gang base. He had to find out what happened! He didn't believe that Qingtian, the coward, would have the guts to take over the entire gang in just a few days when he was offline!

However, it was no use not believing it. When he arrived at the gang base and saw the executive who used to work under him saying something flattering to Qingtian, his heart sank. Piyangqiuchui originally wanted to suppress Qingtian with toughness, but when he opened the gang list, his heart sank.

Today can be said to be the day with the highest online rate of the Qingyu Gang. There are two hundred people, more than one hundred are online, of which more than sixty are former veterans of the Qingyu Gang. And among the remaining fifty, no one knows how many have not been turned over.

Even if he wanted to disband the Qingyu Gang directly, he would need the consent of 30% of the gang members. Piyangqiuchui thought to himself that he couldn't even disband the Qingyu Gang now!

When Qingtian looked up, he saw Piyang Qiuchui standing in the stronghold. He hesitated for a moment before walking up to him and saying hello: " Boss. "

When the executive next to him heard the greeting, he couldn't help but glance at Qingtian, thinking that this man might be a black-cutting gang leader. He was not wrong to call him gang leader. The guy who was itching to get a hammer did still have the title of gang leader on his head!

Piyangqiuchui gnashed his teeth as he looked at Qingtian and said, " Hello ... hello! I didn't expect that after so long, you have become so capable. If I had known, I should have kicked you out of the gang! It's because I was too soft-hearted that this day has come to this! " sunny: "....."

Sunny also admires this man's thick skin, it's ok for you to be kind and soft-hearted.

The executive next to him couldn't stand it any longer and said sarcastically, " Oh my god, please have some shame and be soft-hearted. I don't know who told me that if I kicked them out, there would be 50 to 60 less bodies in the Sunny Sky Gang. It would be embarrassing if we couldn't make up the number of people. It would be best if they were willing to retreat and appease their hearts ... Now you are being soft-hearted. "

The itchy face turned the color of liver, he pointed at the senior and said: " Shut up! You are a piece of shit! What a shameless person you were when you followed me, now you are f**king licking this idiot, get out of here! "

The executive's face changed and he was about to take action, but Qingtian stopped him, sighed, and said, " Things have come to this point now. You should also understand that there will be no turning back. Give up the position of gang leader and don't make yourself look too bad. "

Piyang Qiuchui had said something similar to Qingtian before, and now it was almost exactly the same. Piyang Qiuchui was so angry that he almost vomited blood. He stared at Qingtian with his eyes almost popping out, and shouted: " Do you think I will be like you? Idiot! Don't even think about it. I built this gang with my own hands. It's mine! I will not give up my things! "

Seeing him like this, Qingtian couldn't help but shook his head and said, " Now you should understand the mentality of those who lost their things by you, right? "

" You understand my ass! " Before Qingtian could finish, Piyangqiuchui shouted, " They don't need it anyway! Look, I cheated them out of their things, and I'm still standing here safe and sound. Doesn't that explain everything? They don't need those things that much anyway. They didn't need them anyway, so what's wrong with giving them to me?! "

Qingtian was speechless and said, " What kind of weird logic is this? What belongs to others is theirs, no matter if they need it or not. Besides, there are many people who have come to you to ask for their belongings back. Are you going to give them to them? "

Piyangqiuchui said: " If I don't give it to them, they will stop chasing? This is because they are not sincere. I shouldn't have given it to them in the first place! "

Because of the great stimulation, Piyangqiuchui's face twitched and his whole body seemed to be twisted. Qingtian felt that he probably had no way to communicate with this person. He took a step back defensively and said, " It's up to you. Anyway, this gang is no longer yours. Even if you don't hand over the gang leader, it's useless. No one will listen to your orders anymore. "

Piyangqiuchui stared at Qingtian for a long time, then suddenly burst into laughter and said, " Yes, I can't disband the gang, but as the gang leader I still have other powers! "

Qingtian was stunned for a moment, then immediately reacted. As the gang leader, Piyangqiuchui could directly kick out ordinary members. He could kick out all the people in the gang who did not obey his orders. Although Qingtian did not mind establishing a new gang, if the gang was reorganized, all the strongholds and other things would have to be rebuilt from scratch, which was very troublesome.

Qingtian wanted to stop Piyangqiuchui, but didn't know how to do it. Piyangqiuchui had already opened the guild interface and started to check the players to be kicked out. He had only selected halfway when a loud voice came from the door of the stronghold.

The old western doctor who came to visit with Yun Zhongjian and Xiaoxiao shouted in a hoarse voice: " Qingtian! Hey Qingtian! I heard from Xiaoxiao that you guys are done here? I brought Old Yun to visit-- "

Piyangqiuchui suddenly turned around and saw the old western doctor hugging Yunzhongjian, with the wizard Xiaoxiao beside them.

When Piyangqiuchui was still the leader of the Qingyu Gang, he had worked with the Dancing Gang several times. He knew the old Western doctor, and of course he also remembered the silly and innocent face of Yunzhongjian! Add to that Xiaoxiao next to him, what else is there to not understand!

They are all in the same gang!

Piyangqiuchui was completely dumbfounded. No wonder he got the " event information " that he had " hard to get " in Fanxing City so easily . No wonder he was not hunted down when he ran all the way to the Qingyu Gang's base . The event information was fake, and the bounty was also fake! All of this was fake! Everyone was lying to him! This was a huge scam!

Piyangqiuchui didn't care about the gang kicking people, pointing at the old western doctor, his fingers shaking with anger, and said: " You, you know them, you are lying to me!!! You are such a big gang, is this how you bully the independents?! "

The old western doctor exclaimed, " Fuck !" He never expected that he arrived too early and was just in time for the confrontation. He quickly covered his face with his hands, turned his back, and said in a pinched voice: " Hey, who are you talking about! What dancing gang? I don't know them. You've got the wrong person~ "

Yunzhongjian: "..."

Xiaoxiao: "..."

sunny: "....."

Even though he was facing a big crisis, Qingtian couldn't help but want to laugh!

However, Piyangqiuchui couldn't laugh at all. He pointed at the old western doctor and then at other people. He was about to collapse. He never expected that he would be deceived to this extent.

No, he couldn't just give up like that. Yes, at least he had to get rid of those idiots in the gang first. The Qingyu Gang was still his, still his ...

Piyangqiuchui's legs went limp and he sat down on the ground. As soon as he opened the gang interface, his vision suddenly went dark.

Piyangqiuchui's eyes went dark, but to others it was just a flash of white light, and Piyangqiuchui was offline.

The old western doctor trembled and peeked out one eye from between his fingers, and said fearfully: " He, why did he log off? Did he go to the forum and hang me? "

Qingtian frowned and said, " No, even if he wanted to kill you, he would have to kick us out of the gang first. But we are still here. He must have been emotionally unstable and was kicked offline by the system. "

Xiaoxiao was shocked and said, " It's impossible. He has been cheating for so many years, and he doesn't even blush or feel nervous when facing the owner. How can he not have this kind of mentality? "

Qingtian thought for a moment and said, " Maybe it's because you are too hypocritical? You can't stand it when something happens to you, and you will be greatly shocked? "

Everyone shook their heads, saying that they didn't understand the mentality of people who were itching to be beaten up.

However, Qingtian and the others guessed all wrong. As a liar, Piyangqiuchui had a very stable mentality . He was indeed furious, but he would not trigger the security system.

Piyangqiuhammer was also confused after being disconnected. He was still lying in the game cabin and wanted to reconnect immediately. However, he failed several times and the system kept prompting that his game account was abnormal.

I didn't know whether it was because of the security system or something else, so I could only climb out of the game cabin angrily.

At this time, he had calmed down a little. He definitely couldn't go online now, let alone kick Qingtian and his gang out of the gang.

Piyangqiuchui thought about it and realized that, in the final analysis, the reason why he ended up in this situation was all because of the false information given by that old western doctor! Of course he knew that the old western doctor's information was probably due to his good personal relationship with that naive person, so he joined the scam and sent him a message. But who made the old western doctor mention the name of the Dancing Gang in the private chat and use the Dancing Gang as an excuse!

Since you've already exposed the flaw to me, can't I take advantage of it? !

Piyangqiuchui turned on the computer with a vengeful and happy smile on his face.

He had already thought about how to choreograph the dancing gang. Even if he couldn't pull them down from their leadership positions in Youyue City, he would make them pay the price!

Piyangqiuchui was editing the post in the forum at a very fast speed. In addition to describing the incident with exaggeration, he also made up some miscellaneous things that could not be verified at all.

There was a hideous and twisted smile on Piyangqiuqiu's face. After this post was sent out, at least the old western doctor would definitely not get away!

However, when bad luck starts to happen to a person, it's as if the whole world is against you. I had just edited the last paragraph when there was a sudden knock on the security door outside the cheap rental house .

Piyangqiuchui was annoyed by the noise. He cursed the rubbish sound insulation and had to stop what he was doing. He shouted impatiently: " Who is it?! "

A male voice outside the door said: " Check the water meter! "

" Check the water meter ..." Piyangqiuchui gritted his teeth and muttered, " Why check the water meter at this time? Wait a minute! "

The person outside the door started knocking on the door again , with impatience in his voice: " Hurry up! Open the door! Check the water meter! "

Piyanqiuqiu was so annoyed that he had no choice but to put the post down . He stood up impatiently and walked towards the door, cursing: " Fuck! Here I come, stop knocking, are you in a hurry to reincarnate?! "

Behind the itchy beggar, the computer screen was still on, with a post about to hang someone up, with only the last sentence left to be typed.

"The children of the God of the Youyue City Gang in the second server can dance. You are the most powerful gang in the world!"

It's a pity that in the end the old Western doctor and his friends didn't see this post.

Qingtian and his group have been worried for several days because of the sudden offline of Qiu Ba. Some old members have already expressed that they don't mind starting over. Instead of being kicked out, it would be better for everyone to quit the guild together and start over.

Qingtian almost agreed to this proposal, but fortunately, Piyangqiuchui did not come online for several days, so the proposal was shelved.

After several days, the old Western doctors who were staring at the forum with trepidation also found that something was wrong. Just when they began to suspect that Pi Itchy Asking for a Hammer was simply angry to death, the official news was released.

The account of Piyangqiuhammer has been banned because of his bad behavior of cheating everywhere. All the stolen goods that were kept on the account have been returned, including the spent gold coins and other game data, which have been compensated by the official. As for equipment and other things that are not out of print, they can be compensated directly. Players who only have one copy can contact the GM to recover them after cooperating with the investigation or negotiate with the new owner.

As for the Qingyu Gang, because the account "Piyangqiuhammer" had been permanently banned, the position of gang leader could be decided by voting, and Qingtian of course won with a unanimous vote. Those players in the gang who were determined to stir up trouble also decided to stay or quit the gang after discussing with Qingtian.

Qingtian's former friends also expressed that they would work with Qingtian to run the gang in the future.

The matter was resolved satisfactorily and everyone breathed a sigh of relief.

Ji Xuanyi and the others had no idea what happened next in Youyue City. After confirming the news with Mi Yin , the two of them hurried back to Fanxing City without even inspecting the fruits of victory .

Ji Xuanyi originally planned to stay in Youyue City for two more days . After all, they were so busy that it was not good to involve the Dancing Gang. In order to avoid suspicion , Ye Linyu had not talked to him. After waiting for a long time until the matter was over, Ye Linyu had a lot of things to say to Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi also understood this. What's more , he still remembered that he was invited by Ye Linyu . Even if he was not interested in what Ye Linyu wanted to say, he had to show his attitude.

But things don't always go as planned. Ye Linyu stared at Ji Xuanyi and the others, and was about to speak after he understood the situation , but Ji Xuanyi received a message from Fanxing City, saying that there was something important and he couldn't delay for a moment , so he had to leave first.

Ye Linyu: "..."

What could Ye Linyu do ? He was also desperate. Ji Xuanyi had already said that it was a very important matter, and he couldn't force them to stay at this time without any tact. He had to let the two of them leave, and even asked very considerately if he needed to send a knight to take them back.

Ji Xuan was tempted but refused , saying that Youyue City seemed to have no knights who could carry the swordsman for the time being, so it would be better to let the two of them walk back by themselves.

Ye Linyu: "..."

Youyue Village is very poor and weak, but could you please not say such self-esteem-damaging words in front of the village chief?

Forget it, let's just call the old Western doctor over to have some fun and have some fun.

Ji Xuanyi didn't know that the old Western doctor suddenly took the blame, and he took Qi Qin and went to Fanxing City without looking back.

He had indeed received very important news, and it was not an excuse he made up to fool Ye Linyu.

Yu Gui returned to Starry City.

Ji Xuanyi didn't know what the situation was like in Fanxing City, but judging from the fact that Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Yugui were having a confusing and unclear conversation, he thought it wouldn't be any better. He could only ask the two of them to sort out their thoughts first and then have a face-to-face talk after he and Qi Qin returned.

The two people's private conversation quieted down, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin concentrated on their journey, and finally returned to Fanxing City on the second night.

It was already past nine o'clock. Qi Qin leaned on Ji Xuanyi, making Ji Xuanyi feel like he was going to be crushed.

Ji Xuanyi supported Qi Qin with difficulty, saying, " Hey, wake up, we are almost there, we are almost there, just hold on a little longer. "

Qi Qin also wanted to hold on! But Ji Xuanyi felt so comfortable that he was in a state of confusion and was stuck in a quagmire, unable to pull himself out!

Ji Xuan dragged Qi Qin for two steps. As soon as they entered the city gate, they felt their body relax. Qi Qin fell asleep and was kicked off the line.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

What's the use of a boyfriend like this!

Ji Xuanyi didn't know what was the point of persisting for so long. If he had known earlier, he would have just left Qi Qin halfway and walked back by himself!

But this is also a kind of relief ... Ji Xuanyi rubbed his shoulders, sighed helplessly, regained his spirit, and walked towards the city.

Nine o'clock is actually a small peak of players online. There is no one else as weird as Qi Qin in the three major gangs. Including Xu Chu, almost everyone is online.

Ji Xuan took a quick look and saw that Yu Gui was also online, so he chatted with her privately: "I'm in Star City."

Yugui had probably been chatting with Ji Xuanyi for a long time, and replied almost immediately: "We are all in the inner city base! Come quickly!"

Ji Xuan glanced at the broad road in front of him, and at the distant Mage Tower, which was hidden in the lights and darkness, and vaguely revealed its shape, like an embroidery needle. He said expressionlessly, "Tell them to ask Liu Tian to pick me up at the inner city entrance. I don't even want the snowy world. Hurry up."

Yugui: "..."

It seems that Ji Xuanyi is tired of rushing on the road.

On this side, Ji Xuanyi got on the carriage to the inner city, and on the other side, Liu Tian, riding the fastest horse in the current stage of the game, also set off from the stronghold.

More than an hour later, Ji Xuanyi successfully arrived at the gate of the inner city stronghold.

Liu Tian dismounted after Ji Xuanyi and said pretentiously, "Alas, you always think of me at this critical moment when you are in a hurry. I really can't do anything about you."

Xu Chu mercilessly pointed out: "I didn't think of you, I thought of your horse."

Liu Tian said with a sour face: "The horse is part of the knight, and my horse is also part of me. Thinking of my horse is the same as thinking of me!"

Xu Chu was too lazy to argue with him. He walked up to Ji Xuanyi with a smile and said, "How is it? Come on? I'll lend you my mount today. Later, you can lend me your boyfriend—"

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly.

Xu Chu saw the murderous intent in the other person's eyes, cleared his throat, stood up straight, and laughed dryly, "Just kidding, just kidding, I already have Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin, I don't need a boyfriend like you, hahahaha..."

Xu Chu smiled like a stupid rich kid, and Ji Xuanyi didn't even bother to pay attention to him. He walked in and asked, "Where's Yugui?"

Just as the people around him were about to speak, the air in front of Ji Xuanyi twisted, and Yu Gui dived into Ji Xuanyi's arms, shouting happily: "Xuanyi! I'm here to join you!"

Ji Xuanyi was knocked back two steps by her before he could stabilize himself . He patted her back helplessly, tore her off his body, and said, " What's the situation in Day City? Why did you come back so suddenly without telling me in advance? "

At this point, before Yu Gui could reply, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia beside him said, " Ji Xuanyi, you are too cautious. I am your undercover agent, but you really didn't tell anyone. When she came to us, she was almost chased out as a spy from Dayo City. Fortunately, Xu Chu recognized her, otherwise she would have been in trouble for many days! "

However, despite saying so, Xiaoxiao Yuxia actually knew that it was not easy to talk about undercover matters casually. He was also shocked by the fact that he almost treated Yugui as an enemy , so he couldn't help but complain.

Ji Xuanyi frowned, but didn't say anything. He smiled and said to Gui: " It doesn't matter. I'm back now. Let's go in and talk about it. "

It was indeed a bit stupid for a group of people to be standing in the yard of the stronghold and talking. Upon hearing what was said, everyone crowded back into the house.

The reason why everyone gathered together was of course not to wait for Ji Xuanyi to come back, but they were originally discussing something. Ji Xuanyi thought about it and understood almost everything, so he said, " Is the situation in Day City not good? "

As expected, everyone frowned when this was mentioned.

The expression on Yugui's face was also not very good.

Yu Guilai's move to Fanxing City was very hasty, otherwise he would not have been unable to contact Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu, and was almost thrown out by the members of the three major gangs. After Xu Chu recognized Yu Gui by accident, he was surprised to find that Yu Gui, who was at level 60 before, was now only level 55.

world boss event ended, the Sun City was severely damaged. Zuo'an and Zhaochen split into two groups and returned to the main city. Basically, the attitudes and positions of the two sides could be seen.

After Yugui rescued Zuo An, she stood firmly on Zuo An's side. She didn't expect Zuo An to do anything to Zhao Chen, but if Yue Ri City could be completely divided, it would be a good thing for Fanxing City and Ji Xuanyi, who was regarded as a thorn in the eyes of the two leaders of Yue Ri City.

But Yugui didn't expect that Zhaochen's movements would be so swift and accurate. She and Zuo An had almost no power to resist and were directly defeated.

the world boss event just ended, Zhaochen did not take any action when Zuoan had just returned to the main city and his foundation was unstable. Yugui did not notice this. She thought that Zhaochen showed mercy to Zuoan because they had been together for such a long time.

But Yugui was wrong. Zhaochen had no feelings for Zuo An. Even if he did, he wanted to strangle the other person's feelings. The reason he didn't do anything was because the time was not right.

At that time, the players of Sun City had just experienced another defeat, and they had completely lost all their fighting spirit. Most of them were just thinking about whether they could get the rewards after the players of Star City and Moon City got the rewards from the world boss

, or simply sneak in. In short, as long as they could get the rewards, it didn't matter whether they would lose levels or not.

In this situation, if the players were forced to gather together and a civil war broke out, the final result would only be that Zuo An would escape again, which would definitely not achieve Zhaochen's goal of killing Zuo An directly.

Zhaochen had no intention of playing the cat-and-mouse game with Zuo An, letting the other party escape again and again and bother him again and again. What he wanted to do was to hit the target with one blow and make Zuo An disappear from this game forever.

He did it.

While Zuo'an and Yugui were trying hard to consolidate their forces, Zhaochen had already reached a consensus with many individual gangs and most of the senior executives in Bancheng. He made those people clearly see his determination to break with Zuo'an, and let those people know that it was impossible for such things as fence-sitters to continue to exist, because he, Zhaochen, was going to tear down this wall completely.

The next moment after Zhaochen gathered his strength, which was two days ago, he finally launched the final attack on Zuo'an.

At this point, there are not many people who would stand with Zuo An, and they are either weirdos who have conflicts with Zhao Chen, or mentally retarded. Yu Gui alone cannot turn the tide. At the last moment, she can only make the move to escape with Zuo An again.

But unfortunately, Zhaochen is not Xuchu. He has no good feelings towards both Yugui and Zuoan, and he will not let the people who are besieging him show mercy. Yugui saw that

Zuoan's situation was hopeless, and he had no choice but to abandon him and run away.

As an assassin, Yugui's concealment ability is very strong. Even Qi Qin was startled by her sudden appearance, not to mention other ordinary players. But even so, under Zhaochen's carpet search order, Yugui dropped four levels before she could barely run to the range of Fanxing City. The pursuit troops of Youri City did not let her go and left until they could see the gate of Fanxing City.

This is also the reason why Yugui has not been able to contact Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu, and was almost thrown out of the city as a spy.

It's hard enough to escape, let alone send a secret message when someone comes!

Yugui ran into Fanxing City. It was self-evident who the undercover agent was. However, Yugui didn't have time to care about these things at this time. Let her be exposed. Anyway, Zhaochen couldn't chase her into Fanxing City to cause trouble for her.

" I've tried my best, but there's no way, " Yugui said helplessly, " Zuo'an's influence in Day City is like bubbles. It dissipates as soon as Zhaochen makes a move. Even Zuo'an himself has been beaten by Zhaochen. From the time I fled to Star City until now, Zuo'an has never been online. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was still relatively cautious. He thought for a moment and asked, " Are you sure Zuo An was raped? After all, you left him and ran away. Is it possible that he and Zhao Chen reached a consensus again ... "

Yugui looked at Xiaoxiao Yuxia expressionlessly and said, " Are you stupid? I have a good friend on the Left Bank. "

The level can be directly viewed in the friend list. Zuo An is indeed only level 20, and he has never been online. He must have been hit hard by Zhao Chen, so he simply quit the game. There is no such thing as a smurf in this game. Zuo An will probably never come back.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia coughed awkwardly. This game was too real. Sometimes it was not good to get too immersed in it and forget about the friend list.

Liu Tian listened for a long time and said solemnly, " Level 20 could also be a trap. Look, Zhao Chen knows you are an undercover agent, so you can explain everything to Zuo An, right? You can still practice again at level 20. If they unite again— "

Everyone looked at Liu Tian as if he was an idiot.

Liu Tian was furious and asked, " What are you looking at?! "

Xu Chu shook his head and said earnestly: " Not everyone is like me, who will stick with a mentally retarded leader and never leave him. "

Liu Tian: "... Fuck! "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia saw that the two were about to quarrel, so she quickly tried to smooth things over, saying: " Liu Tian, stay calm! But Xu Chu is indeed right. Zuo An is a complete burden to Zhao Chen and has no use at all. You can still be used as a mount for Xu Chu, but Zuo An can only hold Zhao Chen back. "

Liu Tian angrily said, " What do you mean I can be used as a mount? Is that what I am in your eyes? I still have many uses! "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "... Okay, okay, okay, okay, I'll do as you say, I'll do as you say. "

Liu Tian then sat down reluctantly, glaring at Xu Chu beside him.

Xu Chu drank his tea calmly.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia suddenly felt that Jing Yunhan was really nice. Although he was as stupid as Liutian and was also a rookie, he was obedient! He was well-behaved! What a lovely little brother!

But then again, what Xiaoxiao Yuxia said was indeed correct. It would be great if Zuo An and Zhao Chen were really like what Liu Tian said. In that case, all they have to deal with is the former Yuri City – no, it should be said that it is a Yuri City that is several levels weaker than the former Yuri City. It is simply too easy.

The current situation is obviously much worse than what Liu Tian had imagined. Yuri City has now completely fallen into the hands of Zhaochen alone. From now on, Zhaochen will no longer have any concerns about any of his actions and he can completely let go.

Everyone at the table who could use their brains a little bit looked unhappy, except for Xu Chu who liked to watch the fun. To be honest, he would rather there was only one Zhao Chen opposite him, so that he wouldn't have to adjust his IQ up and down when considering things, and he wouldn't be able to understand the other party's thoughts at all.

Ji Xuanyi lowered his eyes and thought for a while, then said to Yugui: " If I remember correctly, Zuo An is the leader of Bancheng, right? "

Yugui was stunned for a moment, then nodded. She understood what Ji Xuanyi wanted to say, and said helplessly, " Bancheng is now just an empty shell. Zuo'an did think of using the title of gang leader to threaten Zhaochen, but Zhaochen acted much faster than him. Almost when

Zuo'an was about to kick him out, he quit the gang on his own and quickly reorganized another gang. "

Half of the people in the city who followed Zhaochen also followed suit and left the gang. However, in less than an hour, the gang that originally had a full membership of a thousand people instantly became an empty shell with only more than a hundred corpses left. What made Zuo An most upset was that among the 80 to 90 percent of people who left, more than half of them came online specifically to quit the gang, and after quitting, they went offline again. They also did not forget to delete him as their friend, the former gang leader. How fawning they were in the past, how arrogant they were now. Zuo An had no way to deal with them.

Yugui swiped right, opened the guild interface, and said helplessly: " I haven't quit the guild yet. Didn't I say there were about a hundred bodies just now? Now there are only about thirty. "

Everyone was silent.

Ji Xuanyi didn't expect Zuo An to lose so easily and miserably, but considering Zuo An's personality, this seemed quite reasonable.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said, " What should we do now? Daylight City has completely fallen into Zhao Chen's hands. According to you, he is much more difficult to deal with than Zuo An. If he plots against us again, what should we do? "

" Should we target Zhaochen alone? " Xu Chu thought for a moment and said, " For example, we could offer a reward, or directly send Mi Yin to sneak into Day City to take his head ... or something like that. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said speechlessly: " What's the use of this? This is a game. It's not like you can just kill once and it's over. "

Xu Chu said: " Then just kill him a few more times. Money is not a problem. Besides, even if there is only Mi Yin, as long as he is killed every now and then , he will drop faster than he gains level. Sooner or later , he will be killed. "

Mi Yin thought for a moment and said, " It's possible to kill this guy every now and then , but I guess he might have already attacked Star City before he reaches level 40. "

" Killing him is useless, " Ji Xuanyi interrupted them and said, " If someone like Zhaochen is determined to deal with someone, it's useless to kill him back to level 1, let alone level 20. He uses his brain. As long as he can play games and command others, his own level is actually meaningless. "

Ji Xuanyi was right, and everyone quieted down again.

After a while, Xu Chu exclaimed: " Ah, this is the annoying thing about games. If only it were like in real life, where I could just kill them once and everything would be solved. "

Everyone looked at Xu Chu with horror.

Xiao Xiaoyu looked at Xu Chu in bewilderment and said, " Fuck, last time you said Ji Xuanyi was the one who knew everything about black stuff, but it turns out you are the one? Rich man, your money can't be ..."

" Puh, puh, puh! " Xu Chu said with a frown on his face, " My family runs a legitimate business, okay? We have never evaded taxes, what are you accusing me of? Please don't cause me to be banned, okay? "

Everyone then laughed and looked away.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " You can offer a bounty, but Mi Yin shouldn't take the risk, lest you fail to kill someone and lose another. With the current strength of Daylight City, it won't be able to become a demon for a long time. No matter how powerful Zhaochen is, if he wants to deal with Starry City, he has to wait until the strength of Daylight City and Starry City is almost the same before he can take action. "

But to be honest, with the current situation of Daylight City, it is still far behind Youyue City. If it wants to catch up with Starry City, it is even further away. If they make things a little difficult for Daylight City during every event, it is possible that Daylight City will not be able to catch up until the game is shut down.

Thinking of this way, everyone felt a little more relaxed. There was no need to make any big moves. They could just use whatever tricks they could to disgust the Sun City. They were not in a hurry anyway.

After a meeting, it was basically eleven or twelve o'clock. Ji Xuanyi had classes tomorrow morning, so he didn't chat with them anymore. Seeing that there was nothing else to do, he logged off.

It was already afternoon when Ji Xuanyi came online the next day. After Qi Qin woke up in the morning and contacted Ji Xuanyi, he came online early at noon. He ran to the inner city stronghold and waited for Ji Xuanyi outside the door.

As soon as Ji Xuan went out, he glanced at Qi Qin, who looked like a young wife, and didn't know what to say.

Do you want the other person not to go to bed early? It's not good enough that you have an irregular schedule, but you also want to drag others into it.

In the end, Ji Xuanyi could only sigh helplessly, took Qi Qin's hand, leaned forward, and gave the other a good afternoon kiss.

" Wow~ "

There was a strange cry from behind, Ji Xuan turned around and saw Xu Chu covering his face with one hand, and then insincerely opened a gap between two fingers, revealing a pair of eyes. Qi Qin screamed " Ah " and was so scared that he immediately raised his head and separated from Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

This person and the old Western doctor will definitely become good friends.

Xu Chu seemed not to notice Ji Xuanyi's ugly expression and said, " It's a rare chance for me to be accurate, and you guys are just feeding me dog food like this! "

Ji Xuanyi stood next to Qi Qin and said expressionlessly: " Being online after three o'clock is considered punctual. Are you also attending class? "

Xu Chu said with a playful smile: " Brother, I graduated many years ago. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't bother to pay attention to him, and pulled Qi Qin out, saying, " Get lost. "

Xu Chu of course would not leave, he followed them shamelessly and asked curiously: " Where are you going? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " It's none of your business. "

Xu Chu said: " It's nothing, I'm just curious. By the way, I have some news from my uncle's party about the next event. Do you want to hear it? "

Ji Xuanyi paused for a moment, turned around and looked at Xu Chu, and said, " Activity news? "

He had just been talking nonsense in Youyue City before, but he didn't expect that Xu Chu actually had news of an event.

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows and said, " What activity? "

Xu Chu said: " It's not easy to be an uncle party these days. The news is quite vague. I only know that it seems to be a pure PVE activity. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment and said, " Pure PVE activity? Is it world-class? "

Xu Chu looked at Ji Xuanyi strangely and said, " What are you thinking? How can a PVE activity be world-class? Among all the games, the largest dungeon is only a 50-player dungeon. It has nothing to do with world-class. "

Ji Xuanyi showed a disappointed expression. He thought that the event Xu Chu mentioned was related to the information he got from the Mage Tower in Youyue City, but it turned out to be just a PVE event. It seems that the new world-class event he had thought of before would probably be launched later.

" What's wrong with your expression? " Xu Chu asked, " What kind of activity do you think this is? "

Ji Xuanyi's guesses were just guesses. He couldn't explain them clearly, and it was not good to mislead others. He could only shake his head and said, m just'l .Nothing " not that interested in PVE . "

Xu Chu looked him up and down, and seemed to see something, but he didn't ask any more questions. Instead, he said, " Okay, but if you're not interested, then you're not interested. Can you lend us your boyfriend? "

Ji Xuanyi immediately and vigilantly blocked Qi Qin behind him. Qi Qin also cooperated very well and half squatted down, trying his best to hide himself behind Ji Xuanyi.

Xu Chu: "..."

What kind of weird tacit understanding do you two have?

Ji Xuanyi frowned and asked, " What do you want to do? "

Xu Chu was speechless: " What the hell can I do? If the event is really a dungeon, I have to bring a tank with me to open up the land . Can this Star City find another swordsman who is more awesome than the world? "

Ji Xuanyi relaxed after hearing this and said, " If you need help , look for Xue Piao Renjian. Isn't he also good enough? "

Xu Chu said: " Xue Piao Renjian is a knight after all, how can he be as stable as a swordsman ? I want him and Tianxia to be a secondary t and a primary t..."

Seeing that Ji Xuanyi still looked reluctant, Xu Chu said, " Although this is not a competitive activity between the main cities, we can't let the Sun City surpass us. It's just a matter of getting the first armor. It won't take much time. "

When Ji Xuan heard what he said, he couldn't refuse. However, if Qi Qin was going to be a tank , he would definitely go with him. After thinking about it, he reluctantly gave in and said, " The event hasn't been released yet, and it's not certain whether it will be a copy yet. Let's talk about it when the time comes. "

Xu Chu was satisfied with this sentence. Ji Xuanyi was a man who would firmly refuse anything he was told. Now that he had made a small concession, he basically agreed. He smiled and said, " Okay, we'll talk about it later. You guys do your thing. I'm going to upgrade. "

After saying that, Xu Chu left first. Ji Xuanyi estimated that he would go to look for his mount for six days, so he took Qi Qin to the Mage Tower.

He still remembered the vague information he got from Irene in Youyue City. If he could ask August, maybe he could learn more.

Ji Xuanyi had originally planned to do so, but just as he and Qi Qin had walked a short distance out of the base , they heard a crisp system prompt sound.

There's mail in the mail.

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then realized that it was probably a ruby mission from the Star City Auction House ...

The mission of the disappearing ruby is quite annoying, especially when you receive it every now and then and still can't complete it. Even if the final reward is the fragments of the auction designated ticket, Ji Xuanyi doesn't have the slightest good impression of this mission.

Because apart from the good luck that Ze Yu Sishui and his companions had just arrived in Fanxing City and happened to encounter the ruby inside the Mage Tower, Ji Xuanyi received seven or eight ruby missions in total, but he didn't complete any of them!

After all, it is an auction ticket that can be used to specify an artifact, so this level of difficulty is actually quite normal.

When Ji Xuanyi encountered the ruby mission again later, he basically just went with the flow. Instead of wasting that time, he might as well upgrade and fall in love.

the email icon prompted by the system, Ji Xuanyi snorted coldly and continued to go to the Mage Tower with Qi Qin.

Ten minutes later, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin appeared in front of the postman.

Qi Qin: "..."

So delicious!

Ji Xuanyi looked calm, not even blushing, and walked up to the postman and said, " Take the trust. "

The postman grinned, revealing two rows of white teeth, and said, " Okay! You have two letters, one from the system and one from a player. Do you want to pick up both? "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned. Two letters? He had guessed that the system letter was probably about the ruby quest, but what about the player letter? Who sent him the letter?

Ji Xuanyi was confused. Could it be that someone else was doing this again ? They were doing fine with the little flower in Youyue City!

After thinking for a while, Ji Xuanyi said, " Take both. "

He nodded and took out two letters from the cloth bag on his waist. One of them was, as Ji Xuanyi expected, a ruby task letter sent by the system, while the other letter was sent by the old western doctor.

Ji Xuanyi didn't know what the old Western doctor was up to, and was about to open the letter, but he didn't stop and continued to reach into the cloth bag around his waist. besides?

He took out a box half the length of a person from the unremarkable cloth bag, handed it to Ji Xuanyi, and said with a smile: " There is another package, please keep it. "

Ji Xuan stretched out his hand to take it in a daze, and as soon as he got it , he screamed " Oh shit " and almost fell down because of the box!

Qi Qin had been staring at Ji Xuanyi and would not let him fall, so he immediately held Ji Xuanyi in one hand and held the box steadily with the other hand.

Qi Qin felt the weight of the box and was stunned. He asked, " Is this ... a weapon? "

Ji Xuanyi pushed Qi Qin away with a frown on his face, thinking that the setting of strength five was really enough.

Qi Qin didn't know that Ji Xuanyi was unhappy again. He held the box in his hand and didn't dare to open it without Ji Xuanyi's permission. He just said stupidly: " This looks like a weapon. Who sent it? "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and felt something was wrong. The old Western doctor was a pastor and only slightly stronger than Ji Xuanyi. Where did he get such a heavy weapon? He quickly opened the letter sent by the old Western doctor.

At first glance, as expected, this weapon did not belong to Lao Xiyi, but to Yun Zhongjian. It was the artifact he got from the world boss reward, the Sword of Ares.

Yun Zhongjian is a Buddhist pvx player. Although it is not nice to say so, Ji Xuanyi actually feels that it is a bit of a waste for Yun Zhongjian to have the artifact in his hands. For Yun Zhongjian, this equipment is like a decorative flash stick and it can't play any role at all.

Ji Xuanyi was actually thinking about whether he should collect some money, or simply persuade Xu Chu to buy this artifact from Yun Zhongjian, but he didn't expect that Yun Zhongjian would directly send it to them after recovering the equipment.

Yun Zhongjian meant that he couldn't use it anyway, and it was Ji Xuanyi and the others who persuaded him to call the police to get the thing back, so it would be better to give it directly to Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin as a thank-you gift. He had heard the old western doctor bragging in front of him that he had found a magic weapon, while Qi Qin only found an orange weapon, so he guessed that Qi Qin might need this sword, so he sent it to him.

At the end of the letter, Yun Zhongjian shyly expressed that he also wanted to be friends with Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, and this sword could be given as a gift for making friends.

The old western doctor was of course against this inexplicable thing, but Yun Zhongjian had made up his mind, and even the old western doctor couldn't persuade him. What's more, there was one thing he said that was true, that Yun Zhongjian didn't need this thing ... So in the end the old western doctor agreed and helped Yun Zhongjian send the things over.

" That's so embarrassing, " Qi Qin touched the box reluctantly, but still didn't open it. He said to Ji Xuan, " It's better to send it back. It's such a valuable item. "

Ji Xuanyi also felt that he couldn't take Yun Zhongjian's things like this. If it was someone as cheap as the old western doctor or Xu Chu, it would be fine. Although Yun Zhongjian was a European emperor that everyone hated, he was an honest man! Ji Xuanyi was really embarrassed to take his things.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, "I guess we'll have to sell the stuff when we return it to Yunzhongjian. Rather than letting him get tricked by someone like that, it's better to just treat it as a sale to us. You don't need that orange weapon anyway, so just send it over to pay off the debt and then find a way to raise some money ..."

Having said that, Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but look at Qi Qin, who was staring at the box with drooling eyes.

Although it has never been shown, this person is actually a rich second-generation, a very rich one.

The author has something to say: Qi Qin actually saved a lot of pocket money. After all, his only expenses after coming here were the travel expenses to find Ji Xuanyi ... Oh, and the takeaway of Shaxian snacks.

Chapter 138

The Sword of Ares is different in appearance from most swordsman weapons. Compared to the heavy sword of the Guardian that is as big as a shield , the Sword of Ares is much smaller and more flexible.

But that was only in comparison . Compared with the ancient Chinese sword that Qi Qin was most familiar with , this artifact was still much heavier and thicker.

Qi Qin took the half-man-high sword and danced with it easily . He said happily, " It's just right. My size has changed a lot since I came here . Although there are still some differences, I'm familiar with it and can at least exert 80% of my strength. "

Ji Xuanyi was originally looking at the sword that he couldn't even lift with envy. He was stunned when he heard this and said, " Eighty percent? How many percent did you use as a guardian before? "

Qi Qin pursed his lips a little embarrassedly and said, " About 30%. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He knew that Qi Qin's fighting power was high, but it was only 30% before? Meow meow meow? Ji Xuanyi was bewildered. Qi Qin gestured twice, then touched the sword carefully before putting the weapon away. He wanted to talk to Ji Xuanyi about the two-sword style, but thinking of Ji Xuanyi's previous reaction , he swallowed his words silently.

Ji Xuanyi came back to his senses and looked at the two letters in his hands. He put away the ruby letter and decided to leave it to fate. He destroyed the other letter from the old western doctor directly, then added Yun Zhongjian as a friend and sent him the unused orange weapon in Qi Qin's hand.

There was also the issue of the price of the artifact. It was obvious that the honest man in Yunzhongjian would not be willing to take their money, so Ji Xuanyi went straight to the old

western doctor. The man was not vague and immediately handed over Yunzhongjian's Alipay account to Ji Xuanyi. Qi Qin went offline and completed the transaction in minutes.

Ji Xuan breathed a sigh of relief. In this way, Qi Qin's weapon problem was finally solved.

"Let's go," Ji Xuan said, "Let's go to the Mage Tower to find August."

Qi Qin did not ask Ji Xuanyi why he did not do the ruby mission. After all, he and Ji Xuanyi had run all over the Starry City together and had experienced situations where they could not find the gem no matter how hard they tried, and where they clearly saw the gem but it was refreshed somewhere else the second before they picked it up.

His attitude towards the mission of the ruby is actually a kind of Buddhist attitude of letting things take their course ...

The two looked around and arrived at the Mage Tower almost at a leisurely pace.

Given the favorable impression, the guards of the Mage Tower in Star City were much more friendly than those in Youyue City. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin entered the Mage Tower very smoothly, passed by the players of Star City who were queuing up to do tasks, and entered the elevator with the guide's enthusiastic smile.

Ji Xuanyi sighed deeply and said, "It's better to have your own main city!"

Qi Qin nodded sympathetically.

There have been no activities recently, and the players of Star City seldom bothered August. Except for one or two newcomers who came to report for registration, Ji Xuanyi and the other two hardly had to wait in line and successfully entered August's house.

After not seeing each other for a few days, August became more enthusiastic. He made tea for the two of them and asked them what they wanted with a smile.

Ji Xuanyi glanced at August and was very suspicious whether Mrs. Harman had sent him a letter recently.

But this is the thing. Even if there really was a mission, Ji Xuanyi was in Youyue City for the past two days, so there was nothing he could do about it if he didn't make it.

Ji Xuanyi put all the mess behind him and said to August: "I went to Youyue City a few days ago and met the great magician of Youyue City, Madam Irene."

The name Irene was indeed a key word for August. The moment he heard it, he showed a very complicated expression.

Ji Xuanyi saw that there was something going on and immediately asked, "Do you have a bad relationship with her?"

August looked at Ji Xuanyi awkwardly, then shook his head and said, "No, it can't be said to be bad..."

He hesitated for a moment and said, "It's OK, but since everyone has different research directions in magic, it's normal to have some conflicts."

Ji Xuanyi was stunned. His first reaction was to ask what kind of magic they were researching. However, he thought that this question was only related to the setting and had no meaning, so he did not continue. Instead, he said, "I heard from Madam Irene that the three magic towers in the three main cities are cooperating on something. What exactly is this thing?"

August was surprised when he heard this. He said, "That Irene guy even told you this?"

He seemed to want to say something, but the words came to his lips and he swallowed them back. He looked at Ji Xuan for a while, and finally said in a puzzled manner: " No, no, no, kid, other things are fine, but I can't tell you this. It involves too many things, and it's not a good thing for you to know now. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and was about to ask again, but August said, " But you are my favorite child after all. There is one thing I can tell you. In this plan, you actually already know the content I am responsible for. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned and asked, " What? "

August looked at him and shook his head, but was unwilling to say anything more.

Ji Xuan was speechless for a moment.

His guess was correct. August did give him a hint, but the hint was too vague. Did he already know it? He knew so many things about August! How could he tell what it was?

But August was a stubborn old man. Although he particularly favored Ji Xuanyi, he would never reveal anything he had decided not to say. In the end, Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to leave the Mage Tower with Qi Qin while repeatedly thinking about what August knew.

If this matter must unite the three great magicians, is the last clue in Daylight City? Then he can't go to Daylight City to ask questions. Even if they have no feelings about the friction between the two main cities and are willing to help him solve the problem, the players of Daylight City will not let them go! What's more, Daylight City is now in Zhaochen's hands ...

Wow, although I don't know what the old hatred is, the new hatred alone is enough for Zhaochen to find ways to retaliate against them.

Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to throw aside this clue that had no beginning or end and might be about the next big event.

There were other things waiting for him to do.

Although Xu Chu is not very reliable, he is a wealthy man after all, so the credibility of the information he told about his uncle's party is still very high. If nothing unexpected happens, the next small activity may really be a team copy.

Qi Qin's situation is more complicated , but as the main tank of the pioneering team , he also needs to practice his skills and instincts as a tank .

Team dungeons and squad dungeons are different.

There are only five people in the team dungeon, and the venue is large enough to move freely. With three DPS and one healer, it is no problem to slide on the ground and deliver damage. As a T , of course, you can do whatever is comfortable for you.

However, the maximum number of people in a team dungeon can be as few as ten or as many as fifty. Moreover, there is no such thing as video game penetration in holographic online games, so the venue becomes very crowded. Even the output needs to pay attention to its movement and position and cannot bump into teammates, not to mention the main tank .

Whether it is the direction of the boss or the distance between the boss and the main tank , there may be restrictions. As a " dodge tank" who can perform various actions , these restrictions undoubtedly increase the difficulty of carrying monsters for Qi Qin.

No matter what the mechanism of the next copy is, Qi Qin definitely needs to be educated on what he can and cannot do.

After finishing his daily tasks, Ji Xuanyi would take Qi Qin to the base in the inner city, and together with the PVE consultant invited by Xiao Xiaoyuxia, he would explain to Qi Qin the differences between team dungeons and squad dungeons.

That's right, Xiaoxiao Yuxia even specially invited a PVE consultant for this event!

In most games, the two groups of pvp players and pve players are separated very clearly and basically do not interfere with each other.

Pvp players kill people , pve players play dungeons, and the two sides have almost no interaction. If a pvp player suddenly has a brain attack and starts playing dungeons, or if a pve player suddenly goes crazy and starts killing people , it will become big news that attracts everyone's attention.

But there is no way. The game "Domain" has just started, and pvp and pve have not yet been differentiated. As the leading figures of Star City, although the leaders of the three major gangs define themselves as pvp gangs, they have to bite the bullet and get involved in the pure pve activities launched by the official .

The only problem is that among Xiaoxiao Yuxia's group of people, except Xu Chu who has some understanding of the dungeon because he has been the boss of the group in other games for a long time, the others don't even know which direction the door of the dungeon opens.

Xu Chu: " But my understanding of the dungeon is limited to knowing which way the door opens and that we need a commander. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi looked at the group of pure PVPs in front of him and couldn't help feeling confused.

Who am I? Where am I? What am I doing?

For the five-man dungeon, there is no need for coordination. As long as everyone's individual strength is strong enough, they can easily pass the level. However, for the team dungeon, individual strength is only icing on the cake. If the coordination is not good, they still have to fight. Moreover, not all the people that the three major gangs can gather have individual strength! For example, Jing and Liu, Xu and Xiao ...

If you count like this, there are no useful people at all!

Among this group of players, it seems that only Ji Xuanyi has played the dungeon seriously.

Even Mi Yin changes color when he hears about the dungeon!

In view of the fact that the PVE forces in the three major guilds are almost non-existent, Xiaoxiao Yuxia had no choice but to seek help from individual players.

Fortunately, there are thousands of talented people in the online gaming world, and Xiaoxiao Yuxia easily found two people who were said to be very good at PVE . They were called to the inner city stronghold and explained the general routines of the dungeon and things that might need attention to a group of PVPs every day.

Generally speaking, there is more than one way to solve the dungeon mechanism, and each commander has different ways of playing the dungeon. Calling on two commanders to explain the dungeon mechanism at the same time can easily lead to disagreements and contradictions, resulting in a situation where you get half the result with twice the effort.

So when Ji Xuanyi knew that Xiaoxiao Yuxia had invited two PVE commanders to provide guidance at the same time, he was quite puzzled. It was not until he saw the two commanders

with his own eyes that he understood why Xiaoxiao Yuxia was so excited when she first told him that there were two commanders.

These two pve commanders are actually twin brothers!

" Fuck, that's awesome ..." Jian Xi Xin Jiu couldn't help but look at the twins a few more times and said, " This is the first time I've seen twins alive in my life! "

These two people look exactly the same, even their height, weight and body shape are exactly the same, as if they were copied and pasted!

The twins had obviously seen this kind of exaggerated reaction many times. They looked at Jian Xi Xin Jiu with a smile on their faces. They didn't seem to be offended at all. Instead, they seemed to be showing off. The two brothers winked at Jian Xi Xin Jiu at the same time and said in unison: " Isn't that awesome? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu started yelling again, and the look in his eyes when he saw the twins was a little strange. Xu Chu quickly blocked him behind him and said vigilantly: " Threesomes will be censored, don't make mistakes, Jian Xi Xin Jiu! "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Does he look that horny?!

On the first day the twins came to teach, almost no one cared about the copy. They all gathered around these two people, making a fuss.

It's not their fault. Twins are rare, and those who are as tacit as this pair are even rarer. Even Qi Qin was a little surprised and couldn't help but look at the two of them frequently. He seemed very curious, as if he had a lot of questions to ask.

It seemed that among so many people, Ji Xuanyi was the only one who seemed to have no interest in those two people.

Qi Qin noticed this and thought that his attention was distracted and Ji Xuanyi was unhappy, so he quickly approached to ask what was going on. Unexpectedly, Ji Xuanyi did not lose his temper. Instead, he looked at him strangely and asked, " Are twins rare? "

Qi Qin didn't know why he asked that, but after thinking about it, he nodded honestly.

Ji Xuanyi looked at him for a while, and instead of getting angry, he actually smiled. But it only lasted for a second, and then Ji Xuanyi returned to his expressionless look and said , " Oh ."

Qi Qin felt something was wrong and couldn't help asking: " What does Xuan Yi mean? What's wrong with you? "

Ji Xuanyi pursed his lips and said with a smile that seemed to be unable to hold back: " I remember the first time I saw you, I thought you were the twin brother of Qi Qin. "

Although not, it's almost the same. Judging from the degree of overlap in the two people's appearance and experiences, Ji Xuanyi actually suspected that they were the same person in two different worlds, but their personalities had changed because of their different growing environments.

But there is no point in thinking about these things now. Qi Qin is the Qi Qin in front of him, the Qi Qin he likes.

So in the end, Qi Qin still didn't understand what was going on with that weird feeling in his heart, but getting a kiss from Ji Xuanyi was not a loss at all.

After everyone became familiar with the twins, science popularization got on track.

The IDs of the two twins are also very annoying. One is called Ritian and the other is called Yuetian. At first glance, they look completely indistinguishable. People who add both of them as friends at the same time are simply screwed. They can't even find the right person for private chat or letter sending.

The only difference between the two people is probably their professions. Ritian is the older brother and his profession is a priest, while Yuetian is the younger brother and his profession is a swordsman. Both are indispensable professions in PVE .

There is a reason why these two people are called very awesome commanders in PVE . They have very good understanding with each other. The younger brother Yuetian is the main commander. He mainly observes the boss 's skill mechanism and directs players to respond in advance, while the older brother Ritian is the deputy commander. He mainly observes the team's blood line and is responsible for averaging the treatment amount of the nurses in the team to prevent some people in the team from overflowing with treatment while others are directly left to die.

There is almost no difference between the two people's voices, and their words don't collide with each other or interrupt each other. They give commands just like one person.

In fact, two people, two pairs of eyes, can see, hear, and think much more than one person. The combination of these two people is also well-known in the PVE world of other games. People who have followed their team have said that as long as they have ears and can understand the commands, they don't need to use their brains to play with this pair of commanders, they just need to be obedient.

how awesome this pair of brothers are in the PVE world, they would have to scratch their heads when they met Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and a group of pure PVP players .

" Generally speaking, even if we want to explain the mechanism, we can only do so after the development is complete and the gameplay has been basically figured out, " said my brother Ritian, looking confused after hearing Xiaoxiao Yuxia's request. " Now we don't even know what the dungeon looks like or which way the gate opens, what are we going to explain? " Xiaoxiao Yuxia had never thought about this question. He had never played this game before. When asked this question, he could only look at Xu Chu.

Xu Chu said: " Why are you looking at me? I just lay down on the ground after paying the money. I know nothing. "

Xiao Xiaoyu had no choice but to look to the almighty Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, " Look at me? Is it useful to look at me? "

However, despite saying so, Ji Xuanyi still took over the conversation and said to Ri Tiandao: " What needs to be popularized now is not the mechanism. The next activity may be about the dungeon. Right now, almost only the people in the three major guilds know about it. What we want is to organize a team that can open up the land before the activity starts – select people from the three major guilds. "

Ji Xuanyi emphasized the last sentence.

Although there were no competitive rewards in this event, Fanxing City had just taken the top spot. Even for the sake of face, it had to become the main city that got first place. For this reason, Xiaoxiao Yuxia and others unanimously rejected the plan to join forces with Youyue City.

It's no use joining forces to get the first armor. You have to rely on your own strength to get it! When Ritian and Yuetian heard Ji Xuanyi's words, they both showed an expression of "you're kidding me".

The pioneering team! You want us to choose from the pvp guild?!

Ji Xuanyi also found it incredible, but he still forced himself to remain calm and said, " Right now, the PVP and PVE of this game have not yet been differentiated, and the equipment is not much different. It is still possible to select people from the PVP guild to set up a pioneering group. "

Ritian and Yuetian looked at each other, and Yuetian said, " Equipment is not a problem. Insufficient DPS or HPS are minor issues. What a pioneering team needs is tacit understanding and patience, and tacit understanding is something that needs to be cultivated. "

Xu Chu immediately said: " We have this kind of tacit understanding! We are brothers who have been through life and death many times, right Liu Tian? "

Liu Tian was eating his fruit plate with great grunt and didn't hear anything.

Xuchu: "... Isn't that right, you idiot? "

Liu Tian immediately raised his head, looked at Xu Chu warily, and replied: " You are the idiot, the big idiot! "

Twin brothers: "..."

There is still a long way to go !

Forget about tacit understanding, everyone can listen to the command and can passively synchronize, but patience is very important. Do people with patience still play pvp ? People who can play pvp are basically grumpy guys. Except for Miyin and Xuepiaorenjian, a pair of teammates in the arena who have experienced the torture of gaining points, other people basically have no patience.

Even though they were twin brothers, they couldn't help but sigh heavily when they saw the group of people in front of them.

Even Ji Xuanyi wanted to say to Xiao Xiaoyu, why don't you just give up and leave the PVE matters to the PVEs .

But Xiaoxiao Yuxia and others were very determined to go through this muddy water. No matter what they said, Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to let them go.

To build a team, you must first start by selecting people. Because we don't know what the final maximum number of people will be when the dungeon comes out, so we can only select as many people as possible, at least fifty people.

" I think it's easy to choose, " Jing Yunhan said, " Look, there are more than ten people in our group alone. Wouldn't it be enough if we each find someone we think is reliable? "

Ji Xuanyi made a stop gesture and said expressionlessly: " Sorry, Jing Yunhan and Liutian are not included without us. "

Jing Yunhan and Liu Tian were immediately dissatisfied and asked: " Why? "

This sentence can be said to be said in unison, the two people's expressions and movements are exactly the same, Ritian and Yuetian clapped their hands at the same time and said: " This kind of tacit understanding is very good, it can surpass the two of us. "

Ji Xuanyi glanced at them and said, " There is a difference between playing the game in unison and being stupid in unison. "

Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan's simultaneous stupidity can drive everyone crazy, especially in the dungeon.

The twin brothers were silent.

Jing Yunhan and Liu Tian expressed their dissatisfaction with Ji Xuanyi's prejudice, but no one spoke for them, so the two were kicked out of the team with hatred.

However, Liu Tian was obviously unwilling to be eliminated like this, and he was determined to drag someone down with him. He pointed at Xu Chu and said, " What about this person! Not only is he a wimp, he's also a coward. Would you still take on such a person? "

Seeing Ji Xuanyi 's hesitation , Xu Chu quickly said, " Hey! I brought money into the group! I paid for the commander! "

The twin brothers also ran to Xu Chu in a very servile manner, sat down beside him for six days, and called him "boss" all the time, fawning him without any dignity at all.

Ji Xuanyi: "... whatever you want. "

Lian Xuchu was included in the group, so the subsequent member requirements became much more relaxed. In addition to Ji Xuanyi's several friends from Green Forest City, more than 30 players with outstanding PVP abilities were selected from the three major guilds to barely form a team.

The only problem encountered was with Mi Yin.

Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian can be said to have a tacit understanding, patience, and personal abilities. They have everything they want, but for some reason Mi Yin is very resistant to playing a dungeon. On the contrary, Xue Piao Renjian even said that he had experience in playing a dungeon before, and it was a mainstream dungeon that was famous for its high difficulty in a certain game.

" I went there because I heard I could make money there, " Xue Piao Renjian explained calmly, " but it was too dark, so I didn't go. "

At that time, Xue Piao Renjian heard that he could make money by playing the dungeon, so he went to play it. However, after playing for more than seven hours, no good equipment was dropped. The money he earned was not enough to buy game cards, let alone repair equipment. Xue Piao Renjian felt cheated and never touched the dungeon again.

Mi Yin's story is even simpler.

He got lost in the dungeon when he first entered it.

That's right, get lost.

That was the first time that Mi Yin got lost in all his life. His teammates were clearly not far away , but he just couldn't find the way to get there. More than 20 people waited for him for half an hour. At the urging of his teammates, Mi Yin, who felt what it was like to be lost for the first time, left the team in a panic. From then on, he was traumatized and never entered the dungeon again ...

When Mi Yin talked about this, there was a look of fear on his face, as if he was not lost but had seen a ghost.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

As long as you are happy.

Finally, after persuading Xue Piao Renjian, he also persuaded Mi Yin, and this PVE pioneering team composed of strange PVP players was finally completed.

At that moment, Ji Xuanyi seemed to see his own ending.

He will probably die young!

But a more interesting thing is that Qi Qin was originally placed in the main tank position by Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others, but after the twins saw Qi Qin's equipment and DPS , they said that it was a waste for Qi Qin to be a tank . They could gather together a few pieces of T equipment, and then let the younger twin brother Yuetian be the T , and Qi Qin could just concentrate on output.

The artifact that Qi Qinxin got can be said to be of great use. Compared with Ji Xuanyi's Soul Staff and Xu Chu's Assassin's Dagger, the artifact special effect of the Sword of Ares is actually not that conspicuous. It just has a passive defense-breaking special effect with no CD .

This special effect is that after each attack, the target will be given a 50% defense-breaking effect that lasts for ten minutes, which can be stacked up to six layers. That is to say, when Qi Qin uses this sword to attack the opponent for the seventh time, his damage will be three times the initial normal damage.

This special effect is not particularly useful for Qi Qin. After all, according to Qi Qin's current attributes, most people will be killed after three cuts from him . This special effect can only shorten three cuts to two, and it is not a particularly powerful auxiliary.

But the difference from the other two artifacts is that the effect of the Sword of Ares can be applied to everyone, that is to say, the boss is also affected by this defense-breaking special effect, but this effect is only limited to Qi Qin alone, and other people cannot benefit from the triple output effect, which is a pity.

But it is normal. If everyone can benefit from this special effect, it will basically reduce the boss's health to one third, and the boss will not have any gaming experience at all.

Ji Xuanyi had no objection to Qi Qin's change from T to DPS . No matter what position Qi Qin played, as long as he joined in, Ji Xuanyi would definitely follow.

Instead, the two brothers welcomed Ji Xuanyi's joining.

It is very easy to encounter situations in the dungeon that require certain special professions. They originally wanted to assemble all seven professions and were worrying about where to find a warlock. Unexpectedly, Ji Xuanyi solved this problem.

The most important point is that Ji Xuanyi has played dungeons before, so the two brothers don't need to spend any more time telling Ji Xuanyi what needs to be done and what does not need to be done.

However, although Ji Xuanyi escaped the twin brothers' small class, the other selected players did not. Those who were tested on output were tested on output, those who were tested on treatment were tested on treatment, and there was also the twin brothers' small PVE lecture. A group of people who were used to fighting and killing others in PVP , they were so confused about what they could not do and what they could not touch that they were overwhelmed.

This went on for three days. Xiaoxiao Yuxiali began to regret the big talk he had said. He wanted to get the first armor in any copy. He didn't want it at all!

However, as one of the leaders of the three major gangs, and the one who always makes the final decision, it is really unbecoming for him to go back on his word. Even if Xiaoxiao Yuxia regrets it so much, he can only put on a smile and act nonchalant, telling everyone that he can do it, he is not an ordinary person.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

You guys just do it!

However, Jing Yunhan and Liu Tian, who were kicked out of the pioneering team early on, said that it was a good thing that Ji Xuanyi did not let them into the team. Looking at these people, each of them had a pale face, as if their yang energy had been sucked dry. Both of them were secretly glad in their hearts.

More than a month has passed like this, and the update announcement for the new event is finally coming out. Everyone is waiting with bated breath. The tormented Xiaoxiao Yuxia says that if this event is not a pve copy, he will show everyone how to eat Xu Chu alive!

Xu Chu: "..."

If this event was not a PVE copy, not only would Xiaoxiao Yuxia want to eat him alive, he would also eat alive the uncle party who leaked the news to him!

Fortunately, Xu Chu managed to save his life in the end. The players from the three major guilds' pioneering groups welcomed the new event with half relief and half fear.

[Sprint! The last hope of the world line, save the element town!]

The name of the event update is long, but it also clearly expresses the purpose of this event, which is to give a last chance to those players in the server whose world line goes to the be ending and all five elemental towns fall into the hands of the evil god due to civil war or mistakes in the world event mission.

By clearing a team dungeon consisting of five small town bosses , you can reverse the world line, change the be ending back to a he , and welcome back those who left!

As soon as this news came out, all the players whose world lines were in be were excited, and everyone asked for a quick update, as they couldn't wait to complete the dungeon!

However, there are also players in the HE world line who said that everything in their world line is fine, so how should they play this activity?

The official has certainly thought of this. Regardless of whether it is the he world line or the be world line, the copy will be opened in the form of memories. Even players in the he world line can go back to the original time and personally repel the boss who threatens the elemental town .

After the event ends, this copy will also be a permanent copy and will always be open to players. However, since it is an event, it must be different from the normal copy clearance.

During the event, the equipment and experience drops after defeating the boss will be twice as much as normal, the rewards for clearing five armors will also be doubled, and if the player is lucky enough, some mysterious items may also drop in the dungeons during the event. Maybe you don't know how to use it now, but in the near future, these items will definitely play unimaginable roles.

After reading the announcement, Ji Xuanyi was completely unmoved by the mention of doubling the reward. He only cared about one thing.

What are the mysterious items and how do they relate to future events?

Now, even if Qi Qin doesn't join the pioneering team, Ji Xuanyi must go into the dungeon to take a look.

However, this activity was not opened as quickly as Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others had imagined. Instead, it was not officially updated until a full month after the announcement. boss level in this dungeon is level 67, and the threshold to enter the dungeon is level 64. The extra month is actually for players to level up.

Many players don't quite understand what the official means by this. Why are there sudden level restrictions on the activity? Even if it is a dungeon, it is okay for players who are not at a high enough level to enter and travel.

But Ji Xuanyi, who knew the current level cap of the game, completely understood why.

This is the last activity before reaching the maximum level in this game, and it is also a springboard for players to reach the maximum level, allowing players to easily obtain equipment for the last time.

If I'm not mistaken, after this event ends, the official will announce the level cap, followed by overwhelming daily activities at the maximum level, including new maximum level dungeons and the arena that Mi Yin and the others have been looking forward to for a long time.

But one thing that puzzled Ji Xuanyi was that if the authorities really arranged it this way, then what about the intelligence he had obtained from Irene and August? Two important actions confirmed at the same time could definitely not be false news.

This activity is very likely to affect the entire world background, where does the official plan to place it?

The author has something to say: Ji Xuanyi: My head hurts

Chapter 139

Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others studied the PVE precautions for a month, but they didn't find out until the announcement that the first condition they needed to meet was actually the level! A group of people had no choice but to run around the map to complete the tasks , and they were so busy that their feet hit their heads.

Compared to Xiaoxiao Yuxia, Xu Chu and others who were in a hurry and couldn't keep up with the pace of upgrading , Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were much more relaxed.

the world boss event, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin gained a lot of experience . In the following month, the two of them often used completing missions as an excuse to go out and enjoy their own world. Although they didn't take it too seriously, they did complete a lot of missions.

While this group of people under Xiao Xiao Yu had just passed level 60 and were still moving towards level 61 , Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had already reached level 63.

There is still one month left . Even if Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin only go online every day to drink tea at August's place, they can still reach level 64 before the event.

I don't know if it's because of their level and they feel confident, but while Xiaoxiao Yuxia was busy , she also noticed that Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin seemed to be online less frequently recently.

Is it because the same old tasks before the event start are too boring?

I have to say that Xiaoxiao Yuxia thought too much. Although Ji Xuanyi used to be a pvp cancer , it doesn't mean that he only likes fighting and exciting game methods . When he has nothing to do, he also enjoys hanging out with friends and watching the scenery.

The reason why the number of online visits has decreased during this period is simply because there are more troubles offline, and they are all piled up together. Even Ji Xuanyi is overwhelmed and can't separate himself.

Ji Xuanyi was promoted to a junior this semester. Although he was not worried about internship, he had to start preparing for his graduation thesis. Ji Xuanyi had already prepared himself mentally for being busy with such things. Unfortunately, the landlord who rented the house to him suddenly said that his relative's son would also come here to attend college, so the landlord could not renew the lease after the expiration of the lease agreed with Ji Xuanyi, and the house had to be vacated for his relative's son.

In fact, there was only one month left in the contract signed by Ji Xuanyi and the landlord, which meant that Ji Xuanyi had to find the next rental house within this month. But before Ji Xuanyi could catch his breath, the school's professional teacher suddenly got angry and assigned several assignments in a row.

Originally, Ji Xuanyi was not unable to cope with all these messy things. He had a good ability to withstand pressure. It was the last thing that ruined him.

Ji Xuanyi's family contacted him.

Although Ji Xuanyi said that he had a falling out with his family, in fact he did not completely cut off contact with them. Everyone had each other's phone number, so it was easy to say a few words to each other. After such a long time, Ji Xuanyi had actually calmed down a little. It was impossible to say that he didn't miss his family at all. Although he had no intention of giving in, Ji Xuanyi was also prepared to communicate with them in a good tone.

However, Ji Xuanyi had not expected that the first sentence of his family, whom he had not contacted for a long time, called him and asked him arrogantly whether he regretted his decision. Ji Xuanyi's anger, which had been dormant for half a year, suddenly erupted, and he exploded like a firework. He had a lot of curse words in his mouth, but he didn't say them in the end and just hung up the phone.

Although this phone call did not cause any actual trouble to Ji Xuanyi, it directly broke down Ji Xuanyi's mentality. In the explosive state, Ji Xuanyi had no ability to think or handle things except the desire to destroy. In his eyes, the piled-up things instantly changed from " small problems that I can handle " to " get out of here, fuck you " .

Ji Xuanyi's brain was completely frozen, and he couldn't even remember that there was a game he hadn't logged into for a long time.

Ji Xuanyi never brought such offline matters online, so he did not tell Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others during the few times he went online.

In fact, it wouldn't matter if he didn't tell Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others, after all, they were not related to Ji Xuanyi. But Ji Xuanyi forgot that she had a boyfriend without paying attention.

Qi Qin knew nothing and was left out by Ji Xuanyi for three days. When he called him, Ji Xuanyi seemed absent-minded, which made Qi Qin toss and turn, feeling uneasy, fearing that Ji Xuanyi was unhappy again.

On the fourth day that Ji Xuanyi hadn't contacted him, Qi Qin couldn't help but take a bus and went to Ji Xuanyi's house.

The old residential building where Ji Xuanyi rented looked even more shabby than before. Qi Qin looked up at the floor where Ji Xuanyi lived, sighed softly, resignedly stretched out his long legs, and began to climb the stairs.

After a while, Qi Qin arrived at Ji Xuanyi's door. Although he had prepared himself mentally before coming, he felt a little guilty when he thought about facing Ji Xuanyi, who was in an unknown state.

But feeling guilty couldn't solve the problem. Qi Qin hesitated for a while, then nervously knocked on the familiar security door in front of him, and whispered, "Xuan Yi, Xuan Yi, are you there?"

No response.

Qi Qin swallowed and repeated the same action twice, but there was no sound at all.

Ji Xuanyi might be sleeping again, but this time Qi Qin would not be like last time, where he could only squat on the mat at the door like a big dog, with the key to Ji Xuan's family in his hand.

Qi Qin took out the brand new key from his pocket and rubbed the sweat on his sweaty palms on the clothes he was wearing, which he had no idea how much money he spent on them. Then he carefully inserted the key into the keyhole and turned it gently. He heard the crisp sound of the door lock opening.

"Um, Xuanyi, am I coming in?" Qi Qin said in a low voice and pushed open the door.

Ji Xuanyi's house, which was originally not very big, was in a mess, with clothes and garbage piled together. It looked as if it had just experienced a typhoon. No matter how Qi Qin looked at it, he felt that the road ahead was dangerous.

The last time he came, Ji Xuan's family was not like this. Something must have happened.

Qi Qin closed the door and walked and cleaned up as he arrived at Ji Xuanyi's bedroom door. He awkwardly put the messy things in his hands aside and then opened the door of Ji Xuanyi's bedroom.

Ji Xuanyi was indeed sleeping, and sleeping very soundly. He did not even react when someone sneaked into the room. His whole body was buried in the quilt, with only half of his face exposed. His brows were slightly wrinkled, his face was pale, and there was a dark circle under his eyes. He looked very fragile.

When Qi Qin saw his appearance, his heart broke. He didn't understand why Ji Xuanyi suddenly became like this in just a few days.

Qi Qin was originally feeling a little guilty for entering Ji Xuanyi's room without permission, and he walked with his hands and feet trembling. But when he saw Ji Xuanyi like this, he suddenly became normal, walked quickly to Ji Xuanyi's bed, and squatted down carefully.

Qi Qin was very tall, and when he curled up completely, he looked particularly aggrieved. He moved closer to Ji Xuanyi and touched Ji Xuanyi's temple with his thumb.

Logically, Ji Xuanyi should not be able to wake up, but for some reason, when Qi Qin touched him, Ji Xuanyi opened his eyes a little. He tried to identify it and recognized it was Qi Qin, so he closed his eyes again and said in a hoarse voice, "Why are you here? What time is it?"

Qi Qin didn't know where to start, so he just said, " 11:30. "

" Yes, " Ji Xuanyi responded softly, and said, " I'll sleep a little longer. Wake me up at two o'clock. "

After saying this, he fell into a deep sleep again.

Ji Xuanyi looked really tired. Qi Qin felt sorry for him so he didn't call him. He climbed up from Ji Xuanyi's bed without making any sound and began to clean the room for Ji Xuanyi without complaint.

Ji Xuanyi has been getting more and more irritable since he received the call from home. Last night he stayed up all night doing homework, looking for a house and checking information for his graduation thesis. He was so exhausted that he didn't lie down until after seven in the morning. That's why he was so listless when Qi Qin came.

By two o'clock in the afternoon, when Ji Xuanyi was woken up by Qi Qin in a daze, the house had been almost cleaned up by Qi Qin in a clumsy way, and even the meal was cooked.

Ji Xuan looked at Qi Qin, who was wearing an apron in front of him, in a daze and bewilderment, and inappropriately imagined the scene in which Qi Qin shyly asked him whether to eat first or to eat him first.

However, Qi Qin would not be so shameless. When she saw Ji Xuanyi's eyes, her first reaction was to blush. She hurriedly took off her apron and asked stutteringly: " Xuan, Xuanyi, do you want to eat? "

At least one second before going to sleep, Ji Xuanyi was still in a state of volcanic eruption. However, as soon as he saw Qi Qin, Ji Xuanyi calmed down as if he had taken a big gulp of ice soda.

Ji Xuanyi used his brain, which seemed like a paste, to react for a moment, and then calmly opened his hands towards Qi Qin.

Qi Qin was stunned, then her face turned red. She threw her apron aside, bent down, and picked up Ji Xuanyi along with the quilt.

Ji Xuanyi, who just wanted to give a hug and a kiss: "..."

Ji Xuanyi was suddenly sobered up by Qi Qin's hug. The desire for tenderness just now disappeared. He pushed Qi Qin's shoulder with a frown, kicked him through the quilt, and said, " Put me down! "

Ji Xuanyi was after all a 1.80-meter-tall man, so he was quite heavy. Qi Qin was shaken by his struggle and quickly put him back on the bed, fearing that he would fall.

Ji Xuanyi pushed him away, sat on the bed, pushed his feet into his slippers, and said, " Why are you here? And you cooked? "

After saying this, he muttered in a speechless voice: " I thought I was dreaming. "

Qi Qin saw that he had put on his slippers backwards and was trying to stand up unconsciously, so he quickly squatted down and changed his shoes. He said, " Xuan Yi hasn't contacted me for a long time, and he hasn't played games. He seemed absent-minded when he called me. I was a little worried, so-- "

Qi Qin said, and raised his head, and found that Ji Xuanyi was looking straight at him, with a light flashing in his eyes. He was choked up all of a sudden, not knowing what he wanted to say, and stammered: " So, so ..."

" If you don't want to come out, then forget it. " Ji Xuanyi said, leaning forward, hugging Qi Qin's head, and kissing him on the forehead.

Qi Qin was confused, Ji Xuan smiled and said: " Get out of the way, you haven't brushed your teeth yet, brush your teeth and then brush another one. "

Qi Qin reacted and almost crawled to make way for Ji Xuanyi. He sat pitifully and shyly beside Ji Xuanyi's bed like a big dog, waiting for him to come back after washing up so that he could give him another kiss.

However, after the sound of water splashing in the bathroom , Ji Xuanyi did not enter the bedroom, but went directly to the living room to eat. Qi Qin waited in the bedroom for a long time but Ji Xuanyi did not come in. Finally, he had to take the apron that had been rolled into a ball and walked out of the bedroom disappointedly.

Qi Qin knew that Ji Xuan liked to eat noodles after he got up, so he cooked them for him in time and added two runny eggs. Ji Xuan was very satisfied with the meal and didn't notice how different he was from himself seven hours ago.

Qi Qin was also a little puzzled. He was sure that something must have happened to Ji Xuanyi, but now it seemed that nothing was different from usual.

After Ji Xuanyi finished eating and washing the dishes, Qi Qin asked cautiously: " Xuanyi, what happened? "

When Ji Xuanyi heard this, he subconsciously wanted to complain to Qi Qin, but after organizing his words, he realized that those things didn't seem particularly annoying and could be solved. He was puzzled for a long time. Facing Qi Qin's worried eyes, Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to say, " Nothing, it's just a bunch of miscellaneous things that came together, and I'm a little irritated. "

Qi Qin was a little confused. He was ready to face Ji Xuanyi's fire-breathing dinosaur state, but he didn't expect that the other party had no intention of exploding at all and seemed quite calm. What was going on?

The two of them stared at each other for a while, and Ji Xuanyi couldn't stand it anymore and spoke first.

He scratched his still-standing hair and said, " It's nothing else, the main thing is that the lease of this house can't be renewed, and I need to find another place to live, which is quite troublesome. "

Although Qi Qin was stupid, he was particularly smart in some ways when facing Ji Xuanyi. He immediately said, " My house is empty! Xuanyi, do you want to live in my house? "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him speechlessly for a while, then said, " Brother, your family is in the next city, can I go to school? "

Qi Qin finally reacted and showed a somewhat lost expression.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " But the main reason I couldn't find a house is because of the rent. Houses for one person are either too small or too expensive. If you think the scenery here is nice ..."

Qi Qin didn't understand and stared at Ji Xuanyi blankly.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " You are not smart again now? If you have nothing to do at home, you can rent a room with me here, and you don't have to run around all the time. "

After saying that, Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and then said, " But I have to tell my uncle and aunt, if they miss you and still want you to live there, I'd better go find a house myself. "

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin immediately said, " No, no, my parents support me moving out! "

Father and Mother Qi, please stop caring too much about Qi Qin's relationship issues! Recently, when teaching him, they began to ask him indirectly why they haven't seen each other for so long even though they have started dating. What? Game? Can meeting in the game be considered meeting? Even holographic video is not allowed! Can we kiss, touch, and applaud? Qi Qin was scolded by his father and mother at home until his face turned red and he couldn't even open his mouth.

If she could live with Ji Xuan, not to mention the opposition, Qi's father and mother would be so happy that they could not contain themselves!

Qi Qin said so. Although Ji Xuanyi was a little skeptical, he didn't say anything and just let him make his own decision.

After discussing the renting of an apartment, Ji Xuanyi turned on his computer and started working. Qi Qin moved a small stool, sat next to Ji Xuanyi, and asked, " Xuanyi, is there anything else I can help you with? "

When Ji Xuan heard this, he glanced at him and said, " I'm doing my homework, would you like to take a look at the house? "

Qi Qin didn't know how to do this, and immediately showed a nervous expression, which made Ji Xuanyi laugh. He said, " I know you don't know how to do this, I was just kidding. "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " You don't have to do anything, just stay with me. " With you here, I can feel at ease.

Ji Xuanyi calmed down, but he still had to do what he had to do. Fortunately, his family didn't call him strangely or make him angry again. Ji Xuanyi finally handed in his homework smoothly and found a house with Qi Qin.

After Qi Qin came to find Ji Xuanyi that day, he simply did not leave and continued to live with Ji Xuanyi, planning to help Ji Xuanyi move after finding a house.

After Qi Qin came to Ji Xuan's family, the life skills that Qi's mother taught him played a huge role. Ji Xuanyi's daily routine became regular along with Qi Qin's. Except for the fact that Qi Qin refused to sleep with Ji Xuanyi because she was afraid that he would do something strange, Ji Xuanyi's life during this period can be said to be very perfect.

Not long after, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin moved out of the old residential building and moved into a new house.

To be honest, the area of this new house and its decoration specifications do not actually meet Ji Xuanyi's current consumption level, but its rent is really outrageously low. When Ji Xuanyi saw it in rental advertisements countless times, he firmly believed that it was a false advertisement posted by a liar, until he found out that the owner's name was the same as Qi Qin's father's.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Well, the father-in-law has gone to such lengths that the only thing left is to stick the advertisement in his face. Ji Xuanyi really doesn't want to refuse the old man's kindness, so he finally takes Qi Qin with him and moves in, pretending that he knows nothing.

Ji Xuanyi, who had some free time, spent a lot of time dating Qi Qin. At the same time, he finally remembered that there were still things waiting for him to do in the game.

At this time, there is only one week left before the copy is opened.

The team dungeon is about to be opened, but Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin's level is still at level 63.

Xiao Xiaoyuxia, who has worked hard to reach level 64, is so anxious that she is about to get acne on her face. She talks about Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin in the offline group every day.

However, Ji Xuan had blocked the group a long time ago, so he couldn't see it at all. Qi Qin didn't block it and read the message as well. However, every time he wanted to talk to Ji Xuan about the game, he would be distracted by Ji Xuan's flirting. After a while, they would forget about the matter. It was not until the official promotional advertisements were posted on the streets that the two of them remembered that such a thing had happened. They hurried back home, opened the dusty game cabin, and climbed into the game.

I have to say, being in the real world makes people feel like a loser!

Ji Xuanyi logged into the game after a long absence and almost forgot where he had logged off before. It was not until Qi Qin climbed up that Ji Xuanyi remembered that he was in the Mage Tower.

He had just received the news about the homework at that time, and was planning to go online every day to drink some tea and reach level 64. Unexpectedly, something went wrong in the middle, and he has not been able to come online since then. After a long time, he forgot about it. Qi Qin obviously remembered it too, and looked around the empty area, wondering, " Why does it seem like there's no one here? "

In the past, there was always a large group of players queuing up to enter the Mage Tower. But this time, after he and Ji Xuanyi came online, there was no team or even a single person around. What happened? Did something happen when he and Ji Xuanyi were away?

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " Nothing should have happened. If anything had happened, Xiaoxiao Yuxia would have told us immediately. There are few people in the Mage Tower. It may be because the dungeon is about to open, so everyone is working hard to upgrade. "

Qi Qin glanced at Ji Xuanyi and seemed to be hesitant to speak.

If there is any news, Xiaoxiao Yuxia would like to tell you. Please remove the block on the offline group!

However, Ji Xuanyi did say something right by accident. The Mage Tower was suddenly deserted because everyone was working hard to level up.

Not everyone is like Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, who reached level 63 before the event started. Most of the players on the server are like Xiao Xiao Yuxia and the others, who were only level 60 or 61 before the announcement was released. Players like Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin who are level 63 are already close to the top of the pyramid.

There is only one week left before the event opens, and everyone is working hard to level up. Those who are not at level 64 are all aiming for level 64, and those who have reached level 64 think that dungeons may be easier to play at a higher level, so they are rushing to a higher level.

Who has time to go to the Mage Tower and chat nonsense, as August won't give them any experience points.

The reason why Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin would appear in the Mage Tower was because August would give them experience points ...

Let's not talk about this kind of thing. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin went up the tower and drank a cup of tea with August. Then they went to do the task in the private chat urged by Xiaoxiao Yuxia belatedly. There were only seven days left, so they had to catch up on the progress.

On the day the event was opened, although the players were not forced to refresh back to the main city like before, when Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin went online, they saw a sea of people.

Players gathered together in a crowded place, shouting at the top of their lungs, refreshing the map and world channels. Everyone was calling out for a team, intending to rush into the newly opened event as soon as possible.

However, even in the world channel where all players are mixed, the three main cities are clearly distinguished from each other. Whether it is an advertisement for recruiting people or looking for a team, basically the first sentence describes one's main city, followed by occupation and attributes.

It is obvious that not only the leaders of the three main cities, but also individual players, do not want to cooperate with players from other main cities to conquer the dungeon.

Anyway, the world line of the second server is HE , and they are not in a hurry to get back like other servers, so they don't force themselves to deal with people from the other two main cities. However, what made Xiaoxiao Yuxia and others laugh and cry was that some PVE teams that were once famous in other games specifically marked in their recruitment advertisements that they only wanted experienced PVE players, which caused many PVP players to develop a rebellious mentality. The map channel began to intensively appear with recruitment advertisements for the new wasteland that only required experienced PVP players to join.

It seems that Xiaoxiao Yuxia is not the only one who wants to challenge PVP . The curiosity of the majority of players is still very strong.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin did not hesitate for long, as they immediately added the two to the team. Ji Xuan took a look and saw only twenty-five people.

" Is this a copy for 25 people? " Ji Xuanyi asked in the team channel.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " Yes, don't you know? "

Of course I don't know. Recently, Ji Xuanyi has been leveling up in the game and flirting with Qi Qin outside the game. He has never visited the forum or the official website of the game. It can be said that he knows nothing about the upcoming event copy.

But Ji Xuanyi certainly would not admit that he was so obsessed with beauty (?) that he forgot everything. He just calmly replied: " Well, I was too busy offline, and I was only focused on upgrading online, so I didn't learn about it. "

Qi Qin was also in the team. When he heard Ji Xuanyi's words, he couldn't help but lower his head and laughed.

Ji Xuan raised his leg and kicked him, and Qi Qin quickly held back his laughter.

The excuse of having too many things to do offline is still easy to resonate with. Xiaoxiao Yuxia immediately believed it and said sympathetically: " It is really annoying to be busy. No wonder you haven't been online for a while before. "

Ji Xuanyi was too embarrassed to say that he was only annoyed for three days and spent the rest of the time on dating, so he just dealt with it with hmm and aah, and urged Xiaoxiao Yuxia to quickly explain the mechanism of the activity.

The dungeon will be open in ten minutes, so Xiao Xiao Yu Xia didn't waste any time and said directly: " I won't talk about the event benefits mentioned in the first wave of announcements. Let's talk about the dungeon directly. "

Because the original gimmick of this game was the large map and the lack of portals, there would certainly not be a teleportation point specifically opened for the dungeon now.

According to the official statement, this copy is about things that happen in memories, achieving a happy ending, and helping players on certain servers to return, which is also an additional plot. In Ji Xuanyi's server, there is no additional plot, and the copy setting is much simpler.

Three mysterious warlocks appeared in the central squares of the three main cities. They have the power to connect the dreams of different people. If the player wants to change the scenes in his memory but is troubled by the fact that one person's power is too weak, he can team up with friends and have the captain talk to the mysterious warlock. It only costs one gold coin. After the captain drinks the wine he gets, he can bring all team members into his dream and defeat the monsters in the dream.

It sounds nice, but in fact it is just a different method of teleportation, the same trick as the entrance and exit of the five-person second-level city dungeon that was opened at level 37 or 38. Xiao Xiao Yu Xia was not interested in this official information and said, " But this information is all fake and meaningless. It's just the official setting to make it clear. The situation in the dungeon was only briefly mentioned, saying that there are six bosses . "

" Six? " Ji Xuanyi was stunned: " Aren't there only five element towns in total? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " Who says it's not true? The more reliable theory in the forum right now is that the sixth boss may be a nightmare-like setting, and may be related to the Be world line. "

Ji Xuanyi also felt that this speculation was reliable, but if it was true, then it had nothing to do with them. The sixth boss was just one more drop for them.

Ji Xuanyi said: " Didn't you tell me the specific characteristics of each boss ? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia replied: " No, but according to the nature of this game, I guess it will be similar to the bosses encountered during the world quest. At most, it will have a few more skills and its health will be reduced. When you were away, Xuchu and I talked to the twin commanders and converted some of the world quest boss 's skill effects to those of the dungeon. We made a guide that looks pretty reliable. "

After saying that, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia couldn't help but say, " I just don't know what a real fight would be like. "

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows and said, " Strategy? Give me a copy. "

After saying that, Ji Xuanyi felt a little dumbfounded. Xiao Xiao Yuxia wanted to show it to him, but with so many people around, not to mention that they didn't know each other's whereabouts,

even if they knew, there was no way she could hand the strategy to him unless Xiao Xiao Yuxia flew up.

As expected, Xiao Xiao Yuxia replied: " Boss, you think too highly of me. I am not the world, and I can fly. Do I have to use brain waves to pass the strategy to you? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi didn't want to receive any of Xiao Xiaoyu's brain waves at all.

Ji Xuanyi said with a sweat: " Forget it, let's talk about it after entering the game. "

Each dungeon is a separate map. Once inside, there are only 25 people in their group, so it won't be so crowded.

" But speaking of which, after the refresh, there should be a lot of people trying to get in. Have you arranged for the people to take up seats? " Ji Xuanyi asked.

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia laughed and said, " How could I not think of such a thing? Apart from the two of you, the twenty-three members of the group are scattered in various corners of the central square. No matter where they spawn, there must be one of us who is very close to them. We can get there with a little squeeze. "

Ji Xuanyi nodded at first, but then felt something was wrong: " Twenty-three people in the group? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " Yes, what's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi was silent for a moment, then said, " Have you ever counted how many magic professions there are in our group? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said inexplicably: " Law professions? Probably half of them, what's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi: " Haha. "

What's wrong? Stupid swordsman, do you think everyone is like you, who can knock anyone down? Haven't you ever thought about how fragile the magic profession is? Of the 23 occupied points, at least half are invalid. Do you believe that even if they hit the face, the mages and priests in the group will be carried away by other players in an instant ...

Ji Xuanyi didn't have time to explain too much. Just when Xiao Xiaoyu was about to ask Ji Xuanyi what he meant, the refresh time came!

In almost a second, a mage in the team frantically refreshed the screen: " Here I am, here I am! Give the captain to me!!!! "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia was about to be handed over to the mage by the captain, when the mage continued to say: " No, I was pushed up and flew! "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "..... ??? "

What is this operation of squeezing so hard that it flies up? !

However, the wizard was not exaggerating, he was indeed squeezed into the air!

Although the surrounding swordsmen and knights wanted to throw away all the weak professions that stood in their way, they were players from the same main city after all, so it was not a good idea to do so. Therefore, they chose to pick up the other professions that stood in their way and put them aside.

But once a person is lifted up, there will be an empty space immediately, and the people behind will squeeze in, and the lifted person can't be put down! What should we do?

The swordsman and the knight said they didn't know either.

They could only let go of their hands casually. Those people with magic and agility professions who were squeezed in the front either lay on other people's shoulders or sat on other people's heads. Their feet couldn't touch the ground. Wouldn't they be squeezed into the air?

By the time Xiaoxiao Yuxia handed over the captain, the mage started crying. He clung to a swordsman, thinking that he could talk to him even without touching the ground. However, the swordsman lost track of the direction and was squeezed further and further back. The mage who was clinging to him was spinning and was hopelessly taken out of the center area. Not to mention talking to him, he couldn't even see his shadow!

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xiao Xiao Yuxia cursed a thousand times in her heart and finally understood what Ji Xuanyi meant. Now she could only sigh and asked the other magic and agility classes to take care of themselves and the strength classes to move towards the coordinates provided by the mage. At the same time, she quietly started a private chat with Ji Xuanyi.

[Xiaoxiao Rainfall] : Ji Xuanyi, look ...

Is it time for Qi Qin to take over?

Chapter 140

In the current situation, Qi Qin is the only one who can take action . Otherwise, if we rely on those few swordsmen to squeeze in , it will take who knows when we can enter the game. However, Ji Xuanyi did not go with Qi Qin this time . First , there was no need to go because entering the dungeon only required the captain and the dialogue. If he went along, he would be a burden . Second, he still remembered that stupid post on the forum. It was not easy to get popular and no one remembered it anymore. If someone saw it again , he would not be able to stay in Fanxing City.

However, it was easier to get people flying this time than last time , and it wasn't so conspicuous. After all, many magic-type or agility-type professions that couldn't dodge in time were carried up into the air, floating above the crowd. Some were lying down , some were sitting, and of course some were trying to stand up and walk. Qi Qin was not so conspicuous as he ran over.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia tiptoed in the crowd , jumped a few times , and finally saw Qi Qin running towards the refresh point as if walking on flat ground. He immediately breathed a sigh of relief, and quickly asked the mage in the group who had been squeezed away somewhere to transfer the captaincy to Qi Qin. After that, he went with the flow and was squeezed here and there, waiting to enter the dungeon without any resistance.

Perhaps thinking of the enthusiastic scene that will come after the refresh , the official specially arranged a very small air wall to enclose his small wooden table. Only players can reach out to hand over things, and players cannot enter.

After all, the character is set to be a delicate and weak warlock, and the official is still very afraid that he will be squeezed and flew away to an unknown place by players in the chaos.

When Qi Qin arrived, he saw that many players were already stuck to the air wall, their faces were squeezed crooked, but they were still persevering and shouting to talk.

Even Qi Qin couldn't help but be deeply shocked by this obsession.

A player under Qi Qin's feet had just finished a conversation with him. He took the small cup of wine handed to him tremblingly and tried to put it into his mouth with trembling hands. However, it was squeezed crookedly every time and his teeth were almost knocked out. He couldn't drink it at all and couldn't enter the dungeon no matter what. He was so angry that he looked up to the sky and roared.

Seeing this, Qi Qin bent down, pressed the copper cup with only the bottom left in his hand, and poured the wine into his mouth. The player choked, and before he could even curse, the whole person instantly turned into a white light and disappeared.

"I'm sorry, I'm sorry!" Qi Qin said as he squeezed in when the other person disappeared. He supported the air wall with one hand and slapped a gold coin in front of him with the other hand. He hurriedly said, "Give me a glass of wine, thank you."

He looked up at him and without saying anything, took out a wine bag, poured a cup and pretended to hand it to him.

Qi Qin was quick-witted and quick-handed. He pulled out the Guardian from his bag with one hand and thrust it into the ground with force. The sword partially sank into the floor tile, and the Guardian stood firmly.

Taking advantage of the small space separated by the guard, Qi Qin took the wine handed to him and drank it in one gulp. Just as he was wondering why the wine tasted like water, his eyes blurred and when he regained his sight, he was already in a place completely different from the crowded square.

The crowded crowd just now seemed like an illusion and disappeared completely. However, according to the official statement, this place should be an illusion.

This is a circular platform with an ancient shape, and five intersections are evenly distributed around it. There is a sign at each intersection, which shows the end of the road, which is the five element towns.

Qi Qin didn't care what the team's goal was. His first reaction was to find Ji Xuanyi.

The area of this circular platform was not small, but with twenty-five people standing on it, it still seemed a bit crowded. Everyone looked frightened, obviously scared to death by the huge crowd. After finding out that they had successfully entered the game, the mage who was originally standing nearby but was squeezed out almost knelt on the ground and cried.

"Fuck, that's fucking scary..."

"To be honest, I really miss the setting of clipping."

"This game is too unfriendly to magic professions. I almost thought I was going to be squeezed out of the inner city!"

Everyone was noisy and talking at the same time. This was one of the bad things about holographic online games. Most people couldn't help gossiping even when they were in class as students, let alone when they were playing games. They could talk nonsense and couldn't stop at all.

It's okay for squad dungeons, but team dungeons require a commander, and if everyone is talking, the commander's words can't be heard at all.

Fortunately, there were two people in charge this time. The twin brothers shouted at the same time: " Quiet! "

This voice finally drowned out everyone else's voices, and the scene suddenly became quiet. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin finally saw each other, breathed a sigh of relief, and walked together. Almost half of the 25-member group this time were people Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin knew. In addition to the three people from the three major gangs and the twins, there were also the Green Forest City trio and Mi Yin and Xue Piao.

From the distribution of the number of people in the seven professions, it can be seen that the twin brothers are indeed pve veterans. When selecting people, except for a few necessary people, they try to choose the four professions of swordsman, priest and long-range output. As for the three professions of warlock, knight and assassin, there are only five related people: Ji Xuanyi, Jian Xi Xinjiu and Xue Piao Renjian, Ze Yu Shishui and Mi Yin.

By the way, Yugui actually wanted to join in, but because he dropped a level on the way from Youri City to Fanxing City, although he had tried very hard to kill monsters and level up, when the dungeon was opened, he had only just reached level 62, and was still some distance away from level 64.

However, this made the twin brothers feel relieved. Melee professions are really not very popular in dungeons except for tanks and professions that require special skills. The shortcoming of attack distance makes it easy for them to die suddenly when facing bosses , and the occasional displacement of the boss will also affect their output.

It can be said that unless it is a gold group that requires a certain profession to pick up equipment that others cannot use, in most cases, the team leader is unwilling to form so many melee teams, as that will affect the difficulty of their copy control.

Not to mention that it is still in the pioneering stage. It is already very difficult to form a team of two assassins and two knights. If there is another assassin, the twins are really not sure they can beat this dungeon. Even though Xiaoxiao Yuxia has emphasized to them many times that these four people are first-class pvp masters, the twins still have doubts about the strength they can display in the dungeon.

The first thing Xue Piao Renjian and Jian Xi Xinjiu did after entering the dungeon was to summon their horses. As knights, they would feel really insecure without horses.

However, the horse did not appear after the summoning action was completed. The two then remembered that it seemed that they could not ride horses in the copy.

No wonder the twins were so embarrassed when Xiaoxiao Yuxia reported to them that there were two knights. A knight without a horse would have his strength reduced by at least 70%. Jian Xi Xinjiu had a dying expression, and Xue Piao Renjian also frowned, but because they had to listen to the twins' instructions, they couldn't interrupt casually, so neither of them said anything.

Mi Yin walked to Xue Piao Renjian with some worry and patted him on the shoulder. Xue Piao Renjian shook his head at him, signaling that it was okay.

The new wine with sword washing that no one cares about is: "..."

Is there no one to comfort him?!

If Xu Chu was in a good mood right now, he would probably join in the fun and talk to him, but today Xu Chu had to put in a lot of effort to keep his promise, and was squeezed hard in the huge crowd. After entering the dungeon, he was completely dazed, and now he was walking towards the twins like a sleepwalker.

The twins were discussing in a low voice which boss to fight first. When they saw Xu Chu coming over, they were stunned for a moment and asked in unison as if they were the same person: "What's wrong?"

Xu Chu: "How much is the tour package? Let's pay first, and then arrange a nanny to take me there. I want to be the first to touch the reward, money is not a problem——"

Twins: "..."

Yuetian said with a frown on his face: "Boss, wake up, we are just starting to explore new land. Can we talk about the tour group in two days?"

Xu Chu finally came to his senses from his daze, as if he was not the one who had just said that money was not a problem. He smiled politely and said, "Oh, sorry, I brought my previous habits with me."

Twins: "..."

Yes, judging from your actions, you are definitely an experienced tour guide.

The twins organized the team and finally decided to start the expedition from Xinmu Town. This setting of interconnected bosses will definitely affect the difficulty of the strategy due to the order of the strategy. Although there are still some differences, the order of mutual promotion and mutual restraint is the most likely method of cracking the dungeon that can be thought of now, so you still have to give it a try.

It doesn't matter if mistakes are made. After all, we are a pioneering team, and making mistakes is necessary to understand the mechanism.

Ji Xuanyi didn't care at all. He mixed with Qi Qin among Xiao Xiao Yuxia and others, and followed the large group towards the intersection leading to Xinmu Town.

After leaving the circular platform where everyone appeared together, the scenery began to move closer to the real Xinmu Town. In the end, Ji Xuanyi almost thought that he had returned to the Novice Town.

Except that everything that should have existed was gone, all the buildings and plants were exactly the same as those in the Novice Town. The surrounding area was filled with the black mist that Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xi Xinjiu saw when they returned to the Novice Village, and there was an ominous feeling.

Jian Xi Xinjiu subconsciously looked towards Ji Xuanyi, only to see that he was walking side by side with Qi Qin, holding hands with him. He immediately received a critical hit of 10,000 points and withdrew his gaze with a frown on his face.

Life is so fucking lonely!

Unlike the black fog that Ji Xuanyi encountered at the beginning, the black fog that Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xi Xinjiu saw in the Novice Town in the world mission would only have an impact on them, but not long after the team of 25 walked into the black fog, they began to lose blood one after another.

The amount of blood lost was not much and could be easily healed, but if there was no treatment, such a large amount of blood loss would be very uncomfortable. The priest in the group had to heal non-stop. The shadow of the boss had not even been seen yet, and the priest in the group already began to feel tired.

The group-add skill has a CD and does not have a hot effect . After the addition, the health will start to drop immediately. The priests can only use hot skills on people one by one. Twenty-five people are mixed together, just like counting stars. As they go on, they can't remember who has had a hot effect and who hasn't.

The older brother of the twins is also a priest. Although his hands were not sore due to the game settings, his eyes were tired. He immediately said, " No, if this black fog is also at the boss point, we can't overcome the boss with this kind of continuous damage . We won't be able to heal it. The error tolerance rate is too low. "

Seeing his brother say this, Yuetian nodded and said, " Generally speaking, if you encounter this kind of situation in a dungeon, you must first clear the fog before attacking the boss . There should be a guide nearby. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia frowned and said, " It's such a big place, where can we find it? And we can't act separately. "

Although the blood loss rate is slow, but without treatment, people will definitely die in three to five minutes. Even if death in the dungeon does not result in a level loss, the time wasted is huge.

My brother Ritian has already started planning to allocate priest resources. The team has started looking for them. Ji Xuanyi suddenly said, " Let's go to the small square. The guide should be there. "

The twins were startled and looked at Ji Xuanyi at the same time. Jian Xixinjiu also reacted and said quickly: " Yes, all the people in this town are in the small square. "

Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xi Xinjiu had been here before during a world quest. If the situation in the dungeon was exactly the same as it was back then, then they definitely hadn't moved.

However, the reason why Ji Xuanyi was so sure that the place to solve the black fog was in the small square was not entirely because everyone in the town was there. After all, you couldn't say whether the official would arrange new ones in the copy like they did with the three mysterious warlocks.

Ji Xuanyi was able to determine that the target was in the small square because of the routine problem. Generally speaking, there are two ways to solve the blood loss setting in the copy. One is to dispel the black fog here, and the other is to obtain some kind of immunity buff . There is no need to think about the former, because the black fog comes from the evil god. If the evil god does not take any action, the black fog will never retreat. The latter is much simpler. Ji Xuanyi remembered that Mrs. Harman had a potion that could temporarily make people immune to the influence of the black fog.

After hearing Jian Xi Xin Jiu's explanation, the twins couldn't help but exclaimed: " You guys even came to Novice Town at that time? That's awesome! "

The two people didn't say much. Everyone was basically familiar with the routine of this game. Intelligence was the most important thing. It was better to know more than nothing. You never know when the information you have might come in handy.

Now there was no need to worry about the team's search. Everyone walked directly towards the small square. Sure enough, they saw Mrs. Harman and the people behind her in the center of the small square. It was exactly the same scene that Ji Xuanyi had seen at the beginning. However, Mrs. Harman did not react much to the player's arrival as she did during the original mission.

Perhaps in the real world, they had already been rescued, their expressions looked very peaceful, and Mrs. Harman even smiled at them when she saw them.

" You are here. " Mrs. Harman said with a smile.

In addition to Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, the team that left Xinmu Town also included an unknown archer. He had not been back to Novice Town for a long time, and when he saw the familiar people, he was actually moved to the point of a tear in his eye.

The twins were from the Windy Town, so they didn't have any special feelings for Mrs. Harman. They walked up to her and talked to her directly, explaining their purpose.

Brother Ritian said: " We want to defeat the monsters that are causing trouble in the town, but the black fog along the way has a bad effect on us. I wonder if you can help us solve this problem? "

Madam Harman nodded in understanding and said, " I do have a potion that can resist the invasion of black fog, but I can only provide five bottles to each of you. Each bottle can only last for one hour. I hope you can hurry up. "

Even if we put aside the original plot, Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but complain. Five bottles per person, that's one hundred and twenty-five bottles. Mrs. Harman, when did you open a wholesale medicine store behind August's back?

But after all, it's a game, and a copy, so we can't worry too much about the logical conflicts. Having found the correct guidance, the twins were very happy and started to let other people in the team line up to come here to get the medicine.

While everyone was collecting medicine, the twins were discussing whether to calculate the equipment according to DKP or directly bid in a gold group. Xiao Xiaoyuxia, who was standing next to them, had learned about this in the PVE class and suggested: " Let's just roll . "

The dkp is definitely high for Ji Xuanyi and his group, and there are rich people like Xu Chu in the gold group. The other people in the group basically don't have to think about getting equipment, they might as well roll and rely on luck.

If Ji Xuanyi knew what Xiao Xiao Yuxia was thinking, he would probably laugh out loud. You probably don't know the power of the European Emperor.

However, how the equipment is distributed has nothing to do with Ji Xuanyi. The drops in the team dungeon are based on professions, not universal equipment. He is the only warlock in the whole team, so the warlock equipment can only be given to him, otherwise it will be wasted. Pvp , the purpose of dungeon is more about entertainment than equipment. As commanders, the twins don't have much demand for equipment. When they heard Xiaoxiao Yuxia say this, they nodded in agreement.

After everyone received the potions, they headed towards where the boss was. The twins specifically reminded them to drink the potions when they were ready to fight the monster, as the priest was there to heal them, so they shouldn't waste time on potions while on the road. The twin brother was a little nervous about entering the dungeon for the first time, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said: " It's normal to have no progress in the first exploration. Compared with clearing the level, it's more important to understand the skills and mechanisms this time. We can still have time to think about how to deal with it when we go back. So if this boss hasn't been defeated by the time the potion is up, we have to switch to another boss . "

Five bottles of potion, five hours, if you don't count the hidden sixth boss , it takes exactly one hour to fight a novice town boss .

Xiao Xiaoyu was stunned and said, " Ah? Can't we defeat him today? "

The twins were speechless and said, " How can it be that fast? Even if it comes every day, it will take at least a week. "

Xiao Xiao's face turned pale as the rain fell.

But he couldn't regret it now, all the people were gathered, their levels were raised, and he had attended classes for more than a month, so you couldn't just stop fighting.

The rain was drizzling and the PVPs at the back knew nothing and were whispering about what equipment they wanted. Only Ji Xuanyi, who saw through everything, sighed silently.

PvP is too unreliable.

The first boss soon appeared in front of everyone. The familiar eye-catching color scheme and the shrunken size made everyone breathe a sigh of relief.

After fighting it several times, everyone is very familiar with this boss , and the nervousness when entering the dungeon for the first time has also been slightly alleviated.

Mi Yin's relaxed expression was particularly obvious. Ze Yu Si Shui, who was also an assassin and followed closely behind Mi Yin, immediately rushed in front of him and asked enthusiastically: " Mi Yin, what's wrong? Have you thought of any good strategies? "

Mi Yin was a little embarrassed to say that she was relieved because she successfully and safely reached the boss with the main force , so she could only smile awkwardly and said, " No, can't I just attack from behind? "

Ze Yu nodded like a little chick pecking at rice: " Mi Yin is right! "

Miyin: "..."

Did I say anything?

Ze Yu Sishui is the perfect example of the saying "things smell good from a distance but stink up close". Ji Xuanyi was his idol in the beginning, but after spending some time together, he became a bad-tempered man who loved to order Qi Qin to beat people up. On the contrary, Mi Yin, although he worked for the same deputy gang leader, was still very tall in Ze Yu Sishui's heart because they had little contact.

Mi Yin didn't know this, so she thought that this kid who looked like a junior high school student was weird, so it was better to stay away from him.

As players of Star City, the twins also went on the expedition when the world quest was carried out. They felt a little relieved when they saw the familiar appearance of the boss . Before this, they had made a strategy for skill evolution for the bosses encountered in the world

quest , and taught this strategy to the twenty or so pvp players present like teaching primary school students. They thought that this boss should not be too difficult for them, and if they are lucky, they may be able to defeat it directly.

But only at this time did Ji Xuanyi remember that he had forgotten to ask Xiao Xiao Yuxia for the strategy guide.

It's because it was too crowded outside. Everyone was distracted when they came in and had no time to think about this matter.

The priests had been maintaining the health of the entire group. Ji Xuanyi was embarrassed to let everyone wait for him to study the strategy alone, so he had to bite the bullet and act as an actor.

He wasn't too worried about Qi Qin. With his skills and reaction speed, he should be able to handle any situation. Although magic professions all have short legs, he is a warlock after all. Maybe he can just paddle his way through?

Ji Xuanyi didn't know what would happen next, but his face remained calm. On the contrary, Xiao Xiaoyu, who was familiar with the strategy guide, was panicking.

He was obviously a commander and the leader of one of the three major gangs. He was usually very smart, but he became so cowardly after entering the game. Ji Xuanyi could not help but be amazed.

It seems that the reason why PVPs become PVPs is not just because they think dungeons are boring. There are also people like Xiaoxiao Yuxia who are allergic to dungeons.

The twins walked around the boss , carefully observing the terrain, and looked around to see if there were any unusual items.

You know, sometimes you will need to use some surrounding props when defeating the boss . As long as there are some relatively abrupt items, they may come in handy.

However, this boss might not be that difficult. The twins almost dug up a layer of the ground, but they still didn't find anything. They could only arrange the players in the group one by one according to their usual positions.

The younger twin brother, Yuetian, stood right in front of the boss , ready to attack at any time. In order to prevent the boss 's normal attacks from being area attacks, the four melee output players stayed away from the main tank and stood behind the boss , at a distance that was just enough to attack the boss with a single move of their hands. The other three swordsmen were distributed on both sides of the boss to facilitate the succession of hatred. Qi Qin occupied one side, Xiaoxiao Yuxia and another swordsman were on the other side. The ranged and healing players huddled together, standing far away on the side, where it was easiest to avoid damage.

" Everyone take medicine, I'm going to attack the monsters, " the boss of the Yuetian Dynasty raised his heavy sword and said with a frown, " But don't start. Do it when I say the fight will start. Wait until I have secured the hatred, and don't OT . "

Everyone responded.

Yuetian didn't waste any time and immediately launched an attack on the boss , using all the available attack skills in his skill bar.

T-suit that Xu Chu had kindly provided him. In addition to the equipment that the world boss had collected from the players in Day City, Xu Chu had also put in a lot of effort in the trading house, auction house and even forums, and finally collected a complete set of equipment. At this stage where there is no differentiation between PVP and PVE, it is not easy to get a complete set of equipment. When Yuetian saw such a neat set of T equipment, he could fit an egg in his mouth, and he almost pulled his brother to hug Xuchu's thigh and beg for support. But this is all irrelevant. The key point is that the hatred coefficient of a complete set of T equipment is very high, and the blood volume is almost twice that of an ordinary swordsman, not to mention the already excellent defense. It's just that the damage amount becomes very low, which is only slightly higher than that of a priest.

However, the hatred coefficient was there, and Yue Tian thought that after throwing a set of skills, the hatred should be very stable, so he shouted loudly: "Start fighting!" used their skills at the boss. The clanging sounds of weapons colliding with the boss' body and the explosion sounds of skills hitting the boss were heard continuously.

When the boss was attacked, of course he would fight back. His thick leaves as big as a roof came directly down on Yue Tian's head. When Yue Tian felt the boss's damage, his face changed immediately and he shouted, "The two swordsmen on the right, take the damage!" This boss's skill is indeed an area damage skill, but just like the original world quest boss, the more people this area damage attacks, the more dispersed the damage will be, and the easier it will be to heal. But if only one person is attacked, there is a high probability that he will be killed instantly.

Yuetian was already wearing a T-suit, and the boss slapped him so hard that only a quarter of his health was left, which scared him so much that his face turned green.

When Qi Qin heard the word "Chengshang", he subconsciously wanted to go over, but after realizing that Yuetian only called two people on the right, he stayed where he was again. His output was very high, and Yuetian didn't want him to risk sudden death by carrying the monster. With the arrival of Xiaoxiao Yuxia and another swordsman, the pressure on the priests was immediately relieved a lot. The roller coaster-like health of Yuetian just now scared them so much that they had to use up several large-scale healing skills.

Yuetian thought about it and asked Xue Piao Renjian and Jian Xi Xinjiu to fill the positions of the two swordsmen. If there was a need to take on injuries later, Qi Qin could not be allowed to go, so Xue Piao Renjian and Jian Xi Xinjiu had to go.

Snow Falls on the World & Sword Washes New Wine: "..."

Qi Qin, you are such a sweetheart!

As long as the boss doesn't use skills at the beginning, it will probably be safe for a period of time after the fight begins. But just in case, Yuetian still observes the boss's condition and health bar very nervously, for fear that any abnormal situation will suddenly occur.

Yuetian was staring at the boss when he heard his brother Ritian shouting, "Fuck! That swordsman! The one on the left! Stop! Stop! He's done!"

Yue Tian was shocked and thought, "What the hell?" He looked up and almost vomited. In just seven or eight seconds, Qi Qin's hatred had already suppressed him. If it was a little longer, the

boss would change his target! He was the only one standing on Qi Qin's side. He would be dead if he was slapped!

Yue Tian also quickly followed and shouted: " Number One in the World! Stop, stop, stop, pay attention to your hatred! "

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin hurriedly stopped and subconsciously looked at Ji Xuanyi in the long-range team. Ji Xuanyi didn't know what to say at this time, so he could only use a healing skill on the full-health one as a consolation.

But this was enough. Qi Qin immediately calmed down, stood upright, looked up at the hatred list, and waited for his hatred value to slowly drop.

Without the OT risk, Yuetian now has time to find out where the problem lies.

Logically speaking, with a full set of T equipment, there should be no problem of OT . His hatred coefficient is almost two hundred times that of other professions. Even if he OTs , it is impossible that he OTs seven or eight seconds after he has stabilized the hatred . It is either before the hatred is stabilized , or in the later stage because of his movement that the hatred cannot keep up . How can he be suddenly suppressed by hatred in this situation?

Could it be that he wore the wrong equipment? But the hatred of others was clearly suppressed !

I searched around for questions until I saw the dps ranking.

Yue Tian: "..."

Okay, case solved.

It's no wonder that he treats people like precious eggs and puts them in the back, not letting him go in any dangerous situation. Qi Qin's DPS is higher than the sum of all the people in the group. What's the use of a high hatred coefficient? It's already very impressive that he can approach OT in seven or eight seconds!

However, the output was too high. Just as Yue Tian was hesitating whether to put Qi Qin in the front, risking sudden death while taking the injury and outputting with all his strength, or to let him stay where he was, looking at the hatred list and restraining the output, the boss suddenly vibrated unnaturally.

Yuetian was stunned and took a few steps back before he saw a synapse sticking out from the flower on the boss's head, swaying and pointing in the direction of the long-range group.

Yue Tian: "..... ?"

What the hell is this?!

Yuetian immediately began to observe the long-range team. After a while, he discovered the changes in the long-range team and immediately shouted: " The one with the flower on his head! Get out of the crowd! "

All the remote people looked at each other in confusion, as if there were flowers growing on their heads?

Ji Xuanyi was also stunned. He roughly understood what Ritian meant. This boss was calling out a name, but because the plant monster could not speak, it marked the person it named in its own way, which was to make that person suddenly grow flowers on his head.

But I didn't see anyone with flowers on their hair. Ji Xuanyi took advantage of his height to look around and thought puzzledly.

was not far away , suddenly couldn't remember the name, so he could only shout heartbreakingly: " That warlock, get out of the crowd-- "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Fuck! No wonder I haven't seen flowers growing on other people's heads. After all, it's on his own head!

Ji Xuanyi hurriedly ran out of the crowd. Just when he was halfway through, the flower with strange colors that suddenly appeared on Ji Xuanyi's head rolled to the ground. With Ji Xuanyi as the center, the area within seven or eight meters around him was instantly dyed black, the grass withered, and Ji Xuanyi began to lose blood.

If Ji Xuanyi had not run out of the remote team, this black circle would have been placed in a group. One can imagine what a chaotic scene it would be. If the priests were not careful, they would immediately lose members. Yue Tian was scared and broke into a cold sweat.

However, if it happened to only one person, this level of blood loss would not cause a person to die suddenly. Ji Xuanyi was healing himself intermittently while staggering back to the remote queue.

not far away, withdrew his gaze from Ji Xuanyi, looked up at the hatred list, and swung the heavy sword at the boss again.

After that, the boss called out names a few more times, all of which were remote . Yuetian had a rough idea of what he was calling out.

But speaking of it, Ji Xuanyi is also a bit dark. He was named three times out of five times. The same eye-catching flowers as the boss grew on his head one after another. Is he so favored by the boss ?

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Never mind, it's not the first day that he knew he was dark.

But what Ji Xuanyi didn't know was that Qi Qin had recently learned how to take screenshots in the game. He had taken countless screenshots of the scene with the flower growing on Ji Xuanyi's head, and was just waiting to upload and save them later. He didn't know if he would be beaten up by Ji Xuanyi ...

Chapter 141

The screenshots were discovered and Qi Qin was beaten by Ji Xuanyi , but that was all in the future . Right now, everyone was concentrating on trying to defeat this boss .

Qi Qin is such a violent output , it is such a waste and frustrating that he has to look at the hatred list to deal damage . Yue Tian actually wants to let him do the frontal output. After all, for now , the amount of treatment is enough and the possibility of sudden death is not too great. But he is worried that after such a desperate move, he will need to pull the boss's hatred. By then, the hatred has been on Qi Qin for so long , it will not be so easy for him to get it back . After thinking about it, in order to avoid mistakes in the next stage, Yue Tian reluctantly sealed Qi Qin's output, letting him slack off on the sidelines and attack sporadically.

Qi Qin has no interest in DPS dominance. He just plays the way God tells him to. If he is slacking off, he can still find time to watch Ji Xuanyi . How great!

Yuetian silently memorized the boss 's skills. After naming the ranged ones , the boss started targeting the melee ones.

With the boss itself as the center, a circle of green light suddenly appeared under his feet, covering all melee attacks!

The circle of light appeared too quickly and without any warning . After Yuetian and Ritian shouted at the same time, the green circle exploded.

Apart from two knights and two assassins who reacted quickly and ran out without any command as soon as the green circle appeared, among the four swordsmen, only Qi Qin, Yue Tian, and a member of the three major gangs whose name was unknown managed to dodge it. The heavily armored warrior Xiao Xiaoyuxia, who was equipped with full strength equipment, could not keep up with the displacement speed. After taking a step, he found something was wrong and could only jump subconsciously, like skipping rope, trying to avoid the circle under his feet.

It would be fine at other times, but in the early stages of development, once there are casualties, it means there is basically no hope. Yuetian was already prepared to treat this as a test of his skills, but he didn't expect that after the green circle exploded, Xiaoxiao Yuxia was confused and stood there unharmed.

Yue Tian was also stunned for a moment, then suddenly realized: " This circle is instant ground damage, you can avoid it by jumping up, no need to hide! "

The setting that allows instant damage to be avoided by jumping is not that low in the dungeon, but because the way to deal with it is too simple, it is rarely taken seriously. The twin brothers even forgot to explain it to the pvp players during the lecture , and now when they suddenly heard it, half of the people only understood half of it.

Fortunately, there was no need to understand this setting. Yuetian was confident and returned to the boss with the melee fighters , saying, " No need to hide in the circle, just attack where you are. When I say jump, everyone just jump up. "

Everyone walked back in confusion and started to output on the spot according to what Yuetian said.

Yuetian is a very experienced commander. He knows that many players do not react that quickly when playing the game, especially when facing this kind of instantaneous skills, so he usually calculates the time difference and issues orders in advance. By the time the people in the team react and take action, they have just avoided the damage.

Yuetian did the same here, but what he didn't expect was that the reaction speed of pvp players was completely different from the pve players he had been dealing with before. You know, in many pvp battles, a misjudgment of 0.01 seconds will result in a kill or being killed . The more sharp the pvp player, the faster his movements. Even before his brain can react, his body will move on its own.

Of course, the same is true in dungeons. For high-end PVP players, it is like instinct.

Yue Tian uttered the word " jump " with the sound of "t" , Qi Qin and Xue Piao Renjian immediately jumped up on the spot, followed by Mi Yin, Jian Xi Xin Jiu, and Ze Yu Si Shui. By

the time Yue Tian had finished saying the word " jump " , all the melee fighters in the group were already in the air.

Yue Tian: "..."

Damn it, that's not what the script says!

in PVP is a good thing, but being too quick in PVE is a big deal! Everyone jumped up at the wrong time, and when they landed, the green circle exploded, and the whole group exploded! Yuetian's entire scalp suddenly felt numb, but it was too late to shout "stop jumping". He could only watch a group of people about to step on the green circle.

It's over. I don't even have a chance to test my skills this time. I'll just pull away ...

While Yuetian was thinking in this self-deprecating way, Xue Piao Renjian, Qi Qin and others had actually discovered something was wrong. Jumping was just a conditioned reflex after they heard the command. Their brains started to work only after they jumped. They also realized that they jumped too early and would be finished if they fell.

Qi Qin took a heavy blow in mid-air without running outside. He used the time in the air to avoid the explosion. Snow Piao Renjian was even easier. The knight's dismount skill straight stab included displacement. Although the distance was not long, it was enough to get out of the circle. Jian Xi Xin Jiu was in a rather embarrassing situation, his reaction was not as quick as Xue Piao Renjian, so he could only do a pole vault with his weapon, the spear, and almost broke the spear shaft, but at least he dodged it. This made it even easier for the two assassins, as the skill of teleportation made it very easy to run in any direction.

In the end, although there were timing errors in issuing and executing the orders, no one was hurt except Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the other swordsman.

However, they happened to be the two people who took the direct damage besides the tank . When the poison circle exploded and the boss hit them, the two people were almost killed instantly. The five priests in the long-range team were scared to death and frantically threw skills at the two people and rescued them.

Yuetian had not expected this result, and said in a daze: " Is this what it feels like to play against a PVP player? No, that's not right. Why did I think that PVP players were all fools before? "

Xu Chu squeezed into the remote team and laughed loudly: " Because this is the feeling of playing against a sharp PVP player. Look at the two people next to you, they are also PVP , but they are different from others, right, Xiaoxiao! "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was so angry that she said, " I am the commander! Fighting power is only a small part of my strength, okay! "

To put it bluntly, it's just a dish.

Xuchu shrugged and said nothing, but Yuetian did have a certain change of heart towards PVP players. He even began to think that if leading PVP players in a dungeon was so worry-free, then in the future when starting a group, shouldn't we treat PVP and PVE players equally, or even form more groups ...

Oh my god, wake up, you will regret it!

However, the boss was still being attacked, and Yuetian didn't have time to think about his PVPPV mixed dungeon team plan, so he took the lead in saying to the others: " Don't jump so fast, after I say jump, stop for a beat before jumping, at least show some tacit understanding! " Although Yuetian tried very hard to express his meaning, his words were really confusing. Pause for a beat ... How long is a beat? A few tenths of a second? Or a public CD ? pvp players who had never entered a dungeon and had no coordination could only look at the ground, listening to instructions and observing the boss's movements.

With the cooperation of the two, there were finally no problems. Moreover, as the number of times the boss's skills were released increased, they could actually be said to have a tacit understanding. At least they did not make any mistakes after that, and finally got the rhythm of the Suntian command.

defeating the boss was finally on track. After that, the boss used several skills, mixing name calling and explosion circles, but they were all dodged one by one. With Qi Qin, the violent DPS , the boss's health was about to drop by half.

this boss a little too simple? Ji Xuanyi thought as he walked slowly to the outer circle of the crowd.

Apart from the setting that area attacks require taking damage, there is only one skill that targets specific targets, and one skill that targets melee combat but can be avoided by just jumping. As a boss for the early stages of development, isn't this a bit too easy?

What Ji Xuanyi didn't know was that the reason why they fought so easily was mainly because Qi Qin's damage was really high. The speed at which they pushed the boss was almost twice that of other normal teams. The other teams didn't make even a single mistake. In the same amount of time, they only took away a quarter of the boss's blood. Before the rampage time came, it was difficult to suppress the blood line.

Ji Xuanyi's team survived several crises of casualties like a roller coaster, which was actually not easy. However, as a warlock, Ji Xuanyi had been slacking off, and apart from lining up in circles and healing people, he was not very busy, so from his point of view, it was not too difficult.

Apart from being surprised at the smooth progress, Yuetian did not have any doubts about the difficulty of the dungeon. After all, he had been leading a team for so many years and had played a lot of dungeons, both difficult and not difficult. He had encountered sharp teammates and also encountered bad actors. He had long lost the ability to tell the difference between the difficulty of a dungeon. As long as he could pass it, it was fine.

Seeing the boss 's health dropped by 50%, Yue Tian breathed a sigh of relief and at the same time he became more alert. The boss didn't make any noise when his health was decreasing before. According to the usual routine, when the health is below 50%, the boss will definitely start to change.

Just when Ritian was tense, the familiar green circle appeared under the boss's feet again. Yuetian didn't think much and immediately said, " Jump! "

Everyone jumped up in an instant, and Ji Xuanyi, who had been distractedly looking at this side, suddenly realized something was wrong.

The green circle under the boss's feet is different from the green circle that appeared before!

In addition to the expansion of the range, the color was also slightly different. After seeing that the green circle did not explode after Ri Tian shouted the order, but was still flashing in the same place, Ji Xuanyi became more certain of his judgment.

Obviously, the rule of not interrupting the command was ignored at this time. Ji Xuanyi immediately frowned and shouted: "Wrong circle! Get out!"

Compared to Yuetian's orders, several melee players were obviously more familiar with Ji Xuanyi's voice, not to mention Qi Qin. As soon as Ji Xuanyi opened his mouth, he immediately withdrew from the circle. The others also chose to obey Ji Xuanyi's orders without hesitation between the two almost overlapping voices and quickly left the circle.

Only Yuetian was a person who was not so sensitive to other people's orders because he was used to issuing instructions. He was a beat slow and still remained in the circle!

Almost the next second after the others retreated, Yuetian's brain reacted and he realized that the circle under his feet was wrong, but it was very difficult to retreat at this time!

As soon as Yuetian landed on the ground, he only had time to take a step back when half-man-high spikes suddenly emerged from the ground in the green circle under his feet, piercing Yuetian through the heart.

Although it was just a game effect and the player didn't feel any pain at all, the visual impact was too great. When Yue Tian looked down, his cheek twitched and he couldn't help but curse: "Fuck you!"

Ritian was also scared to death and almost yelled something like "No! Brother!" like in a TV drama . Fortunately, he immediately realized that this was a game and he was still in a copy, so he managed to hold it back and almost choked on his saliva.

But not feeling any pain is one thing. Putting aside the visual effects, the damage of these spikes is still very high, and as long as you stand on them, you will continue to lose blood. Although Ritian has a lot of blood, after standing on the spikes for a second, it's like a water bag with a big hole in it, and it's instantly drained out!

Yuetian cursed, and used the swordsman's barrier skill to make up for the loss, putting a shield on himself and began to retreat. Yuetian, who was standing in the long-range team, also shouted: "Don't hold back on your skills, heal the tank !"

In an instant, the priests' healing skills fell on Yuetian one after another.

If it is in a pvp situation, with five priests healing a person at the same time, no one can kill this person unless he is stabbed by the Assassin's dagger, the artifact in Xu Chu's hand.

However, the boss 's damage is really not comparable to that of ordinary players. The damage reduction shield on Yuetian's body is almost broken in seconds, and the priests' treatment is like a drop in the ocean.

Fortunately, although the damage of that circle was high, the area was not too large, and Yuetian finally walked out. Just when everyone had no time to breathe a sigh of relief, a circle appeared under the boss 's feet again, covering the place where Yuetian was standing again. This time, there was no need for Ji Xuan to shout, Qi Qin and others immediately ran out of the circle, and Yue Tian also hurriedly wanted to retreat, but unfortunately, the place where he was

standing was right in the middle of the boundary line between the boss and the circle. He had just taken two steps when he was stabbed again!

Yue Tian: "..."

I can't even utter a fucking curse word!

Fortunately, the mages in the group were very aware of protecting their teammates as PVPs , and they immediately followed up with the damage reduction. However, the priests' big bonuses were on full CD , and the healing amount was weak. Yuetian's health was still approaching the bottom of the health bar. It was not until Ji Xuanyi took over the last damage reduction that the earth spikes finally disappeared.

Generally speaking, if the boss creates two circles of different ranges in a row, there will definitely be a third time.

When facing this skill, the most common routine is one out, two out, three in. In other words, the range of the third circle will be extremely large, even covering the remote location, and the only safe spot is at the boss 's feet.

Yuetian had obviously thought of this as well. After the ground spikes disappeared, knowing that his movement speed was slow, he immediately walked towards the boss' feet. He didn't even think of giving orders to other players . It had been a long time since the last time he was in such an embarrassing situation. He had witnessed the tragic scene of being " pierced by thousands of thorns " twice . His mental state was really bad, and he began to have trouble keeping up with the pace.

Ji Xuanyi originally thought that there was nothing wrong with Ritian's response method, but just as he was about to let others follow in, a third green circle appeared under the boss's feet.

Not to mention long-range attacks , this circle didn't even include melee attacks. It was exactly the same as the first circle, with only the unlucky Yue Tian standing in it.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

What the hell! How come the sky is darker than him?

Yue Tian didn't even have time to curse before he was pinned to death on the ground by the boss's spikes ...

It's so sad to hear it and so moving to tears to see it. Who the hell could have thought that this boss , who had been playing cards according to the routine for so long, would suddenly change his mind!

However, Ji Xuanyi also expected that this was probably the difficulty of this boss as a pioneering boss , including the two green circles that confuse the player's vision, and the three-stage aoe that does not follow the moves .

However, if the three circles are in and out, then the setting of the three-stage AOE is probably half useless. Ji Xuanyi estimated that the rhythm of the in and out of this AOE is likely to be triggered randomly, which completely tests the player's reaction ability.

Yuetian was also miserable, he was completely pitted by his own routine consciousness, and was stabbed three times in a row! Although the main tank 's duty is to attract hatred and take the fight for the whole group, and being knocked down by the tank can happen at any time, this way of death is too tragic!

When Ji Xuan thought of this, he suddenly reacted.

Oh my god ! They are doomed !

And not only was the one who fell was a t , but he was also a fucking conductor!

As a holographic online game, "Domain" is very realistic in many aspects.

For example, the dead cannot speak or type.

However, generally speaking, this situation rarely happens. After all, although players will die from time to time, they will be resurrected at the resurrection point the moment after death. In fact, there is no real time of death, so no one has ever discovered this setting.

It was different in the dungeon. Before everyone left the battle or died, the player who died first could not be resurrected at the resurrection point. He could only lie quietly on the ground as a corpse, with his eyes closed peacefully. He could neither open his mouth to speak nor stretch out his hands to type. The only way to communicate with others was probably to communicate with thoughts ...

Yue Tian: "..."

What the hell is telepathic communication? He and his twin brothers have never successfully communicated with each other through telepathy!

When they found that Ritian was lying on the ground and unable to get up, everyone realized belatedly that they had no command!

Ji Xuanyi's first reaction was to think of his resurrection skill, but his resurrection was fake. Even if Yue Tian stood up, he would have to lie down again after five minutes. Moreover, Ji Xuanyi didn't know whether the passive level-down side effect would be triggered in the copy. What if Yue Tian got up and lay down and still lost level? It would be hard to say.

At the level 60+ stage, it would take at least half a month to upgrade to the next level. Not to mention whether Yuetian cares about this half month, he is exactly level 64 now. If he drops back to level 63, the activity will probably end right after he has just upgraded. What's the point of starting a new level!

Ji Xuan thought about it and put down his half-raised hand again, looking at Ri Tian next to him. They have two commanders, although this one is the deputy, but it should be okay for him to take over, right?

Ji Xuanyi was not the only one who had such thoughts. At the moment of falling , Xu Chu and Xiao Xiao Yuxia also looked at Ri Tian at the same time.

Ritian panicked and said, " I am only responsible for seeing the blood and the details that my brother missed! I am the main commander and I can't see it all! "

Hearing this, Xu Chu could only shrug helplessly and said, " Okay, just do it. It's just a land reclamation, so it's normal to fail the first time. "

Ji Xuan glanced at Xu Chu and said, " You can still fight. Follow my command. "

Everyone was stunned, but Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " The world is ready to take revenge, everyone should stay away from the boss 's next move. "

Ritian didn't say anything and lay on the ground again. Everyone naturally obeyed Ji Xuanyi's command. After all, it was not the first time that the other party had given orders.

It should be said that compared to the orders of Yuetian, the unfamiliar PVE commander, everyone should actually trust Ji Xuanyi a little more.

Xu Chu touched his chin, looked at Ji Xuanyi, and said: " Why didn't you use the first move? Is there any reason for it? "

After the boss released three AOE's , he began to sway meaninglessly, probably as a sign of arrogance and provocation. However, this should also be the time set by the official to give players time to react. Only then did Ji Xuanyi take the time to look at Xu Chu and answer his question.

If the boss 's normal attack is only aimed at the main tank , or if it is a normal aoe , Ji Xuanyi's current instructions are actually unnecessary.

But from the beginning, Ji Xuanyi discovered one thing. The boss 's attack was not aimed at Yuetian and Xiaoxiaoyuxia. Strictly speaking, the boss 's attack was more like regularly hitting a small piece of ground in front of it. Yuetian had been standing there from the beginning and had taken the damage every time since then, so he hadn't noticed it.

But if this is really the case, the boss 's attack can be said to be very easy to dodge, and in this case, there is also a setting that requires at least three people to bear the damage of the attack, which seems particularly unnecessary.

Based on the nature of previous dungeons, Ji Xuanyi suspected that if the boss 's attack missed, it might cause certain damage to the entire group.

But what happened to Yue Tian just now has proved one thing: empiricism is not acceptable, so Ji Xuanyi did not dare to define it like this.

" Let's test how the boss 's attacking skills are judged, " Ji Xuanyi said, " If it is avoidable damage, with Tian Xia here, we don't have to worry about the problem of the healer not being able to keep up. "

Ji Xuanyi's words made sense. As a professional tour group boss, Xu Chu pondered for a long time before saying, " What if this skill really inflicts damage and there is no way to avoid it? What if the whole group is wiped out by a slap? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Then we know that we can't dodge the boss 's normal attacks. "

Isn't this the point of exploring new lands? Clearing the level is one thing, but they also have to fully understand the boss 's mechanics.

Xu Chu smacked his lips and stopped talking.

Anyway, if Ji Xuanyi hadn't stood up, they should have been able to escape. Next, of course, they would fight as much as they could, and they would get as much as they could. In short, they would not lose anything.

At this moment, the boss finally came out of his showing-off state. Just as Ji Xuanyi had expected, after waking up, the boss 's attack was not directed at Qi Qin, who had replaced the dead Yue Tian and became his nemesis, but directly towards the place where Yue Tian and the others stood at the beginning, which was in front of the boss .

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " The priest is ready to raise the team's blood. "

As soon as he finished speaking, the boss's thick and huge leaves slammed heavily to the ground, causing a huge vibration in an instant, and the health of the entire group dropped a lot! If the boss hit them again, the whole group would really be wiped out!

Ji Xuan did not think twice and immediately gave the order loudly: " Three swordsmen start to reduce damage and take revenge, the knights wait for a public CD to catch up, the priests temporarily delay the group's health, and do their best to restore the three tanks and the knights. Once the tanks are stable , they can heal the group! "

The players on the field moved instantly. Qi Qin was the fastest among the three swordsmen. He reached the injury point almost the next second after Ji Xuanyi gave the order. Xiao Xiaoyu saw Qi Qin standing there alone and was so scared that his face turned green. He was afraid that Qi Qin would be beaten to death, so he hurried in. Soon, the third swordsman also arrived. After all, Qi Qin is not Yuetian who is dressed in a T- suit. Although the three of them barely withstood the attack, their blood volume was suppressed to a very low level. The priest was almost scared to have a heart attack. Fortunately, Xue Piao Renjian and Jian Xi Xinjiu also stepped in and the blood line was evened out.

With a main commander, Ritian breathed a sigh of relief and began to assign tasks to the priest, healer and group. Soon, the health of the entire group was stabilized .

Yuetian was lying on the ground. Although he had his eyes closed, he could still see the situation on the field from a third-person perspective. He couldn't help but breathe a sigh of relief when he saw that the team was not wiped out because of his mistake.

Qi Qin got the position of main tank . In addition, the boss 's normal attacks did not absorb hatred at all, and he did not restrain himself. He output madly, and the boss 's health began to drop rapidly. A group of PVPs did not think there was anything wrong, but Ri Tian stared with his eyes wide open.

In his lifetime, truly in his lifetime, he has never seen anyone with such a DPS !

It's a pity that he is a pvp , and it seems that he is from one of the three major gangs.

Otherwise, it would be great if he could be recruited back to their pve gang to be a regular member of the group.

Ritian couldn't help but look at Ji Xuanyi again, thinking, this one is also very good, he feels that he is okay in all aspects, except that his profession is a bit useless, there is really no disadvantage. It is very hurtful for a fixed group to have only one commander. If Ji Xuanyi also goes over, he and Ritian will be much more relaxed.

As he thought about it, Ritian couldn't help but look at Xu Chu again.

The boss of this package tour is also good ...

Wake up, Ritian!

Ji Xuanyi didn't know that Ritian had already drooled over each of them one by one, and was seriously directing the players on the field.

After the boss's health dropped below 50%, he started to target people more frequently. Occasionally, both melee and ranged attackers would attack together . The three stages of AOE would target people every four enemies. The high-intensity movement greatly reduced the DPS output. Everyone was busy and even Qi Qinzai couldn't speed up the process of lowering the boss's health.

Ji Xuanyi was also very annoyed. Every time the boss called out the remote name, he would pull his hand out to feel if the flower was growing on his head. His action was so stupid that not

only Qi Qin who was always distracted, even Xu Chu's eyes were not right when he looked at him!

Ji Xuan had a blank expression on his face and only wanted to kill someone .

But in this situation, Ji Xuanyi can only think about it.

When the health reached about 10%, the boss entered the final burst stage. Originally, Qi Qin and the other five were injured, and the amount of blood lost each time was only about a quarter of their full health, but once the boss entered the burst, the damage immediately soared! With a slap, the five people were left with only blood skin, which immediately frightened the priests and threw their skills at them as if they were free.

Ji Xuanyi was also shocked. He didn't expect the damage during the burst phase to be so terrifying. Seeing that the five people's health had just been restored to full, they were knocked down again. He hurriedly shouted: " Everyone, go and take the damage together! Assassins and archers, those who run fast will fill in first. Mages should give up output and move first. Priests should restore health while walking. Quickly! "

Everyone started moving immediately, rushing towards the injured point as fast as they could! The last 10% of blood is left. If we lose members and die at this moment, goodbye, I won't live anymore!

all PVP players was revealed at this critical moment. Any skills that could be used, such as damage reduction and displacement, were all used very consciously without being commanded to name them. Qi Qin, as the main output player, had a triple shield on his body, and finally held on until the remaining dozen players arrived to take the damage.

More than twenty people huddled together, some were attacking as hard as they could, some were healing as hard as they could, and finally they reduced the last 10% of the boss's health. The boss twisted his body desperately, and finally turned into a black mist and disappeared, leaving only a golden treasure chest.

The moment the boss disappeared, everyone felt like they had survived a calamity ... Even though they only lost a tank with no output , they still fought for nearly twenty minutes. If they were wiped out in the middle and had to start over again, they would probably explode on the spot.

However, this feeling only appeared for a moment and was thrown behind everyone's mind. Everyone looked at the treasure chest that suddenly appeared where the boss disappeared. Everyone was silent for a second, and then they all burst out with their strongest displacement abilities and rushed towards the treasure chest!

" Do you want to die? " Ji Xuanyi said indifferently.

Everyone: "..."

Everyone stood still out of guilt. Ze Yu Shishui's hand was almost touching a corner of the box, but he stopped abruptly, turned his head, opened his big watery eyes, and looked at Ji Xuanyi with tears in his eyes.

Ji Xuanyi sneered: " Sorry, I'm not a pedophile . "

Ze Yu Si Shui: "..."

Ji Xuan glanced around and saw that Ritian was teleported to a resurrection point not far away the moment the battle ended. Ritian went to pick up his brother. The rest here were all acquaintances from the three major gangs.

Then there is nothing to hide.

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows and said, " Tianxia, go open the box. "

Ze Yu Sishui failed to act cute, and burst into tears, saying: " The conductor is too partial! This is a backdoor, it's wrong! "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Little friend, open your eyes and count how many times his DPS is greater than yours, okay? "

Without waiting for Ze Yu Sishui to speak, Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Besides, even if he was just slacking off the whole time, what's wrong with him being open and aboveboard with his boyfriend? "

Ze Yu Sishui was stunned by his self-righteousness and stared at him, while Xu Chu chuckled beside him.

But even if Ze Yu Sishui wanted to touch the box again, when Qi Qin came up with the Sword of Ares, he still timidly retracted his little paws and ran to Ming Shao with a wronged look on his face.

Qi Qin has recently gotten used to Ji Xuanyi saying that he is his boyfriend. Although he feels happy in his heart, he still looks reserved on the surface. Only the roots of his ears hidden under his hair are still red. Ji Xuanyi wants to laugh when he sees him like that.

Ji Xuanyi still believed in Qi Qin's luck. Apart from Yun Zhongjian, there was probably no one more famous than Qi Qin.

It is really tedious and troublesome to open up a new area and fight the boss . Ji Xuanyi hopes that Qi Qin can find clues related to the next activity in the first box. Once he figures out what the thing is used for, whether it is a big use or a small use, Ji Xuanyi will almost know whether he needs to continue to brush this dungeon.

Qi Qin put the Sword of Ares into his backpack, bent down and opened the treasure chest in front of him. When everyone saw the box open, they immediately gathered around, wanting to know what was inside.

Qi Qin knew what Ji Xuanyi wanted. He reached out and dug into the box for equipment and weapons. After searching for a while, he took out a bag.

Everyone had no interest in the bag that Qi Qin took out. When they saw Qi Qin walking away, they crowded over to look through the equipment. Qi Qin carried the bag all the way to Ji Xuanyi and handed it to him.

 " Only this, " Qi Qin said, " the rest are equipment. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and took the bag. It was heavy, as if it was filled with gold coins.

Is this just a normal reward from the boss ?

Ji Xuanyi lowered his head and opened the bag, and found that there was indeed a pile of golden coins inside, and he immediately showed a disappointed expression.

It seems that the mysterious item did not drop.

 " What are you doing? " Xu Chu came over and asked curiously, " Dividing the money? Family conflict? Are you getting a divorce? "

Chapter 142

Xu Chu lay on the ground, dying.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu came over and said sadly: " Ge Chu was a respectable man when he was alive . Give him a proper burial. "

Ji Xuan expressionlessly retracted his foot that was on Xu Chu's stomach . Seeing this , Qi Qin also retracted the Sword of Ares that was against Xu Chu's forehead. Xu Chu was no longer restrained , and he rolled up from the ground and beat Xi Xinjiu with the sword.

Although the mage's strength was weak, he could still feel the blows. Jian Xi Xin Jiu cried out " Ouch !" for a while , then held Xu Chu down and said, " What are you doing? Why did you suddenly start fighting? "

Xu Chu straightened his clothes and said, " Isn't it normal for Ji Xuanyi to hit someone? "

Not to mention beating people , is it normal for Ji Xuanyi to kill people?

Jian Xi Xin Jiu nodded seriously and said, " It would be very abnormal if I didn't beat you to death. "

Xu Chu: "..."

Seeing that the two were about to quarrel again, Ji Xuanyi interrupted and said, " Stop it , what's in the box? "

The second half of the sentence was about asking Jian to wash the new wine , and then he squeezed out from the box.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was stunned when he heard this and said, " Didn't Tian Xia tell you? "

Qi Qin said honestly: " I didn't look at the equipment. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said: " Yes, you really don't need to look at your equipment. "

Seeing Ji Xuanyi's impatient look, Jian Xi Xin Jiu said hurriedly: " Eight pieces of equipment were dropped, four of which are for swordsmen , one for assassins, two for mages, one for knights, and no weapons. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu saw Ji Xuanyi frowning, thinking that he was unhappy that he didn't get the warlock equipment, and hurriedly said: " The attributes are just so-so, not much better than what you have, it doesn't matter whether it comes out or not. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Don't you have anything else besides the equipment? "

Jian Xixinjiu was stunned and shook his head, " No. "

It seems that either Qi Qin missed it or something, it just didn't come out.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the bag of gold coins in his hand again and exclaimed in amazement.

Xu Chu glanced at Ji Xuanyi and said, " What's going on with this bag of gold coins? I wanted to ask you just now, if you're not dividing the money, what are you two doing in secret? "

Ji Xuanyi casually threw it into his hand and said, " It's nothing. The gold coins dropped by the boss . When Ritian and Yuetian come, let them see whether to split it equally or roll it together with the equipment . "

Xu Chu weighed the bag of gold coins, raised his eyebrows in surprise, and said, " This boss is quite rich, why did he drop so much money? "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, as if he thought of something, but it was only a flash of inspiration and then he disappeared.

" What's wrong? " Qi Qin asked with concern.

Ji Xuanyi shook his head, took the bag of gold coins from Xu Chu, opened the bag, took out one and examined it carefully.

Xu Chu was just about to ask Ji Xuanyi if he was planning something shady, but when he saw his actions, he was stunned for a moment, then moved closer and looked at the gold coin. After a while, Xu Chu said in surprise: " Something is wrong. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu also came over to join in the fun and said, " What? What's wrong? What are you doing? "

" There's something wrong with this bag of gold coins. " Ji Xuanyi suddenly said.

It is normal for a copy to drop money, but this bag of gold coins is too much. Even if the amount is distributed equally among twenty-five people, it seems a bit too generous.

Ji Xuanyi has been playing games for so many years, and except for the cases where the officials made big mistakes and had to compensate the players, he has never seen any official being generous.

As it turned out, Ji Xuanyi's suspicion was indeed correct.

" This gold coin is different from the gold coins currently circulating in our game. " Xu Chu said with a frown.

" Ah? Different? " Jian Xi Xin Jiu asked curiously, " What's different? Why can't I see it? "

Xu Chu said: " Maybe it's because you are poor. "

Poor people wash new wine with swords: "..."

Not to mention anything else, when it comes to dealing with gold coins, Jian Xi Xin Jiu really can't catch up with RMB players like Xu Chu.

Ji Xuanyi also noticed something was wrong. He took out a gold coin from his backpack and compared it with the one in his hand.

The currency that is now circulated between players in "Domain" is of the same standard, including the other five races. Although they rarely interact with the human race, they also use the same gold coins.

Ji Xuanyi had seen it in a popular science post when he was browsing the forum before. The pattern engraved on the universal gold coin was the leaf of a plant that grows everywhere on this continent. The shape of the leaf was very unique and it was hollow in the middle, so it could be recognized at a glance.

The gold coin in Ji Xuanyi's hand was not only larger than the common gold coin, but also had the pattern of an ugly demon's head on it.

" This is not a common gold coin, " Ji Xuanyi said, finally showing a smile on his face: " It seems that this is the mysterious item that the official said. "

Upon hearing this, Xu Chu immediately reached out to take it, but was ruthlessly kicked away by Ji Xuanyi.

" Hey, at least we found it together, okay? " Xu Chu said helplessly, " Give me a chance, boss. Can't I pay for it? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " You don't have to pay for it. "

When Xu Chu heard that there was a play, he immediately became excited and asked, " What do you mean? "

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and it seemed that he didn't need anything in particular, so he could only ask for a blank check reluctantly and said, " If I need anything later, please lend me Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin. "

In Ji Xuanyi's opinion, the only redeeming feature of Xu Chu, apart from his wealth, was that he had two bodyguards.

Xu Chu didn't even think about it and said, " Hey, what do I think I am? No problem, no problem. Just take it and use it however you want. I can even give you six days for free! "

Ji Xuanyi calmly and decisively refused: " No, six days is not enough. "

...

Six days of playing Landlord with Jing Yunhan outside the dungeon: " A-choo! "

...

Xu Chu showed a regretful expression for not letting Liu Tian go, but it only lasted for a moment. Then he became energetic again and looked at Ji Xuanyi expectantly.

Ji Xuanyi reached into the bag of gold coins and gave half to Xu Chu out of loyalty. After Xu Chu put away the gold coins, he said nonchalantly: t cheat you'l won .ll give you half of this bag' I " Everyone .later rolls based on their own abilities . "

Xu Chu said unwillingly: " You don't want to shoot? "

Ji Xuan gave him a cold look.

If a group bid was made, this crazy guy Xu Chu would probably be able to buy all the items in the entire dungeon.

Xu Chu also knew what kind of person he was, so he just said it casually. Seeing Ji Xuanyi's expression, he smacked his lips and fell silent.

It was only then that the two of them realized that Jianxi Xinjiu, who had been watching them all the way, was still staring at them eagerly.

Although Jian Xi Xin Jiu was not an honest man, he had been working hard for a long time. Ji Xuanyi hesitated for a rare time, but before he could speak, Xu Chu said to Jian Xi Xin Jiu: " You want it too? "

Nonsense, who wouldn't want the props related to the next event? Besides, although they are not universal in the game, they are still gold coins!

Jian Xi Xinjiu stared at the bag of gold coins in Xu Chu's hand and nodded repeatedly.

Xu Chu smiled slightly and said, " Come on, keep thinking. "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

The two people had a disagreement and started fighting again.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, the two people who caused the dispute in the first place, stayed out of it and walked to the side. The twin brothers finally came back and began to take charge of the situation and prepare to roll the equipment.

Except for the two tycoons, Ze Yu Sishui and Xu Chu, no one else raised any objection to the roll point mechanism. After all, everyone had no idea how rich they were , but they knew the depth of their own wallets.

We are all poor people, why should we make things difficult for each other?

Although Ze Yu Sishui wanted to object, but when he thought that the only one competing with him for equipment was the great Mi Yin, he became quiet. Whether he or Mi Yin got the equipment, it was acceptable to him.

However, Mi Yin felt uncomfortable under Ze Yu Sishui's admiring gaze, and walked silently to the side of Xue Piao Renjian.

When the level was still low, Ji Xuanyi was not quite sure how long the equipment he made for Qi Qin could be used. After all, the full level data had not been announced. Now that he saw the equipment produced by the last copy before the full level, Ji Xuanyi had a better idea in his mind. Although a large part of Qi Qin's current attributes are stacked up by the artifact Sword of Ares, the attributes of his suit are actually not low. At least it is better than the equipment dropped in this dungeon, and there is also a suit bonus. Ji Xuanyi estimates that he can use it until the maximum level.

In short, Qi Qin can't use the equipment in this copy, but if there are good special effect weapons or jewelry, he can take them.

But unfortunately, the four pieces of swordsman equipment that Qi Qin took out were not as good as the one he had, so he did not participate when the time came to roll .

Yuetian's luck was indeed bad today. He didn't get any of the four pieces of equipment.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia, the unlucky guy, also only got one piece. The remaining three were taken away by the unknown swordsman from the three major gangs.

When Ji Xuan saw that Xiao Xiao Yuxia looked at him with a strange look in her eyes, he said speechlessly: " Will this person not retaliate? "

Xu Chu smiled and said, " No. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu nodded and said, " Xiao Xiao Yu Xia shouldn't be that kind of person. "

Xu Chu glanced at Jian Xi Xin Jiu and said, " You probably have some misunderstanding about Xiao Xiao Yu Xia. He is just that kind of person. "

After a pause, Xu Chu said, " I mean, we helped that man, so Xiao Xiao Yuxia couldn't retaliate against him. "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Is that really how it is?

Jian Xi Xin Jiu has always had bad luck and thought he couldn't roll for that piece of knight equipment. Unexpectedly, Xue Piao Ren Jian was even more unlucky than him. After Jian Xi Xin Jiu rolled out three points out of a hundred points, he only rolled out two points, and the equipment was taken away by Jian Xi Xin Jiu.

Xue Piao Renjian seemed calm, after all, he had experienced a difficult level where his salary was not enough to repair his equipment, and he probably had come to terms with his luck.

Ze Yu Sishui got the assassin's equipment, and then begged to give it to Mi Yin, which made everyone frown. If you want to give it to Mi Yin, can't you just not roll it? Ze Yu Sishui refused to do so. He felt that the equipment should be passed through his hands before giving it to Mi Yin to show his sincerity. Mi Yin thanked this little fanboy with a smile and accepted the equipment. Xuchu didn't roll for the mage equipment at all . After the other two mages got it, he directly paid for it. Although it is forbidden to bid for equipment in the team, it does not say that you can't buy it from others! Everyone compared it and expressed contempt.

Damn rich people!

After everyone divided the spoils, they moved on to the next boss .

Ritian was holding a small notebook, muttering to himself as he recorded the boss 's skills and mechanisms, fearing that he would forget something. Ritian looked at Xuchu, then at Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, and finally came to Qi Qin and said, " Are you two pure PVP players ? "

Qi Qin looked at Ritian, then turned his head towards Ji Xuanyi.

said " hmm " lightly .

Ritian choked after hearing this, and then said, " I see that you seem to be quite skilled in commanding. Are you interested in developing in the PVE field? Our guild is in need of people, and you can directly become a senior executive ... No, a deputy guild leader is also fine. "

Ji Xuan didn't even look at him and said, " We don't join any gangs. "

Ritian persisted and said: " It doesn't matter if you don't join a guild, just join a fixed group.

When the PVE gameplay develops in the future, it will be much more convenient to have a fixed group to play. "

Ji Xuan glanced at Yue Tian, who seemed to be writing a strategy guide seriously, but was actually listening to the noise here, and said speechlessly: " I know what you mean, but I have no interest in PvE . "

Ri Tian seemed to want to say something else, but Ji Xuanyi interrupted him and said, " I have a lot of enemies, so I am not suitable for a small PvE group like yours. You can't afford to be pursued by others. If you have the time to find me, you might as well go and pry that rich guy. "

Ji Xuan looked at him and added: " The world is the same as me, so you don't have to waste your breath. "

Things have come to this point, and if you continue to cling to the other person and refuse to let go, it would seem very tactless.

And what Ji Xuanyi said was right, a pve guild cannot withstand revenge from others.

Compared with pvp guilds that are tightly bound together because of factions or other reasons, and share the same fate, a pve guild that only gathers together to make it easier to find a group to play dungeons, or to make it less likely to be trapped in the early stages of development , the internal conflicts caused by dungeons or team factors alone are enough to cause trouble, not to mention revenge.

pure PVE world is very simple, with only dungeons and daily tasks. Fighting is beyond their cognition, let alone revenge killings . They do not have the ability or awareness to deal with such things.

Even though he felt that Ji Xuanyi was indeed a good candidate to be a commander, and that Qi Qin's DPS would be wasted if he didn't use it in PVE , facing this situation, Ritian could only retreat.

Ritian couldn't convince Ji Xuanyi, so he had to harass Xu Chu – of course he didn't want to recruit Xu Chu to their group, he just wanted to get close to him so that Xu Chu would give priority to them when he was planning a group in the future .

Xu Chu didn't care about such things. Besides, the two brothers Ritian and Yuetian were indeed well-known in the PVE world, so Xu Chu agreed very readily.

Qi Qin looked at Xu Chu, then looked at Ji Xuanyi again.

Ji Xuanyi does have many enemies, but because he has been hiding his identity for some time, the only enemy who knows Ji Xuanyi's identity and is still active seems to be Zhaochen.

Moreover, for some reason, the latter seems to have a weird attitude towards Ji Xuanyi, so he probably won't rashly announce Ji Xuanyi's identity.

Having too many enemies was just an excuse. Did Ji Xuanyi really dislike PVE ? But if that was the case, why was he so familiar with the dungeon and how to command it?

When Qi Qin encountered something related to Ji Xuanyi, he seemed to suddenly become smart. He hesitated for a while and called out, " Xuanyi. "

Ji Xuan turned his head to look at him and said, " What's wrong? "

Qi Qin said: " Have you ever been a PVE leader before? "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, looking at Qi Qin for a while with a half-smile, until the other party's eyes began to dodge, then he pursed his lips and said: " Yes. "

Everyone's impression of Mu Xuanyi seems to be only words closely associated with pvp, such as mad dog and cancer. This kind of guy who is completely self-centered and doesn't care about others, you don't even need to think about it, you know he has no affinity with pve that requires cooperation, tacit understanding, and obedience to orders .

PVE for quite a long time before becoming Mu Xuanyi . However, even for Ji Xuanyi himself, it was a long time ago that he served as a PVE commander in a dungeon.

This happened long before he became the leader of the Thousand Man Gang. At that time, his friends were just friends, and no one could have imagined what would happen later.

I also learned my " PVE commanding skills at that time. I thought I had forgotten them, but they came in handy, " Ji Xuanyi said. " It was worth it. "

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi's nonchalant face and couldn't help but reach out and hold his hand. Ji Xuanyi always behaves very coldly, but Qi Qin knows that he actually cares a lot about the relationship between himself and others, otherwise he would not have been so upset after being deserted by his friends and relatives.

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin and said, " You don't have to be like this. You can't say that they are completely to blame for what happened back then. After all, I have a bad temper and I am very arrogant. I probably can't stand it now, and they probably ..."

" Um. "

Ji Xuanyi almost thought he had misheard. He raised his eyebrows and looked at Qi Qin, saying, " What did you say? "

Qi Qin looked at him for a long time and said, " I said, ' Hmm . ' "

Ji Xuanyi gritted his teeth, but Qi Qin didn't seem to notice his change of mood at all and continued, " I know Xuanyi has a bad temper. He often changes his face when he is not satisfied. He is unreasonable, gets angry easily, and likes to hit people. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuan had a blank expression on his face. He was about to put into practice what Qi Qin said about his shortcomings, when he saw the other party looking at him with his dark eyes and said seriously: " But I still like Xuan Yi very much. I also like Xuan Yi's shortcomings. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned. Qi Qin had already stopped, turned around and hugged him, and whispered: " So I won't be like those people. I won't leave Xuanyi. "

Ji Xuanyi was held in Qi Qin's arms, with his head buried in his chest, but his throat seemed to be blocked by something and he couldn't speak.

After a long while, Ji Xuanyi rubbed his slightly sore nose, exhaled lightly, reached out and punched Qi Qin, and said disdainfully: " Don't hug me casually, your equipment is so uncomfortable! "

Qi Qin quickly let go of his hand and went to see if Ji Xuanyi was hit anywhere, but Ji Xuanyi turned his head away and didn't let him see. He just held his hand and went forward to catch up with the main group, saying, " Fortunately, we walked behind, otherwise we would have been surrounded by onlookers. "

Qi Qin, however, was able to feel justified for once, thinking, let people just watch, is there really no reason in this world that lovers are not allowed to talk about love?

defeating the first boss , in addition to the way you came, four more intersections appeared around, leading to the other four bosses .

Ji Xuanyi was not quite sure what the mechanism of this dungeon was. What did the order of attacking the five bosses affect? Was it the difficulty of the next boss , or the mechanism to unlock the hidden boss ?

It is rare that the two brothers Ritian and Yuetian have different opinions on this matter. Yuetian thinks that these five bosses may be in a mutually beneficial relationship. After the death of the wood boss , the fire boss should be weakened, and the fire should be eliminated after the wood is defeated. Ritian said that there is no such algorithm, their attributes are mutually restraining, and no matter how you think about it, it should be wood that restrains one of water, earth, and wind, and one of water, earth, and wind should be eliminated after the wood is defeated.

The two argued for a while, and finally chose to believe in Ritian's judgment. After all, if it was a counter-reaction relationship, this boss would definitely drop items or buffs that could help them defeat the next boss after death . However, the spoils were divided up, and there was a blank space under everyone's avatar, with nothing.

If the bosses are really related to each other, then of course the inference of mutual generation is more reliable.

Now everyone is walking on the road leading to Liehuo Town, and they should be not far from the town .

Ji Xuanyi had never been to Liehuo Town, so he didn't express any opinion. He just followed the main group and occasionally chatted with Qi Qin.

Fortunately, the unknown swordsman in the group happened to be from the Fiery Town. After a little search, he found the location of the boss .

This boss was exactly the same as the fire giant, except that it was a little smaller. Ji Xuanyi had happened to be away with Jian Xi Xinjiu during the world mission at that time, so he had never seen this boss . He stood not far away and marveled at it.

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia couldn't help but sigh: " When I saw this boss , I felt a sense of familiarity. "

Ji Xuanyi asked curiously: " Friendly? With the boss ? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia recalled with nostalgia: " Back then, the Flame Giant helped us deal with a lot of people from Day Sun City ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

After all this time, it turns out to be this intimate!

Xu Chu obviously felt the same way. He shook his head and sighed, " I didn't expect that we would have to fight each other today. Sigh ..."

' Ai "" bullshit ! " Ji Xuanyi cursed with a frown on his face.

Yuetian said somewhat awkwardly: " My brother and I didn't go to the battle with the fire giant. " Xu Chu smiled and said, " That's normal. Many people didn't make it, but the mission was accomplished, and that's enough. "

Not to mention the players who left along the way, there was also the impact of the subsequent heavy volcano environment, plus the last wave of players who were trapped and logged off. In the end, there were actually only a few hundred players from Starry City who actually fought against the fire giant. Even Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xi Xinjiu were not in the team, so it was understandable that the twin brothers left the team.

Yuetian didn't expect that the leaders of the three major gangs could be so considerate of them, the independent people. He was a little surprised, but it only lasted for a moment, and his thoughts immediately returned to the matter of conquering the boss .

" That's true, " Yue Tian said, " but we two have never fought this boss before , so we can only guess its skills and mechanisms based on the records posted on the forum. There will inevitably be some deviations, and this boss may not be as smooth as the previous one. "

Although Xiaoxiao Yuxia and others were players who had faced this boss directly and had successfully defeated the fire giant, these PVPs didn't even know how to look at the boss' skills, let alone the mechanism. They just mindlessly used skills on the boss , and when they died they ran back from the resurrection point to continue using skills. Yuetian asked a few questions about the details, and Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Xuchu were both confused. He didn't expect these two people to provide any accurate information.

" A post on the forum? " Xu Chu became interested and said, " Is it the post that records the beginning and end of the world missions in the three main cities? I remember it was highly voted up. The post was well restored and the parts that were edited were also well-written. "

Yuetian nodded repeatedly and said, " Yes, yes, that post has a lot of valuable information, but speaking of this, I have a question for you. "

" What's the problem? " Xu Chu patted his chest and said, " As long as I was there at the time, I will tell you everything. "

When Yue Tian heard this, his face became excited. Before he could speak, Ri Tian beside him also squeezed over and said, " We saw that post saying that there is a super awesome master in our Star City who fell from the sky with a beauty in his arms-- "

Ji Xuanyi: " Puff!!!! "

" Cough cough cough cough cough ..." Ji Xuan's face turned red and he almost choked to death on his own saliva. Qi Qin supported him with both hands and avoided his gaze.

When Xu Chu heard Ritian's words, he almost laughed out loud, but Ji Xuan glared at him, and he managed to strangle the laughter in his throat, making a strange " ji " sound and almost choking.

Other people who knew about the incident also showed expressions of being unable to bear to watch, some tried to hold back their laughter, and some covered their faces.

Ritian and Yuetian looked at the reactions of the crowd and asked in confusion: " What's wrong? Why are you all reacting like this? We are just curious about who that person is, can't we tell us? "

Xu Chu cleared his throat for a long time before he stopped choking, and said with a smile: " I can't say it, I can't say it ..."

Ri Tiandao: " Just tell us two, and we won't tell anyone, right? "

Xu Chu shook his head: " No, no ..."

The twin brothers looked at each other, and Yue Tian said unhappily, " I saw someone commenting on the thread saying that the three major gangs promised to introduce these two people to everyone, but you guys broke the promise. "

What's more, Xu Chu just patted his chest and promised to tell him everything he knew.

Xu Chu said earnestly, " Little brother, I'm not telling you this for your own good. If that beauty gets angry and loses her temper, the master will pin you to the ground and beat you up. So be careful with the gossip! "

The twins were stunned and muttered, Are " you guys so brutal in PvP ? "

I just wanted to know my identity, but I was beaten to the ground ...

However, after Xu Chu said this, they really gave up the idea of digging deeper and started to discuss in a low voice how to beat this boss .

From the beginning, Ji Xuanyi had been looking at Xu Chu with a warning look, and only when he saw that the other party did not sell him out did he retract his gaze.

Even though the twin brothers swore not to reveal anything, secrets, once revealed, would be known to countless people. Would Ji Xuanyi still be able to stay in Fanxing City?

The other few people were also very well-behaved and quiet as chickens, saying that they would never reveal a single thing to anyone.

Perhaps because the information was so confusing that it was hard to tell whether it was true or false, the two brothers Ritian and Yuetian discussed for a long time before deciding on their respective positions.

" Fire bosses usually have high attack power, as well as a series of specific skills such as infection and explosion, " Yue Tian said slowly, and it was obvious that he was a little hesitant : " Everyone, spread out and stand. There is no need to make a special request to clear the level. Just fight as many as you can. "

pvp players responded weakly.

The twins probably had some misunderstanding about them, and no one expected to pass the level. It should be said that successfully defeating the first boss was already a miracle for them, not to mention that the nearly one-hour dungeon time had actually exhausted some people's energy. In fact, most people already had the mentality that they would most likely not be able to defeat this boss .

And in fact, this is indeed the case. The damage of the smaller version of the Fire Giant is actually higher than that of the World Quest version of the Fire Giant. Even when they start fighting and the system prompts that the wood boss has been defeated and the fire boss's health and attack power have been reduced, the opponent's damage is still outrageously high. It's not that the normal attack is very powerful. No matter how high the damage of a normal AOE attack without a damage-bearing setting is, it will not kill the tank instantly . It's just that the priests will be more tired. The more troublesome thing is that the boss has a naming skill, which names the whole group indiscriminately, including the tank and the healer.

Fire circles will continue to appear under the feet of the named players, and they need to keep moving to avoid the cumulative damage of the fire circles. But even so, they will still lose blood while moving, and the blood loss will be severe.

An assassin like Ze Yu Sishui is a fragile character. If he is not treated, he will die after being burned by fire three times. When he was targeted for the first time, Ze Yu Sishui directly used double teleport to avoid it. When he was only left with a skin of blood and was healed, his face turned pale.

Even the fastest agility professions are like this, not to mention the others. Basically, they have to go out to queue for the fire circle despite the damage reduction. Every time they are called out, it feels like a life-and-death separation, and if they are not careful, they will die.

the boss's mechanism better . Loss of manpower is nothing, just keep fighting.

The most annoying thing is that the roll call even includes the t !

It was a bit of a stretch for Yuetian to carry the monster. After all, the boss's damage was there. Once he was targeted and got out of the fire circle, he would basically die instantly. The priest had no chance to heal him at all, and Yuetian just lay on the ground.

The Fire Giant has a different mechanism from the Wood Boss and does not need to take damage. Ji Xuanyi of course made a prompt decision to let Qi Qin go up. However, although Qi Qin could dodge the Fire Giant's physical attacks, he could not dodge the range damage of the flames. In addition, without the bonus of a T- equipment, his health was even more like a roller coaster than Ritian's, and he couldn't hold on for a while.

Of course, Qi Qin would not just stand there and be beaten to death by the boss . When he saw that his health was too low and the priest could not heal him, he simply flipped over and kicked the boss , then jumped out of the battle range.

As soon as he escaped from the battle, the boss left directly, restored his original health, and stood at the starting place again.

Except for Ritian who was happily running to the resurrection point to pick up his brother, everyone else breathed a sigh of relief and collapsed to the ground.

This boss was really hard to fight. Qi Qin had to concentrate on dealing with the boss 's attacks, so he had no time to output. When he had to rely on others, everyone suddenly felt the horror of the boss's health.

From the time they encountered the monster to the time they escaped, they didn't even reduce the boss 's health to 10%!

Xiao Xiao Yu took a breath and said, We could still think of a way to deal with " the previous boss , but this one seems hopeless. Isn't the damage from the targeted attack too abnormal? "

" As long as the person being named handles it well, the naming mechanism doesn't actually have much impact. The most important thing is that it will point to T , which is too troublesome. " Ji Xuanyi frowned. He had experienced similar dungeons before, but usually if they pointed to T , they would just pull out and start over, and they could only gamble their lives. But the situation is different now, this is a new dungeon, there is no such thing as having to be lucky to pass it, that is to say, there must be a way to solve it if you click T , but it may be very complicated , and they haven't found it yet.

Ji Xuan looked at the twin brothers who were running towards him from the resurrection point not far away , thought for a moment, and said, " If you are a t in the world , if you are lucky, you may not be singled out. "

Xu Chu had been targeted once before, and his movement speed was very slow. He survived only because of his good equipment and high health. He was lying on the ground to rest. When he heard Ji Xuanyi's words, he sat up and said, " Relying on your luck? Is that okay? "

Ji Xuanyi said, " What's wrong with that? But this is a new game after all. Should we find the correct solution or rely on luck to pass the game? Let's discuss it. "

Chapter 143

The twin brothers returned to the team again. Yuetian's foot was stabbed and burned , and the expression on his face was a little collapsed.

a tank in a holographic online game really tests the player's psychological endurance , and anyone who is not a bit masochistic needs to think carefully .

Ji Xuan looked at Yue Tian and said, " What do you mean? "

Yuetian wiped his face and said, If " the tank is also targeted, we can only play with two tanks . If they are targeted, we can take turns to attack. If the damage reduction is cyclical, the nurse will also be much easier. "

Although it was said that double T was needed , everyone's first reaction after hearing this was to go see Xu Chu.

Xu Chu: "..."

Xu Chu was also really screwed. Couldn't these people think about him at other times? ? ? If Liu Tian were here , he would definitely tell Xu Chu that he would think of him every time he wanted to hit someone.

But Xu Chu probably wouldn't like to be remembered like this.

There is no shortage of swordsmen. There are plenty of them. Even in this group of only 25 people, there are four swordsmen , including masters like Qi Qin. The only problem lies in the equipment.

Xu Chu said helplessly, " If you had told me about this a month earlier, it would still be possible. Now everyone, whether they are good at fighting or not, wants to enter the dungeon to explore . The few T- suits have been snatched up long ago . The set I gave to Yuetian was barely put together before the announcement was made. It is basically impossible to get another set, okay? "

Actually, it's not really impossible. After all, what can't you buy with money? It's just that now everyone knows that you need to wear T- suit when you open up new land. Even if someone wants to sell it, they don't plan to sell it after they finish the new land . They are just going to raise the price. No matter how rich Xu Chu is, he can't resist this!

Xu Chu is just a person whose name is on the rich list, but he does not dominate the entire rich list. He would never buy equipment when he knows he will be a sucker.

who play PVE generally have a certain understanding of prices, and the twins also know the current situation. After Yuetian said this, he felt a little shameless and said awkwardly, " That's right. Players can't get equipment, and the auction house is probably full of people scrambling for it. Besides, there's not enough time, so the double tank configuration probably can't be played. "

At least it can't be played during the event phase.

Ji Xuan had thought of this a long time ago, but he did not interrupt them. After seeing Yue Tian and Xu Chu finish their conversation, he asked, " Is there any way to pass without playing double tanks ? "

Yuetian frowned and said, " I don't know, but it might be possible. "

 " Maybe? " Xiao Xiao Yu Xia asked curiously, " If it is, then it is. If it is not, then it is not. What do you mean by maybe? "

People here had rarely played dungeons, so Yuetian could only explain patiently: " It depends on the settings. From the dungeons I've played before, some game officials tend to consider the players' way of thinking and set double tanks as the normal and only way to pass the level. In this case, you will definitely not be able to pass the level without two tanks . "

 " However, there are also some officials who will set up a set of easy ways to pass the level, instead of considering the players' playing methods too much. In this case, the double tank playing method derived from this can only be said to be a method that players come up with to be lazy or avoid complicated ways to pass the level. In fact, you can still pass the level without double tanks , but the prerequisites or playing methods are generally very complicated . "

Yuetian looked at Xiaoxiao Yuxia, who barely understood what he said, and said, " I don't know what the setting of this copy is, so I said it might be possible. "

Xiao Xiaoyu's frown was so tight that it could probably kill a fly. Jian Xi Xin Jiu didn't quite understand Yue Tian's theory, and said blankly: " So is it there or not? If there is, then find a way to find it. If not, then just go out. It's not a good idea to just waste time here. "

Some of the crowd were worried, while others didn't care much and just sat down to rest. It all depended on the twins and Xiao Xiaoyu's decision.

Ji Xuan glanced at Xu Chu, who was lying on the ground and preparing to rest for a while, then walked up to the twins and said, " I have a solution that is not really a solution. "

Yue Tian was stunned for a moment, then immediately became alert and asked, " What's the solution? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Do you believe in the power of the European Emperor? "

Yuetian: "... What the hell is this? "

play PVE who don't believe in metaphysics and fate. After all, whether or not you get good equipment depends entirely on luck. If you encounter a group with stronger obsessions, the group leader might even bathe, burn incense and worship Buddha before entering the group. There are all kinds of metaphysics. I won't say that I have personally experienced it, but I have always seen others do this kind of thing.

But to be honest, luck and metaphysics are both terrible. I have never seen either of them be very accurate. Can Africans clean themselves up by burning incense and bathing? It is still very dark when entering the game. Nothing you want will come out. Even if a good thing comes out occasionally, maybe no one in the group wants it, so it can only be sold as garbage ...

For someone like the Emperor of Luck, even if he wants to get equipment, he can only do so with sincerity. How can he use it to defeat the boss ?

Ji Xuanyi said: " Tianxia's luck has always been good. If he were to be the tank , he might not be named. "

There was a message written on Yuetian's face: Stop joking!

" Even if you have good luck, you can't use it this way. " Ritian said speechlessly.

Ji Xuanyi actually felt that this method was not good enough when he proposed it. After all, luck is hard to predict. However, there is really no better way at the moment. What if Qi Qin is really that amazing? After all, there is the precedent of Yunzhongjian, which shows that luck is still very useful in this game.

 " I feel like you seem to have overlooked a problem. " Xu Chu, who was lying on the ground, suddenly spoke.

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment and asked, " What's the problem? "

Xu Chu said: " Without Tianxia, this group's DPS is not enough. Even if Tianxia is lucky enough to last an hour or two without being targeted, the others will be exhausted after grinding for so long. They will definitely make mistakes when they are targeted, and if they make mistakes, they will lose members. Even if the healer who is most easily tired holds on to the end, the loss of DPS will cause the battle line to be stretched, and it will fall into a vicious cycle. "

Yuetian also nodded and added: " And the boss ' rampage time limit is thirty minutes. If we don't finish the attack within thirty minutes, the whole team will be wiped out. "

Ji Xuanyi glanced at Qi Qin, and Qi Qin looked back at him innocently.

DPS also needs Qi Qin, and tank also needs Qi Qin, but Ji Xuanyi can't just split his boyfriend in half ...

Ji Xuanyi rubbed his forehead and said, " It seems that my solution is no longer useful. "

Xu Chu thought for a moment and said, " But it's not like there is no way out. After all, considering the drop rate of T equipment, it's still difficult to get two sets in advance. You can't just start an event and end up with no team that can beat it. And according to the setting of the game "Domain", I actually tend to believe the second situation that Yue Tian mentioned, that is, it should have a self-contained method to pass the level. "

" You're right, " Ji Xuan nodded. " No matter how difficult the activity is, it won't be impossible for anyone to defeat it. There should be other ways to crack it. "

The twins looked at each other and said, " Let's spread out and look around to see if there's anything special. Generally speaking, the props that can unlock the boss's skills should be nearby. Or look around to see if there's anything you can talk to, or anything that can be triggered. "

The items that help players pass the level in the dungeon exist in various forms. Even the most experienced team leader cannot find the key item so quickly, so everyone can only cross the river by feeling the stones together.

Hearing this, Xu Chu yawned and said, " Everyone, take your time to look for it. I can't help you anyway. I'll go offline and take a nap first. Don't worry, I'll be back on time ..."

Everyone: "..."

You are still on time! Everyone in Fanxing City knows that you are late, okay? If you go offline this time, it might be a farewell forever!

Xiao Xiao Yu grabbed him with a frown on her face and said, " Slow down! "

Xu Chu looked at him innocently and said, " What's wrong? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said speechlessly: " How dare you ask? Everyone in this group can log off, but you can't. "

Xu Chu frowned and was about to speak, but Ji Xuanyi took Qi Qin's hand and said calmly: " If that's the case, let's go offline and have a meal first. "

Xu Chu: "..."

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " You said so. Except Xu Chu, everyone can log off. Okay, no need to see us off. We are leaving. Bye. "

As Xiao Xiao Yuxia stretched out his Erkang hand towards Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, the two of them turned into a beam of white light and disappeared.

Ze Yu Sishui, who was watching, was stunned and said, " Is this possible? Then can we also ..."

Xiaoxiao rain: " Don't even think about it! "

Ze Yu Sishui had no choice but to shrink behind Ming Shao and Qing Feng Bufu with a wronged look on his face.

Xu Chu probably knew that his procrastination was a bit serious, so he didn't log off in the end. He sighed and started to explore the surroundings with others. It's not that no one in the group had opinions about Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, but these two people were MVPs in the previous boss , after all, and they had no demand for equipment, so they gave them all to them and no one said anything.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were not looking for excuses to avoid the mission, but they were really hungry.

The copy opened at 11 o'clock in the morning, and it was almost one o'clock now. Most people who had eaten breakfast and lunch were not actually hungry at this time, but Ji Xuanyi's daily routine had recently become similar to Qi Qin's. He had eaten at six or seven in the morning, so he felt a little hungry at this time.

The two of them are now in a relationship of roommates and lovers, or in other words, living together. The game cabins are also one large and one small. The two are placed side by side, which actually looks a bit cozy.

After Ji Xuanyi's game cabin was opened, he lay there blankly, motionless. Qi Qin crawled out of the game cabin and reached into Ji Xuanyi's game cabin. Ji Xuanyi grabbed his two strong arms and was pulled up.

Ji Xuanyi patted his arm and said, " I'm so hungry. "

Qi Qin said: " I'll go and make fried noodles. It will be ready soon. "

Ji Xuanyi then let go of his hand, watched Qi Qin leave the room, sat for a while, then slowly got up and moved to the living room.

When Qi Qin cooked noodles for Ji Xuanyi in the morning, he cooked an extra portion and put it aside. Now he added oil to the pot, heated it up, beat three eggs into it, and waited until the eggs were just formed before pouring in the noodles that he had specially reserved in the morning.

Just stir-fry the secret sauce made by Mama Qi, ham, and vegetables, and you will smell the fragrant aroma.

Ji Xuanyi really liked this fried noodles. Qi Qin thought about it, scooped some of the noodles in his own bowl into Ji Xuanyi's bowl, and then took it out.

The thing that Ji Xuanyi was most satisfied with about Qi Qin was probably his cooking skills. While eating, he would occasionally have magical thoughts like " , Qi Qin's cooking is so delicious, am I really worthy of him? "

However, ever since being fed by Qi Qin, Ji Xuanyi has made up his mind not to let Qi Qin slip away from his hands!

Mother Qi won a great victory in the battle!

Qi Qin didn't know what kind of scenes in the harmonious small dark room Ji Xuanyi was imagining every time he ate, and foolishly picked the eggs and ham in his fried noodles and put them into Ji Xuanyi's bowl. Ji Xuanyi also reciprocated by picking the vegetables in his bowl and gave them to Qi Qin.

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin frowned and raised his eyebrows again, saying seriously: " You can't not eat any vegetables at all, you need a balanced diet. "

Ji Xuan ate a mouthful of noodles expressionlessly, thinking that Qi Qin was becoming more and more like a local and even knew the term "balanced nutrition."

When Qi Qin finished his meal and was about to clean up the dishes, Ji Xuanyi sent him to rest. Qi Qin took the dishes to the kitchen to wash them, and then they went to play the game hand in hand.

As soon as I logged in, I saw Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Xuchu looking pale, and the twins also had frowns on their faces, looking constipated.

Ji Xuanyi licked his lips, as if he could still smell the aroma of fried noodles, and said: " What's wrong? Not going well? Or did you find a way but it's too difficult? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was in a daze. When Ji Xuan started talking, he realized that he and Qi Qin had returned. He breathed a sigh of relief, then frowned, shook his head, and said, " I can't find it. " It took Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin almost half an hour to go offline for dinner. During this period, everyone relied on the effect of Madam Harman's potion and dispersed. The twenty-three people each went to check the situation around, but found nothing.

Yue Tiandao: " Let's not talk about props. This is a novice town with fire attributes. Basically, the things you can find are things that can help fuel the flames. There is nothing about props that can suppress flames. It's the same. I searched the whole town inside and out, but there is no trace of a single person. "

" I didn't encounter any triggerable events, " Xu Chu shook his head and said, " I tried all the interactive items, took turns sitting on the chairs, and drank milk that had been outside for who knows how long, but it didn't work. "

Ji Xuanyi also frowned. After a long while, he hesitated and asked, " Is it possible that there is something wrong with the order of the strategy? "

Everyone was stunned. Yue Tian, who suggested attacking the fire boss first , said first: " There is definitely no problem with the attack order. The wood boss does not drop items or buffs , and the system does indicate that the boss here has been weakened because the wood boss has been defeated. "

At first, Ritian had an argument with his brother about this matter, but now he stood on Ritian's side and said, " The system prompts have been issued, and the order must be correct. "

Xu Chu thought for a moment and said, " Is it possible that the item is in another boss 's location? "

" That's possible. " Yue Tian said.

One of the advantages of being a team leader is that you can come into contact with all kinds of weird mechanisms that you think are impossible. Yuetian has indeed experienced a situation where the key props needed to defeat a boss appeared in front of another boss . It's not that the setting is weird, but that there were seven bosses in that copy at the beginning , and there were no arrows with order, which resulted in everyone having to run back and forth in the end, which made Yuetian want to roll his eyes.

However, the mechanism of this copy should not be so stupid. Yutian estimated that the thing might really be with another boss .

" So we should go to the town with water attributes to get the items? " Ritian said, " That seems to work. If we can't defeat the fire attribute, we can only look at other bosses . If we can find the items in the spring town, that would be great. If not, we can just fight the boss there first . "

Anyway, it's on the way, and it's good enough to defeat a boss . The rest of the time can be spent just traveling. No one questioned Ritian's words. After thinking about it, Yuetian

nodded and said, " Let's leave the fire giant here for now. Let's go and attack the water-attributed boss first . "

bosses like in the previous Xinmu Town . The group could only withdraw from the Fiery Town along the original route, return to Xinmu Town first, and then turn to Quanshui Town.

The journey alone took nearly half an hour. Although no one said anything, the PVP players were already a little uncomfortable with the pace of the raid where they worked for a long time but didn't even get a single kill. They all had expressions of anxiety or fatigue on their faces. Ritian and Yuetian also noticed this. PVE players are quite patient with this kind of situation.

Basically, they can handle a dungeon for four or five hours. It is rare for this situation to occur so quickly. They don't know what to do, so they can only keep moving forward.

Xu Chu's newbie town was the Spring Water Town. Before he even got there, he suddenly said, " I just remembered that I forgot to mention that the Spring Water is quite similar to other water maps. "

Everyone was stunned, not knowing why he suddenly said that.

Ji Xuanyi suddenly thought of something, his face changed, and he said, " What do you mean? It won't be the same as the Confined Sea Realm, right? "

The claustrophobic sea realm is entirely water, and the real main city is underwater. Just like what the old Western doctor said, if we all go down together, those who can't swim will choke on the water, which is like drinking someone else's bath water.

Unfortunately, Ji Xuanyi's swimming ability is not very good, and the same goes for Qi Qin. His original self was actually a good swimmer, but the current Qi Qin grew up in the mountains and has never been in the water since he came here. He only splashed around in the bathtub. If the situation in the Spring Town is the same as that in the Claustrophobic Sea, then they can go back home. Even if they can defeat the fire giant, Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi will never be able to defeat the boss in the water .

When everyone heard Ji Xuanyi's words, they all showed nervous expressions.

Xu Chu said: " That's not the case, it's just very similar to Qingshui City ..."

Qingshui City is one of the secondary main cities. The whole city is surrounded by water and there is very little land. Everyone goes out by boat.

" However, the scale of Quanshui Town is much smaller than Qingshui City, so the boat is also small. If you move too much, it will capsize, " Xu Chu smiled with interest and said, " Let me know in advance so that you won't be caught off guard when the time comes. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Even after being reminded, I still don't feel relieved at all.

There were many landlubbers among the 25 people in the group who had never been in water. Some of them had their faces turned green. It would be okay if the boss was on land, but if he was underwater, they could retreat now.

Ji Xuanyi thought of the five-person dungeon in Qingshui City, where a group of PVE team leaders organized everyone to learn synchronized swimming. He thought that he had gloated over the incident at the time, but he didn't expect that he would suffer the consequences now. Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but feel a little regretful.

Not to mention how worried a group of players were, they finally arrived at the Fountain Town.

Just like Xuchu said, before entering the Spring Water Town, the first thing everyone encountered was water . They didn't know how to describe it, river? Lake? Or sea? In short, they couldn't see the other side, and could only vaguely see the Spring Water Town hidden in the black fog and water vapor.

Xiao Xiaoyu squinted her eyes and gestured, and couldn't help but say: " How far is this? From here, Quanshui Town is not even as long as a stick of gum. "

 " Very far away ..." Xu Chu said.

Ji Xuanyi's face turned green when he looked at the vast expanse of water.

Yue Tian said speechlessly: The most important " thing to consider now is not how far the distance is, but how are we going to get there? Are we going to swim? Even if everyone can swim, they will be unable to swim halfway through this distance, right? "

Mi Yin, who had been watching the water, touched his chin and said, " Even if you can't swim, you should be able to float on the water. There's no wind or waves, so you won't drown. "

Xue Piao Renjian walked over and tugged at Mi Yin's sleeve. Mi Yin turned around and looked at him, suddenly realizing: " That's right, you can't swim ..."

Ritian also said: " Yes, the important thing is that there are still many people who can't swim. Do we have to go together as a group? "

This is even more impossible. Although there is no fatigue in this game, there is weight. With Qi Qin and Xue Piao Renjian, it seems that they will not get wet even if it rains. If they are tied together, these people in armor will be like a weight when they go into the water, pulling everyone down.

While everyone was discussing, Xu Chu clapped his hands helplessly. Seeing that everyone was looking at him, he said, " Everyone, I haven't finished what I said. It's indeed very far from here , but there are boats. "

 " Boat? " Xiaoxiao Yuxia looked at him and said, " Then no one knows how to row it? "

Xu Chu shook his head and said, " No need to mark it. This map has traffic points. "

Xu Chu had chosen this spring town as his novice town because he had heard the news from somewhere else. He was too lazy to walk, so having a transportation point would be great.

But Xu Chu only realized afterwards that there must be transportation here! If there is no transportation in this terrain, do players have to row the boat themselves? It would be faster to jump into the water and paddle!

When everyone heard this, they all breathed a sigh of relief. It was good enough that there was a transportation point. They almost thought they were really going to go into the water.

 " But it's hard to say, " Xu Chu suddenly changed the subject, probably because he found everyone's reaction too boring, and said, " After all, Liehuo Town is completely empty, so whether the spring water is still there is also a question. "

Xu Chu is not exaggerating . What he said is actually possible. After all, the official IQ of "Domain" is sometimes high and sometimes low. You can't say whether he will really regard rowing or swimming as a dungeon challenge.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't stand this atmosphere of guessing anymore, and said with a sullen face: " Whether they took a boat or swam over, we can't figure it out just by doing this. Let's spread out and look for clues. Whether there is a boat or not, report it. "

Ritian showed an awkward expression and said, " It's not a big deal to find something, but we don't have enough priests and we're not fast enough. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " If it's not enough, take some medicine. "

Ritian was stunned for a moment and said, " The medicine is not ..."

Keep it for fighting the boss ?

There was no need for Ji Xuanyi to say this, Xu Chu said: " What else is there to keep? We have already wasted one at the Fire Giant. Do you still expect to pass the level? "

Well, there is no hope of passing the level anyway, so instead of wasting time keeping the medicine, it is better to use it where it should be used.

Yuetian also understood this principle, so he nodded and said, " Okay, everyone, split up and tell everyone in the team channel when you find a ship. "

Everyone agreed, took the medicine, and dispersed to look for things.

Ji Xuanyi certainly did not separate from Qi Qin. The two of them walked directly along the shore. If, as Xu Chu said, there were both a boat and equipment, they would not have run into the woods with the boat. They must have been waiting on the shore.

As a native of Quanshui Town, Xu Chu certainly knew this. He originally wanted to follow the path of Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, but when he saw the two of them holding hands and feeding each other dog food, he finally curled his lips and changed direction and walked away alone.

Qi Qin, this little country bumpkin, had never seen such a large body of water in his life. While holding Ji Xuanyi's hand, he stared eagerly at the shadow of the spring town in the middle of the water.

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said with a smile: " Do you like it? "

Qi Qin was a little embarrassed and said, " I have lived in the mountains since I was a child. After I left home, I only walked inland. I have never seen such a scene. I am a little curious. "

Qi Qin's embarrassed expression was particularly adorable. Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but curl his lips and said, " When we are free, we can go to the beach to play. "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, then his eyes lit up and he said, " Really? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " I'm still lying to you? But if you don't go into the water, you can only play with sand. "

Qi Qin just laughed. He was probably very happy just playing with sand.

However, if Ji Xuanyi wanted to go out and play, he had to at least settle the things at home first. Thinking of this, Ji Xuanyi's face became a little gloomy.

Qi Qin rarely noticed Ji Xuanyi's mood changes, his attention was attracted by the things in front of him.

He squinted his eyes and carefully identified it, and finally confirmed that he was not mistaken.

He couldn't help but shook Ji Xuanyi's hand and said excitedly: " Xuanyi, look! "

Ji Xuanyi was awakened from his thoughts by Qi Qin. He looked up and was also stunned for a moment.

In front of them, there was a vague figure. It was impossible for them to walk away separately and fall behind the players. That was one person!

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but feel pleasantly surprised, and he pulled Qi Qin forward and said, " Let's go and take a look! "

The two of them ran all the way closer and found that it was indeed one person! The man who looked quite old, with a hunched back, looked far away at the spring town across the water. He bent over and coughed from time to time. Because of the black fog surrounding him, his complexion also looked very bad. However, what surprised Ji Xuanyi was that there was actually a small boat under his feet. If he guessed correctly, this should be the transportation point that Xu Chu mentioned. Ji Xuanyi asked Qi Qin to send a message to the other members of the group, and he walked up to him and said, "Old man, are you okay?" Ji Xuanyi thought that he would tell him everything that happened here immediately, but he just looked at him and fell down. Ji Xuan instinctively reached out to help the man, but he forgot that he was at Strength Level 5, and was dragged to the ground with him. Qi Qin was typing, and had no time to support him. Seeing this, he was frightened and hurried to pull him up. Ji Xuanyi shook his head and asked him to continue sending messages, while he frowned and looked at this. Even Madam Harman, a warlock, needs potions to withstand the black fog around her. It's easy to imagine that this boatman is in trouble. But there was no one else around except this one, so could it be that this last will taught them how to row a boat? Now is not the time to think about this, the most important thing is to find a way to keep this thing alive. Ji Xuanyi looked around and there was nothing useful. Then he looked at the health bar and tried it. It worked. Ji Xuanyi breathed a sigh of relief. I have to say that Ji Xuanyi still hasn't developed his healing instinct. If Ri Tian were here and saw someone dying, his first reaction would definitely be to treat him first. Ji Xuanyi nursed for about seven or eight minutes before the rest of the team came over. The first to arrive were the fastest archers, followed by Ze Yu Sishui and the others. By the time the priest team was the last one to come running over, Ji Xuanyi wanted to vomit blood in front of them. Xuchu, a short-legged man, arrived later than some pastors. After seeing Ji Xuanyi, he said, "Oh my God, Ji Xuanyi, are you being scammed?" Ji Xuanyi: "..." Everyone's head was filled with black lines. Xu Chu's cheering tone might make people who didn't know him think that he and Ji Xuanyi had a huge grudge against each other! "Stop talking nonsense," Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly, "A priest should come and nurse the man. This should be a traffic point. We need to find a way to revive him." A priest in the crowd immediately took over Ji Xuanyi's position. Ji Xuanyi then helped Qi Qin get up from the ground and said, "When I was healing him just now, the system gave me a prompt saying that he was debuffed by the black fog and that we needed to find a plant to save him." "Plants? What plants?" Yue Tian asked.

Ji Xuanyi also said very straightforwardly: "Forgot."

Yue Tian: "..."

It's really not Ji Xuanyi's fault. It's their fault for being slow. The system prompt only appeared for two seconds and was quickly passed. The name of the plant was a long one. If Mi Yin could remember it specifically, Ji Xuanyi had no way of doing it. He did try to memorize it, but soon forgot it.

But just remembering the name is useless, Ji Xuan said: "That plant is probably nearby, leave a priest to take care of it, and we will go around and take a look."

Looking for something again, Xiao Xiaoyu couldn't help but sigh and said, "I thought all I had to do to win the game was stand still and shoot."

Yuetian was also somewhat annoyed, but when he saw Xiaoxiao Yuxia saying this, he inexplicably felt a bit gloating and said, "Now you know, pve is not that simple."

Especially in the early stages of development, there are no clues and you have to figure everything out on your own, which is simply worse than death.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia shook her head and stopped talking. A group of people went to look for the antidote again. After a lot of effort, they found a flower in the woods not far away. The air within a range of less than one meter around the flower was surprisingly clean, with no signs of being contaminated by the black fog. They knew without even having to match the name that this must be the antidote.

Sure enough, after eating the flower, he slowly woke up.

A group of people gathered around him and said happily: "You're awake!"

After Xu Chu finished speaking, he couldn't help but say, "Why is this scene so weird?"

Ze Yu Sishui also looked pale: "I think so too."

Yue Tian was frowning. Although he also felt a strong sense of déjà vu, he still said, "Don't be like this. Can you be more serious?"

Fortunately, he didn't notice anything wrong. After waking up, he got up and said in confusion: "You saved me?"

Ji Xuan nodded and said, "That's right, old man. We want to go to Quanshui Town. Can you give us a ride?"

Everyone looked at this expectantly, but unexpectedly the other party showed an embarrassed expression.

Chapter 144

Ji Xuanyi knew that it would be impossible for them to pass this copy so easily.

He glanced at them and said, "After all, you saved me. I am willing to take you there, but the dock of Fountain Town is occupied by monsters. If we don't get rid of those monsters first, the boat may capsize before we reach the shore."

"We still need to clear the monsters," Xiao Xiao Yu said speechlessly, "What should we do?"

Yue Tiandao: " Generally, in this situation, you need a tank , a healer, and a dps to go to the other side first , clear the monsters, and the traffic point will be opened. "

" Everyone knows this, " Xiao Xiaoyu said, although this was actually the first time he had heard of it. " But the question is how are we going to get there? "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said to him, " Can you take us there? "

He shook his head and said, " The monsters at the dock on the other side have not been eliminated yet. I can't take you there. "

No matter how many times I ask, this is the only thing I can say.

Ji Xuanyi said helplessly: " It seems that we can only go and clear the monsters by ourselves. "

Yue Tiandao: " If we can get there by ourselves , why are we looking for this? "

Everyone fell silent for a moment.

After a while , the mage who had first tried to scan his face but was swept away by the crowd raised his hand timidly and said, " Well ..."

Everyone looked at him and asked, " What's wrong? "

The wizard smiled a little embarrassedly and said, " My family grew up by the lake. I learned some rowing skills from my grandfather , but I haven't practiced much ..."

Everyone's eyes lit up, and Jian Xi Xin Jiu even said, " Why didn't you say so earlier! "

The mage said aggrievedly: " I am not familiar with rowing. It would be so embarrassing if the boat capsized. "

There was really no other way now. If he didn't come out, this group of people would have to go back home. So he spoke with gritted teeth.

As the leader of the group, Yuetian was about to go home when a talented person who could row a boat suddenly appeared. Yuetian treated him like a treasure and approached him with his two brothers. He said in a sweet voice, " It's okay, it's normal to capsize. At worst, we can just swim back. "

The mage was confronted with two identical faces, and blushed a little. It took him a long time to say, " I'm glad you don't dislike me. We can give it a try. If it doesn't work, we can think of another way ... Anyway, don't hold too much hope in me. "

 " No, no, " Ritian said quickly, " Just go with the flow. It doesn't matter whether you can make it or not. Don't feel pressured. "

After Ritian said this, the mage felt relieved, straightened his chest, and said, " Can I use this small boat? I just happen to know how to row a boat this big. "

Upon hearing this, Ji Xuan immediately turned around and shook his head, saying, " Of course, you can, but you have to make sure that you bring my ship back intact. "

Ji Xuanyi immediately said: " We promise! "

Then he nodded and said, " Okay, take it if you want to use it. "

Ji Xuan breathed a sigh of relief and bent down to move the small wooden boat.

Everyone looked at him silently.

Ji Xuanyi maintained the towing action for two seconds, then calmly straightened up, kicked Qi Qin, and said, " Why are you just watching? Get the boat into the water. "

Qi Qin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi always forgot his strength of five, and Qi Qin could do nothing about him. He could only pick up the boat and put it in the water not far away .

Xiao Xiao Yu looked at the boat and frowned, " Can this boat carry three people? And there needs to be a swordsman. I think it's hard to carry two people. "

Xuchu walked over cautiously, put one foot on the boat, and felt her feet swaying, as if she would flip over at any minute. She felt very unsafe, so she took her foot back in dismay, walked to the back, and said, " No matter how many people can get on, I'm not going anyway. "

Although Xu Chu is not good at it, his equipment is the best among those present except Qi Qin. As a mage who only needs to stand still and output, his DPS is also the highest. Yue Tian didn't know what the situation was on the other side, and wanted to let Xu Chu go over to be on the safe side. He didn't expect the other party to retreat so quickly. He could only sigh with regret. The wizard calculated and said, " This boat can only carry three people, including me, at most, and it can't be too heavy. "

As the person rowing the boat, the mage must definitely be on the boat, so that the DPS slot is taken up. The next person who can be on the boat is only a priest and a swordsman.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia asked: Is " your DPS enough? "

The wizard blushed.

It seems that it is not enough.

boss before , this mage's DPS was at the bottom. If he was the only one dealing damage, it's unclear whether he could successfully clear the monster.

Xu Chu thought for a moment and said, " How about I give out some equipment? "

The mage's face turned even redder when he heard that. His equipment was not that bad actually, it was just that his technique was not good and he was easily nervous. Even if Xu Chu gave him all his equipment as it was, this mage probably wouldn't be able to achieve much DPS

Yuetian was worried. He had finally found a breakthrough, but this situation would happen again. Could he teach this mage a lesson now? The problem was that there didn't seem to be any super sharp mages among their group. A casual instruction could increase someone's DPS by several levels ...

Seeing this, Ji Xuan said, If " the DPS is not enough, then don't use the tank . Qi Qin and I will go over there. "

Yue Tian was stunned and said, " Don't want to tank ? How can I not tank ? In some dungeons, the small monsters blocking the way are more painful than the boss ! "

Ritian also said quickly: " Yes, and you can't tell whether it will be one monster or a group of monsters when you get there. You can just go slowly without DPS, or you can go there without a healer and bring a violent DPS . How can you not have a tank ? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia didn't know how to play PVE , so she listened to the twins in everything after entering the game. But now she smiled and said, t know if'l don " others can do it without a tank , but one person is enough in the world. "

Ritian and Yuetian were stunned. They didn't expect Xiaoxiao Yuxia to suddenly say such a thing.

Yue Tian thought Xiao Xiao Yu Xia didn't understand, and couldn't help but said: " You don't know how much damage this kind of monster can do! "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia said calmly: " You don't know how awesome being the best in the world is! " Seeing that the twin brothers didn't believe it, Xiao Xiao Yuxia wanted to tell them that the awesome master who came down from the sky was Qi Qin, but as soon as she said this, it would be clear who the beauty was. Xiao Xiao Yuxia wanted to live for two more years, so she finally held back and said, " Don't worry, Tian Xia is really okay. "

How could the twins feel at ease? In their concept, there was no such person as Qi Qin. Even though everyone else in the group except Xiaoxiao Yuxia said that Qi Qin could do it alone, the twins just felt that it was difficult to explain it to this group of PVPs who had never entered the dungeon .

They didn't know that this group of PVPs were also thinking about it and couldn't explain it clearly to these two PVEs who had never seen a master before !

After all, there were only two twins, and Xuchu hired them at a high price. He had no way to object to their decision. In the end, he had no choice but to say, " Okay, then you three go and try. If it doesn't work, don't delay. Come back and we'll find a way. "

Seeing that the twins were still so pessimistic, everyone stopped trying to persuade them and rushed the three of them onto the boat.

In fact, the second after Ji Xuanyi stepped onto the boat, he wanted to back out. He was really not a good swimmer. The boat was small and floating, swaying all the time. It felt like it would capsize if he sneezed. No wonder Xu Chu reacted like that just now. Ji Xuanyi was stiff all over and his face turned green. If he hadn't seen Qi Qin behind him, he would have gone back to the shore in a second.

Although we can't go to the beach for the time being, going boating on the lake is also acceptable.

The wizard had to row at the stern, so he was the last one to get on. When Ji Xuanyi stepped on, he could only help by stepping on the boat to steady his center of gravity. The rest had to rely on Ji Xuanyi alone. When he saw Ji Xuanyi standing firm , he breathed a sigh of relief and looked at Qi Qin beside him.

Qi Qin looked at the mage, then at Ji Xuanyi, feeling a little guilty. He was wearing light armor – although it was called " light " armor, it was only light compared to heavy armor. In fact, it was still very heavy. Coupled with his big body, he was really afraid of sinking the boat.

Seeing Qi Qin 's hesitation , everyone understood what he was worried about. The mage hurriedly said, " Go ahead, it's okay. The boat can handle it. "

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin had no choice but to stretch out one foot and step on the boat.

Ji Xuanyi, who was standing in the middle of the boat, clearly felt his feet sink, and his heart suddenly skipped a beat.

The wizard said quickly: " Warlock, go to the front, quick! Swordsman, go to the middle! "

When Ji Xuan heard this, even though his feet were shaking violently, he had to bite the bullet and take two steps forward until he stepped on the bow of the boat. Then he held his breath and stopped.

Qi Qin was even worse off. He had never been on a boat in his life, and he was being tossed around so hard that he felt dizzy. Subconsciously, he wanted to do a heavy weight or jump back to the shore. But when he saw Ji Xuanyi's back, he suddenly remembered his current situation. If he used a heavy weight, Ji Xuanyi would fall into the water!

Qi Qin suppressed his instinct again. Although he was extremely agile, he took two shaky steps forward like a toddler who had just learned to walk and reached the center.

The wizard, as expected of someone who grew up by the lake, immediately spotted the opportunity, stepped onto the boat in two steps, and stood at the stern.

For a moment, there were waves under the boat. Although the three people were shaking, they actually stabilized slowly.

Not only the three people on the boat, but also the remaining twenty or so people on the shore breathed a sigh of relief, as if the people who went into the water were not Ji Xuanyi and the other two, but themselves.

The three people on the boat also breathed a sigh of relief, especially the wizard. It was his first time leading people and he was afraid that something might go wrong.

" Well, if you are afraid of shaking, sit down first, " the wizard touched his nose and said a little embarrassedly, " Besides, I am rowing in the back, and the swordsman is too tall. I can't see what is happening in front of me when I stand. "

Although the mage only mentioned Qi Qin, in fact Ji Xuanyi was not short. If he stood alone, the mage would have to tiptoe to see the road. But Qi Qin was really tall. No matter who stood here, they would look very tall in comparison with him. Of course, Ji Xuanyi also looked petite in comparison.

After hearing the wizard's words, the two men sat down carefully again.

more stable after sitting down than when standing up , and although the boat is small, it is quite clean, so Ji Xuanyi can still accept it.

The mage heaved a sigh of relief when he saw the spring town in the distance , and bent down to pick up the two oars on the boat.

In fact, oars are very heavy. Logically speaking, a mage cannot lift them with his strength. But I guess the game officials took this into consideration, so they set the weight of the oars to be very light, so the mage has a chance to lift both oars.

Seeing the boat slowly sailing away from the shore, everyone was worried that the boat would capsize in less than three seconds. Fortunately, the wizard's skills were stable and nothing happened after the boat sailed out seven or eight meters. Everyone was finally relieved and began to howl at the top of their lungs on the shore, asking them to be careful on the road and come back soon.

Ji Xuan was so upset when he heard this, thinking, is this how you set a flag for your teammates ? But it was difficult to move on such a small boat, and he dared not speak loudly. He could only look at the people on the shore who were dancing the most happily with a stiff face.

Xu Chu pointed at Ji Xuanyi and laughed loudly, and said to Xiao Xiao Yuxia: " Look at Ji Xuanyi, hahahahahaha, he's so stiff, hahahahahaha! "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia also wanted to laugh, but he wanted to live more, so he held it back, and said with twitching cheeks: " Don't do that, or he'll jump back and hit you. "

Xu Chu glanced at Ji Xuanyi and found that he really meant it, so he quickly shut up and muttered, " I can't afford to offend you. "

Ji Xuanyi really almost jumped back to beat this bitch, but fortunately the boat was moving fast and soon he could no longer hear clearly what these people were saying.

The wizard rowed the boat and exclaimed in amazement: " There is no wind and no waves, but this boat is going quite fast. "

Ji Xuanyi said, " The authorities should have adjusted the data. If it is really set according to the speed in real life, it would be difficult for someone like you who can row to reach the other side. What about those who can't row? If there is a speed bonus, players who can't row should have a chance to get across after dawdling for a while. "

Upon hearing this, the mage couldn't help but nodded.

This level can only be said to be a small test set by the authorities. If you really can't row a boat, you can't complete the level. What do you think those players who grew up inland should do?

Do they all have to rely on the thighs of players near the coast and lakes?

As they were talking, the boat had already sailed some distance away. Because of the water vapor and black fog, the group of people on the shore could not be seen clearly.

Because of the low visibility, Ji Xuanyi actually had some doubts as to whether this copy would have a maze or something like that. But then he thought that if the official set up so many messy and idiotic links, he would probably be scolded, so he finally put this speculation aside.

Ji Xuanyi was squinting his eyes to see what was happening in the Quanshui Town on the other side of the river, when suddenly Qi Qin, who was sitting in the middle of the boat, said in a panic, " Our boat seems to be leaking! "

Ji Xuan was startled and quickly turned around to look. Sure enough, there was a pool of water where Qi Qin was sitting, almost reaching his ankles!

Ji Xuanyi was startled, thinking that if he had discovered this problem when the boat was just sailing, there would still be a chance to repair it. But now there is no way to land, what if the boat sinks? !

Before Ji Xuanyi could speak, the mage leaned over in panic to take a look, then smiled helplessly and said, " It's just this little, don't panic, it's normal. The workmanship of this boat is not that good, and the draft is deep, so it's normal for it to seep in a little water. It won't sink. "

Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi breathed a sigh of relief after hearing what he said. Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " We can't let the water continue to seep in, can we? "

" It's true that it can't be found, " the wizard said, looking down under the wooden board at his feet, and pulled out a small wooden barrel. He said in surprise, " Ah, there really is one. "

After that, he handed the small wooden bucket to Qi Qin and said, " Just scoop out the water. Don't worry, we will reach the shore very quickly. You won't need to scoop for a long time. "

It was the first time that Qi Qin heard that one had to scoop water while riding a boat. He felt it was very novel, but did not find it troublesome. He happily began to pour out the water in the boat with a bucket.

Ji Xuan glanced at the fool and shook his head helplessly.

Qi Qin poured it for a few seconds and suddenly asked: " Why is this water also black? "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then looked down.

They didn't notice it on the shore before, but when Qi Qin poured out the water, he found that the water under the boat was also black, and the color was darker than the black fog in the air, which looked very strange.

" poisonous miasma " debuff appeared under his avatar .

Ji Xuanyi withdrew his hand and took a mouthful of red medicine in silence.

 " What's wrong? " Qi Qin asked with concern.

Ji Xuan glanced at him, then looked at the mage who was rowing seriously with a frown on his face, hesitated for a moment, shook his head, and said, " Nothing. "

Not to mention the problem of poison in the water, it can't be solved. If this wizard, who is not very courageous to begin with, gets frightened and makes some mistake, that would be really unfair!

Ji Xuan thought about it and didn't say anything. He just talked to Qi Qin in private about the strangeness of the water. He also informed Xiao Xiaoyuxia and the others and asked them not to go into the water casually.

Fortunately, they did not plan to swim over at that time. If the water near the shore was fine, but they found out it was poisonous halfway through, they would have been unable to escape.

With Ji Xuanyi's reminder, Qi Qin became much more careful. Although the water seeping into the boat didn't seem to be a problem, he was very careful not to touch the water surface outside the boat when pouring the water.

Nothing strange happened next, and the three of them soon approached the port of Quanshui Town.

Seeing the land gradually becoming clear, the mage rowing the boat breathed a sigh of relief. His mission was finally completed. If anything happened next time, he would not be the one to take the blame.

Before the boat drifted to the shore, the three people saw a row of ferocious-looking monsters on the dock. They probably couldn't go into the water, so they just stared at Ji Xuanyi and the others from the shore.

 " Fuck! So many monsters! " the mage shouted, and the boat spun around under his control and was about to drift back.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, who were already ready to go ashore: "..."

Ji Xuanyi was so upset that he said, " What are you doing? Why are you walking back? "

The wizard quickly stopped the boat and said aggrievedly: " There are so many monsters, we can't defeat them. "

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " You don't have to go up, just watch us on the boat. "

The mage exclaimed, " Oh! " and said, " That's so embarrassing. "

That being said, when Ji Xuanyi said he didn't need to go on board, the wizard was still very honest and turned the boat back and continued to move towards the dock.

Ji Xuanyi was also speechless. He could die in the dungeon without losing levels. How could this person be so cowardly?

However, the mage did not row the boat over just because Ji Xuanyi said he didn't need to get on board, but because he also remembered Yuetian's instructions.

Don't waste time if you can't win, die as soon as possible and then think of a way. If he rows the boat back like this, it will waste at least ten minutes. Although this mage is not good, he will still try his best to complete the tasks he receives, just like he was pushed away before entering the dungeon but still wanted to talk to the enemy.

Now he is ready to die heroically!

However, the development of the matter was completely different from what the mage had imagined. He had just rowed the boat to the dock when Qi Qin stepped forward, held Ji Xuanyi in one hand, pulled out the artifact Sword of Ares with the other, activated the skill Heavy Slash, and jumped directly from the small wooden boat to the shore!

The wooden boat was nearly capsized by Qi Qin's push, and the wizard was so frightened that he lay down on the boat, barely keeping his balance and not falling into the water.

Before the mage could stand up, he saw Qi Qin had already put Ji Xuanyi on the shore and rushed into the monster pile alone.

The wizard's heart was in his throat!

Tian Tian has said that this kind of monster is more ferocious than the boss . One knife can kill one kid. With so many monsters gathered together, Qi Qin will die in seconds?! Did the two of them also see that they can't beat them and decided to die directly?

The wizard thought he might have discovered the truth, so he hurriedly climbed to the shore. Just as he was about to say " Wait for me, I'll die first " , he realized that seven or eight seconds had passed and Qi Qin was still alive!

The mage was stunned and subconsciously looked at the team interface.

Holy shit, the health of this number one in the world is still full? !

The mage almost thought he was hallucinating. He looked for a long time before making sure he was not mistaken. He then looked at Qi Qin who was fighting with the monsters in confusion.

Next, he made the same exclamation as everyone who had ever seen Qi Qin's battle scenes.

Am I watching a fucking martial arts movie?!

The monsters attacked Qi Qin without any rhyme or reason, and it wasn't even like in martial arts movies, where they attacked one after another while the others just stood there and watched.

They really rushed forward, biting the legs and scratching the arms, and no one knew how Qi Qin danced with the sword in his hand. His movements were sharp and concise, and he was able to block the attacks of the monsters every time and even deal some damage from time to time.

Ji Xuanyi just stood aside, occasionally raising his hand to help Qi Qin who was fighting to control the monsters. The mage was sure that he definitely did not heal Qi Qin.

But Qi Qin has always been at full health, which can only prove one thing.

He was not attacked once!

The wizard's mouth is so wide that an egg can fit in it!

Mom! I saw a real martial arts master!

No wonder they were so confident just now, they didn't need a t ! It's more than just not needing a t ! They don't even need milk! One person can do the work of three people!

The mage was completely stunned, with his upper body hanging on the dock and his feet still on the boat. He watched Qi Qin's fight in that weird posture. It was not until Ji Xuan came over and patted him on the shoulder that he realized that Qi Qin had already dealt with that group of monsters by himself!

" Fuck me, fuck me, fuck me, fuck me!!! " The mage came back to his senses and yelled, " Awesome!!! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

This person's reaction is too big.

Ji Xuanyi didn't remember that when he first saw Qi Qinguai flying, his reaction was actually not much different from that of the mage in front of him.

However, the mage's reaction was indeed a bit too loud. His howl scared Qi Qin, who had just defeated a monster, so much that he took a step back.

Seeing the other person's red face due to excitement, Qi Qin took two steps at a time and walked to stand behind Ji Xuanyi, unable to resist asking, " What happened to him? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Stupid. "

Qi Qin: "..."

The wizard climbed up the dock with a grunt, but because he was too excited, his hands went limp and he fell to the ground.

But he didn't care about this anymore. He got up from the ground with his hands and feet together and was about to shake Qi Qin's hand.

Qi Qin immediately dodged and cautiously put both of his hands into Ji Xuanyi's arms for safekeeping. He turned his head and looked at the mage with a frown.

The mage took a look at Ji Xuanyi's face, and was so excited that he didn't dare to snatch Qi Qin's hand from his arms to shake it. He could only hold his own hand, looked at Qi Qin with starry eyes, and said: " I know! You are the master mentioned in the post, right? There will never be another person like you in the world! Hero! Hero, are you still accepting disciples?! "

Qi Qin was stunned and subconsciously looked at Ji Xuanyi. He couldn't react whether he should deny his previous words first or reject his question first.

How could Ji Xuanyi let his identity as a " beauty " be exposed, so he said with a dark face: " No, I won't accept it. "

The mage probably didn't expect that Ji Xuanyi would answer his question. He was stunned for a moment. Just when he wanted to speak again , Ji Xuanyi's aura was fully open, his eyes were fierce and murderous , and he said grimly: " Do you want to die? If you dare to say another word of nonsense, I will send you back to the Novice Village. Whoever tries to stop me will be killed ! "

Mage: "..."

Ji Xuanyi was in this state, and Pi Ruxuchu didn't dare to say a word, let alone such a poor little mage! He almost knelt down to Ji Xuanyi on the spot, shut up with tears in his eyes, and said that he would never talk nonsense again. Then he was let go by Ji Xuanyi and shrank in the corner without making any noise.

Qi Qin couldn't help but look at the cowering mage, and whispered in Ji Xuanyi's ear: " Will he be traumatized? "

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly.

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin thought, probably, after all, he had one himself.

Qi Qin hadn't been looked at like this by Ji Xuanyi for a long time. His immunity was weakened, and his legs suddenly became weak. He quickly said spinelessly: " Of course not. We are just talking about reason. What's there to be afraid of! "

Ji Xuanyi snorted coldly and said nothing more.

After clearing out the monsters here, Ji Xuanyi sent a message to the other side, telling them that they could try to talk to them and see if they could come over.

They waited for about 20 minutes under the drizzle of rain, and were so bored that they started playing Landlord. When they heard the news, they immediately became alert, threw the cards on the ground, and said, " Okay, Ji Xuanyi has cleared all the monsters! "

Yuetian still had a royal bomb and a pair of two in his hand, ready to win, but then he saw Xiaoxiao Yuxia throw away her cards. He was about to protest, but when he heard what he said, he was stunned and said, " What?! All cleared?! "

He was planning to wait for those three people to die and come back to find a solution, but they had already cleared it out? !

The twins were both stunned. The others either knew well the strength of Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi, or they had no idea how difficult the monsters in the dungeon were. After hearing what Xiao Xiao Yuxia said, they all stood up in a mess and prepared to set off.

Yuetian still couldn't believe it, and said: " Finished it? Really finished it? Didn't they lie about the military intelligence? In fact, there is no need to be so stressed if it can't be finished. Let's think of a solution together-- "

Yuetian's words came to an abrupt end. Xuchu had already finished talking to him. Without saying anything else, he waved his hand, and a large ship appeared in front of everyone.

" I didn't expect you guys to be able to defeat those monsters. It looks like saving Fountain Town depends on you. Get on the boat. I'll take you to the other side. "

The twins froze at the same time.

If they were still suspecting that Ji Xuanyi and his men might have lied about the military intelligence because they had been gone for so long and could not withstand the pressure, their current performance clearly told them that the monsters on the opposite side had indeed been defeated.

" How is this possible?! " Yue Tian said in disbelief: " Tianxia's DPS is high, but there is not even a tank , how can they withstand the damage from the monsters?! "

" You really don't know anything about power. I've told you that the world is awesome, but why don't you believe it? " Xiao Xiao Yu said helplessly: " Stop talking, get on the boat. "

The twins then followed everyone onto the boat in a daze.

In fact, we can't really blame them. After all, any normal person would probably not believe that there are such people in the world before seeing Qi Qin fight.

Different from the small wooden boat that Ji Xuanyi and his two companions took, the boat that was brought out this time could be said to be a luxurious ship. It had two floors and could carry more than twenty people without seeming crowded at all!

"It seems that this person is also a powerful person," Xu Chu said, touching his chin, "The game "Domain" is very particular about some strange places. He can take out such a big ship with just a raise of his hand. He must not be a passerby character."

Xiao Xiao Yuxia nodded upon hearing this and said, "That's right, Xinmu is being protected by a sorcerer, and Liehuo is nowhere to be found. How can he wait here for us to come and rescue him? There must be something fishy about the background setting ... No, aren't you from Quanshui Town? Don't you know him? "

Xu Chu glanced at Xiao Xiaoyu, then slowly lowered his eyes and thought for a long time. Finally, he shook his head and sighed, "Oh, no, when I was in the Novice Village, I was thinking about how to find a booster for this game, but I didn't deal with any of them at all. Later, I found a monster spawning point and paid someone to help me get there. I really can't remember what this setting is."

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

What use is there for you?!

Xu Chu spread his hands and said, "Oh, forget it. Don't worry about it. We can talk about it later when there are things or activities."

Xiaoxiao Yuxia doesn't want to care about this person anymore. See you later!

The ship was not only large in size, but also very fast. The mage rowed for nearly twenty minutes before he and Ji Xuanyi and the others got ashore. The big ship here sailed through the wind and waves and arrived at the dock in less than ten minutes.

Ji Xuanyi on the shore looked at the luxurious ship coming from afar, and remembered the small boat they were on before that was shaking and capsized, and his eyes twitched.

Screw you! This is such a huge difference in treatment!

The big ship docked at the pier, and the players in the team filed out and went ashore steadily one by one, which was in stark contrast to the previous situation of Ji Xuanyi and his team, who seemed to be in a cool but actually embarrassed state.

Ji Xuan felt upset and walked aside without saying anything.

The twins couldn't wait to see what was happening on the other side. When they came out, they almost pushed Xu Chu, who was walking in front of them, away. They were scrambling to get ashore first.

You don't know until you see it. You will be shocked when you see it. They thought Qi Qin was able to pass the level because there was only one monster and its strength was not very strong. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin each had a damage reduction, so if the DPS was enough, they could indeed force their way through the level. However, they didn't expect to see the corpses of small monsters all over the ground as soon as they got ashore. They couldn't close their mouths for a moment.

"Fuck, fuck ..." Yue Tian couldn't help but curse: "There are so many monsters, how the hell are we going to survive? Are you guys cheating?!"

The poor little wizard standing by knew how they were doing. He was about to say something, but Ji Xuan gave him a cold glance and he immediately shrank back in fear.

" Awesome, really fucking awesome ..." Ritian also murmured. He mainly played the healer and was not very clear about the situation of DPS and tank so he was more able to accept this matter than Yuetian. After he reacted, he looked at Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi with shining eyes.

" Are you really not considering playing PVE ?! Come to our team! The treatment is negotiable, really! "

Chapter 145

Ritian also has a short memory. When Yuetian pulled him , he remembered that they are awesome , but they, a group of PVE players, have no way of playing against these two PVP players who have so many enemies on them!

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to pay attention to them at all . When he saw that everyone had arrived, he went to talk to them . Ritian could only sigh with regret.

Yuetian also felt very sorry, but he was a little more rational than his brother. Seeing that Ji Xuanyi ignored them, he kept silent.

When Ji Xuanyi came up to them , he didn't care about the other party using the boat to trick them , and said, " Can you take us in? "

But it was obvious that this was not the plot, he was just a traffic point. After hearing Ji Xuanyi's words , he just shook his head and said, " No, I have to stay here and wait for you to leave before I can pick you up. "

There was no other way . Ji Xuanyi could only nod and turned to the twins and Xiao Xiaoyu and said, " Let's go. We have to go find the boss ourselves . "

The group walked along the empty pier into the town. Ritian and Yuetian kept glancing at Qi Qin with their glasses, and even tried to pry some information out of the mage . Unfortunately, the mage had been frightened by Ji Xuanyi and didn't say a word.

The land area of Quanshui Town is indeed very small, so if you want to move forward quickly, the best way is to take a boat.

But not everyone has the courage to sit on that wobbly little boat. The authorities probably understand that some people are born afraid of water, so they are very considerate and have prepared land routes. However, these roads are very narrow and remote, and winding. Going back and forth between two places is at least three times faster by boat than by walking.

Although Ji Xuanyi and his companions were in a hurry, they had no way to take a boat. The only one that still functioned as a transportation point stayed at the entrance. They could not let the mage row the boat back and forth alone, nor could they go swimming directly in the water. They had to move forward slowly along the path that was only wide enough for one person to pass.

" Where is this boss ? "

After walking for a while, Jianxi Xinjiu couldn't stand it anymore. Three or four hours have passed since they entered the dungeon, and except for the first boss , there has been no progress at all. Now, they can't even find the boss . Why is pve so frustrating?

The twin brothers couldn't explain it clearly, so they could only look at Xiao Xiao Yuxia. Xiao Xiao Yuxia's cheeks twitched and he looked at Ji Xuanyi again.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " What's the point of looking at me? You might as well look at Xu Chu instead of me. He came from Quanshui Town, so he probably has some points for where he encounters the boss . "

This time Xu Chu didn't even need to speak, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia finished the words for him, and said helplessly: He started looking for a ?what do you expect him to know ,He looks like a jerk " How can he remember where .booster in the Novice Town the boss might spawn for you when he's too lazy to walk ? It's already pretty good that he can remember that his Novice Town is a fountain! "

For a moment, Ji Xuanyi actually felt that what Xiao Xiao Yuxia said made sense.

I really can't understand the way people like Xu Chu play games and the fun they have in games.

Xu Chu looked at Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, then looked at Ji Xuan Yi, and said slowly: " Although I am not very familiar with Quanshui Town, I still have some ideas about this boss 's situation. "

Xiao Xiaoyu was stunned and asked, " What idea? "

Xu Chu smiled and said, Think about the dungeon " boss in Qingshui City , and then think about the world quest in the Confined Sea Realm. Do you understand? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " I don't understand. "

In fact, Xu Chu had already made it very clear that the boss might respawn underwater. Ji Xuanyi said he didn't understand, but he was just evading reality. In fact, he had already thought of this.

But the problem is, how to fight the boss underwater? Ji Xuanyi is not good at swimming, Qi Qin also sinks to the bottom of the water, and there is no player in their group who can swim in synchronized swimming.

Ji Xuanyi said: " If this boss is really under the water, there is no need to fight him. Let's disband. I won't go into the water, and neither will the world. "

pvp players heard that the group was disbanding, they were actually a little happy. Some of them even wanted to laugh, which made the twins frown.

You guys in the pvp game are really interesting. You're the ones who want to fight, and you even paid money to hire those two. Now you're so happy when you hear that you don't want to fight anymore. Are you stupid?

Although Xiaoxiao Yuxia was also very happy that they could finally disband, he would not admit that he was stupid. As soon as a smile appeared on his face, he tried hard to suppress it, coughed twice, and said, " It's hard to say. We haven't confirmed it yet. Maybe the boss is on land. Let's look for him first and then we can say it after we confirm it. "

In fact, the area of the Novice Town is not very large. They have been walking around for so long that they have already visited most of the Spring Town. If the boss is really on land, he should have been discovered by them. How could he still be missing?

It can be said that the probability of the boss being in the water is at least 70%, and only 30% is left on land.

Ji Xuanyi was aware of this, but he also knew that Xiao Xiaoyu would be embarrassed, so he did not expose him directly, but just kept a sullen face and said nothing.

Qi Qin hurriedly walked up and rubbed Ji Xuanyi's hands. Seeing that Ji Xuanyi was attracted by his attention and was no longer unhappy, he relaxed and smiled at him.

Ji Xuanyi looked at Qi Qin, his expression changed slightly, and just as he was about to speak, suddenly a melodious singing voice came over.

The singing didn't seem to have any specific melody. It was just a voice that was unclear whether it was a man or a woman humming intermittently. The tune was not that amazing, but the voice was so soft that it seemed to scratch the most itchy spot in the heart, making people unconsciously indulge in it.

The sound was mixed in the water vapor and black fog. For a moment, it seemed to come from all directions at the same time, enveloping everyone.

"The surround sound effect is pretty good." Xu Chu suddenly said.

Everyone: "..."

Originally everyone was very addicted to this sound. To put it in a more childish way, it was like sailors bewitched by the sirens' song. But then Xu Chu suddenly said this, dragging everyone off the boat and back to the cinema. It totally ruined the atmosphere!

As soon as the word surround sound came out, the song didn't seem to sound so high-end anymore. The mermaids that everyone imagined turned into speakers, and everyone looked indifferent.

Only Qi Qin, who didn't understand what stereo and speakers were, foolishly wanted to praise the singer for his popularity and the lingering sound of his songs. But just as he opened the conversation, Ji Xuan kicked him one by one, and he was too cowardly to say anything.

The singing was still going on, but after losing its mysterious layer, it sounded no different from noise. Ji Xuanyi's forehead was throbbing with veins, and he said, "Can this sound stop for a moment?"

Xu Chu answered seriously: "This game doesn't seem to have a volume adjustment system. Next time, you can give them some suggestions and make a one-click mute or something..."

Yue Tian said speechlessly: "Can you guys be more normal? This sound is definitely a reminder of the boss's spawn point. Stop talking nonsense and look for the boss!"

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was still hoping that the boss would spawn in the water, so that he could disband the group with a clear conscience. He immediately expressed his full support for Yuetian's words and said, "That's right, don't waste any more time, and quickly find where the boss is!"

When Yuetian heard the other party's relaxed and joyful tone, he felt something was wrong. He looked at Xiaoxiao Yuxia expressionlessly. Xiaoxiao Yuxia laughed dryly and stopped talking.

"From which direction did the sound come?" Ritian asked.

Xu Chu shook his head and said, " I can't hear it. "

Ji Xuanyi realized that ever since this voice was heard, Mi Yin had been listening with her ear tilted, looking very serious.

If it was Xu Chu, Ji Xuanyi would not ask, because the other party might tell him that he was listening to the lyrics, but Mi Yin was much more reliable, so Ji Xuanyi asked directly: " Mi Yin, did you hear anything? "

Because of the nature of his job, Mi Yin not only has a good memory, but his five senses are actually much better than those of ordinary people. Just now, he vaguely heard the direction. When Ji Xuan asked him one by one, he hesitated for a moment, then nodded and said, " I heard it, but I'm a little unsure. I don't know if I heard it correctly. "

" It's good that you can hear it, " Xiaoxiao Yuxia said, " It's better to have a direction than no direction. If you are wrong, we can talk about it later. "

What Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said was correct. Mi Yin responded, recalled the road they had just taken, and teleported to the back of the team, saying, " Go this way. There is a fork in the road in the direction we just came from. It seems to go to the direction I heard. "

Everyone responded and turned around to follow Mi Yin. The twins who were leading the way fell behind and said in confusion: " Is there a fork in the road where we just came from? Why didn't I see it? "

And this skill of identifying the position by listening to the sound is really amazing!

Although Mi Yin is not from the mortal world, it is still very face-saving to be on the same front with such an awesome person. Xiao Xiao Yuxia said proudly: " Mi Yin is just so awesome , he is also a good assassin. "

get this point . After all, assassin was not a very popular profession in the dungeon, hovering between picking up trash and having special needs. In their minds, they didn't have a very intuitive concept of what it meant to be a good assassin. They just thought, oh ... another master.

Mi Yin was indeed reliable. Under his leadership, in less than five minutes, everyone arrived at an open area that looked very much like the boss spawn point.

But the place like the refresh point has been found, but where is the boss ?

The singing was still going on, but everyone could clearly feel that the sound was louder than what they had heard before. It was three-dimensional, but the surround feeling was gone. It must be nearby.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia quickly came up to Miyin and asked, " Where is the boss ? "

Mi Yin showed an embarrassment, looked at Ji Xuanyi and then at the twins, finally sighed and said: " It seems to be in the water ..."

Xiaoxiao was so happy in the rain, in the water! It was time to go home!

Twins: "..."

See you in debt!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia couldn't show it so obviously, so she said hypocritically: " What can we do if we get stuck in the water? Our group can't fight in the water! "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " We can't fight in the water. The water is poisonous and will cause us to lose blood continuously. There should be other settings. "

Although Ji Xuanyi had no interest in PVE and did not want to go swimming, he had a need for the extra mysterious items dropped. As long as there was a little hope, he still wanted to defeat this boss .

Xiao Xiao Yuxia understood what Ji Xuanyi meant when she heard what he said. She sighed inwardly, but finally pulled herself together and said, " What other settings? "

The twins were relieved to see that there were serious people in the group. After hearing Xiao Xiao Yu Xia's question, they said, " In this case, either there is a buff that allows us to go underwater without losing blood, or the main battlefield is not underwater. "

After thinking for a while, he said, " I think it's more likely that the main battlefield is not underwater. After all, if underwater output is really needed, there is no need to set up such a large open space here. Twenty-five of us can stand here without feeling crowded. Since there is such a large space, the boss should be able to go ashore. I just don't know where the mechanism to trigger the plot is. "

What Yuetian said coincided with what Ji Xuanyi was thinking. After playing many copies, many settings can be seen by eyes alone. The current boss is very likely to be amphibious. He will either go ashore and into the water in the change phase, or he can be fought both on land and water. Ji Xuanyi prefers the latter.

But the most urgent problem now is that either the boss has to come ashore, or they have to go into the water. Both of these will definitely trigger plots or props, and they also have to find things.

As soon as this order came out, everyone instantly showed a look of loss of fighting spirit. Yuetian also knew that this kind of thing was boring for PVP , and said awkwardly: " Exploration is the key to opening up new land, and exploring the map is also a part of it. Think about it, everyone. After we clear the game, we will make today's experience into a guide and publish it. Everyone has contributed to the development of PVE in this game . Players will remember you. Aren't you happy? "

these pvp players ' faces told Yuetian that they didn't think so.

Yue Tian: "..."

Well, if he's unhappy, then he's unhappy. There's nothing he can do about it.

Even though everyone felt they were going to die in the dungeon, the mission had already been assigned and they had to do it no matter how unbearable it was. Everyone dispersed and began looking for clues to kill the monster.

Unlike most people, Ze Yu Si Shui has been running around for three or four hours since he entered the game and has remained active. Except for the time when he was fighting the fire giant and was almost burned and got a little scared, Ze Yu Si Shui was as energetic as if he had been injected with chicken blood. No one knew what he was so happy about.

At this moment everyone dispersed to look for clues. Ze Yu Sishui also left Ming Shao and Qing Feng Bufu and ran around alone.

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were about to walk towards a small path, they suddenly caught a glimpse of Ze Yu Shishui lying on the shore, doing something unknown.

Although it was just a game and one could be resurrected after death, Qi Qin was still a little worried about the child falling into it when he saw this scene, so he took two steps over there and said, " Ze Yu Sishui, what are you doing? "

When Ji Xuan saw Qi Qin like this, he simply pulled him to the shore, grabbed Ze Yu Sishui by the back of the neck and lifted him up.

Ji Xuanyi's strength was of course not enough to lift Ze Yu Sishui, but Ze Yu Sishui knew that if he didn't get up, Qi Qin would reach out and lift him up next – and he would really lift him up, just like he was holding the cub of some animal, and Ze Yu Sishui's toes couldn't even touch the ground!

Because of this, after sensing Ji Xuanyi's effort, Ze Yu Sishui readily climbed up and said, " I'm trying to see if I can see the boss in the water . "

After saying that, Ze Yu Sishui said hesitantly : " Master Mi Yin is talking about this place, right? "

Ji Xuanyi had no objection to Ze Yu Sishui calling Mi Yin "big brother" but showing no respect for him. He even agreed with it. He hoped that Ze Yu Sishui would not bother him. It was perfect to have Mi Yin to take the blame. Hearing this, he said, " It's over here. If you get wet, you'll bleed. Be careful. "

Ze Yu Sishui didn't care much about it. Although he was a little fragile, he was not afraid of losing a little blood. However, he also understood that his action just now looked a little dangerous. If it were in the three-dimensional world, he would have been pinned to the ground and beaten by his parents. He said obediently, " I know. "

 " Where are Ming Shao and Qing Feng Bu Fu? " Ji Xuanyi asked.

Ze Yu Sishui pointed to one side and said, " They walked towards the path over there. "

After that, Ze Yu Si Shui waved his hand again and said, " Hey, what else can they find? "

If Young Master Ming went alone, at least he could be more serious. With the addition of Qingfeng Bufu, their combination is no less than that of Zhaochen and Zuo'an. Their strength is estimated to be halved. Qingfeng Bufu will annoy Young Master Ming to death.

Ji Xuan thought that everyone was in the same situation and he was afraid that he really couldn't beat this dungeon.

Seeing that Ji Xuanyi stopped talking, Ze Yu Sishui teleported to the roof of a small house by the water, stood up and looked into the water.

Although Ze Yu Sishui is already an adult, he looks like a junior high school student. He seems to understand nothing and insists on being watched by adults from behind. His actions make people feel annoyed unconsciously. Ji Xuanyi was about to ask him to come down when he heard Ze Yu Sishui suddenly gasp.

Ji Xuanyi was stunned and asked, " What's wrong? "

Ze Yu Sishui pointed at the water and said, " Boss ! I saw the boss ! "

Ze Yu Sishui's voice was not small. When he howled, people around who heard it wanted to gather around, but were driven away by Xiao Xiao, who was nearby in the rain, like chasing away geese . They were asked to go look for clues, but Ze Yu Sishui ran to Ji Xuanyi and the others and looked up at the roof.

The swordsman has a flying skill that can do heavy slashes, but this small house can't withstand the pressure from a heavily armored swordsman like Xiao Xiao Yuxia. Xiao Xiao Yuxia has no choice but to watch Qi Qin helplessly.

Ji Xuanyi said to him, "Find a way to go somewhere else. This roof is too small to stand on." After saying that, without waiting for Xiao Xiao Yuxia to react, Ji Xuan tied up his sorcerer's robe, stepped back a distance, took two quick steps, jumped more than one meter high, kicked the wall and jumped, and his hands were hanging on the eaves.

Ji Xuanyi's moves were indeed handsome, and he had already gone to the room in real life. It was a pity that the warlock's points in the game were not focused on speed and strength. He grunted twice, but couldn't use any strength with his hands.

Ji Xuanyi was hanging on the eaves with a frown on his face. Seeing this, Qi Qin quickly raised his hand to support his butt and sent Ji Xuanyi to the roof. Ji Xuanyi was touched on the butt and didn't hesitate. He climbed up and kicked Qi Qin.

Qi Qin touched his nose, jumped easily, grabbed the eaves, and went up in two or three steps. Left alone on the ground in the drizzling rain: "..."

Damn, do you guys look down on the heavy armored warriors? !

The heavy rain could flatten the ground and flatten the small house, but it was absolutely impossible to climb up so easily. For the moment, he could only forget about the roof and sigh, and walk to the side to think of a solution.

Ji Xuan patted his butt and stood up, looking at the water surface from Ze Yu Shishui's angle, only to see that under the originally dark water surface, there was an area that was darker than other places, and not even light could penetrate!

Ji Xuanyi closed his eyes and listened. The singing in his ears was indeed coming from that direction. If he was not mistaken, the black shadow in the water was indeed the boss .

Ji Xuanyi casually threw a skill over there, but it hit the water surface without even a splash. It is impossible to attack from the shore. It seems that we can only fight in the water or find a mechanism to bring the boss up.

Although they saw the boss 's location, it was of no use in conquering the boss . The three of them climbed down from the roof in disappointment. Just as they were about to discuss the situation with the twins, they saw Mi Yin suddenly sent a message in the team channel.

" We found a stone tablet with words on it. "

When Ji Xuan saw the news, he took Qi Qin to the coordinates sent by Mi Yin without saying a word.

Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian walked together. They were originally pure arena players and had never struggled so much in a dungeon. After avoiding everyone, the two of them couldn't help but start to be lazy. While others were working hard to find clues, the two of them were discussing cooperation and skill connections in the arena.

Xue Piao Renjian couldn't get on the horse and could only explain the knight skills to Mi Yin verbally. He was speaking happily when he slapped the stone tablet and almost dented his gauntlet. However, he also noticed the words on the stone tablet and immediately realized that he might have found the key point, so he quickly called everyone over.

When Ji Xuanyi and others arrived, Xue Piao Renjian was silent and indifferent. It was impossible to tell that this man had discovered the clue accidentally because he was lazy. If you didn't know, you would think he was really serious and hardworking!

Of course Mi Yin didn't say anything. She just led people to the stone tablet and showed them the words on it.

Everyone stood around the stone tablet and looked at it for a long time before Xu Chu spoke first.

Xu Chu frowned and said, " What an ugly handwriting. "

Everyone thought he had some brilliant ideas: "..."

Ji Xuan pushed Xu Chu aside expressionlessly and tried hard to identify him.

The words on the stele were indeed ugly, crooked, and carved very lightly, even looking like a child's handwriting. Ji Xuanyi had to use a lot of effort to figure out what was written on it.

" The mermaid loves beautiful songs. When I sing, it will come ashore to play with me. "

After Ji Xuan finished reading, he stood up and looked at everyone.

The official is so awesome, one step they are rowing, and the next step they are singing a duet?

The words on the stone tablet confirmed that the boss could indeed be defeated by going ashore, and also clearly stated the conditions for the boss to go ashore.

It's enough if you just sing well!

Everyone: "..."

Goodbye!

Xiaoxiao looked around the group in the rain, and was not sure if there was a microphone master among them. After a long while, he asked anxiously: " What should I do? "

When Ji Xuan saw him looking at him again, he immediately distanced himself from the matter and said, " I'm tone-deaf. "

No one was willing to sing in public, and they all declined.

Yuetian looked at the stone tablet for a while and said, " This is incoherent, and it looks like there should be another inscription. She seems to have some relationship with this boss . Apart from other things, the plot of this game is generally very complete, so there should be other clues around it. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " How about we look for it again? "

Although everyone felt it was troublesome, it would be great if they could find clues to prove that singing was not necessary. They all nodded as if they had been injected with chicken blood, and dispersed, each of them working hard to search in the bushes.

Facts have proved that as long as they want, this group of people are very motivated. In less than five minutes, some people found other stone tablets one after another.

Ji Xuanyi and others went over to take a look and wrote down the words on the stone tablet.

" It's gentle, like the moonlight at night, just like my mother. "

" The mermaid's song is so beautiful. When I sing along with it, I feel like I'm in heaven. "

" It's dark, it's changed a lot, but it still loves me, and when the singing stops, it leaves. "

There were more things on the stone tablet than Ji Xuanyi and the others had imagined.

Basically, they all talked about making friends with mermaids. But what made these people collapse the most was not the touching relationship between him and the boss , but the fact

that two out of three sentences were related to singing. Seeing that they could not escape this disaster, everyone felt very fucked up.

Not to mention the heavy rain, the twins were already wanting to go home!

Everyone looked at each other in bewilderment, never expecting that they wouldn't even be stopped by the boss 's brutality, but would be persuaded to leave in such a weird place.

Just when everyone was filled with despair, wondering whether they should disband on the spot and go back to their homes to find their mothers, Ze Yu Sishui, who had been full of energy, suddenly let out a strange cry , which scared everyone.

Ming Shao frowned and asked: " What's wrong? "

Ze Yu Sishui's face turned pale, and he was so scared that he couldn't even speak clearly. He stammered, " Shit shit shit shit ... Shit! "

Everyone was shocked and hurriedly ran towards Ze Yu Si Shui. Ze Yu Si Shui finally came to his senses and ran behind Ming Shao and Qing Feng Bu Fu, then followed everyone to look into the bushes.

There was a pile of snow-white bones, emitting a faint fluorescence. Although there were no medical students here, the human skull clearly told everyone that someone had died here.

It is normal to see skeletons in the game. As players, this group of people have done too many grave-digging missions. However, holographic online games and keyboard online games are completely different. The feeling of seeing human bones with your own eyes is different from seeing a picture in the game. Everyone couldn't help but feel a chill in their hearts.

Ze Yu Sishui held Ming Shao in one hand and Qing Feng Bu Fu in the other, and nervously said to Xu Chu: " Hey, will this work? "

Xu Chu was well-informed and was not scared by the bones. He touched his chin and said, " This may be the one that carved the stele. "

Mi Yin also frowned and nodded, and said with a bad look on her face: " Looking at the skeleton, it is indeed a child. "

The lettering was weak, the handwriting was twisted, the language was incoherent, but it all matched up.

Yuetian couldn't help but mutter, " Oh my god, am I playing a game like this? Why do I feel like I'm playing one of those horror puzzle games that are not allowed for minors? "

Ritian held his brother tightly and said in a cowardly voice: " No, no, no, sorry for disturbing you, bye! "

However, after hearing this, other people suddenly became interested, especially Xu Chu, who was even a little excited and said, " Why are you saying goodbye? This is contributing to the development of the PVE business of this game! You should be happy! "

The twins are about to cry. Can you guys go and make a contribution? They just want to play the game in peace!

Ji Xuanyi's family is definitely not involved in any gangs, and you can tell from his current expression. He is actually a little scared, but Ji Xuanyi is very proud and doesn't show it at all. He just holds Qi Qin's hand tightly and says calmly, " What are you afraid of? It's not like they're going to fake their deaths. Think about how to use this thing first. "

The skeleton that appears here must be used to deal with the boss , but I don't know how to use it.

Yuetian and Ritian, who were standing next to them, were huddled together and had already started muttering that if they had to use this item as a prop in this copy, there would definitely be a situation in the future where " subsidies would be given for opening props . "

Everyone looked at each other for a while, and no one was willing to speak first. After a long while, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia felt that as the leader of the gang, he couldn't be so irresponsible, so he bit the bullet and said, " No matter how to use this thing, take it to the boss first . "

This is a good point, but the question is who takes it?

Seeing that everyone was silent, Qi Qin was helpless. After all, he was a man who had been in the underworld and had seen fighting and killing. It was not appropriate for him to remain silent any longer. He was about to take the initiative to help the person collect the bones when he saw Mi Yin had walked out of the crowd. With a complicated expression, she took out a piece of cloth from her backpack and reached out to pick up the bones.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia then remembered that with the nature of Mi Yin's work, she might have seen similar situations before, so she should not be afraid of this. She immediately breathed a sigh of relief and said flatteringly, " Excuse me, please help me. I will turn down your request first later, Boss . "

Everyone nodded repeatedly without any objection, and admired Mi Yin very much.

However, as an assassin, Mi Yin's needs did not conflict with others, so Xu Chu added, " Okay, he's a talent, give him a raise! "

Mi Yin looked at him helplessly, carefully put away the skeleton, wrapped it into a cloth bag, and said, " Don't hang around, let's go to the boss . "

Everyone dispersed and started to move towards the boss in a hurry .

boss 's song that had just been ringing in her ears suddenly stopped.

Everyone was stunned and hadn't reacted yet. The next second, another voice rang out.

The untune singing in my ears changed from the lewd music that could not distinguish between male and female to the clear and loud voice of a child.

I have to say, this singing voice is much more lively and cute than the original one, but it sent a chill down the spine of everyone in the group!

Because everyone heard clearly that the sound came from the cloth bag in Mi Yin's arms from behind!

In an instant, everyone screamed in fear, as if they were watching a horror movie together .

They shouted " Woo, ah, ah " and huddled together like frightened quails, looking at Mi Yin tremblingly.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu, this idiot, who usually looks like a grown man, was almost frightened to tears. He hugged Xu Chu tightly and said to Ji Xuan in a tearful voice: " Didn't you say you wouldn't come back to life?! "

Ji Xuanyi was originally frightened to the point of his scalp numbing, and he and Qi Qin were huddled together, but now Jian Xixin's drunken breath made him laugh, and he pointed at him and said, " If you use a little more force, the one in your hand can also come back to life. "

Xu Chu was not afraid at first, but was suddenly grabbed by Jian Xi Xin Jiu. As a mage, he had no power to resist the knight. He rolled his eyes and shouted at the top of his voice: " Fuck you, Jian Xi Xin Jiu, let go, let go, I'm going to be kicked offline by the security system!!! "

Jian Xi Xinjiu came to his senses and quickly let Xu Chu go. Xu Chu coughed for a while and then beat Jian Xi Xinjiu up.

Mi Yin was the person holding the cloth bag, so it was the most terrifying when the song sounded. Xue Piao Renjian, who was walking next to him, reacted the first time. He grabbed him with one hand and wanted to throw the cloth bag away with the other hand, but no one knew what Mi Yin was thinking. Goose bumps appeared all over his body, but he still held the cloth bag tightly and did not let go.

Everyone looked at each other in silence for a while, and finally they recovered and relaxed a little.

They have been scared to this extent. If they don't defeat this boss , they will suffer a huge loss. Mi Yin hypnotized herself for a while, pretending that she was holding a speaker, and said with a green face: " Boss is not singing anymore, this little girl's bones must be useful, hurry up and go back first. "

Chapter 146

After experiencing the terrifying incident, the PVPs who had originally lost interest in the dungeon and had lost their fighting spirit became energetic again , partly because they were scared , and partly because they felt it was too embarrassing . They couldn't just let it go like this, they had to fight this boss !

Most of the conflicts among PVPs are due to a matter of face . Their determination to fight to the death with those who make them lose face can be seen from the various continuous vendettas and conflicts.

At this moment, they were so scared that they were screaming and running around. How could they let this hateful boss go !

On the contrary, the twin brothers were so frightened that they wanted to go home peacefully and did not mention anything about contributing to the PVE business.

At this moment, except for the twins , everyone has returned to the way they were when they first entered the dungeon. Except for Mi Yin who tacitly stayed away from the speaker, they all seemed to be treating pve as pvp .

Ji Xuanyi also felt a little scared, but he was after all a socialist successor who grew up under the red flag and a staunch atheist. He was scared, but he managed to remain calm.

Qi Qin was different . He was very feudal and superstitious . Moreover, he was a resurrected soul from a dead body. At this moment, he was even more scared than Ji Xuanyi. He walked closely with Ji Xuanyi while muttering, " Don't blame me, don't blame me. We didn't do it on purpose. We just had no choice . We used it to save the world. We will put it back and bury it immediately after use. We will burn paper money for you during festivals ..."

Ji Xuanyi was so angry that he laughed.

The group returned to the open space where they could see the boss from the roof . It was still empty. The only difference from before was that Mi Yin had a speaker in his hand and helped everyone change a song.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia hadn't recovered from the shock yet, and asked with a green face: " What should we do now? "

Xu Chu had learned his lesson, and fearing that he would be used as a pillow again, he was pinched back to the resurrection point without any care. He stood alone among the mages and priests, far away from the power professions , and said calmly: " Didn't the stone tablet say that if you sing a good song, the boss will come. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia opened her mouth when she heard this, and was about to say something when she suddenly remembered something. She looked at Mi Yin who was standing at the end of the team and said, " Is that bone not okay? "

Mi Yin was already numb, and said with a straight face: " Don't call it bones, please call it sound, thank you. "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "... Okay. "

After all, Mi Yin is the one who made great sacrifices, so Mi Yin has the final say in everything! It's not easy for Mi Yin. He didn't get scared and disconnected when the speaker sounded. He is indeed the people's guardian. Xiao Xiaoyu was in awe! Thumbs up for him!

Ji Xuanyi was also shocked. It took him a long time to regain some of his intelligence. He said, " This bone ... speaker must be useful. It can't be used to play drums. It's probably to attract the boss . But the boss is not responding now. Either there is a preamplifier, or you are standing in the wrong position. "

" There probably won't be any pre-requisites, " Yuetian realized that he and his brother probably wouldn't be allowed to leave before defeating this boss , so he accepted his fate and forcibly suppressed his fear of horror games and said, " This dungeon already has a lot of pre-requisites. Even if there are any small moves or special gameplay, they should only appear in the process of defeating the boss , not on the way to unlocking the boss . Otherwise, this is not a dungeon, but a single-player puzzle game. Although the official is a rip-off, the game developers should not be so confused about this. "

" That sounds reasonable, " Xiaoxiao Yuxia wondered, " but why do I always feel like there's a hint of flag in it? "

" Don't talk about this anymore, " Mi Yin swallowed, sweat almost seeping out of his forehead, and said in a trembling voice: " I always feel that this speaker in my hand is getting heavier and heavier. Why don't you think about what to do? "

Hearing Mi Yin's words, everyone felt a chill on their backs. What does it mean that the sound is getting darker and darker? !

Mi Yin's job requires a high level of physical fitness, and a person like him would never have such an illusion. He said it was getting heavier, so it must be that the sound system was really increasing in weight. Ji Xuanyi's hair stood on end, fearing that some strange plot would occur again, and hurriedly said: " Don't stand there, come to the water and try it! "

It was clearly marked on the stone tablet that the boss of this level was indeed a mermaid – mermaids were different from the mermen. Ji Xuanyi remembered that he had flipped through a book in the library of the Mage Tower. The mermen and mermaids seemed to be two branches. However, mermaids were already extinct because they were not as aggressive as mermaids. No one knew where the evil god got this mermaid from.

The boss and the speaker in Mi Yin's hand must have a deep relationship or emotion. Perhaps being close to the water will affect it more.

When Mi Yin heard what Ji Xuanyi said, she immediately ran towards the water.

His steps were already staggering and he was almost falling. It seemed that the speaker was indeed getting heavier and was almost heavier than the assassin could bear, otherwise Mi Yin would not have deliberately made such a move.

Just when Mi Yin reached the water's edge, the weight of the speaker in his hand finally exceeded what he could bear. Mi Yin still tried to lift it, but failed. The speaker fell out of his hand and fell to the ground.

It might not be quite right to say that it was smashed. It seemed that it only became heavy in Mi Yin's hand, and it was still very light when it fell to the ground. The pile of bones wrapped in cloth did not even make any collision sound, and the girl's singing did not stop at all, but still radiated happily from the cloth bag.

The moment the sound slipped out of his hand, Mi Yin knew that he would never be able to pick it up again, so he immediately used two teleports and retreated directly behind Xue Piao Renjian. Xue Piao Renjian also immediately held the spear across his body, protecting Mi Yin, who had used two escape skills, behind him, and observed the water surface with a frown.

Everyone looked at the shore with bated breath. The speaker was still singing alone in the same place, and the water was calm.

Is this a mistake? Isn't this how the speaker is used? Ji Xuanyi frowned, and just as he was about to doubt his own judgment, he heard a suppressed cry from the surroundings.

Suddenly, tiny ripples appeared on the calm water surface, as if a broken mirror, and everything changed. The ripples grew bigger and more violent as the girl sang. At the same time, large pieces of foam surged up from the bottom of the water!

Even if such a scene cannot be said to be beautiful, it is definitely not very scary. However, due to the water quality, the bubbles are of a muddy black color and look very dirty and disgusting. Combined with the boss under the water, it looks as terrifying as a disaster movie.

Ri Tian said with his last breath, "I feel like a monster will suddenly pop out from below, one bite at a time, crunchy and chicken-flavored..."

Seeing his brother was frightened and unconscious, Yue Tian was so angry that he said, "Just shut up."

Yuetian is still more confident than Ritian. After all, if the holographic game is made like this, it will not be playable by people over 18 years old, but by people over 25 years old!

Fortunately, the official did not make a mistake in the classification. After a large piece of strangely colored foam floated up, what emerged was not a monster that could eat a person in one bite, but a mermaid covered in black.

It flapped its tail violently, jumped out of the water, and landed in the open space that Ji Xuanyi and the others had previously guessed was the battlefield, right in the middle.

a boss that could be conquered after going ashore , and everyone breathed a sigh of relief.

This mermaid was at least ten meters long and barely looked good, but no one present had any favorable impression of it.

It did not look in good condition, with broken scales, and only half of the fins on its elbows and ears left, hanging on its body with great difficulty. There were also wounds on its exposed upper body, its face was dark blue, and there was only the whites of its eyes, and it looked like it had lost its mind.

The mermaid did come up with the singing, but she was not as gentle as written on the stone tablet. The singing did not make her happy. Instead, it brought her pain. She howled to the sky, making a sharp and shrill howl that made everyone's scalp numb.

Just when everyone thought that the plot had just begun and they could start preparing to figure out how to fight monsters, the mermaid boss suddenly attacked and rushed towards Bu Bao who was still singing on the shore.

“ When the singing stops, it leaves. ”

Ji Xuanyi suddenly remembered this sentence and immediately shouted: " We can't let it break the bones! "

However, before Ji Xuan could say anything, someone in the team had already rushed out. It wasn't Mi Yin. Although he had thought of this, he hesitated for a moment because he was worried that he would not be able to hold those bones. The first one to run out was Ze Yu Sishui, who had been following the plot and was eager to try!

However, Ze Yu Sishui was in a tough situation. Although he relied on teleportation and speed to pick up the bundle of cloth before the boss , he was actually very scared. As soon as Ji Xuanyi opened his mouth, he cried out in a crying voice: " What bones! This is obviously a speaker! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Okay, whatever you say is what it is.

Ze Yu Sishui dodged the boss and ran towards Ji Xuanyi holding the bag of speakers. Ji Xuanyi's face changed and he glared at him!

Ze Yu Si Shui: "..."

Ze Yu Sishui was still timid. He turned a corner and ran towards Ming Shao and Qingfeng Bufu. Ming Shao was as agile as Ze Yu Sishui and dodged him. Ze Yu Sishui stuffed the cloth bag in his hand into Qingfeng Bufu's hand without saying a word.

Qingfengbufu: "..."

Qingfeng Bufu was about to scream when Ze Yu Sishui covered his mouth. He wanted to throw away the things in his hand, but Ming Shao immediately grabbed his arms.

Qingfeng Bufu was held hostage by two people, unable to move, and his mouth was blocked.

He sobbed and cursed: " Pry your grandmother!!! "

Ming Shao and Ze Yu Sishui remained unmoved and held him firmly .

After the boss missed the attack, he became quiet, returned to the center of the open space, and looked in the direction of Qingfeng Bufu with his eyes that could not see the pupils.

Qingfeng Bufu didn't care about this boss at all . To him, the bones in his hands were more lethal . He cried , " This speaker has become heavier ... "

Yuetian had never seen a boss suddenly attack before a fight, so he was startled. However, he thought that this would only happen for a moment, and it was unlikely that the boss would always attack like this, so he said, " Put it down first. The boss won't move again. "

The commander had spoken, and Ze Yu Sishui and Ming Shao could only let Qingfeng Bufu go with regret. Qingfeng Bufu immediately let go and threw the bag on the ground.

As a mage, his load capacity was much lower than Mi Yin's, and after just a moment, he could no longer hold on.

The boss is still standing there, not moving. It seems that it is just as Yuetian said, there will be no more tricks.

Everyone breathed a sigh of relief and looked at the twin brothers.

Can we start the fight now? Let's defeat this supernatural boss quickly !

The twin brothers did not arrange any personnel immediately, but looked at Ji Xuanyi first.

Ji Xuanyi was looking at the bundle on the ground that was still singing, his brows furrowed. It was unknown what he was thinking about. It took him a long time to meet the twins' eyes.

Yue Tiandao: " This ... this bag should have more than one use. "

Ji Xuan nodded.

If the bag can only sing and attract the boss 's attention, it would be fine. It is just a key item to unlock the plot. It can be put aside after it is opened. At most, another plot will appear after the fight is over.

But judging from the situation of Mi Yin and Qing Feng Bu Fu just now, this burden will also be superimposed with the weight buff , that is to say, it needs to be carried by different people, so its positioning cannot be so simple.

It's not just a plot item, it's estimated that it will have other uses in battle.

Ji Xuanyi told the two people his speculation, and the twins indeed agreed.

I have indeed seen many situations in the dungeon that are similar to this baggage setting, especially the stacking of buffs . Generally in this case, the baggage will be an important item.

" I still have to hold this when I'm attacking? " Xiao Xiao Yuxia was completely confused: " How do I fight this? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu also said quickly: " Yes, yes! "

The most important thing is that not everyone is so brave. What if someone tries to hug someone and then gets scared and kicked off the line by the security system? Wouldn't that be a disaster?

The twins knew that this was difficult, but they had no idea how to use it, so they said, " It's just a new land, if you don't mind the trouble, you can put it aside and try it out first, and then come back to solve the problem when it occurs. "

Everyone said that it was no trouble, no trouble, as long as they didn't have to fight with the bones, it wouldn't be a problem if they pulled it off twenty times.

Seeing that everyone's opinions were so unanimous, the twins had nothing to say. Ji Xuanyi thought about it, nodded, and said, " Then let's open it like this first. "

It was still the Lord of Heaven , but this time no one stood behind the boss . The mermaid's tail was not easy to deal with and would most likely cause damage. Everyone was divided into two groups for melee and ranged attacks, standing on both sides of the boss . Mi Yin and Ze Yu Si Shui were stuck on the side, but they could still benefit from the blind spot behind them and prepare to attack.

Yuetian took a deep breath and said, " Let's get ready. "

" Three, two, one – burst out, output with all your strength! "

Upon hearing this, everyone worked extremely hard, vowing to avenge their previous defeat and return all the shocks they had received to the boss ! For a moment, the dps was unexpectedly high, and the boss 's health steadily dropped, which made the twins breathe a sigh of relief. It would be great if you had this fighting spirit earlier!

The first stage went unexpectedly smoothly. The boss only had two skills, one was a tail swing, and the other was a water column to target. With everyone working together, it was not a problem at all. After a short while, the boss's health was reduced to 70% in the second stage. Just as the blood line dropped, the singing coming from the bag outside the field stopped. the BGM for such a long time , it suddenly became quiet and everyone was stunned for a moment.

However, before they could react, the completely unconscious boss in front of them suddenly spoke!

It still had that androgynous, soft and lilting voice. It opened its mouth and whispered softly, " Snow is falling on the earth, please sing a song for me ..."

As it said that, the boss stopped attacking Yuetian. The water column and tail wagging stopped. It lowered its head towards Xue Piao Renjian and brought its broken ear fin in front of Xue Piao Renjian.

Everyone was stunned. Mi Yin tried to stab the boss , but found that the boss was invincible and could not be attacked. It seemed that only if Xue Piao Renjian sang a song for it could the battle continue.

But here comes the question, Xue Piao Renjian can't even speak, how can he sing? !

the boss 's face expressionlessly and said: "..."

It's an unexpected ending!

The boss had stopped in front of Xue Piao Renjian for two seconds. The latter had no intention of opening his mouth. Yue Tian said anxiously, " It's not easy to get to 30%. Xue Piao Renjian, you sing! Just hum a few words! Quick! "

Xue Piao Renjian also felt that it had not been easy for everyone to be together for so long, so he held his breath and opened his lips slightly when he heard that.

Snow Falls on Earth: "....."

No! I can't do it!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia immediately looked at Miyin and shouted, " Miyin, let him sing! "

Mi Yin was watching Xue Piao Renjian, and when he heard this, he said angrily: " If I could have made him open his mouth, would he be considered a gay now?! "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Snowfall: "..."

That makes so damn sense!

It's hard to get Xue Piao Renjian to speak, let alone sing. It's impossible!

Xue Piao Renjian just stared at the boss blankly . The stalemate lasted for five seconds. The boss didn't hear the song, and straightened his body angrily. He let out a sharp scream, turned around, and swung his tail to send Xue Piao Renjian flying.

Xue Piao Renjian wanted to hide, but unfortunately he had no horse and his movement speed was not fast enough, so he could only take the hit. However, it was not so easy to withstand the backlash from the boss . Even Yue Tian, who was wearing a T- suit, had a hard time here, let alone Xue Piao Renjian, who was directly hit to all his health and lay on the ground, unable to move.

Mi Yin was startled and subconsciously ran towards Xue Piao Renjian. However, the boss did not return to the battle after the attack, but remained invincible . He stared at Mi Yin who was halfway through the run and said again in that siren-like voice: " Mi Yin, please sing a song for me ..." "

As soon as Mi Yin heard this, he felt his feet sink and his whole body was fixed in place. At the same time, the boss lowered his head towards Mi Yin and put the ear fins in front of him.

Miyin: "..."

Mi Yin is a carefree person who rarely gets shy and is never stage-frightened when performing singing. But the problem is that he is worried that after he finishes singing, the boss will get so angry that his ears will be poisoned that he will kill everyone .

Seeing that Miyin was also silent, Yuetian said anxiously: " Fuck, can you guys stop being so withdrawn? Be more cheerful! It's just a song! "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia knew that Miyin was not an autistic person, so she also said: " It's better to sing than not to sing! Miyin! Hurry up! "

Seeing that everyone was persuading him like this, Mi Yin couldn't refuse, so he could only sigh and said, " Okay, then I'll sing ..." "

At this time, the boss had stayed in front of Mi Yin for four seconds. In the last second before the boss went crazy, Mi Yin opened his mouth and started singing.

To be honest, Xiaoxiao Yuxia didn't know how those few seconds passed. He just felt his brain was blank and his heart was clamoring.

Shut up! Shut up!!! Shut up!!! Let me die! Let me die!!! Let me die!!!

Miyin! Please stop singing! Please let us go! Your fucking lethality is higher than that of the boss !!!

After Mi Yin finished singing, the place was silent. Everyone's face looked pale, as if they had just died. They stared blankly at Mi Yin and the boss in front of her .

No matter what, Mi Yin sang after all, and the boss slapped Xue Piao Renjian away in the fifth second last time, but this time he paused in front of Mi Yin for more than ten seconds because Mi Yin started singing. Maybe the boss has no aesthetic sense at all and doesn't care whether the singing is good or not?

Although everyone was shocked by Mi Yin's singing and had completely lost hope of passing, Mi Yin herself was not aware of this and looked at the boss expectantly .

The boss was no longer listening attentively, but turned his head and looked at Mi Yin expressionlessly.

Miyin: " quq ? "

There was silence on the field. Just when everyone thought it was over, the boss suddenly stood up, let out a sharp long howl, and cursed: " Disgusting!!! "

Miyin: "..."

After saying that, the boss turned around and swiped his tail, knocking Mi Yin away. He then lay side by side with Xue Piao Renjian, unable to move.

Everyone was stunned for a moment. They didn't expect the boss to say such an apt comment as " Disgusting! " and when they saw Mi Yin, the noise maker, being knocked to the ground, they couldn't help but applaud.

Mi Yin couldn't speak at this moment. If he could speak, he would definitely jump up and curse: " Whose side are you bastards on!!! "

This wave of applause was so heartfelt! Even Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin joined in unconsciously, which showed how powerful Mi Yin's noise attack was!

However, although it was gratifying that Mi Yin was lying down, the boss 's invincible state still had to be broken. Everyone was worried that they would be called out by the boss , especially those who were tone-deaf. Ji Xuanyi was sweating in his hands.

The invincible boss glanced at the remaining twenty-three people, looked around, and finally, under everyone's frightened gaze, stopped in front of the long-range team and put his face between Ming Shao and Qingfeng Bufu who were standing together.

Ming Shao's heart twitched and he immediately looked at Qingfeng Bufu, only to see that the other party had a frightened expression. He immediately felt that he had lost hope.

No matter whether the boss chooses him or Qingfeng Bufu, it is estimated that they are finished.

The boss opened his eyes with only the whites of his eyes open and whispered: " Qingfeng Bufu, please sing a song for me ..."

Ming Shao didn't move, and looked at Qingfeng Bufu nervously.

Qingfeng Bufu was also looking at Ming Shao. He never expected that he would be so unlucky. He was the only one called out among the twenty-three people. His brain suddenly went crazy and he had no idea what to sing.

Yuetian and Xiaoxiao Yuxia were about to urge him, but Qingfeng Bufu had already looked at Ming Shao, swallowed his saliva, and spoke first.

The song is melodious and extremely sad!

 " My old father, the person I love the most ..."

Young Master Ming: "..."

Ming Shao's eyes told Qing Feng Bu Fu that after publishing this book, you will die.

Qing Feng Bu Fu was about to cry while singing. He originally wanted to sing a song about brotherhood, but when he saw Ming Shao's face and thought of Ze Yu Si Shui, the only thing he could sing was "My Old Father"! What could he do!

Regardless of the song selection, Qingfeng Bufu actually sang very well, all in tune, and he could even hit the high notes! Everyone never expected that there was actually a master in the group. After laughing at this lyric, they only had admiration for Qingfeng Bufu.

Qing Feng Bu Fu couldn't help but feel sad when thinking about the miserable situation he encountered after the song was released. His emotions were very touching. After the song was over, the boss didn't move at all, and the stiff expression on his face seemed to relax.

Yuetian kept muttering to himself: " Fuck, this is awesome, it looks like it will work! "

Anyway, he had already sung and could not escape death. Qingfeng decided not to give up and did not go to see Ming Shao. After singing, he looked at the boss nervously , wondering if the other party was satisfied or not.

Everyone held their breath, thinking that Qing Feng was an expert at this level, and the authorities couldn't be so perverted and not let him pass even though he sang like that. Does that mean he will have to form a team with a professional singer to complete the game in the future?

In fact, the official is not that perverted. At least the boss 's current expression is much more pleasant than the expression it had when it looked at Mi Yin before. I think Qingfeng Bufu's singing should have made it very satisfied.

Just when everyone breathed a sigh of relief and felt that they could pass this time, the boss suddenly raised his body, looked around blankly, and whispered in a voice that made people feel itchy: " You are good, but it's not right, it's not right ..."

After saying that, he slapped Qingfeng Bufu, who had just felt relieved, with his tail.

Before everyone could react, the boss had already left them behind, turned around, jumped towards the water, and ran to the bottom of the water without looking back.

Everyone who had suddenly left the battle was bewildered. At this moment, the girl's singing began to sound from the small cloth bag again. Except for the obvious water marks in the center of the open space, the situation here was exactly the same as when they first arrived.

Yuetian sat down on the ground, sighed, and said, " It seems that the three roll calls just now were just for judgment. If the judgment fails, the boss will leave directly. It is exactly the same as what is written on the stone tablet. "

When the singing stops, it leaves.

The boss appears on the shore because of the little girl's singing. When the little girl's singing stops during the judgment phase, and it can't hear a satisfactory song, it will directly leave the battle and return to the water.

Young Master Ming got the chance and immediately jumped up and rushed over to beat Qingfeng Bufu up, making him cry for his parents. After a long time, he realized something was wrong and asked curiously: " Why didn't you return to the living point? "

Qing Feng Bu Fu raised his head and said pitifully: " I'm not dead, why should I go back to the living place? "

Young Master Ming looked at the place where Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin were lying, and it was empty.

Ji Xuanyi was extremely worried. He rubbed his forehead and walked over, saying, " The boss should attack according to its satisfaction level. Qingfeng Bufu sang well, so it didn't put in too

much effort. Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin, one didn't open his mouth, and the other sang like that, so it's normal for them to be beaten to death. "

If Mi Yin heard Ji Xuanyi's words, it was normal, she would definitely say, "Is there no way out if you can't sing well these days?"

However, Ji Xuanyi's guess was correct. The boss did launch attacks according to his satisfaction with the song. What Ji Xuanyi didn't know was that although both of them died, the damage suffered by Mi Yin was actually higher than that of Xue Piao Renjian.

In other words, it would be better not to sing.

If Mi Yin knew about this, she would probably cry to death.

Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin, a pair of brothers in distress, were rushing here from the resurrection point, but to be honest, they really had no advantage at all when it came to attacking this boss , so everyone didn't wait for them and started discussing it.

" Although Qingfeng Bufu only lost a little bit of blood, he indeed failed. He sang so well but still didn't pass. The official won't really let us form a group of singers to break through, right? " Xiaoxiao Yuxia said puzzledly.

Others felt the same way. If Qingfeng Bufu couldn't pass it, no one else in the group could.

Xu Chu shook his head and said, " The boss didn't say that Qingfeng Bufu didn't pass the test. Before he left the battle, he gave Qingfeng Bufu a very good evaluation, which means that he was satisfied with Qingfeng Bufu. "

" But it said ' wrong ' , " Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " Qingfeng Bufu sang well, but it was not right. Since there is a judgment of right or wrong, it means that the boss should have a designated melody. "

Everyone was stunned when they heard this, and then they all looked at the bone bag that was still singing tirelessly.

After what happened just now, everyone seemed less afraid of this pile of singing bones. But it was obvious that Qingfeng Bufu was not a " big shot " . This coward was still very scared and he refused to come over. Ming Shao and Ze Yu Sishui had no choice but to take one side each and carry the crying Qingfeng Bufu to the side of the bone bag.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia advised: " Why don't you learn this tune? Let's all learn it together, and at least we can defeat the boss . "

Qing Feng Bu Fu clung to Ming Shao, shook his head desperately, and said, " No, no, I am very superstitious. If I sing along with the songs sung by ghosts like this, something bad will happen! "

Ming Shao said with a frown on his face: " What the hell, this is a game, what are you afraid of? "

Qing Feng Bu Fu said: " There are ghosts in the game! Ghostland! "

Young Master Ming was about to resort to domestic violence again, and everyone hurried to stop him.

Qingfeng Bufu is now also a technical talent, and there is no replacement if he is broken.

Seeing everyone's attitude, Qing Feng Bu Fu started to show off again, frowning and saying, " Besides, her singing style is totally out of tune, it's so high and so low. If she could learn it, she

would have learned it long ago after listening to the BGM for so long . Why did she have to wait until now? "

Qingfeng Bufu was right. Everyone had been listening to the BGM for so long , but when the singing stopped, they couldn't remember it at all. Under normal circumstances, when the boss calls the name at a tense moment, those who can't remember what to sing will subconsciously sing the melody they heard recently. However, Qingfeng Bufu even sang "My Old Father" and didn't remember the BGM that had been ringing in his ears before . It can be seen how difficult it is to learn this.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Maybe this is the reason for the weight setting? Because the boss will use this when calling out names? "

Yuetian frowned and said, " It's possible. "

But because of the weight setting, this thing cannot be held in the hand all the time. It seems that I can only pick it up in advance before the next stage and then hand it directly to the person named after the next stage.

The good thing about this stage is that although the boss is invincible , it will not attack the players. Except for the people who are named, everyone else can move around freely. It may not be a big deal for DPS and tanks , but several priests quite like this stage and can take the opportunity to increase their health – as long as they are not named.

Ji Xuanyi discussed it with Yuetian and had no objection to his arrangement. He said, " It's just a land reclamation anyway. It doesn't matter if we make mistakes. We can prepare for the reclamation when Miyin and Xuepiaorenjian come back. "

Speaking of these two people, Yue Tian immediately looked like he had a stomachache, and after a long while he said, " No, if these two people are named, why do I feel that it will be useless even if I hold those bones ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

What Yuetian said was so right that he couldn't even refute it.

One of them, Miyin, couldn't speak fully, the other, Xuepiaorean, couldn't open her mouth, let alone holding a pile of bones, even holding the boss 's thigh wouldn't work!

Ji Xuan held his forehead with his hand.

It's really a headache.

The author has something to say: The reason why I didn't write what Mi Yin sang was not because I intentionally didn't want to give him a role, but because no one could hear what he was singing. Ji Xuanyi suspected that he was performing a ventriloquist performance of sawing wood.

Chapter 147

When Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin rushed back, Ji Xuanyi told them about his and Yue Tian's speculation.

" Although I don't know whether the bone is really useful or how to use it , " Ji Xuanyi said hesitantly , " but singing is always right . When the time comes , you should try to open your mouth and sing if you can. "

Snowfall: "..."

After what happened just now, Mi Yin felt that she had seen through the fickleness of the world . She pointed at herself expressionlessly and said to Ji Xuan: " Are you sure? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He is not sure!

Mi Yin's singing was really deadly. If possible , Ji Xuanyi hoped that he would never have to hear it again in his life . But in the current situation, no matter how bad it was, he had to deal with the boss first . Ji Xuanyi could only say vaguely: " Let's talk about it later. The boss may not choose you. "

Mi Yin was hurt by Ji Xuanyi's evasive words!

Mi Yin couldn't stand it anymore , looked at Xue Piao Renjian, and said with an expression of incomprehension: " Is it really that bad? "

He himself didn't realize it! He even felt that every sentence he said was in tune!

Xue Piaorjian hesitated for a moment, not sure whether he should lie or not , but in the end , he chose to nod honestly.

If he hadn't been lying on the ground at that time, he would have felt that his health bar would be directly depleted by Mi Yin.

Miyin: "... see you later! "

The friendship between Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin was in jeopardy and on the verge of breaking up, but that had nothing to do with Ji Xuanyi. He discussed it with Yue Tian and rearranged the positions, dividing the team into two triangles with the boss as the apex.

" Miyin, " Ji Xuanyi called him, " carry the bone to the water's edge and lure the boss out. "

Mi Yin was stunned for a moment when she heard this, and said, " Me again? But I can't hold her anymore. "

Ji Xuanyi did not answer him, but just said: " Try it. "

Mi Yin had no choice but to walk over and pick up the cloth bag on the ground.

He had been prepared to handle something heavy, but the cloth bag suddenly became as light as it was at the beginning. He was unable to retract his strength and nearly fell on his back.

Ji Xuanyi gently helped him up and said, " It is true. The weight debuff cannot last forever. It will disappear after a while. So it is possible that someone will be named twice. "

Mi Yin then realized that Ji Xuanyi wanted to try out the debuff mechanism. She shook her head helplessly and said, " Shall we carry him now? "

Ji Xuan nodded.

Only then did Mi Yin walk towards the water.

Maybe because it was the second time, the boss didn't make everyone wait too long like last time. He climbed out of the water very quickly and launched an attack on Bones just like he did the first time.

There was no need for Ze Yu Sishui this time. Mi Yin, who had been prepared, dodged the attack and placed the cloth bag in the circle drawn by Ji Xuanyi and Yuetian.

"Everyone, take a look!" Yue Tian shouted loudly, "Put the things behind me. Be careful when you move around, don't break them. The person standing closest to this side before the next stage will take them according to my instructions, and then hand them to the person named. Understand?"

Everyone responded in unison.

Yue Tiandao: "Okay, then I'm ready to start the fight!"

"Three, two, one, everyone explode!"

This time the boss's health was not as fast as last time, but it was normal. Yue Tian had expected this and was not panicked. When the boss's health was still 71%, Yue Tian shouted, "The person closest to the bone, pick it up quickly!"

It happened that a priest had just been called out by the water column and was standing not far from the bones. Upon hearing what was said, he hurried over and picked up the pile of bones. At this moment, the boss came down from the stage and entered the invincible state! Instantly, everyone was on edge!

The boss looked back and forth, hesitating for a while, and glanced at everyone one by one. Everyone was screaming wildly in their hearts, like a poor junior high school student in class.

Don't click on me, don't click on me, don't click on me ...

But there was always someone who had to stand up to answer the question. Ji Xuanyi was lowering his head, not knowing whether he should pray in his heart that the boss would call on him or not, when he suddenly felt his scalp tingling.

Ji Xuanyi was very familiar with this premonition. He raised his head resignedly, and sure enough, the boss stopped in front of him.

The pastor holding the pile of bones now realized who was called, and he ran towards Ji Xuanyi frantically with his short legs.

The boss has already lowered his head towards Ji Xuanyi: "Ji Xuanyi, please sing a song for me..."

Ji Xuanyi's face was covered with sweat. He glanced sideways and saw that the priest could no longer run because of the weight debuff. Seeing this, Ming Shao next to him snatched the cloth bag from his hand, started sprinting, and ran towards Ji Xuanyi. Finally, he stuffed the cloth bag into Ji Xuanyi's hand the second the boss stopped in front of Ji Xuanyi.

When the boss's health drops to 70%, the pile of bones in the cloth bag will stop singing, and the boss's naming and judgment phase will begin.

When Ji Xuanyi took the cloth bag, he couldn't figure out how to use it. Should he give it to the boss? But the boss didn't seem to want to help him!

Another second passed, and the boss raised his face without hearing the singing. Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to bite the bullet and prepare to open his mouth.

I guess his singing is only slightly better than Mi Yin's. I hope the boss won't hit him so hard... Just when Ji Xuanyi was about to give up, he suddenly heard a very subtle voice.

It was very, very soft. If Ji Xuanyi hadn't been very close to the sound, he would definitely not have heard it.

It was still the little girl's voice, still coming from the package in his hand. It didn't stop singing, but the sound became smaller!

Ji Xuanyi suddenly realized and finally understood how to use this cloth bag. He looked at the boss and tentatively hummed along with the cloth bag in his hand.

When Ji Xuanyi said that he was tone-deaf, he was not being modest. He was truly tone-deaf. Even with a cheating device in his hand, he could only barely keep up with the rhythm. It took him almost ten seconds of singing before people could tell what tune he was humming.

However, the official settings are certainly not too strict. The boss listened for a long time with its ears tilted, until Ji Xuanyi almost hummed out of tune, it slowly straightened up and continued to patrol the field without saying a word.

Ji Xuanyi, who had escaped a disaster, was sweating. Although the boss didn't say anything, he didn't attack Ji Xuanyi either. It should be considered a success.

The bones in his hand were getting heavier and heavier. Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to let them fall to the ground. He then said loudly, "The bones actually make a sound, but it's very small and can only be heard when you hold them. The people who are named just need to sing along with the bones! "

When Yue Tian heard this, he immediately asked, "What if I can't sing it correctly? Will it have any impact? "

Ji Xuanyi replied: "It should be fine. I didn't sing it correctly, but the judgment was successful!" Just as Yuetian breathed a sigh of relief, Miyin next to him asked, "Can I do it, too? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Miyin: "???"

Ji Xuanyi was silent for two seconds, but he couldn't escape his conscience and said, "It's hard to say."

Miyin: "... Okay, see you later! "

In fact, Ji Xuanyi was also very curious about what would happen if Mi Yin was targeted, but unfortunately, the boss was probably afraid that Mi Yin's magic sound would pierce his ears, so he didn't target him, but instead targeted Xu Chu. Ji Xuanyi picked up the cloth bag, but found that he couldn't pick it up, probably because the weight debuff had not disappeared. He could only say to Qi Qin next to him: "I can't pick it up, give it to Xu Chu quickly."

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin immediately picked up the cloth bag and ran towards Xu Chu quickly. Xu Chu took the cloth bag and quickly passed the judgment based on Ji Xuanyi's instructions. The last person I clicked was an unknown wizard. Although he was a little nervous, he passed smoothly.

After three judgments were completed, Xiaobubao's singing finally became louder again, echoing throughout the entire open space. The boss showed a painful expression, hugged his head, and let out a sharp cry.

Invisible sound waves spread out, and everyone began to lose blood like crazy. The priests used their skills like crazy and finally managed to get through this stage.

The boss was lying on the ground, with black air coming out of his body. Only the whites of his eyes were left, and pupils gradually appeared. He moaned softly : " Annie , Annie ... what am I doing? What's wrong with me? "

Before Ji Xuanyi could hear what the boss was saying, Yue Tian had already seen the 12-second weakness debuff that appeared on the boss , and immediately shouted: " Everyone, violent output, violent draw! Hurry up! The boss is in a weak state now! "

After hearing this, everyone suddenly reacted and started using their skills on the boss . As expected , the boss ' health began to drop madly.

Although everyone was fighting with all their might, the weak state only lasted for twelve seconds, leaving two seconds for everyone to react. Within ten seconds, the boss 's health was reduced from 70% to 55%.

The boss, who had been lying on the ground and had not fought back no matter how hard he was hit , immediately climbed up with a scream after he came out of his weakened state and began to attack Yichou frantically.

In order to suppress the health of the enemy, Qi Qin failed to control the hatred and suddenly became the target of the boss . He was almost killed. Fortunately, he dodged it and cooperated with Yuetian to divert the hatred.

After waking up, the boss has an extra layer of crazy buff , and his attack power and movement speed are obviously higher, but it is still acceptable.

After Yuetian held on for about thirty seconds with some difficulty, the boss once again entered the naming and judgment stage.

With the previous experience, it would be difficult to make mistakes in naming and judging. After the rain fell, the sun shone, and the swordsman sang a song, the boss entered a weak state again. This time everyone reacted quickly. After the weakness ended, the boss still had 33% of his health left.

However, after the boss woke up for the second time, the crazy buff on his body became two layers, his attack power increased by 60%, and his movement speed increased by 25%. With a slap, Yuetian's health was reduced to only one third!

" Fuck! " Yue Tian shouted while holding up the damage reduction, " I can't handle another layer of crazy buff ! "

Ji Xuanyi also almost understood this mechanism. This is a boss that relies on DPS . If the DPS is enough, this boss will be defeated very quickly. It should be considered one of the more popular bosses in the future.

But if the team's DPS is not enough, this boss that stacks a crazy buff every time it weakens will become a disaster. If the boss is not defeated after three or four times of weakness, this boss will not even have to wait for the rampage stage and will directly become a killer weapon that can kill any kid with one blow.

Fortunately, there is Qi Qin in this group, and the DPS is sufficient. When the boss is weakened for the third time, he can almost be directly suppressed.

Ji Xuanyi's prediction was correct. After the boss was successfully judged for the third time and entered a weakened state, the PVPs with an extremely strong desire to survive simply

used all their strength to attack crazily. He even saw a priest using a holy light ball and a staff for physical attacks at the same time ... and he was not afraid of breaking the weapon.

In short, when the boss was weakened for the third time, the countdown had not yet ended, and his health was directly reduced to 10%, forcibly ending his weakened state.

After being forcibly ended from the weakened state, the boss only brought out two layers of crazy buffs , and then superimposed the rampage stage of 10% health. Yuetian had a hard time bearing it. Basically, he had to rely on the damage reduction of mages and warlocks throughout the whole process to stabilize his blood. Otherwise, his blood volume would go up and down like a roller coaster, and he had no idea when he would suddenly die.

Fortunately, this situation did not last long. After the boss 's blood was reduced by another 3%, the boss howled and fell to the ground.

Everyone did not dare to relax easily and still wanted to continue to reduce the blood, but the boss entered the invincible state again and there was no way to attack.

" Annie, Annie ..." The boss kept calling out this name. Large patches of black fog emerged from its body, making it almost impossible for Ji Xuanyi and the others to see the situation clearly.

Just when everyone had no idea what to do, the cloth bag that had been thrown aside by everyone after the judgment phase suddenly began to flicker.

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, and immediately said: " This is the scene where the battle ends. Quickly bring the bag of bones over and open it! "

When Ze Yu Sishui heard this, he was the first to jump out, leaving behind the others who were planning to take the bones. After picking up the cloth bag, he ran back and placed it in front of the boss , then carefully untied the knot that Mi Yin had tied, revealing the pile of snow-white bones.

the boss thanks to the little girl's singing , and now they were not as scared as before. Jian Xi Xin Jiu, the coward, even said, " The little girl's bones are quite clean ..."

Xu Chu kicked him expressionlessly, and Jian Xi Xinjiu dared not say a word.

The glowing pile of bones gradually condensed into the figure of a little girl. Her figure was very blurry and her face could not be seen at all, but she bent down, gently hugged the boss 's head, and hummed softly in its ear. After a while, the boss calmed down, listened to the song, and gradually stopped moving.

The black mist continued to pour out of its body. After a while, the huge but lifeless body of the mermaid disappeared, leaving only a pile of broken bones.

It's impossible for the bones to continue to crawl up and attack them, and the health bar has disappeared. This should be considered a pass, right?

Everyone breathed a sigh of relief.

The little girl's figure did not disappear. She seemed to be able to only hum a song and could not speak, so she had no way to express her wishes. She could only point to the mermaid bones on the ground, then pointed to her own bones under her feet, made a hugging gesture, and finally pointed in the direction where they found her, and then disappeared.

The plot ended, and a golden treasure chest appeared in the middle of the open space.

Everyone was stunned for a moment, then burst into cheers and rushed towards the box.

Ji Xuanyi was thinking about something, and when he came to his senses, the box was surrounded by people. He frowned, but in the end he didn't say anything. He just sighed and sent Qi Qin to see if there were any special props in the box.

Xu Chu had no interest in what was in the box. Regardless of whether the equipment came out or not, it would be his in the end. He stood next to Ji Xuanyi, looking at the two piles of bones on the ground, and said, " What does that little girl mean? "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " He probably wants us to help bury her back at the stone tablet, along with the boss ' bones. "

Xu Chu rubbed his hands and said, " Are you going? "

Ji Xuan glanced at the people behind him who were fighting for their equipment, sighed helplessly, and said, " Go ahead. "

So when everyone was pushing and shoving each other for equipment, Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu picked up the bones of the little girl and the boss , and silently went towards the group of stone tablets.

In fact, there is no need to explain it too clearly. If you think about it according to the routine, you should be clear about the story behind this boss .

The mermaid who had developed feelings for the little girl fought to protect her after the evil god came. However, the mermaid's fighting ability was not high. Not only did she fail to save the other party, she was also turned into a puppet. She only woke up again at the end of her life, but it was too late.

Ji Xuanyi said: " It seems that the plots of this kind of game are all tragedies, and there are very few happy endings. "

Xu Chu smiled and said, " Because be is unforgettable and makes people remember it deeply ... Besides, we have already reached the happy ending, so it's okay. "

Ji Xuanyi's brows also relaxed. Indeed, August and Mrs. Harman had a happy ending. At least on his server, the plot was already very good.

The two men walked to the group of stone tablets. Xu Chu stroked his chin and asked, " Where did we find the bones? "

Ji Xuanyi looked around and saw the same wild grass and stone tablets everywhere. He was shocked and said, " Tsk, I forgot to call Mi Yin over. "

Xu Chu was speechless: " What do you think Mi Yin is? A fully automatic video recorder? If you can't remember something, just call him over to rewind it. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " If you have the guts, don't use it this way. "

Xu Chu stopped talking.

The two of them searched around and almost forgot which direction to go back. They opened the parchment and looked at the direction of their teammates. Only then did they return to the starting point in a panic.

Xu Chu said: " Forget it, we can't find it with just the two of us, let's just find a random place to bury it. "

Ji Xuanyi also felt the same way. The two of them found a place close to the center, dug a hole together, and buried the two piles of bones together.

Digging a hole is not an easy job for a magic profession. After the two men finished, they sat on the ground and prepared to take a break.

Ji Xuan took a breath and looked up in the direction they came from. Just when he was about to leave, his eyes swept across something and he was suddenly stunned.

Xu Chu pushed him and said, " Shall we go? "

Ji Xuanyi stood up without saying anything, frowning, and said, " Did we have that thing when we came here? "

Xu Chu didn't understand: " What? "

Ji Xuan raised his hand and pointed, and saw a small mound of earth very obviously raised on the ground not far ahead, which was clearly telling others that I am special and there is something underneath.

Xu Chu was also stunned. Although their memory was not as good as Mi Yin's, it was much better than that of ordinary people. When the two of them walked over here, the small mound definitely did not appear!

What's more, even if they didn't rely on their memory, when they saw such an obvious pile of earth, they would definitely dig it up and have a look!

The two looked at each other, and Ji Xuan said, " This thing must have just been refreshed. "

Xu Chu touched his chin and said, " Hidden treasure chest? Because we buried it? "

Ji Xuanyi couldn't think of a second possibility, so the two of them trotted forward and dug up the pile of dirt. They saw a box underneath, which was also golden, but a few sizes smaller than a real boss treasure chest.

Xu Chu murmured, " It's a good feeling to find a mysterious treasure chest. Let's open it and take a look! "

Need Xu Chu tell me? Ji Xuanyi quickly opened the lid of the treasure chest and saw three things inside: a bag of demon gold coins exactly the same as those produced by the first boss , a water-blue crystal ball, and a box.

Ji Xuanyi weighed the bag of demon gold coins, threw it to Xu Chu, and said, " Divide it equally. "

Xu Chu originally wanted to say that he bought it with money, but thinking that Ji Xuanyi was not short of money, he had to take the bag and divide it up.

After arranging the devil gold coins, Ji Xuanyi picked up the small box and saw the instructions on it that a piece of purple jewelry could be randomly opened.

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows.

Compared to equipment, the output of jewelry is relatively low. Even if there is any, most of them are blue and green jewelry. The orange jewelry in Sleepy Cat's hand is basically out of stock. It is very good that this box can produce a purple jewelry. No matter which part it is, it is probably worth a lot of money.

Ji Xuanyi held it and shook it towards Xu Chu, saying, " Do you want to take it back? "

Xu Chu rolled his eyes and said, " What the hell, did they dig a hole? The hidden treasure chest is ours, okay? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " How do we divide it? Rock, paper, scissors? "

Xu Chu originally wanted to say that he bought it with money, but the pleasure of winning was much greater than that of buying it. After hearing what Ji Xuanyi said, he agreed without saying a word.

Then Ji Xuanyi put the box into his bag.

Xu Chu: "..."

The last item was a water-blue crystal ball. Ji Xuanyi's first reaction was that this might be a weapon material, just like the branch of the Tree of Life that August gave him. But when he touched it, he found that it was a prop.

A prop used to defeat the Fire Giant, and it is an enhanced version.

"Unlike ordinary blue crystals, the crystal ball does not just make the wearer immune to the fire giant's attacks to a certain extent, but it can effectively reduce the overall attack power of the fire giant." Ji Xuanyi said: "That's what it says in the system description, and there is a line of small print at the end."

Only produced during the event.

Ji Xuan suddenly realized that it seemed that the official also knew that it was not easy to clear the game, so they specially created this thing to help players clear the game.

of the wood-attributed boss decreases after being defeated, and coupled with the weakening of its attack power, the fire giant is almost the same as a free gift.

Ji Xuanyi won the game of rock-paper-scissors against Xu Chu, and was in a good mood. He tossed the crystal ball and said, "Okay, let's go back."

Xu Chu took half a bag of gold coins, and he was not in a good mood. He thought to himself that it was more satisfying to throw money at people, and said, "Let's go, let's go, they will really divide the equipment later."

The two of them went back the same way, and halfway through they met Qi Qin who had come all the way to look for Ji Xuanyi because he couldn't find him. Xu Chu couldn't help but tease him, "Are you the big dog raised by Ji Xuan's family? You followed me when you couldn't find him."

Qi Qin didn't care about what others said. Ji Xuan glared at Xu Chu, and after Xu Chu apologized, he asked Qi Qin: "Did anything come out?"

Qi Qin knew what he meant, shook his head and said, "No, only equipment."

Ji Xuanyi was shocked: "That group of shady people ... next time the box comes out, run faster."

In fact, it's useless for Qi Qin to run fast. Although his equipment has speed attributes, he is just a swordsman. How can he compete with agility professions in speed?

But since Ji Xuanyi had spoken, Qi Qin could only nod and said obediently: "Okay."

Xu Chu simply couldn't bear to watch it, so he ran a few steps and walked to the front.

When they returned to the open space, everyone was preparing to roll for equipment. In fact, Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu did not participate, they just looked at the requirements.

Two pieces of knight equipment, three pieces of priest equipment, and one piece of mage equipment. Ji Xuanyi had no needs for them, so he let them roll whatever they wanted.

While everyone was distributing equipment, Ji Xuanyi went over and talked to Yuetian about the situation, and then handed him the crystal ball.

Yuetian didn't expect the item to be hidden in such a place, so he quickly wrote it down and said, " Then let's go and defeat the Flame Giant. It's getting late, so let's log off right after we defeat it and fight again tomorrow. "

It takes a long time to complete a dungeon, but the time actually spent on defeating the boss is only a small part. Take this dungeon for example, it took nearly five hours in total to defeat two bosses , but in fact only more than half an hour was spent on output. The remaining four hours were spent on traveling, solving puzzles, and distributing equipment.

Although it is troublesome, these are problems that the dungeon cannot avoid. PVEs have long been accustomed to them, and PVPs are simply rioting and wish to die together with the official. As long as there are no more scary plots, the twins can actually play for another five hours, until late at night. However, considering the fragile pvps , they can only shorten the time of clearing the wasteland.

defeating the free boss, the Fire Giant, everyone agreed on a time to gather tomorrow and went back to their homes to look for their mothers.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had the same schedule. They didn't bother to do any tasks at this hour. They just logged off to have dinner and prepare to go to bed.

While Qi Qin was cooking, Ji Xuanyi went to the game forum for the first time in a long time. As expected, it was full of wailing.

The help posts are mixed with popular science posts and recruitment posts, it's a complete mess.

However, what surprised Ji Xuanyi was that, from the official data, it can be seen that the progress of their group, although far ahead and unique in the second server, is only ranked third in the entire region and server. There are two groups ahead of them, one has already completed the story of the fourth boss , and the other has already reached the fifth boss !

Ji Xuanyi looked at the two groups in confusion, only to find that they all belonged to the servers of two be world lines.

In order to welcome back the players of the Novice Town, the players of the two servers were united as one. Under the command of the leading guilds in the three main cities, everyone contributed all their strength and formed several neatly equipped teams with complete professional equipment, double T, triple T , violent output, big-breasted nurses, and everything they wanted.

It would be strange if a team like this played slowly!

It seems that the players of these two servers are determined to seize this opportunity and welcome them back. No one cares about gains and losses anymore, and no individual players are causing trouble. Even when the dungeon is refreshed, there is no one else in the square except for a few teams preparing to enter the dungeon.

In this situation, it really is unacceptable not to pass the level.

When Ji Xuan first saw the ranking, he was a little dissatisfied. But when he looked at the current situation of the two servers, his dissatisfaction turned into satisfaction. In this atmosphere of unity, Ji Xuan didn't even have the thought of competing for victory.

Ji Xuanyi originally wanted to look through some posts about strategy guides, but this was only the first day the dungeon was open, and most people were still struggling in the dungeon.

Besides, there were only two groups that were progressing faster than them, and it seemed that these two groups had no time to write strategy guides. Ji Xuanyi felt a little bored after looking through it for a while.

It happened that Qi Qin called Ji Xuanyi over to taste the food, so Ji Xuanyi turned off his computer and went to recharge.

When we went online the next day, there were crowds of people again, but overall, the number of people was actually much smaller than yesterday. It seemed that most of the people who came to join in the fun had given up on this activity that was obviously not suitable for them and continued to be idle.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin formed a team with Xiaoxiao Yuxia and others, only to find that the team was not full yet.

Xiao Xiaoyu looked like a late mother and said, " Xu Chu, the pigeon king ..."

Everyone: "..."

Jian Xi Xin Jiu asked in the group: " What should we do? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " What can I do? Just wait. "

After hearing Xiao Xiao Yuxia's decision, Ji Xuan hesitated for a moment and said, " Okay, we can go home today. When we go online tomorrow, Ge Chu might be online. "

Everyone felt that what Ji Xuanyi said made sense and prepared to log off.

Xiao Xiaoyu's face was full of black lines, and he quickly said: " I told Liu Tian to go offline and call him to death . No matter whether Xu Chu can come up or not, Liu Tian will definitely come up later. Don't be so impatient, just wait a while. "

Liu Tian didn't know if it was because he had been with Xu Chu for a long time, but although he was stupid and unreliable, he was very punctual in his sense of time. Since Xiao Xiao Yu Xia had set a time with him, he would definitely come up later.

Thinking of this, Ji Xuanyi stayed reluctantly.

But there was one thing he was very curious about: " Did Xuchu give you his phone number? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " No, a QQ phone is also a phone! "

Ji Xuanyi: "... I'm leaving first. Goodbye! "

In the end, Ji Xuanyi still did not log off, because Liu Tian came back soon and brought with him Xu Chu, who was sleeping in a daze.

Fortunately, Xu Chu's QQ was still on, and the six days of life-threatening QQ calls actually worked, pulling Xu Chu out of bed.

Liu Tian carried Xu Chu all the way to the square very diligently, and after placing him next to Ji Xuan, he ran away with a gloomy face.

Although he knew that the dungeon was very hard, Liu Tian still felt resentful for being kicked out because of his bad skills.

Xu Chu was so sleepy that he looked at Ji Xuan for a while before he reacted. He yawned and said, " I'm online? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... Where else do you want to see me? "

Xu Chu frowned and said, " I don't want to go anywhere ... I won't say any more. I'm going to log off first. "

Ji Xuan grabbed everyone and said, " Wait a minute! Why are you going offline again? "

Xu Chu struggled and said, " I forgot to pick out the mucus from my eyes. Let me off the line and I'll come out after rubbing it! Really! "

However, Xu Chu's credibility had already been reduced to zero. Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, " Then let it stick. You are not allowed to log off. "

Xu Chu: "... I can't even pick the shit out of my eyes?! "

Ji Xuanyi sneered: " Blame me? "

Xu Chu: "..."

It's all my fault for loving the pigeon man. Who knows if you will pick your eye boogers and take a nap after logging off? Just hold it in!

Xu Chu was added to the team with a gloomy mood. The twenty-five people from yesterday were finally together, and they could embark on the PVP exploration journey again!

Chapter 148

This time, the people in the square were not so dense, and they were organized into an orderly team . After everyone gathered, they sent team leader Xiao Xiao Yuxia to line up , and the others gathered together and waited.

The twins had been organizing the strategy after logging off yesterday , and had been working until midnight . They had not slept well at all, and were now leaning against each other and yawning . The others had been rolling around in the dungeon for several hours and had not recovered from the whole night. They also looked as if they had been drained of energy and were listless.

Pvp and pve doing dungeons together is simply hurting each other.

Jian Xi Xinjiu, who was sitting opposite Xu Chu, was fidgeting , looking as if he wanted to say something but was hesitant.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was gone , and the twins were dying. Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to take on the responsibility of coordinating the team members and asked, " What's wrong with you? "

Jian Xi Xinjiu opened his mouth and closed it again.

Ji Xuanyi almost jumped up and punched him directly . After a long while, he endured it and said: "... Speak. "

Perhaps it was because Ji Xuanyi's eyes were really unfriendly, Jian Xixinjiu swallowed his saliva, and finally lowered his head with a complicated expression and sent a private message to Ji Xuanyi.

[剑洗新酒] : Do you think Xuchu has been acting like a gay these past few days ?

Ji Xuanyi: "..... ??? "

Did I hear you right? You're a f**king gay , and you 're calling someone a f ** k ?

Before Ji Xuanyi could react , Jian Xixinjiu said seriously, " He just kept winking at me and flirting with me in public. It was really too much! Do you think I should have a good talk with him? I don't like his type! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

This guy has so much inner drama!

Ji Xuanyi raised his head woodenly and said to Jian Xixinjiu: " You think too much. He just didn't clean his eye mucus cleanly. He's not interested in you. "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Xu Chu at the side said: " What are you talking about? Are you talking about me? Can I log off? I really only came back in a second! "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " No. "

Xu Chu wanted to say more, but Xiao Xiao Yuxia had already lined up at the front. With a flash of white light, everyone entered the dungeon.

They returned to the circular platform. The bosses of the three elemental towns of wood, fire and water had been conquered, leaving only the wind and earth towns.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was the first to say, " Let's go to Huangtu Town first. "

Ji Xuanyi recalled that Xiao Xiao Yu Xia seemed to be from the Earth Element Novice Town.

She had tried to get close to him when they first met. At that time, Ji Xuanyi thought Xiao Xiao Yu Xia was a good person.

There are indeed quite a few people in the team who came from the Earth-type Novice Town. When they heard this, they all expressed their agreement and everyone wanted to go back to their own Novice Town to take a look.

The twins originally thought that it would be better to go to the Wind direction first. After all, the Earth element sounded thick-skinned and difficult to beat, and this group of PVPs only had a short-lived enthusiasm. If the Wind element used up all their energy in the Earth element town, it would be difficult for them.

However, although they are commanders, they are ultimately only used when fighting monsters. Before yesterday, everyone would at least listen to their orders, but after getting to know each other, without the mystery of PVE commanders, they are completely unable to defeat this group of people in the team.

Everyone wanted to go to the soil first, so the twins nodded and followed suit.

Ji Xuanyi understood the twins' concerns , but he didn't have much opinion on which side to go first.

Yesterday, the fire giant dropped another bag of gold coins, which he kept for himself. In other words, he now has two bags of gold coins in his hands. Ji Xuanyi is not quite sure what these gold coins will be used for next, and how much he should collect to be enough, so now he has a mentality of going with the flow.

Ji Xuanyi originally thought that they would have to go to Xinmu Town again to get five more bottles of medicine from Mrs. Harman. Unexpectedly, when they entered the dungeon for the second time, the medicine box was refreshed directly next to the circular platform. After everyone got the medicine, they headed directly to Huangtu Town.

The situation in Loess Town seems to be more serious than in other towns, because there are no plants to block the sunlight. The sun is hot on weekdays, and the air quality is worrying due to the invasion of black fog.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia walked in front and led the way, saying, " When I was doing a mission in Novice Town, I found a cellar in the mayor's house. However, the hidden mission there seemed to have been completed by someone else in advance, so there was nothing there. But the space is

large and very suitable for hiding people. Maybe we can find something or a prop if we go there now. "

Since it is a place related to the hidden mission, there might be something there. After all, Madam Harman, who was related to the hidden mission that Ji Xuanyi came into contact with, is also an important figure in the copy.

Facts have proved that in this game, intelligence and information are indeed important. Under the leadership of Xiaoxiao Yuxia, everyone found the survivors in the mayor's cellar.

There are quite a few bosses in the cellar, but their AI is not very good and they can only answer some fixed questions. Ji Xuanyi and others took some effort to learn from them the location of the boss in this town , as well as some of the boss 's skills and settings.

this boss sounds quite ordinary. He is just a traitor under the evil god. Unlike the mermaid, he does not have a background story. Therefore, his skill tree is also very popular, with names mentioned and out of the circle. The only characteristic he has is his thick skin as guessed by the twins before.

" But isn't it too simple? " Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said in surprise: " If it's just because you have thick skin, then it won't just take a little more time, right? "

Yuetian is well-informed. Hearing this, he said disapprovingly: " Not all dungeon bosses are so difficult. Basically, in most dungeons, there are one or two bosses that are easy to deal with. You can beat them with your eyes closed. Maybe this boss is one of them. There's nothing strange about it. "

This makes sense. Xiaoxiao Yuxia doesn't have much experience in this area, so I won't say much.

Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu were still talking to each other one by one. Neither of them was confident in the other's conversation skills. After finishing their own conversation, they asked the other person's question again.

Yuetian felt that he had already collected enough information and had even designed a strategy in his notebook. Seeing that the two were still dithering, he couldn't help but ask, " Are you two still not done yet? "

Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu happened to ask the last question, and said in unison with some impatience: " Alright, alright. "

Xu Chu squeezed out of the pile with great effort and said dissatisfiedly: " Do you think we are willing to waste time here? We just want to help you find more clues to avoid accidents! "

Yuetian was helpless, but Xuchu was the boss and he couldn't afford to offend him, so he could only laugh dryly and said, " Sorry for the trouble. "

Xu Chu then stepped forward and checked with him again the possible skills.

Ji Xuanyi was also squeezed in the crowd, but he was much more relaxed than Xu Chu. Qi Qin was like an iron tower, guarding behind him all the time. There were people coming whether he was walking forward or backward. As long as they were not the meat mountain devil type, there was basically no chance of squeezing him.

When Ji Xuanyi came out, Xu Chu and Yue Tian had almost matched their skills, but they seemed to be arguing about something.

Ji Xuanyi asked curiously: " What's wrong? "

Xu Chu saw Ji Xuanyi and asked quickly: " Did you hear a word? "

Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, " They said so many things, which one are you referring to? "

Xu Chu said: " Xingxing's words! "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, thought for a moment, and said, " The one about the monster being surrounded by stars? "

Xu Chu said: " You heard it too? "

Ji Xuanyi showed a hesitant expression on his face.

He did hear what Xu Chu said, but he heard this from a person who had become somewhat unconscious due to inhaling too much black fog. Compared with other boss attributes that were spoken with certainty, it was really hard to guess what this incoherent sentence symbolized.

Xu Chu couldn't figure it out either.

Moreover, Ji Xuanyi did pay special attention to this sentence at the beginning. After all, this was different from other normal ones and might be a special clue. However, after asking, he found that there were several other people who were unconscious and their words were all meaningless. So he did not take this sentence to heart.

When Xu Chu brought it up again, Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but start thinking about it again.

The monsters are surrounded by stars. Does that mean it is the boss 's special buff ?

Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu together couldn't figure it out, let alone the others. Everyone stayed in the cellar for a while and decided to go take a look at the boss first.

To use the words of "washing new wine with a sword", it means: " Who cares if it's the stars or the moon? Once you see it, you'll know what's going on. "

The location of the boss was also revealed by them, and the group found the place without much effort – in fact, it didn't matter much if they didn't say it, the area of the Loess Town was spacious, the buildings were not very tall, and the boss was big. After leaving the cellar, they saw the boss 's big forehead from a distance after only five minutes of walking.

Why do we say it is a big forehead? Because this boss has no part except the head. He is just a round stone ball without hands, eyes or nose, only a mouth. He looks like the protagonist of some old stand-alone mobile game.

Xu Chu said with a sigh, " Maybe the game company's artists have run out of ideas. "

Xu Chu complained, but no one responded and everyone looked unhappy.

This boss 's appearance is indeed very simple, but the buffs on it alone are enough to make everyone present feel depressed.

Yue Tian's face turned pale and he said, " I'm going to take back what I said about giving away the boss for free . 80% damage reduction? Why doesn't the official post it? "

Although Xiaoxiao Yuxia doesn't know how to do PVE , she can see buffs . After seeing the effect of the solid wall buff under the boss's avatar , she almost rubbed her eyes out and couldn't believe that what she saw was real.

Is this a bit thick-skinned?! This is like practicing the golden bell and iron cloth shirt!

" But considering the boss 's shape and strong damage reduction, he shouldn't need a tank, right? " Ritian looked at his younger brother.

Yuetian nodded and said, " It's quite possible. We can try it without a tank . We can get more DPS . "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said speechlessly: " It's useless to have more DPS on this boss . "

When Yuetian heard this, he looked back and found that the PVPs already had miserable expressions, as if they were attending a funeral.

Even if this boss was a wooden stake, they would have to stand and attack for two to three hours. Thinking of this, everyone wished they could die right there on the spot.

Yue Tian said with a frown: " Hey, you are the ones who wanted to come here desperately, can you please stop? "

Ritian also said: " Don't be discouraged, the buff can definitely be removed. We can find a way once the fight starts. It's impossible for us to fight for three hours. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia was the organizer after all. Although he felt very depressed, he still pulled himself together and said, " Everyone, hold on a little longer. These are the last two bosses . We will be free after we defeat them! "

Forget about the twins, Xiaoxiao Yuxia is the leader of three major gangs after all, so everyone still responded to him out of respect.

Xu Chu sighed and said, " When can we let that idiot Liu Tian try PVE ? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... Why hurt each other? "

As usual, Yuetian checked what props were around before starting the fight.

The battle field in the Loess Town was very empty. Except for the area around the boss where a circular platform was built with stones, the rest of the place was empty except for a lot of gravel on the ground.

Yuetian looked at it for a while and felt something was wrong. He muttered, " Why are these stones so regular? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't understand and asked, " What rules? "

Yue Tiandao: " It is very regular. You can come and take a look. "

Hearing this, everyone came forward.

It was only after Ji Xuan saw it that he realized what Yue Tian meant by rules. The stones on the ground were indeed shaped in a regular pattern, just like the picture books that children use to learn things, with triangles, circles, squares, and rectangles. It looked very strange.

Qi Qin followed behind Ji Xuan and took a look. Suddenly his eyes lit up. He walked to a heart-shaped stone and wanted to lift it up to show Ji Xuan. However, when he tried his best, he found that he could not lift it!

Ji Xuanyi noticed Qi Qin's action, looked up, and immediately laughed: " What kind of cheesy love words are you going to say? "

Qi Qin looked at him somewhat embarrassedly.

Ji Xuanyi blinked his right eye at him and said, " No need. Whatever you want to say is in my heart. "

Qi Qin gasped at Ji Xuan's teasing and almost bent over. It took him a long time to shyly move closer, and the two of them stayed in a cozy relationship for a while.

Fortunately, everyone's attention was attracted by those strange stones. Except for Xu Chu who silently turned his back and made a vomiting gesture, no one else noticed these two people.

Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi were bored for a while before they remembered that they had something to discuss. They said seriously, " There's something strange about that stone. "

Ji Xuanyi looked at Qi Qin and asked absentmindedly: " What's strange? "

Qi Qin said: " I have become very strong in this game, but I can't even lift that small stone. I suspect it may have something to do with this monster. "

Ji Xuanyi finally came back to his senses and frowned as he asked, " Is it possible that only a small part of the stone is exposed, and a large part of it is actually buried underground? "

Qi Qin shook his head: " I've seen it before. A finger can be inserted from the edge of the stone. "

This is very strange. Qi Qin's attributes are enhanced by artifacts. Even if he is wearing light armor, his strength should be comparable to that of a heavy armored swordsman. How could he not be able to lift a stone?

the boss without interest .

Based solely on the information provided by Qi Qin, Ji Xuanyi had no way of asserting how these stones were used. He could only remind Yuetian first and be cautious in his heart before he caught up with the main force.

Yue Tian looked outside the venue again because of Ji Xuanyi's words, then he retracted his gaze and began to organize his men.

The melee fighters form an inner circle, the ranged fighters form an outer circle, and everyone stands apart.

Although " the boss has no arms or legs, it has a mouth and has the skill of calling out names, " Yue Tiandao said, " Everyone spread out and be smart when calling out names. The priest should also output at full strength and heal people when they lose blood. "

Upon hearing this, Ji Xuanyi silently stood in the melee team, next to Qi Qin, and by the way replaced his artifact evil spirit staff with the previous deceleration staff.

Yue Tian was stunned and said, " Aren't you a remote operator ? "

Ji Xuanyi curled his lips and said, " Warlocks don't have basic attacks . "

Yuetian: " Is that so ..."

Ji Xuanyi also took up a kill in the team. If he didn't output, there would be one less DPS . Right now he could only make do with what he had and make up for it with the physical damage of his staff. In order to prevent the staff from being broken, he even specially replaced it with an old staff.

Seeing Ji Xuan's expressionless face, Yue Tian felt embarrassed to ask him to withdraw from the melee team. He couldn't let Ji Xuan stand far away and pick up pebbles from the ground and throw them at the boss . That would be embarrassing!

Seeing everyone in their positions, Yue Tian did not wait any longer and immediately said, " Everyone, get ready to attack the monsters! "

 " Three, two, one, violent beating! "

At the command, everyone started attacking the boss .

As the twins expected, the boss did not attack anyone, but stayed there quietly like a real stone.

However, the damage was reduced by 80 percent, and it was really depressing when the number appeared. After everyone fought for about ten minutes, when many people began to feel their hands sore, the boss 's health was barely reduced to 98 percent.

The boss, who had been unresponsive to everyone's attacks, finally moved lazily and opened his big mouth.

The long ten minutes before really made Yue Tian have a terrifying illusion " : Am I really going to keep fighting like this despite the damage reduction? " It was not until the boss started to move that Yue Tian cried out with joy: " The boss is moving! The boss is moving! "

This was probably the first time in his life that Ritian was so happy to see a boss move. After all, in most cases, the boss's movement meant that it was going to attack people ... However, the boss in front of him was really flawless when it stayed still. Only when it moved, Ji Xuanyi and the others would have a chance to break its defense.

Sure enough, just as Ritian thought, the boss opened his mouth and let out a low cry.

Just when Ritian hadn't realized what the sound meant, the stones of various shapes and a pile of soil outside the battle field flew up, as if guided by a strange force and attracted to the boss . Finally, less than three meters away from the boss , the stones and soil were squeezed together by an invisible force, turning into indistinguishable spheres that began to slowly rotate around the boss .

It turns out that those stones are the boss 's skills! Ji Xuanyi first had this idea in his mind, and then something suddenly flashed through his mind, and he blurted out: " The monster is surrounded by stars! "

" The monster is surrounded by stars! "

The same words were heard from another direction at the same time. Ji Xuan turned his head and saw that it was indeed Xu Chu. The two looked at each other and confirmed their guesses. That person was not talking nonsense because he was insane. What he said was true. The boss was indeed surrounded by " stars " !

what are these " stars " made up of stones of various shapes used for?

Just when Ji Xuan was lost in thought, the boss spoke again. This time it spoke human language, its voice low and confused.

" Can you tell me which one is the circle? "

This time, there is no need to think about it. Players who have seen the group of stones outside the battle area will understand what the boss is asking – but it is useless! Just understanding the question is of no help at all!

Those stones had long been wrapped in mud into an identical ball, surrounding the boss . Although the rotation speed was very slow, no one knew this situation would happen in advance, so no one paid attention to which was which. How could they be told apart at this time?

Xiao Xiaoyu's eyes followed the pile of dirt around the boss , and she felt dizzy. She looked at Yue Tian in confusion and said, " Can we reopen Latuo? "

Yuetian's face turned green, and he said, " It will take another ten minutes to pull it off and reopen it ... Let's try the mechanism. Does anyone remember which one has a circle inside? " No one said anything. No one took these things seriously. Why would anyone pay special attention to them?

Ji Xuanyi and Yue Tian did notice it, but they didn't pay attention to this aspect and couldn't say anything.

There was nothing he could do, so he said, " Just guess at random. "

The boss had no eyes, and they couldn't point to the boss . Yuetian thought about it, called a mage at random, and asked him to use skills at the dirt ball next to the boss .

The mage didn't know which one to attack. After a long time, he closed his eyes, made up his mind, raised his hand and randomly threw a skill at the boss .

The concentrated soil ball really " popped " apart and fell to the ground, revealing the rectangular stones inside.

The mage looked at Yuetian tremblingly.

Yuetian had expected this, so he smiled at him and said, " It's okay. It's normal to not be able to choose from more than 20 options. "

The wizard finally breathed a sigh of relief and ran back to where he was originally standing with his neck shrunk.

However, choosing the wrong one would not be without consequences. The boss was silent for a moment, then asked in a voice full of curiosity: " Is this a circle? "

This is certainly not a circle, but Yuetian didn't know whether he should answer truthfully, so he had to look to Ji Xuanyi and Xuchu for help.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Sorry, this is not a circle. "

Upon hearing this, the boss immediately became angry and shouted: " You are a bunch of liars! "

the boss , who had been as quiet as a real stone from the beginning until now , suddenly shook violently.

As soon as Yue Tian saw it, he immediately understood what the boss wanted to do. He was so scared that he almost lost his shape and shouted at the top of his voice: " Everyone! Run, run, run! Run! Run! Run! Run! "

After hearing this, everyone knew what was going on! They immediately scattered like birds and beasts, each running away!

As soon as they started running, the boss also started moving. The spherical boss shook violently and finally left the place where it had been at the beginning. It made a loud noise, rolled over, and crushed everything in front of it to the ground!

“ What the hell!!! ”

Everyone screamed in horror!

This boss is not light, and you will probably die if you are crushed by him. Even if the damage is not fatal, it is still scary enough!!! This is a holographic game!!!

“ Whisper in my ear, you liar! ” the boss shouted and rolled towards the mage who had just knocked down the earth ball.

The wizard was so scared that tears came out of his eyes, and he ran for his life frantically. Everyone immediately stood ten meters away from him . No matter which direction he ran, someone would shout at him to go away and run farther .

The mage who whispered in the ear almost cried, and couldn't help but said loudly in grievance: " Don't chase me! It's none of my business! It was Tian who told me to fight! "

He was just being chased to his death and felt that he couldn't bear such injustice, so he shouted. Unexpectedly, after hearing it, the boss immediately turned around and rushed towards Ritian fiercely, shouting loudly: " Ritian, you liar! "

 " What the hell?! "

Yuetian never expected that this boss could actually understand human language. He was so stunned that he didn't even think of cursing the mage who betrayed him. It was not until the boss rolled in front of him that he reacted and ran away.

But Yuetian was a heavily armored swordsman, and his speed was not as fast as that of the mage, and he would be caught up in a few minutes.

Although Yuetian is a professional t and is used to being beaten, he is not a masochist after all ! Even if he is, no masochist would like to be crushed by this thing. The shit will be crushed out! Ritian's heart was filled with despair. While he was thinking about how to beat up the wizard when he got back, he was also frantically thinking of ways to save himself.

Just when the boss was about to catch up with Yue Tian, Yue Tian suddenly had an idea and shouted at the top of his voice: " I am not Yue Tian, I am Ri Tian, you are chasing the wrong person, Yue Tian is over there! "

After saying that, he pointed at his brother who was standing aside eating melon.

Ritian: "..... meow meow meow???"

This is his fucking brother!!!

In fact, Yuetian was just trying to save the situation. Since the horse was going to be crushed to death anyway, he just shouted casually to give it a try. In fact, he didn't hold much hope. But I don't know if this boss 's IQ is really low, or it's due to the judgment mechanism. After hearing what he said, the boss immediately turned to Ritian and shouted: " Ritian! You liar! "

 " Fuck! Who the hell did I fool? " Ritian shouted in despair, turned around and started running, shouting: " You've been fooled! The person you were chasing just now was the right one! It was Yutian! I am Ritian! Stop chasing me! "

However, somehow, the boss who had just said who would chase whom ignored Ritian's shouting, and still chased after him, getting closer and closer to him!

Is this the end of my life?! Ritian thought desperately, and then he looked up and saw Yuetian gasping for breath.

Ritian: "..."

Yue Tian: "..."

As expected of twins, they have a tacit understanding. As soon as the two brothers looked at each other, Yuetian knew what he was going to do and ran away immediately.

As expected, Ritian rushed towards Yuetian with the boss , shouting angrily: " Let's die together! Let's be twins in the next life! "

Yuetian: " Get lost!!! "

Yuetian wanted to kick Ritian away, but he really didn't have the energy to do so. The two twins chased each other with all their might, leaving everyone else stunned.

Xu Chu sighed and said, " It's terrible, terrible, brothers are at odds with each other, it's a misfortune for the family ..."

Ji Xuan glanced at Xu Chu, Xu Chu smiled at him, Ji Xuan snorted coldly and retracted his gaze.

Of course, you are not certain to die when the boss calls you out, although he is very fast, but if you move smartly enough, you can still survive.

PVE , Ritian , perhaps because of the stimulation from his brother, actually used the legendary snake-skin movement, and brushed past the boss twice , saving his life, but he was so scared that his face turned pale.

Yuetian was in trouble too. In terms of speed, he was not as fast as the priest Yuetian and was almost knocked down by the latter. It was really a case of brothers working together and dying together.

Fortunately, before the two of them died together, the boss 's chase time ended, and he let them go, rolling back to his original position.

There was no time to analyze the mechanism of the boss 's calling out names. The two brothers had already rolled into a ball, fighting and cursing at each other, taking the blame for wetting the bed when they were children, taking the blame for eating candy, taking the blame for hitting others, and all the old accounts were brought up again.

But to be honest, this kind of scapegoating incident happens between ordinary brothers, and it probably happens more frequently between twin brothers. After all, even if there are eyewitnesses, they can't tell clearly who did it. Even if they point out who it is, they may get beaten up in the end!

Everyone was amazed at the sight. If it weren't for the different appearance of their equipment, they wouldn't be able to tell who was who!

The two brothers fought each other, and there was no one to stop them. The whole bunch of dogs were just watching the fun, and in the end the two of them had to get up in disappointment. Jian Xi Xin Jiu said with lingering fear: " I thought they had a good relationship, but I didn't expect them to fight like this. "

Ji Xuanyi was so angry that he said, " You are still freaking out. Besides, isn't it normal for brothers to fight? "

Qi Qin was a little curious and asked, " Is it normal for brothers to fight? "

He was an orphan in his previous life, and after coming here he was also an only child. He really didn't know what it was like to have brothers. Logically, shouldn't brothers be friendly and loving to each other?

Ji Xuanyi sneered: " When you have to give half of everything you have to others, you won't think so. "

Qi Qin hadn't been scolded by Ji Xuanyi for a long time. He was stunned for a moment, but couldn't help but said, " Split it in half ... Split it in half, I think it doesn't matter. "

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyes and glanced at him. He was about to get angry, but when he saw the silly expression on his face, he looked like a balloon that had been punctured. He said helplessly, " You think it's okay, but how do you know your brother thinks it's okay too? "

Qi Qin was stunned and didn't know how to answer.

Ji Xuanyi said seriously as if explaining something: " It is normal for brothers to fight, as long as their arms and legs are not broken ... "

When Qi Qin heard the words "arms and legs", his face turned green.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

It seems that the psychological shadow is really deep.

Ji Xuanyi stopped talking and turned to look at the twin brothers who had remained silent after the fight but seemed to have reconciled. He said, There seems to be something wrong with " the boss 's naming mechanism. "

The twins nodded at the same time. Anyone with eyes could see this.

Ji Xuanyi was about to explain in detail, but the boss who had returned to his original position did not give them the chance and spoke again.

It seemed to have really encountered a century-old problem that was difficult for it to understand but could not be put down no matter what. It asked again: " But in this case, which circle is it? "

The ball of earth around the boss was still spinning slowly, and everyone looked at the twins, waiting for them to make a decision.

Yuetian frowned and was about to speak, but Xuchu beside him raised his hand first and knocked away a ball of dirt.

The soil scattered and a five-pointed star-shaped stone fell to the ground.

Yue Tian took a breath of cold air and was about to grab Xu Chu to ask him what he was doing, but Xu Chu smiled nonchalantly and said, " Oh, bad luck. "

The boss also asked a question at this time, hesitantly asking: " Is this a circle? " Everyone's heart was in their throat, and they all left the vicinity of the boss and Xu Chu, leaving the open space for them, for fear of being accidentally injured.

Xu Chu glanced at the boss , smiled harmlessly, and said, " Yes, this is Yuan. "

Chapter 149

No one dared to make a sound, and just stared at Xu Chu and the boss .

Xu Chu, you are so brave! You even fooled the boss !

, then showed a thoughtful expression.

Just when everyone thought Xu Chu would be pursued by the boss until the end of time , the boss said foolishly: " So that's how it is , thank you ..."

Afterwards , the boss stopped moving, but the dirt balls were still rotating around it.

Everyone looked at each other , not understanding what was going on. Even the twin brothers who had just been chased to death were dumbfounded.

Is that all? This boss is so damn easy to talk to!

So they were chased for so long in vain? !

Yuetian and Ritian were so upset that they couldn't even speak. It was Xiaoxiao Yuxia who reacted first . She coughed and said, " Uh ... continue? "

Yuetian came back to his senses, looked at the 80% damage reduction on the boss , and said angrily: " Go on! Hit it! "

The commander had spoken, and everyone looked at each other , sighed in their hearts, and continued to output.

Another ten minutes passed after the fight . The boss 's health was down to 96% . Everyone looked at the long health bar and wanted to vomit blood.

Not to mention others, even Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian were beaten pale and looked like they were about to die.

" I will never enter the game again ..." Mi Yin said with his dying breath: " If I enter the game again, I will be a puppy! "

Xue Piao Renjian also looked gloomy and said, " He will become a mess. "

Xiao Xiaoyuxia, who was standing by, heard this and came up to him nervously, saying, " What do you mean? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and explained, " In addition to routines and skills, the most important things in PvP are feel, intuition, and reaction speed. PvE is a completely repetitive action. After playing for a long time, all three will be affected, and it is normal to become worse. "

After saying that, Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and added, " But this shouldn't have a big impact on you, since you don't have the three elements I mentioned. "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "... Hey! "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was about to protest to Ji Xuanyi when the boss let out another dull groan and entered the judgment stage.

Everyone was already aware of the boss 's tactics, and upon seeing this they immediately stepped back ten meters and observed the boss 's movements from a distance.

The boss opened his mouth again and asked in confusion: " Can you tell me which one is the heart? "

Everyone was stunned when they heard this. Yue Tian was confused and said, " What is it saying? The heart of love, or the star of stars? What's wrong with the dubbing? The front and back nasal sounds are not clear?! "

In fact, the boss 's voice was like muffled thunder. You couldn't hear it clearly even if you distinguished it. Yuetian simply couldn't react and was completely distracted.

Xu Chu thought for a moment and said, " I have knocked off the star of Xingxing. We have no choice. "

Ji Xuanyi sneered and said, " There is no choice of stars. It seems as if you know which one is which. "

This is quite true. No matter what the boss asked, they seemed to be able to only guess at random.

Xiao Xiaoyu was disappointed and said, " How the hell do we fight this? "

Just when everyone was wondering whether they should just randomly hit one down to count the balls, Qi Qin raised his hand hesitantly and said, " If it's a heart, I think I know which one it is ..." "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned and looked at Qi Qin. Qi Qin smiled at him a little embarrassedly and said, " I don't know why, but I remembered it because I wanted to show it to Xuanyi. "

Ji Xuanyi said with a complicated expression: " What kind of cheesy love talk is this ..."

I actually sounded a little fucking happy!

Before Qi Qin could say anything else, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said, " There is no better way now. Let's try it out. The world is yours. "

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi, who nodded and said, " Go ahead. It doesn't matter whether you make the right choice or not. "

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin walked forward with the Sword of Ares.

He raised his head and followed the ball beside the boss . Finally, he found the right opportunity, jumped up, and gently slammed the sword on the ball of earth, breaking up the outer layer of soil and revealing a heart-shaped stone.

the boss impatiently , wondering how the other party would react.

The boss suddenly shook slightly and shouted in an excited voice: " It's love! I recognize it, it's love! Thank you—— "

After saying that, the boss stopped moving again.

Everyone was puzzled, wondering what this reaction was, when they saw Yue Tian yelling, " The boss 's damage reduction has become 70%! "

Qi Qin also said: " I have an extra layer of attack buff . "

Everyone suddenly realized that this was how the boss was fought!

Yue Tian was speechless and said, " This is just a wooden boss with a judgment . It's really given away for free. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " Don't do that, big brother. If you fail to judge, are you really going to go all the way with 80% damage reduction? "

That's true. If the boss 's buff cannot be eliminated, no one can stand and play for eight or nine hours. After all, even if they can go without eating, they can't go to the toilet!

Xu Chu also said, " Another point is that the shapes around the boss don't appear again after they are destroyed. In other words, if you keep making the wrong choices, the boss may stop asking questions or even go berserk after the dirt piles are destroyed. But no matter which situation it is, its damage reduction buff will always exist. Even if the boss doesn't deal any damage from beginning to end, you can only pull away and fight again. "

Yue Tian also understood and frowned, Then this is a " boss that depends entirely on luck , right? "

The official released this kind of boss . Is it asking for criticism, criticism, or criticism?

Ji Xuan glanced at him and denied it, " Of course not. If Tianxia can remember a shape, then others can too. Didn't you look at the stones outside the venue before? There are about twenty or so of them. We have exactly twenty-five people. If one person watches one, the probability of error will be greatly reduced. "

Yuetian thought for a moment and said, " Although it sounds a bit silly, it is indeed a solution. " Ji Xuanyi shrugged and said, " If it's a keyboard online game, there should be plug-ins to look at. Holographic online games are indeed a bit troublesome. This boss may be changed. "

Xu Chu said, " Changes will be made in the future. The most important thing is now. Although it has been proven that we can indeed avoid being called out by fooling the boss , in fact, being called out is equivalent to giving us a second chance to answer the same question. When we can't remember the answer, it is actually a better way to choose to tell the boss the truth and survive the pursuit. "

this boss is actually very easy to deal with. If the last time he named someone, it was not a coincidence, then the boss should have named the person according to the name given by the player. In other words, you can change your enemies during the pursuit. If it is arranged properly, you can completely avoid harm.

Xu Chu stroked his chin and said, " But I feel that it doesn't matter if the arrangement is not appropriate. This boss 's naming mechanism is really suitable for personal revenge ... I will bring Liu Tian to play with it later. "

Everyone: "..."

Yuetian remembered Liutian, a very mentally retarded person, but if his memory was correct, this person seemed to be the leader of Xuchu. What hatred or grudge ...

hate relationship between these two people has nothing to do with Yue Tian. Although he also thinks that this boss is suitable for revenge, he still said seriously: " Then arrange two people to take revenge? "

" Two people shouldn't be enough, " Ji Xuan said, It seems that " the boss 's roll call cannot be repeated. After all, Ritian failed when he transferred the revenge to you. We should only pass it on one by one. It would be best if three people relayed it, and the agility professions were given priority. "

The archers and assassins present were all startled.

Upon hearing this, Yue Tian looked towards the people in the agile professions.

Everyone avoided his gaze, even Mi Yin pretended to look down at her equipment.

Yue Tian said helplessly: " Forget it, forget it. Anyway, the mechanism has been figured out. Everyone here is a sharp PVP player. As long as you don't click on my and my brother's names, everyone can come. Try to click on the names of teammates who are farthest away from you and have few people in between. "

Everyone then responded in a heroic and high-spirited manner.

The boss currently has 70% damage reduction left, and Qi Qin, who has the highest combat power, has obtained an offensive enhancement buff . Although no one has a clear idea of which one is which, thinking about the previous 20 minutes wasted, they don't want to do it again, so they just continue fighting.

Since we had figured out the mechanism pretty well, no one died afterwards, and we all tried hard to guess the boss ' problems with our eyes closed.

But the accuracy of blind guessing is indeed limited. After more than 20 earth balls were hit, some people were nearly killed several times, and they only answered two correctly. The boss's damage reduction buff was still 50%, but his health was only 50% left.

At this time, more than two hours had passed since everyone entered the game and started fighting. Xiao Xiaoyu's face was pale, as if he would faint in the next second.

This kind of thing that repeats over and over again is really too mentally polluting. This boss has a really good temper and there is not even a countdown for his rampage. Every time this group of people are on the verge of giving up, they think of their previous efforts. The result of not being able to make up their minds is that the fight takes longer and longer ...

Yuetian saw the situation of the crowd and hesitated to speak.

Ji Xuanyi's staff was almost broken, and he said expressionlessly: " If you say you want to pull out the test mechanism now, I will beat you to death. "

Yue Tian: "..."

Yuetian had no choice but to shut his mouth again.

It took them more than an hour to beat the boss to death despite the 50% damage reduction.

The moment the boss disappeared, half of the people in the group logged off immediately without even touching the boxes, while the others also said they would fight again tomorrow. Seeing Xiaoxiao Yuxia also exhausted and about to log off, Yuetian said helplessly: " Rest again, don't you want the first armor anymore? "

Xiao Xiao Yu rolled her eyes and said, " It doesn't matter who loves the first class. It's good enough if they can pass all of them. "

Yue Tian said speechlessly: " I fucking said that the wind should be beaten first, and I really don't believe it! "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia didn't even have the energy to argue. He was exhausted both physically and mentally after being beaten by a boss . He had no idea what had gotten into him to get involved in PVE . He even wanted to travel back two months to pin himself to the ground and beat him up!

PvE is really terrible ...

Xiaoxiao Yuxia thought so and logged off silently.

Although Ji Xuanyi looked pale, at least he had Qi Qin by his side to support him, so he didn't fall down like that.

The two men walked to the box bravely and felt something.

Qi Qin reached out and took out a bag of gold coins from the box, saying, " Great, it's out! "

Ji Xuanyi snorted. If this boss didn't come out, he would explode on the spot!

The two of them didn't even look to see what else was in the box. They just put the gold coins away and logged off.

They gathered online at 10 a.m. and logged off at 2 p.m. Ji Xuan sent Qi Qin to cook, and he suppressed his nausea and opened the forum to search for strategy posts about earth-type bosses .

Most of them are players who have been tortured by this boss and are crying for help, but there are indeed some who have already figured out the complete mechanism.

Ji Xuanyi read the strategy post carefully and found that this boss was indeed a pure wooden boss . Except for the calling out and leaving the circle stage, it would not attack the players throughout the whole process. Ji Xuanyi and his friends had already understood the former , but the latter would only appear when the boss 's damage reduction dropped to 30%.

Ji Xuanyi guessed that the authorities didn't want players to think that this boss was too easy and was given away for free, so they reluctantly installed a mechanism to make it stand out. Ji Xuanyi has been fighting for so long, and considering the boss 's dialogue settings, one can only conclude that this boss is a big fool, and the out-of-circle mechanism is completely unsuitable for it.

There is another mechanism in the strategy that Ji Xuanyi and his friends have not encountered, which is that the boss will only ask ten different questions in total. If the player frequently uses the method of deceiving the boss to avoid being called out, after ten times, the boss will go into a rampage and roll randomly on the field with no clear trajectory. Players who fail to dodge in time will be crushed to death, and even players wearing T- shirts will not be spared.

This is probably the boss's most lethal skill.

After reading some of the weird posts about ghosts howling and pulling off, Ji Xuan actually felt that their experience of passing the game was not so painful. In addition, after reading the complete mechanism, he found that they had avoided some pitfalls, so he didn't feel so unhappy.

Pretend that you are playing a style that avoids going out of the circle. The most you can do is to suppress it to 40%, and theirs is 50%, which is about the same ...

Ji Xuan had learned to deceive himself all his life, but his mood had indeed improved. He continued to scroll down the posts with great interest, and actually found some background stories that some players had specially speculated and summarized for several bosses .

Ji Xuan went in and took a look, and found that it was a familiar writing style.

It's the same OP who compiled the world mission experiences for the three main cities!

Ji Xuan was expressionless as he tried to close the post. His mouse was already on the red cross when he suddenly remembered something and shouted, " Qi Qin! "

Qi Qin responded from the kitchen: " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi asked: " How long will it take for dinner to be ready? "

Qi Qin said: " Ten minutes. "

After that, Qi Qin asked again with concern: " Are you hungry, Xuanyi? Do you want to eat a few bites of food first? "

 " I'm not hungry, no need, go ahead and do your work! "

After hearing Qi Qin's response, Ji Xuanyi turned back to look at the post.

Forget it, there's nothing else to do anyway, so let's just watch and eat!

bosses that Ji Xuanyi had encountered , including the fire giant who died without a sound, all had a very tragic background story. When Ji Xuanyi saw the words " innocent and fragile little flame " , he almost wanted to blame the fire giant's damage on that person.

But then again, the story posts are not completely without any useful information.

Ji Xuanyi noticed that the poster had actually written down the skills and some information of each boss in the story post. He didn't know whether he had asked everyone who had played the game for information in order to restore the authenticity of the story.

"As the adventurers' final attack fell, the stone, which had an empty mind but a desire for knowledge that it shouldn't have, said happily and contentedly: 'Thank you.'

It finally turned back into that ordinary piece of gravel growing on the mountain, ignorant and unconscious, without any worries anymore.

The meteor shower in the sky stopped as it died, and the adventurers indifferently opened its treasure chest, looted its relics, and left without looking back.

Ji Xuanyi: "... what a psychopath!"

It made him feel a little guilty. What a mess it was. These players were all the bad guys. Bah! When Ji Xuan found out that some people were also cursing along with him, he became a little less angry.

Ji Xuanyi skipped over the mermaid boss behind him and went straight to the boss of the last Wind Town.

Skip all the descriptions of scenery, skip all the whining, skip all the wind, trees, and air, skip, skip, skip!

Ji Xuan read through it quickly until he saw the boss's direct description, then he stopped. According to this person's description, the boss of Windy Town is a bird. Bait and traps need to be set up beforehand to make the boss land. After being injured, the boss will be in a weak state like the mermaid, but the weakness is only a slight defense break. The boss can still attack the player with his mouth. After the weakness ends, the boss will be suspended in the air, and there will be a large-scale aoe and naming. You need to attack the boss's wings remotely. After being shot down, it will enter a weak state again, and repeat this process.

"The bird uttered a mournful cry, raised its long neck, and looked straight at the blue sky with its dark eyes!

That is its place of freedom and its lifelong pursuit!

It desperately flapped its wings that were shattered by the adventurers' attacks, but those wings could no longer support its weight.

The adventurers are approaching, but it is an elf in the sky, how can it be willing to be buried in the earth!

The wind heard its call, came along, embraced its wings, and took it up to the sky!

How could the adventurers let it go! They followed closely behind with ferocious faces, chasing it relentlessly!"

Ji Xuanyi:..."

You have a hideous face, and your whole family has a hideous face!

But I understand what it means. It means that there is a pursuit mechanism in the last wave after the health line is low. They have to catch up with the boss to kill it, otherwise it will most likely escape the battle.

Ji Xuanyi felt exhausted. This story post was actually more detailed than the strategy post, but it was written just like a reading comprehension passage. If he knew who the poster was, he would definitely beat him up!

After Ji Xuan watched with an expressionless face how cruel, heartless and unreasonable the players were, he scrolled directly to the bottom of the post.

the bosses of the five elemental towns in the copy , there seemed to be a hidden boss . He wondered if it was mentioned in this article.

But Ji Xuanyi didn't see it until the end. The poster said that no one has seen the sixth hidden boss yet , including the team that has already cleared all the levels on server 4, so there is no material to describe. If anyone has conquered the sixth boss , please feel free to contact the poster.

What followed was a wave of clichés asking for collection and attention.

Ji Xuanyi hesitated for a moment, but still clicked to follow.

Even though the poster always talks nonsense, he is really well-informed. Putting aside his random whining and only looking at the process, the accuracy of his information is definitely greater than 80%, including the experience of the world mission of the three major gangs last time. The remaining 20% is the tactics that Ji Xuanyi and his team have not passed on.

He is a big shot, Ji Xuan thought. If he had the chance to meet him, he would definitely beat him up.

However, what surprised Ji Xuanyi was the four servers mentioned by the OP. Ji Xuanyi had an impression of this team. Their progress was ranked first in the entire server and region. They had completed all the levels but did not see the sixth hidden boss. In other words, the hidden boss was not counted as a real boss .

Ji Xuanyi was now a little curious about what the boss would drop, but the team from server 4 entered the dungeon to welcome back the boss. If there was a boss that had not been defeated, they would definitely try their best to find it. They still couldn't find it. Ji Xuanyi felt that the possibility of their nondescript pvp team finding it was quite low.

Qi Qin prepared dinner and called him in the living room. When Ji Xuan heard the voice, he closed the forum and went out.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were so exhausted by the boss of Loess Town that they had no interest in playing games. Ji Xuanyi didn't want to go out, so the two of them snuggled at home watching TV. Qi Qin, whose entertainment was always monotonous, laughed so hard that Ji Xuanyi leaned on him and fell asleep.

It was midnight when Ji Xuan woke up. Seeing that he had fallen asleep first, Qi Qin wiped his body with clean water and put him on the bed. He then went to sleep on the sofa outside.

Qi Qin has been in this state since moving in, as if he was afraid that he would not be able to control himself and do something bad, which made Ji Xuanyi speechless.

Ji Xuan suddenly woke up in the middle of the night, not because of unsatisfied sexual desire, but because the cell phone under his pillow kept vibrating wildly, waking him up.

Ji Xuan half opened his eyes and had a very bad premonition.

This premonition became even stronger when he discovered that the phone number was from abroad.

Ji Xuan stared at the screen for a while, half asleep and half awake, then turned it off and continued to sleep.

However, the person on the other end of the phone would certainly not give up communicating with Ji Xuanyi and continued to call him.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi was in a terrible mood when he woke up. He answered the phone with a gloomy face. As soon as the other party said "Hello", Ji Xuanyi asked coldly: "Have your legs grown back?"

The other side suddenly became quiet.

Ji Xuanyi said: "Get lost."

Then he hung up the phone with a snap.

This time the person on the other end didn't dare to call again, but unfortunately, as soon as Ji Xuan hung up the phone, he found that he couldn't sleep.

"... Fuck!" Ji Xuanyi cursed through gritted teeth and subconsciously wanted to throw the phone. When he started to swing it, he realized that the situation was different now and threw the phone onto the bed with a grim face.

Ji Xuanyi sat on the edge of the bed, trying to suppress his anger. However, if he could do this alone, he would not have become a cancer with enemies everywhere.

Ji Xuanyi sat in the dark for a while. The more he thought about it, the angrier he got. He was so angry that he almost exploded. Finally, he stood up and went to find trouble with Qi Qin.

Poor Qi Qin did nothing and just curled up on the sofa and slept silently. Ji Xuan suddenly pounced on him and woke Qi Qin up.

Ji Xuanyi was quite heavy, and Qi Qin grunted under his pressure. He reached out his hand to touch him in a daze, and asked, "Xuanyi? What's wrong?"

He probably thought Ji Xuanyi was having a nightmare or something, so he stroked his back with his hand while muttering, "Don't be afraid, don't be afraid..."

After saying that, he felt something was wrong. Ji Xuanyi seemed to have never been afraid of anything. He silently changed his words and said, "Don't be angry, don't be angry..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin was somewhat sober at this time, fumbling to straighten up half of his body, and said: "Would you like some water?"

Ji Xuanyi arched his back, wrapped his arms around his strong waist, buried his face in Qi Qin's collarbone, and said in a muffled voice: "No!"

Qi Qin didn't know what was wrong with him, so he could only pat him on the back gently.

Ji Xuanyi said unreasonably: "It's all your fault. If you had slept with me, I would have let you answer the phone just now!"

Qi Qin finally realized that Ji Xuanyi was woken up by the phone call. He was helpless and patted his back and asked, "Who's calling?"

Ji Xuan opened his mouth, swallowed his words, thought for a moment, and said, "I sell health products."

Qi Qin had no doubts, but he really had no way to deal with this kind of harassing phone calls, so he could only say: "Turn off your phone? Or leave it with me?"

Ji Xuanyi said: "No, I will sleep here with you today."

Qi Qin was stunned, but this time he came to his senses and said shyly, " How can I do this? This is not good ..."

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " It's not like you haven't slept with me before, why are you pretending now? "

Qi Qin blushed and could only say: " No, this is not good ..."

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly and said, " It would be fine if it happened normally, but I'm in a bad mood today, you know? "

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin finally succumbed to Ji Xuanyi's tyranny, but he refused to go to the bed, saying that the sofa was safer.

Ji Xuan thought to himself that it was quite safe. Qi Qin couldn't even stretch his legs on the sofa, so it was really difficult for him to do anything.

However, the sofa was indeed a bit narrow for two people, so Qi Qin could only lie on his side, with most of Ji Xuan's body pressed on him, and the two of them slept side by side.

But how could there be no movement when two grown men were pressed against each other? As a result, neither of them slept well that night. When they woke up in the morning, they both had dark circles under their eyes and one of them had fallen asleep on the pillow. When Ji Xuan got up, he felt that all the bones in his body were creaking.

Qi Qin's neck was still crooked, so he asked Ji Xuanyi to pinch it first. Then he straightened his neck with a hissing breath and went to make breakfast for Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi sat on the sofa in a daze, and it took him a long time to remember what happened yesterday.

At this moment, Qi Qin went to the kitchen, and Ji Xuanyi had another attack.

As the saying goes, the more you hold back, the angrier you get. How could Ji Xuanyi hold back? He took out his cell phone and called back last night's number expressionlessly. The person on the other end almost couldn't wait to pick up the phone, but this time he didn't even say " hello ". Ji Xuanyi sneered and said, " You're already dead. Don't let me see you in China. "

The person opposite: "..."

What happened?! What happened?! What on earth did he do?! Didn't he just say " hello " ?!

How did he die?! His death was so unjust! qaq !

After Ji Xuanyi finished speaking, he hung up the phone and went to the bathroom without caring how nervous the person on the other end was.

After dinner last night, Ji Xuanyi sent the post in the forum to Xiao Xiaoyuxia, who then sent it to the twin brothers through Xiao Xiaoyuxia, who were amazed by it.

Ji Xuanyi is really awesome as he can find clues in such a weird post.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin got up early, and there was still a long time before they had to go online to gather. Ji Xuanyi ran to the kitchen to tease Qi Qin, and finally made Qi Qin so ashamed that she covered her face and ran to the toilet. Ji Xuanyi went outside to eat noodles alone, holding the bowl in his hand.

The gathering time has been getting longer and longer these past two days. When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin came online, there were still four or five people who had not arrived.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was looking at the sky with empty eyes, as if he had transcended something. The twins said with a complicated expression , " We really didn't expect the consequences of PVP would be like this. If we had known, we would have firmly rejected you. "

Xiao Xiaoyu smiled sadly and said, " You firmly reject us? How is that possible? You don't know how rich Xu Chu is. "

Twins: "..."

Why does this sound so strange? Do you want them to reject you or not?
But then again, if Xu Chu really raised the price, even if they knew that PVP was a disaster, the twin brothers would definitely still come ...

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked over together and said, " What happened? Why haven't all the people arrived yet? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia looked up at him and was about to speak when she suddenly frowned and said, " What's wrong with your neck? "

Jian Xi Xinjiu, whose mind was full of strange things, immediately stretched his neck to see Ji Xuanyi's condition. After discovering that the other party's neck was covered with white and there was nothing on it, he regretfully remembered that this was a game and nothing strange would happen.

But then again, Jian Xi Xin Jiu asked curiously, " Why are your necks crooked? "

Qi Qin explained: " Last night ..."

Ji Xuanyi looked at Qi Qin speechlessly. Qi Qin looked back at him and then realized that the people present were all old drivers with strange things in their minds, who would make up something out of nothing.

Never mind what they did, just these four words from last night were enough to make them imagine a big drama.

As expected, Qi Qin had only said half of his words when everyone showed expressions of sudden enlightenment and looked at Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi with very meaningful smiles.

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly, then suddenly sneered. Before he could say anything, everyone immediately lowered their heads, not daring to provoke this old man again.

When Ji Xuan saw that everyone had turned their gazes away, he stopped talking, tried to straighten his neck, and walked to Xiao Xiao Yu Xia with a slightly crooked step, and said, " What's going on? Why haven't all the people arrived yet? "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia sighed and said, " In a dungeon, they almost beat someone up . They said they were mentally hurt and needed to take a break. "

Ji Xuanyi was quite sympathetic. After all, he himself felt a little reluctant to go online, not to mention that he had played PVE before . For those PVPs , the two-day dungeon journey was simply spiritual pollution. After finishing the journey, they would become disillusioned with the world and want to become monks.

Ji Xuanyi said: " What should we do? Find someone else? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " It's so easy to find people, but the problem is that we can't really give them a beating . I'll make a list of their names and go offline to give them psychological counseling one by one ... Anyway, we'll save those who can be saved. "

Ji Xuanyi looked around and said, " Xu Chu is not here again? "

When Xiaoxiao Yuxia mentioned this person, she was completely calm and said, " As for Gechu, everyone is used to him. Let Liutian go and call him later. "

" Who are you calling? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was just talking when Xuchu came over from the other direction with a smile on his face and said, " I logged off early yesterday and had a good rest – Hey, Ji Xuanyi, what's wrong with your neck? Did you have a fight with someone yesterday? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Chapter 150

Xu Chu was a decent man when he was alive ... Hasn't this been said once before?

Ji Xuan raised his chin towards Qi Qin expressionlessly, very socially , and was about to attack Xu Chu. Xu Chu realized that he had been mean, and immediately burst into a strong desire to survive , laughing dryly and saying, " Wait wait wait wait ... We are all civilized people, no no no , I'm not saying that it's uncivilized for you to beat me up. "

Ji Xuanyi walked over with a gloomy face, and Xu Chu said helplessly: " Don't be like this, it's not easy for me to come back on time, don't you want to think about why? I have something to tell you. "

Ji Xuan thought it was Xu Chu's way of survival and didn't care at all . He just crossed his arms and sneered: " What's the matter? "

Xu Chu looked like he had encountered something that made him very happy. After Ji Xuanyi asked, he couldn't hide the smile on his face at all.

He looked at Xiaoxiao Yuxia, Jianxi Xinjiu and others who were peeking over here, then leaned close to Ji Xuanyi's ear and said something.

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then looked at Xu Chu with an indescribable look. After a long while , he said with a complicated expression : " Fuck , I knew that people like you would only be so active when there is something to do. "

Xu Chu smiled and said, " Don't worry, I'm on your side. "

Ji Xuanyi snorted coldly and said, " I don't know that you cheated Liu Tian when the three major gangs were not united. "

Xu Chu said: " How can they be the same? "

Ji Xuanyi also knew that it was different. Since Xu Chu told him the news, it showed his position. What's more, Xu Chu was a man who knew the current affairs. He could see that Ji Xuanyi was the more reliable one.

The matter that Xuchu mentioned still requires a long time for the other party to prepare, so there is no need to pay attention to it now. Ji Xuan waved his hand and said, " Let's put it aside for now and finish the dungeon first. "

Xu Chu heard this and said angrily: " Everyone hasn't arrived yet. I never wait for others. I'll go downstairs and sleep for a while. "

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly.

Xu Chu: "... Haha, just a joke. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia looked at the situation of Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu, and knew that she couldn't get a word in, so she went offline to talk to someone, and she didn't know when she would be back. Ji Xuanyi looked at the twins who were lamenting the impermanence of life and said, " Did you read the post I posted yesterday? "

Yuetian raised his head and said, " I see, we don't have many mages and archers. It might be difficult to fight them in the next stage. "

Yue Tian said it was difficult to fight, not that it would be difficult, and his expression was very calm. Ji Xuanyi had an idea in his mind, but what he wanted to ask was not this matter, but something else.

Ji Xuanyi looked at him and said, " Where do you think the hidden boss is? "

Yuetian was stunned for a moment, then shook his head. Of course, he had seen what Ji Xuanyi had seen: " The team that cleared the game must have searched the entire map. They didn't find it, so I don't know where it is either. "

Ji Xuanyi originally wanted to ask Ritian if he had any tricks after playing so many games, but the other party said he didn't know. It seems that the hidden boss is really hard to find.

Ji Xuanyi was a little disappointed. He responded and said nothing more.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia is very good at winning people's hearts. After a while, he brought a few people who didn't come online together.

However, even though Xiao Xiaoyu was eloquent, Ji Xuanyi could clearly see the pale faces of those people online.

PvP is really annoying.

But it was the last boss , and Xiaoxiao Yuxia mustered up some strength, and finally made those people cheer up a little.

There were even fewer people in the square today than yesterday. They entered the base without much effort and headed straight towards the Windy Town.

There was indeed wind in the Windy Town, and it was not small. This also resulted in the black fog in this town not being as serious as in other novice towns. When Ji Xuanyi and his companions walked along the way, they could see many people with haggard and sick faces standing on the roadside.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was holding a small notebook in her hand, reading it and saying, " According to the plot in that post, we should now go find the hunter in the town and ask him for the location of the trap. "

Ji Xuanyi had already walked out and talked to , and under 's guidance, they soon found the hunter who lived on the edge of the town.

The hunter was exactly the same as described in the post. He immediately told everyone that he had already set up the trap and needed help to kill the monster, but before that, he needed their help to find bait.

The bait is actually twenty rabbits. There is a small grassland to the east of the Wind Town, where many rabbits live. However, these rabbits have been demonized by the black fog and have sharp teeth that bite people and it hurts.

Everyone went to the pasture to catch rabbits. Yuetian absentmindedly drove the rabbits huddled together and said, " I feel like after reading the guide, I don't have the heart to explore new lands. It's so boring to follow the routine. "

pvp players shook their heads one after another. They thought the strategy was great, and that as long as they didn't get hung up on it, everything would be fine.

Yuetian shook his head helplessly.

With the strategy in hand, basically all the actions can be done step by step, and there is no need to look for hidden or plot details. Everyone opened the boss 's plot very smoothly, and the next step is to defeat the boss normally .

But basically everyone is clear about the mechanism and judgment. It's a rare opportunity for everyone to play an ordinary PVE . They just need to obey the command of Yuetian and Ritian and pass the level without using their brains.

the wind-attribute boss that made everyone flustered was probably the final chase.

This pursuit was really relentless. The boss flew faster than a horse, not to mention that riding a horse was not allowed in the dungeon. Ze Yu Sishui and other agility-type characters tried their best but still couldn't catch up. Finally, Qi Qin was quick-witted and picked up Ze Yu Sishui and threw him towards the boss . Ze Yu Sishui then connected two teleports in mid-air, plus a back-moving teleport that came with his weapon, and finally caught up with the boss .

Ze Yu Sishui suddenly experienced a chase like in a Hollywood action blockbuster. He was almost scared to death when he fell from the sky with the boss . Qingfeng Bufu was so distressed that he went up and scratched his hair twice before he came to his senses.

It took the short-legged guys a long time to get there and they were exhausted.

Yue Tiandao: " This boss is too well designed. How can a boss's speed be set so fast when chasing? If it weren't for Tianxia, how could we pass this level? "

Ji Xuanyi pondered for a moment and said, " I don't know if the real fighting method is swordsman plus assassin or swordsman plus archer ..."

All the people with sensitive professions present felt a chill on their backs and looked at Ji Xuanyi warily.

Ze Yu Sishui climbed down from the boss . After everyone arrived, the boss started the last plot. After the plot ended, the boss disappeared. A treasure chest appeared on the ground. At the same time, the first armor for passing the level also jumped out, followed by a world announcement that was repeated three times.

[System Announcement] : Congratulations to the team led by player Xiaoxiao Yuxia for being the first to clear the 25-person dungeon [Save the Elemental Town] ! The first armor reward for clearing the dungeon has been sent to your mailbox, please check it.

After the announcement, the world channel went wild. A long line of people were posting 666 , and a group of players from Star City were proud of it. They were frantically posting some childish slogans on the world channel, saying things like Star City is number one, Star City is awesome. After that, they also stepped on Sun City. How could the Sun City players just let it go? They posted again, and the two groups of people started arguing in the world.

However, compared with the quarreling crowd, the brain activities of this group of people in the copy were very clear and concise.

Just three words.

Freed!

They are finally free!

What PVE , what dungeon! Goodbye! I won't see you again in this life!

Everyone was so excited that they were dancing wildly. They quit the team and left the dungeon one after another. They didn't even have the desire to celebrate. They just wanted to go out and fight and cause trouble immediately, and never touch the dungeon again!

Ji Xuanyi originally wanted to find the hidden boss , but in the blink of an eye, half of the people were gone, and he was speechless.

Yuetian saw his helplessness and said, " Do you want to find the hidden boss ? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Yes. "

Yuetian looked at it and said, " We don't have enough people, so we can't fight, but we can still find the coordinates. The blood-reducing fog in the dungeon has disappeared. Do you want to go together? "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Okay. "

Just as he finished speaking, Ji Xuan turned around and saw a familiar guy. After thinking for a while, he remembered that this was the mage who rowed the boat before. He hesitated for a moment and said, " That mage, don't leave yet. "

The mage was just about to go out to do a quest. The quest had been stuck before he entered the dungeon, and he had never had a chance to finish it, which made him very anxious. Now he had finally finished the dungeon, and he thought to himself that even if the gang leader Xiao Xiaoyu asked him to do something, he would not do it and he would definitely refuse. However, as soon as he looked up, he was stopped by Ji Xuanyi.

The mage looked back at Ji Xuanyi and was about to refuse, but suddenly remembered the other party's look when he was angry. His heart trembled, and finally he stayed with grievance. Yue Tiandao: " This mage looks familiar. What do you want him to do? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " This is the mage who can row a boat. "

“ I don't think it's accurate to say that the team that cleared the instance searched all over it, ” Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, “ Who knows if they went to look in the water? ”

Yue Tian was stunned for a moment, then fell into deep thought: " That's possible, they may not really think of looking for it in the lake surrounding Quanshui Town. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " There must be many places on land that they have already searched. Let's go directly to Quanshui Town. "

Yuetian responded, pulled Ritian over, and prepared to leave with Ji Xuanyi and the others. However, there was more than one person who was up to no good in the group. When Xu Chu saw Ji Xuanyi and the twins were about to team up to cause trouble, he immediately came over and said, " What are you doing? What are you planning to do? Take me with you! "

Xu Chu's excitement made Ji Xuanyi suspect that even if they said they were going to eat shit, this person would happily say, " Let me have a bite too! "

Ji Xuanyi was so disgusted that he was about to kick the man away. Xiao Xiaoyuxia, who had just finished collecting the equipment dropped by the boss , also came over and said, " Where are you going? "

Ji Xuan had a blank expression on his face. Just as he was about to ask, "Do you want to eat shit too?", two more heads came over.

Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian also came over.

The two of them were originally going to act with Xu Chu, but the latter suddenly ran away, so they had to follow him. Besides, these two people also had a friendship with Ji Xuanyi.

Mi Yin glanced at Ji Xuanyi and said, " Do you need help? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

There are nine people now. Ji Xuanyi just frowned. The trio of Jian Xi Xinjiu and Ze Yu Sishui, who had all quit the team, also came over because a lot of people gathered here, and rejoined the team, asking what they were doing.

Ji Xuanyi had no way to evade them, so he could only say: " We plan to find the hidden boss . " As soon as this sentence came out, half of the people had a hesitant look on their faces. It was Xu Chu who spoke first: " Although there are already quite a few people, it's only half a regiment. We can't fight. "

It was Xuchu who attracted so many people. Ji Xuanyi looked at him coldly and said, " We didn't plan to fight. We just went to find the coordinates. "

Everyone breathed a sigh of relief, Jian Xi Xin Jiu said: " It's just to find the coordinates. It scared us. We can help. "

They were going to go to the lake, and they might need to rent a big boat or a small boat. It would be difficult for five people to carry so many things. Ji Xuanyi was about to refuse, but Ritian, the naive man, said, " Okay, okay. There is strength in numbers. We will definitely find it together. "

So everyone joined in with confidence, and Ji Xuan kept wanting to hold his forehead.

Qi Qin saw that Ji Xuan had a headache, so he reached out and rubbed it gently. Ji Xuan looked at him and could only sigh and accept it.

The world is not worth it, but Qi Qin is worth it!

Only half of the team of 25 people was left, and the visual effect still looked quite grand.

Everyone went directly to the Spring Water Town through the fork in the road that branched off from the Wind Town, and saw the old man at the dock from a distance .

Ji Xuanyi walked up to him and said, " Old man, can you lend us a boat? "

As the dungeon was cleared, the black fog disappeared and he looked much better. He became friendly towards Ji Xuan and said, " If you want to go to the other side, I can take you there directly without borrowing a boat. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " We are not going to the other side, we just want to take a look at the lake. "

Hearing this, he smiled with an indescribable smile and said, " Want to go take a look at the lake? "

Ji Xuanyi's heart moved, as if he realized something, and said, " Is it okay? "

He nodded and said, " Usually I would charge money to rent a boat to someone, but since you have helped Quanshui Town, I will lend you one for free. "

After saying that, he pointed towards his feet.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

It's that leaky boat again! It's hard to fit three people in it!

This is too stingy! This kind of boat, with more than a dozen people, is it really necessary to let the wizard row it one by one? !

Ji Xuanyi frowned and was about to speak, but smiled at him and said, " This boat is mine. If you find the shore, I will know. Just let your companions know and I will send them to you. "

Ji Xuanyi immediately realized that this meant that they would find a small island in the lake and open a traffic point after arriving.

Since he said this, it proves that Ji Xuanyi's speculation is indeed correct. There is indeed something in the lake outside Quanshui Town, most likely the hidden boss !

Ji Xuanyi shared with everyone what he had found out from the conversation. Xu Chu and Ze Yu Sishui immediately raised their hands high, indicating that they wanted to go.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia also coughed pretentiously and said, " Actually, I can help take a look. "

Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything, the mage said quickly: " No, no, you are too heavy, the boat can't hold you! "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Ze Yu Sishui and Xu Chu just laughed, Ji Xuan said: " What are you laughing at? You two are not allowed to go either. Tianxia, you come with me. "

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin immediately straightened his chest and raised his head and stood up straight.

Ze Yu Sishui was stunned, with a tearful expression on his face, and cried loudly: " This is a shady deal! A shady deal! Ji Xuanyi only favors his relatives, you tyrant king! "

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to pay attention to him, so he kicked him away and walked away with Qi Qin.

Ze Yu Sishui cried softly, and Ming Shao and Qingfeng Bufu covered her mouth and dragged her to the back.

Xu Chu certainly wouldn't throw a tantrum like Ze Yu Sishui. He just shook his head helplessly and said to Ji Xuanyi seriously, " I'm really disappointed with your choice. "

Ji Xuanyi sneered and said, " Are you sure? "

Xu Chu suddenly remembered Ji Xuanyi's explosive state after leaving Qi Qin, and immediately coughed dryly and said: " It's good for you to take Tian down, um, it's quite suitable ... Please! " Xu Chu even said the word " please " , so Ji Xuanyi didn't bother with him and took Qi Qin onto the boat skillfully. The mage immediately followed and picked up the oar at the stern.

Ji Xuan thought about it and was about to remind everyone that they could log off and take a break if they felt the waiting time was too long. But when he turned around, he found that this group of people had already taken out two decks of cards and were ready to play Landlord. Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian picked an open place and prepared to start competing.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He really worried unnecessarily.

The wizard picked up the oar and rowed the boat out. After drifting only two or three meters, he exclaimed " , Eh! "

Ji Xuanyi asked: " What's wrong? "

The wizard said: " The previous speed bonus of rowing is gone, it has become slower. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment before saying, " After all, the previous one was a prerequisite for finding the boss , and the difficulty was not too great. The hidden boss was not counted as a boss for clearing the level , so it was completely a spontaneous action of the player, so it is normal that there was no bonus. "

The wizard showed some helplessness on his face. It was normal, but it meant that more time and energy would be consumed.

Ji Xuan took a look at the team list and said, " Your name is Yuye? "

The mage was stunned and felt flattered. He knew Ji Xuanyi. This man was not a member of the three major gangs, but like the nominal elders in fantasy novels, he mingled with the leaders of the three major gangs and even played a leading role in many activities. He led them to repel several attacks from the Sun City.

It would be a lie to say that he had no feelings of longing, especially since this master had a good relationship with the master he wanted to be his disciple. The mage rubbed his hands with a blush and said, " Well, yes, because when I started playing this game it was an afternoon evening. "

This kind of words is actually quite romantic, but unfortunately Ji Xuanyi has heard similar sentences before. Now when he heard Yuye's explanation, his mind was filled with the sentence " because I had a calf cramp when I was naming it "...

Ji Xuan's face turned green, and he wished he could drag Calf Spasm out and give him a good beating, but unfortunately, Calf Spasm and Art Introduction and Sleepy Cat were both not at the same level, so they were unable to enter the game.

Ji Xuan calmed down and said, " Yuye, isn't your home by the lake? Is there any way to find land? "

Yuye laughed when he heard this and said, " If we could find land just by looking around, we wouldn't have had an accident at sea and drifted for several months. "

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and sighed helplessly.

They had rowed very far out and could no longer see the people on the shore, but as far as they could see, there was only a vast expanse of water. Apart from the opposite bank, there was nothing that resembled land.

Yuye said: " If the hidden boss is really on the island in the lake, then the area of the island should not be very large. "

Ji Xuanyi also thought of this. After all, the area of Quanshui Town itself is not very large, and the houses are not particularly tall, but the shape of the island can be seen from afar on the opposite bank. If the island where the hidden boss is located is not particularly small, they should be able to see it vaguely at a glance.

The vision in the game is corrected, and even sesame-sized black dots can be seen clearly from a distance .

Yuye said helplessly: " I can only close my eyes and guess blindly. "

Qi Qin was struggling to scoop the water out of the boat. Hearing Yu Ye and Ji Xuan Yi's conversation, he suddenly said, " That may not be the case. "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him and said, " What do you mean by not sure? "

Qi Qin said seriously: " I think there may be a larger island that we haven't seen yet, if that island is just behind the Spring Town. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, then reacted immediately.

Qi Qin was right. There was another possibility that they did not see the island. That was when the island was behind the Quanshui Town. As long as it was smaller than the Quanshui Town, it would be completely blocked.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help laughing and praised: " You are very smart. You can think of this. "

Qi Qin felt a little embarrassed, and looked at Ji Xuanyi with sparkling eyes.

Ji Xuanyi's heart moved, and he raised his finger and said, " Look what that is? "

Yuye subconsciously looked in the direction Ji Xuanyi pointed, and Qi Qin was about to turn his head. Ji Xuanyi leaned over, held his face in his hands, and quickly kissed his nose while the other party was stunned, then retreated without changing his expression.

Yuye turned around at this time and asked in confusion: " What is that? Why can't I see it? "

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin, whose face was red, and said calmly to Yu Ye: " Oh, it's nothing, I misread it, sorry. "

Fortunately, Qi Qin had his back to Yu Ye, so the latter could not see his expression clearly. He just responded foolishly and then asked, " So where are we going now? "

Although he was the rower, he didn't dare to take the responsibility of choosing the direction as there were a dozen people waiting for them at the dock.

Ji Xuan said, " Then let's go to the back of the Spring Town. There's no need to row all the way to the middle. If the land area is really large, we should be able to see it if we turn around. "

Upon hearing this, Yuye agreed and started rowing by paddling hard.

The difference between having a destination and having no destination is still very obvious. Yu Ye's speed was about five points faster. It didn't take long before they reached the side of the spring town.

Yuye squinted his eyes for a while and said, " It seems not? "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and didn't see it either.

Only Qi Qin pointed in a direction and asked, " Is that it? "

Ji Xuanyi followed the direction he pointed, squinted his eyes again and again, and wished he could get off the line and put on his glasses. Only then did he see the direction Qi Qin pointed to – it was too small, it was almost just a line. If Qi Qin hadn't reminded him, Ji Xuanyi would probably have thought it was a floating piece of wood.

But in terms of distance, if it were a piece of wood, it would be too long.

Ji Xuanyi slammed the table and made a final decision: " Go and take a look! "

Although it seemed a bit far on a rainy night , we had already circled half of the spring water town, so we didn't care about the distance and rowed the boat tirelessly towards that small piece of land.

Twenty minutes later did Ji Xuanyi and his companions finally step onto the shore. After ten minutes of walking, the situation on the land gradually became clear to Ji Xuanyi.

No wonder this piece of land is so inconspicuous. There is not even a tree on it. It is full of low vegetation. It looks bare. How can it be conspicuous!

But precisely because it was unobstructed, when Ji Xuan got closer, he could see the black figure standing in the middle of the island at a glance.

Hidden boss ! He is in the water!

Because Ji Xuanyi was too excited, he almost capsized the boat when he stood up from the boat. Yu Ye and Qi Qin took a lot of effort to stabilize it . After everyone got off the boat, Ji Xuanyi immediately walked towards the boss impatiently .

Yuye was so scared that he kept saying, " Be careful, be careful, be careful! If you get killed and go back to the resurrection point, you'll have to paddle back again! "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Didn't you notice that the boss is Huang Ming? "

Yuye was stunned for a moment, then he realized that the name on the boss's health bar was indeed yellow.

This means that as long as you don't talk to the boss or take the initiative to attack him, the boss will not attack the player.

this boss consists of only one word, " Xu " . Ji Xuanyi doesn't quite understand what it means, but he has a vague feeling that if players from other servers want to turn the world line back to a happy one , they must defeat this boss .

Ji Xuanyi walked around the boss and found that the other party was just a human-shaped black fog and there was nothing special about it. Then he sent a message to the people who were still waiting at the dock, telling them that they could talk and that the hidden boss had been found.

A group of people waited for nearly an hour in the drizzling rain. They were almost tired of playing Landlord. After receiving the news, they immediately rushed over without stopping.

To be honest, they really didn't expect that Ji Xuanyi could really find the hidden boss . After being sent to the island, they immediately surrounded him, just like watching monkeys in a zoo, and surrounded the boss tightly.

The first thing Yue Tian looked at was the boss 's name and health bar. He was stunned for a long time before saying, " The boss doesn't seem to have much health. It's only half of other bosses . "

Xu Chu was also quite curious and asked, " Could it be that the mechanism and skills are very tricky? "

Ritian shook his head and said, " No matter how tricky the mechanism and skills are, they can't reduce the health to this level. Maybe this hidden boss is just very easy to beat. "

Ji Xuanyi always felt something was wrong until he packed up the boat and walked over to remind him: " If you want to destroy this monster, you have to act quickly, because he won't be here soon. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, then suddenly realized: " This boss is very weak, but it's just hard to find. If you don't defeat it quickly, it will be refreshed somewhere else. "

Everyone was stunned when they heard this. Needless to say, everyone knew what Ji Xuanyi was thinking. At the beginning, there were only five of them looking for the hidden boss . It was obvious that he wanted to mark the coordinates first and then organize people to fight it later. But now they found that the location of the hidden boss was randomly refreshed and would

move every once in a while. It was purely luck that they found it this time. It was too late to form a group to fight it now.

Just when everyone didn't know what to do, Ji Xuanyi made the decision: " Let's just use these dozen people. "

Yue Tian seemed to want to say something, but Ji Xuan said, " We only have half of our people, but his health is also only half. We still have tanks, healers , and DPS . What are we afraid of? " After Ji Xuanyi said this, everyone was speechless. Besides, there was nothing to be afraid of with this group of PVPs . Just fight. If you can't pass, you die. You won't lose a level if you die.

Why panic?

Yuetian and Ritian seemed to have more to say, Xuchu smiled slightly, and the two of them had no choice but to go ahead.

Yuetian got ready, not knowing how to deal with this yellow-named boss , so he just hacked at him. The boss didn't react and didn't lose any blood. He looked at Ji Xuanyi hesitantly .

Ji Xuan blinked, walked forward, and said to the boss : " Hello? Hello? Xu? "

Generally speaking, when the player initiates a conversation, as long as they say words with specific instructions, they will be responded to.

In order to take care of the players' real experience, most ways to start a conversation are very simple and colloquial. You just need to call out his name, or let him realize that you are calling him. Hello, good morning, hello, these short sentences are all fine.

Only some special ones will pay attention to you only after you tell them something related to them.

Obviously, the boss in front of him is special.

But what's annoying is that Ji Xuanyi doesn't have the time to think about what's going on with the other party.

Seeing that Ji Xuanyi's expression was not right, Qi Qin quickly led him away. Xu Chu and others took this opportunity to put down their weapons, surrounded him, and started to talk to each other to find a way to make the boss move.

But if this boss could react so easily, he wouldn't have to hide. Everyone was talking until their mouths were dry, but they didn't hear any instructions from the boss .

No one knows when this boss will refresh to another place, but every extra second they spend, the time to refresh the boss will be reduced by one second.

to find this boss , and everyone was a little crazy. Xu Chu saw that there was no progress for a while, so he took out the fruit wine he sold from his bag and distributed it to everyone to moisten their throats.

Jian Xixinjiu took the glass, thanked him, and then put one hand on the boss's shoulder, holding the wine in the other hand, and said to the boss jokingly : " Brother, wake up, do you want to drink? "

After Jian Xi finished talking about the new wine, he poured the wine into his mouth with a silly smile.

At this moment, Jian Xi Xinjiu suddenly felt his subordinate's body move. Before he could react, the boss had already pushed him away and launched a fierce attack on him!

, besides Jian Xi Xin Jiu, there was also a group of crispy ranged players surrounding the boss ! Everyone scattered instantly under the voiceover of Qing Feng Bu Fu, leaving Jian Xi Xin Jiu alone to be beaten by the boss !

Jian Xixinjiu had half a cup of fruit wine pushed into his nose by the boss . There was no paper at the moment and he was still being beaten by the boss . He covered his face, and neither blowing his nose nor sucking it in knew it was a problem. He was choked and suffocated, and he couldn't even shout. He felt terrible!

Seeing that Jian Xixinjiu was unable to move, Qi Qin immediately kicked him away and faced the boss himself .

Fortunately, Jian Xi Xin Jiu only put his hands on the boss and did not molest him ... Pah! He did not attack the boss , so Qi Qin easily pulled back the hatred and then cooperated to transfer it to Yue Tian.

Everyone got ready and the battle officially got on track!

But no one noticed that poor Jian Xi Xin Jiu was kicked over by Qi Qin, and rolled into the lake, and then was dragged down by the armor, spitting bubbles – and sank to the bottom ...

The author has something to say: Washing the sword with new wine: Plurk – Plurk – Plurk – Hiccup ...

Chapter 151

hidden boss 's combat power is actually not very high, and there is no special naming mechanism . Everyone basically stands still and outputs . With Qi Qin's violent DPS bonus , he was finally killed successfully before the boss moved .

But to everyone's disappointment , this hidden boss didn't even have a treasure chest. After disappearing , a piece of paper fell lightly.

Ji Xuanyi walked forward and picked it up, and found that the paper was yellowish in color and very old. The pattern on it was incomplete and looked like just a piece of debris.

" What is this? " Xiaoxiao Yuxia came over and asked.

Ji Xuanyi shook his head first , then hesitantly said: " It seems to be a map fragment? "

Ze Yu Sishui suddenly jumped over and said excitedly: " Is it treasure? Put together the map and you can dig for treasure! "

Ji Xuanyi said: " I don't know. "

" This is too much trouble, " Xiao Xiao Yuxia couldn't accept this kind of garbage drop , not to mention that they had spent nearly two hours: t'Isn " this boss setting too useless? "

Yue Tiandao: " This boss may be specially prepared for those servers who want to turn the world line back to HE . This drop may just be an easter egg? Or an additional reward? "

No one is very clear about what is going on. In fact , Ritian's guess is not too far from the truth. This hidden boss is indeed specially prepared for players of the be world line , so the difficulty is very low. The only difficulty is that it is a bit troublesome to find.

But this boss is not completely useless to players in other HE world lines. When this boss is defeated, he will definitely drop weapons.

You know, with seven professions , seven equipment slots, plus miscellaneous jewelry and the like, it's not an easy task to get the most important weapons from the drops.

hidden boss will definitely drop a weapon. For players who don't have a suitable weapon, the probability of getting a professional weapon changes from one in fifty to one in seven. If this boss can be found, it is still worth fighting.

However, the situation of Ji Xuanyi and the others is obviously different now. The boss did not drop a weapon, but an unknown fragment. The reason for the appearance of this fragment was of course a mysterious drop during the event, and it replaced the weapon that was supposed to appear.

To a certain extent, getting this fragment cannot be said to be good luck or bad luck. After all, it is just a fragment. If it cannot be pieced together, as a useless fragment, it is certainly not as good as a weapon. But if it can be pieced together, what is the reward and whether it is worth a weapon is hard to say.

Everyone looked at the fragment eagerly. Ji Xuan looked around and said, s'Let " roll . "

Everyone agreed, but Mi Yin waved her hand and said, " Xue Piao and I don't want it. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " That's fine too. If you don't want it, don't roll it . If you want it, roll it . The one with the higher score takes it. "

Everyone didn't understand the power of Europe, and they all nodded. In the end, Xiao Xiao Yuxia was lucky enough to roll 99 points , and Qi Qin rolled 100 points.

Xiaoxiao Rain: "... See you later! "

After everyone had distributed the spoils and packed up to leave, Ji Xuanyi was about to start a conversation when Xiao Xiaoyu suddenly said, " That's not right. Why is there one person missing? "

Everyone was stunned, then looked at each other and counted.

There is indeed one person missing, but who is missing?

After a long while, Xu Chu suddenly realized: " The sword wash and new wine are gone! "

If Jian Xi Xin Jiu could hear what they were saying, he would definitely cry out: " You just found out???" "

Ji Xuan glanced at Jian Xi Xin Jiu in the team list and asked in private: " Where are you? "

The sword-washed new wine at the resurrection point: "..."

It was so sad that he disappeared at the beginning and was not found until half an hour later!

But Jian Xi Xin Jiu didn't want to say that he sank into the lake and drank a bellyful of water and drowned. It was too damn embarrassing. Who would drown in a game?

I was just refreshed back to the resurrection point after the battle ended. I thought about an excuse for a long time, but I couldn't come up with a cool one – after all, being beaten to death was not cool enough.

At that moment, he had no choice but to escape directly, saying: " I'm going to log off and have a meal first, you guys keep working hard, bye! "

After saying that, the name of Jianxi New Wine darkened, and everyone looked confused.

Xu Chu thought about it, understood, and said with a smile: " He should have returned to the living place. "

Everyone suddenly realized that Jian Xi Xin Jiu died quietly ...
But what makes people happy is that the last boss was finally defeated, and this nightmare-like PVE journey is finally over!

Great news!

Everyone dispersed contentedly. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin logged off to have a meal, then logged back on to collect the reward for being the first in the class from the postman.

Because they completed the level within the event period, all rewards were doubled, including experience, gold coins, and some special materials. In addition, there would be certain experience rewards after defeating the boss in the dungeon . Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin's levels jumped directly to level 66 .

Only four levels away from the maximum level.

Ji Xuanyi still wants to collect props related to the next activity, so he is still doing activities with his two brothers Yuetian and Ritian. It must be said that it is good to have group leaders and relatives, otherwise a profession like Ji Xuanyi may not be able to find a group.

However, other people had little interest in this dungeon activity and had no desire to participate at all. They were like a group of salted fish, completing tasks and upgrading every day.

One person who deserves extra mention is Xu Chu. He actually also wants to collect props for the next event, and it is much easier for him than Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin. At least he can directly charter a group, while Ji Xuanyi and the other two have to fight slowly on their own.

But something strange happened, and Xu Chu was not particularly enthusiastic about participating in this event.

He went out traveling.

Of course it's not real life, but in the game – this is even more strange. Traveling in the game is different from reality. There is no food or fun, only sightseeing. Everyone knows that Xu Chu will never go to see the scenery. To him, these are all boring things. If you force him to do it, he would wish to die in front of you.

What's unbelievable is that this happened right in front of everyone!

When Xu Chu left, he gathered everyone together with great fanfare and asked them to see him off.

When everyone first heard the news, they thought Xu Chu had lost his mind and no one paid any attention to him until Xu Chu said he wanted to give out red envelopes before leaving. Then everyone rushed to the city gate to see Xu Chu off.

Xu Chu's face was glowing and he seemed to be in a very good mood. He walked with such a breeze that he was almost stumbling. Except for Ji Xuan who had a slightly gloomy expression, everyone was a little confused.

Xu Chu didn't say much. He smiled and told everyone that he was going out to see the scenery of the game and might not be back for ten days or half a month, so everyone should not miss him.

Everyone cooperated very well and said that they didn't want to, absolutely not!

Only then did Xu Chu give out red envelopes to everyone with satisfaction.

Xiao Xiao looked around and said curiously, " Why didn't Liu Tian come? Aren't you going out with him? "

The probability of Liu Tian and Xu Chu appearing together is still very high. After all, in most cases, Liu Tian stays with Xu Chu as a mount. If Xu Chu wants to go out to travel and see the scenery, how could he not take Liu Tian with him?

And the fact in front of him was indeed like this. Xu Chu really didn't plan to bring Liu Tian with him. He smiled and said, " Yes, I won't go with him. He didn't come because he was angry about this. You can give him the red envelope on my behalf. "

Xiao Xiaoyu took the bag of gold coins from Xu Chu with a confused look on her face. After a long while, she said, " You are not taking Liu Tian with you. Are you going to take Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin with you? "

Xue Piao Renjian's household registration problem has not been resolved yet. Although his horse is good, it cannot carry both Mi Yin and Xu Chu.

Xu Chu glanced at Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin beside him, shook his head and said, " They are both on holiday too. I want to go out and travel alone. "

Xiao Xiaoyu subconsciously wanted to touch Xu Chu's forehead. Was this guy stupid?

In fact, if they had not discussed it in advance, and if Xu Chu was still as annoying as before in some aspects, Ji Xuanyi would probably have thought that what happened to Qi Qin happened for the second time.

Because anyone who is familiar with Xu Chu would not believe that one day this man would take the initiative to go out for a trip to see the scenery for ten days or half a month, and appear very happy and excited. The most important thing is that this lazy man left his mount behind, and he wanted to walk the journey of ten days or half a month on his own two legs!

The other party's current state doesn't seem like he's going out to see the scenery, but rather like he's going to do something big!

In fact, Xu Chu was indeed going out to do something big.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the red envelopes being handed out one by one with a slightly gloomy expression, and finally to Xu Chu who was standing in front of him and Qi Qin.

" Thank you, boss " with a silly smile, just like the others who came to send Xu Chu off. Xu Chu looked at Ji Xuanyi next to him with sparkling eyes, as if he was expecting to hear the same words from him.

If Ji Xuanyi would speak like this, he would not be Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi looked at Xu Chu coldly and said, " What kind of airplane are you working on? "

On the third day of their dungeon expedition, Xu Chu arrived at the gathering place on time, and after talking nonsense, he told Ji Xuanyi a piece of news.

A piece of news that made Xu Chu so itchy that it became so abnormal.

Zhaochen contacted Xuchu secretly.

" He seems to hope that I can go to him for help. " When Xu Chu finished speaking, a look of contempt appeared on Ji Xuanyi's face.

Seeing that the other party seemed to regard Zhaochen as someone like Zuo'an, Xuchu kindly reminded him: " Of course he didn't intend to bribe me with money. He just saw that my talent was suppressed by you and I could only be inferior to you. He also asserted that even if I can tolerate this situation now, you will definitely make it worse in the future and make me unbearable. "

Xu Chu poked Ji Xuanyi with a grin and said, " He also told me with all his heart that the end would be that both of us would perish together. "

Ji Xuanyi's face was expressionless at the time. Xu Chu couldn't figure out what he was thinking, so he pretended to say, " Oh, it really doesn't feel good to not be able to stretch your arms and legs ..."

Then, he saw what expression was on Ji Xuanyi's face.

That was an expression that made me want to pin him to the ground and rub him ...

So Xu Chu quickly gave in and told Ji Xuanyi his position.

However, it was different from what Ji Xuanyi thought. Xu Chu did not decide to stand with Ji Xuanyi because he felt that Ji Xuanyi was more reliable, or because he vaguely sensed the identity behind Ji Xuanyi. The reason why Xu Chu stood on Ji Xuanyi's side was just because he liked Ji Xuanyi more, there was no other reason.

But for Xu Chu, this reason actually made him much more determined than what Ji Xuanyi thought.

Ji Xuanyi didn't know this, and he didn't dare to think about it, so after knowing the news, although he appeared to be very calm, he actually felt uncomfortable.

Although the current Ji Xuanyi is completely different from the Ji Xuanyi of the past, he always feels that something is happening again.

Zhaochen's words were not wrong to some extent. If it was the previous Ji Xuanyi, the ending might really be the same as Zhaochen predicted. Although Ji Xuanyi knew that he had changed, he still felt some inexplicable guilt and worry.

What puzzled Ji Xuanyi the most was who exactly was Zhaochen? Why was he so sure of the ending he had arranged, and told Xuchu about it in such a confident tone? Could it be that Zhaochen was the leader of the former gang? It was hard to say ...

What Xu Chu said was that Zhaochen seemed to have some plan and needed his help to carry it out, but the plan was just a prototype and not yet fully prepared, so there was no need to worry for the time being.

So Ji Xuan put this matter aside for the time being and focused on conquering the dungeon, but he didn't expect that Xu Chu would set off just after the conquest was completed, and in such a high-profile manner.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and looked at Xu Chu.

Xu Chu smiled and took out a bag of gold coins that was twice as big as the others and stuffed it into Ji Xuanyi's hand, saying, " Don't you want to say ' thank you, boss ' ? "

Perhaps it was because Ji Xuanyi's expression was not very good, Xu Chu only said one sentence, and when he got no response, he withdrew his hand in dismay.

Ji Xuanyi said with a sullen face: " Just leave if you want to. Why are you making such a big fuss? Are you afraid that they won't suspect you? "

Xu Chu spread his hands and said, " I am so wronged. This is not what I wanted to do. Do you think I am willing to give out red envelopes? My family does not own a mine. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned when he heard this, and said: " What do you mean, according to ... "

Ji Xuan glanced at the three gang members who were eager to receive the red envelopes, lowered his voice and said, " Did the other side make you so arrogant? "

Ji Xuanyi thought that no matter if he was an undercover agent or a defector, he had to leave secretly. He didn't expect that the other party would send Xu Chu to them for suspicion? What did he mean? Was it a provocation? Wait until the last moment to slap him in the face?

Xu Chu said: " How can this be called arrogance? This is called appearance. How can someone of my status not have such appearance when traveling? "

Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, " Who the hell are you? "

Xu Chu hesitated and said, " The deputy leader of the damn Jianghu? "

Ji Xuan had a blank expression on his face.

Xu Chu said with certainty: " The richest man in Star City! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi had nothing to say, he rolled his eyes and said, " Stop talking nonsense, what the hell is going on? "

Xu Chu really became serious, smiled slightly, and said, " That person said that if I left quietly, you would be suspicious, but if I left openly, you wouldn't take it to heart. Even if you took it to heart, you wouldn't ask too much about it because you want to save face ... Is this person he was talking about you? "

Xu Chu asked the last sentence with doubt in his heart.

In his opinion, with Ji Xuanyi's personality, he would not be questioned if he left quietly. After all, Ji Xuanyi seldom meddles in other people's affairs. Moreover, he also understood the principle of not asking about privacy. On the contrary, making a big fuss would attract Ji Xuanyi's attention. In Ji Xuanyi's opinion, this action meant that Xu Chu wanted to tell him something. Ji Xuanyi does care about his reputation, but in this situation, face is obviously not as important as friends, so he won't care about it.

However, after hearing Xu Chu's words, Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, and then his face darkened.

Xu Chu was incredulous and said, " Brother, what's with that expression on your face? Don't tease me, is he really talking about you? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything.

That's right, what Zhaochen said is indeed what Ji Xuanyi is very likely to do, but not the current Ji Xuanyi, but the Ji Xuanyi from a long time ago – and also mixed with the malignant elements of Mu Xuanyi.

According to Zhaochen's speculation, Ji Xuanyi now seems to be a sensitive, suspicious, pretentious, and face-conscious person.

Ji Xuanyi took a deep breath and said, " It's so strange. This person knows me very well, but the news is a little delayed ..."

He looked at Xu Chu with a complicated look in his eyes, and Xu Chu actually saw a hint of insecurity and cowardice in them.

Mu Xuanyi was just Ji Xuanyi's helpless outburst and madness after being betrayed, but this does not mean that Ji Xuanyi was really fine after experiencing those things.

From the time he met Qi Qin to the time he made so many friends, Ji Xuanyi has actually changed a lot and has been healed a lot. But once the past events are brought up, without the protection of Mu Xuanyi, the cracks in his heart will reappear.

Ji Xuanyi is actually not as strong as everyone imagines.

Qi Qin has always known this, so he has been trying his best to protect him. Now Xu Chu seems to have vaguely sensed something.

Ji Xuanyi noticed the change in Xu Chu's expression, and immediately concealed those flaws, saying expressionlessly: " Anyway, you are not talking about the current me, so you don't have to worry so much. "

Xu Chu smiled playfully and said nothing.

Ji Xuanyi didn't want to pay any more attention to him, but after a moment's hesitation , he said, " That guy might be a bit problematic. I thought he was an enemy that I had provoked at some point, but now it seems that something is not right. "

Ji Xuanyi looked at Xu Chu for a long time before he said, " He seems to be an old acquaintance of mine? At least he should have experienced the things that happened before I became Mu Xuanyi. I'm not sure if he was a member of my gang or the leader of the Thousand Man Gang. "

After hesitating for a moment, Ji Xuanyi said, " The latter is more likely. After all, he is already trying to use the same method. "

Xu Chu had heard about Ji Xuanyi's past, and when the alliance of the three major gangs had not yet been established, he had specifically checked it out of curiosity about Ji Xuanyi, so he understood what Ji Xuanyi meant.

Now, the choice he faces is the same choice that those who betrayed Ji Xuanyi once faced. As Xu Chu looked at Ji Xuanyi, he couldn't help but think distractedly, what he was facing now, no matter how you look at it, should be the drama of the world, right? Betrayal or not, one step to heaven, one step to the abyss ... But think about it, if Zhao Chen really contacted Qi Qin, he would definitely be rejected outright, how could it be more suspenseful and exciting than him being pried away?

But Xu Chu himself really likes this kind of thing that can cause trouble, and doesn't mind walking thousands of miles to do it on his short legs.

Xu Chu said slowly: " I just wanted to play a trick on him, but it seems that you have other needs? "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " I want you to help me find out his identity. "

“ I want to know who this person is. ”

Xu Chu raised his eyebrows and said, " I understand. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything, just looked at him.

Xu Chu understood what he was thinking, smiled slightly, and under Qi Qin's vigilant gaze, he leaned close to Ji Xuanyi's ear and said helplessly: " I told you, I am on your side. "

Ji Xuanyi's eyes moved slightly, Xu Chu stood up straight, and said with a playful smile: " Don't you want to say ' thank you, boss ' ? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... get out. "

Xu Chu shrugged and rolled away quickly .

Xu Chu always walked in a sloppy manner, as if he could lean against the wall at any time. But perhaps because the purpose of this trip was too exciting, Xu Chu's steps became brisk, and he soon walked out of the city gate under the gaze of everyone.

As soon as Xu Chu's figure disappeared, everyone dispersed and went about their business, which was really stupid.

Ji Xuanyi looked at it for a while longer before leaving with Qi Qin.

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi and said, " Xuanyi seems a little happy? "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment, curled his lips, and said, " I'm not happy. "

I can only say that I have put down a huge stone in my heart. Maybe he is not as hopeless as I imagined, although Xu Chu is also a freak.

Ji Xuanyi's steps became faster and faster. Qi Qin tried to hold back for a while, but couldn't help it anymore and whispered, " I am the one who likes Xuanyi the most. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't expect the other party to be so sensitive. He looked up at him in surprise, only to see Qi Qin looking at him seriously and repeating: " No one likes Xuanyi more than me. "

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help blushing, and after a long while he said, " I know. "

After saying that, he gently hugged Qi Qin and said, " You are also my favorite person. "

Qi Qin held Ji Xuanyi in his arms and said worriedly: " Xu Chu ..."

Ji Xuanyi decisively lied: " Didn't Xu Chu have an affair with Jian Xixinjiu? "

Qi Qin was stunned and subconsciously asked: " What about the six days? "

Ji Xuanyi hesitated for a moment and said, " It's not easy, let's do a threesome ! "

Qi Qin: "..."

Xu Chu who has not yet left the Star City & Liu Tian who is angry in the gang base & Jian Xi Xin Jiu who is innocently caught in the crossfire because of being single: " A-choo!!! "

Xu Chu: " Alas, you told me not to miss me, and you promised me that, but you've already started missing me before you even leave the map. "

Liu Tian: " It must be Xu Chu who is saying bad things about me again! Stupid Xu Chu! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu: " Finally someone is thinking about me. When will I be able to find someone? ..."

There are so many different kinds of beings, so many different kinds of beings ...

However, Xu Chu did privately ask Ji Xuanyi to help keep an eye on Liu Tian. He didn't want to find out that the Damn Jianghu had been ruined by the idiot Liu Tian when he came back. He was quite comfortable sitting in the position of deputy gang leader.

In addition, Xu Chu said that Zhao Chen was not easy to deal with. It was possible to inquire about his identity, but it was very dangerous. Ji Xuanyi needed to pay a certain amount of compensation, such as helping him collect some demon gold coins. One bag for one CD was enough.

Ji Xuan thought he and Xu Chu had become close friends at first, but then he turned around and started to settle accounts, which made the veins on his forehead almost pop. He replied: " Didn't I help you watch for six days? It's not considered as compensation? "

Xu Chu said: " Liu Tian, that idiot, is not even enough to be a bonus, let alone a reward. Doesn't it count? "

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " Don't you usually collect this kind of things directly after the fact? "

Xu Chu immediately said, " The landlord doesn't have any surplus food. Even though I have a mine, I can't afford to spend it like this. Let's save as much as possible! "

Ji Xuanyi thought to himself, you are saving money, I don't know how many more copies I should play, but Xu Chu did help him a lot, let alone one bag, even if Xu Chu asked for three bags of CDs , Ji Xuanyi would have to give it to him.

If you can't beat him, just beat him up afterwards.

However, from then on, whenever Xu Chu mentioned the matter of being the richest man in Fanxing City, Ji Xuanyi would sneer at it.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were in Fanxing City, leveling up while doing dungeons. Occasionally they would look after Liu Tian and help him clean up the mess. Xu Chu was not idle either.

In order to prevent Ji Xuanyi and others from discovering that Xu Chu was going to Yaori City, Zhaochen did not send anyone to pick up Xu Chu. During the time when Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were fighting, Xu Chu was trying to hurry on his way.

The distance between the main cities is not close, but not far either . After calculating the time Xu Chu goes online and offline, and taking into account the problem of the mage's naturally short legs, Zhaochen and Xu Chu finally agreed on three days after Xu Chu leaves the city.

Three days later, Zhaochen will welcome Xu Chu at the gate of Yueri City. In order to show his sincerity, Zhaochen also plans to bring a few more managers from Xinban City to pick him up.

Things developed as Zhaochen had arranged. On the third day, Zhaochen brought more than a dozen senior executives and waited at the gate of Yueri City early.

The wait was two hours.

The agreed time had long passed. Zhaochen frowned and sent a private message to Xuchu, asking him how long it would take him to arrive.

Xuchu replied seriously: " Right away! "

If Xiaoxiao Yuxia and others were here, they would definitely go offline quickly to eat, take a shower, and sleep, and then go online the next day to see if Xu Chu had arrived.

However, poor Zhaochen did not know Xuchu's nickname, and foolishly believed the other party's lies. He took his men to wait for more than an hour – there was nothing he could do about it, after all, the nickname Gechu was only circulated in Fanxing City and had not yet spread to Youri City.

However, judging by the situation, it is only a matter of time before the players of Day City know this.

Zhaochen waited for an hour and asked again, and Xuchu still answered: " Right away! "

Zhaochen: "...

Zhaochen didn't believe it this time, and asked very cautiously: " What time do you think you can arrive? "

Xu Chu looked at the sky and answered very seriously: " Eight o'clock in the evening. "

Zhaochen believed it.

The group dispersed and gathered again at the city gate at eight o'clock. They waited for an hour. Just when Zhaochen couldn't bear it anymore and wanted to send Xuchu a private message, Xuchu sent him a private message first.

" I made a mistake in my estimation. I'm going to go offline and sleep. I'll be there at 10am tomorrow morning! "

After saying that, Xu Chu's profile picture turned black.

Zhaochen: “...”

Zhaochen felt that Xu Chu might be playing a trick on him, but it had come to this point, and even if he was sure that the other party was playing a trick on him, Zhaochen could only suppress his anger.

No matter what, when Xu Chu arrives in Youri City, if they are playing a trick on him, he won't have to think about leaving anymore.

When Zhaochen came online the next day, he did not ask anyone to go with him, but arrived at the gate of Yueri City alone at ten o'clock.

Sure enough, Zhaochen waited until twelve o'clock, but Xuchu was not even online.

Zhaochen felt no emotion at all, and even wanted to log off on the spot.

But he can't.

He has waited for so long. No matter what, he must wait until Xu Chu comes to Yueri City. First, his plan requires Xu Chu. Second, even if Xu Chu is not on his side but on Ji Xuanyi's side, he must find a way to win Xu Chu over – or just kill him in Yueri City.

Xu Chu didn't come online until two in the afternoon. Zhao Chen had already finished his nap. When he came online, he found that Xu Chu was also online. He immediately asked him where he was.

This puts Xu Chu in a very difficult position.

Xu Chu never looked at the road before he went out. Anyway, there were six days left. He went out alone this time and didn't know where he was. He could only be sure that he was heading towards Day City. Seeing Zhao Chen's secret chat, he could only say innocently: " I don't know either, but don't worry, I'll be there soon! "

Zhaochen: “...”

If I believe you again, there's something wrong with me!

Zhao Chen had a gloomy face and directly added Xu Chu to the group. When he opened the parchment, he saw that the blue arrow of Xu Chu on the parchment was not even as big as a sesame seed!

We're almost there. Did you just leave Star City?!

Zhao Chen could no longer bear it and typed: " Xu Chu, if you are willing to be humble under Ji Xuan and have no intention of cooperating with me, just say it directly. There is no need to play tricks on me like this. "

Xu Chu said innocently: " How did I play tricks on you? Am I not heading towards Day City? "

If Xuchu was in front of Zhaochen now, Zhaochen's saliva would spray directly on his face. Isn't this a joke? ! You've been late for a whole day and a whole night! ! !

Zhaochen was still too young. Xuchu sighed slowly and typed: " You are too impatient. I am just like this. Everyone in Star City knows that I am a dork ..."

Xu Chu almost called out his nickname Ge Chu, but quickly deleted it and continued, " Everyone knows that I have a serious procrastination problem. When I was in Star City, no one ever rushed me. What are you talking about? I walked here on my own two feet! "

Zhaochen rolled his eyes widely and wanted to beat Xuchu up, but first of all, he couldn't reach him. Secondly, whether Xuchu was really interested or not depended on whether he would

come to Yueri City in the end. As long as he came there, Zhaochen was sure that he would be able to make him change his mind!

He knew how hateful Ji Xuanyi was and how aggressive he was.

I don't know what's going on in his mind, but Zhaochen stubbornly believes that people around Ji Xuanyi will eventually be unable to tolerate him. No one will be willing to live with Ji Xuanyi for a long time. No matter when, under the same means, Ji Xuanyi will get the same ending.

" If you don't believe it, just wait and see. " Zhaochen looked at the palm of his hand and said softly, not knowing who he was talking to.

But Zhaochen finally learned a lesson and that is not to take Xuchu too seriously. As long as you don't take him seriously and don't think that this person can be on time from the beginning, then your feeling of being stood up will be much lighter.

But having said that, Zhaochen still needs Xuchu to do things. Although he no longer goes to the city gate to wait for his husband every day (?), every day when he sees Xuchu online, he will still team up with him and observe his movements on the parchment.

What comforted Zhaochen a little was that although the movement speed was very slow, Xu Chu's blue arrow was indeed getting bigger, which means that he was indeed coming towards Yuri City.

He was right. Ji Xuanyi's ending had already been written. How could anyone be willing to be friends with him?

On the tenth day after Xu Chu set out, he finally arrived at Youri City at a snail's pace – and was not greeted, even though he had privately chatted with Zhaochen twenty minutes ago that he would be there soon.

This is really too much and very impolite!

Xu Chu thought angrily.

Chapter 152

Zhaochen went out to pick him up only after he heard the player standing guard at the city gate say that Xu Chu had really arrived.

Zhaochen didn't ask anyone else to go with him, fearing that Xuchu wouldn't be there when he got to the city gate, so he rode his horse alone. Just as he got to the city gate and had n't dismounted yet, he saw Xuchu saying to him with dissatisfaction on his face: " You said so nice things before I came, but now you're here alone? And you made me wait for ten minutes, isn't that too rude? "

After hearing this, Zhaochen almost spat out a mouthful of Lingxiao's blood. You are not satisfied at all! You delayed him for a whole week! A week!!! How can you do anything?! Did you crawl here?!

However, no matter how much Zhaochen felt choking on his heart, he couldn't say it out loud. Dealing with Xu Chu was something he could only do later. The other party's current position was ambiguous, and he needed to let the other party see his sincerity.

Although it took Xu Chu ten days to get here, he actually walked such a long distance. For Xu Chu, who never touched the ground, this amount of activity was far beyond his tolerance. He

collapsed the next second after entering the city, and he had been sitting on the ground while talking just now . This was one of the reasons why Zhao Chen did not turn hostile to him directly.

Although it is a little slow , people are really trying their best to get on the road!

Zhaochen pursed his lips, jumped off his horse, and politely lifted Xu Chu up from the ground . He did not let go until the other person stood firm.

Xu Chu glanced at his horse, his eyes full of desire.

Zhaochen: “...”

Zhaochen cursed in his heart with an expressionless face , but finally cooperated and helped Xuchu onto the horse. Xuchu even said pretentiously that Zhaochen's horse didn't fit his butt, but Zhaochen pretended not to hear it.

There was no ceremony when welcoming him, and there was no need to make any fuss when discussing things. Zhaochen directly brought Xu Chu to the base in the northeast area of Xinban City.

Because it was still during the world line dungeon activity, the people in the guild were either too busy doing dungeons to come back, or they didn't like pve and were afraid of being drafted and dared not come back, resulting in the entire stronghold being empty. Although it was well built, it still looked very desolate due to the lack of popularity.

Xu Chu was a man with a very sharp tongue. When he saw this scene, he said, " It's too shabby, isn't it? Where is your inner city stronghold? "

Zhao Chen got off his horse, glanced at him, and said, " Didn't Yugui tell you? He didn't hand over his position as gang leader when he was in Zuo'an A , so of course he couldn't take back the inner city base. But we have contacted the last person some time ago. After he left, there were not enough people in the old half of the city. If no new people join within three months, it will be passively disbanded. "

Zhaochen smiled, as if what he said before had nothing to do with him, and said very easily: " The base will be vacant by then, and we can return to the inner city in a month or two. "

Xu Chu compared himself with Zhaochen and felt that Liu Tian was really lucky.

But to be honest, Liu Tian is still a little less stupid than Zuo An. If Xu Chu and Zhao Chen swapped positions and faced Zuo An, he would probably have lost his patience long ago and would have kicked the other person away, become the gang leader himself, and then just walk away when he got tired of playing for a while.

Zhaochen got off his horse, and Xuchu followed him. The location of Zhaochen's stronghold was good, very close to the city gate, so he was able to reach Xuchu within ten minutes. It was enough to show that the other party was very cautious in choosing this stronghold – this stronghold was located in the northeast area of Yori City, and the road outside this area led to Fanxing City.

Xu Chu raised an eyebrow.

As soon as the two entered the conference room, Xu Chu got straight to the point and said, " What you said about Ji Xuanyi before ..."

Xu Chu thought for a while before reluctantly picking out a word and said, " Very interesting. "

Zhao Chen looked at him, smiled, and said, " Interesting? You don't really think so, do you? "

Xu Chuxin said, you know whether I am sincere or not, so what else can I say? But since they were not at the home court of Fanxing City at the moment, Xu Chu was not so arrogant anymore. He picked a chair at random and sat down, looking at Zhaochen without saying a word.

Zhaochen seemed to want to stare at Xuchu to put pressure on him, but Xuchu didn't even look at him. He lowered his head to study the fruit plate. Zhaochen's line of sight couldn't reach him, so he could only withdraw his gaze in dismay and said, " Only those who have been with Ji Xuanyi know this feeling. Whether you have it now or not, you will definitely reach this point in the future. I think you have also felt this, otherwise you wouldn't have come to Sun City to find me so simply. "

Xu Chu glanced at him, laughed, and said, " Aren't you afraid that I'm here to help Ji Xuanyi? " Something strange flashed across Zhaochen's eyes, but he soon said with inexplicable certainty: " You won't. "

This made Xu Chu very interested. He raised his eyebrows and said, " Why are you so sure? Do you know me so well? "

" Because I ..." Zhaochen almost subconsciously wanted to blurt out something, but in an instant, he realized that something was wrong, and immediately swallowed the unfinished words, sneered, and said: " I don't understand you, I just understand Ji Xuanyi. "

" People like Ji Xuanyi are indeed talented, but they are too sharp, arrogant and irritable. No one can stay with him for long, especially someone as smart as you, " Zhaochen seemed to remember something, with a complicated expression , and then said: " Before Ji Xuanyi appeared in Star City, you were the number one figure in Star City. Now you are suppressed everywhere and almost become his little brother. Don't you feel anything at all? "

Xuchu didn't say anything, but just looked at Zhaochen with an inexplicable look, which made Zhaochen feel that his words had an effect. He smiled slightly and said, " No one will feel happy, and you are the same. You are not the kind of guy who is willing to be inferior to others. "

Xu Chu tapped the table with his fingers, propped up his chin with one hand, and said listlessly: " Isn't it me? I'm even the deputy of the gang leader. You think too highly of me. "

Zhaochen shook his head helplessly and said, " You probably forgot that my status was the same as yours at first. Is there any difference between the leader of the Tamaijianghu and Zuo'an before the Old Half City? "

The difference is quite big, Xu Chu thought, but a smile appeared on his face, and he said: " You found out all this? "

Zhaochen also smiled and said, " You and I are the same kind of people. Of course I understand what you are thinking. "

Xu Chu revealed a smile that was in tacit agreement with Zhao Chen.

Seeing this, Zhao Chen said seriously, " I have no grudge against Star City. It was only Zuo An who issued those stupid orders. To be honest, after the dissolution of the Old Half City, I actually had no intention of going against Star City. The relationship between the main cities should not be so tense. "

" I just have a grudge against Ji Xuanyi, " Zhao Chen said with a helpless look, " He just happens to be in Fanxing City, so it looks like I'm targeting Fanxing City. But you can't stand him

either. As long as we get rid of him, Fanxing City and Yaori City can actually put aside their past grudges and become friends from rivals. "

" I promise that no matter what Tama Jianghu wants to do in Star City, we will fully support him! "

The conditions offered by Zhaochen were good and he showed sincerity. Xu Chu thought that if he really did what Zhaochen thought, he might actually agree to it. After all, Zhaochen didn't ask for anything, he just hoped that Xu Chu could help him deal with Ji Xuanyi.

Xu Chu smiled noncommittally and said, " After all, Ji Xuanyi has never done anything to offend me. Although I do not like him, I still want to ask, what do you want to do with him? Do you want to rape him? "

Zhao Chen showed a hint of hesitation on his face, but soon he said, " Lun Bai is just a piece of cake. I know where his weakness is, and I will make him deserted by everyone. "

Xu Chu keenly sensed the uncertainty in Zhaochen's words. He didn't really want to do what he said, but the position he showed and the actions he had taken did show that he was targeting Ji Xuanyi. What was this man thinking?

Xu Chu finally couldn't help asking, " You keep saying that you know Ji Xuanyi, and you speak so confidently. How do you know so much about things that I, who have been with him for such a long time, don't know at all? Who are you to Ji Xuanyi? You can't be just an enemy, right? "

Zhao Chen didn't expect Xu Chu to suddenly change the subject. He was stunned for a moment before he said unceremoniously, " You don't need to know so much about me. It's enough for you to understand that our target is Ji Xuanyi. "

Xuchu raised his eyebrows and was about to say something else, but Zhaochen was obviously unhappy. He said, " Let's stop here for today. You just came to Sun City. I'll find a few people to take you out to play. "

Xu Chu didn't expect the other party to hide so easily, and said helplessly: " What about you? "

Zhaochen glanced at him and said, " I have been anxiously waiting for someone for ten days. I need to take a rest. "

Xu Chu immediately played dumb and said with concern: " Go ahead, go ahead. Next time, you must combine work and rest. Wait for a while and rest for a while. Don't take care of your body like this anymore. "

Zhaochen's cheeks twitched. Even though it was just an excuse to fool the other party, he was really tired of Xu Chu. He realized that he would not hear Xu Chu's words of apology or surrender, so he wordlessly called someone over and logged off.

Xu Chu had no intention of shopping in the game. He was too lazy to even shop in real life. He just dealt with the people sent by Zhao Chen and ran to a corner to start a private chat with Ji Xuanyi.

" I think you might be able to figure out who this Zhaochen is, " Xu Chu said speechlessly, " He's too complicated . It's not enough that he raped you, he also wants to make you deserted by everyone. He talks a lot, but he doesn't seem to be that way. "

Ji Xuanyi's reply was simple.

[Ji Xuanyi] : ???

He didn't understand what Xuchu was talking about. Not to mention him, Xuchu himself was in trouble. He couldn't even figure out whether Zhaochen really wanted to do something to Ji Xuanyi. You said, Zhaochen's words were not so sincere. You said, he was indeed targeting Ji Xuanyi. Could it be that he was pretending to target Ji Xuanyi, but actually plotting against the entire Star City? That's not right!

Xu Chu thought for a long time before saying, " He's not one of your old lovers, is he? He wants to punish you but can't because of love. Why don't you meet him and talk it out? He might even point at your chest and call you ' little enemy ' or something ... It's really unfair to the world. Why don't you ask him if he minds a threesome ? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

After Ji Xuanyi received the message, he subconsciously closed the chat interface immediately, then carefully glanced at Qi Qin next to him. Qi Qin looked back at him and said, " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head with a guilty conscience, remembering that players in this game could not see each other's chat interface, and finally he breathed a sigh of relief. He quickly cursed: " Are you sick? Do you think I can't hit you because the road is too far ?! If you have the guts, don't come back to Star City in this life! "

Xu Chu said innocently, " Why are you scolding me? I really think so. You weren't here, so you didn't see Zhao Chen's reaction when he mentioned you. Damn, that complex expression, so many twists and turns, saying that he knows you, as if he was targeting you. Don't blame me for thinking the wrong thing! "

Ji Xuanyi pouted at him and said, " That's impossible. This is the first time Tianxia and I have been in a relationship. I have never been ambiguous with anyone before, not even with a woman, let alone a man. It's impossible. "

Xu Chu didn't give up and said: " Maybe he has a crush on you and you don't know it? "

Ji Xuanyi said with a frown on his face: " It's none of my business if he has a crush on me. Think about it in a different way. If you continue to talk nonsense and let the world see it, then don't come back. I will send you back to the resurrection point as soon as you enter the city. Do you believe it? "

Xu Chu saw that Ji Xuanyi was really anxious, so he stopped talking and just said, " I always feel that the development of things after coming here is not what I imagined. "

Ji Xuanyi said indifferently: " You are the one who wants to cause trouble. If you are unhappy, just come back. As long as you guys don't waver, Star City is not afraid of them. "

Xu Chu said: " Don't you want to know who Zhaochen is? And didn't you say that he did know your past? What if he doesn't get a response and uses it against you? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " No matter who he was, it's all in the past. I didn't have anyone worth staying with before. It's not necessary to know who he is. I wanted you to help me find out his identity before, but after listening to what you said, I'm not particularly curious anymore. "

If Zhaochen was the leader of the Thousand Man Gang, it would be absolutely impossible for him to be so kind to Ji Xuanyi as Xu Chu said. That person would wish Ji Xuanyi to die completely.

The only people who knew Ji Xuanyi so well and yet were so hesitant could only be the group of people back then.

If Ji Xuanyi had not met Qi Qin and Xiaoxiao Yuxia and his group, he would have found a way to kill Zhaochen without hesitation. But for Ji Xuanyi now, the past is not that important.

" You don't need to worry about dealing with me, " Ji Xuan said, " The me he knew was gone eight hundred years ago. "

Ji Xuanyi had already said so, so Xu Chu couldn't insist any more. The main person didn't care, but he was still making trouble. It seemed that the eunuchs were anxious while the emperor was not. So he immediately started to think about ways to get out of this situation.

Ji Xuan said, " If you come back, I'll ask Liu Tian and the others to pick you up. It just so happens that the event hasn't ended yet. The groups I've found recently are all very bad. You can come back and play dungeons with me. It won't take too long every day. Four or five hours will be enough. "

Xu Chu: "..."

Xu Chu suddenly said righteously: " It's not that I'm too lazy to do the dungeon, it's mainly because of the situation in Day City. Sooner or later, they will have to fight us. Rather than passively taking the beating, it's better to take the initiative. I'll stay here for a while and collect intelligence. I'll go back after the event is over! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

If Xu Chu was in front of Ji Xuanyi, he might be beaten.

Fortunately, he was far away , and before Ji Xuanyi had the chance to scold him, he closed the chat channel. After that, no matter how the system prompt sounded, he would not open it. Let's talk about the beating when we get back!

Zhaochen did not reveal his identity to Xu Chu, but Ji Xuanyi had already guessed most of it and was not willing to pay attention to what was happening here.

Zhaochen knew nothing about this and only discussed his plans with Xu Chu every day. He didn't know Ji Xuanyi's identity at first, and he did think that the leader of Fanxing City was a powerful figure. But since he found out that the person behind Fanxing City was actually Ji Xuanyi, he felt that Fanxing City's performance should have been like this.

If it were him in the past, he would probably be angry and want to compete with Ji Xuan to determine the winner, but now, he has no such intention at all.

In his eyes, there was Ji Xuanyi, and of course the group of people surrounding Ji Xuanyi. He looked at them in the rain as if he was looking at his past self.

Especially Xu Chu.

Regardless of what others said, in his opinion, Xu Chu should be the same as he was in the past, suppressed by Ji Xuanyi and unable to make any progress. He would betray the other party without hesitation at the first opportunity.

Zhaochen knew what he wanted to do.

At the beginning, he was with Zuo An because he really wanted to take revenge on Ji Xuanyi, but later when Ji Xuanyi appeared, he changed his mind.

He wanted to prove something.

As long as the same situation happened again, he would probably understand, Zhao Chen thought.

Xu Chu sat in the conference room eating fruit carefreely.

Because Zhaochen had something for him to do, he had been treating him like an old Buddha for the past two days. The fruits he ate were all picked from the trees by the gang members of Xinbancheng, and he lived a very luxurious life.

The senior executives of Xinbancheng still remembered that this man had stood them up for a week. Whenever they returned to the base and saw Xu Chu occasionally, they would look down on him. Xu Chu was a nobody, and these people couldn't do anything to him, so they didn't take it to heart at all. They ate and drank as usual, and lived a much more comfortable life than in Fanxing City.

Without Ji Xuanyi's violent threats and six days of stupid entanglement, it would be so wonderful. Zhaochen's cheeks twitched as he looked at Xu Chu's eating habits.

After a long while, Xu Chu finished eating the fruit, wiped his hands, and said slowly: " I have been here for so long, and you haven't told me your plan yet. "

The veins on Zhaochen's forehead jumped. Who the hell could he blame? Every time they arranged a meeting, Xuchu would be late for three or four hours at best, or even the next day. He would go offline before saying a few words. If Zhaochen hadn't really sent someone to find out about Gechu's reputation in Fanxing City, he would have thought that this person was deliberately playing a trick on him!

But then again, Xu Chu deserves a beating so much, but Ji Xuanyi actually let him live until now. His temper has really improved!

Zhao Chen was lost in thought and didn't say anything. Xu Chu immediately took advantage of him and sighed, " I'm not saying anything. It's just a meeting. You guys in Sun City are too inefficient. I've been here for so many days. Can't you be more proactive? "

Zhaochen: "..."

Zhaochen silently swallowed the blood in his throat. If it wasn't for dealing with Ji Xuanyi, he would definitely pin Xu Chu to the ground and wipe the entire floor tiles of the Day City!

Seeing that Zhaochen still didn't speak, Xu Chu smiled and shook his head, thinking that this guy was still of low level. Look at Xiaoxiao Yuxia, she was already so angry with him, and she always accepted the rejection with a smile on her face.

Seeing that Zhaochen couldn't recover for a while, Xuchu took the lead in bringing up the topic: " Tell me, what exactly is your plan? How will you attack Day City? I'll help you sell Ji Xuanyi out. As long as you get rid of the swordsman next to him, you can directly capture him and do whatever you want. "

Of course, if Zhaochen revealed all his tactics, Xuchu could also sell out Zhaochen and then directly take him back to Fanxing City and do whatever he wanted.

It's a pity that Zhaochen disappointed Xuchu. In fact, capturing Ji Xuanyi and locking him up in a small dark room was attractive to Zhaochen, but he was not stupid. He certainly knew that this tactic might be betrayed by Xuchu. What's more, his ultimate goal was not to capture Ji Xuanyi and then tell the other party that he had been betrayed.

What he wanted was a repeat of the original situation, or in other words, a situation even more tragic than the original one.

" Daytime City will not attack Starry City, " Zhaochen looked at Xuchu and smiled, as if to say, "Don't play those little tricks in front of me. I'm not Zuo'an, I won't be fooled. " And I've already told you that my target is not your Starry City, but Ji Xuanyi. "

Xu Chu blinked and finally realized that Zhaochen was indeed different from Zuo An. Even though he could vaguely see some of his thoughts, in a way, Zhaochen could also see some of his thoughts and perfectly avoid the traps he set.

Xu Chu put down his hand, sat upright, looked at Zhao Chen seriously, and said, " Daytime City won't take action? Then where is your support for me? "

Zhao Chen said, " My support for you is not in eradicating Ji Xuanyi, but in the future, I will help you deal with the other two gangs, so that Tama Jianghu can monopolize the entire Star City. " After hearing this, Xu Chu almost rolled his eyes to the sky in his heart. It would be strange to rashly agree to such a stupid condition. He laughed and said, " If there is no Ji Xuanyi, the three major gangs will fall apart. Without your help, Damaojianghu can still be the boss. Your condition is too insincere. It's not the way to get something for nothing. Even if I want to deal with Ji Xuanyi, it doesn't mean I'm willing to work for you for free. "

Zhaochen was not surprised by Xuchu's attitude. He knew that this condition was too shameless. He proposed it just as a test. When he saw that the other party disagreed, he did not get too entangled. Instead, he said directly: " What conditions do you want? In the next event, Sun City will give some rewards to Star City? In short, it is impossible for us to attack Star City by force. "

Zhao Chen finished speaking, thought about it, and said directly: " I believe in your determination, but I will not hand over such a big handle to you. It is not easy for Day City to recover. If I send troops and get betrayed, I will have nothing. "

Zhaochen made his words so clear that Xuchu could no longer play dumb, but he could not think of any way to trick Zhaochen into giving him his cards, so he had to say, " Since you said so, I am not an unreasonable person. I still want your help and I will not turn hostile just because you said that. Let's put this condition aside for now and talk about it later. "

Zhaochen had no expression on his face and just looked at him quietly.

This guy is really difficult to deal with, Xu Chu thought, it would be better to have an opponent like Zuo An who can only use the turtle punch.

However, Zuo An had been gone for so long, and no matter how much Xu Chu missed him, he couldn't force Zuo An, who was at level 20, to come back, so he had no choice but to bite the bullet and negotiate with Zhao Chen, saying, " Just tell me what you want me to do, and we'll look at each other's conditions and compromise. It would be best if we can come to an agreement, but if we can't, we can talk about it later, okay? "

Zhao Chen nodded and said calmly: " What I want you to do shouldn't be difficult. All you need to do is drive Ji Xuanyi out of Fanxing City. "

Xu Chu: "..."

Xuchu thought Zhaochen might be so angry that he was disappointed. This is not difficult?!

Xu Chu said speechlessly: " I won't ask too much about you and Ji Xuanyi, but there is one thing I must remind you. If I can expel Ji Xuanyi, why would I look for you? Your condition is even more unreasonable than mine. If you know him, you should know who he is. Moreover, even if Ji Xuanyi has no power to resist, his position among the three major gangs is quite special. He has not joined any gang, but he has a close relationship with all three gangs. Regarding his affairs, I am not the only one who has the final say. "

Zhaochen was stunned for a moment and said, " He doesn't have a gang? "

Xu Chu nodded: " When the three major gangs in Fanxing City were still fighting among themselves, Mengtanggu and Chenshi actually invited him, but he did not agree, and he did not set up a gang himself. "

Zhaochen knew better than anyone why Ji Xuanyi refused to have a gang anymore. He looked a little uncomfortable. After a moment of silence, he said, " You alone have no say, but what if the other two gangs have the same attitude? The other people in the three major gangs will have the same idea as you. You are a smart person, so you probably know how to instigate them. It shouldn't be difficult for you to do this. "

" You make it sound so easy, " Xu Chu couldn't help but say, " You make it sound like dealing with Ji Xuanyi is easier than drinking water, why don't you do it yourself? Even if the three major gangs all unanimously decide to kick Ji Xuanyi out, Ji Xuanyi won't just go away like that. It turns out that he won't kill half of the people in the city. Do you know the people around him ..."

Xu Chu suddenly stopped talking here, and Zhao Chen asked: " What's next to him? "

Xu Chu suddenly laughed. He looked at Zhao Chen and said, " I know how to compromise. "

Zhaochen looked at him without comment.

Xu Chu smiled and said, " Ji Xuanyi is now a sorcerer. No matter how powerful he is, he can't kill anyone. If it's just him, it won't be easy to drive him out of Star City. But there is a problem. "

Zhao Chen frowned and said, " Is the swordsman next to him the best in the world? "

Xu Chu smiled and said, " You know quite a lot. "

Zhaochen didn't say anything.

Xu Chu suddenly became interested, lying on the table, and said to Chen: " Come to think of it, you said you wanted to make Ji Xuan deserted by all his friends. Although we are his friends, we are just small fry after all. We are nothing to him. The swordsman next to him is the best in the world, but he has been with him since the Novice Town. He is not only his bound DPS , but also his boyfriend. Have you ever thought about trying to pry him away? His killing power is much stronger than mine, right? "

Zhaochen's expression turned a little ugly. He glanced at Xu Chu and said nothing.

How could Xuchu just give up? He kept on nagging, as if he couldn't continue the conversation unless you answered. Zhaochen was cornered by him and could only say with a sullen face, " I haven't even opened my mouth yet, and that idiot has blocked me. "

 " Ha! Ha! Ha! " Xu Chu couldn't help but laughed three times towards the sky.

Zhaochen looked at him expressionlessly.

Regardless of whether it is true or not, Zhaochen is now considered Xuchu's ally. Zhaochen suffered a setback at the hands of Qi Qin, and it was not good for Xuchu to be so happy. Xuchu managed to hold back his laughter, his face flushed as he looked at Zhaochen.

Fortunately, Zhaochen was gradually familiar with Xuchu's behavior, and he didn't think there was anything wrong with it, just a little embarrassed. After a moment of silence, he said, "After all, he is my boyfriend in real life. That guy is really good to Ji Xuanyi."

Xu Chu sighed, even Zhao Chen said so, Qi Qin's title of a good boyfriend was really secure. This behavior of thinking that even breathing is wrong because the other party is Ji Xuanyi's enemy, and directly blocking him before he even opens his mouth, is really satisfying!

But what needs to be done still needs to be done. Xu Chu said: "Ji Xuanyi's boyfriend is not only loyal to him, but also a master. His fighting ability is no less than that of Ji Xuanyi in the past."

Zhao Chen didn't take what he said to heart. After all, he was just a man of wisdom and strategy. He only had the combat effectiveness of a team in his mind, but knew nothing about the power of a single master. In his worldview, Ji Xuanyi, who had killed a gang of a thousand people alone, was already the most powerful person. Even Xue Piao Renjian had to take the back seat, let alone such an unknown swordsman.

Zhao Chen sneered and said, "He is just a swordsman. Ji Xuanyi's assassin can defeat a gang of a thousand people by himself. No matter how powerful he is, what can he do? One against ten?"

Xu Chu didn't know that Zhao Chen had such a messy ranking of combat power in his mind. After hearing this, he could only say, "If you say he can beat ten people alone, he will probably think you are insulting him."

Zhaochen felt no wavering in his heart, he just looked at Xuchu.

Xu Chujian couldn't make sense of him, so he didn't want to waste his energy. He just said, "I can only tell you that the three major gangs are wary of Ji Xuanyi, only half of it is because of this guy's brain, and the other half is because of his boyfriend. Ji Xuanyi is indeed very powerful. There are many reasons why the three major gangs have formed the current situation because of his mediation. But in the final analysis, he is just a warlock. He has skills but no fighting power. No one will care about him if he is alone."

"But Tian Xia Di Yi is indeed the best expert in the world. He may not be able to break up a gang like an assassin, but he can definitely kill an entire group. With him around, even if Ji Xuan Yi can't stay in Fanxing City, he can go to Youyue City to make a comeback. Not to mention that if Ji Xuan Yi really gets into trouble, he will definitely not let us go."

Xu Chu spread his hands and said, "Even if I get the entire Starry City, I can't play if I'm reduced to level 20. If you don't deal with him, I can't do anything to Ji Xuanyi."

Zhao Chen glanced at him and said, "Your condition is that I help you deal with the number one in the world?"

Xu Chu nodded and said, "Yes, there is only this one condition. If you don't have the best in the world, let alone driving Ji Xuanyi out of Fanxing City, even if we help you to rape him, it's fine." As soon as Xuchu finished speaking, Zhaochen immediately said, "I am the only one who can move Ji Xuanyi, so don't touch him."

Xu Chu heard this and raised an eyebrow at Zhao Chen. He was a little suspicious. Zhao Chen had tolerated Zuo An for so long and didn't do anything. At that time, he killed Zuo An with thunderbolts. Was it not just because Zuo An suspected that he was an undercover? Maybe it was because Zuo An had made a move on Ji Xuanyi and almost succeeded?

Xu Chu smiled at Ji Chen without any flaws on his face, and his hands under the table had already begun to secretly send a message to Ji Xuanyi.

[Xu Chu] : Are you sure that you don't have a story with Zhao Chen? You have to be worthy of the world!

Ji Xuanyi, who was enjoying the scenery and dating Qi Qin: "..."

[Ji Xuanyi] : Die in Daylight City and don't come back.

Chapter 153

After hearing Xu Chu's words, Zhaochen actually felt a little relieved.

A large-scale attack on Star City is certainly not reliable . The Sun City has finally recovered some of its vitality , but if things go wrong it will all be lost , and then it will enter a vicious cycle . Even Zhaochen will not be able to clean up this mess.

But if it was just against one person , and that person was a swordsman without any escape skills, he thought he could still do it.

After all, no matter how strong a master is, he is only one person. Can he fight ten people alone ? Can he fight a hundred people alone? Even if something goes wrong with a team of a hundred people , Zhaochen can afford the price.

But he still had a question: " Even if the number one in the world is really that powerful, Xue Piao Renjian has already run to your side. He should be working under you, right? Can't he do anything to the number one in the world? "

After Xu Chu heard this , his mind began to spin wildly. Should he say that Xue Piao Renjian Mi Yin and Ji Xuanyi have a good relationship or should he say that they really can't beat them? Both of these answers might make Zhao Chen send more forces, but they might also make Zhao Chen suspicious . Which one is safer ?

Although Xu Chu had analyzed the pros and cons over and over in his mind , he did not show it on his face. He just sneered, took an apple from the fruit plate next to him, took a bite, raised an eyebrow and looked at Zhao Chen: " What do you think? "

Zhaochen didn't say anything.

Xuchu blinked, moved closer to him , and said, " No way, don't you know? "

Zhaochen frowned and said, " Know what? "

Xu Chu said, " Xue Piao Renjian lost the duel with Tianxia Diyi during the world mission, so Zuo An was furious and killed him as cannon fodder . Later, he felt that he had no future here, so he defected to Fanxing City. "

Zhaochen's eyes twitched.

He really didn't know about this. He was busy in real life during that time and was not online, so he just gave Zuo An a few tricks and let him figure it out on his own. Of course, he didn't expect him to do very well.

However, when he came back, he found that Xue Piao Renjian was missing. The idiot Zuo'an told him that Xue Piao Renjian defected to the enemy because he saw Mi Yin . He never mentioned that he let Xue Piao Renjian fight against Tian Xia Di Yi, nor did he say that he killed Xue Piao Renjian once later.

Although Zhaochen felt it was a bit strange at that time, Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin's " gay love " was very famous after all, so it was understandable if he had to explain it. But now it seems that most of the idiot Zuo An was afraid that Zhaochen would blame him, so he directly put the blame on Xue Piao Renjian.

Xu Chu saw Zhao Chen's expression and couldn't help laughing. He said, " Tsk tsk tsk, Zuo An is really awesome. He is probably the most capable person who hinders others I have ever seen in my life. "

The fact that he was able to bring a city like Zhaochen Yaori, which had almost no reason to fail, to this point shows how profound his skills are!

Zhaochen's face turned pale when he heard this, and he said in a deep voice: " Did you come to Day City just to tell me this? "

Xu Chu laughed enough and said, " Of course not. I just want to tell you that Xue Piao Renjian is not the best opponent in the world. He and Mi Yin together might be able to fight, but Mi Yin has a good relationship with Ji Xuanyi. "

Zhao Chen knew this. He was still paying attention to Mu Xuanyi's news, so he also knew that Mi Yin and Mu Xuanyi had a good relationship so that they could create this (misunderstanding). The most important thing is that Mi Yin has been with Xue Piao Renjian for such a long time, and there is no sign of a conflict. The only conflict was that he did not play the game with Xue Piao Renjian at the beginning, and they reconciled later. I think this person will not feel too much resentment when facing Ji Xuanyi.

Xu Chu also meant this: " Mi Yin has been through everything and is very open-minded. It's not easy to persuade him to go against Ji Xuanyi. Apart from the combination of him and Xue Piao Renjian, there is really no one in Fanxing City who can fight against the number one in the world. "

Xu Chu spread his hands and said, " It's easy to find a way to squeeze Ji Xuan out, but we can't just go after the world's number one. That would be handing him a handle. Ji Xuan's group would be enough to keep Fanxing City busy if they were to post on the forum. No matter what, you have to find a way to get rid of the world's number one first. "

Zhaochen nodded and said, " I understand. "

Xu Chu said: " Anyway , this is the only concern I have. Once you have resolved this matter, I will take care of the positions of the other people in Star City. "

Zhao Chen responded, and then said: " I don't know much about the number one in the world. In your opinion, how many people should I send? Is a hundred enough? "

Xu Chu laughed and shook his head, " One hundred ? "

I went through so much trouble to get to Day City after walking for ten days, and I'm just screwing you 100 people? My appearance fee is too low!

Zhao Chen said unhappily, " One hundred aren't enough? No matter how powerful that number one is, he's only one person, with two hands, and he can't even use the Shadow Clone Technique. How can he fight one hundred? "

At that time, there were only fifteen people or less and there was nothing they could do to Ji Xuanyi!

Xu Chu shook his head and said, " Although Tian Xia Di Yi is very powerful, he cannot defeat a hundred people at once. However, if you send a hundred people to kill him, the cost will be very high. Although Tian Xia Di Yi is a swordsman, he is very fast. He can still escape by running and fighting at the same time. "

" What's more, if there are a hundred people, and they want to take turns to beat him, they need to have fifty people guarding the resurrection point, right? If fifty people fight him, it's hard to say whether they will win or lose. "

Xu Chu only wanted to trick Zhao Chen into sending troops, and since Zhao Chen's personal combat capability was really not that good, and it was hard to tell whether it was real or fake, he simply exaggerated Qi Qin.

Zhaochen really believed it. He frowned and said, " One hundred people are not enough. How many people do you think are needed? "

Xu Chu was not going to be polite with him, and he asked directly: " One thousand people. "

Zhaochen looked at Xuchu with a look of idiocy and said, " One thousand people??? Are you crazy? One thousand people! Am I trying to catch Sun Wukong? "

Xu Chu lied calmly, " That's far from enough . It takes 100,000 heavenly soldiers to capture Sun Wukong, and you only have 1,000. It's far from enough! "

Zhao Chen looked at him expressionlessly and said, " A thousand people is impossible. I can only offer three hundred at most. "

Xu Chu muttered in a mysterious voice, " The two of the three hundred will run away. You have no idea of their strength. The fight is like a fucking martial arts movie, one sword kills one kid, and they can even fly. I don't know how fast they will run. There must be at least five hundred people. We need to surround them tightly. "

The two men bargained back and forth like they were buying cabbages at the vegetable market. In the end, they each made a concession and decided on four hundred.

But to be honest, Xu Chu's initial goal was about four or five hundred. He shouted out a number like one thousand just to shock Zhaochen and play a psychological game. Zhaochen was also an old fox, so how could he not see Xu Chu's calculations? After the decision was made, his face was always not looking good.

Perhaps seeing Zhaochen's displeasure, Xuchu changed his previous nonchalant attitude and said seriously: " It's not that I insist on you sending so many people out to waste your energy. The main reason is that you have never come into contact with the world's number one, and you don't know his methods. If you can't kill him in one go, he will turn over. The barefoot are not afraid of the ones wearing shoes. Not only me, you can't escape either. Didn't Ji Xuanyi's incident prove this truth a long time ago? "

Xu Chu looked at Zhao Chen and said, " Since you are going to do it, you must do it perfectly. Don't you understand the principle that if you fail to kill the snake, you will suffer from it? " This is the truth, but Zhaochen still looks very reluctant. After all, he cannot use the power of the Sanren Gang for such a personal grudge. Four hundred people are neither too many nor too few, but they are all the forces of Xinbancheng. Any loss will be his own. It would be strange that he is willing to do so.

But now that he had come to this point, he could not go back. Zhao Chen lowered his eyes and said, " I understand what you mean. Don't worry, I will definitely do what I promised you. Four hundred people, right? Once the number one in the world comes out, don't even think about going back. "

Xu Chu nodded and said, " You are right to think so. I will play here for two more days and then go to Youyue City. Youyue City's neutral attitude is quite stable . It will not be easy for me to arouse their suspicion when I go back from there. After I go back, I will find a way to trick Ji Xuanyi and Tianxia Diyi out. Then it will be up to you. "

Zhaochen responded, and then couldn't help asking: " How long have you been out? "

Xu Chu was stunned, rolled his eyes, calculated, and said: " About half a month, what's wrong? "

Zhao Chen was somewhat speechless and said, " Will you play for a few more days, then go to Youyue City, and then return to Fanxing City? "

I'm afraid by the time you get to Star City, it'll be New Year's Day!

Xu Chu understood what he meant, hesitated for a moment, and said: " Yes, it seems a bit far , but there is no other way, it can only be done this way. "

Zhaochen asked, " You came out alone, and didn't you tell them when you would be back? "

Xu Chu said: " Yes, I said ten days or half a month. "

Zhaochen looked at him silently.

Xu Chu smiled and said, " Don't worry, not everyone is as young as you. They are used to it and won't doubt it. It would be strange if I went back on time! "

Zhaochen: "...

Is that really the case? The people of Star City are also suffering ...

Zhaochen thought that why Ji Xuanyi didn't beat Xu Chu to death might become a mystery that would haunt him for the rest of his life.

Xu Chu continued to act arrogantly in Yaori City for a few days. He was treated like a Buddha and could ignore people as he pleased. He didn't have to worry about being beaten by Ji Xuanyi. He lived a life like a god and almost didn't want to leave.

In the end, Zhaochen came forward and urged him eight hundred times, buzzing in his ear like a mosquito all day long. Xu Chu couldn't stand it anymore, so he set off for Youyue City.

The dungeon activity was halfway through, and Xu Chu didn't receive any special reception when he arrived in Youyue City. Ye Linyu and the old Western doctor were all floating in the dungeon, and they could not be seen at all.

For the Buddhist players of Youyue City, although their DPS and HPS are not enough, they are patient and can stay in the dungeon for a whole day. If the boss had emotions, they would be the first to get impatient when facing the Youyue City players.

What Xu Chu liked was never the scenery, but the people. The roads in Youyue City were empty and there was no fun to stay there. Xu Chu, who originally wanted to play for a few more days, set off back to Fanxing City in disappointment.

Even when he wasn't deliberately delaying anyone, Xu Chu's speed was still shockingly slow. It took him almost a whole month to get back to Fanxing City.

Although he informed everyone twenty minutes in advance that he would be back soon, no one greeted him at the city gate.

After all, we are all old hands who are used to being delayed, so how can we take Gechu's words seriously? We have to wait at least two more days to see if Xuchu has arrived!

Xu Chu: "..."

Suddenly I miss Sun City!

Xu Chu walked into the city like a pickled vegetable, bent over and listlessly. Just after he took two unsteady steps, he saw four horse legs appear in front of him.

Liu Tian looked at him with a sour face and said, " Are you happy to go out alone? Did you break your legs? "

Xu Chu looked up at him and said, " Stupid Liu Tian, you're here? "

" Fuck! " Liu Tian said angrily, " I waited for you for 20 minutes! And you scolded me! "

After saying that, Liu Tian grabbed Xu Chu and put him on the horse's back, saying, " Where are we going? To the inner city base or to our own base? "

" You actually still believe what I said? " Xu Chu lowered his eyes and said after a long while: " There is a big difference between you and Zuo An. You are much dumber than him. "

" Fuck! Who are you comparing to?! " Liu Tian got angry and said, " Don't compare me to someone who is mentally retarded. If you keep saying that, I will get angry! Let me ask you, should we go back to the gang or to the base? "

Xu Chu stopped talking about Zuo'an and said, " Go to the inner city stronghold. Do you need me to tell you that? I told you that you are an idiot and you still don't believe me. "

" Am I the worm in your stomach? How the hell do I have to know where you want to go?! " Liu Tian was so angry that he screamed and started swearing at Xu Chu on the spot, but the horse under his crotch did not stop and went straight to the inner city stronghold.

While Xu Chu was arguing with the elementary school student Liu Tian, he was thinking to himself that Zhaochen was also unlucky. Not only did he have a problem with his mentality, but he also had to deal with Zuo An. He thought that everyone was the same as him. If he wasn't unlucky, who would be?

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had just come out of the dungeon, exhausted. They were just about to log off and take a rest when they received a private message saying Xu Chu was back.

Only three out of ten messages from Xu Chu can be believed. If it is related to time, none of them can be believed. Ji Xuanyi didn't want to take it seriously at first, but Xiao Xiao Yuxia had a private chat with him again, and he knew that Xu Chu was probably really back, and Xiao Xiao Yuxia planned to hold a meeting today. He had no choice but to say goodbye to Qi Qin and the twin brothers Yue Tian and Ri Tian, and went to the inner city stronghold.

It's not that Xiaoxiao Yuxia is unwilling to sympathize with Ji Xuanyi, the poor guy who just came out of the dungeon. The main reason is that if she doesn't catch Xu Chu to hold the meeting

today, it will be even more difficult to make an appointment with him next time. There is really no other way.

After Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin arrived at the inner city stronghold, they went straight to the conference hall.

Xu Chu was sitting in his seat, arguing with Liu Tian enthusiastically. Ji Xuan took out four bulging bags of devil gold coins from his backpack with an expressionless face and threw them at Xu Chu's head.

Fortunately, Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin were there too, and the two of them caught the gold coins, otherwise Xu Chu would have died in the conference room.

Ji Xuanyi had a cold face, pulled out a chair, sat down, and said, " One month, four CDs , four bags of gold coins, keep them. "

Xu Chu was frightened by Ji Xuanyi. He was still thinking that he owed Ji Xuanyi a lesson. He couldn't help but say, " Wow, you have such a bad temper. No wonder Zhao Chenfei thinks I'm not done with you. "

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows and said, " That's because you haven't seen my really bad temper. You should go to the resurrection point when I enter the door. "

Xu Chu made a " hush " sound and showed a guilty expression.

As for Xu Chu's bad mouth, it just happened that Ji Xuanyi's temper had improved.

Seeing that Ji Xuanyi didn't seem to intend to pursue the previous matter, Xu Chu also stopped while he was ahead, not daring to waste time, and directly asked: " Is everyone here? "

Liu Tian snorted coldly and said, " You are already here, how can you not be together? "

Xu Chu pretended not to hear him and looked around at the people before nodding with satisfaction and telling them what he had experienced during the past month away. Although he had been walking alone for more than twenty days during this month, his conversations with Zhao Chen were enough to amaze everyone.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said with a complicated expression: " When you went out so happily before, I was worried that you were possessed by some strange thing. After all this time, you went out to cause trouble, and you went to Day City to cause trouble. No wonder you were so happy that you even did something like walking for twenty days. I really underestimated your desire to cause trouble ..."

Xu Chu knocked on the table expressionlessly and said, " Friend, can you figure out what the point is? What's wrong with me making trouble? Isn't the point that I screwed over Zhao Chen's group again? "

Speaking of Zhaochen, Jian Xixinjiu couldn't help but be excited. He had pursued Xuemi before, so how could he let go of such a big melon? He immediately leaned forward, stretched his neck, and said gossipyly: " What's going on with Zhaochen? Is he so familiar with Ji Xuanyi, an old friend? And he looks like he wants to target Ji Xuanyi but can't do it. Could it be that he has a crush on you, but can't get you, so he turns love into hate! "

As the words "wash the sword with new wine" were uttered, everyone subconsciously looked towards Ji Xuanyi. Half of the people looked at Ji Xuanyi, and the other half looked at Qi Qin. Ji Xuanyi was almost furious, and if he had not been strong enough, he would have overturned the table on the spot!

But even though Ji Xuanyi didn't overturn the table, the expression on his face was scary enough. After looking around, everyone withdrew their gazes and became silent, not daring to make a sound.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu thought of Ji Xuanyi's cruelty and wished he could go back a few seconds and sew his mouth shut. He stared at the cracks in the bricks in the conference room, not daring to raise his head.

There are plenty of opportunities to clean up the new wine. After everyone quieted down, Ji Xuanyi immediately looked at Qi Qin who was looking aggrieved, and said, "Xu Chu has already told me about this matter. Zhao Chen is probably my old friend, but you have seen his character. He stabbed me so happily at the beginning. You also call this a secret crush on me?"

"His attitude is probably just because he feels guilty," Ji Xuanyi sneered, "He doesn't even dare to say his original name. Who he is and what he wants have nothing to do with me. I have already avenged the hatred and resentment in the past. If he dares to provoke me again, I will never let him go."

After saying that, Ji Xuanyi looked at Qi Qin, opened and closed his lips slightly, and said with his mouth: "I only like you."

Qi Qin blushed and was about to speak when Jian Xi Xin Jiu, who was standing next to him, shouted without any tact and applauded: "Good! Ji Xuanyi said it well!"

Everyone: "..."

It seems that Jian Xi Xin Jiu's lack of a partner is not just due to bad luck!

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly, wanting to kick the man away.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu finally realized that something was wrong and fell silent.

Before Ji Xuanyi could hold back and kill someone, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia quickly tried to smooth things over, saying, "Who is Zhao Chen and what he wants to do to Ji Xuanyi? These are not important. What's important is that we know what action he wants to take, and we can use this to launch a counterattack. If we can kill this man directly, that would be great."

Xu Chu said: "It is unlikely that Zhaochen will be killed directly. After all, this time they just agreed to target Tianxia, and it has nothing to do with Ji Xuanyi. It is unlikely that he will come out in person."

Xiao Xiao Yu thought for a moment and said, "There's nothing we can do about this. It's not him, but only 400 people from Dayo City – no, it should be said that half of the city's people are enough. With this wave of attacks, Dayo City will be fine, but half of the city will be seriously injured. By then, it will be easy for them to have internal turmoil. Didn't those scattered gangs have a fight with them before?"

That's what happened. After the first world mission, Zuo'an got angry and had a conflict with the Sanren gang after returning. However, the Sanren gang was a mob after all. After Zhaochen came back, they immediately fell apart, and even Ji Xuanyi's friends were involved.

Although the Sanren Gang in Youri City now obeys Zhaochen, it is because the strength of Bancheng is too strong. If these 400 people are killed, it will almost weaken the combat effectiveness of Bancheng by one third or even more. It is very likely that the Sanren Gang will want to replace it.

Xu Chu heard this and smiled, saying calmly, " Not four hundred people. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was stunned and said, " Not 400 people? Didn't you just say that you had agreed with him that it would be 400 people? "

Xuchu just smiled and said nothing, but Xiaoxiao Yuxia seemed to understand something after thinking about it. Ji Xuanyi said, " Xuchu is right, it can't be 400 people. "

" Zhao Chen is a man who is too suspicious. He will definitely not send out 400 people just based on Xu Chu's one-sided story. The risk is too great. Once Xu Chu turns against us, these 400 people will be finished. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said: " What should we do? Hasn't he made up his mind to target Ji Xuanyi? And he has already made an agreement with Xu Chu, is it possible that he will only send out one or two hundred people? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and shook his head.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu hadn't figured it out yet, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia frowned and said, " You mean, he might just send out seven or eight hundred people? "

Ji Xuanyi chuckled and said, " If there is an ambush, 400 people are free, so are 100 or 200 people also free? Will he just swallow the loss? He told Xuchu that there are only 400 people, but in fact he will send at least 600 people. It would be good if Xuchu is sincere in cooperation, and his plan to encircle and kill Tianxia will be more secure . But if Xuchu wants to turn against us, the number of people we will send here is about 500 to 600. The people he sends can fight with us. If there are 700 to 800, they can even kill us , which is even better. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu finally reacted after hearing this and said, " He thinks so much? "

" What else? " Xu Chu shook his head helplessly and said, " Do you still think you are dealing with Zuo An? "

Jian Xixinjiu smacked his lips, not wanting to say that he actually had no idea what was going on in Zuo An's mind.

However, he would not be laughed at for saying this. Among those present, perhaps only Jing Yunhan and Liu Tian could get a glimpse of Zuo An's thought process. It was normal that he didn't know. Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu didn't know either!

Xiao Xiaoyu nodded and said, " Zhao Chen is indeed much harder to deal with than Zuo An. What Xu Chu and Ji Xuanyi said is quite possible. No, it should be said that the other party will definitely do this. But correspondingly, if we want to deal with at least 600 and at most 800 people, we have to spare at least 800 people. If there are more, it will be in the four digits. "

The three major gangs actually have no shortage of internal personnel. After all, they have three gangs with four to five thousand internal members. However, to mobilize so many people, not to mention the time it takes, it will also cause a lot of noise.

Xu Chu said, " I can't do anything about this. Zhao Chen won't believe me if I try to evade him, but I can help delay the process. He's counting on me to pry open everyone here. I'm good at making up lies and making up stories. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia nodded and said, " Okay, then you can drag it out. We'll spend more time on this side and try to get the team together quietly ... But there's a problem. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia frowned and said, " You told Zhao Chen to find an excuse to trick Ji Xuanyi out. Have you thought of a specific excuse? Zhao Chen will definitely ask in advance. An excuse

that is too contrived will definitely not work. Zhao Chen knows Ji Xuanyi very well, and he will definitely see through it. "

Everyone pondered for a long time, and Jian Xixinjiu said: " Is it possible that Ji Xuan will go out with Tianxia to see the scenery ..."

Xiao Xiaoyu thought subconsciously: " Don't they both enjoy the scenery every day? "

Ji Xuan looked at him, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia coughed twice and changed the topic: " What I mean is, this is too accidental. They couldn't have been sent out by us to see the scenery. We can't let Xu Chu tell Zhan Chen that he calculated with his fingers that they would go out to see the scenery that day, right? "

This is also the reason why Zhaochen could not arrange manpower in advance.

Liu Tian thought about it and said seriously: " Then we said we lied to them that there was a treasure outside! They believed it and went treasure hunting together! "

Everyone: "..."

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Don't think my IQ is the same as yours. You think I can't go to school just because I can. "

Liu Tian didn't dare to call Ji Xuan a fool, Qi Qin was still sitting next to him! He could only curl his lips, snort, and stop talking.

Everyone pondered for a while, and Xu Chu spoke slowly.

" Although I think this is not a good idea, since none of you can find a good excuse, I have to do it, " Xu Chu sighed, and imagined in his mind the situation where Ji Xuanyi took the opportunity to take revenge. He said, " I deliberately pissed off Ji Xuanyi, and he ended up hunting me down. How about this plot? "

When everyone heard this, they almost applauded for this flawless and legitimate excuse! But before that, everyone couldn't help but look at the other protagonist of this scene, Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi seemed very calm. He ate a piece of fruit slowly and said, " This is a very good reason. After all, it is something I have wanted to do for a long time. But there is a problem. If you piss me off, why would you run out of the city? "

Xu Chu: "..."

Ji Xuanyi wiped his hands, looked at Xu Chu seriously, and said, " Shouldn't I have killed him in the city? "

Ji Xuanyi said " press " very forcefully, and everyone felt pain in their bodies when they heard it, and they all looked at Xu Chu again.

Xu Chu's face also turned green! He swallowed his saliva, then looked at Liu Tian and said, " I don't only have two legs. "

Liu Tian's eyes twitched: " This is the only time you can think of me. "

Xu Chu shook his head seriously and said, " I'm not thinking about you, I'm thinking about your horse. Don't be so self-indulgent. "

Six days: "..."

The two people almost started a fight in public.

But this excuse is enough to fool Zhaochen ...

It's more than enough! If it were someone else, Zhaochen might even get suspicious, Xuchu! Wow, this person's ability to commit suicide is so strong that anyone would want to beat him to death, not to mention the hot-tempered Ji Xuanyi. Why Ji Xuanyi hasn't beaten Xuchu to death until now has become a question in Zhaochen's mind!

When Xuchu told Zhaochen about this plan, Zhaochen simply slammed the table and said that your plan is so damn reliable! It is simply perfect. If you act like a jerk, Ji Xuanyi will be so angry that he will lose his mind. Not only will he chase you out of the city, chase you out of the server, and even out of the game!

Xu Chu: "..."

Zhaochen's words made Xu Chu fall into deep thought.

How many lives had he escaped from Ji Xuanyi's hands when he didn't know? Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi's temper had improved, otherwise he would have returned to Novice Town by now. No matter what, Xu Chu was still alive and safe. He did not return to the Novice Town or go to the hospital. After discussing some details with Zhao Chen that would attract Ji Xuanyi's hatred, the two had an in-depth discussion on the ambush location, number of people, and layout. Of course, Xu Chu only believed half of what Zhao Chen said. Compared with the other party's expressed wishes, Xu Chu believed more in the results he inferred from the other party's mentality.

The two men had their own ulterior motives and said a lot of things. Except for the part where Xu Chu was ready to sacrifice himself to lure Ji Xuanyi to kill him, which deeply resonated with Zhaochen, no one on either side took the rest of the words seriously and they all planned to do what they wanted.

But Xu Chu didn't care much about this. If you try to get the skin of a tiger, does it depend on the tiger? Of course, it depends on your own ability. Whoever can plan one step further will be the winner.

Zhao Chen said, "I have been preparing for this since you left Day City. Now, almost all the people have been gathered. You don't need any preparation to piss off Ji Xuanyi. Can we start right away during this period?"

What Xu Chu was worried about happened. He had not thought of it before and went to Youyue City for a walk with the intention of having fun. But when he arrived in Fanxing City and discussed the matter with Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others, he suddenly realized that he had provided Zhaochen with a big handle.

It took Xu Chu ten days to travel from Yuri City to Youyue City and then to Fanxing City. These ten days became a very advantageous time difference for Zhao Chen. They had not started preparing yet, but Zhao Chen had already started gathering people. If he wanted to give Xiao Xiaoyu and the others time to prepare, Xu Chu had to delay.

But the first thing Xu Chu thought of was not how to delay or how to give a sufficient reason. After all, his reputation as the pigeon king was now well-known throughout the Sun City, so it was normal for him to drop off the line and not come back.

His first reaction after Zhaochen said this was, Zhaochen is ready? How many people can he gather in ten days? The mobility of game players is not as good as that of office workers, and even the gang members are not good enough. Can four hundred people be gathered in ten days? Is Zhaochen really planning to send only these people? Or is this just a test?

But it is interesting to play with people like this. If the opponents are all like Zuo An, then it would be no different from playing house.

Xu Chu couldn't help but smile and replied, " Of course I'm available anytime, but Ji Xuanyi can't. You know about this event, right? He's been in the dungeon the whole time, and I can't see him at all. He doesn't reply to my private chats at all. I can't block him at the entrance of the dungeon. That's too deliberate. At least I have to wait until he finishes his CDs for this week , then he'll probably pay attention to me. "

This is indeed what Ji Xuanyi would do. He is arbitrary and will not pay any attention to others. Only after he has finished his own work will he give you his attention as a alms.

After Xu Chu finished speaking, Zhaochen fell silent. It was unclear whether he was lost in memories or something else.

Chapter 154

Xu Chu's skill of procrastination was so perfect, coupled with his own dodging personality , it turned out that every excuse he made seemed so logical.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia expressed her admiration for Xuchu , and Xuchu said modestly: " It's all thanks to everyone's practice with me . Without you as my practice partners , I wouldn't be able to be so confident and flawless in my practice. "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xiao Xiao Yuxia said seriously: " There is no need to find other excuses. Just tell Ji Xuanyi this sentence, and he will really chase you out of the city. "

Xu Chu: "... Then let's not do that. If he can't hold back and turns his fake behavior into reality, you probably won't be able to see me again. "

Xiao Xiaoyu said expressionlessly: " It sounds like good news. "

Xu Chu sometimes couldn't help but wonder whether it was Sun City that had more malice towards him , or Star City that had more malice towards him.

If Zhaochen were here, he would definitely tell Xu Chu seriously that it is the same, you deserve a beating no matter where you are , there is no need to compare.

In short, with Xu Chu's trickery, he finally succeeded in dragging the time until the staff of Fanxing City were ready. Then he pretended to inform Xu Chu , telling him that the high-level personnel of the three major gangs in Fanxing City had been persuaded by him during this period of time, and once the number one in the world was deposed, Ji Xuanyi would be immediately expelled from Fanxing City.

Zhaochen didn't comment, but just asked him when he would start.

Xu Chu thought for a moment and said, " You still have to rush over from Day City, so let's do it the day after tomorrow. "

Zhaochen asked: " When is the day after tomorrow? "

Xu Chu said, " It was one o'clock in the afternoon. The sun was at its highest at this time. Ji Xuanyi was about to log off to eat. When he was hot and hungry, his temper was at its worst. He would explode at one o'clock. "

Zhao Chen had to admit that Xu Chu was really talented at making people angry. He nodded and said, " Let's do it this time. Don't be late again. This is a rare opportunity. If you miss this opportunity, it won't be so easy for me to arrange manpower again. "

Although players are willing to contribute to collective activities, if you fail to show up, no one will be willing to come again the second time.

When Xu Chu heard this, he couldn't help but want to postpone it again, but after thinking about it, he thought that trust could be regained by some means, so it would be more useful to directly reduce the combat effectiveness. So he forced himself to hold back and said, " I've never been late for anything , don't worry! "

Of course Zhaochen agreed.

The place Xu Chu and Zhao Chen booked together was a location outside the northwest area of Fanxing City.

Outside the northwest area of Star City is a large wasteland. In addition to the flat ground suitable for knights to charge, there are waist-high wild grass on both sides, which are very suitable for hiding. As long as people hide in the grass, no one can see any problem. It is a good place for ambush and counter-ambush.

Zhaochen didn't like this place at first. After all, they had failed here last time, and it left Zhaochen with very bad memories. But after all, this was indeed a very good ambush site. After thinking it over again and again, Zhaochen finally agreed.

Xu Chu couldn't help but breathe a sigh of relief. Apart from the northwest area, there was really no other place that could hide so many people. If Zhao Chen insisted on moving to another place, it would be really difficult to deal with.

In short, the matter was settled. On the agreed day, Xu Chu kept in touch with Zhao Chen throughout the whole process and broadcast the conversation live to others.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin went to the northwest area to prepare for the performance. Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jianxi Xinjiu were busy running around arranging personnel. Liutian and Jing Yunhan, two mentally retarded children, were like idiots, watching the broadcast given to them by Xuchu while cracking melon seeds.

At one o'clock in the afternoon, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were shopping and sightseeing in the northwest district. Qi Qin didn't know how Xu Chu would come later, and seemed a little nervous.

" What if I made a mistake and failed to stop myself, and ended up beating Xu Chu to death? " Qi Qin said worriedly.

Ji Xuanyi grabbed a handful of melon seeds and said calmly while eating them: " Just beat him to death, he should have died a long time ago. "

It was unknown whether it was because Guazi was angry or because he was really hungry due to the hot weather, but after Ji Xuanyi finished speaking, he couldn't help but sneered again and said, " If it was the old me, would he still be able to jump around until now? "

Qi Qin hurriedly whispered in Ji Xuanyi's ear: " Calm down, Xuanyi, Xuchu hasn't come yet, don't be angry now! "

After hearing this, Ji Xuan barely suppressed his anger.

Qi Qin carefully walked with Ji Xuanyi for a while, hoping that Ji Xuanyi could calm down.

But this is obviously impossible. After all, it's getting hotter and hungrier the longer he walks. Ji Xuanyi's mood will only get worse and worse. There is no possibility of him calming down! Qi Qin vaguely discovered this and just hoped that Xu Chu could come earlier, maybe he could still save his life.

At this moment, not knowing whether Qi Qin's prayers moved heaven and earth, Xu Chu actually appeared in front of Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin sitting on a six-day horse.

According to the original script, Liu Tian should come jogging over, Xu Chu should bend down and whisper something in Ji Xuanyi's ear, and then Liu Tian should run away immediately.

But when Liu Tian was halfway there, he saw Ji Xuanyi with a gloomy face. He threw the melon seeds in his hand to the ground, clapped his hands, rolled up his sleeves, and strode towards them.

Liu Tian's hair stood up on his back, and he said to Xu Chu behind him: " Why do I feel like something is wrong? Did you secretly talk to Ji Xuanyi? Don't trick me, or we'll all die together! "

" What are you talking about? Why should I have a secret chat with Ji Xuanyi? What's wrong? " Xu Chu said as he poked his head out from behind Liu Tian.

The moment he met Ji Xuanyi's gaze, Xu Chu understood what Liu Tian meant.

The desire to survive made Xu Chu hit Liu Tian hard and shouted: " Fuck it, run! Ji Xuanyi is angry! "

Upon hearing this, Liu Tian immediately turned around and ran away, saying as he ran: " How could he be angry if you didn't provoke him! You must have secretly chatted with him and wanted to plot against me! "

Xu Chu cursed: " Am I fucking sick! I was sitting on your horse and plotting against you! I didn't even open my mouth, okay?! "

Liu Tiandao: " It could only be that he has been pent up with anger for a long time, and he has been suppressing the urge to beat you to death every day, but today he didn't have to suppress it and just exploded directly. "

Xu Chu was surprised and asked, " You have been angry for a long time, how could you know so much? "

Liu Tian said calmly, " Because I have had this feeling for a long time. For example, right now, I really want to throw you off the horse. "

Xu Chu slapped him on the back of the head and said, " Fuck! Throwing me down has wasted all the preparations for half a month! Run! Tianxia and Ji Xuanyi are chasing us! "

In a flash , Qi Qin hugged Ji Xuanyi and leaped directly to Liu Tian's horse with a heavy slash. The Sword of Ares chopped down along Liu Tian's arm, smashing a large piece of the floor tiles of Star City!

Liu Tian was so frightened that he twitched, kicked the horse's belly, and rushed out with Xu Chu, cursing loudly: " Fuck! Are you serious? "

Qi Qin showed an apologetic expression. He had been very restrained. If he didn't even try to scare them, Ji Xuanyi would really confront him later.

In comparison, Qi Qin of course chose to let Xu Chu and Liu Tian suffer the loss.

However, Liu Tian was almost scared to run away. It was only after Xu Chu reminded him that he remembered his mission. He controlled his speed so that Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin could keep up with them but without letting Ji Xuanyi beat the two of them to death.

In this way, the four people chased each other and rushed out of the northwest gate of Fanxing City, heading straight for the ambush place agreed upon by Xu Chu and Zhao Chen.

Because he needed to leave some space for Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others to deploy personnel, Xu Chu set the location very far outside.

Seeing that there was still a long way to go, when Qi Qin's weapon brushed past Xu Chu for the umpteenth time, Xu Chu looked at Ji Xuanyi's expression and couldn't help but said to Ji Xuanyi: "Lululu, I can't catch it!"

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi's eyes flashed with a fierce light! Xu Chu immediately felt something was wrong, but before he could react, Ji Xuanyi took out his staff!

"Fuck! Don't!" Xu Chu had just finished shouting when he saw an almost invisible ray of light shooting out from Ji Xuanyi's staff and accurately hitting Liu Tian, who had no idea that Xu Chu was suddenly trying to commit suicide.

Liu Tian froze, and the horse under his crotch stopped instantly. The huge inertia threw Liu Tian and Xu Chu out directly. They fell to the ground with a loud bang and were knocked unconscious.

Xu Chu bumped into Liu Tian's armor and almost lost blood. He opened his eyes dizzy and saw Ji Xuanyi standing in front of him with an expressionless face.

Xu Chu: "... Okay, good man, spare my life!"

It was obviously useless to beg for mercy after the trick. Xu Chu was just about to remind Ji Xuanyi that it was not easy to lose the big picture for the small one in order to beat him up, when he heard a familiar voice saying, "You are really punctual. I thought you were going to be late again."

The four people present were all stunned and turned their heads to look. They saw Zhao Chen pulling away the grass with a smile on his face and walking out. His eyes were fixed on Ji Xuanyi. Half of the city's players appeared one after another behind him. There were at least four or five hundred of them. Together with the people at the resurrection point, there were at least eight hundred people, if not a thousand.

As expected, he brought extra people with him, and set out in advance, appearing in front of the location agreed upon with Xu Chu!

Ji Xuanyi frowned, and Qi Qin immediately stood in front of him.

Zhaochen's vision was blocked. He glanced at Qi Qin and then slowly looked at Xu Chu again.

Zhaochen suddenly changed his plan. Xuchu's expression did not change, but he showed a little surprise. He looked at Zhaochen and the people behind him, then spread his hands helplessly and said, "It seems that you don't believe me. I have brought the people to you. You are really making me sad."

Xu Chu had expected Zhaochen to bring more people with him. There were only so many people who could be organized quietly inside Fanxing City, and it was really not easy to round up Zhaochen. In the end, they could only adopt the strategy of sending some people to the most

important resurrection point first, and then quickly organizing people to the ambush point outside the city after confirming that Zhaochen had gone outside the city and the news was cut off. After all, Xu Chu could delay Zhaochen's side for a while.

But what Xu Chu didn't expect was that this guy Zhao Chen even changed the location and time, and stopped him and Ji Xuanyi in advance. This was very embarrassing. The people at the resurrection point should have just arrived, and the rest of the people who should come here are still gathering in the city!

It's up to Xu Chu to take on the responsibility alone!

As soon as Liu Tian saw Zhaochen, he couldn't control his urge to curse. Xu Chu knew him well, and just a look made Liu Tian calm down.

Generally speaking, Liu Tian shouldn't have bought into Xu Chu's account, but before he came out, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and Jian Xi Xin Jiu took turns brainwashing Liu Tian, saying things like "a little impatience can ruin a big plan" and "do you want to learn from Zuo An?" Liu Tian, in order not to be on the same level as Zuo An, immediately patted his chest and said, "Isn't it just playing dumb? I just looked at Xu Chu the whole time and didn't say anything! Leave it to me!" Now that I remembered the promise, I was able to hold back.

Liu Tian still has a strong sense of shame and is determined not to be classified as the same kind of person as Zuo An.

Although Ji Xuanyi was angry, he was also very sensible. He still had some acting skills when he needed to. When he saw Zhaochen, he was confused and surprised. After hearing Xuchu's words, he became sick. He suppressed his anger and sadness, pointed at Xuchu in disbelief and asked: " What are you talking about? You?! And him?! He is Zhaochen! He is from Dayo City. How are you connected to him?! "

Before Xu Chu had the chance to act out a scene with Ji Xuan, a tragic scene of friends turning against each other, he heard Zhao Chen saying, " Why can't he contact me? "

Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu looked at Zhaochen at the same time.

It would be impossible to say that there was no sense of incongruity at all. Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu did not study acting professionally. Zhao Chen actually felt vaguely that something was wrong in his heart. But as soon as he saw Ji Xuanyi and the negative emotions on his face, he immediately became excited and completely forgot about that sense of incongruity!

" Ji Xuanyi, " Zhaochen almost couldn't wait to call out the name: " You should know, isn't it normal for someone like you to be betrayed? After all, you've already experienced it once, why don't you learn from it? "

When Ji Xuan heard this, his expression changed instantly. If he was pretending to be heartbroken just now, now he was really furious.

He still doesn't know who this Zhaochen is. He only knows that no matter who this Zhaochen is, he will never be able to walk out of here safely!

Although Zhaochen spoke provocatively and loudly, he was still afraid when he saw the look in Ji Xuanyi's eyes. He subconsciously took a step back, then he remembered that Ji Xuanyi could not kill anyone now. He quickly stood back and looked at Ji Xuanyi with gritted teeth.

Qi Qin was afraid that Ji Xuanyi would be sad again because of the past events, so he stayed by Ji Xuanyi's side every day as if he was guarding a precious gem. But Zhao Chen was so

tactless that he talked nonsense in front of Ji Xuanyi at this time, so Qi Qin immediately wanted to kill him.

Zhaochen was probably on edge because of Ji Xuanyi's presence, and he immediately sensed Qi Qin's murderous intent. Without any hesitation, he waved his hand and wanted to get half of the people in the city to surround him.

Right here, Xu Chu hurriedly shouted: "Wait, wait, wait! I haven't come over yet. If you wait until I come over before you do anything, you might accidentally hurt me too!"

When Xu Chu said this, Zhao Chen suddenly remembered something. He slowed down his movements and showed an annoyed look on his face. Seeing this, Xu Chu immediately seized the opportunity and ran towards Zhao Chen. Just when Liu Tian was hesitating whether to follow him, Xu Chu had already trotted into the camp area of Bancheng.

Zhaochen ignored Xu Chu at all. Even though he was a rookie and couldn't tell how good a master was, he still knew how bad a rookie was. In his opinion, Xu Chu posed no threat to him. He came with a healer, so if it was an assassin or some other explosive profession, it would be fine. But what was there to be afraid of a mage?

Zhao Chen struggled to look at Ji Xuanyi, his expression extremely ugly.

This was not his original plan.

Xu Chu's words were ambiguous, and it was absolutely impossible to tell exactly how much was true and how much was false. He could only strike first and take control of the rhythm in his own hands, which led to a situation that was completely different from the plan Xu Chu had formulated at the beginning.

But it shouldn't be like this now.

He really wanted Ji Xuanyi to be betrayed by the people in Fanxing City, but he shouldn't be standing here now. He should stand up after everything is over. He should let Ji Xuanyi know that it was Ji Xuanyi who was wrong. Everyone would betray him under the same circumstances. He shouldn't be as cruel as he was at the beginning.

Then he mercifully accepted the desperate Ji Xuanyi into Yaori City and told him that Zhaochen had forgiven him, and that Ji Xuanyi should remember his magnanimity. Then they reconciled and were still the same as they were three years ago. As long as Ji Xuanyi restrained his edge and was no longer so dazzling, they could still be good friends.

But he couldn't stand here and let Ji Xuanyi know that the person who attacked him and the number one in the world was Zhaochen. If that happened, Ji Xuanyi would never be willing to reconcile with him no matter what.

But Zhaochen had no choice. He had no choice. As soon as he heard Ji Xuanyi's name and saw Ji Xuanyi, he could not suppress the impulse in his heart. He wanted to come out and show off in front of Ji Xuanyi and see his frustrated look. It seemed that only in this way could Zhaochen feel better and feel that he was not so unbearable.

No one knew what was in Zhaochen's mind, including Xu Chu, who had been talking to him for so long. He only knew that Zhaochen wanted to take revenge on Ji Xuanyi, but he didn't know that Zhaochen actually held the ridiculous idea of going back to the past with Ji Xuanyi.

But it's a good thing not to know about this stupid thought, at least it won't disgust yourself.

From Xu Chu's perspective, he only knew that Zhaochen suddenly became dazed and then revealed a flaw.

If you don't exploit the flaws, you wouldn't be Xu Chu!

Xu Chu stood behind Zhao Chen with a smile, feeling itchy for the scene that would appear next. As soon as Ji Xuan saw Xu Chu's position, he understood what he wanted to do. In addition, the anger in his heart was not so pure, and even carried a bit of helplessness and sadness. At this time, he actually calmed down.

Ji Xuanyi pulled Qi Qin away, looked at Zhao Chen quietly, and said: " I still don't know who you are. "

Zhaochen came back to his senses and was about to speak, but Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " Don't say anything. In my opinion, it doesn't matter who you are. "

" You do know me well in the past, but I am different now, and the people around me are also different from you in the past. "

Ji Xuanyi held Qi Qin's hand, smiled gently, and said: " No one will betray me. All my friends trust me and are loyal to me, and so am I. "

" Sorry, before you could make a move, the Ji Xuanyi of the past was gone, " Ji Xuanyi looked at Zhaochen, who looked bewildered, and said loudly, " Xu Chu, how long are you going to wait! "

Zhaochen was stunned and looked back subconsciously. Xuchu, the newbie, had just taken out the assassin's weapon, the Assassin's dagger, from his backpack. He was trembling and didn't know how to hold it. When Ji Xuan yelled at him, he immediately closed his eyes and stabbed Zhaochen in the back.

Who would have thought that it was a coincidence that Zhaochen turned around and hit Xuchu's hand with his elbow. Xuchu, a mage with just double-digit strength, failed to grab the dagger and watched the artifact slip out of his hand.

Ji Xuanyi originally played the role of an assassin, and he almost vomited blood when he saw this scene. He wanted to rush up and beat Xu Chu up, and then do it himself. Unfortunately, he was slower than Qi Qin, and it was obvious that he could not catch up.

It happened in a flash . Just when Xu Chu was about to be taken down by Zhao Chen who had reacted quickly before he could even take out his staff, the air around him and Zhao Chen suddenly twisted. A hand caught the artifact that was almost falling to the ground, and then stabbed the dagger directly into Zhao Chen's waist at a very tricky angle.

Before Zhaochen could even say a word, the special effect of the artifact was triggered. He turned into a beam of white light and flew towards the resurrection point.

Mi Yin touched the artifact reluctantly, then stuffed it back into Xu Chu's hands. Her habit of being a teacher came back, and she took the time to explain: " Hold the dagger like this. You see, if you hold it like this, you can use it from many angles, and it won't fall easily. You can stab, poke, or slash like this. In short, you don't need to worry too much about the damage of the dagger itself, as long as you attack from behind and trigger the special effect, it's fine! "

Xu Chu was so upset that he couldn't help but say, " Although I am very grateful that you saved my life, can you please consider the situation before you do such a thing? "

Mi Yin also reacted at this time, looked at Ji Xuanyi who was standing not far away , smiled at him and said: " I have always been worried that you would feel sad because of the past. After hearing what you said today, I am finally relieved. "

He didn't feel it in front of Zhao Chen, but when Mi Yin said that, his words suddenly had an inexplicable sense of middle school. Ji Xuan suddenly felt ashamed, his face flushed, and he said angrily: " Shut up! It's none of your business! "

Mi Yin smiled kindly and was about to say something, but half of the players in the city couldn't stand it anymore.

Fuck! He just stabbed our leader to death, and instead of being afraid of these ambushes, he is now putting on a weird little show! Do they think they are all dead? This is unbearable!

Zhaochen sent a message that no one surrounded here today should be let go. Half of the players in the city immediately rushed up and launched an attack on everyone.

Needless to say, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin's opponents were no match for most ordinary players, as they could not withstand more than two hits from Qi Qin. Liu Tian was not so bad too, although he was still very weak after getting on his horse, but few melee fighters dared to step forward after a few random kicks. Even though there were ranged players throwing skills at them, with Ji Xuanyi around, no one would die for the time being.

The problem lies on Mi Yin's side. As an assassin and a master, he is certainly not afraid of this kind of situation. The difficulty lies in the fact that there is a rookie Xu Chu beside him. Xu Chu is a mage who can only stand still and cast skills. Mi Yin himself is a squishy and cannot cover him at all.

Just when Xu Chu was thinking that at worst he would die a level, and when he returned to the resurrection point everyone would be theirs, and there was absolutely no chance of them suffering any loss, a man on a white horse suddenly cut a path and rushed to their side.

It's snowing on earth!

Mi Yin breathed a sigh of relief, patted Xu Chu's shoulder, and said, " I don't have any skills left. Just hold on for two seconds. I'm leaving. "

After saying that, he immediately turned invisible and slowed down his skills.

In a pvp fight, the situation changed too quickly. Xu Chu didn't react at all. He didn't hear clearly what Mi Yin said. Xue Piao Renjian had already arrived. The horse under his crotch raised its hoof and kicked away the assassin who was about to attack Xu Chu. He then waved his gun to force away an archer who was standing nearby. He reached out and picked up Xu Chu, who had been dragging Mi Yin down for a long time, and was about to put him on the back of his horse.

Liu Tian saw it from afar and immediately said in displeasure: " This way! "

He had long seen that Xue Piao Renjian, who was also a knight but a rookie and a master, was unhappy. Now this man wanted to take his mount, how could he just give it up like that? !

Xue Piao Renjian had no idea what this man was thinking. When he heard Liu Tian make this request, he waved his hand without changing his expression and threw Xu Chu directly towards Liu Tian.

What a loss! They were several meters apart! If Xu Chu hadn't replaced his equipment after Xue Piao Renjian came to Fanxing City, he wouldn't have been able to perform such a move with his previous strength attribute.

Poor Xu Chu never expected that he would be treated like this after changing someone's equipment. He was completely shocked and screamed subconsciously when he was thrown out.

There were also six days who were called out at the same time. He thought Xue Piao Renjian would pick up Xu Chu and hand it to him like a plastic bag, but he never expected Xue Piao Renjian to be so stunned! He just threw Xu Chu over like that!

He can't fucking catch it!

Liu Tian controlled the horse awkwardly, stretching out his two hands, moving two steps to the left, two steps to the right, walking forward and backward, and finally watched helplessly as Xu Chu fell heavily on his buttocks!

" Fuck! " Xu Chu didn't know whether to cover his waist or his butt. Although the pain was reduced due to the game settings, it was still very embarrassing!

Xu Chu cursed: " Fuck! What the hell are you doing?! "

Xue Piao Renjian was also very puzzled, so puzzled that he even spoke: " Why are you moving? "

This is talking about Liu Tian. If Liu Tian didn't move, according to Xue Piao Renjian's prediction, Xu Chu would have fallen directly on Liu Tian. Liu Tian took a few blind steps and threw Xu Chu to the ground.

The expression "Snow is falling on earth" is really confusing, but although Xuchu didn't understand it, Liutian, who made the mistake, did. Without waiting for Xuchu to lose his temper, he immediately came up to Xuchu and pulled him up, saying righteously, " Now is not the time to discuss these trivial matters. We should beat them back quickly. Where are Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others?! "

Mi Yin showed up and said, " I left first, and Xue Piao went to meet Xiao Xiao and Yu Xia. Now Xue Piao is here, and the people behind must be here soon! "

Xue Piao Renjian nodded when he heard this, confirming Mi Yin's speculation.

" Just hold on for a little longer, " Ji Xuanyi stuffed a big red pill into his mouth, while adding blood to everyone, he said: " Xiao Xiaoyuxia just sent a message that the resurrection point has been controlled by us, Jian Xi Xinjiu will lead people here soon. "

However, it is easy to say "hold on for a while" but difficult to do. Half of the players in the city have discovered that the group of people they surrounded are all masters. Fighting in close combat is thankless and laborious. Although there is no command, everyone has tacitly retreated together and very cunningly let the ranged players who were covered at the back attack Ji Xuanyi and his group.

Xue Piao Renjian, Qi Qin and the others were fine. Liu Tian blocked Xu Chu behind him and he was hit by several skills without realizing it.

Ji Xuanyi was losing blood while healing others, and his face turned green from giving blood transfusions to the rookie duo of Liu Tian and Xu Chu.

Qi Qin was also very distressed, but he couldn't teach Liu Tian how to become a master, so he had to put away the Sword of Ares, and took out the Guardian with a larger sword body, protecting Ji Xuanyi and retreating to Liu Tian and Xu Chu, and said concisely: " Dismount! "

No matter how stupid Liu Tian was, he could tell what he meant. He immediately got off the horse and hid behind Qi Qin with Xu Chu.

Seeing this, Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin also tacitly went around to the direction behind Qi Qin and launched an attack on the players who surrounded half of the city.

Although some of the people in Xinbancheng are newcomers who have just entered the main city, there are also many old people who know Xue Piao Renjian. When they saw the two masters Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin rushing towards them, they became scared and retreated before they even started fighting.

Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin drove all the people to the front, making Qi Qin's back extremely safe.

Half of the city's archers and mages were still throwing skills at them from a distance . What was even more speechless was that there were even some priests' Holy Light Orbs mixed in. It was simply too much!

However, no matter whether it was the skills of the archers and mages or the holy light ball of the priest, with the cover of the guardian, basically only a few of them could hit everyone, and Ji Xuanyi's pressure was suddenly reduced.

Jianxi Xinjiu's side was also very powerful. Since the ambush area outside the city was originally planned to be arrived later, all the troops organized this time were cavalry. Although they were of varying quality, it was still easy for seven or eight hundred cavalry to repel the mismatched group of five hundred people.

Ji Xuanyi, Qi Qin and their men could only hold out for three minutes before the sound of cavalry hooves shook the ground. It seemed as if the people in half of the city had received some orders. Just as Jian Xi Xin Jiu and his men were about to arrive, the people in half of the city immediately began to evacuate.

Originally, this drama was performed to target these half of the city's population. How could Jianxi Xinjiu let them go? He didn't even have time to say hello to Ji Xuanyi and others who passed by, and he led his men to chase after them.

Only when half of the players in the city and the cavalry led by Jianxi Xinjiu had all run away did everyone breathe a sigh of relief.

Ji Xuan, who had the most exercise besides Qi Qin, sat down on the ground, not forgetting to stuff himself with another mouthful of red pill.

Xu Chu also reacted at this time, frowned, and was about to speak, but Mi Yin, who had already seen Xu Chu's miserable buttocks, climbed onto Xue Piao Renjian's horse with a dry laugh and said, " We still need to help check if there are any fish that have slipped through the net, so we will go ahead and you guys chat ..."

After saying that, regardless of the fact that Xue Piao Renjian was still frowning in confusion, Mi Yin patted him on the back and whispered, " Are you stupid? Go away! "

Xue Piao Renjian still didn't understand why he was stupid, but when Mi Yin asked him to go, he pursed his lips, rode away in silence.

Xu Chu saw that the two men had found excuses to leave, so he could only turn his attention to the other instigator, Liu Tian.

Six days: "..."

Liu Tian said seriously: " You guys chat first, I'll go help too-- "

" Help your sister! " Xu Chu slapped Liu Tian on the head, and the two immediately started fighting like elementary school students.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

I don't bother with these two people.

Ji Xuanyi was just about to invite Qi Qin back to the city when he saw that the other party was looking at him silently.

" What's wrong? " Ji Xuanyi asked curiously.

Qi Qin couldn't help but laugh. He said, " I've always been worried that Xuan Yi would be sad because of what happened in the past and would not be willing to treat others sincerely in the future. I still remember when I first met you, you seemed to have thorns on your body. You didn't care about anything. You would prick anyone who wanted to get close to you before you would talk to them. "

Ji Xuan felt a little uncomfortable when he heard this and said, " What a lousy metaphor! "

Qi Qin said: " Xuan Yi seems to have changed without you noticing. Those things will no longer affect you. That's great. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him, but in the end he was too embarrassed to speak.

He wanted to say, why are you saying this now? Aren't you a bunch of idiots the reason why I'm like this now?

Chapter 155

Although there were some unexpected events during this operation, the final result was still good.

Just as Xu Chu expected , the average level of half the city dropped by about five or six levels after the battle . Although some people in Starry City accidentally returned to the resurrection point in the melee , the total level drop of all people did not exceed double digits , so it can be said that they made a big profit.

The only regrettable thing was that Zhaochen was not pushed back to level 20 , but ran away under the cover of other players in the city after dying twice. After all, he was a knight, and his horse was pretty good. After he ran away, only three people in Fanxing City could catch up with him , but these three people were either not there , or were dragged down, or they might not be able to beat him even if they caught up, so in the end they could only watch Zhaochen leave.

" Wow, the leader of the gang is running away in this situation? " Jing Yunhan screamed, " If I were Bancheng, I would curse him to death! Shouldn't the leader lead the way at a time like this , and die with everyone else?! "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia touched the little idiot's head lovingly and smiled without saying a word.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said helplessly: " Don't mention it. If you were from Bancheng , you would have been fooled by Zhao Chen and lost your way! "

What Jing Yunhan said was actually correct . The guilds in online games are all about loyalty. Anyone who deserts the battlefield like Zhaochen would be called a coward!

But the strange thing is that no one knows what kind of love potion Zhaochen had used on the players in Bancheng. When Xiaoxiao Yuxia was leading people to bury the resurrection point, the players in Bancheng found that they could not win , and they all became crazy and insisted on letting Zhaochen go first. Zhaochen was stimulated by Ji Xuanyi at that time, and he could not react at first. He was forcibly put on the horse and then ran away.

Xu Chu was so upset that he said, " How can there be such a mentally retarded person? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia sighed: " It would be great if the members of our three major gangs were all so selfless. "

After saying this, he also looked at the group of people sitting at the conference table.

Everyone booed in unison , and Liu Tian even threw a fruit at him to coax him off the stage.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia caught the fruit that had broken off her breastplate, put it into her mouth nonchalantly, took a bite, and sat down while chewing.

Putting Zhaochen's matter aside, he suffered a double blow this time, both physically and mentally. He probably won't be able to recover in a short period of time, and it is estimated that he will not make any moves to pry into the three major gangs again.

As for the serious matter, the dungeon activity officially launched has been coming to an end after two months.

Probably because they didn't want to offend anyone, with the official's deliberate release, several other servers that had their world lines in BE mode due to disputes also returned to the HE path. In addition, there was a mysterious drop in the dungeon.

Ji Xuanyi has already collected more than twenty bags of demon gold coins, which seems to be the universal currency to be used in the next event, so the drop amount is not too small. Some other players who are obsessed with PVE also found opportunities to hoard two or three bags. In comparison, Xu Chu, who is obviously a rich man but only got five bags of gold coins, looks a little shabby.

Xu Chu also thought about spending money to collect a hundred bags of gold coins and hoard them, but the event had not started yet, and no one knew whether these gold coins would be more valuable when the event started, so he didn't dare to throw them away easily. Xu Chu spent a lot of effort and only received three bags. He was in a bad mood because of this, and he had several fights with Liu Tian in a row.

However, the official recently issued an announcement that although the dungeon activity is about to end, the channel for obtaining demon gold coins will not be closed. In addition to the small amount of scattered gold coins produced by the dungeon, ordinary daily tasks and upgrade tasks can also earn a small amount of gold coins.

When Ji Xuanyi saw this trace amount, he almost couldn't help rubbing his eyes, wondering if they had made a typo.

How many gold coins can be described as a tiny amount?

However, the official side has a very convincing argument that the activity will be open for a long time, and little by little, there will definitely be enough gold coins for you to use by then!

Although I have some doubts about the official statement, since they have said so, I can only wait and see what happens.

In addition, the official also gave an explanation for the blueprint fragments dropped by the hidden boss .

This is indeed a fragment of a map, and there is no duplication in the drops on each server. In other words, even if everyone who has the fragments on each server gets together, they can only piece together a complete map in the end.

As soon as this sentence was said, basically the possibility of the three main cities cooperating became very small. Although there are many talented players and it is not difficult to replicate the map, no one can say for sure whether there are secrets hidden in the original map that can only appear when water is poured on it or fire is raging. Even if the map can be pieced together complete, the other two will not feel at ease no matter who holds it. It is very likely that the three main cities can only use the incomplete map to complete the activity tasks.

And judging from the current situation of the second server, it is possible that Youyue City will have the most complete map, after all, there is a magical European emperor like Yunzhongjian. I can only say that fortunately, Yunzhongjian has reached the maximum level, and I have completed a lot of upgrade tasks when I was bored. Otherwise, I estimate that after completing a day's tasks, I might only get three or five fragments ...

Ji Xuan felt a chill at the thought.

To some extent, enemies like Yun Zhongjian are really scary.

Even with a little red hand like Qi Qin, after two months and eight CD copies, Ji Xuanyi only got two fragments. And judging from the few fragments, this map should not be small, and the number of fragments is likely to be close to three digits. After learning the official news, Ji Xuanyi began to consider the possibility of forming an alliance with Youyue City.

If we can really form an alliance with Youyue City, the fragments in the hands of Youri City will probably be dispensable.

The purpose of their meeting this time, in addition to everyone laughing at Zhaochen who was driven back to Youri City, livening up the atmosphere and enhancing cohesion, was also to discuss the cooperation with Youyue City.

" We can just use Zhaochen as a joker for fun, " Xiaoxiao Yuxia said, " If we want to form an alliance with Youyue City, we still have to find a few people to go there in person. After all, according to what Ji Xuanyi said, they can gather more than half of the map by themselves this time. We are the ones who are eager to cling to their thighs, so we have to show some sincerity. Just a few polite words in a remote private chat will definitely not work. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was puzzled and asked, " Is it so troublesome? Don't Youyue City have a good relationship with us? "

Xu Chu glanced at him and shook his head, saying, " It would be great if the leader of the dancing gang in Youyue City was as stupid as you. "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Jian Xi Xin Jiu knew that he couldn't win the argument with Xu Chu, so he could only snort angrily , and thought to himself, no matter how stupid I am, can I be as stupid as the leader of your damn Jianghu gang?

Except for following the rhythm when he was laughing at Zhao Chen, Liu Tian was in a daze the rest of the time. He didn't understand what they were saying at all. He just stared at Xiao Xiao

Yu Xia, then at Xu Chu. In short, he looked at whoever was talking. He was so stupid that his saliva was almost dripping from the corners of his mouth.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu added in his heart, "So stupid and so useless!"

In fact, Jing Yunhan, who sat at the same table with Liu Tian, was in the same state. He was even dumber and less skilled than Liu Tian! However, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia did not attract that much hatred, so he would not be criticized by others.

Seeing that Jian Xixinjiu didn't understand, Xu Chu had to explain: " Youyue City does have a good relationship with us, but they have never said publicly that they are on good terms with us. They have always said that they are neutral. Neutral, do you understand what that means? "

Jian Xi drank the new wine with a chuckle and said dissatisfiedly: " I don't understand! "

Xu Chu sighed and said, I " told you you're stupid, but you still don't believe me. What this neutrality means is that he will take advantage of any advantage, but he won't suffer any loss! "

" When we were fighting with Daylight City, they claimed to be neutral but secretly sided with us. They knew Daylight City was unreliable, so they asked us for protection. Now that there is no disaster and no goods, they don't ask for help anymore. Neutral means real neutrality. Daylight City and Starry City are the same to them. They both have something to ask for, so it depends on which one is more competitive. Although they are unlikely to cooperate with Daylight City because of the friendship they had in the past, they still have to give Starry City the benefits it deserves, because Starry City is neutral! "

As soon as Xu Chui finished speaking, Jian Xixinjiu was shocked and said, " So shameless?! " Xu Chu nodded and said, " It's so shameless! "

But they are justified and it is a neutral main city. What can you do?

Ji Xuanyi actually agreed a little with what Xu Chu said, but he felt that Youyue City would not be too shameless.

First of all, there is the old Western doctor. Although this guy is silly and always gets teased by Ye Linyu, Ye Linyu will still take care of his feelings to some extent. The old Western doctor is shameless, but he would never do such a shameless thing when it comes to matters related to friends. He will definitely buzz in Ye Linyu's ear like a fly, and keep annoying him until he gives in.

Although Ye Linyu is cunning and sly, he also knows how to make " friends " . The game has just reached the maximum level, and there will be many places that require alliances in the future. It is obviously not a wise move to let Fanxing City have a grudge against him at this time. He should also be able to grasp the degree, and this degree will be adjusted down under the influence of the old Western doctor. Generally speaking, it will not be too excessive.

The most important point is Yunzhongjian.

After the itchy-skinned begging-for-hammer incident, Yun Zhongjian, the naive man, had a very good relationship with Ji Xuanyi and the others. He would often send them small gifts and would occasionally say hello to each other.

After seeing Yun Zhongjian's European emperor physique, Ji Xuanyi dared to bet that at least 80% of the map fragments that Youyue City could get were obtained by Yun Zhongjian alone. If Ye Linyu really used the fragments to threaten them and ask for benefits from them, wouldn't Ji Xuanyi just ask Yun Zhongjian for it?

Even now, Ji Xuanyi could imagine how Yun Zhongjian would smile innocently and hand over all the fragments in his hand after hearing his request ...

But then again, betraying the trust of such a naive person is still a very difficult choice. At least Ji Xuanyi would not do such a thing as deceiving Yun Zhongjian. He would not resort to such a desperate measure unless it is absolutely necessary.

If Qi Qin could hear Ji Xuanyi's inner voice, he would definitely expose Ji Xuanyi's cold disguise in his heart. Even if it came to the last resort, Ji Xuanyi would never lie to Yun Zhongjian.

" Ye Linyu is indeed a difficult person to deal with, " Ji Xuanyi confirmed Xu Chu's statement: " But there are still a few people in Youyue City who have a good relationship with me, so the situation should not be too bad. But as Xiaoxiao Yuxia said, this time we need help from others, so we still have to show basic sincerity, and we will definitely go to Youyue City. " Since Ji Xuanyi had spoken, everyone had no objection to this matter.

" Although there is still some time, let's decide on the candidates who will go to Youyue City today. " Ji Xuan said.

When everyone heard this, they all raised their hands straight, especially Jing Yunhan. The dwarf almost stood on the table.

To be honest, apart from world quests and the main storyline later on, these people in the three major gangs rarely go out, and even the number of times they go to the wild map to brush up their favor is very few. After all, there are still a lot of things to do in Star City, and they also have to guard against the Sun City that suddenly appears to make trouble from time to time. The leaders of the three major gangs must stay in Star City at all times.

Now that the Sun City has stopped fighting, we can justifiably push the city's affairs to others, or we can travel to Youyue City, which we have never been to before. Everyone is eager to go out and see the world.

Xu Chu raised his hands high, looked around at everyone, and said in disgust: " Look at you country bumpkins, it's just Youyue City, why are you all so anxious! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said speechlessly: " When you say something like this, you should put your hands down. "

Xu Chu pretended not to hear and raised his hands even straighter.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin sat calmly eating fruit. No matter how Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others chose people, the two of them would definitely go. Not only because of the old western doctor and Yun Zhongjian, they were also the only two among so many people who had visited Youyue City and dealt with Ye Linyu face to face. Even Xu Chu had only stopped by Youyue City for a while and had never taken a close look at it.

There's nothing I can do. Who knew something like this would happen after I came back?

Xiao Xiao Yuxia just raised her hand and found that in addition to Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, even Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian, who were sitting next to Xu Chu and listening, had raised their hands. She could only sigh and put her hands down silently.

There has to be a reliable person in charge of Fanxing City. Xu Chu and Ji Xuanyi will not stay, and Jian Xi Xinjiu also seems to be determined to go, so the hard-working Xiao Xiaoyu has to take the lead.

Xiao Xiaoyu glanced at the people who were glaring at each other like fighting cocks, neither of them willing to put down their hands, and helplessly tapped the small notebook in front of him, saying: " Well, since we are the ones who are rushing to seek an alliance, those who are easy to offend should not go. "

As soon as Xiao Xiao Yuxia finished speaking, Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan's faces changed immediately. Although the two of them had no intuitive concept of their own IQ, they both knew that they had bad tempers. After hearing what Xiao Xiao Yuxia said, they all felt that they were excluded.

In fact, not only the two of them, but everyone else, including Ji Xuanyi, looked at Xu Chu at the same time.

When it comes to offending people, Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan combined are not as good as Xu Chu. If he cancels his promise to Ye Linyu once, the alliance will be in trouble.

Xu Chu looked back at everyone with a righteous look on his face and said, " Why are you looking at me? Are you obsessed with my beauty? "

Everyone was speechless, and Liu Tian made a loud vomiting sound.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was so upset that he said, " Can you be a little more self-aware? "

Xu Chu said seriously: " I have always been very self-aware. "

Liu Tian couldn't help but say, " Come on, you are the most shameless person at this table. "

Xu Chu said calmly: " I refuse to talk to idiots. "

Six days: "..."

Seeing that the two were about to quarrel again, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia quickly acted as a peacemaker and interrupted them, saying, " Alright, that's enough. We are almost tired of you two repeating this plot every time. Can you please talk about something serious? "

Xu Chu said: " The important thing is that I have to go. "

After saying that, Xu Chu calmly took out a bag of gold coins from his backpack and threw it on the table. The bag of gold coins slipped and slid to Xiaoxiao Yuxia.

Liu Tian said angrily: " How can you bribe others in front of us! How shameless! "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xu Chu looked at Liu Tian with disdain and said, " I bribed him? Is there anyone at this table who needs my bribe? I mean, I have money, I can cover the expenses of going to Youyue City, and don't we have to give Youyue City benefits? In addition to the concessions on paper activities, we can also give some tangible benefits. "

Xu Chu rubbed his fingers together, revealing an expression that showed he was well aware of this.

Everyone moved their chairs away from him.

Jing Yunhan leaned on Xiao Xiaoyuxia and whispered, " I have a feeling that Xu Chu might be taken to the police station tomorrow. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu also said earnestly: " Xu Chu, corruption is being dealt with very strictly now, you should not break the law! Don't you agree, Mi Yin? "

Everyone looked at Mi Yin, who touched her nose awkwardly and opened her mouth. Before she could say anything, Ji Xuanyi calmly replied, " Isn't this your business? "

Upon hearing this, Mi Yin nodded repeatedly like a chick pecking at rice.

Everyone couldn't help but ponder for a moment. What on earth does Mi Yin manage? But this is not the point. Xu Chu angrily slammed the table and said, "Wake up, I have never done anything like that, okay?!"

The crowd moved further away from him.

Jing Yunhan said in horror: "Is this because he was so angry after being exposed? Should we call the police?!"

Xu Chu: "..."

Xu Chu almost rushed over and strangled Jing Yunhan to death. Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi still had his wits about him. He knocked on the table with a frown on his face and said, "Can you guys be more serious? Sit back down!"

The last three words Ji Xuanyi said were filled with murderous intent, and even Qi Qin, who was sitting next to him, was shocked. Of course, no one dared to disobey, and they all returned to their original seats, as quiet as chickens.

Ji Xuanyi himself had once been suspected of being a member of a gang, so he couldn't help but feel a sense of sympathy for Xu Chu's suspicion, and immediately decided: "Xu Chu can go."

Everyone nodded in agreement: "Go, go, go."

If Xu Chu leaves, Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin will also have to go, and Jian Xi Xinjiu will also go. In this way, the only high-level internal personnel of the three major gangs left are Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan.

Liu Tian's face changed, he slammed the table and stood up, saying: "Why! Last time, Jing Yunhan and I were not allowed to go in the dungeon, and this time they don't allow us to go either. This is too much!"

Jian Xi Xin Jiu's face turned pale when he heard about the dungeon, and he said, "Playing a dungeon is not a good thing. It would be a good thing if I don't go."

Liu Tian was not willing to listen to this, but before he could get angry, Xu Chu said, "Liu Tian has to go with me, otherwise I have to walk alone when I go out."

Liu Tian was delighted when he heard this and immediately said, "That's right! Xu Chu has to ride a horse when he goes out!"

Jing Yunhan almost understood his fate at this time, but he was unwilling to be left alone, so he immediately said: "Isn't there Xue Piao Renjian? There are horses in Xue Piao Renjian too!"

Liu Tian immediately said: "How can it be the same? Xu Chu rode on Xue Piao Renjian's horse, what about Mi Yin?"

Jing Yunhan was not convinced, and seeing that they were about to quarrel again, Xiao Xiaoyu said helplessly: "That's it, Xiaohan, you stay with me, and the others should prepare for departure during this time."

When Jing Yunhan heard this, he was immediately stunned and looked at Xiao Xiaoyu in disbelief. After a long time, he let out a "wow" and cried. He turned around and ran out with his feet turned inward, muttering and cursing Xiao Xiaoyu as he ran.

Everyone: "..."

The people present actually felt a rare sense of guilt for bullying a child!

However, it was Ji Xuanyi who reacted first. After all, no matter how young Jing Yunhan was, he was not as young as Ze Yu Sishui. He had bullied Ze Yu Sishui for so long, so would he still feel guilty because of Jing Yunhan?

It's impossible, it's all an illusion.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was restless, afraid that Jing Yunhan would do something evil. Seeing this, Ji Xuan said, " You go first, we can discuss it ourselves. "

Although more than half of the people doing it are useless, Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu together are still reliable. Xiao Xiaoyu nodded and went to chase Jing Yunhan.

In addition to Ji Xuanyi and the other five people who were going to Youyue City, of course they had to find a few more people to go with them, otherwise it would be too lackluster. Ji Xuanyi selfishly brought a few friends from Green Forest City, and the others also selected some people and made preparations.

Ji Xuanyi had informed the old Western doctor and his group in advance that they were going to travel to Youyue City. The old Western doctor initially thought that Ji Xuanyi was coming to play, but after hearing the number of people, he realized that something was going on, so he told Ye Linyu directly.

After listening to this, Ye Linyu smiled and said, " Come if you want to. Our Youyue City is not crowded. "

The old Western doctor was of course very happy that Ji Xuanyi and the others came, and he replied immediately. However, before he could finish chatting with Ji Xuanyi, Ye Linyu called him again.

The old western doctor looked up and asked, " What's wrong? "

Ye Linyu said, " Call your friend Yun Zhongjian over later. I have something to discuss with him. "

The old western doctor immediately showed a defensive expression and said, " What are you going to do to Lao Yun? "

Ye Linyu wondered, "... What kind of image do you have of me in your mind? What can I do? "

" I just want to remind him not to let Ji Xuanyi and his group trick him into handing over all the clues, otherwise he won't be able to participate in the next event. "

Ji Xuanyi and his friends had no control over the situation in Youyue City. Before the agreed date of departure, they could only bite the bullet and clear the dungeon CD .

We have already started planning for the next event. Although it is about to end, the dungeon activity has not yet ended. This is the last activity CD . Even if it is in vain, we have to go in and fight just for show and try to get as many props as possible.

Because of this mentality, the dungeon entrance square, which had been deserted, suddenly became crowded again. Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had already cleared this week's CD with the twins , so they didn't have to squeeze in. It was only hard for the PVPs , who had neither good teammates nor good commanders, so they had to cross the river by feeling the stones, getting half the result with twice the effort, and going through life and death, which was really tragic.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had some free time. They didn't even have to complete the upgrade tasks. They would leave them for after the event was over. They could also continue to get props for

the next event. Every day when they went online, they would go to Auguste to drink tea, stroll around, take in the scenery, and then log off.

After all, dating in games is not as good as dating in real life, where you can kiss, touch, and clap your hands – after Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin slept on the sofa several times and both of them were exhausted, Qi Qin finally moved to the bed. Every morning when she woke up, she found Ji Xuanyi in her arms, and she was in a very dangerous state.

When Qi Qin woke up for the first time, Ji Xuanyi touched him and he fell off the bed in panic. When he went to the bathroom in a hurry, he broke the glass door. It took the two of them a lot of effort to clean up the house, which made Ji Xuanyi laugh and cry. He never dared to tease him again.

Qi Qin, this upright young man, is not as romantic as described in martial arts novels. Instead, he is very shy about some things. He even wants to do those things after marrying Ji Xuanyi. Ji Xuanyi feels helpless when he learns of his thoughts. Although he shows a noncommittal attitude, he has actually been trying very hard in secret to make Qi Qin give up this idea, but with little success.

Ji Xuanyi is going to school this afternoon.

Although the weather has gradually turned cooler, the afternoon always makes people mysteriously tired. Ji Xuanyi didn't want to go to school with a confused look on his face, so he decided to walk directly to school to wake up.

Thanks to Mr. Qi, their current residence is not far from the university , and Ji Xuan can get there in just ten to twenty minutes.

After finishing the game today, Ji Xuanyi cooked a meal. The taste was mediocre, but the responsibility of washing the dishes fell on Qi Qin. As soon as Qi Qin put the bowl into the sink, he heard the sound of Ji Xuanyi taking a shoe out of the shoe cabinet and throwing it on the ground.

Qi Qin was stunned, and asked from a distance in the kitchen: " Xuan Yi is going to class? "

Ji Xuanyi was still a little confused and responded softly.

Qi Qin remembered what he said about going there, thought about it, wiped the water off his hands on his apron, walked out to change clothes, and said: " I will go with Xuanyi. I haven't been to the place where Xuanyi studied yet. "

Ji Xuan suddenly came to his senses, looked at Qi Qin with interest, and said, " You want to go? "

Although he had jokingly told Ji Xuanyi that he wanted to go to college, Qi Qin had never been to a proper school. He learned how to read and write from his master. After coming here, he became mostly illiterate. So when he passed by places like schools, he always felt inexplicably shy, as if he shouldn't be in such places.

Before, Ji Xuanyi also asked Qi Qin to accompany him to school, but Qi Qin went back when they were still far away from the gate. Although he did not tell Ji Xuanyi, Ji Xuanyi knew that he had such emotions.

Qi Qin understood what Ji Xuanyi said, his face flushed, and he stammered, " It's not safe on the road these two days ..."

This is true. Recently, the news reported several incidents of revenge against society. Many passers-by did nothing wrong and were killed for no reason while walking on the road. Although it was not in their city or even in the same province, Qi Qinlian was so good at protecting Ji Xuan in the game that he was even more frightened in real life, fearing any accidents. You know, there is no such thing as a resurrection point in real life.

Qi Qin still felt inexplicably shy, but compared to Ji Xuanyi's safety, this little concern was nothing.

Ji Xuanyi understood what he meant when he heard it, but he felt that there were not so many people who wanted to take revenge on society. Besides, he was a young man of 1.8 meters after all, and not thin. Probably only people with a hole in their brains would provoke him. But being cared for by a lover never makes people feel uncomfortable. Ji Xuanyi was still very happy that Qi Qin had this heart, so he didn't say much. He just said: "Okay, let's go together. Go change your clothes."

Hearing this, Qi Qin smiled and went to change his clothes.

Qi Qin never brought any of those fancy clothes from the past. What he wears now is very simple and inexpensive. If it weren't for his height, he and Ji Xuanyi might have several sets of couple outfits.

After they packed up, they went out to the street. The sun was not too scorching, but rather warm. When the wind blew, it felt like they were floating.

Ji Xuanyi was walking when Qi Qin suddenly said, "It feels like a dream."

"Hmm?" Ji Xuan tilted his head to look at him.

Qi Qin looked at him tenderly and said, "I feel like I was that down-and-out wanderer yesterday, running into obstacles everywhere, with a bruised face and a swollen nose. Holding on to the last glimmer of hope, I went to a mountain I had never been to and met people I had never met before. Everything made me feel anxious and uneasy."

"Today I have you," Qi Qin's black eyes seemed to have stars twinkling, he said to Ji Xuanyi: "It seems that with Xuanyi here, I am not afraid of anything. I have my own belief in my heart. It seems to be what my master once said to me. Even if I face a huge wave, as long as you are here, I have the courage to fight it."

Ji Xuanyi looked at Qi Qin and couldn't help but feel moved.

"Xuan Yi..."

Qi Qin called out softly, and was about to continue speaking when Ji Xuan asked, "Are you not afraid of anything?"

Qi Qin nodded seriously.

Ji Xuanyi said: "Then accompany me to school today. I need to move textbooks and I'm in need of a laborer."

Qi Qin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, "Xuanyi is here, don't be afraid, huh?"

Qi Qin: "qaq!"

He hasn't made this expression for a long time!

When Qi Qin thought of the loud sounds of reading, the neat academy students, and various old gentlemen, his scalp felt tingling, the hairs all over his body stood up, he was filled with shame and didn't know where to put his hands and feet.

However, Ji Xuanyi's words had already been spoken, so Qi Qin had no choice but to obey. While on the way, Qi Qin had some bad thoughts. He wondered whether he should pretend to have a stomachache on the road, but he was worried that he would be discovered or beaten. However, Qi's father bought a good house, which was very close to the university. Before Qi Qin could figure out what was going on, they arrived.

The facts were of course different from what Qi Qin had imagined. There were no sounds of reading or old teachers in the university, let alone neat students. Except for the fact that there was a doorman who was the same whether there was one or not, the university that Ji Xuanyi attended looked no different from a small garden from the angle of the gate.

In fact, there is really no difference. Every evening, there are old men and women who live nearby coming here for a walk.

Qi Qin let down his guard a little.

Ji Xuanyi said, " There aren't many classes in the third year. This time I'm here mainly to do some odd jobs and collect credits. You can come with me. After we're done, let's have a hot pot before we go back. "

When Qi Qin heard that he was here to work, he completely relaxed, but he still followed Ji Xuanyi closely, fearing that he would get lost.

Ji Xuanyi lived off campus, and after taking the time spent on the road into account, he arrived earlier than the students who lived on campus. When he arrived, the senior student who was in charge of supervising and recording the names of those who came to help was still lying on a small stool eating her lunch box.

After seeing Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin behind him, the senior student blushed, stood up, wiped her mouth, and said embarrassedly: " You came so early? "

This senior sister actually had dealt with Ji Xuanyi several times, and she liked him a little bit, but she was not interested in him. Ji Xuanyi only felt that she looked familiar, and he couldn't even remember her name, so he could only say: " Yeah, I came after dinner. "

The senior student glanced at him, blushed, and wrote down Ji Xuanyi's name neatly in the notebook. Then she asked Qi Qin, " What is this student's name? Which department is he from? "

Qi Qin had just relaxed when he was asked this question. He almost jumped behind Ji Xuan like a rabbit, but Ji Xuan grabbed him with a quick glance and said calmly, " My friend has graduated and is here to help. "

The senior student glanced at the two people holding hands and uttered " Oh " softly.

Chapter 156

Helping to move books at school is not like carrying heavy bags at the dock, where points are calculated based on the results of your work . Instead , as long as you arrive and help , your

name will be recorded and given credits together . In other words , there is no difference between doing more and doing less.

Ji Xuanyi was not stupid, so of course he would not do more work foolishly. He took Qi Qin to move things back and forth several times, did his share of the work , said hello to his senior sister , and prepared to go home.

" very positive " written behind Ji Xuanyi's name on the notebook in the senior's hand . In fact, judging by the number of books moved, these four words can be said to be well-deserved. After all, Ji Xuanyi moved the amount he was supposed to move, and Qi Qin, who followed right behind him, moved twice as much . Qi Qin was not a student in the school, so the credit can only be attributed to Ji Xuanyi. The two of them together completely exceeded the task . Not to mention being very active , they can even be written as the most active.

However, Qi Qin's radar still allowed him to detect something, and he squeezed towards Ji Xuanyi again very vigilantly.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi was squeezed sideways by him and looked at him speechlessly. He found that there was something wrong with the expression on Qi Qin's face. After he understood what was going on, he silently withdrew his gaze.

Forget it , just squeeze in ...

Ji Xuanyi said to the senior student: " Can I leave now? "

The senior student had actually been secretly looking at Qi Qin. After hearing this, she was stunned for a moment before coming to her senses. She subconsciously glanced at the remaining books and then said, " Ah, yes, you have already moved a lot of them. Leave the rest to others. "

Ji Xuanyi nodded and was about to leave, but the senior student seemed to remember something and said hurriedly: " Ah, wait, Ji Xuanyi, wait a moment. "

Qi Qin, who had just relaxed, thought he could leave, but he tensed up again. Ji Xuanyi pinched his stiff arm, turned around and looked at the senior, and said, " What's wrong? "

The senior student blushed again and said, " Your instructor said that if you came this afternoon, he would ask you to go to the office on the second floor to see him. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " I see. Thank you. "

The senior student shook her head and said, " It doesn't matter, it doesn't matter. I just want to say something. "

Ji Xuan nodded and was about to leave when the senior student said, " That ..."

Ji Xuanyi suppressed his impatience and said, " Is there anything else? "

The senior student blushed a little, she said: " Well, tonight, do you have time? Do you want to go out for supper together? No, not just me, there are others. "

Ji Xuanyi said with no expression on his face, " Sorry, I don't have time. "

 " Oh, so that's it, " the senior student's expression became dejected, and she said, " Then next time ..."

Ji Xuanyi said: " I'm sorry, I won't have time next time. "

The senior was startled and looked up at him. Ji Xuanyi's eyes were very cold. She finally realized something and felt embarrassed and awkward. After a long while, she whispered, " Well, sorry to bother you. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything, just nodded at her. After all, he was in a relationship, so it would be better not to give others any strange misunderstandings.

On the contrary, Qi Qin, the big fool, walked a few steps and suddenly sympathized with his rival . He whispered in Ji Xuanyi's ear: " After all, she is a girl ..."

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Then I'll go and apologize to her, and then have a midnight snack together? "

The big fool shook his head like a rattle and said seriously and uprightly: " The girl is an adult now, she will definitely be able to be strong! "

Ji Xuanyi was amused by him.

At this time, there were finally more people coming and going outside. Although they had no school uniforms and no books, they were students after all, and their temperament was somewhat different from that of people in society. A man wearing glasses walked past Qi Qin, and his bookish air gave him goose bumps and made him look very cowardly.

Qi Qin said uneasily: " Aren't we going back now? "

Ji Xuanyi said, " The instructor wants to see me for something. I have to go check it out. "

The teaching building was very quiet, not to mention the offices on the second floor. Ordinary students with poor psychological quality were afraid to go there. Ji Xuanyi was worried that Qi Qin might not be able to stand that atmosphere, so he said in front of the teaching building gate: " You go wait for me outside. "

Qi Qin really wanted to go out, but after looking at Ji Xuanyi, he gritted his teeth and endured it, saying: " I'll go in with you. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him, smiled, and said without forcing him, " Okay, let's go. "

Qi Qin was stunned.

In fact, he was not that determined in his heart. If Ji Xuanyi had persuaded him twice, he might have really stayed outside. However, the other party was so impolite that he just nodded. He was unable to react at once. It took him a long time before he followed Ji Xuanyi in listlessly at his urging.

It was not yet time for class, so there were not so many people in the teaching building, with only one or two teachers passing by occasionally. However, this did not give Qi Qin much comfort, as sweat broke out on his hands.

Fortunately, the office was on the second floor. Ji Xuanyi knocked on the door very neatly, left Qi Qin outside, and went in himself.

Qi Qin leaned against the wall, not daring to move. He could only listen to Ji Xuanyi's voice with all his attention, so as to distract himself and relax a little.

However, the soundproofing in the office was very good. Even if Qi Qin listened attentively, he could only vaguely hear a few ambiguous words.

Ji Xuanyi kept saying " OK ", " I understand ", " No, thanks ", " Yeah ", " Thank you ", and nothing else. However, Qi Qin inexplicably heard a hint of suppressed anger in Ji Xuanyi's tone.

This made Qi Qin very uneasy. He wanted to break in and comfort Ji Xuanyi, but he was worried about delaying the conversation between them as teacher and student. He was conflicted, but he managed to get rid of some of his nervousness.

After a while, the office door lock clicked lightly and the door was pushed open.

Qi Qin heard Ji Xuanyi's footsteps at the door and knew that it was him coming out. He immediately reached out and hugged him, whispering to comfort him: " It's okay, it's okay. Don't be angry. "

Ji Xuanyi was indeed very angry. He was so angry that if he had a bomb remote control at hand , he would press it without hesitation. However, when Qi Qin hugged him, his anger was like being poured with a basin of ice water. It disappeared with a " chi " sound, without even a puff of smoke.

The stiff look on Ji Xuanyi's face gradually disappeared. He raised his hand and hugged Qi Qin back, saying, " It's okay. "

Qi Qin was about to ask what happened when he saw Ji Xuanyi's instructor walking out behind him.

The counselor was about forty years old. He was probably shocked by the scene of two grown men hugging and comforting each other, and looked at them in amazement.

This is Ji Xuanyi's teacher. Qi Qin suddenly felt a little embarrassed. He took back his hands that were behind Ji Xuanyi's back, and didn't know where to look.

Ji Xuanyi didn't have a good look towards his instructor, which was completely different from the politeness he showed when he first entered the room.

Qi Qin thought, with Ji Xuanyi's personality, if he had this attitude towards his teacher, he should have refused the girl very coolly when she asked him to come over, right? After all, he saw Ji Xuanyi's impatience, and he didn't know why Ji Xuanyi's attitude suddenly changed.

But Qi Qin soon found out. The instructor's surprised expression only appeared for a moment, and then he said to Ji Xuan in a very kind, even greasy way: " Student Ji, your parents specifically told me ..."

Ji Xuanyi grabbed Qi Qin's hand tightly. Qi Qin realized that the other party was trying to restrain his anger, so he immediately held his hand.

Ji Xuanyi managed to calm down, and without caring about what the instructor was saying, he said directly, " I understand. I will contact them. "

The instructor stopped talking as if he had been pardoned, looked at Ji Xuanyi, then at Qi Qin, and looked as if he wanted to say something but hesitated.

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to pay attention to him and said, " Please go ahead and do your work. We'll leave first. "

The instructor wanted to say something, but Ji Xuanyi had already turned cold and dragged Qi Qin away without even turning his head.

Because of Ji Xuanyi's abnormal behavior, Qi Qin put aside his chaotic emotions and asked carefully: " Xuanyi, what's wrong with you? Did your family look for you? "

Ji Xuanyi's pace slowed down for a beat, and then he suddenly sneered: " Looking for a fart! "

Qi Qin was shocked by the anger and sarcasm in these three short words. He wanted to ask more questions, but when he saw the fatigue on Ji Xuanyi's face, his heart suddenly ached. He

patted Ji Xuanyi on the back and said, " If you are unhappy, don't think about it anymore. I will take care of everything. "

Ji Xuan looked up at Qi Qin and saw that he was serious. He couldn't help laughing and said, " You stole the electric bike to support me? "

Qi Qin's face flushed immediately, and he said, " Xuan Yi, what nonsense are you talking about? I, I'm trying very hard to learn from my father ... "

Although the progress is slow, Qi Qin is indeed studying very hard. Qi's father also said that although the kid is stupid, he is really dedicated. At least before he retires, Qi Qin will definitely be able to make a breakthrough. Not to mention making further progress after inheriting the family business, he can definitely maintain the success. As long as Ji Xuanyi is willing to be with Qi Qin, Qi Qin can really support him.

Ji Xuanyi didn't expect that he was so easily amused, so he quickly waved his hand and said, " I was just kidding. "

Seeing that he finally laughed, Qi Qin didn't care about the joke anymore and said happily: " Going home? "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " It's a good time to go out. We can go watch a movie and go back after dinner. "

Qi Qin really liked going to the cinema. Just as he was about to nod, he saw Ji Xuanyi frowning. " What's wrong? " Qi Qin asked.

Ji Xuanyi pulled out his buzzing cell phone from his pocket and showed it to him.

There is a phone call.

However, when he saw the caller ID, Ji Xuanyi's face sank.

He was really about to explode. It wasn't enough for him to ask his counselor to pass on the message before, and now the younger one didn't learn his lesson and called him.

Knowing that there would be another call later, Ji Xuanyi simply picked up the phone. Before he could say anything, the person on the other end called out happily, " Brother! "

Ji Xuan replied expressionlessly, " Hmm. "

Fortunately, the man went to elementary and middle school in China. After a moment of hesitation, he reacted and replied, " Get lost? "

Ji Xuanyi sneered, hung up the phone and blocked it.

However, Ji Xuanyi had just completed the operation when the other party changed their mobile phone number. He didn't dare to call and could only send a text message.

 " My legs have grown back. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Damn, is this a provocation?

Ji Xuanyi's face turned pale, and Qi Qin asked cautiously: " Are you still going to the cinema? "

How could Ji Xuanyi still be in the mood to go to the cinema? He said with a gloomy face: " Go home and watch TV! "

Qi Qin responded timidly and accompanied Ji Xuanyi home.

Ji Xuanyi was in a very bad mood, and the situation of other people in the game was not very good either.

Unless the boss is killed , his CD will always be there. It's the last few days of the event and no one dares to slack off. Even if they can't beat the boss , they have to fight to the death. The PVEs' CD has been cleared and they can't fight even if they want to, while the PVPs seem to be struggling in hell, dreaming about output and avoiding circles at night.

At this time, many people complained about the settings of the holographic game. There was no small account, and no one could log in to the account. You had to clear your own CD by yourself, and you were the one who suffered the loss if you couldn't get the props.

It's so bitter!

The entire Starry City – no, not just Starry City, it can be said that the entire area and server of "Domain" are shrouded in a gloomy atmosphere.

However, the day that made the PVP players excited and regretful has finally arrived. Tomorrow is the last day of the event. They will finally not have to fight the bosses that they haven't finished defeating, but correspondingly, the demon gold coins and fragments that can be obtained will be greatly reduced.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin went online to the Mage Tower to drink tea as usual, but they received a private message from Xiao Xiaoyuxia, asking them to discuss visiting Youyue City.

Although ordinary tasks will also give demon coins after the event, the amount is very small, so there is no rush to complete the tasks. After all, things can change over time, and who knows whether Zhaochen will take action against Youyue City before them. They can go to Youyue City in advance to discuss things, and then slowly contact remotely .

Ji Xuanyi thought so too. In fact , at the latest tomorrow, if Xiaoxiao Yuxia didn't look for him, he would have to go find them.

Because the matter was not very urgent, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin drank tea first, and then slowly walked to the stronghold.

On the way, the two men also met the twin brothers named Ritian and Yutian. When they greeted each other, the two brothers behaved a little strangely. Ji Xuan was about to ask them in detail, but the two men seemed to have done something wrong and left the line with guilty looks on their faces.

" What's going on between them? " Ji Xuanyi looked at Qi Qin strangely.

However, how could Qi Qin know something that Ji Xuanyi didn't know? He could only shake his head at Ji Xuanyi in confusion.

Xiao Xiaoyu sent a private message to urge them, saying that everyone had arrived. Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to put the matter aside and take Qi Qin to the base.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia did not lie. It was true that Ji Xuanyi and the others were late this time. Even Xu Chu had already sat down in his seat. He even winked at Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin when they came in.

Ji Xuanyi suppressed his desire to hit someone and said to Xiao Xiaoyu: " Didn't you say you were not in a hurry? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was also speechless and said: " We are not in a hurry, who knew they would come so fast! "

There was no way. The group of people sitting at this table had actually been busy in the dungeon these days. As representatives of the three major gangs, they couldn't afford to slack

off. They had been in the dungeon both online and offline during this period. They all looked pale, and when they finally heard Xiao Xiao Yuxia's call, of course they ran over in a hurry. People who used to think meetings were troublesome and a waste of time now want them to last as long as possible. If they could just wait for the first three hours at the beginning, that would be perfect!

But there are not so many perfect things in the world. Who could have expected that Gechu would not be late today and would arrive early!

For the first time in his life, when Xu Chu entered the door, he was not greeted with cheers of relief from the crowd, but sighs of disappointment.

Although he acted a little naughty as soon as he entered the room, Ji Xuanyi could see that Xu Chu's condition was not very good and his face looked a little gloomy.

Ji Xuanyi didn't know that it would be strange if Xu Chu wasn't gloomy. He spent a lot of money, and it could no longer be considered a group tour. Instead, he hired twenty-four thugs and worked hard himself. It took him four days and only today to complete the task. Among the six bosses , only one dropped demon gold coins, not to mention fragments. Xu Chu was in a terrible state!

The reason why I arrived on time today without any trouble is because I was hit so hard that I was completely devastated ...

As soon as Ji Xuan looked around the table, he had a rough idea of what was going on.

But this game doesn't allow you to help others log in. They can suffer their own pain, and Ji Xuanyi can't help them. So he sat down calmly and said, " Okay, can we start now? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia nodded. He was really busy during this period, with things to do both online and offline. It was no easier than playing a dungeon, so he did not enter the dungeon. The situation seemed the same as usual.

Although it's not that good usually.

" If we go to Youyue City for negotiation, the most important thing is the conditions we offer them, " Xiaoxiao Yuxia flipped open a small notebook and said, " I have thought of a few plans. Can you help me take a look ..."

Xiaoxiao Yuxia's plan was still very clear. After all, the important things in online games are nothing more than equipment, gold coins, resources, concessions in the later stages of the event, or the subsequent alliances.

Xu Chu took on all the first three items. He had hoarded a lot of things, but had no place to use them usually, so his backpack was full. He also had a lot stored with the postman. This time he could give them all to Ye Linyu and the others. Good things, such as orange weapons, one or two would be enough, and the rest of the purple equipment, no matter how good it looked or what the special effects were, would be given away as garbage, and Xu Chu wouldn't feel bad about it.

The latter two points are more important. As for the former, the reward form of the event has not been announced yet, so we will not mention it for now. As for the latter, they are willing to continue to form an alliance with Youyue City in the future. However, it is obvious that if they keep making concessions in terms of rewards, no one can bear it. This needs to be carefully considered.

Ji Xuanyi, Xu Chu and Xiaoxiao Yuxia talked for a long time, during which Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan also joked around, and finally made a decision. They still have to see what the rewards for the next event are. If it is something important that they must get, they can only overdraw the rewards of the next events a few times to cooperate with Youyue City. But if it is not that important, just an ordinary special item, or experience or something like that, they might as well pay it back in this event.

In fact, there is not much difference between saying it and not saying it for the final decision. After all, Ye Linyu is not like Zuo'an Liutian. He is even smarter than Xuchu and will definitely not suffer any loss. What the final agreement will be depends on the performance of Ji Xuanyi and Xuchu.

The group of people were talking until their mouths were dry. After Xiao Xiao Yu Xia distributed juice to everyone, they surrounded Xu Chu and went to look for the rubbish gifts to send to Youyue City.

Purple and orange equipment were thrown on the table one by one. People were afraid that they would be refreshed, so they hurriedly picked them up. Ji Xuanyi looked a little bored and suddenly remembered the matter of the twins. He glanced at Xu Chu who was busy, turned around and patted Xiao Xiaoyu's shoulder, saying: " I have something to ask you. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia handed the equipment notebook in her hand to Jian Xixinjiu, asking him to help write it down, and then followed Ji Xuanyi to the side and said, " What's the matter? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " I met the twins on my way here today. There was something wrong with them. Did they do something bad? "

Xiao Xiaoyu was stunned and asked in confusion: " What? Doing something bad? What bad things can two PVEs do? Did they steal other people's equipment? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " No, their CDs were cleared together with Tianxia and I, there are no black CDs . "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia shook her head and said, " Then I don't know. "

 " You really don't know? "

 " I really don't know! " Xiaoxiao was getting anxious as the rain fell.

 " That's weird, " Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but stroke his chin and said, " If they didn't do anything, why do they feel so guilty? As soon as they saw us, they logged off, as if they were running away from their debts. "

Ji Xuanyi was very observant of people, and Xiao Xiao Yuxia knew this, so when Ji Xuanyi said this, he believed it and frowned, " Guilty? Maybe they really did something? Could it be that Zhaochen got hold of them? That shouldn't be the case. They are just independent players, not famous in the PVP world at all. Can't Zhaochen know them? "

Ji Xuanyi couldn't think of anything either, so he could only shake his head and said, " Forget it, I'll say hello to them next time I see them. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " What are you saying? Will they tell you if you ask them? I'll have someone keep an eye on it later and tell you when there's news. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Okay, thank you for your help. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia said calmly: " It's no trouble. "

Anyway, too many lice won't itch, too many debts won't worry you, and he's almost bald, so one or two things won't matter to him.

The amount of Xu Chu's collection is outrageous!

The holographic online game "Domain" seems to use a lot of resources in strange places. For example, in the game that Ji Xuanyi and his friends have played before, many things like letters have a time limit. No matter what is in the letter, if a letter is not picked up for one or two months, it will be returned directly. If no one picks it up after it is returned, it may be deleted directly.

But in "Domain", although the warehouse system has not been opened yet and everyone's backpacks are very crowded, the letters containing items here by the postman are permanent. That is to say, if someone sends you something, as long as you don't take it out, the postman will keep it for you. For players who don't have enough space in their backpacks, the postman is equivalent to a warehouse manager.

The most gratifying thing is that the post office in "Domain" is apparently well-staffed. The postmen are distributed in the most places except for transportation points, and it is also quite convenient to queue.

The topic seems to have gone a bit off topic , but all of Xu Chu's collection, except for what was in his own bag, was left with the postman and sent over in the name of Liu Tian.

Everyone knows that wealth should not be shown to others, so they followed Xu Chu stealthily and found the postman in a corner where there were fewer people, waiting for Xu Chu to talk to them.

" Get something. " Xu Chu said.

He didn't know if it was Ji Xuanyi's illusion, but he felt that Xu Chu's smile seemed particularly kind.

" Okay, you have a total of 3,327 letters, which contain 832 pieces of purple materials, 1,221 pieces of orange materials, 1,156 pieces of purple equipment, and 118 pieces of orange equipment. Do you want to take them all out? "

Before Xu Chu could say anything, he heard everyone gasp behind him.

Is this the world of the rich? Poverty limits imagination series!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu couldn't help but ask, " Are you a hamster? Why do you have so many equipment and materials? Do you need to change and wash the equipment you are wearing? " Xiaoxiao Yuxia said numbly: " The one who cultivated melon seeds is called a hamster, and this one is called a giant dragon. Xuchu, tell me quickly, do you use RMB to make your bed when you sleep offline? "

Even Ji Xuan couldn't help but gasp when he heard the number reported, and couldn't help asking: " Are you an equipment dealer or a local tycoon? "

This is the first time Ji Xuanyi has seen a rich man who loves to hoard equipment so much! Xu Chu's face was filled with black lines. He looked at everyone and finally set his eyes on Liu Tian. He said speechlessly: " Fuck, forget about their expressions. You personally sent me something. Why are you so surprised? "

The surprise on Liu Tian's face was really not fake, it was too funny. After being asked by Xu Chu, he couldn't help but curse: " Fuck! Didn't you tell me to send it in two days, and then in two days? How did I know that the total amount would be so much! "

Xu Chu looked at him with disdain and stopped talking. Liu Tian became angry and ignored him. Actually, Xu Chu remembered that most of these things were sent from trading houses and auction houses, and some were sent by him offline. So it had nothing to do with Liu Tian. He would be in the wrong if he continued to argue, so he kept silent, which made Liu Tian not know how to argue with him.

Xu Chu didn't remember what he had collected, so he could only say: " Purple equipment is randomly selected ..."

Ji Xuanyi said: " Five hundred. "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: " Three hundred! "

Liu Tianda frowned and said, " Give them face! Fifty is enough! "

Xu Chu rolled his eyes and said, " Take out five hundred and pick one. "

It was completely useless for Ji Xuanyi and the other two to take so much trouble. Of course, they just listened to the words of the player who was talking to them, and immediately began to put equipment into their coats from the cloth bags around their waists one by one. Everyone hurriedly gathered around to help.

With five hundred pieces of equipment, his backpack was filled to the brim and his body was also full, and he could barely hold them all. Each piece of equipment had special effects, which dazzled everyone's eyes.

Xu Chu sat down on the ground and said, " Pick out two hundred of the less useful items. Are these enough? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia said with a sigh: " It's more than enough. I feel like there's no need to give up on any rewards later. These are more than enough! "

Ji Xuanyi piled his equipment on Qi Qin, sneered and said, " If Ye Linyu really accepts these things, it will be enough. "

However, in Ji Xuanyi's opinion, Ye Linyu would not be stupid enough to take all these equipment directly. He would most likely just take two orange equipment as a token of his appreciation. After all, there was such a precious map in the activity road, and no one knew what the final reward would be. These two hundred pieces of special effect equipment were certainly good things, but compared with some rewards, they were worth nothing.

After a busy day, everyone packed up their things and logged off, while those who were working on the game continued playing.

On the third day, the event ended, and all the PVP players, whether they had completed the game or not, were finally freed from the dungeon. Their gaming life returned to normal, and everyone was overjoyed!

On this day, all areas and servers of "Domain" were in chaos. The pvp players were like dogs that had just been released from a cage, causing troubles without restraint. They did not care about losing levels and had to find someone to fight with in order to relieve the resentment they had been feeling during this period of time. It took the three major gangs a lot of effort to calm them down and prevent too much damage to Fanxing City. However, the original plan to set off

today was forced to be postponed for two days, as they had to settle the individual gangs in Fanxing City before they could leave.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin waited for another two days. When they went online on the third day, Xiao Xiao Yuxia was still busy as hell, but she finally managed to free the other people. They all looked pale and as if they were exhausted from diarrhea.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu couldn't help but say, " These people are so annoying. They are all looking for trouble. I want to have a fight with someone. When will the arena or the venue be open? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Isn't it easy to fight? "

After saying that, he tapped Qi Qin beside him, raised his chin towards Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian, and said, " Pick one? "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Jian Xixinjiu said timidly: " No, no, it will hurt your body. "

Ji Xuanyi sneered and said nothing more.

However, there are really a lot of people looking for trouble recently. If Ji Xuanyi didn't have Qi Qin by his side, he would probably easily get into arguments with others for weird reasons like " What are you looking at? " or " What's wrong with me looking at you? "

Xiao Xiao Yu said with his dying breath: " Stop joking, get ready to gather and set off. You can each notify the people. Xiao Han, tell the people in Chen Shi who are going to go, and gather at the inner city square. "

Seeing that Xiaoxiao Yuxia looked like he was about to die, everyone didn't dare to worry him any more and quickly went to contact people.

Because of their gang affiliation, Ji Xuanyi didn't need to contact his friends in Green Forest City. He was just about to go to the inner city square to wait when he heard Xiao Xiaoyu calling him.

 " What's wrong? " Ji Xuan asked.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia frowned and said, " It's about the twins. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned, he almost forgot about this matter because he didn't have time to compete with the twins online.

 " Any news? " Ji Xuan asked.

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia shook her head and said, " There is indeed something wrong with the twins, but there is nothing abnormal about them. Although the private chat cannot be monitored, it is hard to say whether they have contacted Zhao Chen and other guys, but they did not do what spies should do. They just completed tasks every day and rarely went to the trading house. "

This is very strange. Why did they feel guilty about Ji Xuanyi the last time they saw him?

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " Could it be that he said something bad about me behind my back? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia shook her head and said, " It's unlikely. They are not children anymore. They wouldn't feel guilty even if they said something bad about you. Besides, I ran into them the day before yesterday and they also looked very guilty. "

And it wasn't just a guilty feeling. Xiao Xiaoyuxia recalled that when she met them, there seemed to be something wrong. It was exactly the same feeling as Ji Xuanyi said, but Xiao

Xiaoyuxia just felt that something was wrong. When she thought about it more carefully, she couldn't figure it out.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't think of anything either, so he could only sigh and say, " Let them be. They are guilty of everything. It's impossible that they have buried bombs under the ground of Star City. Maybe they have done something strange offline. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia also felt that no matter how the twins thought about it, they would not be able to do anything strange, so she just said casually: " If it's offline, how about asking Mi Yin to check it out? "

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " Forget it, it won't be his responsibility in the future, why bother with this effort? "

Upon hearing this, Xiaoxiao Yuxia nodded in agreement and simply put the matter aside and stopped thinking about it.

Because there weren't many people, only about twenty in total, it was no different from an ordinary dungeon group. The most important thing was that Xu Chuyi arrived at the very beginning, so they gathered very quickly. In less than half an hour, everyone was ready to set off.

Ji Xuanyi lowered his head and sent a private message to the old Western doctor.

[Ji Xuanyi] : Let's set off.

[Old Western Doctor] : Monkey!

Chapter 157

The delegation from Fanxing City arrived safely in Youyue City two days later. This time, Ye Linyu was very considerate and brought the executives of the Dancing Gang to warmly welcome everyone.

Xu Chu came to Youyue City for the second time , but he didn't feel anything different . He didn't even look at the gang leader Ye Linyu . He just sighed and said, " As expected, you still have to ride a horse when you go out! "

Liu Tian smiled smugly , and was about to show off and ask Xu Chu if he finally knew his own advantages , when he heard Xu Chu say, I " should have known I should have played a knight earlier. "

If it wasn't for the fact that they had to fight among themselves in front of Ye Linyu and the others, Liu Tian would probably have kicked Xu Chu off his horse immediately.

Ji Xuanyi originally wanted to contact Yun Zhongjian secretly, but after looking around, he found that he was not there , so he asked the old western doctor: " Where is Yun Zhongjian? "

The old western doctor was just about to catch up with Ji Xuan , but he didn't expect that he would ask Yun Zhongjian right away. He was speechless and said, " Fuck, you have forgotten your old love now that you have a new love. What is my relationship with you ? What is Yun Zhongjian's relationship with you? Why are you asking him instead of me? "

Ji Xuanyi subconsciously glanced at Qi Qin when he heard this, and found that he was also looking at him, so he couldn't help but said nervously: " What are you talking about ? What about new love or old love ? Can you be more polite? Where is the person? "

Seeing that he had no intention of repenting, the old western doctor could only say: " Lao Yun is not an executive. He is not even a member of the dance gang. Why is he here? "

Ji Xuan thought about it and said, " Where is he now? I'm not a member of the three major gangs, so I don't need to chat with them. Just take me to find him? "

The old western doctor waved his hand and said, " We can't find him now. He's busy. The leader of the Goubi Gang sent him to do a mission. He was afraid that he wouldn't kill monsters fast enough and would delay the completion of the mission. He also arranged several people to help. If Youyue Village wasn't so poor that it didn't even have a good horse, he would probably have been equipped with a knight! "

Ji Xuan was so upset when he heard this that he said, " Has Ye Linyu made up his mind to squeeze Yunzhongjian's luck? "

" Who said it wasn't true? " the old western doctor said worriedly, " I hope Lao Yun can hold on and not use up all his energy all at once. I plan to rub his little red hand in the future. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

It turns out that you are friends with Yun Zhongjian because of his luck. I really see through you! If the old Western doctor knew what Ji Xuanyi was thinking, he would probably spit back at him. You talk as if that's not why you're here!

Ji Xuanyi didn't give up and had a private chat with Yun Zhongjian, but the latter didn't reply. It seemed that he was really being exploited as the old western doctor said. So he had to put the matter aside for the moment and followed everyone to the Dance Gang's base.

It was said that they were discussing cooperation with Youyue City, but in fact it was just a negotiation between the three major gangs and the Dancing Gang. As a semi-outsider, Ji Xuanyi couldn't intervene too much, so he had to let Xu Chu take the lead, while he and Qi Qin sat on the side and ate fruit.

Xu Chu logged in at 10 o'clock this morning. After arriving here, he had not had time to log off to rest. He did not want to waste time talking to Ye Linyu, so he said directly: " Boss Ye should know why we are here. We all know the interests involved, so let's just talk about the price. "

Ye Linyu looked at Xu Chu with a smile but said nothing.

Xu Chu also smiled at him, and then said: " The event rewards are nothing more than that. We will divide them equally after it's over. Of course, Ji Xuanyi also said that your Youyue City's amazing European emperor must have gotten more maps. We certainly won't take advantage of it for nothing. "

" Two hundred special-effect purple weapons, three hundred orange materials, and two orange suits, what do you say? "

As soon as Xu Chu announced the price, the old Western doctor sitting next to Ye Linyu immediately gasped. The " hissing " sound gave Ye Linyu a headache.

Before the old western doctor had finished breathing in the cold air, Ye Linyu raised his hand and half-patted and half-covered his mouth, saying with a fake smile: " Sorry, I'm sleepy, I yawned. "

The old Western doctor reacted immediately and cooperated by changing the " hissing " sound into a yawn. He almost choked on his saliva, but at least he seemed less of a bumpkin.

The old Western doctor yawned , cleared his throat, and sat up straighter to appear less weak. Ye Linyu raised an eyebrow at Xuchu and said, " More than 200 special effects are given away without blinking an eye. You are indeed a person on the rich list. You have more in your hands, right? No wonder the prices of special effects on the second server are higher than those on other servers. "

Xu Chu smiled and said, " It's OK. It still depends on whether the boss is satisfied or not. "

The old western doctor was sitting next to Ye Linyu, looking very excited. Ye Linyu didn't even need to turn his head to look, he knew that this person must be desperately winking at him and muttering: " Satisfied, satisfied, satisfied, satisfied ..."

I don't know where I recruited this fool from in the first place, Ye Linyu couldn't help but think. If the old western doctor knew his thoughts, he would definitely defend himself. After all, he was indeed very smart. Look at Zuo An! Look at Liu Tian! Compared with them, the old western doctor was simply a genius!

However, the old Western doctor has one advantage that Ye Linyu likes most, that is, whenever he encounters something related to the gang, he will not make a decision on his own, but will give priority to seeking Ye Linyu's opinion. He also trusts Ye Linyu's decision very much, and will do whatever he is told to do without any ambiguity. Even though he is now blinded by money and excited as if he has turned on the vibration mode, he did not speak for Ye Linyu. In fact, Ye Linyu really didn't like the equipment that Xu Chu took out.

The game level is improving, the plot is updating, and the equipment is the same. Special effects are of course good, but how long can they be used? With Yunzhongjian, Ye Linyu certainly knows that he will reach the maximum level soon. After the event is opened, there will definitely be more ways to produce new equipment. No matter how outstanding the special effects of special effect equipment are, under the suppression of attributes, they can only become dispensable transitional equipment and will soon be replaced.

What's more, there is something more important.

Ye Linyu smiled and said, " The prop for this event is a map. "

He put emphasis on the word " one piece " and said, " Do the three major gangs know what this means? "

Xu Chu pretended to be stupid and said, " A new map is going to be opened again? "

Ye Linyu glanced at him and did not expose him. Instead, he explained very seriously: " Of course the new map will be opened, but the rewards for this event are very likely not as simple as the last world mission. "

 " The authorities are marking out our territory and preparing for faction gameplay. "

Ye Linyu dropped a bomb calmly, and everyone present except him, Xu Chu, and Ji Xuanyi was shocked.

Everyone looked at Ye Linyu in amazement. They never expected to receive this news here! Liu Tian couldn't help but yelled: " What?! This activity is for the territory?! "

Ye Linyu spread his hands and said, " The entire server can only piece together one complete map. Apart from this explanation, I can't think of any reason why the official set the event props so harshly. "

Ye Linyu looked at Xu Chu and said, " No matter how precious the equipment and materials are, how can they compare to the real territory? I will never agree to split the event rewards equally. "

Xu Chu sighed.

I have to say that Ye Linyu is really a smart man.

As for what the final reward of this event would be, Xu Chu actually had a private chat with Ji Xuanyi to discuss this issue. Simply throwing out a map and marking the territory was one of the results they came up with.

However, although this possibility exists, it is not big nor small. Ye Linyu mentioned this possibility at this time, of course, it does not mean that the reward will be this, but it is just to lay the foundation for the sky-high price that will be asked for later. After all, the possibility is already here. If you, Fanxing City, really want to take advantage of such a big price without bleeding some money, is it possible?

Xu Chu was helpless and said, " Now that Gang Leader Ye has said it, I don't need to play tricks anymore. Let's be frank. However, these equipments are nothing to me. Just consider them as gifts to Youyue City. There is no need to refuse. Just accept them. "

That's more like it. Ye Linyu smiled, nodded, and asked the old Western doctor to go upstairs and collect the things.

Originally, when Ye Linyu refused, the old Western doctor had already prepared to say goodbye to these special effects. He didn't expect a sudden turn of events and he would actually accept them as gifts. He was so happy that he couldn't stop grinning. He took two executives to hand over the equipment and materials to Liu Tian and others. Liu Tian's face turned pale, but he had to hand over all the equipment and materials reluctantly.

Forget it, territory is still more important, Liu Tian comforted himself in his heart.

There is a saying that goes, "A man who eats someone's food will be soft-hearted, and a man who takes someone's money will be obliged to return the favor." Ye Linyu had been very firm in his words before, but now he accepted the things so readily. It was obvious that he had never intended to refuse cooperation from the beginning, and he was just pretending to raise the price before.

Xu Chu didn't know much about this person. Although he heard from Ji Xuanyi that the other party was very scheming, he was still one step behind in defense and lost a lot of equipment. He was so embarrassed.

Ye Linyu seemed to think it was not enough, he smiled and said, " In fact, I also know that with the strength of Youyue City, even if we get more fragments and take the initiative, we may not be able to successfully mark the territory. Even if we mark it, whether we can keep it in the future is also a problem. With the official promotion of faction gameplay, neutrality is actually not suitable for a main city like us. We still have to find a good ally. "

Xu Chu smiled and secretly ground his back teeth.

Ye Linyu said: " The size of the territory occupied by the camp will definitely affect the benefits of the camp's gameplay later. Its importance is self-evident, so this time I will not say anything polite. Cooperation is fine, and I have also laid out the conditions. At least in the next five activities, Starry City must cooperate with Youyue City and share the rewards equally. If the rewards cannot be shared equally, then we will postpone it for one period. Correspondingly, if the event rewards are very generous or important, we can also use one for two or one for three as appropriate. How about that, very fair, right? "

Xu Chu almost slapped Ye Linyu in the face. Is this fucking fair?

The previous activities were still not full-level activities, and the rewards were very considerable. After this activity, they will face full-level activities, and the rewards will only be better than before the full level! Moreover, according to the time of the activities not being full-level, the five activities spanned nearly a year, which means that during this year, Star City was in debt and needed to coax Youyue City. If Youyue City encountered any small problems, Star City would have to help!

Even if Ye Linyu said that it was possible to get one for two or one for three, who has the final say on whether the event rewards are important or not, and whether they are worth it? At least it is definitely not the case that Fanxing City has the final say! Looking at the old fox Ye Linyu's appearance, will he automatically give in and say that a certain event is indeed important and can be worth two for one?

If Ye Linyu really had a change of heart and said something like this, Xu Chu didn't dare to imagine how much benefit they had given up in such an important event.

It's so scary!

When the old western doctor came back with his things packed up, he saw Xu Chu's expression that looked like he wanted to eat Ye Linyu alive, but he had to force a smile. He couldn't help but think in his heart that it seemed that he wanted to beat the leader of the Dogbi Gang to death every time. The problem was really not with him, but because the leader of the Dogbi Gang was too dog-like!

I can contact my friend Ji Xuanyi later and see if I can secretly put a sack on the leader of the Dog Gang ...

The old western doctor was plotting in his mind, completely forgetting to consider how two magic professions were going to put on a swordsman's sack.

Xu Chu had never been so angry before. After all, in most cases he was the one who made others angry. It took him a long time to calm down. Just as he was about to speak, he heard Ye Linyu suddenly laugh.

Xu Chu frowned and looked at him, saying, " What's wrong with Gang Leader Ye? "

Ye Linyu was fine. He just found it a little funny when he saw the old western doctor's expression of sympathy when he looked at Xu Chu.

After the old western doctor absentmindedly returned to his seat, Ye Linyu said to Xu Chu: " I know what you want to say, but I must have my reasons for proposing such a condition. "

Xu Chu said " Oh? " and looked at him with a half-smile.

You took my stuff and set such unreasonable terms. You tell me you are right? Are you afraid that I can't help but beat you?

Ye Linyu had a confident smile on his face and said, " For this event, Youyue City and Fanxing City are cooperating. The rewards will not be split in half, but 40% and 60% respectively.

Youyue City gets 40% and Fanxing City gets 60%. How do you think? "

Xu Chu was stunned for a moment, then he felt relieved. Then he couldn't help but curse Ye Linyu for being cunning in his heart.

If the territory is divided into 4:6, then the equipment materials, as well as the concessions made in the five collaborations, although it would still be a bit painful for Fanxing City, it is indeed a worthwhile price. Just as Ye Linyu said, his conditions were very fair.

The cunningness of Ye Linyu lies in that if he first says that the reward after cooperation is 40% to 60% and then starts to propose conditions, Xu Chu will definitely bargain with him in order to establish a cooperative relationship, and Youyue City will definitely make some concessions in the end.

But this person first proposed an unacceptable condition, then took a step back and said a 40-60 decision. With the concession first, Xu Chu couldn't bargain at all! If he continued to talk, it would seem that Fanxing City was pushing for more!

This person has a very bad conscience!

After Xu Chu figured it out, he almost couldn't help rolling his eyes at Ye Linyu. After a long while, he said dryly: " It's fair to say so, but there is a condition to be put in front of you. "

Ye Linyu nodded without hesitation and said, " Youyue City will certainly not take advantage of Fanxing City for nothing. Whether the cooperation conditions set this time will take effect depends on whether the reward for this event is a territory. If it is, we will do as we said today. If not, Youyue City will certainly not mention this matter again. We will cooperate and divide the things equally. "

After that, Ye Linyu said hypocritically: " If Fanxing City doesn't want to, we can return the previous batch of equipment. "

Xu Chu almost vomited blood, thinking that you have already said everything, what the hell can I say! At that moment, he could only bite the bullet and said: " How can I do that? Since it is a gift, of course there is no such thing as taking it back. Just keep it, boss. "

Upon hearing this, Ye Linyu smiled harmlessly and said, " Thank you, Star City. It is indeed the largest city. It is so impressive! "

Xu Chu was speechless and just waved his hand. The two of them went to draft the contract together, took screenshots, and made backups.

Although the old western doctor usually cursed Ye Linyu as a bastard every day, the latter was indeed capable and the old western doctor admired him. Seeing that he had settled the matter in no time, the old western doctor followed him like a lackey without even saying goodbye to Ji Xuanyi.

Liu Tian and his group had no idea what was going on. They only knew that Xu Chu looked very unhappy. Now that the important people on the other side had left, they all came to Ji Xuanyi and gossiped, " What happened to Xu Chu? He doesn't look well? "

Ji Xuanyi sighed, shook his head, and chatted with Xiao Xiaoyu who chose to stay in Star City: " The enemy was too cunning, Xu Chu was defeated and suffered a great loss. In addition to the equipment, he also lost a year's activities. "

After a while, Xiaoxiao Yuxia responded.

[Rain falls] : ...

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : Fuck! I knew he was a bully!

According to Xiaoxiao Yuxia, Xu Chu should postpone his meeting for ten days or half a month.

Once Ye Linyu is no longer confused, everything will be easy to discuss.

However, in Ji Xuanyi's opinion, regardless of whether Xiao Xiaoyuxia's hindsight is useful or not, when it comes to a guy like Lin Yu, you really can't say whether he will lose his composure at some point.

When Xu Chu came back, he looked completely listless, without any spirit at all. It made people feel so sorry for him.

Even Ji Xuanyi, who was ready to beat him up at any moment, couldn't help but go up to him and ask with concern: " Are you okay? "

" Not good, " Xu Chu said with a sad face, " This damn Ye Linyu is too difficult to deal with. Talking to him is more tiring than talking to my dad. "

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and felt that the situation in his family might be much more serious than Xu Chu's.

Ye Linyu also came in with a smile. If the person who said this just now was the old western doctor, he would definitely be arrogant and would definitely acknowledge the father-son relationship. However, Xu Chu was a guest from Star City after all, so Ye Linyu didn't pretend to be naughty and said, " Is this everyone's first time in Youyue City? I can ask someone to take you around. "

After saying that, he looked at Xu Chu. Xu Chu was the leader of the team, so it would depend on his decision as to what would happen.

Xu Chu secretly rolled his eyes, waved his hands, and said, " Everyone can do whatever they want. We have to go back to complete the mission after playing for a few days. "

After saying that, he went offline directly. He never wanted to deal with Ye Linyu again.

Ye Linyu didn't think Xu Chu was impolite, and he smiled and arranged for other people. The old Western doctor of course knew that he had taken advantage, and stood aside with a red face, ready to help Ye Linyu.

Ji Xuan couldn't stand it anymore, so he grabbed the old western doctor and said, " Don't get involved. It's better to take me and Tianxia with you instead of taking them out to play. Let's go. "

Ye Linyu took the time to glance at the old Western doctor, but since he was caught by Ji Xuanyi, he ignored him.

Ji Xuanyi is not a bad person, and the old western doctor knows this well, so he won't be cheated.

The old western doctor felt that Youyue City had taken advantage, and he couldn't help but be friendly when facing Ji Xuanyi, saying: " Hey, when can you introduce me to your representative, we can stand together to deal with the dog gang leader! "

Ji Xuanyi didn't bother to pay attention to him and said directly: " Take me to find Yunzhongjian. "

The old western doctor was a little reluctant when he heard this. Yunzhongjian was the great treasure of Youyue City, how could he show such a treasure to others casually? What if Ji Xuan had some bad intentions? What should he do then?

Ji Xuanyi understood his concerns and couldn't help but scold him: " We have already formed an alliance and signed the terms. What are you afraid of? "

The old western doctor then reluctantly formed a team with Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin and took them to Yunzhong Jianqing's mission location.

" In fact, your Fanxing City didn't suffer much, " the old western doctor couldn't help but mutter as he walked on the road: " Let's not talk about our Youyue City, isn't Fanxing City most worried about the Sun City? With us here, the Sun City will definitely not get one-third of the map. Even if we divide it 40% and 60% on both sides, the first main city will still be yours. If you don't cooperate, then it's not good. Although our conditions are high, it's worth it! There is no such thing as a cheap deal in the world! "

Ji Xuanyi pretended not to hear anything. He still wanted to find Yun Zhongjian first. If nothing unexpected happened, Yun Zhongjian must have several puzzle pieces in his hands after working on this task for so long. He just didn't know if they could be put together with the two pieces in his hands. It would be great if he could find some clues.

Ji Xuanyi still remembered the information he had obtained during the conversations in the two wizard towers, but the information and the map were both incoherent and difficult to connect together, otherwise Ji Xuanyi would be able to barely guess something now.

" By the way, didn't you help drive away that itchy guy who was begging for a hammer last time you came? " the old western doctor suddenly mentioned.

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, and only after hearing the impressive name of Piyangqiuchui did he remember that incident. His expression softened a little, and he said, " Oh, that incident. He went back without seeing the tail. What happened to the Mu Houfan Club? " Although Ji Xuanyi appeared not to care about these false reputations, in reality, who doesn't have some vanity? The first thing he asked was whether his fan club was still there.

The old western doctor didn't know this and thought Ji Xuanyi was quite sympathetic and caring towards girls, so he immediately said, " I only told you about the punishment for asking for a hammer before, and forgot to tell you about what happened between the two gangs. Actually, it wasn't a big deal, they just went back to their own homes and are still neighbors, but their relationship has improved a lot, and they still help each other. Also, I heard that the mage girl named Xiaoxiao seems to be in love with the leader of the Qingyu Gang, I don't know if it's true or not. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't have the leisure to gossip about other people's love lives. When he heard that his fan club was fine and Yiduo Xiaohua and the others were fine, he didn't ask any more questions.

The place where Yun Zhongjian was doing the quest was quite remote. When the old western doctor brought Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin to find him, he was squatting with a few players from the dancing gang, doing a quest to help bake potatoes.

How could a Buddhist player like Yun Zhongjian not practice some life skills? The roasted potatoes were so fragrant that Ji Xuanyi was a little greedy, and Qi Qin behind him couldn't help swallowing his saliva.

The few players who were helping with the quest beside Yunzhongjian were also roasting the food in their hands while looking at Yunzhongjian eagerly.

Yun Zhongjian is a man with extremely good luck. No one knows where he got the cooking secrets from. The potatoes he baked are so delicious that they can be sold at a stall.

Yun Zhongjian was also very considerate. When he noticed that everyone was looking at him, he immediately asked those players if they wanted to eat.

However, even though those players wanted to eat, they would definitely not nod their heads.

After all, these potatoes were to be used to complete tasks. Their task was to help

Yunzhongjian complete the task as quickly as possible and get more activity props. How could they eat Yunzhongjian's potatoes and hold them back now!

But just because they don't eat it doesn't mean no one else eats it.

The old western doctor raised his hand from a distance and said, " Give me one portion, and also Ji Xuanyi and Tianxia's, let's roast them together! "

When Yun Zhongjian heard the old western doctor's voice, he immediately stood up and said happily: " Why are you here? And Xuan Yi and Tian Xia are here too. "

The old western doctor said: " I didn't want to disturb you, but Ji Xuanyi came and insisted on seeing you. Alas, it was very troublesome, so I had no choice but to bring him here. "

Yun Zhongjian smiled, looked at the three of them, and chose to hand the baked potato in his hand to Qi Qin, who looked the hungriest.

Qi Qin was flattered and thanked him. He swallowed his saliva, peeled the skin while it was still hot, and fed it to Ji Xuanyi.

Old Western doctor: "..."

Yun Zhongjian smiled and asked the old western doctor if he wanted more, he could continue to roast. The old western doctor looked at Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin with disdain and said: " I'm not hungry anymore, all you do is feed me dog food every day, don't single dogs have human rights? "

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to listen to his nonsense. Just as he was about to talk to Yun Zhongjian, a few dancing players came over.

They originally wanted to remind Yun Zhongjian to do the task, but when they came over and saw the old western doctor, they realized what was going on and said, " Old western doctor, what are we doing now? Should we continue to accompany Yun Zhongjian to do the task? "

The old western doctor glanced at them, hesitated for a moment, and thought that Ye Linyu had been anxious to let Yun Zhongjian do the task in order to increase his bargaining chips. Now that the negotiations were over, there was no need to rush, so he said: " No need, just do what you need to do. "

The players nodded and dispersed.

The old western doctor did not forget to tell Ye Linyu that he had taken Yun Zhongjian away. As expected, Ye Linyu did not object and just let them play around.

Yun Zhongjian was still thinking about going back to continue roasting potatoes for Qi Qin, Ji Xuan said: " Wait until he is full, it will be dark, and the smell will fade away and he won't be greedy anymore – but your potatoes are too fragrant, is it a special recipe? "

Yun Zhongjian shook his head and said, " No, it's a skill effect that I accidentally found in the library of the Mage Tower. The food I cook has a flavor bonus, but it only makes you happier when you eat it, and the food properties are no different. "

Ji Xuanyi nodded when he heard that, but didn't ask him which book it fell from. After all, Yun Zhongjian was not Mi Yin, so it would be strange if he could remember it.

Yun Zhongjian asked somewhat embarrassedly: " Are you coming to Youyue City for the event? "

Since Ye Linyu helped him with the task, Yun Zhongjian also knew a little about the situation. Ji Xuan nodded and said, " The conditions have been negotiated. Now the two main cities have decided to form an alliance. "

The old western doctor felt that there was something wrong with what Ji Xuanyi said. He was about to interrupt when he heard Ji Xuanyi say before him: " So we can exchange information in advance and see how to piece together the map fragments. "

Old Western doctor: "..."

I knew you wanted to deceive our Youyue City's naive darling! Ye Linyu hasn't even seen the map fragment in Yun Zhongjian's hand!

The old western doctor was about to get mad, but Ji Xuan looked at him and said, " What's the matter? Haven't we already decided to cooperate? Can't we share information? "

The old western doctor was silent for a long time before he said, " Sharing is sharing, the boss hasn't seen the dog yet! "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Must Ye Linyu look at it before giving it to us? Then how can I be sure that he didn't secretly withhold one or two? "

This was too much of a blow to the old western doctor's reputation. He was about to get angry, but suddenly he remembered that with Ye Linyu's level of idiot, he might really be able to do such a thing. He immediately lost his confidence and stepped down like a deflated balloon, saying in a mosquito-like voice: " That idiot is not that kind of person. "

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows and said, " Next time if you want to say something against your will, you can pretend to be more confident. This kind of excuse is too insincere. "

Old Western doctor: "..."

He wanted to defend himself sincerely! But Ye Linyu was such a jerk that he didn't even give him the chance to defend himself!

At that moment, he could only give in obediently, but still said: " Of course we can see the fragments of Yunzhongjian, but we also want to see your fragments. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Of course. "

After that, he casually arranged three map fragments and said, " These are all what I got from the dungeon. I came here as soon as the dungeon activity ended, and I didn't do many quests. " When Ji Xuan mentioned the copy, the old western doctor's eyes twitched.

Other pvp players are just incompatible with the dungeon. Old Western Doctor really is incompatible with the dungeon. He just wants to sleep as soon as he enters the dungeon.

Originally, Ye Linyu planned to let him help with the opening up of the dungeon, but Old Western Doctor fell asleep in the dungeon while playing and was disconnected. After that, he was severely scolded by Ye Linyu. He is still scared when he thinks about it now.

However, because of this, he didn't contribute much in the dungeon activity, let alone fragments. He didn't even get any demon gold coins. Now he only had a dozen gold coins saved from completing tasks in the past two days. If he wanted to give them to Ye Linyu, Ye Linyu wouldn't even have the nerve to accept them.

Although he had never played this game before, the old western doctor couldn't help but exclaimed when he saw the three fragments that Ji Xuan had taken out: " Only three? "

The veins on Ji Xuanyi's forehead jumped as he said, " Don't think everyone is lucky just because you've been playing with Yun Zhongjian for so long. If you were to play by yourself, it would be another matter whether you have a card or not! "

The old western doctor touched his nose, but he had to admit that Ji Xuanyi was right. He looked at Yun Zhongjian and said, " Old Yun, how many do you have? "

Yun Zhongjian smiled a little embarrassedly. The main force in the development of Star City was the three major gangs, and the main force in the development of Youyue City was of course the Dancing Gang. Yun Zhongjian was not from the Dancing Gang, and he could not be ranked in terms of strength. Although the old Western doctor wanted to lead him, passing the level was the first factor. No matter how lucky you are, it is useless if you can't beat them. So since the start of the event, he has been hanging out in a wild group.

Although Yunzhongjian has the bonus of luck, when faced with weak teammates, the European Emperor can only say that he can't carry them.

Whenever he touched a box, there would most likely be something inside, but no one in the group he joined could defeat the boss , so he only hastily started collecting fragments with the help of the dancing gang players after the event ended.

Yun Zhongjian seemed to have failed everyone's expectations. He took out his backpack with shame and said, " I have been working on the task for several days, but only fourteen cards have been issued ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Otherwise, how can he be called the Emperor of Europe? When people are compared, they die; when goods are compared, they are thrown away. Sometimes he even wishes he could eat Yun Zhongjian alive, but he doesn't know if that can replenish his luck.

The old western doctor had been with Yunzhongjian for a long time and had lost his ability to understand the drop rate. He didn't have any special reaction at the moment, but he felt that he might be at a disadvantage. He scratched his head and said, " Remember which three cards you brought. Let's try to see if we can put them together. "

Chapter 158

There are seventeen fragments in total, but no one knows how big this map is . The most annoying thing is that Yunzhongjian's luck seems to only affect the drop rate of the fragments , but does not automatically select the location of the fragments.

Everyone knows that the easiest part of a puzzle is the edge part, because there will be one or two sides that are fixed , and only two or three sides need to be compared with other puzzle pieces.

But the fourteen pieces that Yun Zhongjian took out, including the three that Ji Xuanyi took out, all had irregular middle parts. The four people were almost scratching their heads bald , and they tried to put the pieces together in different directions , but they couldn't match them up.

" Hiss! " The old western doctor took a breath and said to Yun Zhongjian: " I have just tried this piece! Didn't I tell you? "

Yun Zhongjian just smiled apologetically when Ji Xuanyi slapped the old western doctor on the back. Then, in front of the old doctor's confused gaze , he snatched the fragment from his hand and said coldly: " You took this from my pile. "

Old Western doctor: "..."

The old western doctor kicked his legs and said angrily: " I won't fight anymore! What the hell is this! "

Ji Xuanyi pushed him away and said coldly, t want to fight anymore'If you don " , just go away . I'm so annoyed. "

The old western doctor muttered, " This is so fucking annoying. The officials are sick. They are still trying to put the puzzle together! You are also sick. You haven't found all the pieces yet. It's strange that you can put the puzzle together! "

As soon as Ji Xuan glanced at him , the old Western doctor fell silent and rolled away.

It is indeed very troublesome to put the puzzle together like this. In fact, Ji Xuanyi was a little impatient, but Qi Qin was next to him, so his impatience did not break out for the time being, and he managed to keep his rationality.

But this was not a solution. Yun Zhongjian sighed, stood up and said, " Why not just forget it? I'll go and complete the tasks for another two days and collect some fragments. Doesn't Xuan Yi have to stay for another two days? "

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin compared the fragments together and said without looking up: " That's true, but there aren't many tasks for us to do here, not to mention that no one else can get the fragments as efficiently as you do. We've already visited all the places we should have visited, and we have nothing to do, so we might as well just put the puzzle together here. "

What Ji Xuanyi said was indeed correct, and now Fanxing City and Youyue City have formed an alliance, the evidence has been preserved, and everyone has the same goal. Rather than living in Youyue City and doing nothing, it would be more practical to lend a hand.

Seeing how determined he was, Yun Zhongjian did not say anything to stop him. Instead, when he saw Ji Xuanyi comparing a corner of a puzzle piece with several other pieces, he could not help but squat down and help him pick up a piece that the old Western doctor had thrown far away .

Ji Xuanyi looked up at him, took it and said, " Thank you. "

Yun Zhongjian smiled and said, " I'll go finish the task at hand first, you guys keep working hard. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything. There were many small dots on the map in his hand, and there were similar small dots on the corner of the map that Yun Zhongjian handed to him.

Is the European Emperor's physique so good? Ji Xuanyi thought to himself, and put the two map fragments together in disbelief.

It actually closed!

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

The old western doctor was just clamoring to help Yun Zhongjian. Ji Xuanyi sighed and said, "Two pieces match."

Everyone was stunned when they heard this. The old western doctor almost stumbled. He hurriedly came to Ji Xuanyi, looked at him eagerly, and said, "Where is it? Where is it?!"

Yun Zhongjian also came over, not realizing that the piece of paper he had put together was the one he had handed to Ji Xuanyi, and asked curiously, "What's on it?"

There isn't much information contained in the two small fragments. It's the same when they are put together. There are only small dots that can be considered to have a regular pattern, and nothing else.

"What could this be?" The old western doctor's face wrinkled.

Yun Zhongjian also said: "It feels like anything is possible. This piece is too small, and we don't know how big the entire map is."

Ji Xuanyi felt a headache when he looked at those sesame-sized dots.

Qi Qin was sitting next to Ji Xuanyi. He leaned over to take a look and then said hesitantly, "Could this be water?"

The old western doctor and Yun Zhongjian looked at him at the same time and said, "Water?"

Qi Qin was startled and subconsciously moved closer to Ji Xuanyi. After a long while, he said, "Well, I've seen this kind of pattern used to represent water on some maps before."

When the old western doctor heard this, he suddenly realized, "Yes! There was indeed a map in an ancient style game before, and the water was also drawn like this, but the game was too realistic and the setting was so realistic that it was impossible to play. It turned yellow very quickly, so I didn't even remember it for a while."

After the old western doctor's shouting, Ji Xuanyi also remembered and nodded, "I have the same impression. Tianxia is right. This may indeed represent water."

"But it's useless to know this," the old western doctor suddenly became depressed again: "What can water tell us? Is there a lake or a river in the new map? It's useless."

Qi Qin thought for a moment and said, "This kind of pattern is usually used to represent water, so the area of water should be quite large."

Yun Zhongjian said: "Does this mean that the new map might be very similar to the Prisoner's Sea?"

The old western doctor said quickly: "Forget it. Are you going to publish another stupid map like the one about the claustrophobic sea? Not everyone can do synchronized swimming!"

Ji Xuanyi also said: "It shouldn't be. If it's the same as the Confined Sea, then there's no need to draw a map. Since the water is specifically marked, there must be land. However, this land is likely to be more like the Quanshui Town, which is surrounded by water –"

When Ji Xuanyi said this, he was suddenly stunned.

Neither the old western doctor nor Yun Zhongjian noticed it. Only Qi Qin asked with concern: "What's wrong, Xuanyi?"

Ji Xuanyi looked up at him and blinked.

The old western doctor also looked over and said, " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said slowly: " I have an idea, which may be strange. "

 "What idea? " Yun Zhongjian asked curiously.

Ji Xuan looked at them and said, " This map may not be a map, but a sea chart. "

 " Sea chart?! " everyone shouted in unison, staring at Ji Xuanyi with wide eyes.

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " You should know that since the development of this game, the official has never produced an official paper map for any city. Of course, opening up new maps is important, but is this map important enough for the official to make a special topographic map for this purpose? There is even only one complete map for each server. This setting is completely meaningless unless the goal of the next activity is treasure hunting. But even if it is treasure hunting, the limitation of one map makes it an activity that cannot be participated by all people. No matter how stupid the official is, would they be so stupid? "

 "There is only one explanation, " Ji Xuanyi smiled, " This is not a map that introduces the new map terrain, but a sea chart that helps us find the new map in the vast ocean! "

Everyone was stunned. After a long while, the old western doctor stammered, " This, this, this ... this is too unreliable! Going out to sea?! From these few points, you can tell that the activity is to go out to sea to find a new continent?! "

Ji Xuanyi put down the two puzzle pieces in his hand and said calmly: " It's just a guess, but I think there is a high possibility that this guess is correct. "

The old western doctor's face was almost wrinkled like pickled cabbage: " No way, no way! Going out to sea?! I'm seasick, I don't think the authorities would target me like this, it's impossible! "

In fact, the logic of Ji Xuanyi's speculation is really reasonable, but the old western doctor is born with a bad relationship with water. Yun Zhongjian has already believed most of Ji Xuanyi. Seeing the old western doctor's evasive look, he can only comfort him: " At least going out to sea is on a boat, which is better than being confined in the water. "

The old western doctor said expressionlessly: " I chose the claustrophobic sea realm. Damn it, the claustrophobic sea realm is just drinking other people's bath water. If I fall into it when I go out to sea, I might end up drinking my own vomit. "

When everyone heard this, they were disgusted by him. Ji Xuan's face turned green and he said, " Can you be more polite? "

The old western doctor shouted: " Be particular?! You're going to be particular even if your life is gone?! Did I say anything about drinking water in a confined sea environment? "

Yun Zhongjian whispered, " You say this every day. "

The old western doctor glared at him, and Yun Zhongjian quickly made a zipper motion on his mouth.

The old western doctor then continued to insist, " If this is really going out to sea, I will definitely not participate. How long does the claustrophobic sea mission last? Going out to sea, sea! Yes, sea! I have to stay on the boat for several days. I will die in this game! "

Yun Zhongjian comforted him, " No, no, there is a security system in the game that will kick you offline directly. "

The old western doctor was very upset and said, " Then I will die in the game cabin too! Are you trying to comfort me? "

Yun Zhongjian smacked his lips and stopped talking.

Ji Xuan couldn't stand it anymore and said, " You only know how to bully Yun Zhongjian every day, why don't you go and confront Ye Linyu! "

The old western doctor bullies the weak and fears the strong. He is going to confront Ye Linyu? He is afraid that he will be confronted ten times more. However, he does not dare to confront Ji Xuanyi. He snorted angrily and leaned heavily on Yun Zhongjian as if in protest.

But he was a pastor, so how heavy could he be? Yun Zhongjian didn't even shake at all, and he even held him steady with a silly smile on his face .

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi pointed at the two of them and said, " You two can just fight and be beaten! "

The old Western doctor was unhappy because the upcoming activity might be going out to sea. However, this matter could not be solved just by being unhappy. Since it might be going out to sea, even if there is no boat, you have to swim out to take a look.

Ji Xuanyi said, " Give Ye Linyu a call and see what he says. "

The old western doctor was stunned for a moment, climbed up from Yun Zhongjian's body, and said: " This is what you found. Have you told those people in Fanxing City? "

Ji Xuanyi glanced at the old Western doctor. He thought that the old Western doctor was trying to avoid reality and was unwilling to tell Ye Linyu this speculation directly. He didn't expect that it was because the information was thought up by Ji Xuanyi, so he wanted Ji Xuanyi to tell the people in Fanxing City first.

Although this old Western doctor always puts the dancing gang first in everything, he is actually quite loyal.

Ji Xuanyi was a little amused and said, " I've already told you that we're an alliance, so why are you still acting like we're rivals? This kind of intelligence is the same no matter which side gets it. "

What's more, the party that gets the information first must take action first. Fanxing City has suffered a small loss in terms of alliance conditions. There is nothing wrong with letting Youyue City take a trip into this muddy water first.

The old Western doctor heard that there was nothing wrong with it, nodded, and told Ye Linyu this speculation.

Ye Linyu had just finished chatting with Liu Tian and the others, and Liu Tian was provoking Ye Linyu, but Ye Linyu gave him a silent speech. He was so angry that his companion Jian Xi Xin Jiu couldn't stand it any longer, so he hurriedly He ran away with Liu Tian.

Ye Linyu was stunned for a moment after reading the message from the old Western doctor.

Then he couldn't help but touch his chin and said to himself: " Going to sea? "

It's not impossible. The map of "Domain" is very complete, with all kinds of terrains. It's just that some maps have not been opened yet and there is no gameplay, so they appear particularly desolate. In fact, there are players who go to those places specifically to see the scenery.

In fact, the sea has always existed and its area is not small.

In this game, the maps closest to the sea are several water-attributed maps, including the Claustrophobic Sea, where the sea water flows in through an underground passage leading to the sea.

And Youyue City is the closest to the sea among the three main cities.

In fact, no matter whether the news reaches Fanxing City or Youyue City first, Youyue City will definitely be the first to go into the water in the dark.

In fact, Ye Linyu had already anticipated that he had made a small calculation for Fanxing City, and he would have to contribute more in the activities in the future. When he received this news, he just shook his head helplessly.

The old Western medicine doctor told Ji Xuanyi's speculation to Ye Linyu. Ye Linyu thought it was reliable, but going to sea was not that easy.

You know, human curiosity is endless, especially for players who are addicted to playing games. There is a sea in front of you, how can no one go and take a look? Since the wild areas were fully opened, people have long discovered and explored the sea. There are even posts about sea fishing on the forum.

However, the player's ability lies here. Although it is said that there is no need to eat or drink, and you can float on the sea for a long time while holding a piece of wood, but so far, no one has discovered the New World. After all, the sea gameplay is not open, it is too boring, and curiosity is at best It can support players to float on the sea for three to five days, but it will not be able to support it for any longer.

Even if the event really involves going to sea, if you send people out blindly without a sea map, you will have to drift at sea for at least ten days and a half, no matter whether you can find the new map or not.

Now they only have two maps with small dots on them. If they confirm that they must go to sea and send a large number of people out, if they make a wrong judgment, the resources would be wasted too much.

Ye Linyu thought about it again and again, and could only reply: " I understand. We will send some people to the beach to have a look first. However, things have not been confirmed yet, so the number of people in this group should not be too large. You should try to collect as many fragments as possible. Once everything is confirmed, I will send a large force out to have a look. "

The old western doctor told Ji Xuanyi what Ye Linyu had said. Ji Xuanyi snorted and said , " How inconsiderate. "

In fact, this sentence was just trying to find fault. Ye Linyu's arrangement couldn't be said to be indecisive, he was just cautious.

But who can blame Ye Linyu for his good negotiation skills? Not only did he not get fooled, he also made Fanxing City suffer a little loss. It doesn't matter if he gets criticized a few times now, so just bear with it.

The old western doctor also understood this, and not only did he not refute Ji Xuanyi, he also cursed like a lackey: " That's right! Humph! Ye Linyu, you big dog! "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him speechlessly.

This person is simply seeking personal revenge.

Ji Xuanyi picked up his three fragments and put them away, then returned the rest to Yun Zhongjian and said, "Take them. You are the main force in getting the fragments. The rest of us are just icing on the cake. We will help as much as we can."

Yun Zhongjian smiled embarrassedly.

After the old western doctor finished speaking, he went to help roast potatoes. Ji Xuanyi glanced at him from a distance and said to Yun Zhongjian, "Since the faction gameplay is open, there will definitely be a household registration system in the future. You are not staying in the dance gang, so you will not have good things. I think of you when I need to work. Do you want to consider going to Fanxing City to join us? Fanxing City is not bad. There are two people from Dayo City on our side now."

Yun Zhongjian was stunned for a moment when he heard this, then he smiled and said, "Why do you suddenly ask this ... I, I haven't thought about leaving Youyue City. This place is more suitable for me. Everyone is very kind, and the old western doctor is still here."

Yun Zhongjian was not wrong in saying this, the players of Youyue City were indeed very nice. If we just talk about the atmosphere, it is probably impossible to find a main city in the entire region or server that is more Buddhist than Youyue City on the second server.

"I can't say what the players are like, but your relationship with the Dancing Gang seems to be average? After all, the Dancing Gang is the leading gang in Youyue City. Did Ye Linyu squeeze you out?" Ji Xuan asked.

Yun Zhongjian shook his head repeatedly upon hearing this, and said in surprise: "Why do you say that? Why would the boss of the Ye Gang bully me?"

Ji Xuanyi looked at him suspiciously and said, "No?"

In Ji Xuanyi's opinion, not bringing Yun Zhongjian with him to the game and asking him to do hard labor, isn't this called a run? The reason why he was so anxious to see Yun Zhongjian, in addition to wanting to get information about the map fragments from him, was also because he was worried that Ye Linyu, that bastard, would use the old western doctor to squeeze Yun Zhongjian to do this and that.

Yun Zhongjian shook his head very seriously.

This time Ji Xuanyi was really wrong. Ye Linyu did not bully Yun Zhongjian. At most, he just didn't get along well with Yun Zhongjian and didn't like people with this kind of personality. But as a gang leader, or even the leader of the entire main city, he still had the most basic courtesy towards ordinary players. When he saw Yun Zhongjian, he would smile amiably and say hello. Yun Zhongjian has a good relationship with Lao Xiyi. Lao Xiyi once invited Yun Zhongjian to join the Dancing Gang, and Ye Linyu agreed. Although he himself did not believe in things like luck, he had to admit that Yun Zhongjian was indeed lucky, and joining the Dancing Gang would be of certain help to the gang's development. It's just that Yun Zhongjian himself refused because he was not used to the sense of restraint in the gang.

For example, now, if he was a member of the dancing gang, then if Ye Linyu asked him to work, he would have to do it, but now he is just an individual, Ye Linyu can only ask him for help and send people to help him. Yun Zhongjian can agree if he wants to, and not agree if he doesn't

want to. The reason for agreeing is indeed partly because of the old western doctor's request, and the other part is because Yun Zhongjian himself is also willing to help.

As for the copy, it was the old Western doctor who first proposed an invitation to Yun Zhongjian, but Yun Zhongjian knew his own abilities and was afraid that he would be held back because of his bad skills, so he refused. Ye Linyu thought about it and realized that although luck was important, passing the level was the first priority, so he told the old Western doctor not to force Yun Zhongjian, and that's when he gave up.

" My relationship with the Dancing Gang is indeed not that close, and it cannot be compared with your relationship with the three major gangs in Star City, " Yun Zhongjian said a little embarrassedly, " but it's not because of the gang leader, it's just because of my own personality. I only get along with the old Western doctor. "

I became familiar with Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin thanks to my itch for help.

When Ji Xuan heard this, he knew there was nothing more to say, so he could only say: " Okay, since you said so, I won't force you. "

Yun Zhongjian nodded and said with a smile: " If I have time in the future, I will go to Fanxing City to visit you. "

Ji Xuan responded and said, " If you have any worries, you can come to me and I will help you. "

Ji Xuanyi's words were actually mostly polite. After all, if someone like Yun Zhongjian got into trouble, it might not be easy to resolve. If possible, Ji Xuanyi still hoped that the old Western doctor could help Yun Zhongjian resolve the problem directly, so he wouldn't have to go to Fanxing City to find him.

However, when Ji Xuanyi said this, Yun Zhongjian actually showed a conflicted look.

Ji Xuanyi's heart tightened, thinking that this big brother might have secretly stolen the artifact again and then been cheated by someone?

Ji Xuanyi was struggling when he heard Yun Zhongjian say, " Actually, I do have a question I want to ask you. "

Ji Xuanyi silently spat out a mouthful of blood in his heart, and then asked: " What's the matter? "

Yun Zhongjian's face actually turned red, and then he whispered: " It's a relationship matter. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then he said subconsciously: " I can't help you with heterosexual matters, I'm a gay – er, what is it? "

Ji Xuanyi almost stopped talking and didn't say anything embarrassing.

Yun Zhongjian was stunned for a moment before saying, " Heterosexual? No, not really ..."

Ji Xuanyi frowned even more tightly: " Homosexual? "

Yun Zhongjian: " Homosexual ? No ! "

Yun Zhongjian said with a frown on his face: " It's not about feelings, it's about brotherhood, brotherhood! "

Ji Xuanyi suddenly realized what was going on, and then he looked at the old western doctor and said, " What happened between you and the old western doctor? Did he suddenly find out that he was gay and confessed to you? "

Yun Zhongjian almost knelt down in front of Ji Xuanyi and said, " What does this have to do with anything? It has nothing to do with these things, but it does have something to do with the old Western medicine. "

Yun Zhongjian and Lao Xiyi have a very good relationship. They met when the second-level city was opened. Although Yun Zhongjian and Lao Xiyi got along well with each other, Yun Zhongjian upgraded as fast as a fucking immortal and ran to the main city in no time. Later, when Lao Xiyi was alone and slowly upgrading in the second-level city, he met Ye Linyu, a big dog.

The plot is extremely melodramatic. If it were a love story, many people would watch it if it were made into a TV series. However, the story about brotherhood is just as good.

After arriving at the main city, the old Western doctor still has a good relationship with Yun Zhongjian. After all, it's a game, and even if they can't play face to face, it's fun to chat and talk dirty, and the relationship between the two has not faded. And because Ye Linyu, this bastard, only knows how to trick the old Western doctor and doesn't bring him happiness, the old Western doctor prefers to stay with Yun Zhongjian when he has nothing to do.

Until this time, Yun Zhongjian's gaming life was still very fulfilling.

But then, the problem arose. Although Ye Linyu was not as warm-hearted as Yun Zhongjian, and the old Western doctor was not that interested in playing with him, Ye Linyu was not fighting alone. The guild system was open!

Although the old Western doctor is a naughty person, he is very responsible. After happily becoming a senior executive of the Dancing Gang, he spent much less time with Yun Zhongjian and always put the gang first in everything.

Yun Zhongjian said dejectedly, " If I wasn't very familiar with you guys, I wouldn't have said this. I know it's not nice, and even unmanly, nagging, but it's really boring to play games alone. I didn't tell the old western doctor about it because I didn't want to spoil his fun. But I still hope that the old western doctor can do more tasks with me, or just chat with me. "

Just a while ago, the old Western doctor was unable to participate in the dungeon activities, so he went to Yunzhongjian more often. As soon as the dungeon activities ended, the old Western doctor could no longer be found in Yunzhongjian.

The old western doctor was too busy and didn't even have time to chat with Yun Zhongjian. Yun Zhongjian was so lonely that he almost felt like he was going to grow mushrooms.

After Yun Zhongjian finished speaking, he felt very embarrassed and stammered, " So, is there any way to improve this situation? "

Ji Xuan was so annoyed when he heard this that it took him a long time to say, " Your triangle relationship——"

Yunzhongjian said: " Ah? "

Ji Xuanyi rubbed his forehead in pain. With Ye Linyu's personality, he couldn't expect them to develop a family relationship like the Ze Yu Si Shui trio. He could only say dryly, " I can't do anything about this. The old western doctor is really busy, and he's busy for a reason. How about you make a few more friends? "

Yun Zhongjian looked at Ji Xuanyi with an innocent face.

If he had the ability to make more friends, why would he still be clinging to an old Western doctor and forcing others to play with him?

Ji Xuanyi was also helpless, and said: " It's no use for you to tell me this, why don't you go and talk to the old western doctor yourself? The old western doctor may have more ideas in this regard, and maybe he can help you. "

Yun Zhongjian said " Oh " in disappointment and said, " Okay. "

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and reminded: t express it'But don " in such a gay way when you talk to him , or he will think you are gay. "

Upon hearing this, Yun Zhongjian nodded repeatedly.

The old western doctor was getting impatient waiting, he had already lit the fire to roast potatoes and said: " What are you two talking about? Come over and roast potatoes, the task here is not finished yet! "

Yun Zhongjian ran over quickly, and Ji Xuan said, " You two should do the task. I have to go discuss things with other people in Fanxing City. "

As a tourist from Fanxing City, Ji Xuanyi could not receive ordinary upgrade tasks in Youyue City. Old Western Doctor and Yun Zhongjian could complete the tasks together, but he could only watch. He might as well go and discuss the activities with the other people. In his opinion, his speculation about going out to sea was still very reliable.

The old western doctor grumbled , " You said you wanted to help, but you ran away as soon as you saw you were going to work. "

Yun Zhongjian seemed to want to say something. He opened his mouth, then swallowed it with a sad face and said, " Xuan Yi is also busy. "

The old western doctor said: " You just have a very good temper. "

Yun Zhongjian thought silently, who said it wasn't true? It would be better if he had a bad temper, like Ji Xuanyi, and then he could pin the old Western doctor to the ground and beat him up.

Xu Chu was deeply shocked by Ye Linyu's scolding, so he went offline to recuperate. Ji Xuanyi ran back and only found a few people from Green Forest City, Dasha Liutian, and Ersha Jianxixinjiu.

These two people are useless, what the hell are they discussing?

Ji Xuanyi was speechless. He glanced at the Ze Yu Si Shui trio and said, " Why are there only the three of you? Where are the others? "

Ze Yu Sishui answered quickly: " Introduction to Art Theory, they met a gang called the Wood Support Association, and they hit it off right away, and a group of girls ran out to play! "

Qing Feng Bu Fu said with some jealousy: " That wretched guy with calf cramps has also sneaked in, there are only girls there, and he is not ashamed to be alone! "

Ming Shao looked at him speechlessly.

This is so fucking sour, as if you would be embarrassed if you were asked to go. If those girls called out, Qingfeng Bufu would run faster than the Hong Kong reporters!

Ze Yu's eyes twinkled as he said to Ji Xuan, " Wow, I didn't expect that Ji's fan club has been opened! It's full of young ladies! "

Although Ze Yu Sishui and the other two knew Ji Xuanyi's true identity under his pseudonym, for some reason, they did not tell the silly Art Introduction and others about this news. Seeing them talking happily with a few girls from the Mu Fans Club, Ze Yu Sishui almost laughed out loud.

This guy was a fan of Ji Xuanyi at first, but after getting to know him for a short while, he switched to Mi Yin's side. Ji Xuanyi didn't even bother to pay attention to him.

Ji Xuan looked at these people and said, " If Xu Chu comes online, tell him and ask him to contact me. "

Liu Tian responded stupidly, but Jian Xi Xin Jiu was smarter and asked, " What's wrong? Any new discoveries? "

There is no point in telling you about my new discovery. Ji Xuanyi didn't want to explain to them any more, so he pushed the matter onto Xu Chu and said, " I'll ask Xu Chu later. You guys go have fun first. "

After Ji Xuanyi said this, no one asked any more questions, especially Liu Tian. He knew he couldn't understand anyway, so he simply stopped forcing himself and rode his horse to wander around Youyue City.

Ji Xuan informed Xiao Xiao Yuxia who was far away in Fanxing City of the news, which shocked Xiao Xiao Yuxia so much that she was speechless for a long time.

" Going to sea? Is it true? " Xiaoxiao Yuxia couldn't help but confirm again.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Conservatively speaking, I have at least a 60 to 70 percent chance of success. "

Xiao Xiao Yu rubbed his forehead and said, " This is fucking too much trouble ... I understand. I will recruit players with sea experience or good water skills in advance. But if this is really the case, you don't have to come back after the matter in Youyue City is over. "

Compared to Fanxing City, Youyue City is actually closer to the seaside. Instead of running back to Fanxing City, gathering and then going to the beach, it would be better for Ji Xuanyi and the others to go directly to the beach after leaving Youyue City and gather there.

Ji Xuanyi said: " I think so too. "

After saying that, Ji Xuanyi hesitated again.

This hesitation comes from two things.

The first is that he is not very good at swimming. This thing is innate. Although he has practiced swimming, he has always remained at the stage where he can barely keep himself afloat. If he moves, he will sink to the bottom. After the last dungeon was completed, Qi Qin went back and practiced swimming secretly. It's a pity that the conditioned reflex left to him by the original owner of this body can only allow him to use the dog paddle skill flexibly, and it is still difficult for him to swim properly.

What's more, he is wearing a set of armor in the game. Although this armor is very high-end and his body is relatively large, it should not sink to the bottom like a sword washed in new wine, but it is still a bit of a stretch.

Going out to sea would definitely not just require them to stay quietly on the boat and travel.

There would definitely be other tests. Ji Xuanyi didn't know if he could handle it.

In addition, Ji Xuanyi has a question that he has been thinking about for a long time.

That was the news he got from August and Irene. Was it related to this event? He didn't have much information in his hands now. He learned from Irene that the mages from the three mage towers were uniting together to do something. He also learned from August that Ji Xuanyi had already received the news about the part that August was in charge of. This is very general news, but how do these two things relate to going overseas and the new map?

Ji Xuanyi couldn't understand.

He also considered whether he should go back to Star City first and ask August about the matter, but thinking of August's previous secrecy, he felt that August probably would not tell him the content of the event before it was launched.

Maybe he will always use the excuse " You already know that " .

If this is really the case, going back to Star City and then to the beach will waste at least nearly a week, and he will miss a lot of things.

Comparing the two, Ji Xuanyi still thinks it is better to go directly to the beach. After all, practice makes perfect.

Ji Xuanyi did not hide their movements after leaving Youyue City from Ye Linyu. Ye Linyu was quite surprised when he heard it. After all, in his opinion, things were not certain yet, and it was a pity to waste the main force. But think about it, didn't he believe in the conclusion of the territory he speculated? It was understandable that Ji Xuanyi was so serious about his speculation about going to sea.

Ye Linyu thought for a moment and said, " I have already sent a dozen people who are good at water. If you want to go, there are still a few people. Bring a few people from Youyue City with you. "

Ji Xuanyi did not refuse. After all, they were going out to the sea, and they didn't know if there were any boats on the beach. If not, they would have to do it themselves. It would definitely be a good idea to bring more people.

" In addition to someone who knows how to water, we also need someone who knows how to do carpentry work. " Ji Xuanyi added.

Ye Linyu thought that this man was really rude, but he still nodded and agreed.

The last few days in Youyue City were not spent leisurely. Apart from a few gang members who took a tour, Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xi Xinjiu were helping Ye Linyu select people. Xu Chu, this guy, never came back since he went offline that day. He looked so arrogant, which did not affect Ye Linyu at all, but made Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xi Xinjiu very tired.

Ji Xuanyi selected the players with an expressionless face, and thought to himself that when Ge Chu came online, he would definitely beat him up severely.

When they finally left Youyue City, Ji Xuanyi said that they would go explore the way first, but if a new map that could be pieced together appeared, they still hoped that Youyue City could share the news.

Ye Linyu knew how to stop when he saw a good opportunity. After all, the terms had been negotiated and he had already obtained the benefits that he should strive for for Youyue City. He waved his hand generously and said, " The fragments are all in Yun Zhongjian's hands. I

don't want them. You can just pass the message on. If other players in Youyue City get the fragments, I will give them directly to the old doctor. "

After saying that, he glanced at the old Western doctor with a smile.

The old western doctor blushed when he looked at her, knowing that she probably guessed what she thought of him, and that was why she was so generous. He felt embarrassed, so he dryly coughed twice and said to Ji Xuanyi, " Don't worry, Yun Zhongjian and I will tell you as soon as possible, but you have to add us as friends offline, otherwise it will be inconvenient if we can't meet online. "

Ji Xuanyi nodded when he heard this and said, " That's it, we'll leave first. "

Chapter 159

Although Xu Chu was upset because of the failed negotiations with Ye Linyu , he still went online on time when leaving . He knew that with Ji Xuanyi's temper , if he dared to be lazy before leaving , Ji Xuanyi would just throw him here and not even give him six days.

He who knows the times is a hero . Xu Chu felt that he was quite a hero, but when Ye Linyu sent them away, he still looked at him with his nose in his eyes the whole time.

This game does not have a map system yet. If you want to get from one place to another conveniently and purposefully , in addition to following the coordinates , there is also a simplest method, which is to directly form a team with someone at the destination. Although there is no guarantee about the terrain you may face next, with the guidance of the blue arrow , you will definitely take the shortest straight line.

In fact, many people in "Domain" have discovered this convenient method. People often contact kind people at the destination in the world channel to form a team. If the distance is far and it takes more time , they will occasionally pay some rewards.

However, it would be more convenient for Ji Xuanyi and the others. Ye Linyu had already sent a group of people to the beach before, so they could just group those people together.

The nearest road from Youyue City to the seaside requires passing through Qingshui City. Yes , it was the unfortunate second-level city where the five-person copy was underwater.

The average level of a second-tier city is only around 30, and most people haven't been able to access the later quests that provide various equipment. Except for some people who occasionally go to the trading house to buy some cheap appearance equipment, almost everyone is wearing blue quest equipment. Although the levels of Ji Xuanyi and his group cannot be seen directly, the equipment they wear is enough to make low-level players sigh.

Liu Tian's tail was almost up to the sky. After all, he not only had cool equipment, but he also had a very handsome horse – when the second-level city was still the mainstream map, the knight's horse was an equipment that could only be obtained in advance through hidden tasks.

When Ji Xuan saw Liu Tian's showy look on his horse, he couldn't help but think of the scumbag Wu Jian. Fortunately, Yu Gui had learned his lesson from not being able to participate in the last dungeon activity because of his low level, and stayed in Fanxing City to level up hard this time and didn't follow along, otherwise he would have definitely beaten Liu Tian.

But to be honest, the envious eyes of low-level players can still satisfy everyone's vanity. After all, after returning to the main city, even if others' equipment is not as good as yours, the eyes that look at you will not be envy, but jealousy that wants to poke a few holes in you with their eyes.

A few hours after Ji Xuanyi and his companions passed through Qingshui City, there were still low-level players who wanted to come up and curry favor with them. Fortunately, although the other people didn't know how to deal with it, Ji Xuanyi came out with a cold face and looked at him a few times, and the man left very tactfully.

Xu Chu sat on Liu Tian's horse, watching the man leave. After thinking for a while, he said, " I think it's better for us not to be so ostentatious. People in second-tier cities can also spread the news. If the people in Day City find out, even if they don't know the map or the content of the event, they will definitely follow suit and send people here. It's the most annoying thing to have others copycat things like this. "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Sorry, you are the most ostentatious person in the whole team. Do you dare to change all your equipment? "

Xu Chu has collected so many equipments that he could buy a set every day as spare parts. Therefore, he is very particular about the appearance of his equipments and wears them so shiny that you don't need to look at the properties and levels of the equipments. As long as you glance at Xu Chu, you will know that the equipments on this person are very good and expensive.

Upon hearing this, Xu Chu immediately changed his tone and said shamelessly: " Actually, it's good to be a little more ostentatious. Even if they are discovered by Day City, it doesn't matter. They are here just to be guinea pigs. We can let them try out any plans we have first. "

Everyone: " Ah ...

After all, the local tyrants are local tyrants. Xu Chu was booed by everyone but remained calm. He said to Ji Xuan with a smile: " Both have their own advantages. Let's just go with the flow. Let's go quickly. "

Ji Xuan rolled his eyes and continued to move forward with his men.

The area of a second-tier city is not large, but Qingshui City is surrounded by water. If you don't want to swim in some places, you can only take a boat. Although the boats in Qingshui City are not smaller than those in Quanshui Town, they are not that big either. At most, only three to five people can go on board at a time.

Because they had to transport people back and forth, although the players in Qingshui City had been very considerate and made room for everyone and took a detour , Ji Xuanyi and his companions still wasted some time before they left Qingshui City.

There is no other way. After all, even if you don't enter the city and walk around it, the time you spend will only be more, not less.

On the second night after leaving Youyue City, Ji Xuanyi and others finally saw the sea from afar .

At this time, everyone's impression of this sea area can be summed up in two words: " desolate " .

There is no city by the sea, so naturally it is not brightly lit at night like in the city. After nightfall, there is only darkness. The only light that can be used for illumination comes from the stars and the moon above, and from the little candlelight cast by the surrounding fishing villages.

The sea was pitch black, and when a gust of wind blew, everyone had the illusion that they were a little cold.

Ze Yu Sishui and the others were ready for a good time, but they lost interest when they saw the scene in front of them. It was pitch black and even the shells could not be seen. They might as well go offline and take a shower.

In fact, it is almost time for Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin to go to bed.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had the same schedule. They felt a little sleepy, but they barely managed to hold back a yawn in front of everyone. They said calmly, " Let's find a beach near a forest. Once we find a place, we can log off. We'll come back tomorrow when it's light to see if there's anyone who can help us get out to sea. If not, we'll have to build a boat with our bare hands. " Everyone responded, and like ants huddled together, they walked along the coast for more than half an hour, until they finally found the place at almost nine o'clock, and then logged off, exhausted.

Ji Xuanyi and others did not come online until ten o'clock the next morning.

" It's probably going to be a hassle to find it, " Ji Xuanyi said to Qi Qin as he climbed into the game cabin, " The seaside is too large. In addition to the fishing villages, there must be many people wandering along the coast or even going out to sea. It will take at least a whole morning to find a boat. If we really can't find a boat, we'll have to start thinking about building one in the afternoon, which will take a long time. "

Qi Qin also lay down. He was not that troubled. After all, he only needed to listen to Ji Xuanyi's instructions and exert his strength. Hearing Ji Xuanyi's words, he did not feel embarrassed and even said excitedly: " This is my first time to the beach! "

For him, it doesn't matter whether it wastes time or not. It's already very happy to play at the beach, and he will have the opportunity to go out to sea later. How great!

Ji Xuanyi shook his head helplessly, opened the game cabin, and prepared to face the scorching sun and the hot sand.

In fact, in some ways, Ji Xuanyi's prediction was not a big problem. There was the scorching sun and the hot sand. The problem was that Ji Xuanyi forgot to anticipate one thing.

Tourists at the seaside.

Ji Xuan stood there expressionlessly, surrounded by various running players who were grinning and saying lines like " Ahaha, come chase me! " and " Run slower, I can't catch up! "

No one even wore any equipment, the men were in shorts and the women were in bikinis, happily enjoying the sunshine and sea breeze here. There were even various small stalls such as barbecue stalls, fruit stalls, beverage stalls, and cool-off stalls.

It's too real, is this really the fantasy game world?!

The expression on Ji Xuanyi's face froze for a moment.

Even Ji Xuanyi couldn't react to this situation, let alone Qi Qin. As soon as the latter came online, he saw big white arms and legs everywhere. He screamed, covered his face and threw himself into Ji Xuanyi's arms.

Ji Xuanyi was almost knocked over by Qi Qin. He hugged him with a frown on his face and said, " You—— "

Ji Xuanyi was about to scold him, but suddenly he remembered how innocent Qi Qin was. He couldn't utter a word of curse. Damn, in Qi Qin's eyes, this scene was probably more terrifying than a horror movie!

Before Ji Xuanyi could figure out how to comfort Qi Qin, the trio of Ze, Yu, Sishui and others, who had taken off their equipment and were only wearing shorts, walked over.

Ze Yu Si Shui and Qing Feng Bu Fu were still holding grilled skewers in their hands. When they saw Ji Xuan Yi and Qi Qin coming over, Ze Yu Si Shui flattered them, " Xiao Ji! Would you like to eat grilled squid? There's juice over there! We came here early to take a shady spot. Do you want to take a rest? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Damn, are these people here on vacation?!

Ji Xuanyi's face turned pale. He snatched the skewer from Ze Yu Sishui, stuffed it into Qi Qin's hand and pushed the latter aside.

Ji Xuanyi's expression just now was so ugly that Ze Yu Sishui almost thought that the other party was going to stab him to death with a squid skewer. He was scared to death. Fortunately, the other party still wanted to appease Qi Qin and did not attack him. He was relieved.

However, it was obviously too early to relax. Although Ji Xuanyi did not cruelly stab him with a wooden stick until blood splattered everywhere, he did grab Ze Yu Sishui and scold him harshly.

" What are you doing here? Are you going on vacation?! Have you found a boat? You've already changed into your shorts, what are you doing?! You're still wandering around, are Xuchu and the others online?! "

Ze Yu Sishui looked listless as Ji Xuanyi pinched the back of his neck in his hand. Qingfeng Bufu and Ming Shao came to help, saying " he's still a child " repeatedly , which almost made Ji Xuanyi angry to death.

" What's wrong with you two? Ze Yu Si Shui is fooling around, you-- " Ji Xuanyi first pointed at Qing Feng Bu Fu, then found that this guy also looked innocent, so he had to change direction and pointed at Ming Shao, saying with great sorrow: " It's okay for the two of them to fool around, but what's wrong with you?! "

Ming Shao was also very ashamed of what he said. He didn't want to play around with Qingfeng Bufu and Ze Yu Sishui, but it was his first time at the beach. Plus, these two people kept egging him on. Ming Shao couldn't control himself and fell.

At this moment, Qi Qin had finished eating a few skewers. He came to Ji Xuanyi pitifully and handed him the remaining skewers.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi almost couldn't help but stab him to death, but he was his boyfriend after all, and he would be the one who would suffer the loss if he stabbed him. Ji Xuanyi angrily snatched the skewer from Qingfeng Bufu's hand, stuffed it into Qi Qin's hand, and told him to continue eating. Qing Feng Bu Fu pursed his lips and stood dejectedly with Ze Yu Si Shui.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were still wearing complete equipment. Although it was not too hot due to the system settings, the curious looks of other players still made Ji Xuanyi frown.

" What's going on? Where are the others? " Ji Xuanyi asked.

They logged off from the same place yesterday, but since he and Qi Qin logged on, no other players have been online around.

Ming Shao opened his mouth and was about to speak, but suddenly noticed that Ji Xuanyi was looking at his big shorts. He immediately smiled awkwardly, quickly put on his equipment, coughed dryly, and said, " The others have already come online. You and Tianxia seem to be the last two people to come. "

Although the agreed time was ten o'clock, a large part of these people had never seen the sea in reality, and some had never seen the sea in the game. In short, it was as if they had telepathy. Except for Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, everyone else came online early, even Xu Chu. They had also met up with the Youyue City players who had arrived at the beach before. Even the group of players and stall owners at the moment were gathered before their eyes.

But the problem was that Ji Xuanyi didn't come, and the only one left at the head of this group was Xu Chu. Xu Chu was an unreliable guy, and because he wanted to have fun, he simply let everyone move freely. As a result, even the players from Youyue City who had arrived here first and were ready to cooperate with them in the search had now run away and no one knew where they were.

Ji Xuanyi was almost furious and wanted to pin Xu Chu to the ground and beat him, but unfortunately this guy was very cunning. He knew he would be held accountable, so he logged off as soon as Ji Xuanyi came online. He probably wouldn't come back without waiting for a day or half.

Ze Yu Sishui and the others had all put on their clothes. When they saw Ji Xuanyi's appearance, they were afraid that he would get so angry that he would combust, so they quickly surrounded him and sent him to a cool place, and even kindly handed him some ice juice.

Ji Xuan took a big gulp and calmed down a little.

Qi Qin ate two handfuls of skewers and barely adapted to the environment here. He came over and was about to sit next to Ji Xuanyi, but was kicked away by Ji Xuanyi.

It's not that Ji Xuanyi was angry with him. Qi Qin was wearing armor made of black steel and had been exposed to the sun for a long time. He himself didn't feel hot because of the system settings, but the temperature of the armor had risen. Ji Xuanyi felt that he might lose blood if he was touched, so he immediately stayed away from him , making Qi Qin feel very aggrieved.

Seeing that Ji Xuanyi seemed to have calmed down, Ze Yu Sishui approached him again with a shameless face and said, " Actually, it's really fun here. There's no news about the event yet, so we can still find someone while playing. There are so many players here, maybe we know someone there. "

Ji Xuan looked at him coldly, and Ze Yu Sishui shrank back behind Ming Shao in embarrassment.

" You guys came online so early and didn't do anything? You just played around? " Ji Xuanyi asked.

Young Master Ming quickly said, " No, no, we took the opportunity to check out the situation on the beach while we were strolling around. "

After all, Ming Shao is a reliable man. He did not forget his business while playing. The area of the beach occupied by the players is quite large. It took them a long time to walk around. However, there is really nothing here. Even the fishing village is quite far away from here . Although the players themselves are wearing big shorts and bikinis, they are still a little shy in front of them, so they bypassed them and chose an open place.

Who could have expected that Ji Xuanyi was also thinking of gathering in an open place, but he ran into it as soon as he came online.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " Is there any nearby? "

Young Master Ming shook his head with certainty and said, " No, we've already looked for it. At least not on the beach. Even if it's really there, there are only two possibilities. One is that it could be on the sea, and the other is that it could be hidden in the woods. We haven't been to either of these two places. "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " We are looking for a boat. It is unlikely that we will find it at sea. The forest is a bit suspicious, but it is not the time to search the forest yet. Aren't there a few small fishing villages around? Look along the coast, or at least go to the fishing villages. If we can't find it, we can consider going into the forest. "

Young Master Ming nodded.

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " There's nothing nearby, so there's no need to stay. Find those people, gather them together, and get ready to work. "

Ze Yu Shishui and Qing Feng Bu Fu both expressed their disappointment.

There were girls, skewers and juice on the beach. Ze Yu Sishui was planning to touch crabs and shells, but he was about to leave now, and he was really reluctant.

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Finish your work, then you can have fun however you want. "

Ze Yu Sishui muttered quietly: " I have heard this kind of thing ten thousand times. "

Ji Xuan laughed, and Ming Shao's hair stood on end. He grabbed Ze Yu Sishui and Qing Feng Bufu in each hand and ran away.

Ji Xuanyi watched them leave, pushed the juice in his hand to Qi Qin, and said, " Drink some to cool down. "

Qi Qin took a sip and looked at him.

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Do you have any new equipment? "

killing weapon after being exposed to the sun . He could no longer wear it.

Qi Qin said honestly: " No. "

Ji Xuanyi also knew that he probably didn't have it, so he just said, " Wait. "

He lowered his head and started sending private messages to people.

Qi Qin didn't know what he was waiting for. After a while, he felt that the equipment on his body should not be hot anymore, so he moved closer to Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi didn't kick him this time. Instead, he lay on him, making Qi Qinmei burst into tears.

Ji Xuanyi said while sending a private message: " I feel that traveling in real life is not as fun as in the game. I feel like I don't need to go out anymore in the future. "

Qi Qin looked down at him and said, " In some places you don't have to go out, but in some places it's different. "

After all, this is a game with a Western fantasy background, and some domestic attractions are not available here.

Qi Qin looked at him and said with a smile: " I want to see all the rivers, lakes, seas, famous mountains and rivers with you. "

Ji · Otaku · Xuanyi, with a wooden face, thought for a while and said: " Well, wait for the Chinese style holographic online game to come out. "

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin angrily bent over and kissed Ji Xuanyi, which made Ji Xuanyi's face change and he almost jumped up and hit him.

Fortunately, Qi Qin was not destined to die. Just when Ji Xuanyi was about to turn over, screams suddenly came from all around.

Ji Xuanyi was stunned and immediately looked up, only to see that the originally calm waves at the edge of the beach suddenly became agitated, rolled up high, and then suddenly hit down.

The place where Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were located was relatively far away from the coastline , and the sea water that was originally at an unknown distance away from them now hit Ji Xuanyi's feet directly!

Ji Xuanyi cursed with a gloomy face.

Mage boots are not waterproof like swordsman boots. They got completely wet when hit by the waves.

Ji Xuan put his shoes into his backpack, stood up barefoot, and said, " What's going on? "

Qi Qin didn't know either.

The place occupied by Ze Yu Sishui and the others was filled with a large parasol made by players. When Qi Qin heard Ji Xuanyi's question, he wanted to go out and ask people. But just as he ran out, he remembered that he couldn't be exposed to the sun, so he turned back. With a little effort, he picked up the parasol like picking mushrooms, held it up, and ran with Ji Xuanyi to ask people.

This scene was really a bit funny, but Ji Xuanyi didn't have the time to roll his eyes at Qi Qin. He just grabbed someone and asked, " What's going on? "

This person was a girl, a pastor. She was sunbathing in a bikini just now, but now she put on her equipment in a panic, and she didn't have time to care about the cloth that got half of her body wet.

When Ji Xuanyi suddenly grabbed her, the girl was ready to lose her temper, but when she saw that he was a handsome young man with delicate features, she felt that he was a bit fierce, but her face still blushed and she said softly: " Well, there is a monster in the sea. This has happened before, but logically speaking, this monster should not appear today, and even if it appears, it should be at night ..."

In short, although this sea area is occupied by players, bosses from the sea appear every weekend night . Occasionally they come ashore during the day, but basically they rarely appear from Monday to Friday. It's just that I don't know what happened recently, and the time when the boss appears has become a little disordered.

" Today is Thursday, " the girl said with a frown, " It appeared once on Monday and Wednesday respectively. The first time, everyone thought it was due to maintenance that

caused confusion between Saturday and Sunday, and it appeared on Monday by mistake. But within two days, it happened again on Wednesday, and it happened again today ... Someone went to find GM to report the error before, but GM said it was normal. "

The girl looked a little regretful and said, " If this monster comes to cause trouble every now and then, we probably won't be able to come and play in this place anymore. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned, looking at the players who were running away like passers-by in a disaster movie, and said incomprehensibly: " If a monster appears, why don't we just kill it? Why are you running? "

If I had known this was a game, everyone would have a bit of a chuunibyou syndrome. When encountering a monster, your first reaction would definitely not be to run away!

The girl heard this and said, " Is this your first time here? "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned and asked, " What's wrong? "

The girl smiled and said, " If you are going to travel to the beach, it is better to read the guide on the forum first. "

She paused, but continued to explain: " It's not that we can't defeat this sea monster, but it's not that easy to defeat. It requires many players to work together in an organized and disciplined manner to avoid casualties. You know how difficult it is for individual players to organize themselves, right? "

" And organizing the manpower is not the biggest problem. The biggest problem is that this monster didn't drop any items. "

The girl shook her head and said, " When we first discovered this monster here, we thought it was a rare wild boss , so we took great pains to organize people and kill it . However, it didn't drop anything, so we were all dumbfounded at the time. The person who first attacked it was scolded by many people. "

It is already very difficult to organize individual players to kill monsters together, not to mention that this is a monster that has no drops. In other words, everyone is working in vain, wasting so much time and getting no benefit at all. Are you crazy?

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " If you beat it away, can't you continue playing here? "

The girl glanced at Ji Xuanyi and said helplessly, " No, as long as it's time for this monster to come ashore, even if it is killed , it will refresh again after half an hour. "

That's why players will evacuate directly after they find the monsters coming ashore, instead of fighting them here, because there is no benefit at all.

Ji Xuanyi was also speechless. He let go of the girl's hand and said, " Thank you. You can go now. "

After wasting a while here with Ji Xuanyi, the girl's wizard robe had been soaked and stuck to her legs. It was so thick and heavy that she couldn't even move her feet. She had no choice but to put her staff back into her backpack, lift up the hem of her skirt and walk through the water.

Ji Xuanyi was still barefoot. When he was thinking about why the boss suddenly behaved abnormally and whether it might be related to the activity, a small crab rolled across the back of his feet.

Ji Xuan felt itchy and kicked the little crab aside. He said to Qi Qin, " Let's kill this boss and see. "

Of course Qi Qin had no objection to Ji Xuanyi's words and nodded quickly.

At this time, most of the players on the beach had run away, and the figures of a few groups running towards this side were particularly obvious.

Liu Tian rode his horse and came up to the front first, asking: " What's the situation? What happened here? Why is it flooded? Where are the people? "

Xuchu was not there. Zeyu Sishui sat behind Liutian's horse and muttered , " What's flooding? You think it's a flood? This is called high tide, high tide! "

Liu Tian was annoyed with him, so he grabbed him by the scruff of the neck and threw him off the horse into Ming Shao's arms, then turned around to look at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi said: " It's hard to tell right now. Isn't Xuchu here yet? "

When Liu Tian heard this, some guilt appeared in his eyes. After all, Xu Chu asked him to cover for him, and he never thought about what kind of cover Liu Tian could provide for him in front of Ji Xuanyi?

Liu Tian was hesitant and couldn't speak. Ji Xuan said, " Not online? Go offline and call him up. We need his help here. "

Liu Tian hesitated for a moment and looked at Ji Xuanyi.

The veins on Ji Xuanyi's forehead jumped, and he said, " Let him come up, I won't hit him. "

Liu Tian finally breathed a sigh of relief and went downstairs in a hurry.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu also rushed over with the others. Seeing Qi Qin carrying a parasol, he couldn't help but teased, " Your logo is really too obvious. We can see a big mushroom from a distance . Hahahaha ..."

Looking at Ji Xuanyi's expression, Jian Xi Xinjiu stopped laughing and finally fell silent, like a kindergarten kid, lowering his head and preparing to be scolded.

Ji Xuanyi didn't bother to pay attention to him and said, " A boss is about to come ashore. Organize the people and prepare to kill the monster. "

As soon as Ji Xuanyi finished speaking, a short man in the team said vigilantly: " Ah? Monster hunting? Aren't you here to be a carpenter? I can't beat you! "

Ji Xuanyi thought of this person, the carpenter sent to him by Ye Linyu. It is said that he is a master of handcrafts in real life, and he often makes props by himself for cosplay . In short, his hands-on ability is very impressive. After receiving the task from Ye Linyu, he also specially studied how to build a boat. It can be said that he is very reliable when it comes to carpentry work.

Just one thing, this guy is very bad at playing the game. He is a new player in the server and is only level 41 now. He lost the previous 20 levels in the fight with the monsters in the quest. It is said that when Ye Linyu found him, he was fighting with a monster and was pushed so hard by the monster that he couldn't tell which way was which and his head was covered with lumps. If Ye Linyu hadn't rescued him in time, the person standing in front of Ji Xuanyi now might be a brand new level 40 monster.

Everyone here is a big character over level 60, so this friend is really useless. Ji Xuan had a headache and assigned another knight to protect him. The rest of the people packed up and prepared to go kill monsters.

this boss came ashore, with water coming up in waves. No one was seen for a long time, until even Xu Chu followed Liu Tian and climbed ashore, and then Ji Xuanyi saw a huge tentacle breaking through the water.

Ze Yu Sishui shouted in disappointment: " Another tentacle monster! "

Ming Shao slapped him on the head and told him to shut up.

However, there was nothing wrong with Ze Yusi's attitude towards the sink. The tentacle monsters he and Ji Xuanyi faced were really too many.

But this time it wasn't something like vines. What came up from the water was a giant octopus, which was comparable to the legendary sea monster.

Seeing this, Qi Qin put down the parasol in his hand, rushed out first, and the others followed closely.

Xu Chu approached Ji Xuanyi cautiously and said, " What do you want to ask me? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him, and Xu Chu felt so guilty that he hesitated for a long time before saying, " Liu Tian said you wouldn't hit me if I came up. "

Ji Xuan thought to himself, are you still afraid of being beaten?

Ji Xuanyi didn't bother to pay attention to him. He simply told him about the sea monster and said, Do " you think this boss has anything to do with the event? "

Xu Chu stroked his chin and said after a long while: " I can't say for sure. "

This was their first time in this place. They knew nothing about the missions, forces, etc. They had never seen any guides on the forum. The sea monster might have come ashore at a disrupted time as a prerequisite or clue for an upcoming event. It might also be because someone nearby triggered a hidden mission, and the plot was progressing , but he himself was unable to solve it, leading to the current situation.

 " But if you ask me, I'm more inclined to the possibility that it's related to the event. " Xu Chu said.

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Why? "

Xu Chu grinned and said, " It's better to believe that this thing is good for us than to believe that this thing is someone else's monster. "

Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, " Stop talking nonsense. "

Xu Chu smacked his lips, turned serious, and said, " Actually, there's no point in you asking me this kind of question now. After all, haven't you already used the most direct way to prove it? "

Ji Xuanyi curled the corners of his mouth and said nothing.

If you want to know whether this boss is an activity task, there is a simple way, which is to kill the boss directly .

According to the information provided by the girl before, when this boss came ashore at a regular time in the past , there was no drop when it was killed. If there is a special drop after they kill the boss this time, it proves that this boss must be related to the activity.

Because if the boss is related to a hidden quest, then only the person who triggered the hidden quest can get the kill rewards. These people who arrived here on the first day don't have any

prerequisites. Except for the fact that the kill took place during the pre-activity period , they are no different from those who killed the boss before.

No matter how stupid the authorities are, they will not come up with a setting where only outsiders can get drops when killing monsters.

" But have you ever thought that it's possible that there's still no drop after killing it? " Xu Chu said, " Although abnormal things are demons, the boss may not use the form of dropping to show that it is related to the activity. "

Ji Xuan glanced at Xu Chu and said, " Do you think I've thought about it? "

Ji Xuanyi had certainly thought about this. If this boss was really related to the event, there were still many possibilities for why it appeared here. The two most prominent reasons, in addition to dropping event items, were that it served as a test for going out to sea.

It is very likely to be the last obstacle before players go out to sea. It will not drop items, but it is possible that the rewards will be calculated based on a points system like the second phase of world missions.

If that were the case, it would be very depressing, because nothing could be seen, and without being sure whether it was useful or not, Ji Xuanyi and others could not kill it again and again. Their plan to conduct an exploration on this beach would have to fall through.

After all, when the boss may appear at any time, even a master of handcrafts cannot safely build a boat in this place, let alone take it out to sea ... If you encounter such a big boss in the sea, it will be difficult for a luxurious ship to survive, not to mention the small boat of a master of handcrafts.

Ji Xuanyi frowned, looking at the people struggling with the octopus monster, and said, " Maybe someone will lose a level this time. "

Xu Chu said nonchalantly, " Don't worry, you will definitely lose your level. If the boat capsizes and you fall into the sea, you won't be able to swim out, and you may drown. The monsters in the sea are not easy to deal with. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, raised his eyebrows, and said: " You have been to the sea? How do you know there are monsters in it? "

Xu Chu said innocently: " I have never been to the sea, but I ate barbecued skewers. "

As he spoke, Xu Chu took out grilled squid, grilled crab, grilled conch, and grilled fish skewers from his bag, handed them to Ji Xuanyi, and said, " Although I appear to be playing around, I am actually completing the task seriously. "

Hearing this, Ji Xuan sneered. You are supposed to complete the task seriously. You are clearly playing seriously. You are just completing the task on the surface, but don't be so guilty in front of me. You've even gone offline!

Xu Chu felt guilty when Ji Xuanyi looked at him. He cleared his throat and said, " The raw materials for these skewers are not sold nearby. It's too troublesome to catch them one by one. They sell them at such a cheap price that they will lose money. "

" So I went to ask around, " Xu Chu smiled and said, " These things are what they found while holding their breath to fight monsters in the shallow sea. Some are dropped by monsters, and some are simply the corpses of small monsters that they fished out. The small monsters in

the shallow sea are relatively small, and their levels are about 40 to 50. There are large seafood in deeper waters, but they are all over level 60, and even their health bars are question marks. "

" There are so many shrimps, crabs, fish and shellfish in the sea. Even if I haven't seen them with my own eyes, I'll let them go in the animal world, " Xu Chu held a piece of snail meat in his mouth, chewing it with a crunching sound, and said to Ji Xuan while smacking his lips, " If we really go out to sea this time, it's going to be dangerous, my friend. "

Either don't go out to sea, or don't fall into the water if you go out to sea. Once you sink to the bottom, it's not like you can drown peacefully in the dungeon. The monsters below will surround you and send you back to the resurrection point in minutes.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and watched the fight between Qi Qin and others, wondering what he was thinking.

Xu Chu finished the skewers in his hand, looked at Ji Xuanyi, and said: " Do you want to eat more? If not, give it to me? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him, and when Xu Chu was about to reach out to take it, he calmly put the skewer into his mouth.

Xu Chu: "..."

It has to be said that the risk of this activity is really high, but high risk also means high reward. Even though they know that the sea is full of monsters, they have no choice but to go for it.

Chapter 160

Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu didn't just stand there and talk nonsense. They didn't have many people , and it would still take some effort to defeat this boss . Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu had to devote themselves to the battle.

The octopus boss has a thick health bar , but its attack power is not that high . Eight tentacles are nothing to Qi Qin. After all , Qi Qin is experienced in fighting tentacle monsters. The only difficult part is probably the boss 's suction cup.

The suction cups on the octopus' tentacles have a very strong ability to absorb things. Although the official has not fully restored this feature in the game due to considerations of the boss's strength , the boss 's suction cups will not cause any trouble for magic and agility professions , but for strength professions with shiny armor, this setting is very troublesome.

Once a knight or swordsman is sucked onto the suction cup, there is no way to get him off. The boss will swing him around like a meteor hammer , which is a fate worse than death.

Qi Qin was not familiar with seafood and was almost hit at the beginning. Fortunately, his first reaction was to use the guardian to resist the attack . After finding that he could not pull it back, he decisively let go , so only the guardian was sucked away, and he himself was spared.

This battle made Qi Qin very embarrassed because of the need to limit the time and area of contact with the boss . The main output fell on the long-range players, and it took nearly two hours to defeat the boss .

The moment the giant octopus fell down, everyone breathed a sigh of relief and ran up to rescue it.

Liu Tian, the newbie, was sucked onto the tentacle at the first attack and was used as a weapon to hit people several times. He was in a terrible state when he came down. If it weren't for the slight anti-stun setting in the game, he would probably have just fallen to the ground and vomited.

Qi Qin also picked the guardian off the boss 's body. Fortunately, the official did not restore the boss too much, and the guardian was not stained with mucus or other dirty things. He could just shake it and put it back into the package.

The rising sea water finally receded. Ji Xuanyi wiped his feet, put on his shoes, and asked, " Did you drop anything? "

The boss 's body did not disappear after his death, so they had to search for it to see if anything was dropped. After everyone had been busy for a long time, Jian Xi Xinjiu turned over a tentacle and saw a small box the size of a palm under the boss 's body. He immediately called Ji Xuanyi over.

To be honest, this box is really too small. Ji Xuanyi has never seen such a small box in his entire life of playing this game. He even suspected that this might be garbage thrown away by a player who was playing on the beach before.

But if it was really garbage, it should have been washed away when the tide rose just now. How could it have stayed here all this time?

Ji Xuanyi picked it up hesitantly .

Xu Chu glanced at Liu Tian, and without hesitation , he excitedly came to Ji Xuanyi's side and said, " Something dropped?! What dropped? Why is this box so small? "

Ji Xuan looked at Xu Chu, shook his head, and said as he opened the box, " I wonder if it was dropped by the boss . This box is too small. "

When the players around saw them opening the box, they came over too. When the box was opened, everyone exclaimed!

Although the box was only the size of a palm, the thing inside was also the size of a palm. It turned out to be a round pearl!

" Fuck! " Xu Chu screamed, and said, " Go ahead and bid, we all got this drop together, let's bid with gold coins, whoever bids the highest gets it, I'll bid 10,000! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi kicked Xu Chu away and said, " Shut up! "

Even a rich man like Xu Chu was drooling over it, let alone others. Everyone's eyes were almost glued to the pearl, and they were exclaiming in admiration.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu also stretched his neck and opened his mouth, staring without blinking. After a long while, he suddenly realized and said in surprise: " No, this is a drop from the boss ? Octopuses also produce pearls? "

Ze Yu Si Shui tiptoed and said, " I've seen wolves drop hoof flowers in some games, so what's wrong with octopuses dropping pearls? "

Ji Xuanyi ignored them, picked up the pearl and took a look at the system description. There was only a very brief sentence on it.

The sea monster's pearl, a treasure from the sea, possesses unknown mysterious power. Perhaps he realized that this explanation was too perfunctory, so he added another sentence.

How to use: Carry.

If there were no instructions for use, this pearl might be mistaken for a rare material, but since there are instructions for use, it can only be a quest item.

The specific usage may only be known after the event starts.

No matter what, Ji Xuanyi breathed a sigh of relief.

If the boss drops something, it proves that their previous inference was correct. The octopus boss is indeed related to the activity. By analogy, it can also be confirmed that the direction of the sea chart is correct. As for the division of territories on the new map, the possibility has also increased.

Everyone looked eagerly at the pearl in Ji Xuanyi's hand. Although they didn't know whether this thing was mass-produced, at least it was definitely the rarest now. Ji Xuanyi didn't want to hold this hot potato. He was thinking about whether to find a reliable person to keep it. When he looked over, he found that there were only Xu Chuliu Tian and Jian Xi Xin Jiu here ...

At this time, I missed Xiaoxiao Yuxia very much. It was a pity that the model worker was still in charge of the situation in Fanxing City. Ji Xuanyi couldn't just send this thing to him directly.

Maybe they could still use it.

But none of the remaining three are reliable ...

Ji Xuan thought about it for a long time, but really couldn't find anyone to help him hold the thing, so he had to bite the bullet and put it away himself.

" According to the information I just received, under normal circumstances, the boss should continue to refresh half an hour after his death. We can wait and see here. "

If the boss really refreshes, they can continue to farm pearls. If not, they can only look for someone who may help them go out to sea.

But no matter what, they probably won't leave this beach. When the boss is not here, they can study the sea-going matters here. If the boss continues to come ashore, they can take the opportunity to collect more props.

Ji Xuanyi's intuition told him that this pearl would play a big role in the event.

Everyone dispersed and found a place to rest while waiting for the boss to refresh. Ji Xuanyi found a dry reef, sat down, and took off his shoes.

He had wiped the soles of his feet very hastily before, but did not wipe off the sand. The refresh mechanism in "Domain" was too weird. The sand stuck to Ji Xuan's feet and could not be refreshed, which made him feel very uncomfortable.

There was linen material used to make equipment in the backpack. Ji Xuan put his feet on his knees and started to wipe them seriously.

Qi Qin picked up the parasol again, and moved to Ji Xuanyi like a big mushroom. He stuck the umbrella into the ground, then squatted down, trying to pick up Ji Xuanyi's feet.

Ji Xuan gave him a heart-warming kick expressionlessly and said, " What are you doing? Go away. "

Qi Qin said innocently: " I'll help you wipe your feet. "

Ji Xuanyi was unwilling and said angrily, " I have my own hands. "

Qi Qin didn't know what he had done to make Ji Xuanyi unhappy, so he had no choice but to sit down next to him.

Ji Xuan looked at him, remembered something, and shouted in a long voice: " Wash the sword with new wine! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu, who was standing nearby, heard the shout and ran over, saying, " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi had a secret chat with him before, but when he rushed over, he happened to see the boss coming ashore. It was so chaotic that he forgot about it for a moment.

Ji Xuanyi said solemnly: " Lend me your equipment. "

Jian Xi Xinjiu thought that Ji Xuanyi was of great use to him, so he took off his clothes and handed them to Ji Xuanyi without any doubt. He then changed into a new set of equipment and looked at Ji Xuanyi eagerly.

Ji Xuanyi calmly turned around and changed the equipment for Qi Qin.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu: "... Hey!!! "

" That's too much! You called me just for this! " Jian Xi Xin Jiu shouted in disbelief, " You don't value women over friends this way. You're taking away all your equipment? "

Ji Xuanyi pretended not to hear and said, " The sun is too strong. The black steel sleeves are as hot as a fucking frying pan. The aroma of meat can be scalded out. What's wrong with you making a sacrifice? "

In fact, Ji Xuanyi could also borrow equipment from others, but the knights were all very showy and the armor they wore were mostly light-colored, making them look more like " Prince Charming ". At times like this, their light armor was particularly sun-resistant, so if he didn't take their equipment, whose would he take?

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said aggrievedly: " Why don't you ask Liu Tian for it? He wears much whiter clothes than me! "

Liu Tian's armor was indeed snow-white, and its properties were better than Jian Xi Xin Jiu's, but the problem was that Xu Chu was difficult to deal with. Ji Xuanyi didn't want to argue with him, so he had to bully Jian Xi Xin Jiu who had no backing.

When Jian Xi Xin Jiu heard this reason, he almost vomited blood.

No matter how many mistakes there are, they are all mistakes that do not exist. He understands and says goodbye!

The group rested for more than half an hour, and after nearly forty minutes, there was still no movement in the sea.

Xu Chu said disappointedly: " It seems that it won't refresh ..."

Ji Xuanyi had expected this and said, " It's normal. It would refresh repeatedly if there were no drops before. Now that there are drops, it continues to refresh. Isn't that the same as giving away equipment? I guess this boss just wants to covertly tell players that the event is about to start. It won't appear too frequently in the future. "

Ji Xuanyi stood up, patted the sand on the corner of his robe, and said, " Okay, everyone, split into teams and start looking. The boss shouldn't spawn again today. "

Everyone responded and was about to move when suddenly a voice said, " Wait, wait, wait! Are we just going to leave like this? Don't you think it's a waste?! "

When Ji Xuanyi looked up, he saw that it was the carpenter who was talking. He was standing next to the boss 's body, with Ze Yu Shishui's head sticking out from behind him. Both of them were looking at Ji Xuanyi eagerly.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi had a bad feeling, but he was a technical talent after all, so he didn't want to offend him, so he patiently asked, " What's wrong? "

The carpenter looked back at Ze Yu Shi Shui, who still had one claw on the boss . He said to Ji Xuan in a babbling voice, " It's such a big octopus, don't you want to taste what it tastes like? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ze Yu Sishui set his eyes on the boss's plump tentacles the moment he came ashore! When everyone was resting after beating the boss , he dragged the carpenter with him and stood next to the boss for more than 40 minutes, just to prevent the boss 's body from refreshing, waiting for Ji Xuanyi to say that everything was fine and they could disband, so that everyone could eat octopus skewers together!

Such a big octopus, lying down, is as high as two stories. Not only can they eat it to their heart's content, but they can also pack it up after eating! When they return to the inland Star City, they will have the opportunity to continue eating seafood. What a wonderful thing!

Ji Xuanyi originally wanted to say that he had other things to do, so why eat seafood? But when he turned around, he saw everyone's eager eyes.

No one has ever eaten such a big octopus. There is absolutely no chance to have it offline, but can't we satisfy our craving online?

Even Xu Chu, a rich man who should be used to seeing good things, showed an expression of eagerness to try.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but hold his forehead with his hand, and finally waved his hand helplessly, saying: " You guys can do whatever you want. "

Everyone cheered and immediately rushed towards the poor boss 's body. After a short while, a fire was lit on the beach. Many players who had learned cooking skills showed off their skills and started grilling the octopus.

Qi Qin glanced at Ji Xuanyi and ran to join in the fun. After a while, he came to Ji Xuanyi with two skewers.

The cooking system of "Domain" is relatively traditional. It is the cooking materials that affect the basic effects of food, and the cooking level affects the taste of food and the bonus of the basic effects. There are also some relatively precious cooking secrets that can continue to enhance the effects of food above the cooking level, such as the cooking secrets that Yun Zhongjian got from the library in the Mage Tower.

Qi Qin also got a cooking secret book in the Mage Tower, but the effect was still not comparable to that of Yun Zhongjian. If Yun Zhongjian's secret book of color, fragrance and taste enhanced the taste, then Qi Qin's secret book only enhanced the color. Qi Qin's cooking secret book could only enhance the potency of food by a small amount and make the things he made look more beautiful.

Actually, it's not too bad. It's better than Xiang. If a player only gets Xiang's cheats, the things he makes will be like instant noodles.

The skewers in Qi Qin's hand looked very good in color, with a layer of moist oily luster on the surface and the aroma of chili powder and cumin. Ji Xuanyi felt that he had begun to drool. Although he still felt it was a waste of time, Ji Xuanyi's attitude had softened and he took a bite under Qi Qin's eager gaze.

After eating, Ji Xuanyi was stunned.

Qi Qin was worried that he hadn't baked it well, so he asked, " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi blinked and said, " Special effects ..."

Qi Qin was stunned and didn't understand: " What? "

Ji Xuanyi smiled widely and said, " This octopus meat has a special effect when grilled! "

All food in the game has special effects, most of which are health-restoring effects, and occasionally there will be an effect of increasing a little bit of attributes for a limited time, but they are basically useless.

The most important thing is that players mostly eat to satisfy their appetites, and rarely take a special look at the effects of food before eating. Ji Xuanyi also discovered the special icon under his avatar after he put the food in his mouth.

Ji Xuan took a look at the grilled octopus in his hand, which had a system description on it.

Delicious Grilled Octopus: Increases underwater breathing time by five minutes.

The bottom of the sea is full of ferocious high-level monsters. You're basically dead if you go down there. If it's just to increase your breathing time, it won't be of much use.

Ji Xuanyi changed another string and found that the system instructions on the other string were different again.

Delicious grilled octopus: In two minutes, you can be walking on water as if it were flat ground.

Ji Xuanyi's eyes lit up. It seemed that the authorities were not so heartless. With the addition of these special foods, the risks of going out to sea would be greatly reduced!

Ji Xuanyi immediately stood up and shouted, " Don't eat any more! Look at the effects of the food and keep everything that's useful! "

Everyone was stunned and didn't understand what Ji Xuanyi was talking about until they saw the effect of the food in their hands, and were immediately shocked!

If you really go out to sea, these special effects can save your life! Eating is too extravagant now!

Everyone began to pack up the skewers in a panic.

Ze, Yu, Shishui and the other two were sitting around a fire with the carpenter. After hearing Ji Xuanyi's words, Qingfeng Bufu was trembling as he tried to put the octopus meat he had just stuffed into his mouth, which could keep him underwater for ten minutes, back on the skewer. However, Ming Shao slapped him away and cursed, " Are you disgusting? It's all saliva! "

Seeing this, Ze Yu Sishui silently swallowed the meat he had chewed for a few bites.

If Ming Shao hadn't beaten Qing Feng Bu Fu, Ze Yu Si Shui would have spit out the meat and packaged it.

There were many people who had the same idea as these two people, and suddenly the beach was filled with curses.

" Fuck! "

" Ah! "

" How disgusting! "

" Get out of here! "

Ji Xuanyi was so upset after hearing this.

Fortunately, it was discovered in time, and everyone didn't see the string of buffs on their heads until they were almost done eating . At that time, they really wanted to cry but had no place to cry!

Ji Xuanyi originally thought that although the octopus was so big, the number of people going out to sea could only be more, not less, and these skewers of meat would definitely not be enough to eat. But in fact, the situation was worse than Ji Xuanyi thought.

Not all of these skewers can be used. Some have no special effects, but are just ordinary short-term bonuses to health and attributes. Some have special effects, but they only last for a few seconds, and eating them is the same as not eating them.

In the end, only about one-third of the grilled skewers were usable.

Xu Chu was eating a bunch of useless skewers, and he came to Ji Xuanyi and said, " The duration of the effect seems to be only related to the size of the meat, but the specific effect of a piece of meat seems to be completely random. "

Ji Xuanyi also realized this.

Qi Qin whispered, " Besides grilling, can we try other methods? "

Ji Xuanyi rubbed his brows and said, " Maybe, but the boss should refresh after a while, so there's no need to save the meat. You guys can do whatever you want. Xu Chu, collect the food that can be used. I need to tell Xiao Xiao Yuxia about the news here. "

Xu Chu responded and took everyone to deal with the boss 's body. Ji Xuanyi told Xiao Xiaoyu about what happened here and notified Ye Linyu.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said that if the number was not enough, they could still leave some behind secretly to prioritize the survival rate of the players in Star City.

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything. The things were just there. They didn't force them to hand in all of them. Although the players in Fanxing City could keep the things, the players in Youyue City might not have done nothing at all. There was no need to say such things. No one wanted to be demoted, so it wouldn't hurt to prepare a little more insurance for themselves.

In addition, Ji Xuanyi also told Xiao Xiao Yuxia about the dropped pearls, and said that the content of the activity can almost be focused on going out to sea to find a new continent.

The situation of the task of collecting fragments and gold coins within the Star City can only be described as average so far. Xiaoxiao Yuxia only purchased one fragment from individual players, and another one was obtained by an internal member of the three major gangs.

" It feels so inefficient, " Xiao Xiao Yu said depressedly, " I don't even know what to do in the city. It would be better to send the main force to your side first. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia knew that there was an awesome person named Yun Zhongjian in Youyue City. Just think about it, he completed the mission alone and got more than a dozen fragments in less than a week, while the people in their city only got two fragments in a week. Although there must be some people who got the fragments but did not contact Xiaoxiao Yuxia, the contrast was too tragic.

My mentality is gradually collapsing.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia also asked Ji Xuanyi if there was any way to dig Yun Zhongjian over from Youyue City. Ji Xuanyi said that there was no way because Yun Zhongjian's gay friend was in Youyue City. Xiaoxiao Yuxia said, then dig him and his gay friend over together!

Ji Xuanyi said there was no other way, as his best friend's best friend was also in Youyue City. Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "... What a messed up triangle relationship! Three people digging together! "

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " It still won't work. His best friend's best friend is Ye Linyu. "

There is no other way. Ye Linyu would not bring the entire dancing gang to Fanxing City for a job change.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was very depressed about this.

Xiao Xiaoyu was in a state of mental breakdown, and Ji Xuanyi had no way to comfort him, so he could only say: " Then send the main force here first, and leave the scattered people in the city to do the tasks and collect the fragments. The bulk of the map fragments will still have to be handled by Youyue City. "

The rain started to fall.

After Ye Linyu heard the news from Ji Xuanyi, his first reaction was to send more people to the beach.

Although the two parties are in a cooperative relationship, there will still be issues of taking advantage of each other on certain details. For example, Xiaoxiao Yuxia suggested leaving more food, and Ye Linyu would of course take this into consideration.

Now that the content of the event has been confirmed, he will certainly not be timid anymore. Those who arrive first will definitely be able to seize the opportunity. Although he doesn't know what this opportunity is, who cares? He will just arrive first and see.

Ji Xuanyi had no objection to this, as they were short of manpower to begin with.

After finishing off an octopus, it was already afternoon. The sea was calm and no monsters appeared. It was probably because once this boss appeared, it would not go back for a long time. Until now, the players who came here for vacation have not returned.

It's better not to come back.

Ji Xuan said, " Let's form a team. Don't go to the sea for now. Divide into three teams and search along the coastline and in the woods inland. "

The crowd responded sporadically and started moving in a disorderly manner. After a while, they were divided into the Youyue City team and the Fanxing City team with clear positions – no, maybe it was the friendship that came from protecting the octopus corpse from being refreshed. The handcraft master in charge of the carpentry work was mixed in with the Ze Yu Shi Shui trio.

Ji Xuan took a glance and said nothing, " Send another team out to look for people in the woods. "

There was no sound.

After all, the forest is full of trees, and there might be monsters. The road is not easy to walk on, not to mention you have to find someone. How can it be as convenient as the beach?

Everyone looked left and right, and finally Jian Xi Xin Jiu and others took the lead and walked out first in order to take the lead.

Afterwards, a few more people came out from the Youyue City team, and they seemed to be in charge of the command.

Ji Xuan nodded and said, "Okay, then you guys go."

After saying that, he took Qi Qin to Ze Yu Sishui's team.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said with a frown: "We are short of people here, can't you have a little bit of sacrifice? Xu Chu has come here!"

As soon as he finished speaking, Jian Xi Xinjiu turned around and saw Xu Chu sneaking towards the main force of Fanxing City!

Sword washing new wine: "..."

There was no need to talk about washing the sword with new wine. Liu Tian took the lead in pulling Xu Chu back. Xu Chu was furious and beat Liu Tian up, but Liu Tian refused to let go. This man knew that it was difficult to walk in the woods and that one couldn't ride a horse. How could he let go of such a good opportunity to make Xu Chu suffer?

Xu Chu's resistance was futile and he could only accept his fate.

Ji Xuanyi ignored them and said, "Okay, let's split up into teams. If you come across anything that may be related to the event, let's talk to the team channel. Let's go."

Everyone greeted each other and left in their own directions.

There was a small fishing village in the direction Ji Xuanyi chose, so he went straight there. Everyone understood what he meant and walked quickly, and they reached the edge of the village in less than 20 minutes.

There were several people outside the village, some drying fish, some washing clothes, and some weaving nets. They looked very busy.

Ji Xuanyi just went up and asked someone a few questions, and without saying anything, he asked him to help dry the fish. Ji Xuanyi glanced at the task list and found that it was just an ordinary upgrade task.

Ze Yu Sishui and the others also came back after the conversation. Their experiences were similar to Ji Xuanyi's. They were either just told some irrelevant words, or given ordinary upgrade tasks. Judging from the current situation, this small fishing village seemed to have nothing to do with the event.

Ji Xuanyi frowned, and without further ado, he said directly, "Excuse me, do you have a boat? We want to go out to sea."

I don't know which word is the key word, "ship" or "going out to sea". The man who was busy drying fish just now suddenly straightened up and asked: "Are you going out to sea?" Ji Xuanyi immediately realized that there was a way, nodded quickly and said: "Yes, we are going to go to sea."

He showed a worried expression, glanced at Ji Xuan, but shook his head and said nothing. When Ji Xuanyi asked again and again, she completely ignored him.

"What's going on?" Ze Yu Si Shui asked curiously, "Why are you leaving your words half-said? Is she related to the event or not?"

Ji Xuanyi was also confused, but he quickly reacted and said, "Maybe the preparations are not enough. It seems that we have to finish the tasks in this village first."

This is normal, just like in the north of Green Forest City, he is actually very indifferent to the player at the beginning. Only after you help him complete the task will he be friendly to you and trigger the next plot.

Fortunately, this fishing village is not big, with only about ten people. After working for a long time, the group finally completed the task before dinner.

Just as Ji Xuan expected, after completing the task, she became much friendlier to them. Ji Xuan repeatedly asked about going out to sea, and she answered.

"It's best not to go out to sea today," he said with concern, "It may be dangerous at sea. If you have something to do, you can go out at another time."

Ji Xuanyi guessed that the danger she was talking about might be the boss, but the boss had already been made into a skewer, so there was nothing to be afraid of. He avoided the question and said, "Okay, I'll change the time, but I don't have a boat. Do you know where there is a boat?"

It seemed that Ji Xuanyi was very happy to hear her advice. When he asked about the boat, she also answered very cooperatively: "We have one at home. If you want a boat, we can lend it to you. However, we only have two small boats at home, and we need to use them ourselves. After you use them, you must return them as soon as possible."

Small boat? Ji Xuanyi frowned. Although they had expected that there might only be a small boat, that was the only solution. Going out to sea in a small boat, not to mention how many people could be on it, the safety factor was not high enough.

Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to ask again: "Are there any big ships? We have more people." He showed an embarrassed expression and said, "Big ship? There is no big ship. We only have this kind of small fishing village here. We go out to sea just to make ends meet. Where can we find a big ship?"

There is no big ship ...

Ji Xuanyi asked several more times without giving up, but he got only one answer, that is, there was no big ship.

Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to let him take them to see the boat at home.

Everyone was surprised when they saw the boat.

Is this a fucking boat?! This is a canoe! It's even smaller than the boat that the stingy old man lent them to clear the way in the dungeon! Looking at it in the water, it can only carry one person. He said there was no other choice, as they needed a slightly larger boat to fish, so he could only lend them this small boat.

Ji Xuanyi immediately asked where the slightly larger ship was. He guessed that the official had seen through the banditry of these players and was sure that bad things would happen if they saw the big ship, so they refused to take them to see the slightly larger ship.

In other words, if you must use a boat, the only option is a canoe.

Ze Yu Sishui couldn't help but complain: "If it's a boat like this, I might as well just hold on to a piece of wood and float over."

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but be amazed. He lowered his head to contact the people on the other two sides to see what their situation was.

You wouldn't know unless you asked. The Youyue City team heading in another direction had the same experience as Ji Xuanyi and his team. They found the fishing village and completed a lot of tasks, but unfortunately they could only borrow a canoe, which was of no use.

Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to go and ask Jian Xixinjiu again. They were heading into the woods, so it couldn't be a fishing village with canoes, right?

Jian Xi Xin Jiu's answer did not disappoint Ji Xuanyi. They really did not encounter a fishing village. Not only did they not encounter a fishing village, they did not even see anyone! There were too many trees in the forest, and the grass was deep, making it difficult to walk. Moreover, they had to concentrate on finding something they did not know existed. Jian Xi Xin Jiu's progress was so slow that it was outrageous.

Ji Xuanyi felt powerless and didn't want to care about them anymore. He said, " Then you guys keep looking. The Youyue City team and our team will take the boats we can borrow back to the gathering point to see if we need to build a boat ourselves. You can talk to us when you have news. "

There was no sound from the other side of the sword washing new wine.

They kept working hard until the evening, and no one had figured out whether to go out to sea in a canoe or continue to watch. However, it was time for Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin to go to bed, so everyone was allowed to move freely. After gathering on time at 10 o'clock tomorrow morning, Ji Xuanyi went offline.

Since he learned about the event, he has found quite a few props that can be used, but Ji Xuanyi always felt that something was missing. After a day, he was exhausted and went to bed early.

The next day, before Ji Xuan opened his eyes, he heard someone calling him.

" Xuan Yi. "

" Xuan Yi, wake up. "

" Xuan Yi? "

Ji Xuan opened his eyes, slapped the big head in front of him, and frowned and said: " What are you doing? "

For someone who is grumpy when waking up, this reaction is already very mild. Qi Qin was not particularly timid. He leaned back and carefully handed his phone to Ji Xuanyi, saying, " Look at this. "

Ji Xuanyi had actually developed the habit of waking up on time at six o'clock. The reason why he was woken up by Qi Qin this time was mainly because it was only a little past five forty.

Ji Xuan estimated his sleepiness and knew the time. He took the phone expressionlessly and said, " What? Let me see what time it is. Is it convenient for me to call you? "

Qi Qin swallowed his saliva, lay back in the quilt, put one hand on Ji Xuan's arm, and said, " No, no, it was the message sent by Jian Xi Xin Jiu last night. "

" It seems that we have found a big ship. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment and immediately turned on his phone.

It was past five in the morning, still dark, and the lights were not on in the room. The light from the cell phone made Ji Xuan squint his eyes, and it took him a long time to see the screen clearly.

This is a chat record from around 1:00 a.m.

After they went offline, other players also went offline one after another, but Jianxi Xinjiu and others in the woods continued to search.

Just when they could no longer hold on and were about to go back, a translucent figure with white light all around appeared on the originally empty road.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu let out a scream immediately and was so scared that he dropped off the line. The others were also in a state of panic. Half of them were scared by the sudden appearance of the ghost-like creature, and half were scared by Jian Xi Xin Jiu's scream.

After Jian Xi Xin Jiu went offline, Xu Chu was the only one who had a say in the team.

Xu Chu was worthy of being the captain of the trouble-making team. Even in this situation, he could still muster up the courage to talk to that figure. Liu Tian was so scared that he hugged those players from Youyue City together, inseparable.

Fortunately, when the team was divided, Xu Chu was not allowed to leave for six days, otherwise this group of cowardly guys would have missed something important.

The translucent figure was indeed a ghost, but also a person. He told Xu Chu that he had a huge merchant ship, but it was robbed by pirates, all the crew members were killed , and he himself had his limbs broken and was thrown on the shore, where he finally starved to death. But God has eyes. Although he died, the pirates did not survive. Just when the pirates abandoned him and were about to leave, a sea monster suddenly appeared in the sea and dragged the entire ship to the bottom of the sea.

When Ji Xuan saw this, his eyes twitched: " No way? A ghost ship? "

Qi Qin had also seen some pirate-themed movies, and he said, " I don't know. If it's really a ghost ship, can it only be operated at night? "

But when night comes, he feels sleepy and feels like he has no chance to participate in any activities at all?

Ji Xuanyi also frowned and continued to scroll down the chat history.

According to Xu Chu, after he finished talking to the man, he was told that at twelve o'clock every night, the ghost ship would appear on the coast with the pirates. If he could defeat the pirates at that time, he might be able to take control of the ship.

Ji Xuanyi scrolled down again and found that after Xu Chu finished speaking, Jian Xi Xin Jiu actually popped up in the group and asked Xu Chu shamelessly whether he had waited for the ghost ship.

Xu Chu washed the sword with new wine and damaged it until the other party bowed his head and admitted his mistake. After a long time, he replied: " I've been waiting for you. "

Chapter 161

It was said that a ghost ship would appear, so even if there were not enough people , Xu Chu would not miss the opportunity to watch it and waited on the beach for nearly two hours.

Hard work pays off , and finally Xu Chu got what he was waiting for.

When the translucent ghost ship appeared on the pitch-black sea , the players who were originally frightened by the ghost instantly forgot the fear in their hearts. Instead, they were filled with excitement and curiosity . Everyone almost rushed towards the direction of the ghost ship. Because the ship is too large, the ghost ship cannot stay in the shallows, but in the deep water area some distance away from the shore. Xu Chu and his friends standing on the shore can only see the silhouette of the ghost ship , but the details are completely unclear.

" The ghost ship appeared for about an hour and then disappeared, " Xu Chu said with great regret, " because the sea was too dangerous and we didn't have a boat , so we could only stay on the shore and watch. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu sighed again, and then because it was too late and they had to meet again the next morning , the two of them went to sleep , not caring how surprised others would be when they saw the chat history after waking up.

Qi Qin whispered, " I'm not that afraid of these weird things, but if they only appear at night, I probably won't be able to do much. "

Ji Xuanyi knew this. Not to mention Qi Qin, even he himself was unconscious at night.

But the ghost ship is now their only breakthrough point, and they cannot let it go at all.

Ji Xuanyi frowned, then thought of something. While typing on his mobile phone, he reached out and tucked the quilt around Qi Qin's neck.

Qi Qin obediently let Ji Xuanyi tuck in the corner of the quilt for him. After that, he reminded him hesitantly : " Xuanyi, it's six o'clock. We should get up and go for a morning run. "

Ji Xuan turned off his phone, threw it on the bedside table, and said, " I won't run around today. I won't do anything. I'll sleep all day and go online at night. "

Qi Qin understood what Ji Xuanyi meant. He wanted to go see the ghost ship tonight and sleep during the day to adjust to the jet lag.

Qi Qin said weakly: " I can't sleep. "

Ji Xuanyi stroked his back like he was coaxing a baby and said, " You can fall asleep just by closing your eyes, dear. "

Qi Qin had no choice but to close his eyes.

Ji Xuanyi continued to touch his back. After a while, Qi Qin's face turned red and he whispered, " Stop, stop touching me ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi kicked Qi Qin in the quilt, turned his back and ignored him.

As Ji Xuanyi had expected, everyone saw the message in the group after dawn. In addition to the ghost ship mentioned by Xu Chu, they also learned that Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin would not go online during the day to adjust to the time difference, and would come online to meet them in the evening.

Since Ji Xuanyi is not online, the best thing for others is that they can finally enjoy the seaside scenery to their heart's content. Players have set up stalls on the beach again, enjoying the sunshine, sea breeze, barbecue, and beauties!

Jian Xixinjiu sat next to Xu Chu, looking pale.

Xu Chu's expression was also very heavy.

Liu Tian asked innocently, " What's wrong with you? Why do you all have such expressions? "

Xu Chu said sadly: " Haven't you noticed yet? Without our knowledge, a tragedy has quietly occurred! "

Liu Tian was confused and asked, " What the hell is this? "

Jian Xixinjiu swallowed his saliva, looked at Liu Tian, and said, " This morning's chat record was sent by Tianxia ..."

Xu Chu immediately said, " Don't you feel familiar with that kind of imperative sentence that is taken for granted? "

Liu Tian was full of questions: " What on earth do you want to say???"

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said sadly: " That is definitely not a message from Tian Xia, it must be Ji Xuan Yi, it must be Ji Xuan Yi! "

Liu Tian said inexplicably: " What happened to Ji Xuanyi? They have always had a good relationship and are in love. Using each other's phone to send a message ..."

At this point, Liu Tian also realized something was wrong.

At six in the morning! Ji Xuanyi took Qi Qin's phone and sent a message!

Oh my god! They slept together last night! That's horrible!

Although everyone had speculated about this a long time ago and even joked about it, the truth was suddenly laid out in front of everyone and it was a little overwhelming!

The scene then became one where all three of them were in a trance.

Xu Chu shook his head and sighed, " A great master was defeated by Ji Xuan just like that. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was disappointed: " Although he has a bad temper, Ji Xuanyi is also a handsome young man, and he is already taken ..."

Liu Tian said with a frown on his face: " That's enough, you two. "

The original morning gathering was changed to an evening gathering. After hanging out all day, everyone finally waited for Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin after nightfall.

Ji Xuanyi's mind was a little unclear due to sleeping too much, but overall it was slightly better than staying up late. The same was true for Qi Qin. He looked a little listless, but fortunately he was sober and not as confused as before.

 " It's so rare, " Xu Chu couldn't help but say, " I didn't expect that I would be able to see a sober world after 10 o'clock at night in this life. I have no regrets in this life. "

Ji Xuanyi glanced at him speechlessly and said, " Didn't you say he would show up after ten o'clock? Take us to find him. "

Xu Chu responded and handed the " torch " in his hand to Ji Xuanyi.

Because it was too dark, with only the faint light from the moon, it was easy to trip in the woods if you were not careful. Xu Chu found the brightest material in his bag, tied up some branches, and made a very simple " torch " .

Although that little light cannot cover a large area, it can still be helpful for seeing the road from below.

The group entered the forest with the torches sponsored by Xu Chu.

Xu Chu didn't remember the way very well, and he led everyone around several detours before finally seeing the ghost.

Ji Xuanyi left the crowd who were hugging each other and shivering, walked up to the ghost and greeted him.

Ghost told Ji Xuanyi his story again, just like he did with Xu Chu before, but this time, he did not mention the ghost ship.

Ji Xuan turned around and glanced at Xu Chu, who shook his head, indicating that he didn't know what was going on.

Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to ask himself: " Where is the ghost ship? When will the ghost ship appear? Can we go out to sea on it? "

He glanced at Ji Xuan, shook his head and sighed, but said nothing.

Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to let Xu Chu try again.

Perhaps because he had already told Xu Chu about the ghost ship, he did not refuse to say anything like he did to Ji Xuanyi. Instead, he said to Xu Chu: " They will not show up today. You don't have to wait. "

Xu Chu was stunned and asked, " Ah? Why? "

Why did he suddenly disappear? It made it seem like he was lying about military intelligence. Without any explanation, he just told them that he would not show up today and asked them not to wait.

Xu Chu was about to argue with him, but Ji Xuan stopped him, thought for a moment, and said, " Maybe just like the boss refresh, this ghost ship also refreshes by chance or by rules, right? "

Xu Chu was stunned when he heard this and said, " If you say that, it seems that the boss didn't refresh today. "

They played on the beach for a whole day without any incident. After it got dark, the players who had originally gathered on the beach logged off in groups of two or three.

Qi Qin also came over and said, " Is it possible that the ghost ship only appears when there is a boss ? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head, not sure.

They've only been here two days and don't understand anything yet.

Xu Chu said: " I did take some time to look at the forum. "

Since the game was launched, there are more and more players and more and more posts in the forum. Because so many posts are crowded together, it is very inconvenient, so the forum has set up a special area. Players who want to find a certain type of information can search in the corresponding area.

However, the information about this beach is scattered in the pvx area and the easter egg area. It is no wonder that Ji Xuanyi and the others have never seen it. They usually look for things in the main line area and the pvp area.

" I've read all the posts about this beach. In addition to the description of the scenery here, there are also mentions of sea monsters. Just like what you heard from others before, they only appear on weekends. However, there are also several new posts saying that the sea monsters come ashore at irregular times. It seems that the main cities of other servers have noticed this place. I guess it is related to the event, but at least for now, no one in our server, Sun City, seems to be aware of this. "

" But these are not the main points, " Xu Chu pointed at the ghost next to him and said, " The main point is that in this place where pvx and Easter egg parties gather, there is not a single post mentioning this ghost, let alone the ghost ship. "

Upon hearing this, Ji Xuan looked at the person beside him thoughtfully.

Liu Tian bravely stepped forward and said, " Could it be that no one dares to walk into this forest at night? "

Xu Chu shook his head and said, " Don't underestimate pvx and Easter egg parties. There are people in the forum who jump directly into the volcano to test how much damage the lava of the heavy volcano can cause. "

Six days: "..."

After a long while, Liu Tiantian said, " Awesome! I will never be able to catch up with this level of awareness in my lifetime. "

In fact, what Liu Tian was thinking was, what enlightenment! How could there be someone in this world who is more stupid than me?!

Xu Chu knew Liu Tian very well, so he didn't expose him. He just smiled at Ji Xuanyi and said, " What do you think? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " If he had not been discovered, then he could only have appeared recently, and he did not exist before that. "

Xu Chu looked at Ji Xuanyi and said, " Pre-event. "

Ji Xuan nodded: " Although we didn't see the ghost ship today, it at least proves that our direction is correct. "

That's enough. They came to the beach to look for information related to the activities, and there is still a lot of time.

Although they were told that the ghost ship would not appear, everyone still waited until twelve o'clock to see if any other situations would occur. Unfortunately, there seemed to be no other settings for this plot. Xu Chu could only stand on the shore and point to the direction where they saw the ghost ship yesterday, and then everyone dispersed.

Three days passed in peace and tranquility before the boss of the sea appeared on the beach for the second time . However, this time Ji Xuanyi and his friends were not so lucky.

The boss only left a corpse and did not drop any pearls.

" It seems that the pearl is indeed a rare item, " Xu Chu said, touching his chin, " Is it possible to ask Ye Linyu to cut the Yunzhongjian into two parts and give us half to help us find the lost pearl? "

Ji Xuan was so upset when he heard this.

Forget about a piece, Ye Linyu probably won't even give you a piece of nail.

But it's good to have a corpse, at least we can increase the supply of special food, so it's not a complete loss. And at night we will finally have the chance to see the real appearance of the ghost ship.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin quickly logged off and took a nap, then climbed back up very reluctantly at night.

This time, they finally saw the ghost ship.

Ze Yu Sishui couldn't help but said excitedly: " This is exactly like what happened in the movie! " The ghost ship was floating in the deep water not far from them. Fortunately, like the previous ghost, it was also glowing. Thanks to the vision adjustment in the game, everyone could vaguely

see the ghost ship's historical hull, the large seaweed on the sidewalls and the rusty metal, which made boarding this ghost ship an extremely exciting thing.

The passion of the second year disease finally dispelled the fear of non-physical things, and everyone expressed that they must go up and take a look.

Only Jian Xi Xin Jiu Mian had a look of food. Amid the excited cheers of the crowd, he whispered, " I want to know what the pirates up there look like ..."

Although the sound of Jian Xi's new wine was small, his words were like a bomb , and everyone fell silent in an instant.

The ghost clearly said that the ghost ship can only be controlled after defeating the pirates on the ship. The pirates on the ship are definitely not immune to attacks. They are most likely the same as ordinary monsters, with some special buffs at most .

But the problem is not whether it can be defeated, but the visual effect. If the monsters above are all like those in the movies, half-rotten skeletons with stinking meat and internal organs hanging on them, and a bunch of bugs will splash out when you chop them with a knife ...

Everyone's faces turned pale, and they were disgusted by their own imaginations. There was even a girl with mysophobia who said " sorry ", " goodbye ", and " goodbye " three times in a row and prepared to log off.

Ji Xuanyi quickly stopped the person and said, " The authorities shouldn't restore it so well in a place like this. Holographic games are not horror games. They should still consider the psychological state of the players, okay? "

boss that Ji Xuanyi and his team had ever seen was the mermaid boss in the Fountain Town in the Elemental Town dungeon , but that one was still okay and not too scary.

boss they fought on the beach before has also been beautified. I think the official considered similar issues when making the ghost ship and made some changes. In this way, the monsters on the ghost ship will not be too scary.

Only then did everyone hesitantly quiet down.

The monsters you might face are scary, but the ghost ship is pretty cool! You'll miss out if you don't get on it!

After hesitating for a moment, everyone finally decided to go on board and take a look first. After all, with so few people, it seemed impossible for them to bring down the entire ship.

They also had with them the canoes they had borrowed there before, a kind with nine legs, which could accommodate nine people.

Ji Xuanyi calculated and said, " You guys in Youyue City took three or four? We seem to have too many people here. "

The representatives from Youyue City looked at each other, and one of them stepped out and said, " Three will do. "

Those who came from Fanxing City are the gang leaders and deputy gang leaders and the like. They are all small managers here, and may not even be senior executives. They are just responsible for tipping off Ye Linyu. It is useless if they go too many times.

Ji Xuanyi nodded when he heard that, and picked out three for Youyue City to distribute themselves. On their side, there were six people going: Ji Xuanyi, Qi Qin, Xu Chu, Jian Xi Xinjiu, Xue Piao Renjian, and Mi Yin.

Four out of the six people have relatively high-end combat capabilities. If they go up to fight, at least the possibility of being demoted is relatively low.

Liu Tian protested against this, but was ruthlessly suppressed by Xu Chu, so he could only stay on the shore feeling aggrieved.

Ji Xuanyi was just about to set off when Ze Yu Shishui popped up and looked at him, saying, "Can I get on the same boat with Master Mi Yin? I'm very light and won't take up much space. " In fact, not only is he very light, Mi Yin is also very thin. If the two of them were to take the same boat, the load might really be enough.

Ji Xuanyi hesitated for a moment and said, "Ask Mi Yintong if she agrees. If the boat capsizes, you two can handle it on your own. Don't look for me. "

Ze Yu Shishui cheered and went to find Mi Yin.

After a while, everyone was ready and set off in high spirits.

Ji Xuanyi had previously thought that borrowing a canoe was too tricky, but now he realized that it still gave them a way to survive. This canoe should have a system bonus, and it did not require the rower to have very skilled techniques to make the boat move forward very quickly. In less than ten minutes, they were very close to the ghost ship.

Observing the ghost ship up close made everyone feel even more shocked. Ze Yu Sishui subconsciously touched the wet and slippery hull, but ended up touching his hands full of dirty algae, which made him feel disgusted.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu fell to the end and lowered his voice, fearing to alert the monsters on the boat, and whispered: "How do we get up there? "

The deck is at least five meters above the sea surface. In this case, the only way to get on board is to climb up the life ladder, but the problem is that it is obvious that the pirates on the ship will not be kind enough to lower the life ladder.

Everyone was puzzled for a long time. Ji Xuanyi washed the new wine with his sword and said, "Didn't we buy a lot of hemp rope when we were doing the world mission before? Do you still have it with you? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was startled, then immediately reacted, and hurriedly lowered his head to look through his bag, saying, "I have it with me ... but how do I use it? Do you want to make a flying claw yourself? "

Ji Xuanyi took the bundle of hemp rope, nodded, and said, "This is the only way. "

In the end, Xu Chu provided a strange-looking staff, which together with the hemp rope formed a flying claw.

But the second problem arises again. Agility-based professions can climb up along the flying claw, especially Mi Yin, who must have undergone similar training in real life. She was able to climb up in a few seconds. Ze Yu Sishui also climbed up quickly with the help of teleportation, but magic-based professions and strength-based professions had no way to deal with it.

Ji Xuanyi found that his strength attribute was not enough to support his weight, so he could only hang himself on the rope. It was impossible for him to go up. It seemed that he could only let the knight or swordsman go up first, and then directly pull the magic profession up.

But a problem arose. Even Xue Piao Renjian, the knight with the lightest load among this group of strength-based professions, broke the connection between the rope and the staff when he was halfway up and fell directly into the water.

Mi Yin was horrified and thought that the world was going to be cold because of Xue Diao. Fortunately, the man floated up by himself after a while.

Xue Piao Renjian was still quick. The moment the rope was released, he took out the grilled octopus he had taken before. After falling into the water, he took a bite of it mixed with sea water, and then came up directly by stepping on the water without alarming the monster below. However, this experience was really terrible. Xue Piao Renjian held the boat and relaxed for a long time before he uttered a word in a low voice with an ugly expression.

" salty."

The meat eaten with sea water must be salty!

Ji Xuanyi's face was gloomy. He never expected to be stuck here. It was probably because he had too little experience.

Ze Yu Sishui lay on the bulwark, poking his head out to look down, and whispered, " Xiao Ji, the two of us, Mi Yin and I, should be able to drag you and the deputy leader up. Why don't we leave them down there and you guys come up and take a look first? "

It seems that this is the only way.

Ji Xuanyi, Xu Chu, and a priest from Youyue City got on the boat with the efforts of Mi Yin and Ze Yu Sishui, and finally saw the scene in front of them.

Thank God, the pirate monster on the ghost ship was not like the one in the movie. It was the same shape as the one in the woods before, except that it was glowing white and had no legs. The wet deck was filled with patrolling pirate ghosts. They didn't seem to notice the few people squatting by the side of the ship and continued to drift along the predetermined trajectory.

Ji Xuan took a look at the monster's health and said, " It doesn't look like it's particularly difficult to fight? "

Mi Yin also nodded and said, " Didn't Xu Chu say that the ship would disappear in an hour? Maybe the difficulty lies in the time limit. "

Ji Xuanyi pondered for a moment and said, " We have healers and output, so it looks like we don't need a tank for now . Let's try it first. If anything happens, we can be prepared next time. "

Everyone responded, and the three magic professions ate the meat with the floating effect first and prepared to run away. The two melee professions, Mi Yin and Ze Yu Si Shui, were ready to attack the monsters.

Ze Yu Sishui lowered his body, suddenly teleported, appeared behind the pirate ghost, and thrust the dagger straight to the back of the monster – and then nothing happened.

The monster didn't lose any blood. Not only did it not lose any blood, it didn't even enter the battle. It seemed as if it didn't see Ze Yu Sishui at all.

Everyone was stunned.

Ze Yu Sishui didn't believe it and stabbed the monster twice again. He even walked up to the monster and greeted it, but there was no reaction at all.

Ze Yu Sishui could only look at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and looked very unhappy.

Mi Yin hit the monster twice casually, but just like Ze Yu Si Shui, there was no response. She asked curiously, " What's going on? "

" What's going on? " Xu Chu said helplessly, " The monsters don't respond to the players. Either we haven't done the pre-processing, or it's not the time to trigger the plot yet. The setting of this ghost ship may have to wait until the event starts before it can be used. "

Ji Xuanyi was shocked, stood up, and said directly without holding back his voice: " At least we know how to get the boat after the event starts. Since we can't start fighting now, let's take a look around the boat and see if there are any other props or settings. "

There is nothing else to do.

The group wandered around the ship for more than half an hour and found another green-named pirate on the ship. They didn't figure out what he was doing before the time was up. In an instant, everyone's feet felt empty, and Xu Chu's scream had just escaped his throat when he fell into the water with a splash.

I won't talk about the situation of rescuing people from the water. Fortunately, everyone was prepared and no one was demoted. However, they were all confused after returning to the shore.

Everyone exchanged some information randomly and then went offline one after another, going to take a shower or go to bed.

Ji Xuanyi also informed Xiao Xiaoyuxia about the ghost ship. Although they were unable to get the ship now, to be honest, being able to discover these things in advance was already a great help. The only pity was that they had to take Youyue City with them and could not take the lead and dominate the crowd. But after the event is opened, they will definitely be able to leave Youri City eight thousand meters away .

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was very satisfied with this. The collection of gold coins and fragments on their side was also going smoothly. Basically, all the collected fragments were saved and screenshots were sent to Ji Xuanyi.

Over in Youyue City, with Yun Zhongjian there, the progress was even faster. With the unremitting efforts of Ye Linyu and Lao Xiyi, they could even piece together a quarter of the map. Soon after, reinforcements from Youyue City and Fanxing City arrived one after another and stationed on the beach, scaring the pvx players who were originally partying here. However, they were basically players from the three main cities, and after realizing that something was wrong, they temporarily gave up pvx and joined the team.

When the players from Dayo City among the pvx players found out that Youyue City and Fanxing City had both come, but their main city had not, they hurriedly passed the message to Zhaochen and others who were still collecting event items in Dayo City.

On the tenth day after Ji Xuanyi arrived at the beach, the players from Dayo City finally hurriedly arrived at the beach.

It's a pity that the best places have been taken by Starry City and Youyue City. The Youri City team doesn't have the ability to go against the two main cities, so they can only stay on the rocky coast in a wronged manner . At first, they wanted to go into the woods, but Xu Chu was

worried that they would discover the ghost at night, so he ordered the players of Youyue City and Starry City to intentionally or unintentionally exclude them.

Ji Xuanyi commented on Xu Chu's behavior: " This is only because Zhao Chen didn't come. If Zhao Chen was here and saw Youyue City and Fanxing City ostracizing them together, he would definitely insist on living in the forest and not leave. "

It's not that I'm arrogant or angry. There is a saying that goes, if the enemy tells you to do something, you should never do it. The same is true in reverse. If the enemy tells you not to do something, you should do it. Even if Zhaochen doesn't know what is in the forest, he will never leave there.

Xu Chu uttered a humiliating " tsk " and said, " Is it possible that I just don't like him? Do I have to make things difficult for him wherever he is? "

Ji Xuan thought to himself, there is no need to move, Zhao Chen will have no choice but to fight with you. After all, he can't even breathe properly, how can he survive if I don't kill him?

This was the only time Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu had an argument. After that, everyone spent another half a month busy looking for the event precursor and obstructing Yuri City from finding the event precursor.

Things are starting to get weird.

The lead time is long enough, and all players are waiting for the official announcement of the start of the event or the update, but until now, the official has not made any movement, not even a fart, as if it were dead.

Everyone was questioning the issue of the long lead time, especially people like Ji Xuanyi. In their opinion, this matter has nothing to do with the length of time, but rather that something must have gone wrong.

Because completing quests in Yunzhongjian no longer drops map fragments.

" In fact, I suspect that all the map fragments may have fallen. After all, the fragments we have already pieced together nearly three-fifths of the map, " Ye Linyu said to Ji Xuan in a private chat, " I can send you a screenshot offline later, and you will know for yourself when you see it. "

Ji Xuanyi took a look and found that the map of Youyue City was indeed quite complete. Combined with the map collected from Fanxing City in his hands, the degree of restoration was almost close to four-fifths. The remaining one-fifth should be in the hands of Youri City and Sanren.

Just like Ye Linyu said, the map fragments should have dropped, but even the map has been released, so why hasn't the lead time ended yet?

Is there some hidden prerequisite? Is this activity just for players to start it themselves?
Stupid official!

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but curse in his heart again.

Just when Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but want to go back to Fanxing City to find August to see if he had the clue to start the event, someone on the forum reported that the event for the fourth server had already started!

Everyone was stunned.

Generally speaking, activities are open to all regions and servers at the same time, and everyone is on the same progress. Even if new regions are opened later, old activities will not be reopened to new players.

This is the first time that an activity is open on a single server while other servers are still stuck! At this time, the official announcement finally came , stating that this event was an activity for each server to create its own independent world line, so it was not open at a unified pace, but the opening situation was determined by the actions of the players. There were many conditions for opening, and any one of them could be met, so everyone can work hard.

The official said a lot of words to calm people down, and said that the rewards for this event were very generous, and because it was the first time to open an event in this form, there would be additional compensation after it ended. Only then did the official calm down the rioting players.

However, everyone is almost aware of the official's character, and they didn't have much hope. After the official promised to give compensation, everyone turned their attention to the players on the four servers around them, and asked them how to start the activities on their servers.

It's funny to say that Server 4 was one of the servers that failed the world mission and wiped out the novice town due to infighting in the main city. But after the guilds that caused the total destruction were disbanded, the guilds that took over the main city learned their lesson and united as one. Not only did they complete the next world mission very quickly, they also welcomed it back very smoothly in the previous dungeon activity, turning the world line back to HE .

The atmosphere between the three main cities of the four servers has become unprecedentedly united because of the return of , and they are closer than family members. In this event, the three main cities of the four servers have made persistent efforts and continued to cooperate. Even when they later inferred through the sea chart that the new map might be divided into territories, the three main cities unanimously decided to divide it equally, with no intention of intrigue at all.

Therefore, they became the first server to unite as one and collect all the chart fragments! After the representatives of the three main cities gathered together to piece together the sea map into a complete one, racking their brains, gradually becoming bald, and almost turning against each other because of different opinions, the sea activity of the four servers began.

Obviously, the complete sea chart is a clue to start the activity.

But knowing this news is of no use to Ji Xuanyi and his friends, because judging from the current situation of the second server, it is absolutely impossible to piece together a complete sea map. Even if they have Xu Chu, who can buy up all the fragments in the hands of individual people at a high price, there is absolutely no way for them to get the fragments from the Daylight City.

Even if we don't talk about the past, after the fragments are put together, who should the sea map be given to? Youyue City can give it to Fanxing City, can you give it to Sun City?

Even if we take a step back and say that even if the Sun City really compromised and gave up the sea map and joined the alliance of Youyue City and Fanxing City, Ji Xuanyi would still be unwilling to take them to play for Zhaochen's sake.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was even having a wild idea because of this. He wondered if it was possible to use the condition of launching the event to threaten the people of Youri City and force them to drive Zhao Chen out of office?

Ji Xuanyi sneered at this. There is more than one way to start an event. Zhaochen will not step down because of this. The people of Xinban City have been bewitched by him and are determined to escort him away first. Doesn't he have the eloquence to convince them to transfer the hatred and anger for not being able to participate in the event to Fanxing City and Youyue City?

to let Ji Xuanyi go and annihilate Zhao Chen. If more than 30 people hadn't stepped forward to stop him, he would have been beaten to death by Qi Qin ...

The servers with relatively harmonious relations between the other three main cities began to gather together to complete the puzzle. Not long after, another server launched an activity using the puzzle.

Just when Ji Xuanyi and the others were anxiously thinking about whether there were any other methods besides puzzle map, the event started on server 1.

This server is the same as the second server. The relationship between the two main cities is extremely tense, almost like the hatred for the murder of one's father . It is the type that absolutely cannot cooperate. So after they launched the event, a large wave of people flocked to ask them for solutions.

Compared with the four-server method, the one-server method seems very powerful.

They didn't put the pieces of the puzzle together. They sent more than a hundred people out to sea in homemade boats. After losing more than sixty people, one person drifted directly to the target map, which is the New World!

Although he was soon sent back to the resurrection point by the monsters on the new continent, the activities of the first server were also opened!

Everyone: " Sorry to bother you. Goodbye! "

This triggering condition that relies entirely on luck is too unreliable!

However, Ji Xuanyi suggested that maybe he could capture Yun Zhongjian and give it a try. Ye Linyu had no objection to this, since the map fragments had been collected anyway. After hearing this, the old western doctor almost grabbed Ji Xuanyi by the collar and roared, saying in disbelief: " Are you worthy of Yun Zhongjian?! He treats you as a friend! And you sell him out like this! "

Ji Xuanyi imagined Yun Zhongjian's pure, innocent, and naive eyes, and couldn't help but feel a pang of conscience ...

It seems that this method is not suitable for them either.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it for a long time and opened the active servers one after another.

Finally, he made up his mind to go back to Fanxing City.

When you are in doubt, let August take over!

Ji Xuanyi was going to find August. The preliminary preparations had been completed, and there was no reason for August to hide everything anymore. He was very sure that the three wizard towers were related to this event, and August could definitely help.

So after discussing with everyone, Ji Xuanyi left Qi Qin behind and rushed to Fanxing City with Liu Tianma without stopping.

The six-day horse is currently the best horse in the game. If it goes at full speed, a journey that would normally take four days to travel slowly can be completed in just one and a half days.

After traveling for two consecutive days in the past six days, he ran like crazy, carrying Ji Xuanyi all the way into the inner city without slowing down at all. If he had not been pulled off the horse by the guard when he was about to rush into the mage tower, he might have been able to ride the horse directly into the elevator.

Without taking time to care about Liu Tian who was pinned to the ground by the guard, Ji Xuan ran into the Mage Tower which seemed a little deserted because of the players rushing to the beach, and found August under the guidance of the guide.

The skinny and dirty magician smiled at Ji Xuanyi: " Kid, why did you come just now? "

There was a soft " ding dong " sound, and everyone looked at their chat interface.

System announcement: The clue has been triggered, [The Great Magician in the Mage Tower] , congratulations to all players, the [Our Journey is the Sea of Stars] event is now open!

Chapter 162

soon as Ji Xuan heard the words " just arrived " , he felt something was wrong. Sure enough , the next second , August told him the whole cause of the event like pouring beans , and kindly helped him to start the event.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

What the hell was he doing before?

Ji Xuanyi almost spat out a mouthful of blood on August's face . He was almost having a heart attack from anger. It took him a long time to calm down while holding on to the table.

August smiled and brewed a pot of tea for Ji Xuanyi and placed it in front of him.

Ji Xuanyi picked up the cup and took a big gulp.

The moment the announcement of the event came out, Ji Xuanyi's private chat channel exploded. People who knew that he had come back to see August were frantically asking him questions about details. Ji Xuanyi was in no mood to reply to them , so he blocked them all and sat down on the chair in front of August's desk.

Now that I'm here, it would be a shame to leave as soon as the event starts. I have to get more information to bring back.

Ji Xuanyi had actually found out a small part of the background plot of the event, but this small part was too vague and fragmentary , and he was unable to make an effective inference.

Otherwise, he would have gone to look for August as soon as the prelude was opened.

What the Great Magician Irene of Youyue City mentioned about the three magician towers joining together to discuss was actually the matter of retaking another continent , which was the new map in this event.

and expelled all living beings during the last invasion of the evil god due to internal strife among humans and failed to defend the continent .

Because the evil god is too powerful and there is an ocean between the two continents, once a war breaks out, it will be difficult to obtain both manpower and supplies, so it is almost impossible for humans to retake this continent.

Because of this impossibility, people who had no other options could only accept their fate and gradually forget about the lost continent.

Originally, the matter of the Lost Continent might have been gradually forgotten by everyone, but when the evil god attacked the Elemental Continent again, the players successfully protected the Elemental Town and repelled the evil god. So the great magicians of the three magician towers rekindled their hope of regaining the Lost Continent. They formed an alliance again, hoping to successfully take the Lost Continent back from the evil god.

August's role in this alliance is almost technical support.

"Child, I once told you that you had already come into contact with the part I was responsible for, but you didn't seem to guess it?" August said.

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly and thought to himself, I have come into contact with so many things, who knows which one you are responsible for?

August seemed to know Ji Xuanyi's answer. He laughed, clenched his hand into a fist, moved his fingertips slightly, and when he opened his fist again, there was a ruby in the palm of his hand.

Ji Xuanyi was so familiar with this ruby that he felt really bad every time he suddenly received a message from the system in the afternoon. The damn task of the disappearing ruby had made Ji Xuanyi so angry that he would grit his teeth whenever he saw it.

But soon, Ji Xuanyi realized what August meant.

When he first received the ruby mission, August once told him that this ruby was a failure in his research on space magic. It was uncontrollable and would randomly trigger teleportation at intervals.

Space magic? Ji Xuan stared at August in a daze.

August looked very happy. He said, "Being able to defeat the evil god does not mean that we can recover the lost continent. The ocean is a natural barrier. If we cannot overcome it, then no matter how powerful we are, we will not be able to drive the evil god across the ocean."

"But fortunately, my space magic experiment finally succeeded," August said excitedly with a childlike smile, "Although Irene and the old man from Day City also helped a little, of course, only a little, but this is undoubtedly my masterpiece! I created teleportation magic, which can ignore the distance and teleport people from one place to another! With this magic, replenishing resources is no longer a difficult task!"

"Everything is ready. The east wind has arrived. If we don't take action now, when will we take action?" August's face showed a trace of excitement. He walked up to Ji Xuanyi and said seriously: "My child, this operation to recapture the lost continent must succeed. If it fails, the evil gods on the elemental continent may come back. This matter still requires your strength."

Ji Xuanyi expressed his understanding and asked, "How can we help?"

This is asking August about the specific gameplay of this event.

It is said that it is very beneficial to hold on to someone powerful. Although the conditions for triggering the event are a bit harsh and require the favorability of the great magician in the Mage

Tower, once you use this condition to start the event, the event strategy will also be given to you. The other servers that started the event first are still groping in the dark as to how the event is going to be conducted!

August heard this and said, " If we want to counterattack the Lost Continent, the first thing we need to do is to build a teleportation array. However, this kind of advanced magic requires too much materials and preparation time, and we cannot be disturbed. So before the three of us great magicians go to the Lost Continent, we need your help to clear out a safe area in the Lost Continent where we can settle down. "

Okay, the first stage is to reach the Lost Continent and clean up the base.

August continued, " After you are ready, the other two magicians and I can prepare to set off.

When we go to the Lost Land, we will need you to escort each other. "

Ji Xuanyi continued to remember that in the second stage, he would escort three great magicians to the Lost Land.

August said, " Once the teleportation array is built, we will have no more worries and can officially launch a counterattack. "

Ji Xuanyi wrote it down again: the third stage, the formal counterattack.

When this stage is over, the activity will probably be coming to an end.

Ji Xuan took a look and found that clearing the safe zone did not seem to be the most important stage. About two-thirds of the manpower should be left on the Elemental Continent to wait for the escort of the great magician. If there is no strategy, it is easy to get the priorities wrong. If a large group of people go to the Lost Continent first, it will be very difficult to send the great magician to each other in the second round. It is possible that some people will have to commit suicide to come back to complete the task.

How horrible.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and marked the column of manpower allocation in his mind.

August reminded, " After clearing a safe area in the Lost Land, you may still encounter sieges from the evil gods. Although I don't know how strong they are, I still suggest that you try to reduce your strength consumption during the voyage. The masters you made friends with in the city may be willing to lend you a hand. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned when he heard this: " An expert to make friends with? "

Perhaps afraid that the players wouldn't understand, he explained it in more popular language: " These are the people you have helped a lot with before, and they have a very friendly relationship with you. Go and invite them. Maybe some of them will agree to go on an adventure with you. But there is one thing I need to remind you. Pay attention to the load-bearing capacity of your vehicle. If you invite too many people, you may not be able to fit them all. "

Ji Xuanyi finally got it. All those seemingly useless favorability points he had accumulated before were actually used here!

August was talking about the strategy there, and Ji Xuanyi was confused. After a while, he suddenly asked: " Then can you accompany me to the sea? "

After saying this, Ji Xuanyi himself felt that it was impossible. Although August's favorability with him was full, he still had to participate in the second phase of the activities. Now he went to the

Lost Continent with him. When the other two main cities sent great magicians to each other in the second phase, would their Starry City just transport a cargo ship?

Just thinking about it doesn't seem reliable!

Ji Xuanyi was just about to take back his nonsensical question when he saw August in front of him was stuck.

Of course, being stuck would not be shown directly. From Ji Xuanyi's perspective, August was just lost in thought.

After a long while, just when Ji Xuan wanted August not to worry so much and that he could find someone else, August said slowly: " Sure, I haven't been out of the Mage Tower for a long time anyway. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi: " What?!?!?!"

Ji Xuan was completely stunned. He had just dug August out of the Mage Tower?!

August obviously didn't notice anything wrong with Ji Xuanyi, and continued to talk to himself, " Recovering the Lost Continent is indeed a big deal, so it shouldn't be a problem to leave the Mage Tower, but Starry City can't do without me. Before I leave with you, I have to let Hamana come to Starry City to take over my position. This may take one to two days. Can you wait? "

Ji Xuanyi came back to his senses and said quickly: " Of course! "

Not to mention one or two days, he would have to wait even for one or two weeks! This is August! During the second world mission, everyone saw the fighting power of this big guy. It was like he was cheating. Only a fool would not wait for him!

August smiled and said, " I have to write a letter and contact Hamana. I also have some preparations to make. You can come back to me tomorrow. "

Ji Xuanyi's soul had flown away at this time. He didn't hear clearly what August said at all. He nodded in a daze and left the Mage Tower like a sleepwalker.

After Ji Xuanyi entered the Mage Tower, Liu Tian had a fierce fight with the guards. In the end, he was grabbed by the scruff of the neck and thrown out of the Mage Tower by the guards. Now he was waiting outside the Mage Tower with an unhappy face.

Seeing Ji Xuanyi walking out in a daze, Liu Tian quickly stopped him and said, " Is the event open? I saw the system announcement, it's awesome, let's go, let's hurry up and go back. "

Ji Xuanyi was stopped by him, and came back to his senses, saying: " No, we can't leave yet. In addition to launching the event, August also told me the event strategy. "

Liu Tian was stunned and said, " What? "

It was too much effort to explain to others, so Ji Xuanyi simply put him aside and said, " Don't worry about it. Anyway, we will wait in Starry City for another day or two . Have you brushed your impression in Starry City? "

Liu Tian didn't understand, but answered honestly: " I have, the one over at the stable. Some idiot said there was a hidden quest there that made the horse run faster, so I went there, but it was useless even after I maxed it out. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

The guys over there in the stable ... are they capable of fighting?

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, but finally put the matter aside and said, " Okay, forget about it for now. You can go do whatever you want now. I'll contact you when it's time for us to leave. "

Liu Tian was confused, but there was really nothing to do here, so he left alone.

Ji Xuanyi immediately contacted Xu Chu and the others and sent out all the information he got from August.

The information Ji Xuanyi obtained was no different from a thunderous drop, but this time, before Xu Chu could say anything, Xiao Xiao Yuxia howled first.

" Fuck! I've been in Star City for so long, nothing happened. I just came to the beach for an event, and suddenly this happened. I have to go back again! "

Ji Xuanyi was also helpless and could only say: " Have you increased your favorability? If you haven't or you don't have much fighting power, you don't need to come back. You guys should collect the statistics over there and send back those who have good favorability. "

Although it takes a lot of time, this is the only way for now. The other servers are fast, but the mission is very difficult. The four servers that went out to sea first have only gone halfway, and one-third of the people have been lost. It is estimated that it will be difficult to defend the garrison after arriving at the Lost Continent, and another round of people will need to be sent over. Although they move a little slowly, it is not a bad thing to be prepared in advance.

" According to the information provided by Ji Xuanyi, speed is not the most important thing now. There is only one strategy that can minimize losses, and everyone has to do it this way. There is no such thing as first or second. We can take our time and there is no rush, " Xu Chu said, " But there is one thing we still need to consider . Ji Xuanyi, do we need to announce the method of launching the event and the strategy? "

Not long after the second server activity started, some people had already started to inquire about the situation offline.

The system announcement of the second server explained the way to start the event very clearly. Someone triggered a clue from the great magician in the Mage Tower and started the event, but no one knew how the clue was triggered.

There is no wall that is impenetrable. The news that the second server Fanxing City suddenly sent people back to the main city from the beach also spread. Not only Xu Chu but also Ye Linyu and others were secretly chatting with Ji Xuanyi to inquire about the situation. In fact, there were more people secretly chatting with Xu Chu and his group. Everyone was annoyed enough. The most convenient and direct way to solve all this at the moment is to go directly to the forum to announce the information, and everyone can rest assured.

As someone who had experienced this, Ji Xuanyi could understand the pain of being flooded with private chat messages. He could also imagine what would happen if he didn't make the information public. After a little thought, he said, " Let's make it public, but I won't go. You can open a post, or Xiao Xiaoyu can go. "

When Xu Chu heard this, he immediately said in a very straightforward manner: " Then Xiao Xiao Yu, go down! "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "... Hey! "

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but ask, " Let's just post the message, what about calculating the popularity? "

Xu Chu said calmly: " The rain is going down. "

Xiaoxiao Rain: " Meow meow meow???"

In the end, Xu Chu was still forced to make the guide. Even though Xiao Xiao Yu Xia was a model worker, he couldn't be used like this, otherwise he would die suddenly!

Ji Xuanyi decided to publish the strategy guide not entirely because he was annoyed by the influx of private chats or worried that someone would attack them in public opinion, but simply because there was actually no harm in publishing the strategy guide. To be precise, it should be beneficial.

The information Ji Xuanyi received from the very beginning told him that in this event, at least in the first two stages of this event, the three major cities were not in opposing positions. To some extent, they were even in a state of cooperation. The publication of this strategy can be said to have accelerated the completion of the task in disguise.

From another perspective, Ji Xuanyi's side, which had obtained the strategy, was slowed down by it, while the Day City, which did not know the strategy, set out first. Although it was very likely to suffer heavy losses, it was hard to say whether there would be any adventures or preparations over there, which would cause Ji Xuanyi and his team to be overtaken by others. Instead of being clueless and letting Day City complete the task at their own pace, it would be better to directly publish the strategy so that Day City's progress would have to keep pace with theirs. At least Ji Xuanyi knew that if they followed the strategy, he would definitely have more cards in his hand than Day City.

Having said that, after talking to Xu Chu and others, Ji Xuanyi still snorted in dissatisfaction . Although it was a cooperative stage, he was still unwilling to bring Daylight City along to play ... I don't know if Qi Qin is smart enough. If he meets Zhaochen who is alone, it would be best if he can help him relieve his hatred.

The generosity of the second server, Star City, in releasing its exclusive strategy guide also made many players admire it. After all, if it were them, they would not be so generous.

There is one thing that everyone cannot figure out. Isn't your triggering method a bit too advanced? Raise the favorability with the Great Mage in the Mage Tower to above Intimacy? What's the joke? What kind of method is this!

Most people doubt the authenticity of this trigger method, but they even took out the specific strategy, why would they lie to you here? There is money to be made? Besides, the screenshots of the system announcement have been released, and it is to go to the Mage Tower to find the Great Mage to open it!

Various doubts and specious speculations occupied half of the forum, but none of them were as upset as the servers that had been shipped overseas in advance.

You guys are so awesome, couldn't you come up with this strategy earlier? They've already died several times! We can't turn back now, we can only bite the bullet and keep going forward. But no matter what, with the strategy, the activity finally got on the right track, and the people who had gathered at the beach rushed to the main city to seek help.

Just as the first group of Star City players arrived at the main city at full speed, August had finally packed up his belongings, arranged his affairs, and prepared to leave with Ji Xuanyi. Perhaps because he knew that he would be facing players from the other two main cities, even the usually sloppy August finally paid attention to his image. When Ji Xuanyi first saw the old man in front of him with luxurious clothes and a strong aura, he almost didn't recognize that this was the usual August, and was stunned for a long time.

August looked at Ji Xuanyi and said awkwardly: " This is the robe that Hamana picked for me. I don't want to wear it like this. "

Because it didn't want to delay the players for too long, it only took two days from the time Mrs. Harman received the letter to the time she rushed from Elemental Town to Starry City. Now Mrs. Harman was standing next to August, looking at her father with a smile.

Ji Xuanyi quickly praised: " It's very beautiful, very beautiful. "

August then smiled.

Liu Tian received a notice from Ji Xuanyi, saying that he could leave today, so he obediently went to the door of the Mage Tower and waited for him to come out.

Liu Tian, the fool, had no idea what Ji Xuanyi was busy with and thought he had some other arrangements. So when he saw Ji Xuanyi taking August and his students out of the Mage Tower, he was completely stunned.

There is no one in Starry City who doesn't know August. After all, one needs to report to August to register for household registration. In addition, August was so powerful during the second stage of the world mission that his DPS even surpassed that of the Elf King. So there is no one who doesn't know him.

Liu Tian's jaw was almost dislocated, and it took him a long time to come back to his senses. He came close to Ji Xuanyi and asked in disbelief: " What the hell, what the hell, what the hell! What the hell is going on? Why did August come out?! Wasn't he on the tower?! "

Ji Xuan remained calm and said in a very pretentious manner: " Well, didn't you read the guide? You can invite people with high favorability to go out to sea together. I invited August by the way, and he agreed. "

Liu Tian opened his mouth and stared blankly at Ji Xuanyi and August, unable to speak for a long time.

August ignored them. Leaving the Mage Tower was a big deal for him, and he also had to carefully instruct his students to maintain the peace in Starry City.

Liu Tian took a long time to react before he said dizzily, " August wants to come with us? Ride my horse? Should I carry August on my back? I don't know if the load is enough for the three of us ..."

Ji Xuan was so upset when he heard this. August was riding with them? That was too cheap. Impossible!

But having said that, Ji Xuanyi felt a little uncertain. After all, August had never left the tower except for fighting monsters during the second world mission. Could it be that he was really going to go with the two of them, with three of them riding on one horse?

Ji Xuanyi thought about it for a long time, and finally couldn't help but ask August.

Fortunately, August said there was no need to worry about this. He would act together with an elite guard force from Star City, so there would be no need for three people to ride the same horse. Their speed might be a little slow, so Ji Xuanyi would not have to wait for them. He could just lead the way at his own pace.

Only then did Ji Xuanyi feel relieved.

Liu Tian glanced at the people who were gathered together and respectfully listening to August's lecture, and whispered to Ji Xuan: " Is it possible to get this group of people over with us? "

Ji Xuan gave him a cold look and couldn't help thinking, it turns out that when it comes to taking advantage of something like this, even a fool like Liu Tian would come to his senses and actually want to pack up the entire Mage Tower and take it away. He's really ambitious! But this is obviously impossible. First of all, August will not agree, as the Mage Tower must keep some people there. Secondly, even if these students of August can really go, Ji Xuanyi cannot invite them. Although he has a high reputation in the Mage Tower and has the favorability of several apprentices, this favorability is just enthusiasm, not enough to take people away.

There is only one apprentice who has a close relationship with Ji Xuanyi, and that is Pusi who is obsessed with divination. Ji Xuanyi dare not invite this person, because he has only one function, which is to predict good and bad luck. What he says will come true and cannot be deciphered. After getting on the boat, saying good things can only be icing on the cake, and saying bad things will be like adding insult to injury. If he says " We are going to capsize " , well, everyone on the boat will be finished. What's the point of playing? Even August will be drowned. When he comes back, the master and apprentice will turn against each other!

Ji Xuanyi quickly threw aside the terrible thoughts in his mind and said to Liu Tian: " Don't think too much. August is enough. If there are more people, the boat will not be able to accommodate them! "

After finishing speaking, Ji Xuanyi quickly notified Xu Chu and Xiao Xiao Yuxia that if anyone said that he had gained the favorability of the Mage Tower apprentice Pushi, they should never let him come back!

After Ji Xuanyi, Xuchu and others explained Puxi's situation clearly, August finally ended his long lecture and turned back to Ji Xuanyi with a serious face: " Let's go. "

Ji Xuanyi nodded frantically like a chick pecking at rice, then turned around and led the way. Except for the two guards at the door of the Mage Tower, the others stayed outside the Mage Tower and did not continue to send them off. August did not ride a horse, but walked on his own two legs. Liu Tian did not dare to ride either, but just followed Ji Xuanyi in front.

It was fine when we just came out of the Mage Tower. Everyone went to the beach for the new event. There were really few people in the city, let alone near the Mage Tower. Those who had just returned from the beach had just entered the city and had no idea what was happening in the city.

If you walk a little further outside, you will meet players scattered around in the inner city.

There are actually quite a few tasks in the game that require you to run around. Although most of the tasks in "Domain" are unique, you can occasionally see players taking them for a stroll on the road.

But this definitely does not include the Great Magician who represents a main city!!!

When Ji Xuanyi and Liu Tian were walking on the road, everyone's reaction was, first glance over and think, oh, they are on a mission, normal ... then they reacted, suddenly turned their gaze to them, and then rubbed their eyes desperately, wishing they could dig out their eyeballs and stick them on them to scan them, then they were stunned for several seconds before they reacted – what the hell? !

What the hell?!?!

What the hell?!?!

Isn't this August in new clothes?! What the hell! Who are these two?! They're taking August out for a stroll?!?!

Wherever Ji Xuanyi and Liu Tian passed by, all the players froze into statues, watching them pass by in a daze.

Liu Tian felt something was wrong, so he said to Ji Xuan, " This atmosphere is so weird, I thought everyone would come over to watch, what's going on now? "

Ji Xuanyi's face was expressionless, and he said silently: " After all, August has a very strong aura of kingship. If he walks on the street, would you dare to approach him and chat with him? " Liu Tian: "... I dare not. "

Players in Star City who have entered the Mage Tower have basically been scolded by August. Do you dare to say hello to your dean if you meet him on the street?!

The players of Star City were so intimidated by August's power that no one dared to come up and watch, allowing Ji Xuanyi and Liu Tian to walk to the exit of the inner city unimpeded. Then the two of them were blocked.

The team that returned from the beach has just arrived, and everyone is busy contacting those with whom they have a high favorability, while the more powerful ones in the main city are almost all in the inner city, which makes most of the players who returned from the beach rush to the inner city without stopping after entering the city.

Then a scene that confused these players appeared.

A team of guards suddenly appeared at the nearest entrance to the inner city. These guards were dressed differently from ordinary guards. Compared with the guards that could be seen everywhere in the Starry City, their equipment was obviously more gorgeous. In addition to the shiny armor, there were also dense enchantments and various magic bonuses. Almost all the guards were shining with a faint light.

You know, in this game where the special effects are not that fancy, this kind of light often represents that the target's combat capability is very strong.

This team of just a hundred or so people looks very tough to deal with.

Everyone had forgotten why they came back, and they all gathered around this group, wanting to see what they were up to. Was it related to this event? Who knew there might be a hidden mission?

Just as everyone was watching with great interest, even forgetting why they came back, the leader suddenly said: " Welcome to the great magician! "

After that, everyone, led by that person, knelt on one knee in one direction.

Everyone looked in the direction they were heading. The player in front of them was flattered. He pointed at himself in disbelief and stammered, " Me, me? "

Everyone looked at him in surprise.
Until a voice came from behind him.

" What are you thinking, big brother? " Ji Xuanyi said with a frown on his face. " What are you thinking? I'm kneeling down to you. How dare you do that? Move aside. The real boss is coming. "

The player's face flushed red, and he jumped away like a frightened rabbit, leaving Ji Xuanyi and August behind him.

This time, the surprise on everyone's faces was even greater – no, it can't be called surprise, it's simply shock!!!

Everyone gasped and someone shouted, " What the hell! August?! "

There were suddenly suppressed screams of varying heights from the crowd, and many players couldn't help but swear.

What's going on?! Is the world going to be destroyed again?! How did August escape from the Mage Tower?!

August seemed to be accustomed to such scenes and calmly walked past the guard. The guard immediately stood up, had someone lead a white horse from behind, and stood in front of August.

The commotion around became louder, and screams were heard one after another!

" August is not only leaving the tower! He is also leaving the city! "

" What the hell! Is this an event? Can someone of August's level be taken out to sea with us?! "

" Isn't August a wizard? Why can he ride a horse? "

The last voice made Ji Xuan's head turn black. What a mess! Can't you be more credible when you scream? Who cares if a wizard can ride a horse?

August was a skinny old man, and also a wizard. He obviously didn't have the strength to climb onto the back of such a tall horse by himself. It was only when the guard squatted on the ground and stretched out his hand for August to step on that he was able to climb onto the gorgeously decorated white horse.

Ji Xuanyi heard someone muttering beside him: " The evil ruling class ..."

Ji Xuan was speechless when he heard this. Before he could say anything, August had already ridden up to him and said amiably, " Child, do you want to join me? "

There was another gasp.

Oh my god! Is this the fucking August who can spit in your face when he curses? He actually spoke in a friendly way!

Ji Xuanyi was actually a little envious of August's horse. Just by looking at its appearance, one could tell that it was definitely more awesome than Liu Tian's horse.

But think about it, they are two weak magic professions. It is hard for August to ride a horse alone, let alone bring him along. It is still a question whether the old man can hold the reins! Out of safety concerns , Ji Xuanyi declined with regret: " No, you ride alone, my companion and I will lead the way. "

August was obviously well-versed in his riding skills. When Ji Xuanyi said this, he agreed with a smile and said, " Then lead the way. Time waits for no one. "

Ji Xuan nodded, pulled Liu Tian, squeezed through the dazed crowd, rode his horse, and led August and his guard team to the city gate in a mighty manner.

Ji Xuanyi and the others left for quite some time before someone finally came to his senses and shouted, " What did I just see?! "

" Fuck! That's awesome!!! August also went to the beach!!! How come our Starry City is so awesome?! Can Youyue City and Sun City do that?! "

Everyone reacted suddenly. A few of them went to show off, but most of them still remembered their mission and hurried to make contact.

When they came back, they still felt a little uncertain. What if someone refused to follow and they didn't find enough people, which led to problems in the subsequent voyage?

Now I don't have to worry about these things anymore. August has already come out, so what difference does it make whether others go or not? ! Those who can call can call, and those who can't call can forget it. Don't force it. Don't force it.

Ji Xuanyi and Liu Tian did not dare to travel too fast. Although August's horse was good, he rode slowly. Besides, there were about a hundred guards, of which only twenty or thirty were on horseback, and the rest were infantry. Although their speed was definitely faster than the player's swordsman, it was impossible for them to be faster than the horses.

It took the group three days to get close to the beach. Ji Xuanyi and Liu Tian were so absorbed in their journey that they didn't notice that a commotion had broken out in the forum.

A Star City player from the second server said that they had invited August, and was mocked by players from other servers and the main city, saying that you guys couldn't make your story more realistic, and that it was easy for the great magician in the Mage Tower to get out? And the strategy you released said that you had to send gifts to each other in the second stage.

Oh, now August will accompany you to the Lost Continent. Are you planning to transport cargo ships in the second phase? Psycho ...

Of course, there are also more rational people who say that only pictures can reveal the truth, and they will remain neutral for now, and they will believe you if you send them the screenshots. But the problem is that the onlookers in Star City were so shocked that no one thought of taking screenshots, so now there is no evidence for posting on the forum! How annoying!

The players in Star City could only say unwillingly: " You will know when they reach the beach! " Of course, this news also reached the ears of other main cities in the second server. Not to mention the Sun City, at least Ye Linyu, as a friendly party of the Star City, remained on the sidelines. In fact, even Xu Chu and the others themselves were a little bit unconvinced that Ji Xuanyi could invite August.

Although August and Ji Xuanyi have a very good relationship, it is unlikely that they will simply ignore the second phase of the event and bring people in the first phase, right?

But at this moment, I sent a message to Ji Xuan but he didn't reply, and I don't know what he was doing.

What are you doing? Of course you are on the road!

Just when everyone was looking forward to Ji Xuanyi and Liu Tian, Ji Xuanyi and Liu Tian, who had been traveling for three consecutive days, finally arrived at the beach!

The author has something to say: When I was writing about everyone gasping for air, I suddenly remembered a joke I saw on Weibo before.

Everyone gasped in unison, almost vacuuming the hall!

Chapter 163

Although Ji Xuanyi and Liu Tian returned to Fanxing City ahead of time, they had been on the road for three whole days . Some players with faster pace had already returned and even surpassed them.

The three main city forces on the coast were basically counting the days for the people they sent out to return , and every day there were people standing near the shore looking in.

However, the people who went out to look around from Fanxing City and Youyue City today were not ordinary people. They were a team consisting of the four leaders of the three major gangs and the leader and senior executives of Youyue City . They were standing on the side of the road like a husband-waiting stone, standing on tiptoe with their necks stretched out.

Because Day City was a step slow in receiving the initial intelligence, everything was delayed by half a beat . Other things would be fine, but for such a large-scale event, it was very uncomfortable to encounter this half-beat. Even with the public strategy, they were still uneasy, so they kept a close eye on the movements of Star City and Youyue City . Of course, the behavior of the high-level officials of these two main cities coming out in full force could not escape their surveillance.

The player in charge of intelligence immediately informed Zhaochen of this matter, worrying whether Star City and Sun City had any special plans.

Zhaochen was stunned for a moment after receiving the news, then he thought of something and said with his eyes downcast: " It shouldn't be any special circumstances . Calculating the date, Ji Xuanyi should be back by then. "

Because of Zhaochen's previous failure, although Ji Xuanyi's name was not yet known throughout the entire Day City, it was at least known throughout the entire New Half City. The person who reported the news had also heard of this person . It was said that he had a deep hatred for Zhaochen, so he immediately asked: " What should we do? Should we send someone to ambush him? "

Zhao Chen lowered his eyes, not knowing what he was thinking. After a long while, he said, " The people of Fanxing City are not fools. If Ji Xuanyi was ambushed, would they think it was done by Youyue City? When Ji Xuanyi came back, even the people of Youyue City went out to wait for him. The two main cities probably formed an alliance a long time ago. If something happened to him, we would have to face the pincer attack of the two main cities, and we would have no chance of winning. "

The messenger thought about it and said, " What should we do then? "

Zhaochen shook his head, and after a while, he said, " Let's go out and take a look. "

The man was stunned for a moment, then he thought of something and laughed as if he was watching a joke: " Boss, do you know the news? Those idiots in Star City said that Ji Xuanyi took the great magician out of their magic tower. The high-ranking officials of the two main cities next door didn't take the news seriously and went to welcome him in such a grand manner, right? "

Zhao Chen glanced at him, stood up, and said as he walked out: " Who knows if it's true? " The man followed Zhaochen and said, " How could it be true? The great magician in the Mage Tower, not to mention the one in Star City, even the one in our own city, it's impossible for him to come out. He has to stay in the main city and it's impossible for him to abandon the main city and run to the seaside. Besides, according to the strategy they published themselves, they have to escort three great magicians in the second stage. If we accompany them now, will we bring them back and send them to each other again? "

Zhaochen didn't know if he heard what the man said or not. Anyway, he just walked forward in silence. The man said a few words but got no response. He felt bored and could only shut up in dismay. Before he shut up, he didn't forget to say: " We'll know when the time comes. It's definitely impossible ..."

Because they also had to take the situation at the seaside into consideration – such as the refreshing of the sea monster boss , those of them as commanders could not leave too far , so they waited for people in the camp near the main road. In less than five minutes, Zhao Chen and his inexplicably additional followers saw Xu Chu, Ye Linyu and others.

Zhaochen's feelings towards Ji Xuanyi are complicated , and can be described as a mixture of love and hate, but one thing is certain, he absolutely does not want to hear others slander Ji Xuanyi.

In fact, what the intelligence officer said annoyed him a lot. He was reluctant to let the man follow him at first, but after thinking about it, he was alone now. If he went to the place where the top leaders of Youyue City and Fanxing City gathered, it would be too easy for him to be put in a sack and beaten with a club. Rather than being raped for no reason, he would rather endure that follower who didn't know how to read people's expressions.

When Zhaochen and his followers approached, Qi Qin noticed it immediately and was the first to turn around.

He was in a bad mood as Ji Xuanyi had left him alone for another week. Although Ji Xuanyi was still with him offline, Ji Xuanyi was busy on the road during this period and he only ate and slept when he was offline. He hadn't kissed, hugged or talked with Qi Qin for a long time.

Qi Qin's first reaction when he saw Zhao Chen was to go up and beat him up, but unfortunately he had just taken a step when Xu Chu saw through his thoughts and Xu Chu directed Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and Xue Piao Ren Jian to hug him.

Qi Qin said eagerly: " I will kill him at level one ..."

Xu Chu: "... Don't be like this. Even if you only knock down half of his health and spread the news, we are not in the right. Ji Xuanyi will be back soon, so just behave yourself. "

It would have been fine if Xuchu hadn't mentioned Ji Xuanyi, but once he did, Qi Qin couldn't help but say, " Killing him at level one won't work, I'd better take his turn. "

Xu Chu: "..."

Xu Chu even wanted to wink at Zhao Chen and let him run away first.

It's a pity that Zhaochen seemed to be completely unaware of how much he was hated, and he walked over calmly.

Qi Qin was trapped by Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and Xue Piao Ren Jian because of his power. He was about to throw the artifact in his hand to kill him when he heard the man behind Zhao Chen say, " Are you really going to wait for Ji Xuan Yi to bring the great magician from the Mage Tower over? "

Everyone immediately turned their attention to that person.

The man didn't mean to help Zhaochen out, he was just really curious about this matter, so he asked a few questions. Seeing that everyone's eyes were on him, he couldn't help but hide behind Zhaochen and said, " You guys took it seriously too? "

Ji Xuanyi hasn't replied to everyone yet. Xu Chu and others, including Ye Linyu, of course have doubts about this, otherwise they would not have come out together to greet Ji Xuanyi today. But their curiosity, in the eyes of the players in Sun City, seemed to have turned into a meaning of grand welcome. No matter whether it was true or false, in their opinion, it was never a good thing, and they could not help but want to say a few sarcastic words.

Xuchu thought he had seen through Zhaochen and the others' intentions, so he certainly wasn't afraid of the stage. He smiled and said, " Whether he's here or not, we'll know when we see it. " After saying that, he moved closer to Qi Qin and whispered, " Calm down and wait until Ji Xuanyi comes back. If we beat him to death now, it would seem like we are angry and guilty, and we are embarrassing Ji Xuanyi for nothing. "

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin relaxed his strength. Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Xue Piaorenjian also breathed a sigh of relief and let go.

Qi Qin glanced at Zhao Chen coldly, and the other party also looked at him with an unfriendly look.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia couldn't help but whispered: " The difference in strength is so huge that it's unbearable. How can Zhaochen, a jerk, have the courage to challenge Tianxia? "

Even without mentioning direct combat power, Zhao Chen simply cannot compare with Qi Qin in terms of favorability with Ji Xuanyi!

The old western doctor had only heard a little about the feud between the two main cities of Daytime City and Star City, but he didn't understand the chaotic emotional struggles among these people. He had been confused from the beginning until Xiao Xiaoyu spoke, and he finally found a place to connect the dots. He couldn't wait to say: " Maybe Liang Jingru gave him the courage! "

Everyone: "..."

Ye Linyu said speechlessly: " Don't tell such a cold joke, just be quiet. "

The old Western doctor also realized that he had lost the audience, so he just said " Oh " and stopped talking.

After Zhaochen and Qi Qin finished their eye contact , they walked to the other side alone with their people and said, " You pick up your people, and we pick up ours. We won't interfere with each other. "

This is a very shameless thing to say. Except for the old western doctor and Ye Linyu who didn't get to eat the melon, everyone here knows that you are here for Ji Xuanyi!

But I can't say it yet, because after I say it, Qi Qin might not be able to control himself and go crazy. If he really goes crazy, not to mention the drizzling rain and snow, even if you bring another twenty people, it will be useless!

Xu Chu could only smile and say, " That would be great. I hope that when we pick up the people and leave later, Gang Leader Zhaochen won't be a follower, okay? "

Zhaochen hummed softly and stopped talking .

Everyone looked in the direction they came from and waited for nearly an hour. Just when Xu Chu began to complain that this was the first time someone had stood him up like this, two people and a horse finally appeared in the distance .

Before Qi Qin recognized Ji Xuanyi's silhouette hiding behind Liu Tian, Xu Chu had already recognized Liu Tian – his horse!

Xu Chu shouted: " They are back, that horse is six days old! "

Everyone was startled and quickly leaned over to look. The figures of the two people and the horse were getting closer and closer. In just a moment, everyone could see them clearly.

As expected, it was Ji Xuanyi and Liu Tian! The two of them were back!

Just as Xuchu and the others showed their happy expressions, they heard the person next to Xuchu say: " What did I say? They are just two people. What magician? You are just talking nonsense! "

The old western doctor was about to pull the man over and give him a scolding, but Ji Xuanyi and Liu Tian had already run over, and everyone was busy going up to pick them up, so he had to give up.

Qi Qin left everyone behind and excitedly went forward to help Ji Xuanyi off his horse, saying, " Xuanyi, you're back? How are you? Are you tired? Do you want to take a break first? I'll buy you an ice cream when I log off. "

Ji Xuanyi hugged Qi Qin comfortingly and said, " No need for ice cream. "

He looked very excited. Just as he was about to speak, Liu Tian had already fallen off his horse and shouted, " Fuck, fuck! You don't know how awesome Ji Xuanyi is! "

Everyone was shocked. Did they really bring August here? !

The man next to Zhaochen said angrily: " It's fake, it must be fake. How can a great magician leave the main city? It's not like the world is destroyed. "

His voice was really loud and Ji Xuanyi also heard it. The moment he turned his head and saw Zhaochen, Ji Xuanyi's face became gloomy.

Ji Xuanyi was shocked and asked, " Why is this person here? "

Chu said: " Sun City also has players to pick up, they are not here to pick you up, don't be so self-indulgent, okay? "

Ji Xuan kicked Xu Chu expressionlessly. When the other party ran to the side with a grin on his face and rubbed his butt, he glanced at Zhao Chen, sneered, and ignored him.

Zhaochen felt mixed emotions . He stared at Ji Xuan for a long time but couldn't even open his mouth. The player from Dayo City behind him felt humiliated and said to Ji Xuan, " You brought

the Great Magician back? Where is he? Just the two of you? Don't tell me the Great Magician is invisible! "

Because the players who have returned are basically all fast knights, and most of the things they brought back were riding on the knights' horses. Even when Ji Xuanyi and Liu Tian came back, they were not seen on horseback!

Ji Xuan just laughed and didn't want to pay any attention to him.

Just when the player from Sun City felt that he was being looked down upon and was about to argue with Ji Xuanyi, a new figure appeared on the road.

There were quite a lot of people in this group, and everyone was stunned. The man said blankly, "The large group heading back to the main city is back? "

Xu Chu did look at Ji Xuanyi subconsciously.

Ji Xuan looked back at Xu Chu, curled his lips towards him, and said, "August can't travel alone. Is he going to share the same broken horse with me for six days? "

As soon as Ji Xuanyi finished speaking, August came over with his guard team.

It must be said that there was a reason why Augustus specially changed into a gorgeous robe.

The horse, the clothes, and the pomp behind him stunned everyone at the time.

Oh my god, August really ran out of the wizard tower!

After a long time, Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Xu Chu finally recovered from their shock, and the expressions on their faces changed from surprise to ecstasy.

Xiao Xiaoyu kept saying, "Fuck, fuck, fuck ..."

Xu Chu also said: "Awesome, awesome, so awesome ..."

The two grabbed Ji Xuanyi from the left and right and asked in unison: "How did you do that?! "

Ji Xuanyi smiled pretentiously and said, "Just max out your favorability."

Amid the exclamations of the crowd, August walked up to Ji Xuanyi, looked up, and said, "This is the sea ... I haven't seen it for many years. "

That's right. Ever since he became the great magician of Star City, August has never left the Mage Tower. He even insisted on staying in the Mage Tower when Madam Harman was in danger. If Madam Harman had not been free to take over his job this time, no matter how good his relationship with Ji Xuanyi was, he would not have been able to escape like this.

August seemed to have completely ignored the people around him. He just lowered his head and smiled at Ji Xuan, saying, "Child, continue to lead the way. Where are we going? "

Ji Xuanyi wanted to lead the way, but he had been out for a week and was not familiar with the place anymore, so he could only watch in the rain.

Ji Xuanyi was looking at Xiao Xiaoyuxia, so August also turned his gaze over. Xiao Xiaoyuxia's knees became weak and he shivered. He walked to the front, nodding and bowing like a lackey, and said to August: "Please come this way! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Xiaoxiao Yuxia is such a polite person!

Until the people from Star City left with August and his guards, Zhaochen and Ye Linyu remained where they were, unable to react for a long time.

Even Ye Linyu was shocked, which shows how big of an impact this incident had!

In the end, it was the old western doctor who was more mentally resilient who reacted first, muttering, " Fuck, what kind of magical cheat is Ji Xuanyi using ..."

In fact, just as the old Western doctor and others belatedly realized the situation and chased back to the camp, other players in the camp who were ready to go out to sea at any time were saying the same thing to the old Western doctor.

" Fuck, what kind of magic is this! "

When August walked in with his guards, all the players were stunned, staring at the team in amazement, and could not believe their eyes!

Someone dug the great magician out of the magician tower!

For a moment, all the players on the beach were shocked and told each other the news. The bragging post that was originally posted by the players of Star City in the forum and was suppressed by a lot of people was also dug out again. Countless people knelt down and apologized, saying that your Star City on the second server is awesome and they can't afford to offend them, so they said goodbye.

The situation online was even more exaggerated. After August arrived at the camp, all the players from Star City who stayed in the seaside stronghold came online and gathered around August. There were so many people that they squeezed the camp of the neighboring Youyue City dozens of meters away!

In fact, not only the players from Starry City, but also the players from Youyue City and even the players from Youri City, all wanted to come and watch August, and they blocked the Starry City's camp on the seaside!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others drove along the road with great difficulty. When they were almost at the beach, Ji Xuan asked, " Wait, how is the boat being prepared? "

Xu Chu shook his head and said, " Wait until you remember to do it, the daylily will be cold. "

On the second day after Ji Xuanyi launched the event, a sea monster boss reappeared on the beach again. Starry City and Youyue City joined forces to squeeze out Youri City, and after taking the sea monster boss and dividing it equally, they played rock-paper-scissors at night to decide the ownership of the ghost ship.

Ji Xuanyi interrupted with a frown on his face, " Wait, wait, you guys? Playing rock-paper-scissors with Youyue City? Didn't they send Yunzhongjian out? "

Xuchu smiled like a fox and said, " Ye Linyu is not stupid. For a game that relies on luck, of course he would send Yun Zhongjian out. "

 " But he still doesn't know me well enough, " Xu Chu, who had managed to defeat Ye Linyu, said in a low voice with pride, " I bribed a few people from Day City with money and put Yun Zhongjian in a sack— "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Xu Chu: " Hehehe ... "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " You didn't do anything to Yun Zhongjian, did you? If Yun Zhongjian was only tied up when he was playing rock-paper-scissors, and then he was sent back safely, even if the murderer was confirmed to be from Dayo City, he wouldn't be so stupid as to think it had nothing to do with you, right? "

Xu Chu said: " How could I not think of such a thing? The condition I set for those Sun City vagrants was to put him in a sack and kill Yun Zhongjian ... No, no, no! Don't do it yet! Yun Zhongjian is fine! "

Ji Xuanyi looked at Xu Chu with dissatisfaction and said, " Yun Zhongjian is as naive as a rabbit. How dare you attack him? "

Xu Chu said indifferently: " I don't have a conscience anyway! "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him coldly, and Xu Chu laughed dryly: " But we still need to take revolutionary friendship into consideration. I asked Xue Piao Renjian to find an opportunity to rescue the people, but when we sent them back, we had already won the game of rock-paper-scissors, so the ghost ship had already been shot down. "

Xu Chu got the ghost ship from Youyue City in this way. Thinking of Ye Linyu's ugly face at that time, he wanted to laugh. Moreover, Yun Zhongjian became familiar with Xue Piao Renjian because of this matter, but Xue Piao Renjian was not very willing to pay attention to him.

Poor Yun Zhongjian, he would be heartbroken if he found out that his new friendship was actually a conspiracy!

Ji Xuan looked at Xu Chu expressionlessly. Xu Chu subconsciously walked a little further away from him , and then said: " But there is one more thing that requires your help. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment and said, " Anything else? "

Xu Chu nodded, with a look of embarrassment on his face: " We sent people to clear out all the monsters on the ghost ship that night. "

 " But when the time came, the ghost ship disappeared. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment and said, " How could that be? Didn't it say that as long as we defeat the pirates, we can gain control of the ghost ship? "

Xu Chu shook his head and said, " I don't know. The ship disappeared so suddenly that we almost lost someone. When we went back to look for it, it was gone too. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " Did the ship appear again later? "

Xu Chu nodded and said, " It has appeared before, and the ghost ship after that ignored the sea monster boss 's refresh pattern and appeared every night. "

 " Have you gone over to take a look? Is the monster up there still there? " Ji Xuanyi asked.

Xu Chu shook his head: " I saw it, it's not there. The boat is just there all alone, and it disappears at a certain time. "

Ji Xuanyi rubbed his brows and said, " There must be a setting that has not been discovered. "

Xu Chu said: " The problem is that I don't know where this setting is ..."

Ji Xuan suddenly thought of something and asked, " Didn't you find a green monster before? Did you talk to that monster? "

Xu Chu said: " Of course it was right. If there is no response ... it's screwed. "

The two of them fell silent. After a while, Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu looked at each other and said speechlessly: " After all this time, you still haven't gotten the boat. What on earth were you so proud of before? "

Xu Chu was not to be outdone and said, " I have managed to get Ye Linyu back, shouldn't I be proud of myself???" "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi was so disappointed that he said, "Look at what you have accomplished! "

Xu Chu said, with a dead pig fearless of boiling water: "Anyway, this is the situation now. The ship has been shot down, but it can't be driven away. August is here, you can ask him, maybe he has some solution. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, "I was planning to board the ship and set off as soon as August arrived. How could you be so useless? "

Xu Chu said in disbelief: "Come on, boss. If August comes, just leave. What will the others do? We have to wait. It's a good time to solve the problem of the ship. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, "Is there any post on the forum that mentions the ghost ship? "

Xu Chu said: "Yes, someone mentioned it after the event started, but those cunning guys didn't release the guide on how to sail. So far, we only know that the Sun City in the first server sailed out on a ghost ship. It seems that one of the other two main cities made their own ships, and the other got it from someone else. They still didn't say which one it was. It's really fucking stupid. "

"Are there any other ways to get the boat?" Ji Xuanyi lowered his eyes and said, "This activity is quite interesting. "

Xu Chu couldn't help but nod his head as well: "This time the free activity mission is really free, there are many different ways to trigger the activity, and it seems that there is more than one way to get the boat. "

It's really a headache.

Ji Xuanyi said, "That's all we can do. We still have a little time left. Let's see if we can find a way to drive the ghost ship away. If there's really no other way, we can only give up on it and look for another ship. If other servers can find other ships, we can definitely find them too. "

Xu Chu nodded. He didn't have much doubt about this. Up to now, basically all the main cities of the servers that had opened the event had successfully set out to sea. The official must have set up multiple ways to obtain ships. It didn't make sense that they were the only ones stuck. What's more, there was also August. This big guy wouldn't just come and do nothing and watch them get stuck on the mission, right?

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, "After all, this activity is a cooperative activity in the early stages. What is the current situation of Sun City and Youyue City? "

Xu Chu said, "Sun City doesn't know. They are guarding against us like thieves, afraid that we might eavesdrop on their plans. However, the situation in Youyue City is not hidden from us. " Having said this, Xu Chu's face darkened again.

Ji Xuan took one look at him and knew without asking that Ye Linyu must have done something to him again.

In fact, this is indeed the case ...

Because of the alliance, Youyue City's movements were not hidden from Fanxing City at all. After the ghost ship was won by Fanxing City, Ye Linyu was indeed upset for a while, but he soon figured it out. Regardless of the alliance, this was a cooperative stage after all. Even if Youyue City really couldn't find the ship in the end, Fanxing City would definitely help them. After all, in the second stage of sending great magicians to each other to build the teleportation

array, the great magician of Youyue City must be present. Otherwise, how could they build a teleportation array without all the people?

Although Ye Linyu did not go as far as to slack off, he was indeed a bit reckless. Every day he carefully led the other players of Youyue City to find another ship. Before logging off, he did not forget to report to the Fanxing City camp on time to report the progress to Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Xu Chu.

What I mean is, take it easy, buddy, and be prepared. We can't find it here, so you'll have to find two!

Xu Chu snorted and said , " He is so shameless and wishful thinking. Do I look like a philanthropist if I find him another ship? If there are not enough ships for the return trip, just pick up two people from Youyue City and take them over. At most, we can give them some land so that their great magician has a place to live. "

Xu Chu was not worried at all that Ye Linyu would bully him, but after suffering a loss last time, he really hated Ye Linyu. He felt annoyed whenever he saw him and felt that his spirit was hurt. Ji Xuanyi had nothing to say about the disagreement between the two people. Anyway, he was not that familiar with Ye Linyu, so he would talk about it later.

Xiao Xiaoyu respectfully brought August to the center of the Star City camp. Ji Xuan saw that there were too many people watching and thought that if he didn't go up to talk, he would not be able to squeeze in. So he went up to August and said, " Let's stop here now. There are others behind us who haven't arrived yet. "

August heard this, nodded to Ji Xuan and said, " Okay, I need a piece of vacant land. "

Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything, Xiao Xiao Yuxia immediately shouted, " Everyone, make way! August wants a vacant space, what do you want? Don't push, don't push! "

Throughout history, the curiosity of the spectators should not be underestimated. Members from the three major gangs all joined in and it took a lot of effort to squeeze the people out of the way and make room for August.

August got off his horse, pointed with a staff taller than himself, and a small hut with all the necessary facilities immediately rose up on the open ground.

The crowd exclaimed again, and Ji Xuanyi heard someone say: " What kind of magical spell is this! We are all mages, why can't I do it?! Boss, I want to learn it too! "

Ji Xuan was speechless for a while.

August walked into the room alone, and the hundred or so guards he brought with him immediately began to patrol the surroundings. Any player they met on the way were grabbed by the scruff of the neck and thrown aside like garbage. Their efficiency was much faster than that of the members of the three major gangs. After a while, the area around August's small room became empty. Everyone was looking around, but they didn't dare to squeeze in.

Xiao Xiaoyu heaved a sigh of relief and was about to discuss something with Ji Xuanyi when a team of guards came over, picked him up and threw him out.

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xiao Xiao Yuxia said in disbelief: " No way? I am the representative of Star City, a representative?! Even if the official is not serious, I just led you the way, and you turned your back on me???"

After the heavy rain fell, Xu Chuliutian and others were thrown out one by one. Later, the only people who could be tolerated by the guards to stay near August's residence were Ji Xuanyi, Qi Qin, and Jian Xi Xinjiu.

Seeing this lineup, Ji Xuanyi understood that only those who liked August could stay. He immediately waved his hand to Xiao Xiaoyuxia, telling him not to waste his energy, and said, " I'll go discuss the boat with August, and I'll tell you about the situation later. "

Although Xiaoxiao Yuxia felt aggrieved, she couldn't reason with him, so she could only agree and go to stabilize the scattered people in Fanxing City with Xu Chu.

Seeing that the surroundings were finally empty, Qi Qin immediately followed Ji Xuanyi's footsteps. Jian Xi Xinjiu hadn't reacted to what had happened yet, still immersed in the shocking news that August had left the Mage Tower. He was several beats late before following him into the house.

The interior of this makeshift house is exactly the same as the top floor of the Mage Tower in Starry City. If it weren't for the blue ocean that could be seen outside through the window, Ji Xuanyi almost thought he had returned to Starry City.

August probably didn't plan to change his clothes recently. He rolled up his overly long sleeves and made tea for Ji Xuanyi and the others while muttering in a low voice: " Hamanna, that girl, always makes these useless things. "

Having said that, after making tea, August carefully put his sleeves down again and carefully smoothed out the folds on them, for fear of leaving any traces.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qinjian washed the wine and sat down, drank a cup of tea, and said to August without further ado, " We seem to have encountered a problem. "

August was sitting opposite them. Hearing this, he asked with great concern: " What's wrong? Kid, if you have any problem, just tell me. I will help you. "

It's different when you have a big boss. It's so much easier to hear such a straightforward promise than to rack your head to figure out a solution yourself!

Ji Xuanyi exhaled lightly and said, " It's the boat's problem. "

Ji Xuanyi told August the truth about how they got the ghost ship but couldn't figure out a way to sail it, and said, " We thought the issue with the ship had been resolved, so we asked you to come over, but we didn't expect this to be the case. If you can help come up with a solution, that would be great. "

August fell into deep thought after hearing this. After a while, he said, " Ghost pirate ship? "

Ji Xuanyi responded.

August said slowly, " Son, I should have told you about the load-bearing capacity of the vehicle. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned, not knowing why he suddenly brought this up.

August shook his head and said, " To be honest, I came here when I was young. I remember the ghost ship you mentioned. But if it was that small boat, it wouldn't be able to carry me and my guards, let alone other helpers. "

Ji Xuanyi's heart skipped a beat and he couldn't help but ask, " What should I do then? "

Chapter 164

What should I do? With August here, do I need to ask this kind of question? Of course, I should just leave it to August!

This activity has a very high degree of freedom . As long as you explore carefully , there are more than one or two ways to get a boat , which of course includes the method of sucking up to others.

When August was young, he traveled to many places and of course went to sea. Although his goal at that time was not the Lost Continent , August's showy nature still made him make sufficient preparations for that trip.

This, of course, includes a ship that is big enough.

Everyone was shocked when August's ship appeared on the sea the next day.

This is a fucking ship?! This is an island! It's fucking too big!

Not to mention Xiao Xiaoyu and the others, even Ji Xuanyi looked at August as if he was looking at a great god.

August, the golden thigh that fell from the sky, solved all the headaches of Star City at once .

Xiaoxiao Yuxia almost knelt on the ground and called him daddy.

Xu Chu also ran to Ye Linyu very proudly , and transferred the ownership of the ghost ship to them as if giving alms, and then walked away happily in Ye Linyu's amusing and helpless gaze. The ship brought by August is so large that it can accommodate a thousand people. Apart from their loads , at least seven or eight hundred players can board. Basically, after arriving at the Lost Land, the number of players in Star City can surpass the combined number of players in Youyue City and Youri City.

Although Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others did not get carried away and kick out Youyue City as their partner , they could not avoid strolling around and showing off every day.

Ye Linyu didn't feel anything about this childish behavior , but the old western doctor was very angry and said sourly: " It's just a big ship, what's the big deal? It was obtained by Ji Xuanyi, what does it have to do with them? "

Ye Linyu said calmly: " Then why don't you bring Ji Xuanyi to Youyue City? What 's the point of just saying this? "

The old Western doctor then pursed his lips and stopped talking.

I guess even Ye Linyu didn't expect that people on both sides were trying to poach each other. The effect brought by August and his big ship was very sensational. The area around him was basically surrounded by players from morning to night. A special post was even opened on the forum to discuss why and how August ran out of the Mage Tower. Some people even suspected that the Starry City on the second server had used plug-ins. However, the GM clearly appeared and stated that August came out of the Mage Tower through normal channels without plug-ins. The discussion in the forum gradually returned to normal.

With the precedent of Star City, they also tried to invite the great magician of their main city, but they were basically driven out without even seeing him. Those who were lucky enough to meet him were rejected without hesitation and had no chance at all.

In the end, everyone could only think that it was either a hidden mission, or that the player in the second server, Star City, had a very high favorability with August. There was no other plausible reason.

The Starry City in the second server was in the spotlight, but their life was not as glorious and easy as others imagined. It was true that August brought a lot of benefits, but August himself was not that easy to serve.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu walked out of August's house in a daze.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia squeezed in the crowd of onlookers and waved to him frantically.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu trotted over and looked at the excited players around him, saying speechlessly: "Everyone is still so energetic? It's been a few days ..."

It's so boring.

He didn't dare say the last sentence because there were people all around him, and one person's spit could drown him.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: "Let's not talk about this. What does August want?"

Jian Xi Xin Jiu almost cried when he heard this and said, "He wants twenty magic crystals ... twenty! Isn't Ji Xuanyi online yet? Can't you guys urge him?!"

Xiao Xiaoyu's face turned green, and she said, "This is too rude! Twenty magic crystals?"

Magic crystal is an essential material for making magic professional equipment. It is of orange quality and very rare. Although the efficiency of obtaining magic crystal has become higher than before due to the increase in level, for most people, its price change is meaningless, because they still cannot afford it.

Why did Xiaoxiao Yuxia and others suddenly worry about the magic crystal? It was because of the big Buddha August.

Inviting someone to accompany you out to sea is not an easy task, it requires a lot of luck and a high level of favorability. Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others originally thought that everything would be fine if they were invited to go out to sea, but they never expected that the cost of staying on standby in "Domain" would be so high!

As mentioned before, the important thing about the game "Domain" is that characters are unique in most cases. Only in very few copies or special tasks may two identical characters appear. For example, the Mrs. Harman that Ji Xuanyi had seen in the copy before, in fact, there is another Mrs. Harman in the Xinmu Town.

But in most cases, for example, now that August has left the Mage Tower, Madam Harman is taking over Starry City in his place. At this time, Madam Harman in the New Wood Town no longer exists. If you go back to the Novice Town to ask others, they will also tell you that Madam Harman has gone to the city to visit relatives and will not be back until after a while.

It is conceivable that leaving his original place is actually a very big thing. If it is a task based on the plot, it would be fine, but this time it is an invitation from the players. They have a lot of things to do, but they still come here and have been on standby for several days. Don't you players have to pay any price?

Of course, August was not the only one like this. Those who arrived from the other two main cities first also put forward their own requests. Some wanted to eat specific food, some wanted

someone to protect them, and there were all kinds of weird demands, which were updated every day, like daily tasks.

Most of the daily tasks were not difficult, after all, their strength was there, but could August be the same as an ordinary one? He was the symbol of the entire Star City!

As for other things like food and drinks, he had them all in his small room, so he never made any requests. He had only one request – to continue his research on magic after leaving the Mage Tower and to ask for experimental materials.

The experimental materials of the top magicians are certainly not ordinary stuff. You can tell by the horses they ride and the guards they bring with them. They are all top-notch. The materials that August required are, of course, all rare orange materials.

It's not that the three major gangs can't provide orange materials, but you want too much, sir! You asked for twenty, Xuchu can't afford your consumption!

When Xu Chu first took out the materials, he almost thought he had a mine at home. Later he realized that he was unwilling to pay for it alone. They, Ta Ma Jiang Hu, could share half of the materials, but the remaining half would have to be paid by Chen Shi and Meng Tanggu themselves. That's why Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked so unhappy. If Xu Chu had to pay for it all, they wouldn't even blink an eye, let alone twenty or forty dollars!

In fact, August's initial asking price was really forty, but the official obviously would not really force players to sell their kidneys like this . Daily tasks would be issued every day, and if they were not met, their mood value would be lowered, which would affect their combat effectiveness at the very least, and even say goodbye at the worst. However, the things they asked for were actually negotiable.

If the person who accepts the quest is a player with a high enough favorability, or simply invites the player here, the required materials or other things will become less, or be completely replaced by another more common item.

For example, the magic crystal that August wants now, if the person who accepts the task is Xiaoxiao Yuxia, then it will be forty pieces, but if the person who accepts the task is Jianxi Xinjiu, then it becomes twenty pieces. If Ji Xuanyi goes, it is possible that the magic crystal can be directly replaced with purple material.

But the problem was that after bringing August and preparing the boat, when all that was left was waiting for someone, Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to go online – he was not needed anyway, and instead of going online and staring at the sea, he might as well go on a date outside with Qi Qin. What's worse is that these people couldn't contact Ji Xuanyi, so when they wanted to contact Qi Qin instead, the latter also disappeared.

What on earth are these two people doing? Come back soon!!!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jianxi Xinjiu held their purses tightly and shouted silently.

In fact, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had only lost contact for two days, but the financial blow was so great that Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jianxi Xinjiu had the illusion that the two had been missing for a long time.

The reason why Ji Xuanyi couldn't be contacted was very simple. Usually these people were too noisy, so Ji Xuanyi blocked them all. The reason why Qi Qin couldn't be contacted was even simpler. This big brother left his cell phone at home.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin didn't actually want to travel far at first , let alone spend the night outside. They just went out to see a movie, but it just so happened that Ji Xuanyi received a call just after the movie ended.

The streets were so noisy at night that even Qi Qin couldn't hear clearly what Ji Xuanyi said to the person on the other end of the phone, but judging from Ji Xuanyi's expression, it was definitely not a happy thing for him.

After that, the originally agreed midnight snack was also canceled. Ji Xuanyi took Qi Qin to the next city, which was Qi Qin's original residence. After settling Qi Qin down, Ji Xuanyi firmly refused Qi Qin's company and went out alone. This time he came back quickly. Before Qi Qin could not help but go out to look for him, Ji Xuanyi came back quickly.

Ji Xuanyi's expression looked very complicated , as if he was relieved but also a little heavy. Qi Qin couldn't understand it at all, so he could only go up and hold his hand, as if he wanted to give him some strength.

Ji Xuanyi gradually calmed down, glanced at Qi Qin, and said, " It's okay. "

As soon as Ji Xuanyi finished speaking, his cell phone rang again.

It's really embarrassing.

Ji Xuanyi picked up the phone with a gloomy face and walked to the door. The other end said something, and Ji Xuanyi only said one word: " Get lost. "

Then he turned off his phone.

It just so happened that they didn't have classes, so Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin stayed in the house here for more than a day and didn't go home until the third day. That's why they didn't contact Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi for two consecutive days under the drizzling rain.

It was not until the third day that Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin came online.

As soon as Ji Xuan came online and opened his eyes, a long string of private chats flooded the screen. When Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jianxi Xinjiu saw these two people, they almost knelt down in front of them on the spot.

Ji Xuanyi stepped back with a frown on his face and said to Jian Xixinjiu: " What are you two doing? "

Xiao Xiao Yu choked up and told the whole story, hugged Ji Xuanyi's thigh and said: " I really want you to send him back! Boss, please save us! "

Ji Xuanyi didn't expect that there would be such a setting. After Qi Qin tore Xiao Xiaoyuxia off his legs, he went to August's room.

August was busy fiddling with the little things on the table. He looked up and saw Ji Xuanyi coming in. He immediately smiled and said, " Kid, you're here? "

Ji Xuanyi greeted him and said, " It's a great trouble to ask you to come here. Is there anything I can help you with? "

August nodded and issued a daily task to Ji Xuanyi: " I have nothing to do after I get out, so I want to do some small experiments. I hope you can help me collect some magic materials. "

When Ji Xuan thought of the twenty magic crystals that Xiao Xiaoyu and the others had mentioned, his scalp suddenly tingled and he asked, " What do you need? "

August smiled kindly and said, " I need four hundred magic stones. "

Ji Xuanyi's nervous expression suddenly turned strange: " Magic Stone? "

August nodded.

Magic stones are different from magic crystals. Magic crystals are orange materials, while magic stones are just ordinary blue materials. Although the number four hundred looks scary, in fact, the unit price of magic stones in the trading house is only five silver coins. Four hundred magic stones are equivalent to twenty gold coins, which is a great bargain.

At this moment, he couldn't say to August, " Didn't you want magic crystals last time? " If he took it seriously and changed the materials, he would have no place to cry. Ji Xuanyi could only agree and left August's room.

During this period, other players also came back one after another, and the firepower of onlookers on August's side finally became lighter. The players from Star City could still see August after boarding the ship, so they didn't waste time here. Now, only occasionally players from Phantom Moon City or Sun City would look over here from afar , but because it was not the camp of their main city, they did not get close.

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia could finally stand safely outside the patrol area of the guards, without being jostled by others. Seeing Ji Xuanyi coming out, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia excitedly approached him and asked, " How is it? What did he want from you? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Four hundred magic stones. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was stunned and said, " Magic Stone? Magic Stone?! Are you sure it's a Magic Stone? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " If you want to give me 400 magic crystals, I have no objection. " The expression on Xiaoxiao Yuxia's face was indescribable. You couldn't tell whether it was envy, jealousy or hatred. After all, Ji Xuanyi's special treatment was helping him save money. After a long while, Xiaoxiao Yuxia sighed with a complicated expression and said, " Same person, different fate! "

Ji Xuanyi: "... I'm sorry, we don't have much in common, what about the world? "

Whenever Ji Xuanyi was doing something, Qi Qin would never leave his side, even if Ji Xuan had to go out alone and left him behind. When he came back, the first thing he would see was him waiting for him there. It seemed as if Qi Qin would never abandon him.

This realization gave Ji Xuanyi an incomparable sense of security, causing him to feel a little panicked when he came out and didn't see Qi Qin.

Xiao Xiaoyu just shook her head when Qi Qin ran over and said, " Xuan Yi, I'm here! "

Ji Xuanyi's expression relaxed unconsciously and he said, " Where did you go? "

Qi Qin said honestly: " Oh, I was just talking to Jian Xixinjiu. "

Talk? What can Qi Qin and Jian Xixinjiu talk about? If they were just discussing games, the two of them were not on the same level at all, Ji Xuan thought.

In fact, what Qi Qin and Jian Xi Xinjiu were talking about was not really about the game.

Although the two were already in love, there were many things that Ji Xuanyi did not tell Qi Qin, the most important of which was the situation in Ji Xuan's family. It was not that Ji Xuanyi did not tell Qi Qin on purpose, but because it was too upsetting and he wanted to get angry whenever he thought about it. In order to control his temper, Ji Xuanyi never mentioned it.

But keeping this secret would inevitably make Qi Qin think too much, especially when they went to the next city. What happened to Ji Xuanyi? Why did he suddenly go out alone and didn't want him to follow? He didn't say a word after he came back.

Qi Qin felt that he was an unreliable boyfriend. His girlfriend was so upset that he didn't even know what happened ...

Just now Ji Xuanyi walked in a hurry and left Qi Qin behind. Jian Xixinjiu saw that Qi Qin's expression was not right, so he stopped him and the two had a heart-to-heart talk.

" You two still have this kind of problem? " Jian Xi Xin Jiu asked in surprise, " I thought you two had a very good relationship, but he is actually hiding something from you? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was right to say this. After all, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had completely different personalities when they were together and when they were not together. Although he once jokingly said that the handsome young man Ji Xuanyi was occupied by Qi Qin, he actually always felt that these two people were a perfect match. No one could handle Ji Xuanyi's situation, and it seemed hard to imagine that Qi Qin would like anyone else.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu thought for a long time and said, " For things like this between lovers, they really should sit down and have a good talk. "

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin looked at him silently.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was silent for a moment, then said, " The success rate of peacefully talking to Ji Xuanyi is relatively low? You seemed to have said just now that he was quite disgusted by the mention of this matter ..."

Qi Qin sighed.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu touched his chin, and suddenly an idea came to him. He said, " It's not okay to just talk quietly, but there is another way for lovers to talk! "

Qi Qin immediately asked: " What?! "

Jian Xi Xinjiu revealed his naked body and said, " Hehehe, it was that kind of time. With your physique, you should be the one on top, the time when Ji Xuan was unconscious ..."

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin beat Jian Xi Xin Jiu in shame and anger, and then said to himself: " I am really too stupid. How can I ask a single guy like Jian Xi Xin Jiu about such a matter between lovers? "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was beaten and then stabbed again. If mental trauma in this game did not count as damage, he would have been sent back to the resurrection point in anger.

However, the two parted unhappily, and Qi Qin barely caught up with Ji Xuanyi.

When Ji Xuan heard Qi Qin say that he went to Jian Xixinjiu to have a heart-to-heart talk, although he felt that it was inappropriate, he did not ask any more questions. Anyway, he estimated that these two people could only talk about some stupid topics , so there was no point in asking.

After Qi Qin arrived, Ji Xuanyi said to Xiao Xiao Yuxia: " Let Xu Chu take care of the magic stone. What's the situation now? Are all the people back? "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia shook her head and said, " Those who ran fast have all returned, but there is still a group of slow ones, and they may not arrive until tomorrow. "

As the main city that gets the first-hand intelligence, Fanxing City is definitely the fastest in action. Their people haven't all come back yet, let alone Sun City and Youyue City. The first stage will only count if all three main cities arrive. Even if they don't want to, they have to unify their steps with the other two main cities. I guess they still have to wait.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " How about the manpower? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia shook her head and said, " It will take some time. "

Although August's arrival brought them great benefits, it also disrupted their original plans to some extent, especially in terms of manpower allocation.

Originally, their target ship was the ghost ship. At most, only about a hundred people could be squeezed on the ghost ship. They picked some people with stronger combat capabilities and invited them on board. The number of people who could get on board was probably about seventy to eighty. They never expected that August would suddenly appear and bring this large ship that looked like an island. The number of people on board suddenly increased from dozens to hundreds, which made Xiaoxiao Yuxia very busy.

" And the more troublesome problem is that the people on board cannot be all elites, but also individual soldiers, because there will be another wave of escort missions coming over here, so some people have to stay on the shore, " Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said, " Even if August leaves early, he still has to be careful when transporting materials for building the teleportation array. "

" Let's not talk about the people from the three major gangs. They are very fast in action, but it's very troublesome for the individual gang members. For them, the opportunity to participate in this kind of event is rare. They have to carefully consider the allocation of quotas, and adjust the time and so on. As a result, the speed is slowed down. "

" To be conservative, the number of people on board will be controlled at 600, including 300 elite members from the three major gangs and 300 individual soldiers. " Xiaoxiao Yuxia said.

Ji Xuanyi calculated and said, " This many people should be enough? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia nodded and said, " We definitely have enough people. A powerful person like August is like a plug-in. The power he brings is definitely not the official standard value. Xu Chu estimated that if we reach the other side and expand the station, under normal circumstances, it should be our three main cities that unite and do our best to barely complete the task. "

Under normal circumstances, the combined combat power of these people is about three to five times the number of people the ghost ship can take away, that is, three to four hundred people. Even four hundred people will find it difficult, but five hundred people can handle it with ease. What's more, they can bring six hundred people, so the pressure in the first stage on the Lost Continent will definitely not be too great.

" There should still be some people left to handle the second phase of the escort mission. " Xiao Xiao Yuxia said.

Apart from other things, Xiaoxiao Yuxia handled this messy coordination matter very carefully, and with Xu Chu's supervision, it is basically unlikely that anything will go wrong. The next problem should be waiting.

Ji Xuanyi was about to discuss the time of going online with Xiao Xiao Yuxia, when he suddenly remembered something, paused, and said, " What is the current situation in Day City? "

It's not that Ji Xuanyi suddenly started to care about Zhaochen. Given Ji Xuanyi's current level of worry, he was lucky enough not to hope that Zhaochen died. The reason he asked this was mainly because he was worried that Yueri City would slow down their progress.

Speaking of Day City, Xiao Xiaoyu's expression became a little subtle. He said, " Day City is doing pretty well. They found a ship. It seems they brought it back from a faraway place. I heard a rumor that their spies walked along the coast for two days and encountered a mirage-like city, and then spent money to buy a ship there. "

" Mirage? So mysterious? " Ji Xuanyi asked puzzledly.

Xiao Xiao Yu nodded and said, " Because it is rumored that someone went there again, but did not see the city, only the boat. When you were away two days ago, the Sun City sent people to tow the boat back. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " It's not easy, drag it back? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia nodded in agreement.

Ji Xuanyi smacked his lips, came to his senses, and said speechlessly: " No, you told me so much, how come it's all rumors? You're just like the one spreading rumors on WeChat Moments . "

Xiao Xiao Yu said helplessly: " Do you think I am willing to tell you rumors? What can I do? The defense of Dayo City is like defending against thieves. We can't get any real intelligence at all. What else can I tell you except rumors? But it is true that we found the ship and it is also true that we towed it back. Everyone has seen these two things. But there is another rumor ... "

Ji Xuanyi said with a frown, " Stop, stop, stop it. There are still rumors? What are they? "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said quickly: " This is the last one. Listen to me. They said that the money spent on buying this boat in Day City was not gold coins, but the devil gold coins obtained before the event! "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned when he heard this and said, " Devil's gold coins?! "

This rumor makes more sense.

Since the launch of the event, two mission items have appeared in the pre-process, one is the map, and the other is the demon gold coin.

It doesn't take much to guess what the map is used for, but the devil's gold coins are a strange thing. At least until now, Ji Xuanyi and his team have never used the devil's gold coins anywhere, and they don't know where to use them.

Ji Xuanyi felt that the rumor about the demon gold coin that Xiaoxiao Yuxia mentioned was not necessarily groundless. After all, the demon gold coin had a very low presence until now. Even if someone made up a rumor, the possibility of involving the demon gold coin was relatively small.

It is very likely that the ships of Day City were really purchased with devil gold coins.

But are the demon coins only used to purchase ships? They already have August's big ship, so what else can they do with these demon coins? They can't just waste them, right?

Ji Xuanyi frowned and thought for a long time, but finally gave up and decided to take it one step at a time. When the time comes to use the devil coins, there will naturally be prompts.

Ji Xuanyi pondered for a moment and said, " It's good that Sun City found the ship by itself. It's better than needing our help later. "

They must bring Yueri City with them when going out to sea. If Ji Xuanyi really helps them at that time, not only Yueri City but also Ji Xuanyi himself will be annoyed.

Xiao Xiaoyu glanced at Ji Xuanyi and said, " That's about it for now regarding the event. "

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows: " Is that all about the event? What do you mean, there are things that are not related to the event? "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said helplessly: " There are three main cities clustered together, and there are too many things that have nothing to do with the event. You should know it by just thinking about it. But other people's affairs have nothing to do with you. It's mainly your own business. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " My business? What can I have? "

Xiaoxiao looked at him silently in the rain.

The only problem that could make Xiao Xiao Yuxia come to him instead of solving it internally could be something related to other main cities, but Ji Xuanyi only knew a few people in Youyue City.

Ji Xuan smacked his lips and said, " Old Western doctor? Yun Zhongjian? It can't be Ye Linyu, right? "

Xiaoxiao shook her head in the rain.

Ji Xuanyi suddenly realized: " A small flower! "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was so annoyed that she asked, " Who is that? You know so many people? I thought you only knew a few of us. "

Ji Xuan thought about it and realized that if it was really a little flower looking for him, wouldn't it be enough to just have a private chat? Why would he come to Xiao Xiao Yu Xia? He shook his head honestly and said, " Who is it? I can't guess. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia sighed and said, " What's so hard to guess? Just read the names of the people in Youyue City, then they are in Youri City! "

Just when Ji Xuan wanted to say that the snow was falling on the earth and he was returning, Xiao Xiaoyu couldn't help but said, " It's Zhaochen! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " Are you sick? Zhaochen came to me and told me, are you afraid that Tianxia will not kill you when they attack you? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia then remembered to look up at Qi Qin. As expected, the latter's face had turned dark and he was frowning, looking at him with dissatisfaction.

The relationship issues between him and Ji Xuanyi haven't been resolved yet, and Zhao Chen has popped up again. It would be strange if he was in a good mood!

Xiao Xiaoyu saw his expression and subconsciously took two steps back before saying, " I'm not trying to ruin your relationship. I don't want to mention him, but that girl is too persistent.

Damn it! "

Zhaochen is indeed very persistent.

It has actually been a long time since he recovered from the last battle. It's not because of Bancheng's strength, but because of what Ji Xuanyi said to him at that time, which made him feel almost shocked.

He was still trapped in that farcical betrayal, but Ji Xuanyi had already walked out of it and regained what he wanted. This made Zhaochen feel unwilling and resentful. He had to have a face-to-face talk with Ji Xuanyi and tell him some of the truth about what happened. He wanted to know if Ji Xuanyi could still remain so calm after knowing those things.

For this reason, Zhaochen came to the camp in Star City almost every day. Even the scene of huge crowds of players crowding together to watch August in the first two days failed to persuade him to leave.

But maybe God was unwilling to help him. While he was waiting so earnestly, Ji Xuanyi hadn't even come online.

However, regardless of whether Ji Xuanyi was online or not, after discovering Zhaochen's figure around the camp, Xiaoxiao Yuxia immediately sent Xu Chu to teach him a lesson.

Xu Chu's mouth is so infuriating, not to mention that the target is his old enemy Zhao Chen. Xu Chu opened fire with all his might, poking at the opponent's sore spots, such as Zuo'an, Xue Piao Renjian, and Ji Xuanyi. He poked wherever it hurt, making Zhao Chen's face turn blue. But this man just refused to leave and insisted on waiting for Ji Xuanyi.

By the end of the story, Xu Chu had become numb to Zhao Chen's face. Zhao Chen's ugly expression had made Xu Chu no longer interested in hurting him. He could only tell Xiao Xiao Yuxia angrily that he couldn't do this job.

Since Xuchu couldn't drive him away, Xiaoxiao Yuxia certainly couldn't do anything to him.

Zhaochen was still the leader of Dayo City, so he couldn't just attack him. After all, he didn't enter your camp to do anything. He was just standing outside the camp. Are you in Fanxing City so overbearing? You can't even stand there?

Xiaoxiao had no choice but to leave it alone in the rain. It was already the third day. Zhaochen was actually still standing outside the camp, but he was not on their road, so Ji Xuanyi didn't see him. He would probably continue to stand there.

Although there would indeed be no loss, the thought of such a thing made her feel uncomfortable and upset. Xiao Xiao Yuxia still hoped that Ji Xuanyi could directly deal with the other party.

What's the point of being hurt by Xu Chu's words? Only when Ji Xuanyi stabs him himself can the problem be solved once and for all!

Chapter 165

After Xiao Xiao Yuxia finished speaking, Ji Xuanyi looked at him coldly until Xiao Xiao Yuxia felt something was wrong all over his body. Then Ji Xuanyi said, "Are you sick? "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, " Your annoyance has nothing to do with me . Anyway, I haven't been online very often these two days , so he won't bother me in any way. Just wait and see. " Xiaoxiao Yuxia thought that Ji Xuanyi's mood would be better after being with Qi Qin during this time , but she didn't expect him to pout back as soon as he opened his mouth. It can be said that this was an answer in Ji Xuanyi's style.

Without waiting for Xiao Xiaoyu to speak again, Ji Xuanyi left him aside and walked away with Qi Qin.

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

You were very friendly to him when he asked about the situation just now , but then you turned against me and ignored me when I wanted to ask for your help . That's too much!

However, Xiaoxiao Yuxia mentioned Zhaochen, not only because the other party's face was really disgusting, the most important thing was to remind Ji Xuanyi that Zhaochen was trying to make trouble again . Although Ji Xuanyi did not agree to drive Zhaochen away, he should have some idea about this matter in his heart, so Xiaoxiao Yuxia did not force anything.

It doesn't matter if it makes you feel uncomfortable . At worst, you can just not take that road out of the camp anymore.

Although Ji Xuanyi didn't want to bother with Zhaochen at all , Zhaochen was very persistent in meeting Ji Xuanyi. Ji Xuanyi went online every day to help with August's daily comfort tasks, and then went offline after finishing the task. It was thought that it was impossible to meet Zhaochen, but he never expected that on the last day, when everyone was preparing to arrange people to board the ship, Ji Xuanyi was blocked by Zhaochen.

While people were crowding and walking towards the huge ship brought by August, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were stopped by Zhaochen.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

If he wasn't a sorcerer now, Zhaochen would have been kicked away by him.

So annoying!

However, Zhaochen didn't realize how much he was disliked. He looked at Ji Xuanyi deeply, and didn't mention how many days he had waited for Ji Xuanyi. He just said, " If you want to know what happened, come with me. "

After saying that, Zhaochen turned and walked away.

Qi Qin glanced at Zhaochen's back, then looked at Ji Xuanyi with some worry.

Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said: "... Psychopath. "

After saying that, Ji Xuanyi took Qi Qin to queue up to get on board without hesitation.

In Zhaochen's opinion, Ji Xuanyi must be full of resentment and doubts about what happened back then. He would never give up if there was a chance to know the truth.

This man had no idea that Ji Xuanyi had ruthlessly abandoned him. He walked to a secluded corner with mysterious confidence before turning around, only to find that there was no one behind him.

Zhaochen: "..."

Zhaochen was completely confused, and it took him a long time to react. Ji Xuanyi ignored him at all. Did he not believe that he knew about the past? Or had he really put everything in the past behind him and didn't care about it anymore?

Zhaochen gritted his teeth, mounted his horse and ran back, once again stopping Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin who were about to board the boat.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the people behind him and assumed that they were in trouble. He walked past them without hesitation. He was so angry that he pointed at Zhaochen's nose and cursed: " Are you fucking sick? You want to die? Tianxia! "

Qi Qin was waiting for this! He raised his leg and kicked Zhaochen away, then pulled out the Sword of Ares from his backpack and slashed straight at Zhaochen.

Zhaochen was so scared that he rolled over and fell. He failed to dodge and lost a third of his blood. His face turned green and he quickly said, " Don't you want to know what happened in the past? Do you still remember Chen Xiao?! "

This name was too old in Ji Xuanyi's memory . Until recently, he thought he would remember this name very clearly, even for a lifetime. However, it was not until Zhaochen said this name that Ji Xuanyi realized that he actually needed to think for a while before he could remember who this person was.

Because of this strange sense of dislocation, Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment.

However, this moment of sluggishness caused misunderstandings to the other two people present.

The sword in Qi Qin's hand stopped, and Zhao Chen also showed an almost smug smile. He said: " You still remember it very clearly, right? Don't lie to yourself anymore. You still care about the past. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and was about to ask Qi Qin to quickly kill this whining guy and send him back to the resurrection point, when he heard a low discussion coming from the side.

 " What is this for? "

 " Seeking revenge? Isn't that guy on the ground from Day City? He was standing outside the camp every day for the past two days. "

 " Oh, it seems he is a senior executive of Sun City? "

 " It's a matter between the two main cities. Those two people seem to be senior executives of our Sun City. "

 " No way, from what they said it doesn't seem to be the case? "

Ji Xuanyi then remembered that they were still on the way to board the ship, and there were a bunch of onlookers nearby. If they beat Zhaochen to death, a lot of messy gossip would spread around.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and winked at Qi Qin. This time Qi Qin got what he meant. He reached out and picked up Zhaochen, and followed Ji Xuanyi to a remote place.

Zhao Chen finally showed some signs. After Qi Qin threw him down, he immediately spoke before Ji Xuanyi could say anything: " You have already met the instigator of that incident. The one who alienated the leader from Jiang Pojun was Zuo An! "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment.

Pojun was the name of his previous gang of a thousand people. It had been a long time since that happened and he had made new friends. The gang that had used rubbish to replace Pojun had also been disbanded by him. Now that the grudge had been avenged, he had no intention of pursuing it further. However, he had not expected that the man was actually Zuo An.

No wonder Zuo An said when he was pushed to the limit that Ji Xuanyi had also fallen into his hands ... No, it's still hard to let it go when I think about it this way.

Ji Xuanyi's face darkened.

Did he actually fall for an idiot like Zuo An? How fucking embarrassing!

Ji Xuanyi would never admit such a thing, so he sneered and said, " Oh, you're crazy, I don't want to bother with you. "

After saying that, he forgot about beating Zhaochen and wanted to leave with Qi Qin.

Seeing this, Zhao Chen thought Ji Xuanyi didn't believe him, so he immediately said, " I am Chen Xiao! "

Ji Xuanyi paused.

Zhao Chen said with a complicated expression: " I am the one who betrayed you and was killed by you and forced to retreat. I never thought that we would meet again, Mu Xuanyi. "

Ji Xuanyi finally understood why Zhaochen kept pestering him. He also knew what this guy wanted to say after calling him out and talking nonsense for a long time.

Zhao Chen breathed a sigh of relief when he saw Ji Xuanyi stop. He quickly wanted to tell Ji Xuanyi everything that had happened in the past and the reason why he was hanging out with Zuo An.

But before he could open his mouth, he heard Ji Xuan say, " Who are you? It's none of my business. "

Zhao Chen was stunned. Ji Xuanyi had already turned around, looked at him with contempt, and said, " I don't care what disgusting things you are thinking in your heart, but the matter was settled when you were defeated by me. Of course, it doesn't mean that I forgive you. From the past to now, you have always made me so disgusted, but my anger has subsided and I don't want to care about you anymore, understand? "

" I'll say it one last time. I'm no longer interested in the truth of what happened before, and the same goes for you. Whether it's Chen Xiao or Zhao Chen, to me, they are nothing more than enemies. If you show up again to disgust me, I will kill you until you can't get out. "

Zhao Chen looked at Ji Xuanyi in a daze. Ji Xuanyi looked at him coldly for a long while without any movement. He turned back in anger and kicked Qi Qin, saying, " Are you stupid? Do you want me to do it myself? "

Qi Qin reacted immediately, rushed over and slashed Zhaochen back to the resurrection point with two swords.

Ji Xuanyi said with an impatient " tsk ", " This guy really has a problem with his brain. It's so annoying. "

Qi Qin came over and said cautiously: " Xuan Yi, you are not angry? "

Ji Xuanyi told Qi Qin about what happened to his gang, so Qi Qin fully understood Ji Xuanyi's resentment towards the person who took the lead in betraying him. He didn't expect that person to be his old enemy Zhaochen. Taking the two together, Qi Qin thought Ji Xuanyi would explode on the spot and kill Zhaochen until the other party could not get up. Unexpectedly, Ji Xuanyi just cursed at the other party a few times and only let him kill the other party once.

Qi Qin was a little panicked. Did Zhaochen really have a crush on Ji Xuanyi? And Ji Xuanyi didn't seem to blame him anymore? !

Qi Qin should be thankful that Ji Xuanyi didn't see what he was thinking, otherwise it wouldn't just be a beating, he might have been beaten to death.

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin, and noticing his concern, his expression softened a little. While waiting for Qi Qin to walk to the entrance to board the ship, he said, " I was already angry a long

time ago. Back then, there was no setting for death and loss of level in that game. I chased him to death and made him quit the server. You should know what the situation was like at that time."

Most players choose to quit the service because there is nothing valuable left on their account. For example, their account has been stolen, or like Zuo An, they were killed directly to level 20, which is equivalent to losing everything. Quitting the service is just a desperate act.

In the case where there is no level drop due to death and all the items on the account are still there, quitting the server is equivalent to giving up the rights and status that have been hard-earned, as well as various high-level equipment. Most players would rather hold on when being killed by enemies in this situation. Even if the gaming experience is a little worse, they will never quit the server. Not giving up what they have is one thing, but staying can also disgust their enemies!

The fact that Zhaochen was forced to make such a choice also indirectly proves how devastated he was after being killed by Ji Xuanyi . It is very likely that it was not just a matter of poor gaming experience. Ji Xuanyi probably killed him to the point where he was only in the death interface when he went online. The power and equipment in his hands were nothing. He really couldn't play anymore, so he quit the server.

Ji Xuanyi scratched his face and said, " It was just that. I was so angry at the time that I wanted to strangle him offline. But now looking back, it seems that it was not all their fault. My personality ... my personality at the time made it difficult for me to have friends. "

Ji Xuanyi has many advantages, but his disadvantages are equally obvious. It is not easy to tolerate him, especially at the beginning.

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " Of course, the biggest fault is definitely not mine, but at that time I had already avenged myself. Zuo'an dismantled my guild, so I dismantled his. Zhaochen made me isolated from my friends and unable to play the game, so I killed him until he could only lie down online, and finally quit the game. What happened in the past is almost even, and I don't have the energy to pursue it anymore. "

" My memory is not as good as Mi Yin's. She can remember everything clearly, " Ji Xuanyi smiled and said to Qi Qin, " The space I use to store my memories is only this big. "

Ji Xuanyi gestured casually, and said to Qi Qin with a low smile: " It's such a small place, it's not easy, I just need to put the memories of us together. "

After saying that, he looked at Qi Qin and said, " What do you think? "

Qi Qin's cheeks flushed slightly, and her eyes flickered slightly. After a long while, she raised her hand and held Ji Xuanyi's, saying, " Okay, I'll accompany you for the rest of the journey. " The two smiled at each other, and everything was said without words.

The atmosphere was just right. Xiao Xiaoyu came over and saw the two of them. She said helplessly, " Boss, what are you doing? It's time to get on the boat! "

Ji Xuanyi came back to his senses and looked at Xiaoxiao Yuxia, only to find that the two had already walked back to the boarding gate. The originally tightly packed team had almost disappeared, with only a few people left outside. It was obvious that most people had already boarded the ship.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said: " Hurry up, we need to bring the ladder up. If you two don't go up, you will be left behind! "

The last few people had already gone up, and their figure appeared at the boarding gate, shouting something loudly. Ji Xuan hurriedly grabbed Qi Qin and ran up the wooden ladder.

After making sure that they would not fall, he turned back to look at Xiao Xiaoyu.

The latter did not catch up, but remained where he was.

Ji Xuanyi called out, " Aren't you coming with us? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia shook her head and replied, " There is still the second phase! We can't leave Liu Tian and Xiao Han behind, you guys go, I'll wait for your news here! "

Ji Xuanyi wanted to say something else, but someone on the boat yelled, " What are you doing? The ladder is going to be taken away. "

Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to wave to Xiao Xiao Yuxia and take Qi Qin on board.

Because of the threat of the evil god on the lost continent , the sea area here has not developed even though there is a long ocean between them. There is naturally no dock on the uninhabited seaside, so it is not easy to board a ship.

The situation of Day City and Youyue City was worse. Their ships were small and could not get close to the coast, so they could only use small wooden boats to send people up one by one. However, Ji Xuanyi had the technical support of August. Although his ship could not dock as there was no port, it could slightly enter the diving area and then extend a wooden ladder to the shore.

Because of the different boarding methods on both sides, although Star City had a larger population, it was the first main city to complete boarding of all its personnel. After the other two main cities rowed aboard with great difficulty, they were basically splashed with water, looking very embarrassed.

The old western doctor leaned on the side of the ghost ship, looking at the huge ship that looked like an island not far away , and said with envy and jealousy: " It's so disloyal. Why didn't Ji Xuanyi invite me to visit their ship! "

Ye Linyu walked past him and said coldly, " Control yourself and don't let others poach you. "

The old western doctor was frightened and pouted at Ye Linyu's back, saying angrily: " You bastard leader, a swordsman who walks without making any sound, you can't tell at a glance that you are a good person! "

Yun Zhongjian said helplessly: " The boss's footsteps were very loud, but you were just too engrossed in looking at the other person's boat. "

The old western doctor smacked his lips and stopped talking.

Of course, it's not just Old Western Doctor who is envious and jealous of Star City. The situation in Day City is similar. They didn't find their absent-minded leader until the last group of people boarded the ship. Even the simplest boarding process was a mess. I don't know how many people envied the well-organized giant ship of Star City.

I joined because of how strong Day City was, but I didn't expect that it would become like this in just a short time. If I had known, I would have gone to Star City. It is much better than Day City because it is so popular and has big ships.

It's a pity that the account transfer function has not been released yet, so they can only continue to stay in the messy Day City.

In fact, we will not set sail today, and there are still many things to prepare after getting on the ship. It is obviously very easy for the ship to capsize if we drive it out when the players are still confused. We also have to tell the players what tasks they need to do.

The wooden ladder was put away as soon as Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qingang got on board. Although they were inside the cabin, the light around them was not dim because of the magic lamp.

The cabin is divided into four floors. The bottom floor is the ballast tank, filled with seawater to maintain the stability of the ship. The second to last floor is the cargo hold, where some sundries are stored. It is estimated that there will be missions here in the future. The second floor from the top, which is where Ji Xuanyi and his team are, is a passage with a wooden ladder. There is also a part that is the same as the first floor under the plywood, which is a lounge.

The most important place in the lounge is the player's bedroom – it is called a bedroom, but it is actually a place for players to go offline. Because the ship is always moving, the coordinates are not fixed. You only need to register your bedroom in advance. Then when you go offline in your bedroom, the system will default to an additional coordinate to fix the player's location, so that the player is not still on the ship when logging off, and drifting on the sea when logging on.

In addition to the players' bedrooms, the lounge also includes a cafeteria, system vendors, and messengers.

I won't say much about the cafeteria. The food on the ship will provide food to players at fixed times. In addition to most of the common effects, the food will occasionally provide some special effects, such as luck value and the food effects obtained by Ji Xuanyi and his friends when they roasted the sea monster boss .

In addition, the food in the cafeteria will also provide a lot of experience points. After all, players spend a lot of time at sea. When they are close to the maximum level, it would be a real loss if they can't get any experience points.

The stalls and messengers provided on the ship are almost low-profile versions of the trading house, except that the trading house on the ship is not interoperable with the one on the mainland. It only facilitates transactions among players on the same ship.

The extra floors on the deck were similar to those in the cabins, except that they could accommodate slightly more people, and the helpers invited from Star City only lived on the upper floors. Basically, the number of people accommodated on the deck was about the same as that in the cabins.

In order to prevent individual players from feeling unfair, members of the three major gangs were separated from the individual players and mixed together. By drawing lots, half of them lived in the upper part and half lived in the lower part.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin took a quick look at the situation, then walked forward and went up the stairs.

The two men had just popped their heads out and hadn't even gotten on deck when Ji Xuanyi's private chat channel was deleted.

When Ji Xuanyi opened the box, he saw it was Xu Chu. The other party was screaming and said that there was an urgent matter that required Ji Xuanyi's support. If Ji Xuanyi didn't come, he would not be able to bear it!

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Just think about it and you will know that Xu Chu must be talking nonsense. We are already on the boat, so what can't we handle?

Although it was not as serious as Xu Chu said, something was certain. Ji Xuanyi formed Xu Chu's team and took Qi Qin to where the blue dot was.

Of course, I didn't forget to ask which floor Xu Chu was on. Now their coordinates are not just the x- axis and y -axis. It would be embarrassing if they found the wrong floor.

Xu Chu said: " I'm on the top deck, you'll know what's going on when you get here! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

You'll know what's going on when you get here. This sentence has almost the same meaning as " Are you there? " . You can tell it's not a good thing, but if Xu Chu is left alone there, he might really capsize everyone on the boat if pushed to the limit. Ji Xuan thought about it and decided to go anyway.

On the deck, Jian Xi Xin Jiu was taking Liu Tian, Mi Yin, Xue Piao Renjian, and some management organizations of the three major gangs to draw lots to arrange rooms. Except for the congested location of the draw, other places were quite spacious. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin soon found the way, climbed to the top deck, and found Xu Chu.

Xu Chu was in a room, staring at each other.

Seeing Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin push the door open, Xu Chu immediately showed an ecstatic expression and said: " You are finally here! "

Ji Xuanyi was about to ask something when he heard the man say, " Have you decided? Who will be the captain? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He finally understood why Xu Chu was so anxious to call him over.

The position of captain is probably similar to that of gang leader, except that the captain is probably more miserable than the gang leader. After all, even if the gang leader doesn't take care of things, the atmosphere in the gang will just be a little slack, and nothing serious will happen. But if the captain doesn't take care of things, your ship will capsize!

The person who is chosen as the captain is destined to be the first to go online and the last to go offline. He must also keep an eye on the situation on the ship all day long. No matter what happens, he must solve it immediately. In addition to the tasks that may arise on the ship, there may also be various crises that may be encountered on the sea!

It can be said to be the most thankless position!

Ji Xuanyi now has only one thought in his mind.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia should have been tied up in the first place!

The drizzle on the shore: " A-choo! "

As soon as Xu Chu saw Ji Xuanyi's expression, he knew what he was thinking. He immediately rushed over and grabbed Ji Xuanyi's hand. Relying on the fact that he had two more strength points than Ji Xuanyi, he pulled him over there and said, " Let Xiao Xiao Yuxia go! He doesn't have much hair left. It looks quite thick to you, right? In fact, it's all automatically corrected by the game system. To be honest, this kind of thing should be handled by young people like you who are still in college ..."

Ji Xuan shouted expressionlessly: " The world. "

Qi Qin received the order and immediately stood up, picked up Xu Chu like a chick, dusted him off, and put him in front of him.

Ji Xuanyi said: " How about this? Where can I register to become a captain? "

Xu Chu screamed in fear, struggling in Qi Qin's hands, and said, " I'm sorry, I'm sorry, I was wrong! "

Xu Chu originally thought that although there were a lot of people here, the only one who was weaker than him was Ji Xuanyi, so he called Ji Xuanyi over. However, he forgot that Ji Xuanyi brought his own bodyguards and almost got himself involved.

But of course he couldn't just say that, Xu Chu apologized sincerely: " I'm sorry, I was wrong, I was just joking with you! Of course I won't let you be the captain! "

Ji Xuanyi understood that Xu Chu was unreliable. For the sake of everyone on the ship , he had not wanted him to be the captain. But when he saw that the other party admitted his mistake quickly, he let Qi Qin loose.

Xu Chu immediately ran to the corner of the room and stayed far away.

Seeing Xuchu's miserable appearance, like a young wife, Ji Xuan asked: " Why don't you let Liutian be the captain? "

Xu Chu sighed and said, " After all, this position still requires real work. How can I do it for six days? In the end, I still have to work hard. Xiaoxiao Yuxia is not here again, what do you say I should do? "

That's a problem.

But Xu Chu didn't want to do hard labor, so did Ji Xuanyi want to do it? Liu Tian couldn't do it, and Qi Qin couldn't do it either.

Mi Yin is very busy with work, and if something happens, it is really more important than the game. He has to leave when he says he will, which is unreliable. Xue Piao Renjian is a taciturn person and never says anything. Moreover, his household registration is in Yaori City, which may affect the mission.

After thinking about it, Ji Xuanyi could only think of washing the sword with new wine.

Although Jian Xi Xin Jiu is not as smart as Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and his reaction is a little slow, fortunately he is an honest person, so even if he makes a mistake, it should not be a big one.

Ji Xuanyi told Xu Chu about his decision, and Xu Chu agreed. Then Xu Chu said, " Actually, I also think Jian Xi Xin Jiu is very suitable, but I am not as strong as him, so I called you over. "

After saying that, Xu Chu looked at Qi Qin behind Ji Xuanyi, and Ji Xuanyi showed a knowing look.

Ji Xuanyi: " Go ahead, hurry up. "

Qi Qin's movements were indeed very quick. After a while, Jian Xixinjiu was brought up by Qi Qin with a confused look on his face.

" What's going on? What's going on? " Although Jian Xi Xin Jiu is a bit stupid, as a high-end PVP player, his intuition is still very accurate.

Now his intuition told him that nothing good was going to happen!

So Jian Xi Xin Jiu struggled and said, " They are still drawing lots for registration! They can't do without me! "

Xu Chu grinned and said, " It's okay. It will only take a moment. I will let you go back and continue drawing lots. "

Jian Xixinjiu showed a horrified expression and shouted: " Xu Chu! Control yourself! I am not that kind of person! "

Xu Chu: "... what? "

Xu Chu reacted and cursed with a frown on his face: " Fuck! You f**king faggot, you're just wishful thinking! "

The innocent gay Ji Xuanyi was speechless for a moment and said, " Stop talking nonsense and take him to register quickly. "

The three men placed their swords and new wine in front of them and said, " This is the captain we chose. "

He glanced at Jian Xi Xin Jiu, nodded, took out a piece of paper and a feather pen from his pocket, and said, " Sign here and you can register as the captain. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu also reacted at this time. It turned out that this group of people wanted him to take the blame. He immediately struggled hard and said, " I don't want to be a captain! I don't want to be a captain! You go find Xiao Xiao Yu Xia! I'm still young! I don't want to be bald! "

No one would allow him to refuse, so Qi Qin held him with one hand and with the other hand pinched his fingers and wrote the four words " Wash the Sword with New Wine " on them.

Jian Xi Xinjiu was powerless to resist and was about to cry out in despair. He was not let go by Qi Qin until he finished signing and the indenture contract floated to the ground. He collapsed to the ground.

Qi Qin smiled somewhat embarrassedly and said, " Sorry. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu sniffed and said in despair, " The rice has been cooked, what's the point of saying this now? "

Ji Xuan felt a chill when he heard this. If someone didn't know, they would think they had done something to him!

Just when everyone was relieved that they finally had a captain, he spoke slowly.

 " And where are your first mate and helmsman? "

Everyone: "..."

Isn't it enough to sacrifice a sword to wash the new wine?

After a while, Qi Qin brought up the Ze, Yu and Sishui trio again ...

Anyway, the most basic positions were finally arranged, and the system was considered conscientious in not asking them to arrange candidates for chefs and cleaners.

Everyone went down together to organize the draw, and after settling the players down, they found a room and started the meeting.

The ship had not yet left the shore, but they had been separated from the outside world. Xu Chu and Jian Xi Xinjiu told everyone the structure they had learned about the ship, and everyone immediately couldn't help but murmur.

Because Xiaoxiao Yuxia was not there, the group that was short of manpower added the Ze Yu Sishui trio, who had helped a lot in previous activities, into the meeting team.

Ze Yu Sishui was very excited about becoming the first mate, and he became much calmer from his noisy state , looking like he was ready to take on the important responsibility.

When I heard Xu Chu talking about the trading house, I asked, " Why is it that they don't communicate with the mainland trading houses? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Because this is the normal situation. You are already out at sea, do you want to buy things on the shore? "

Xu Chu also said: " Yes, apart from the trading house, the only postman also has no communication with the shore. He can only be responsible for delivering items and letters on the ship. "

Ze Yu Sishui immediately frowned and said, " Only responsible for the ship? Then the existence of this postman is meaningless, right? "

Liu Tian glanced at Ze Yu Si Shui and said coldly, " It's good to have a postman trading company. Look at the two boats next door. There's nothing there. "

Except for the ship of Ji Xuanyi and his crew, the ship of Dayo City was actually slightly larger than the ghost ship of Youyue City. However, this was of little use. The ships of the other two main cities were barely enough to carry people, and there was no way they could carry the same amount of miscellaneous things and cargo as Ji Xuanyi and his crew.

Ze Yu Sishui stopped talking, but Ming Shao thought a little more. He frowned and said, " Completely separated from the shore? What if there is a mission that requires supplies or materials? "

Just like when August was in the camp on the shore, he would always issue daily tasks from time to time. Although he was already on the ship and would not run away if the tasks were not completed, he never knew he would need other supplies to complete the tasks.

Xu Chu heard this and said, " You are right. This is indeed the case. In fact, we confirmed this before we boarded the ship. "

This ship does need supplies when it sets sail. The second to last floor of the cabin is a special place for storing supplies. The items will not be refreshed after the player leaves, but will only decrease with the normal daily consumption. Xu Chu and his friends had already filled up the second to last floor before boarding the ship, and tried to put as many things in their backpacks as possible.

" But our ship is so big, and with so many people, the supplies are definitely not enough, " Xu Chu said, " The authorities won't force the players into a dead end. There will definitely be tasks to replenish supplies later, so we just need to hurry up when the time comes. "

Everyone nodded.

The two ships next door need to meet the needs of about a hundred people. Although their ship looks impressive, it consumes supplies for 600 people. In fact, it is much more tiring than the other two main cities!

The ship would not sail until tomorrow. No matter how many things there were to discuss now, it would be pointless. After a meeting that lasted less than ten minutes, everyone went back to their rooms and logged off to rest.

Let's talk about everything after we set off tomorrow.

Chapter 166

Thinking about going out to sea the next day, all the players, including Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, were filled with excitement . No one got a good rest after logging off that night . Most of them tossed and turned and couldn't sleep . Before dawn the next morning , they rolled off the bed and into the game cabin with dark circles under their eyes.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were in a similar situation. Fortunately, Qi Qin's biological clock was very powerful , and the two of them managed to get a good night's sleep. At dawn the next day, they started playing games.

It is just past eight o'clock now, which is generally a time when there are fewer players online . However, after Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin arrived on the deck , they discovered that many people had already logged on early.

The sun was not yet scorching hot, and it felt warm on my body. The sea breeze was not strong, and it brought a faint fishy smell of sea water , which made people feel very comfortable. I lay on the sidewall and looked down, and I could see the white waves broken by the hull.

It's no wonder that everyone came online so early . This event is actually more like a trip . It would be a shame not to enjoy it.

Ji Xuan looked back and saw that the coast was already far away from them . It seemed that the ship had been away for some time.

Ji Xuanyi was not the only player looking back. Even though they knew that this was just an event, everyone couldn't help but feel a strange sense of being away from home.

Ji Xuan glanced at his friend list and found that except Xu Chu, everyone else was online. He then looked at the situation on both sides and saw that the boats from the Sun City and the Youyue City were following behind them.

Qi Qin said to Ji Xuanyi blankly: " Xuanyi, what should we do now? "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Let's go find Jian Xi's new bar first. "

Although everyone was very excited yesterday and wanted to go out to sea immediately, the fact is that the time they agreed to go online yesterday was 10 o'clock in the morning, and now they are setting off at only 8 o'clock. He still has to find Jian Xi Xinjiu to ask about the situation.

Jian Xi Xinjiu was on duty in the captain's room on the first deck – if nothing unexpected happened, he would probably have to be on duty here during the time they were at sea.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin's rooms are also on the first deck, so they can find Jianxi New Wine directly without having to walk too far.

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin entered the captain's room, Jian Xi Xinjiu was scratching his head frantically. After scratching, he looked at the copy of the nautical chart in his hand, then looked at the telescope in the captain's room , and continued to scratch his head.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

For some reason, Ji Xuanyi felt a sense of guilt in his heart.
If I had known earlier, I should have brought Xiaoxiao Yuxia up with me!
Ji Xuanyi said with a guilty conscience: " Stop scratching it, or you'll become bald. "
Jian Xi Xinjiu turned around suddenly and found that it was Ji Xuanyi who came. He almost cried.
Ji Xuan was shocked. He really didn't expect Jian Xi Xin Jiu to be so miserable. Seeing that the other party almost knelt on the ground, he quickly asked Qi Qin to lift him up.
" What's going on? " Ji Xuanyi asked.
Qi Qin forced Jian Xi Xin Jiu back onto the captain's chair, and said aggrievedly, " This thing asked me to set the route, but I can't even read the map! "
No wonder Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked like that just now. The captain couldn't understand the map, which means that they are still sailing in a straight line without a destination. If they can't reach the destination, the blame will be all on Jian Xi Xin Jiu alone. It would be strange if he wasn't anxious!
Ji Xuanyi quickly took the copy of the map from Jian Xi Xinjiu's hand and took a look at it.
This copy was copied by Xiaotui Junlong and a group of artists with great effort. Except for the fragments in the hands of the scattered people in Fanxing City, Youyue City and Xuchu, about one-fifth of the graphics above were missing, which were the fragments in the hands of Youri City.
With the blessing of Yunzhongjian's European emperor buff , the degree of restoration of the map is actually very high. Basically, most of the fragments with patterns in the middle of the map have been taken by Yunzhongjian. Together with those from Fanxing City, it is almost a complete sea map. Most of the fragments obtained by Youri City are fragments of edges and corners, which have no effect on the overall integrity of the map – normally, it should be like this.
In fact, before today, neither Ji Xuanyi nor anyone else had thought of this.
This map is missing direction markings.
A direction marker is a small thing that is always placed in a corner where no one cares. It is very inconspicuous, but it affects the use of the entire map. Without it, it is impossible to tell the east, south, west and north of the terrain on the map. Let alone washing the sword with new wine, even if Ji Xuanyi scratched his head here, it would be useless.
Although they can barely figure out what the map is like after encountering reference objects, this is on the open sea. Ji Xuanyi and his team can't wander around the sea with this player army of less than a thousand people!
Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked at Ji Xuan Yi pitifully and said, " What should we do? "
Ji Xuanyi rubbed his forehead and said, " The missing direction indicator is probably in the hands of Daylight City. "
Jian Xi Xin Jiu was stunned and said, " Sun City? Isn't that the end of the game? "
The hatred between Sun City and Star City can be said to be as deep as the sea, and Youyue City doesn't have a good relationship with them either. If you want to get the map fragments from them, that's just dreaming!

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, "That's not the case. We are the ones leading the way now. We are lost. Can they row to the Lost Continent by themselves? Besides, it's useless for them to just hold a direction marker. If we talk it over, they should be able to get there. "

Upon hearing this, Jian Xi Xin Jiu stared at Ji Xuanyi in a daze.

Ji Xuan knew what he was thinking at a glance, and immediately shook his head and said, " I can't go. I just beat Zhao Chen yesterday and killed him one level. I will definitely not get it if I go. "

Jian Xi Xinjiu didn't quite believe it. Anyone with eyes could see Zhao Chen's inexplicable obsession with Ji Xuanyi. He was just going back to kill one level higher. It was very likely that Ji Xuanyi would ask Zhao Chen for it.

But it is obvious that Ji Xuanyi would never agree to it, not to mention that there is Qi Qin next to him. If he says one more word, Qi Qin will pin him to death on his seat.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu awkwardly changed the subject and said, " Why don't we wait for Xu Chu to come online and let him go? "

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " Are you from Fanxing City? Can you learn a lesson? When Xuchu comes online, the opportunity will be gone. Just go find Ye Linyu and see who will be the captain. Either Ye Linyu or the old doctor can get this done. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said: " The captain of Youyue City is an old western doctor. "

Ji Xuanyi was silent for a moment, then said, "... Well, that's to be expected. Then you contact Ye Linyu and ask him to look for Day City. "

Jian Xi Xinjiu nodded quickly and informed Ye Linyu. Ye Linyu was not vague and agreed immediately and went to talk to Yaori City.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said: " We will probably have to exchange information offline later, and I have to go and notify the calf cramp. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was typing away, and Ji Xuan asked, " By the way, why is the boat leaving so early today? Wasn't it said to be at 10 o'clock? Even if there are a lot of people, it shouldn't be so urgent, right? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu's face wrinkled when he heard this, and he complained: " You don't know how confused I was when I was dragged in this morning! "

In a sense, the time of departure of the ship is indeed controlled by the captain, but it is not entirely controlled by the captain.

Jianxi Xinjiu went online early today, earlier than Ji Xuanyi and the others, almost at around seven o'clock.

He originally wanted to watch the sunrise at sea, but as soon as he walked out of the room, he was invited to the captain's room, and then set off in a daze.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said: " What the hell, according to that, today is the first day of sailing off the shore, which can basically be regarded as a tutorial for novices. It seems that if the captains of the three main cities are not all here, everyone can actually set off freely, but the three captains are online at the same time, so in order to save trouble, we set off together. "

Ji Xuanyi was so annoyed that he said, "... What a lousy setting. "

However, the main reason for this setting is that everyone has already boarded the boat and has long since cut off contact with the shore. Departing early or late actually doesn't affect anything, and there will be no situation where people or things are left behind.

Ji Xuanyi was talking to Jian Xixinjiu when the latter suddenly said, " Fuck, so fast? "

Ji Xuanyi asked: " What's wrong? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said: " It's been settled with Ye Linyu. "

Ye Linyu is a difficult opponent, but as a teammate, he is really useful. If he doesn't take action, it's fine. But once he does, he can get things done in minutes.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu sighed and said, " I'll wait for my calf cramp to add the direction mark. Once the route is set, it shouldn't be a big deal. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Is there anything else I can help you with? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu thought for a moment and said, " No, there seems to be breakfast in the cafeteria now. You can go and have some. They said that there will be work to do after the route is designated. It is probably something like daily tasks. "

At this point, Jian Xi Xin Jiu sighed again and said, " I'm sure I still have things to do. I'll find you guys when I need help. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu glanced at Ji Xuanyi dimly and said, " I suddenly felt the feeling of the rain. "

Ji Xuanyi pretended not to understand what he was saying and pulled Qi Qin away.

There are cafeterias on the deck and in the cabin. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin plan to visit both sides.

The ship is so huge that there are many places that neither of them have seen . In fact, there are many players like them. Many of them are running around exploring places they have never been to. After all, the ship is so big, who knows what adventures they might encounter.

However, this is only the way of playing for the players in Star City. The other two small boats, especially those from Daytime City which were crowded with players in order to accommodate more people, had difficulty turning around and reached the end after just a few steps. There was no condition for the boats to run around like in Star City.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin first went to the cafeteria on the first deck.

Because of the good lighting, this cafeteria is quite popular. The moment Ji Xuan walked in, he felt as if he was in his own university cafeteria, especially during mealtime.

People were walking around with their bowls in their hands. It was very crowded. As there were not enough seats, some people simply sat on the floor to eat, while others thought the floor was dirty and ate while standing. However, judging from the expressions on people's faces, the food in this cafeteria must taste good.

Qi Qin said: " Do you want to go in? "

Although there are many people inside, it is still easy for Qi Qin, as a swordsman, to go in and get a meal.

Ji Xuanyi was different. As a delicate sorcerer, just looking at this scene was enough for him, not to mention letting him go in to eat. He immediately said with a green face: " Forget it, forget it, let's go to the cabin and take a look. "

Qi Qin responded, and the two of them strolled back into the cabin.

Ji Xuanyi originally thought that the lights in the cabin were dim and there must be few people willing to eat here. But after arriving, he found that things were a little different from what he had imagined.

The light in the cabin was indeed not as good as that on the deck, but with the magic lamp on, it did not look any more shabby than the deck, and the slightly dim light created another kind of romantic atmosphere in the cabin.

The only thing that was consistent with Ji Xuanyi's speculation was that there were indeed fewer people in the cabin than on the deck.

However, the small number of people has nothing to do with the light. It's just that the players here seem to be in pairs. The atmosphere is very ambiguous and it is very difficult to fit in.

I guess most players feel that eating in this kind of atmosphere can easily give them stomachaches, so they'd rather squeeze into the cafeteria on the deck, right?

However, this situation was not an obstacle for Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin. It was good enough that they did not specifically look for such a place to eat. It's just that there were couples everywhere around them, so the two of them fit in perfectly!

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked all the way to the food distribution area. They were distributing Western breakfasts such as bread and thick soup to the players while chatting with each other.

Ji Xuanyi blinked and moved closer to listen to what they were saying.

Qi Qin took the bread and mushroom soup handed to him, smacked his lips, and said to Ji Xuanyi in a very aggrieved tone: " Xuanyi, I want to eat porridge. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi said with a frown on his face: " Do you really think you didn't have breakfast? "

The two of them got up at six o'clock today and had just eaten before playing the game. They came here to eat just for the sake of their gesture, okay?

Besides, Qi Qin, you've eaten everything when you were a hero. Why are you being picky about food now?

Qi Qin was scolded by Ji Xuanyi and had no porridge to drink, so he had to carry the bread and soup to save a seat with a wronged look on his face.

As soon as Ji Xuan saw him leave, he went to listen to the conversation.

One of them said that there were too many things to do and he was a bit overwhelmed, and his magic reserves were running low. The other one said, it's okay, Lord August will find someone to help in a while, and it won't be busy for long.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

This conversation was a bit weird, and Ji Xuanyi couldn't find the key points to digest for a while, but it was true that there would be daily tasks next, and it was possible that all the players on the ship would be mobilized to do them.

Ji Xuanyi pondered the conversation between the two and walked aside with the food. After a while, he remembered to look for Qi Qin.

Ji Xuan looked up and found that Qi Qin was talking to a group of acquaintances – yes, it was the Ze, Yu and Sishui trio. They were also in the cabin cafeteria and occupied the largest table in the cafeteria.

However, the aura of these three people is really weird. Eating together in such an ambiguous atmosphere can easily turn into a weird Shura scene, but these three people turned the candlelight breakfast into a family gathering, which seemed very abrupt compared with the several tables of affectionate couples around them.

Qi Qinzheng had his back to Ji Xuanyi, talking to Ze Yu Sishui and the other two without realizing it. Ji Xuanyi didn't call him and just walked over with light steps.

When they could almost hear what the people were saying, Ze Yu Sishui and Ming Shao, who were sitting opposite Qi Qin, saw Ji Xuanyi and their faces changed immediately.

Ji Xuanyi didn't think there was anything wrong at first, but the change of expression of these two people was a bit strange. Ji Xuanyi started to wonder in his heart and immediately turned cold towards them.

When Ze Yu Sishui and Ming Shao saw Ji Xuanyi's expression, they understood what he meant. In order to save their lives, they had no choice but to sell out Qi Qin and Qingfeng Bufu and pretend that they did not see Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi took another step towards that side, and heard Qi Qinzheng complaining to Ze Yu Sishui and the others in a very aggrieved tone: " I wanted to eat porridge, but Xuanyi was mean to me. "

Ji Xuanyi: " ... "

Ze Yu Sishui and Ming Shao glanced at Ji Xuanyi who was standing behind Qingfeng Bufu and Qi Qin, and coughed desperately.

Qing Feng Bu Fu asked curiously: " What's wrong with you two? Did you eat too much salt? " As he said this, he poured them both a glass of water.

Ze Yusi took a sip of water, trying to cover up his mistake, and said to Qi Qin: " You can't say it's fierce or anything like that. This is a western fantasy game after all. People don't even eat porridge. Where can Xiao Ji get you a bowl? "

Young Master Ming also nodded and said, " It's too much to ask of someone. Any normal person would be unhappy, let alone Ji Xuanyi. "

After saying that, Ming Shao immediately added: " Of course, I'm not saying that Ji Xuanyi is not a normal person, he's just not ordinary. Not ordinary means outstanding, understand? "

Qi Qin didn't quite understand what Ming Shao said, but it seemed like he was praising Ji Xuanyi? He nodded confusedly, then sighed and said melancholy: " You are right, mainly because I ate a little too much in the morning, and now I have to eat again. I was talking about losing weight before, so it's no wonder Xuanyi was angry. "

Ze Yu Sishui breathed a sigh of relief and was about to say something when Qingfeng Bufu slammed the table and said, " You are too cowardly! "

Everyone was shocked, especially Ze Yu Sishui and Ming Shao, who looked at Qingfeng Bufu with almost horror.

Unfortunately, Qingfeng Bufu didn't get the desire to survive of the two people opposite him, but said seriously: " Tianxia, you are obviously the one on top. You can't be so cowardly as a husband. You have to show your authority as a husband! Ji Xuanyi is also harsh on you for something like drinking porridge. You have to protest against it! "

Qi Qin was stunned, and before he could say anything, Ze Yu Sishui immediately slammed the table and said righteously: " What nonsense are you talking about! What husband's authority, bah! This kind of thing is no longer popular now, not to mention that two men are in love, why do they care about this? Isn't Xiao Ji's husband's authority very strong! Besides, is that fierce? That's called aura, momentum! How can a mortal like you understand, why don't you shut up! " Young Master Ming also cleared his throat and chimed in, " Qing Feng Bu Fu, stop talking nonsense and shut up. "

Qingfeng Bufu was caught off guard and spit on the face by Ze Yu Sishui. He was completely stunned. It took him a long time to react. He wiped his face with his sleeve and said strangely: " What's wrong with you? When everyone was complaining about Xiao Ji before, weren't you the most active? You kept talking non-stop, saying that Xiao Ji was shady, cruel, and nepotistic ..." Ze Yu Si Shui: "..."

Ze Yu Sishui showed a desperate expression and struggled weakly: " I'm not, I didn't, don't talk nonsense! "

But judging from Ji Xuanyi's expression, this struggle seemed to be meaningless. Seeing that Ze Yu Sishui could not be saved, Ming Shao immediately moved his chair away from the group of people, indicating that he was not with him.

Qingfeng Bufu hadn't reacted yet and was still asking, " What's wrong? What's wrong with you? "

Ze Yu Sishui and Ming Shao didn't say anything, but soon he knew why his two best friends suddenly acted so abnormally.

" Oh, shady, cruel, nepotism? "

A familiar voice came from behind.

Qingfengbufu: "..."

Qingfeng Bufu felt a chill on the back of his head and turned around tremblingly, only to see Ji Xuanyi standing behind him and Qi Qin, with his arms folded, looking at him expressionlessly. Qi Qin was also shocked. It took him a long time to react. He swallowed and began to frantically recall what he had said just now to seek death.

Before Qi Qin could figure it out, Ze Yu Si Shui had already jumped onto Ji Xuanyi's thighs and cried, " I am innocent! I am innocent! Qing Feng Bu Fu is putting the blame on me. I am innocent! "

After saying that, Ze Yu Sishui raised his head and started begging for mercy from the bottom up towards Ji Xuanyi like a pitiful little boy, saying: " I have never said anything bad about Xiao Ji ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi was disgusted by this malicious act of cuteness, so he kicked the man away and said expressionlessly: " I know what I'm doing, come one by one. "

Everyone: "..."

Except Ming Shao, the three people of Ze Yu Si Shui and Qi Qin were beaten up by Ji Xuanyi in the cafeteria.

Five minutes later, under the horrified gazes of the people around them, the five people sat together and started eating.

Ze Yu Sishui and Qing Feng Bufu lowered their heads and almost buried their faces in the bowls. Qi Qin was too timid to speak. Only Ming Shao was able to sit at the table and eat because he had never said anything bad about Ji Xuanyi.

The atmosphere was too weird. Young Master Ming was eating so hard that his stomach ached. He wondered whether he should ease the atmosphere. However, before he could open his mouth, Ji Xuanyi coughed, which frightened him so much that he shivered.

Ji Xuan raised his head and gave Ming Shao a cold look, which made the latter sweat all over his forehead.

After a long while, Ji Xuanyi finally said to Qi Qin: " The weather is a bit hot recently, let's eat porridge tonight. "

Qi Qin breathed a sigh of relief.

Qingfeng Bufu and Zeyu Sishui were still drinking soup with their faces. Ji Xuan glanced at them and changed the subject: " What's going on here? "

It is actually quite normal to be gossiped about behind one's back. Ji Xuanyi even complained to Qi Qin about how Ze, Yu Sishui and the others played games like a weird family of three.

Although it was a bit stupid to be caught by the pigtails for saying bad things in front of him, a beating was enough for the sake of politeness, and Ji Xuanyi had no intention of pursuing the matter further.

Qingfeng Bufu and Ze Yusihui were startled, and raised their heads tremblingly. When they found that Ji Xuanyi was asking them a question, they breathed a sigh of relief and said, " What's going on? "

Ji Xuan said, " I felt something was a little strange when I came in. I just realized why there was no one near the window. "

Generally speaking, in this kind of atmosphere that is not much different from traveling, window seats should be very popular because you can see the scenery on both sides. However, in the cafeteria where Ji Xuanyi and his friends are, although there are glass windows on both sides, most of the players gather in the center, and there is no one sitting by the window.

It's so weird.

When Ze Yu Sishui heard Ji Xuanyi's question, his face turned green, and then he said angrily: " It's all because of the two ships from Youyue City and Yangri City! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..... ? "

What does this have to do with Youyue City and Yueri City?

Ji Xuanyi stood up curiously and planned to go to the window to see what happened in Youyue City and Yaori City.

Qing Feng Bu Fu weakly stopped him and said, " Xiao Ji, you'd better not go now. Let's talk about it after dinner ..."

Ji Xuanyi was not the kind of person who would listen to advice. The more Qingfeng Bufu said this, the more he wanted to go and take a look. He immediately stood up and walked to the window.

After just one glance, Ji Xuanyi came back with a dark face.

No wonder there is no one in the seat by the window. The guys from Youyue City and Yueri City are so disgusting!

The ship of Star City was very large, so even if there were some wind and waves, they had little impact on the ship, and everyone walked on the deck as if it were flat ground. However, such wind and waves were not friendly to the smaller ships of Youyue City and Yangri City. The ships were very bumpy, and many people on the ship suffered from seasickness debuff , lying on the sidewall and vomiting.

Ji Xuanyi was sitting near the window in the cafeteria. When he turned his head, he could see the figures of Yaoricheng and Youyuecheng lying on the side of the boat and vomiting. It would be strange if anyone would sit there!

Qing Feng Bu Fu actually had some sympathy. Besides feeling disgusted, he also said hypocritically: " Oh, that's too tragic. "

Ji Xuanyi was also very disgusted and said, " Why don't they log off and take a break? "

Ze Yu Si Shui said: " It seems that the main city of the second server that went out to sea first said that this is a normal phenomenon. The vomiting debuff is randomly given and will be eliminated after the online time reaches three hours. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " Is it like this every day? "

Ze Yu Sishui showed a disgusted expression and said, " If it's like this every day, there's no point in playing. Let's go blow up the official first ... It seems that it only appears when you first board the ship, and it will be completely gone after three hours. "

Ji Xuanyi finally breathed a sigh of relief.

They were sailing leisurely on the sea, but the people on the two boats next to them were vomiting violently and were under a lot of pressure.

" Forget about Sun City, " Ji Xuan said, " I don't know what the situation is like in Youyue City now. "

After all, Youyue City is the main city of their alliance, so Ji Xuanyi will still reluctantly show some concern for it.

The situation in Ghost Moon City is actually slightly better than that in Sun City. Although their ship is smaller than that of Sun City, the ghost ship has additional earthquake resistance properties. In addition, there are not many people brought up by Ghost Moon City, so the seasickness debuff does not have much impact on them.

It's a pity that although the situation is better, it is not much better. Those who are supposed to be infected will still be infected. For example, the old western doctor was hiding in the captain's room, but there was still a vomiting debuff under his avatar .

The old western doctor was shocked at the time, because their route was just to follow the Starry City mindlessly, and there were not many things that the captain needed to pay attention to, so he had quite some time. He immediately opened the door and rushed out of the captain's room.

Yun Zhongzhong, the first mate, immediately followed in a panic. As soon as he went out, he saw the old western doctor leaning against the sidewall and vomiting .

Yunzhongjian: "..."

Because it's not good and really makes players feel sick, although a vomiting debuff is set for the authenticity of the game , the things that players vomit will not have any peculiar smell,

and the appearance is just a mosaic. The only impact is that players will feel like their bodies are hollowed out after vomiting, and it will take a while to recover.

The old western doctor vomited a round, then collapsed on the boat, looked at Yun Zhongjian, and said angrily: " You definitely didn't get it! Damn you, the European Emperor! "

Yun Zhongjian was indeed not affected. He laughed dryly and approached him and said, " Are you okay? Do you want me to pour you some water? "

The old western doctor was still immersed in the anger of the non-Africans facing the European emperor, and said firmly: " No! "

Yun Zhongjian asked, " You want it? "

The old western doctor looked at him again and groaned, " Do you have any ice? "

Yun Zhongjian said in a sweat, " I'll go there and see if there is any. "

Yun Zhongjian was about to leave when the old western doctor suddenly remembered something and stopped him, saying, " Wait a minute! "

 " What's wrong? " Yun Zhongjian asked curiously.

The old western doctor smiled wickedly and said, " Help me up, let's go see the dog boss. When he vomits, I want to take a screenshot! "

Yunzhongjian: "..."

For a moment, Yun Zhongjian didn't know how to describe the old western doctor's spirit. Even in this damn situation, he still didn't forget to think about Ye Linyu's ugly photos. Perhaps Xu Chu was the only one in the world who could understand the old western doctor's feelings!

Yun Zhongjian was at a loss as to what to do. The old Western doctor, a pastor, couldn't even stand up after vomiting. Yun Zhongjian had to half-carry him and half-carry him to find Ye Linyu, and he vomited twice more on the way.

However, God seemed unwilling to stand on the side of the old Western doctor. After seeing Ye Linyu, the old Western doctor suddenly looked as pale as death.

The opponent was just like Yun Zhongjian, he was not hit at all!

On the contrary, the old western doctor, when he saw Ye Linyu, leaned over the sidewall and vomited all over the place, which was captured by Ye Linyu!

No matter how miserable the old Western doctor's situation was, Ji Xuanyi couldn't see it because he was too far away .

However, Ji Xuanyi's concern was just verbal, and he would not do anything more. Putting Day City and Youyue City behind his mind, Ji Xuanyi started to enjoy his breakfast.

Ze Yu Sishui complained while breaking off a piece of bread: " I thought we could eat seafood on the boat, but I didn't expect it to be these things. "

Ming Shao ate the last bite of bread and said, " Treasure the food you have now. We don't know how long we will be drifting on the sea. We will eat seafood every day. When you get tired of it, you won't even be able to eat mushroom soup. "

Ze Yu Si Shui wrinkled her nose and said coquettishly: " If you can't eat it, just go offline and eat it! "

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to pay attention to them. He scooped a spoonful of soup and put it in his mouth. Only then did he realize that although the soup tasted ordinary, it was actually seasoned.

But it's not that much? Ji Xuan thought about it, took another sip, and suddenly showed a surprised expression.

When eating in a keyboard online game, you just click and the food is gone, which makes it easy to calculate the data. However, in a holographic online game, it is impossible to finish the food in one bite. Therefore, in most cases, the food is set up so that after taking a bite and obtaining the buff , the remaining uneaten food will become invalid. Continuing to eat can only continue to taste the food, but the special effects attached to the food will no longer be triggered.

Like the soup that Ji Xuanyi is eating now, food that counts as experience per bite is not a lot. After all, it is very troublesome to calculate like this in the program. The reason why the official took the trouble to make the food like this is probably to allow players to better get into the feeling of going to sea. Of course, cherishing food is the first thing that needs to be paid attention to.

Ji Xuanyi said: " No wonder so many players are crowded together to eat, just like in a real cafeteria, instead of throwing away the food after taking a bite ... Why do the officials always suddenly become reliable in such strange places? "

Everyone shook their heads. Who knows?

Ji Xuanyi finished his meal in the cafeteria with doubts. At the same time, Jian Xi Xinjiu finally got the copy of the direction sign fragments from Yao Richeng. After piecing them together on the map, he immediately identified the direction and planned the route forward.

The large ship from Star City changed direction slightly and headed towards its destination. Just when Jian Xi Xinjiu had finally completed the designated route mission and everything was back on track, and he couldn't help but breathe a sigh of relief for not having to take the blame, a message arrived, informing him that the activity mission on the ship was about to begin.

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Please possess me with the rain!

Ji Xuanyi and his group had just left the cafeteria and were walking towards the deck when they heard the system prompt.

Almost everyone on the boat opened the chat interface at the same time and found that there was an extra channel.

[Ship] : Captain informs all personnel to proceed to where you are needed as soon as possible.

Chapter 167

After all, it was the first time to go out to sea in the game, and the goal was to find a new continent . Although procrastination was coming on strong , Xu Chu still overcame it with strength , and even went online half an hour earlier than ever before!

The moment he lay down in the game cabin , Xu Chu sighed in his heart, this was the first time in his life , if Ji Xuanyi and the others had seen him in advance, they might have been so moved that they burst into tears!

Xu Chu logged into the game while imagining the scene of Ji Xuanyi crying and hugging his thighs.

It turned out that he was thinking too much.

The first thing Xu Chu did after coming online was to go out and look for someone, preferably in a way that would surprise everyone . However, as soon as he walked out of the room , he bumped into Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin who were walking in that direction.

The two of them stared at each other blankly for three seconds. Xu Chu reacted first and was about to ask for praise, but Ji Xuanyi grabbed him and said, " Great, we are in need of someone! "

Xu Chu: "..."

Xu Chu felt something was wrong, and he struggled while saying, " What are you doing? What are you doing? It's rare for me to be online early , and I have to work for no reward at all?! "

Ji Xuanyi sneered, " Everyone is online at around 8 o'clock . What time is it now? "

Xu Chu was startled and said sadly: " I finally came early, am I late again? "

Unexpectedly, Xu Chu, the pigeon king, would actually have a change of heart. When he saw Xu Chu really showing a sad expression, Ji Xuanyi's hand subconsciously loosened.

The sadness on Xuchu's face disappeared immediately . He pulled his arm out, turned around and ran away, shouting, " It's so hard to get online ahead of schedule. I don't want to work anymore! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Xu Chu, you may want to die.

Xu Chu's escape plan certainly failed, and he was brought back by Qi Qin holding him by the scruff of the neck. This time, even if he burst into tears, Ji Xuanyi would not be soft-hearted. Fortunately, Xu Chu didn't think the same trick could work twice, and Qi Qin held him in his hand like a wilted eggplant. After a long while, he said faintly: " You're doing hard labor when you're online. Who wouldn't run? At least give me some explanation. "

Ji Xuanyi briefly told Xu Chu what he knew, and then said, " The activities at this stage are scored, and there is a countdown. Now the whole ship is busy, and it is not certain that you can get the full score before the countdown ends. Don't be lazy. "

Xu Chu was stunned and asked, " Point system? Point system? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " It's a scoring system. "

Although the scoring system and the points system differ by only one letter and have the same pronunciation, they are actually two different situations.

The point system is relatively mild. Points are accumulated during the activity period. There is no upper limit. It is up to the players to do more or less. However, after the activity ends, rewards will be distributed according to the number of points. The more work, the more you get. But the scoring system is much more subtle. Its time limit is not throughout the entire activity time, but is set within a time period, such as ten minutes, or an hour. At the same time, it has another score bar. If the score bar is filled up within the specified time, or if it is not filled up, the next activity stage will be led to two completely different directions.

It goes without saying that the direction without full calculation is definitely not a simple one, and it is very likely that the ship will suffer heavy losses!

Xu Chu's face wrinkled, and he said unwillingly: " Why do I have to face this situation as soon as I come online? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " If you had come online earlier, you could have eaten in the cafeteria first and then face this situation. "

Xu Chu: "..."

I would have given up if I had known this earlier!

Ji Xuanyi knew what he was thinking without even looking at him, and said, " Don't worry, even if you don't go online, we will ask Liu Tian to find you. There is a shortage of people on the ship right now, and no one who doesn't go online can escape. "

When they select people to go overseas, the first condition they must meet is sufficient time, in order to avoid the situation where there are not enough people online when something happens. The stages of the three main cities are actually synchronized. Star City is now very busy, and the other two main cities have actually entered the same scoring stage. However, as long as someone stops to look at both sides, they will find that the difference between them is also very obvious.

The shortcomings of the Starry City's ship were still exposed. Although Youyue City and Youri City had smaller ships, fewer people, were crowded, and had seasickness debuffs , their scoring data would be correspondingly lower, and this amount of task was easy for them to complete.

However, the ship of Star City is too big, and the scoring data is very high. In fact, their good environment is partly due to the fact that they do not bring too many people. The few people are left for the second escort phase of the activity, which also frees up more spacious space for the 600 people on the ship. However, these 600 people are stretched when faced with the scoring provided for 800 people.

They had to complete the task against the clock just to catch up with the score.

Xu Chu understood the seriousness of the situation, and no longer needed Qi Qin to carry him. He stretched out his precious legs and started walking by himself, saying, " After talking so much, you still haven't told me what the mission is about? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Actually, I don't know either. Jian Xi Xin Jiu just posted the announcement before you came online. He told me to go to the Magic Workshop on the second floor of the deck. I'm heading that way now. "

Xu Chu's room was right next to the corridor on the second floor of the deck. Ji Xuanyi ran into him as soon as he climbed up, so he took him over to do some hard labor.

When Xu Chu learned the truth, the muscles on his cheeks twitched involuntarily.

He is really unlucky.

They had already reached the second deck and the magic workshop was not far away . In less than five minutes, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin brought Xu Chu into the magic workshop.

This ship was originally built under the supervision of August. Of course, it does not need manpower to move the ship forward like ordinary ships. As a great magician, August is actually a technical geek. In the study of magic, he can be regarded as the number one in the Elemental Continent. The power source of this ship comes from the magic circle that August had created a long time ago, and the magic workshop is an important place for maintaining the magic circle.

When Ji Xuanyi and others arrived at the magic workshop, many magic players had already gathered inside, and all of them were concentrating on checking the conditions of the various magic circles in the magic workshop.

Ji Xuanyi saw someone run over to report muttering to himself after checking, as if there was an error in the magic circle. After talking to him, he handed him a blueprint and asked him to repair the magic circle.

The huge magic workshop was filled with players running around, and it looked very busy.

Xu Chu's forehead was covered with sweat. He turned around and wanted to leave, muttering, "So busy? Fuck, I'll just slip away ..."

You're already here, how can I let you go? Ji Xuan pulled everyone back and walked over there. He was holding a small notebook and busily recording something. When Ji Xuanyi and the others came over, he just responded perfunctorily and asked them to wait a moment.

Ji Xuanyi took this opportunity to take a look and inexplicably felt that she looked familiar. It took him a long time to remember that this woman looked like the cafeteria lady.

It's really amazing. How can the cafeteria lady also work part-time as a magic workshop manager? Is she reliable? !

Ji Xuanyi looked at that person with a frown on his face until the other person put down the pen in his hand and looked at them.

The cafeteria auntie is the cafeteria auntie, Ji Xuan thought, he couldn't protest against her, so let it be!

Ji Xuanyi said: "Hello, we are here to help. Is there anything you need us to do? "

After saying that, in order to prevent Xu Chu from escaping, Ji Xuanyi dragged him to the front.

He glanced at Xu Chu, nodded, and while writing and drawing on the notebook, he said: "Master, Xu Chu, right? "

Xu Chu wanted to say that it was not right, but Ji Xuanyi looked at him coldly from the side, so he could only pinch his nose and nod.

He took out a piece of paper, handed it to Xu Chu, and said, "This is the formation diagram of area 401. Go check it. If there are any deviations or omissions, come to me and report it. Then go over there to get the materials to repair it. "

Xu Chu took the paper and asked expectantly, "What if there is no problem? Can I leave now? "

He glanced at him and said slowly, "If there is no problem, you can come to me and get the formation map of area 402. "

Xu Chu: "... Okay. "

Xu Chu was turned back and dejectedly took the blueprint to look for the location of Area 401 .

The next one was Ji Xuanyi. Ji Xuanyi originally wanted to get the drawings quickly and do the task, but he didn't expect that he would stare at him for a long time.

What? Did you see that I have a backer? Are you going to give me a management position? Ji Xuanyi thought absentmindedly.

It turns out that it is absolutely impossible to let players be managers and enslave them. After looking at him for a long time, he just showed a surprised expression and said: "It's so rare, you are a warlock! "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment and said, " What happened to the warlock? " She excitedly recorded Ji Xuanyi's information in the notebook. After hearing his question, she was not as cold as she was to Xu Chu. Instead, she explained amiably, " Warlocks don't have as strong attack power as mages, nor can they heal people like priests, but in the research of alchemy and magic circles, no one can catch up with them. You must be very good at such tasks. If you do the same thing, you will definitely get twice the result with half the effort. " Although Ji Xuanyi is indeed a warlock, as a player, he is not as awesome as he says. Just as he was about to decline, he suddenly saw an extra buff under his avatar .

[Mastery of Magic Circles] : As a sorcerer, you are proficient in the use of magic circles, and you can definitely make the most of them in the Magic Workshop. <Magic Workshop Mission Score x4 >

It turns out that what he meant was not really saying how awesome he is, but rather reminding him that he has a buff ... But this x4 is so funny, is this how you interpret getting twice the result with half the effort?

He was still complaining that there were too few warlocks. Only two had appeared so far, which was totally not enough.

Ji Xuan was thinking, the old western doctor also said that male priests are a hidden profession. If they are hidden, can they be as hidden as warlocks?

But the mission was more important at the moment, so Ji Xuan put aside all those messy thoughts and asked, " Is there anything I need to do? "

Ji Xuanyi originally thought that he would get the blueprint of Area 402 right after Xu Chu , but he unexpectedly said: " You can go to Area 6 to help reinforce the magic circle. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment and said, " Reinforce the magic circle? "

He smiled and nodded, then took out another piece of paper and handed it to Ji Xuanyi, saying, " This may be a bit troublesome, but there is no other way. Only you sorcerers can do this job. "

Ji Xuanyi took the piece of paper with the messy magic circle drawn on it, took a look at it, and put it into his backpack without hesitation.

I can't understand it at all. I'll take it out when I get there and see how to fix it.

Ji Xuanyi was about to let Qi Qin behind him step aside, but suddenly he thought of something, paused, and said, " Isn't reinforcing the magic circle different from inspecting and maintaining the magic circle? What is the use of reinforcing the magic circle? "

If someone else were to ask such a question, they would definitely not respond, because they were busy. But who made Ji Xuanyi a warlock who was rarer than a giant panda? He had to be coaxed like a baby. At the moment, he could only take time out of his busy schedule to explain: " Maintaining the magic circle is to make the magic energy of the ship move more smoothly, so that it will not go wrong in a critical moment, but reinforcing the magic circle is to add details to the magic circle, which can make the ship move faster. "

After that, he added meaningfully: " The task you are responsible for is very important, hurry up and help. "

After listening to the explanation, Ji Xuanyi frowned.

Speed up the ship? Why? Was it a polite remark that his mission was important or was it true? If it was true, did that mean that one of the processes that the scoring mission would affect next would most likely require the ship to speed up?

In what situations would you need to speed up and rush over? Is it because of the terrain?

Ji Xuanyi had little experience in matters at sea and had no idea what he would face next, so he had to let Qi Qin come up and report first.

Ji Xuanyi originally thought that although Qi Qin's profession was very common, his strength and attributes would result in him being treated differently. Unexpectedly, he was really treated differently, but it was a little different from what Ji Xuanyi had imagined.

As soon as he took a look at Qi Qin, he immediately showed an expression of disgust.

Qi Qin: "..."

Before Qi Qin could say anything, he pushed him out and said, " What are you doing here at the magic workshop as a swordsman? Hurry up and report to the cabin. They still need your hard work over there. Hurry up! "

Qi Qin hesitated for a moment, then immediately shouted: " Why don't you leave quickly?! "

Before Ji Xuanyi had a chance to say anything, he was dragged away to find where District 6 was. Qi Qin could only look at Ji Xuanyi's back aggrievedly, and then left with his eyes wide open, looking back every step of the way.

The magic profession was repairing the magic circle in the magic workshop, the strength profession went to the cabin to reinforce the hull, and the agility profession was running errands all over the ship, transporting the materials needed by both sides. By the way, they were also responsible for notifying everyone. Everyone on the ship was very busy.

After about half an hour, Day City, which had forced many people onto the ship, completed the mission. However, their situation was not so leisurely because the vomiting debuff that had temporarily disappeared due to the start of the mission reappeared, and a row of players were hanging on the sidewall, vomiting in an orderly manner.

The next closest was Youyue City. They had slightly fewer people, but luckily their ship was small, so they completed the mission in less than an hour. Like the players from Youri City, they were neatly hung on the bulwarks.

At the same time, Star City was still busy.

The scoring limit is one and a half hours, and they now have more than thirty minutes left, but the scoring progress is not even two-thirds. I don't know if these few extra minutes will be enough for them to reach the two-thirds line.

Not only Ji Xuanyi and the others were working hard on the mission. Seeing that the situation was a little tense, even Jian Xixinjiu ran from the captain's room to the cabin to help with Banzhuan. It was a pity that he was a knight, and he had to do what he could get without any professional bonus.

The three systems of professions are responsible for tasks in three places respectively. In the magic workshop, the warlock's score bonus for completing the task is four times, the mage has no bonus for completing the task, and the worst is the priest, whose score multiplier for completing the task is 0.8. The explanation given for this is that they are good at perceiving the force of life, and they are very bad at the use and research of magic circles.

In fact, this 0.8 multiplier is already a special price given by the official considering the players' psychological tolerance. In fact, it should be only 0.5.

As for the cabin, the swordsman's scoring multiplier for completing the task is twice, and the knight has no multiplier. As for running errands, the archer's multiplier is 1.5, and the assassin has no multiplier.

Xu Chu was so busy that his face was covered in dust. Seeing Ji Xuanyi not far away from him , he couldn't help but mutter to him: " Why didn't August tell you about this in advance? If he had known in advance, he could have reduced the burden by adjusting the number of professionals he brought with him. "

Ji Xuanyi was busy with the lines on the paper, so he didn't have time to pay attention to him. He said without even looking up: " How do you know that there will be no bonuses for other professions in the next stage? "

That's right, this is only the first day at sea, who knows if anything will happen later?

Ji Xuan paused, and then said, " Besides, regarding the matter of the magic workshop, how many sorcerers can you find in the entire Starry City? "

Xu Chu was completely silent this time.

A group of people worked hard and finally completed the scoring task on the finish line. The moment the task was completed, everyone received a large amount of experience value rewards, which also meant that material rewards would be distributed directly to everyone's room, and the cafeteria once again prepared rich food to reward everyone.

Although it is indeed something worth being happy about, none of the players who have been playing for so long have the energy to be happy. They all go back to their rooms or to the cafeteria like dead fish. There are not many people even going up to the deck to enjoy the breeze and watch the sea.

Ji Xuanyi felt like his eyes were going blind. Those messy lines almost made him confused. It was even more difficult than when he and Xu Chu were solving the maze together.

Everyone dispersed like wandering souls. Ji Xuanyi went to the cabin to meet Qi Qin and met Jian Xixinjiu on the way.

The knights' horses could not be summoned on the ship, so they had to walk on their own two legs. Xu Chu didn't want to hang out with Liu Tian because of this. No matter how anxious Jian Xi Xin Jiu was, he could only run to the captain's room with a grunt.

There will be no other situations when the event starts, so Jianxi Xinjiu can come out to help. But it is hard to say after the event ends. Something unexpected may happen soon. He must rush back to the captain's room as soon as possible to keep an eye on it.

After Ji Xuanyi met Qi Qin smoothly, they went to the cabin cafeteria again. This time the food was slightly better than breakfast, but only slightly better. After the two of them replenished their experience, they went offline to eat.

It can be seen from the first scoring task that the pace of the sea activities is very tight. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin used to stay offline for a while before going back, but today they didn't have the time. After washing the dishes, they went online again and waited for orders.

Among the three people of Ze Yu Si Shui, Ze Yu Si Shui served as the first mate and Ming Shao became the helmsman. Except for going to the cafeteria to gain experience, they could not run

around most of the time. Qing Feng Bu Fu, however, had nothing to do and wandered around, feeling very lonely.

Although Qingfeng Bufu also participated in the work of the magic workshop, the magic workshop was large and there were many people, so he did not stay with Ji Xuanyi. After dinner, he met Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin who had just come out of the room.

Ever since Qingfeng Bufu and Ze Yu Sishui Mingshao formed a family of three, they were rarely left alone. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were a little surprised when they saw him, especially Ji Xuanyi, who always felt something was strange.

The last time he had this strange feeling of disharmony was when he met the pve twin brothers in Starry City, but he still hasn't figured out what was wrong at that time.

When Qingfeng Bufu saw Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, he immediately came over happily like a little bird.

At this moment, I can't remember how cruel he was, Ji Xuan thought.

Without waiting for Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin to speak, Qingfeng Bufu immediately spilled out his own situation like pouring out beans, crying: " Ze Yu Sishui and Ming Shao won't play with me anymore! "

Ji Xuanyi said, " They are busy with things, so of course they can't take you with them. "

Qing Feng Bu Fu said sadly: " Forget about Mr. Ming. He didn't want to play with me in the first place. But Ze Yu Si Shui has also changed. He is like a little adult and even kicked me out, saying that I am affecting his work. "

In this family of three, Ming Shao is the pillar, while Qingfeng Bufu and Ze Yu Sishui are just troublemakers. Every time, it is they who make the mess and Ming Shao has to clean it up. It is normal for Ming Shao to be unwilling to play around with Qingfeng Bufu, and Qingfeng Bufu himself is used to it.

But Ze and Yu Sishui were different. They were the best of friends and did everything together, especially when they spoke ill of Ji Xuanyi behind his back. After all, they were often taught a lesson by Ji Xuanyi ...

I'm off topic. Anyway, this time Ze Yu Sishui got the position of first mate, and he became serious. He was like the second Ming Shao. He didn't hang out with Qingfeng Bufu anymore, and he even educated Qingfeng Bufu. Qingfeng Bufu really couldn't accept it, and he was in a bad mood.

After crying, Qing Feng Bu Fu followed Ji Xuan Yi and Qi Qin like a little tail, looked at Ji Xuan Yi pitifully, and said: " Where are you two going? Take me with you? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Forget about Ming Shao and Ze Yu Sishui, they are at most a father and son, you can only act as a mother if you follow behind them. He and Qi Qin are in a romantic relationship, you can only be a light bulb if you come along, are you looking for a fight?

Ji Xuanyi was unwilling and immediately said angrily, " How old are you? You still need someone to guide you when playing games. Are you a follower? "

Qing Feng Bu Fu was also very shameless and said: t'Don " talk about being a follower. If you two are willing to take me out to play, I'd even be willing to be a follower. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Damn, I overestimated this guy's moral integrity!

Ji Xuanyi felt disgusted by Qingfeng Bufu, but the other party's pitiful and abandoned expression made him unable to bring himself to hit him. Ji Xuanyi could only accept it and took him to the deck.

Qing Feng Bu Fu asked: " What are you doing on the deck? "

Ji Xuanyi said unhappily: " If it weren't for you, we would be on a date looking at the scenery right now. "

Qing Feng Bu Fu said shamelessly: " It's okay, with me here, you two can still enjoy your date and see the scenery! "

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to pay attention to him and took Qi Qin to the side of the bulwark. It was not until the small boats on both sides appeared in Ji Xuanyi's eyes that he realized belatedly that there were people on these two boats with the vomiting debuff . He immediately wanted to look away, but just a glance made Ji Xuanyi stop.

When the previous mission was over, there was a row of people hanging on the side walls of Youyue City and Yaori City, looking dizzy from vomiting. But now they seem to be gone?

Qi Qin saw Ji Xuanyi's gaze and almost understood what he was thinking. Just as he was about to speak, he heard Qingfeng Bufu interrupt him: " According to the time, they should have finished vomiting. That's great. From now on, when we go to the cabin cafeteria to eat, we can sit by the window! "

Qi Qin, whose lines were stolen: "..."

Or why don't we pack this person up and send him back to Ze Yu Sishui and Ming Shao?

Ji Xuanyi calculated and found that it was indeed the case, so he nodded and said, " This setting is really disgusting. Fortunately, it didn't last too long. "

Qi Qin opened his mouth, but before he could say anything, Qingfeng Bufu interrupted and said, " But there must be some entertainment activities on the sea, right? It's so boring to float like this all the time and then just eat and do tasks! "

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and said, " It seems to be true. "

Qing Feng Bu Fu's eyes lit up and he said, " Actually, I have an idea! "

Ji Xuanyi's eyes moved slightly, and the two looked at each other and said at the same time: " Go and talk to him to get information! "

 " I saw a huge fishing net in the cabin! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qingfengbufu: "..."

The two of them were silent for a while, and Qingfeng Bufu said in a low voice: " I'd better go find Young Master Ming and the others. "

Ming Shao and the others were really boring, much more boring than Ji Xuanyi's idea of finding a conversation. Qingfeng Bufu probably felt really lonely, so he wanted to find them.

Ji Xuanyi should have applauded his decision, but for some reason, seeing the other party's pitiful appearance, he actually felt an inexplicable sense of guilt, and subconsciously said: " Forget it, let's go to the cabin to check the fishing nets. "

Qing Feng was stunned for a moment, then immediately said happily: " Great! I have never used a net to catch fish before! "

Ji Xuan actually regretted the moment he said it, but there was no way to take it back in this situation. He could only sigh and accept it with his nose pinched.

He was clearly planning to go to the bow with Qi Qin to enjoy the breeze and the scenery, but why did he act like he was taking care of a child ...

Ji Xuanyi looked at Qingfeng Bufu's back and began to doubt whether he had misjudged the matter regarding the family of three.

For example, it's not the parents who are taking care of the kids, but Ming Shao, a single old father, who is taking care of two naughty kids or something like that ...

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin accompanied Qingfeng Bufu to the cargo hold on the second-to-last floor of the cabin to look for the fishing net he mentioned.

Qingfeng Bufu and Qi Qin were rummaging so hard that dust was flying up. Ji Xuanyi stretched out his hand and fanned his nose, saying, " How do you know there are fishing nets in the warehouse? There's not even one here. "

Qing Feng Bu Fu said, " On the first day that Ze Yu Si Shui and I boarded the ship, we searched every part of the ship. We wanted to see if there were any hidden tasks or something like that, but we didn't find anything. "

" And you and Tianxia are not involved at all? Many people have explored everywhere today. "

Ji Xuanyi turned his face away feeling somewhat guilty. When he was with Qi Qin, he was very slow in doing anything. When others were exploring the rooms on the ship, he and Qi Qin didn't even know which area they were walking in.

Qi Qin said as he searched: " Although I grew up in the mountains and don't know much about fishing in lakes and seas, our boat is so big that it's hard to reach the water. An ordinary small net shouldn't be able to catch fish on this boat, right? "

Qing Feng Bu Fu was stunned for a moment after hearing this, and said, " It seems that what you said is right ... "

Just when Ji Xuanyi thought Qingfeng Bufu was going to give up this unreliable idea, Qingfeng Bufu suddenly said: " That's not right, Tianxia, did you grow up in the mountains? The deputy gang leader clearly said that you seem to be very rich. "

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin was so shocked by this question that he almost broke out in a cold sweat. Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi was quick to respond and replied calmly, " Well, he is quite rich. The people in that mountain are all from the Tianxia family. "

Qing Feng Bu Fu believed it without hesitation and sighed: " The Tianxia family is engaged in farming? They rented a mountain? Land is very expensive nowadays, so they must be very rich ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Fortunately, Qingfeng Bufu is a bit stupid. It would be hard to fool someone else!

Qingfeng was not disappointed with the chattering . Questions came one after another. Just when Ji Xuan was a little overwhelmed at the beginning and was considering whether to use violence to solve them directly, the two people finally found a huge net from a pile of large and small supply boxes – it was really huge, and the piled together looked like a small mountain.

The ropes used to weave the net did not seem to be made of ordinary materials, but were very strong and heavy.

Qi Qin looked at the huge net, the expression on his face was hard to describe.

Although fishing on such a large boat does require such a large net, isn't it a bit too big? If this wasn't a game, it would be really difficult for the three of them to get the tangled net out.

Qingfeng Bufu was also stunned. When he and Ze Yu Sishui came out to explore in the dark, they only saw a net, but they didn't expect it to be so big. They were immediately troubled.

Ji Xuanyi said with a headache: "Forget it if I can't take it out. What's the fun of fishing with a net? Just leave it like this and don't do it."

Qing Feng Bu Fu said sadly: "But if we don't use a net to fish, it will be even less fun. I still want to fish, but the line can't even reach the surface of the sea..."

This is the drawback of holographic online games being too real. After finally going out to sea, there is no other entertainment for everyone on the boat except playing Landlord.

Qing Feng Bu Fu sighed helplessly, took out a box of cards from his backpack, and said, "There is no other way, we can only continue playing Landlord. Since Ming Shao and Ze Yu Si Shui are not here, the three of us can also get together to play at one table."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: "Tianxia, bring the net and let's go up."

Qi Qin: "..."

This is also thanks to the fact that it is a game. As long as the attributes are high enough, anything can be lifted.

However, such a big thing would still attract the attention of others if it was put on the deck in public. When Qi Qin climbed to the second floor of the cabin with the fishing net, some curious players rushed up to help.

They originally thought it was a hidden mission and that was why they were so active, but when they heard Qingfeng Bufu say that he wanted to catch fish, they did not just leave, but instead enthusiastically helped to put up the fishing net.

When Ji Xuan saw this situation, he had only one thought in his mind: it seemed that there was really not much entertainment on the ship and everyone was quite bored.

By the end, Qi Qin had basically pulled himself out and stood with Ji Xuanyi, watching others busy fixing the two ropes holding the net to the boat, and then hurriedly putting the net into the water.

Someone asked: "How long will it take to fish it out?"

Another person asked: "Can we eat the seafood after we catch it? I don't want to drink mushroom soup anymore."

Everyone was chattering and talking, and many of them were lying at the stern of the boat, looking out to see what was going on under the water.

At this moment, the ship suddenly shook violently, and two people lying on the stern were shaken and fell into the sea with a "plop". Everyone screamed subconsciously.

What happened?!

Chapter 168

Ning San is the deputy leader of a Sanren Gang. Before the event started , he had secretly sworn in his heart that he must complete this mission successfully and never quit halfway! But swearing is one thing , and encountering force majeure is another. Ning San was simply inexperienced and watched the sea for too long, and was bumped into the sea. Ning San was filled with despair when he fell from the stern. Although he was not too weak and still remembered to try to hang himself on the net that had just been thrown down , the waves were too big and the boat was moving too fast. He could not reach the edge of the net even with his hands stretched out. He fell into the sea with a plop like a small stone, and the waves he stirred up were insignificant.

Fortunately, before going out to sea, everyone was given a lot of octopus skewers with special effects. Ning San thought of this thing the moment he sank into the water. He immediately ate a mouthful of it mixed with sea water , and floated to the surface of the sea with a frown.

Then he regretted it .

Not to mention that the boat had sailed very far away , he couldn't catch up even if he floated on the water. The more serious problem was that a dense crowd of small sea monsters suddenly emerged on the originally empty and calm sea surface – they were crowded together, layer upon layer , and there were so many of them that Ning San almost thought this was a sea monster breeding farm!

The good news is that most of these sea monsters chased after the large ship that was leaving here. The bad news is that a small number of them discovered the two unlucky guys that were left behind by the large ship ...

Ning San: "..."

If he had known this earlier, he would not have eaten that mouthful of octopus meat. He would rather have drowned!!!

After the main forces of the three main cities left by boat, the people on the shore did not rest. Some returned to the main city to wait for orders and collect activity information there, while some remained at the beach waiting for support.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia, as the only reliable manager left among the three major gangs in Fanxing City, of course cannot leave the seaside. There are many things that need him to deal with. In addition to keeping in touch with Ji Xuanyi and others, he also has to keep an eye on the resurrection point.

Yes, the resurrection point.

There will be no resurrection point on the sea, and most likely there will be no resurrection point on the Lost Continent. Any player who dies at this stage should basically be teleported directly to the resurrection point on the shore.

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia was actually just going to the resurrection point for a routine visit. After all, this was only the first day out to sea, so the casualties wouldn't be that fast. And even if there were deaths, it wouldn't be from Starry City, after all, their ship was so big, and there were so many people ...

Just as Xiaoxiao Yuxia thought of this, she noticed a white light flashing at the resurrection point, and then two familiar-looking figures appeared.

Ning San and Xiao Xiaoyu looked at each other, and after a long while, they stammered and revealed their identities: "The deputy leader of the weak singles' gang in Fanxing City ..." Xiao Xiao Yuxia was dumbfounded for a moment, and couldn't help asking: "So fast ... No, how did you two die?"

Before Ning San could say anything, the unlucky guy next to him covered his face and said shamefully: "I was lying on the side of the boat watching the fish, and I accidentally fell off."

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Ning San: "..."

Although this is indeed the cause, can't they put it in a more high-brow way?! They make it seem like they are comedians!

Not to mention the current situation on the shore, Ji Xuanyi and the others are not in a good situation either.

After the violent collision, dense swarms of sea monsters emerged from the water. Most of them attacked the ship in the water, while some even used their powerful bouncing force to jump directly onto the deck and launched an attack on everyone!

The visual effect was too terrifying. Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin happened to be next to the sea monster. When the players were scared out of their wits, Qi Qin kicked the sea monster that was about to attack the surrounding players back into the water without saying a word. At the same time, everyone finally received the message sent by Jian Xi Xinjiu from the captain's room.

[Ship] : Captain: Attention everyone! We have entered a sea monster gathering area. We need to speed up and rush over, but the sea monsters are also attacking the ship. If this continues, the ship will not be able to hold on for long. Everyone, help kill the monsters!

Ji Xuanyi immediately realized that this should be the combat stage of this activity, and he finally understood what the mission he had been pulled into doing was for.

It was really fucking terrible that this attack came suddenly without any warning. Just preparing a formation for resistance was enough to overwhelm them. But fortunately, Ji Xuanyi and Qingfeng Bufu's preparations to fish had attracted a large group of players, and there were quite a few people on the deck, just enough to deal with this hasty battle.

Everyone was concentrating on fighting, but in fact they had no idea of the overall situation of the ship. Only Jian Xi Xin Jiu, who was sitting in the captain's room, had a clear view of everything.

Faced with the sudden battle stage, Jianxi Xinjiu was originally confused, and was even very worried that the boat would capsize and he, as the captain, would have to take the blame. However, when he saw the combat attributes of this ship, Jianxi Xinjiu calmed down.

At this time, I can't help but sigh, fortunately Ji Xuanyi has embraced August!

As one of August's works, this ship can be called perfect in terms of defense, speed, and attack attributes. Except for the severe shock caused by the first collision due to the suddenness and failure to open the defense, there was no severe shaking even when it was running over a sea monster.

Although the sea monster's attack is fierce, it cannot actually cause much damage to the ship in a short period of time. If the player's combat power is strong, not a single piece of wood will fall off the hull.

Jian Xi Xinjiu took a look at the situation and estimated that there shouldn't be any major problems getting through this stage.

Although there were some unexpected casualties at the beginning, the situation on the ship was actually in good order when the battle really began.

Although half of the people are independent soldiers, the remaining half are elite and are very experienced in combat.

There are still melee combat on the outside and ranged combat on the inside. The swordsman knights outside will directly hack to death the small sea monsters that jump onto the boat, or kick them under the boat. Archers and mages will cast skills at the sea from a distance . Some of them who are short and have poor vision will climb high to fight monsters. Assassins will walk between melee and ranged combat, eliminating the fish that escape from the melee defense line one by one.

Fighting is a very strenuous and troublesome task. At the beginning, everyone was rushing to throw the monsters that climbed onto the boat off the boat, until a sea monster that escaped was blown up by the assassin and dropped a lot of gold coins and blue, green and occasionally purple materials, as well as a little experience. Then everyone suddenly realized where the reward for this part of the task was!

Although there is no time to pick it up in the current situation, we all know that it has fallen and we must not let it go!

For a moment, no one kicked the monster under the boat. Everyone was frantically trying to kill the sea monster that had crawled onto the deck. Some people even tried desperately to pull the sea monster out of the sea – although they failed and almost pulled themselves under.

However, the most heartbreaking thing was the sea monsters that were killed by the ranged players . The gold coins and materials only flashed for a moment before sinking into the sea. Seeing this, the players were heartbroken and shouted: Can " you guys with ranged weapons please stop attacking the sea monsters! They are all worth money! "

However, these words are just words. Although August's ship attributes are good, he can't just let the monsters attack freely. The damage of the ranged ones is still necessary, but it's a little wasted ...

The Star City can be said to be handling the situation with ease. It was supposed to be a tense and exciting battle phase, but they turned it into a gold rush. In comparison, the situation in Youyue City and Yangri City was quite difficult.

The ships of these two main cities were very small and of course did not have the same earthquake-resistant properties as the large ships of Star City. The old western doctor sitting in the captain's room was almost thrown into the air, not to mention the players outside who were resisting the sea monsters. Only a few players were killed by the monsters, but many were thrown directly into the water.

Because their boats are not that high and the waves are not that big, those who are lucky can still step on the water and come out, but some who are unlucky are thrown far away , then there is nothing they can do and they have to sink to the bottom.

Unlike the death of two people in Star City where it was not a big deal, the death of even one person in Youyue City and Yangri City was heartbreaking, not to mention three or five people

falling down in such a sudden change. Although he escaped the captain's duties, Ye Linyu, who was killing monsters outside, couldn't help but blush.

Both Youyue City and Yueri City suffered heavy losses. Just when both sides were wondering if they would capsize, people from their respective main cities came out to help.

The fighting power of these people varies, some can only take turns using axes to chop monsters one by one, while others can cast magic to blow up a large area, but there is no doubt that their power can indeed help the two main cities overcome this difficulty.

But losses like these should be avoided as much as possible. Ye Linyu glanced at the large ship of the Star City leading the way ahead and couldn't help but frowned deeply.

This speed was more than enough for Star City, but it was too slow for their two main cities that were having difficulty supporting themselves.

Ye Linyu took a look at the situation on the deck, confirmed that he could help deal with it, and hurried to the captain's room.

The boat was still shaking violently. When Ye Linyu staggered to the door of the captain's room, the old western doctor was holding onto the leg of the table, fearing that he would fly out.

Ye Linyu took a look inside the room and asked, " Where is Yun Zhongjian? "

The old western doctor was hit on the head without noticing it. He bit his tongue and said with stars in his eyes: " Go out, go out and kill monsters ... Anyway, he is lucky, he won't fall in and drown – damn it! "

Ye Linyu grabbed the old western doctor who was about to fall out of the captain's room and said to him: " Did we slow down just now? Don't follow Star City anymore, go full speed ahead. If we keep dragging on like this, I don't know how many people will be killed. "

The old western doctor was stunned and said, " It did slow down a bit. After all, the ship from Star City suddenly slowed down. There was nothing we could do. But if we don't follow Star City, wouldn't it be more unsafe for us to go on our own? "

Ye Linyu shook his head and said, " We are just not following you in this section. We will slow down after we pass this section. They will be able to catch up with us. "

The old western doctor was still a little hesitant , and said, " Our ship has the bonus of a ghost ship. We shouldn't have any problems if we hold on for a while. The sea monsters drop gold coins and materials, which can be considered as mission rewards. Shouldn't we take a little more? "

He could also see the situation outside from the captain's room. Although the ship was shaking violently, it seemed that not many gold coins were lost. These were all activity rewards. He took half of them and ran away. Isn't it a bit of a loss?

Ye Linyu glanced at him and said speechlessly: " You are such a money-hungry person? Are heads more important or gold coins? If half of them are dead now, how will we go on? I have already notified the people in Fanxing City, hurry up and set sail! "

The old western doctor was shocked and muttered " You son of a bitch " . He climbed back to his seat with the help of Ye Linyu and gave the order " Stop following, go full speed ahead " . The moment the order was issued, the ghost ship's shaking became even greater. Ye Linyu crashed into the ceiling in a panic, not to mention the old Western doctor, who almost died on the spot!

However, the speed of the ghost ship also increased accordingly. It didn't take long for it to overtake the big ship of Star City and sail far ahead.

On the other hand, the Day City, which had also suffered heavy losses, immediately followed suit and caught up with the Youyue City's ship. However, the number of people on their ship was obviously over the limit. When faced with more violent turbulence, there were not many places for people to stabilize their bodies and stand firmly. While chasing the Youyue City, people were falling into the sea with splashes. They were like a punctured rice bag. No one knew how many people would be left after this section of the journey.

Compared to the other two main cities, Starry City has more ships loaded on board and provides greater help. With the addition of ships, the battle becomes a lot easier, especially for the healers. There is basically no pressure and they can even find time to use Holy Light Balls to finish off the sea monsters or something.

As a special healer with only a single healing skill, Ji Xuanyi only needs to heal Qi Qin, a swordsman who basically doesn't lose much blood. His workload can even be said to be light, so he takes time out from time to time to check on the situation in the other main cities on both sides.

At the beginning, when people were dropping off on both sides, Ji Xuanyi felt a little embarrassed. After all, they were the leading ship and they were somewhat responsible for not notifying in advance. But when he saw the ships from Youyue City and Yangri City passing by them one by one, Ji Xuanyi felt a little strange.

The speed of the ships of these two main cities could never be faster than the large ship built by August in Star City. In fact, when they were on the road before, Star City deliberately slowed down its speed to take care of the ships of the other two main cities.

Furthermore, the scoring mission that Ji Xuanyi participated in before specifically increased the ship speed. Even if the two main cities wanted to avoid losses, under normal circumstances, the other two main cities could only be slower than before. How could they directly surpass Fanxing City?

Ji Xuanyi frowned and asked, " Did you slow down specifically for the reward? "

After a while, Jianxixinjiu's reply came.

[剑洗新酒] : What? What do you mean? Slow down? I didn't slow down?

Jian Xi Xin Jiu, who was sitting in the captain's room, looked confused and even said a little aggrievedly: " Not only did I not slow down, I even accelerated after entering the battle area. Now I am moving at full speed! "

When Jian Xi Xin Jiu decided to speed up, he felt a little guilty. He felt like he had abandoned the other two main cities. Not to mention Yue Ri City, You Yue City was still their ally!

Ji Xuan's face wrinkled up in disbelief, " Full speed ahead? Are you kidding me? "

How could it be so slow when going at full speed!

But in fact, the data from the captain's room showed that they were indeed moving at full speed. Jian Xi Xinjiu didn't know why the ship's speed suddenly slowed down.

Seeing that Ji Xuanyi seemed a little anxious, Jian Xi Xin Jiu comforted him, " Don't worry, this speed is enough. August's ship attributes are super awesome, it's definitely enough for us to get out. "

Since Jianxi Xinjiu had made such a promise, Ji Xuanyi didn't think much about it. Although he was still concerned about their speed, he still focused on the battle.

Nearly half an hour later, the Starry City's ship finally sailed away from the sea monster gathering area. The gold coins and materials on the deck were almost above the players' ankles. The players fell into the piles of gold coins and materials, exhausted and excited. Some of the more cunning ones had already started packing things into their backpacks.

While the players were collecting their spoils, they all returned to their rooms after talking to the other players.

The sea became calm again.

Ji Xuanyi shook his sore hands and put his staff back into his backpack. Qi Qin came up and supported him. Ji Xuanyi didn't mind that his body was stained with sea water and had a fishy smell, and just leaned on him to rest.

When everyone was bending down to pick up the money, it was very obvious for the few people standing. When Ji Xuan looked up, he saw Xu Chu slipping in the pile of gold coins.

Coincidentally, Xu Chu also raised his head, and their eyes met for a while. Xu Chu immediately gave up slipping and ran towards them.

The tinkling sound of the gold coins colliding was very pleasant. Xu Chu jumped in front of them, stopped, and said excitedly: "It's so cool! This feeling of killing monsters and dropping gold coins! I used to think that holographic online games were very troublesome. This kind of experience is indeed something that keyboard online games can't give you! "

Ji Xuanyi also nodded, and then said: "But the gold coins rewarded by this activity are a bit too much. "

Xu Chu said, "Going out to sea has always been a way to make money, and it's no different in the game. And to be honest, the gold coins dropped are only as much as our ship, as the other two main cities' boats have been capsized quite a bit. "

When Xu Chu mentioned the other two main cities, Ji Xuanyi remembered the sudden slowdown of the ship. He couldn't help but worry about this problem, so he told Xu Chu the truth. Hearing this, Xu Chu also shook his head and said, "I don't know if you ask me about this. I'm not very familiar with things at sea ... But if you say the speed is slowing down, I can feel it. It seems that our speed is not very fast now? "

Although Youyue City and Youri City ran to the front together, in fact, if Fanxing City resumed its original fastest speed after leaving the battle area, it could still catch up quickly. Now they have drifted for a while, but there is no trace of Youyue City and Youri City.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, "The speed is still not increasing? Is there something wrong with the ship? "

Ji Xuanyi was thinking about whether to go to the captain's room to check the situation, but he noticed that Qi Qin next to him was looking at something curiously.

Ji Xuan patted his back expressionlessly and said, "What are you doing? "

Qi Qin came back to his senses, looked at Ji Xuanyi, scratched his head and said, "A lot of food has fallen on the boat. Didn't Ze Yu Sishui and the others say they wanted to eat seafood? I wonder if we can make a fire on the boat, or should we leave it to ..."

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi, his voice getting lower and lower, and finally he added weakly: " I don't like mushroom soup ... and bread either. "

Even if I can't drink porridge, I can still eat barbecue, right?

In fact, Qi Qinchan cannot be blamed. In fact, when sea monsters die, they don't just drop gold coins and materials. Some also leave their own bodies behind, or simply drop fish, shrimp and shells. Now in addition to gold coins, there are also a lot of seafood on the boat. Some players, in addition to collecting gold coins, also do not forget to put some ingredients into their backpacks.

Ji Xuanyi sighed helplessly. What else could he do? He had chosen his boyfriend, so he could only spoil him. He immediately said, " Pick up the ones you like. We'll go to the captain's room later to see if these things are edible ... They should be edible, otherwise they wouldn't have fallen off. "

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin immediately became happy and went to pick seafood with great haste. Only a small number of foodie players would put food ingredients into their bags. Most people went for the gold coins and valuable materials. No one would compete with Qi Qin for them. Qi Qin would just look around as if he was eating at a buffet, picking up some prawns or shells from time to time and putting them in his bag.

Xu Chu looked at him for a while and couldn't help but ask, " Isn't Tianxia quite rich? Why does he look like a country bumpkin? "

Ji Xuanyi still had a doting smile on his face, but he became unhappy when he heard this. He glanced at Xu Chu coldly and said, " I can beat you a hundred times, you want to try? "

Xu Chu: "... No, no, it will hurt your body. "

Qi Qin walked around and came back. He said to Ji Xuanyi with great regret: " There are not many left. I saw a lot before, but unfortunately they all fell into the sea. "

Xu Chu was amazed and said, " Brother, you are a man, but why do you only care about food? Not to mention seafood, how many gold coins and materials have been dropped? It hurts me to see them. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " For this kind of thing, if it's yours, it's yours. If it's not yours, it's not yours. It's destined to fall. What's the point of regretting it now? Just refresh it when it should be refreshed, and sink to the bottom when it should sink to the bottom. "

Xu Chu smacked his lips and said, " Master, your opinion is great. It is beyond the reach of mortals like us. I am just feeling bad for myself. "

This guy said he felt sorry for the coins, but he didn't even bend down to pick them up among all the gold coins on the ground. He was actually having a lot of fun playing.

Ji Xuan curled his lips and was about to take Qi Qin to the captain's room when he was suddenly poked in the back.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

This is only in the game, he is a warlock. If this happened offline, anyone who dared to poke him like this would be lying on the ground now.

Ji Xuan turned around expressionlessly and saw Qingfeng Bufu looking at him excitedly.

Ji Xuanyi said: " Do you want to die? "

Qing Feng Bu Fu: "... I don't want to, I don't want to. "

Qing Feng looked at him timidly and said, " Did I disturb you? But I have something serious to tell you. "

Ji Xuanyi thought, you have disturbed us before, and you just realized it now? But what made Ji Xuanyi more concerned was that Qingfeng Bufu actually said that he had something important to do. This guy actually had something important to do?

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " What's the matter? "

Qing Feng Bu Fu said: " It's been delayed for so long, isn't it time to put away our net? "

Net? What net? Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, then asked in confusion: " Wait, net?! "

Qing Feng Bu Fu said: " Yes, the net we cast has been dragging for nearly an hour. Isn't it time to collect it? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi looked at Qingfeng Bufu with an indescribable expression, then strode towards the stern of the ship.

Ji Xuanyi lay down at the stern and looked down, and sure enough, it was true!

I saw seventeen or eighteen sea monsters and a pile of gold coins and materials hanging on the tiny part of the net exposed above the sea. You can imagine how much stuff is contained in the underwater net!

No wonder the damn boat can't go fast! With so many messy things in the net, it's so heavy, it's a wonder it can go fast!

Ji Xuan held his forehead and said, " Wait, I'll contact Jian Xi Xin Jiu. If I don't call more people, I'm afraid this thing won't be available. We also need to prepare to clear a wave of monsters. " Qing Feng Bu Fu responded happily. While typing in a private chat, Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but mutter, " This time I'm going to make a fortune ..."

The facts were indeed as Ji Xuanyi had expected.

No one knew what material August used to make the net. Besides being strong, it was also somewhat ductile. More things came out of the net than expected. Almost all the swordsmen and knights on the ship were mobilized to finally pull the package up. Then there was a hectic cleanup battle. In the end, the gold coins and supplies collected were even more than those collected on the ship before!

As the initiator of the trawling operation, Qingfeng Bufu also received a large sum of gold coins and supplies. He happily went to show off to Ze Yu Sishui and Ming Shao.

Ji Xuanyi didn't know the specific process, he only knew that after that day, Ze Yu Sishui and Ming Shao quit their jobs as first mate and helmsman, and let Introduction to Art and Sleepy Cat take over. After that, Ze Yu Sishui became Qingfeng Bufu's follower, doing whatever Qingfeng Bufu did, completely different from his previous hypocritical and pretentious look.

After counting the harvest, the Starry City ship finally resumed its normal speed and silently chased the other two ships on the calm sea, and also entered the post-war cleanup points activity stage.

Having already received the high rewards for the battle phase, small projects like post-battle cleanup have completely disheartened people. Apart from the elite troops of the three major gangs and some hardcore players who are still diligently mopping the floor, talking to people, and handing out thank-you gifts, most players have become exhausted, either resting or eating.

Ji Xuanyi did not participate in the post-war cleanup phase, but it was not because he was lazy. He had promised Qi Qin before that he would help him ask if seafood was edible. Taking advantage of the fact that the activity was not so intense, he took Qi Qin to the captain's room in a very nonchalant manner.

Although Jian Xi Xinjiu had never left the captain's room, he was frightened by the sudden battle and was not feeling well. When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin came over, he was slumped in a chair and vomiting.

When Ji Xuan saw his ugly appearance, he was speechless for a moment, then he called him and explained his purpose.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was stunned for a moment and said, " Ah? How would I know about this? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " You are the captain, why don't you know? "

After hearing this, Jian Xi Xin Jiu almost cried out of grievance, and said: " I don't want to be a captain anymore, it's too tiring, I have to take care of everything, fighting and maintenance are fine, I can barely accept the rewards for catching fish, why do I have to know about the cafeteria's affairs? "

When Ji Xuan heard this, he felt a little aggrieved, so he comforted her: " Think about it, when it rains, isn't it the same for others? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu thought about the rain and burst into tears. He said, " I'm still young and I don't want to be bald! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " It's not the time when you guys were competing to be the largest gang in Star City. What would you have done if I wasn't there then? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu wiped his tears and said: " I didn't volunteer in the first place. I didn't even volunteer to be the gang leader! "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Whether you are the gang leader or the captain, you are already the leader, so you have to take responsibility. Tell me, can this thing be eaten? Can we make a fire on the boat? "

Compared to consoling him, force and coercion are more effective. Seeing that Ji Xuanyi was getting angry, Jian Xi Xin Jiu didn't dare to complain and said, " It should be okay, right? I remember when you were teaching me the captain's tutorial, you also said that I needed to collect supplies. You can just take them to the cafeteria. But I'm not sure if I can cook for you guys. Maybe I can borrow the stove? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... Okay, let's go. Let me know if there's anything else. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu responded, then as if remembering something, he said, " Oh, by the way, there is something I wanted to ask you. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " What? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said, " I don't think I've seen August since I got on board. What is he doing in his room all the time? He didn't come out to help when we were fighting the sea monster before. "

August is a huge golden thigh. Not knowing the other party's movements, Jian Xi Xin Jiu always feels uneasy.

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " August needs to come out to help fight the sea monster? Aren't you afraid that he will blow up the ship ... Besides, what is he doing? August is a fucking otaku

in Star City. I finally persuaded him to come out. Do you still expect him to come out and hang out every day facing the sea and the flowers blooming in spring? "

But to be honest, Ji Xuanyi hasn't seen August much since he got on board ...

Ji Xuanyi hesitated for a moment, but still said to Jian Xixinjiu: " Don't worry, I'll take some time to check it out later and tell you if there's anything. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu finally felt relieved and watched Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin leave.

Seeing that August's matter was put at the back of the list and dinner time was approaching, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin decided to go to the cafeteria first.

The canteen on the ship has fixed meal service times. The meals at this stage provide experience and are free. You can also go to the canteen to eat outside meal service times, but the meals require gold coins to purchase and do not provide experience, only some special effects.

Ji Xuanyi paid special attention to the fact that the gold coins used to purchase meals were still the ordinary gold coins that were used from the beginning, not the devil gold coins.

I don't know when this thing was used. Is it really just to buy a boat? Ji Xuanyi couldn't help thinking.

After entering the cafeteria, Ji Xuanyi saw the familiar cafeteria aunt at first sight.

Well, you just finished supervising maintenance at the Magic Workshop, and now you're back to serve meals. You're really busy!

Ji Xuanyi was quite speechless, but he still came forward and said, " Can I submit the ingredients here? "

Glancing at him, he said in a friendly tone, " The ingredients are in the cabin, not here, and now is not the time to submit them. Please submit them after the captain issues the task. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment and thought to himself, this is actually a mission?

After thinking for a while, Ji Xuanyi changed the question and said, " Can you lend us a place to cook? "

Thinking of some of them having strange tempers, Ji Xuanyi quickly added: " Of course it's not that the food you cook is not delicious, it's just that we ..."

" Of course! " I didn't expect him to agree so readily.

The lady in the cafeteria smiled good-naturedly and said, " This is Lord August's ship. You are Lord August's friend. You just want to use the kitchen. You don't need to ask us. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, feeling that something was wrong, but he couldn't figure it out, so he nodded blankly and said, " Thank you. "

Chapter 169

Qi Qin ate most of the seafood he had collected. Ji Xuanyi silently crossed out the plan of taking Qi Qin to eat seafood offline.

Lack of money was part of the reason . He really felt that Qi Qin could eat himself into gout . For the sake of his health , he would just satisfy his craving for food in the game from now on.

However, this visit to the cafeteria made Ji Xuanyi inadvertently discover something . What was said to him made him notice that, except for the people brought by Star City , everyone else on

the ship was indeed very friendly to him – in fact, because of August, the people from Star City were not unfriendly to him. He had become accustomed to this atmosphere of being treated kindly , so he had not noticed this before.

" Isn't this normal? " Qi Qin subconsciously wanted to say that Xuanyi is so good that of course everyone will like you , but when he was about to say it, he realized what Ji Xuanyi said and quickly changed his words: " This ship belongs to August. August has a good relationship with Xuanyi, so of course everyone will respect Xuanyi. "

Qi Qin was right . The power and reputation of the Mage Tower were linked to August, and the situation of this ship should be similar.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and still felt something was wrong , so he said, " August should be considered the leader of the Mage Tower . Although this ship belongs to August, what is the relationship between the people on the ship and August? "

Qi Qin was stunned, and said hesitantly : " Employment relationship? "

Ji Xuanyi blinked and said, " If it's just an employment relationship, isn't your attitude towards me, your employer, a bit too flattering? "

I wouldn't have felt anything if I hadn't said it , but now that I think about it, there's a big difference in how I treat him and how I treat others.

Qi Qin thought for a moment and said, " Could it be that they are August's servants? "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment. He had actually forgotten about this possibility. As the great magician of Starry City, it seemed normal for August to have several servants.

Ji Xuanyi wrinkled his nose in dismay and said, " Maybe. Never mind. There's no point in guessing. Didn't Jian Xi Xin Jiu ask us to go check on Auguste? Have you finished eating? Let's go. "

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin hurriedly patted the crab shells on her body and stood up. The person next to her rushed over to clean up the crabs. Qi Qin had no choice but to thank her politely, then followed Ji Xuan and left.

As the most distinguished person on the ship, August almost monopolizes the entire fourth deck. Because there is nothing on the fourth deck except August, all activities and daily life have nothing to do with this area. This also leads to the fact that no player would come here for nothing. It's no wonder that Jian Xi Xin Jiu, as the captain, doesn't even know the current situation of the golden thigh.

Ji Xuan felt a little embarrassed when he thought about it. It was he who tricked August into coming here. There was no daily task for him, and he didn't even think of going up to see him today.

After coming out of the cafeteria and going up to the deck, there were many players around who were diligently doing the post-war maintenance tasks. Since it was a points task, Ji Xuanyi had no shortage of experience and rewards, so he didn't get involved and took Qi Qin directly to the second floor.

When he reached the corner, Ji Xuanyi's footsteps suddenly paused.

Qi Qin said: " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything, so Qi Qin could only guess: " Do you want to go to Xuchu to discuss something? "

Xu Chu's room was at the corner of the second deck. Qi Qin had bumped into the two of them during the first activity today, so he remembered them.

But Xu Chu might not be in the room at this moment, he might be hanging out somewhere else. As expected, Ji Xuanyi shook his head and did not mention Xu Chu. Instead, he said hesitantly , " I kind of want to go to the Magic Workshop to take a look. "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment and said, " Magic Workshop? There are no tasks now ..."

Ji Xuanyi ignored Qi Qin and hesitated for a while. He looked up at the stairs to the third floor and said, " Let's put August's matter aside. Let's go to the magic workshop first. "

Although Qi Qin didn't understand, he nodded and followed Ji Xuanyi around a corner to the magic workshop.

The magic workshop was not far from the stairs and could be reached in five minutes. However, unlike the lively scene when the mission started, the door of the magic workshop was closed and there was a sign saying "No entry for outsiders" hung on it.

Qi Qin glanced at Ji Xuanyi and whispered, " Are we considered idlers? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " August's friends are not idle anywhere. "

After saying that, he knocked on the door symbolically. After waiting for a while and seeing no one answering, Ji Xuanyi simply opened the door and walked in.

Qi Qin still felt something was wrong, but since Ji Xuanyi had already gone in, he had no choice but to follow him with hesitation.

Thanks to the maintenance of the magic professions in the previous stage, the magic circles in the magic workshop are operating in an orderly manner, emitting a faint light, appearing very quiet and peaceful.

So it was obvious that Ji Xuanyi's previous knock on the door would not fail to attract the attention of the magic workshop guard. As soon as he and Qi Qin entered the door, they saw a menacing figure walking towards them.

However, as soon as he saw Ji Xuanyi's appearance clearly, the anger and impatience on his face immediately changed.

" It's you, " the man said with a smile, " the sorcerer who helped me a lot before, and also a friend of Lord August. What do you want to talk to me about? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything, just looked at her with a sullen face.

After going back and forth so quickly twice, even Qi Qin realized that something was wrong. He stared at that person in amazement, and after a long while he said: " You, you are not ..."

The cafeteria lady?!

How come you were helping him clean up the crab shells just now, and now you're guarding the magic workshop? Don't you find it tiring to do two jobs at once?

Of course, Ji Xuanyi would not have the same idea as Qi Qin now. He felt that he might have misunderstood this.

Before Qi Qin finished speaking, Ji Xuanyi interrupted and said, " It's not her. The time is too short. It seems like two people. "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment and said, " Two people? "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " I want to ask, are you and the lady in the cafeteria sisters? "

He blinked and said innocently, " What are you talking about? I don't understand. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

here we go again.

Ji Xuan was mysteriously concerned about this setting, so he asked Qi Qin to go to the cabin cafeteria again to see if that person was still there.

After receiving the order, Qi Qin immediately ran as fast as he could and sent the message after a while.

[Qi Qin] : The ones in the cafeteria are still here, they are not the same person!

Ji Xuanyi looked at the person in front of him. On the one hand, he felt that he had wronged him by accusing him of doing all kinds of work, but on the other hand, he felt a little puzzled.

The twins in this game are so worthless. Why are they everywhere? There is a mayor and a blacksmith in the Novice Town, there are two on the ship now, and there is also a pair of twins in the Starry City – oh, no, the twins in the Starry City are real people, not set up in the game.

Ji Xuanyi was so embarrassed that his face turned black. It took him a long time to remember to ask Qi Qin to come back when he asked what to do next.

After figuring out why Ji Xuanyi felt something was strange, they still had to go upstairs to find August.

But even so, Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but complain, saying: " Are twins so common now? Why are they everywhere? "

Qi Qin actually didn't think it was common. Whether they were from Novice Town, Starry City, or the twins on this ship, he found them all quite novel.

But since Ji Xuanyi didn't seem very happy, Qi Qin followed his lead and said, " Maybe they are not twins. Xiao Xiao Yuxia told me when we were chatting before that many games use the same model and the same face just to be lazy ..."

Ji Xuanyi shook his head.

This situation will not happen in "Domain". Everyone looks different. Even if some of them have similar faces, the probability of similar faces is similar to that in real life. You can still see the differences when comparing them together. If two people look exactly the same, there must be some connection between them in the settings.

Ji Xuan curled his lips, put the matter behind him, and walked to the fourth floor with Qi Qin. There are four floors on the deck. Except for the fourth floor which is occupied by August alone, there are many people living on the third floor. Apart from some functional rooms, the rest are players' dormitories.

There are not many players living on the third floor yet. Because of the game play up to this point, many clues are hidden in inconspicuous places on the body, so when Ji Xuanyi walked up, he subconsciously took a look into the passage on the third floor.

Just this one glance shocked Ji Xuan again.

Qi Qin said: " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuan turned his head to look at him with a wooden face.

Qi Qin: " ? "

Qi Qin looked into the passage on the third floor with a confused look on his face, followed by Ji Xuanyi, who was also confused!

How come the person walking towards this side in the corridor on the third floor is the same person as the cafeteria lady and the magic workshop guard!

Ji Xuanyi murmured, " Could it be that the authorities really cut corners? Triplets? "

Qi Qin was silent for a moment, and said very sincerely: " The possibility of cutting corners is still quite high. After all, the probability of getting the August ship is so low. Maybe they think that no one will trigger this possibility! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

The two were silent for a while, and then the man walked up to them in a hurry.

Ji Xuanyi hesitated for a moment, but still stopped the man and asked, " Excuse me, what are you going to do? "

He stopped, glanced at Ji Xuanyi, and said with a smile: " Friend of Lord August, I was just about to go to the captain's room to inform the captain to issue a mission to the crew. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then he realized that the score bar for the previous post-war maintenance phase had disappeared, and it seemed that he was about to enter another stage of the mission.

Ji Xuan asked unconsciously: " What mission? "

Without hiding anything from him, he said directly, " Resource collection. Our destination this time is the Lost Continent. We won't be at sea for too long. The resources we brought from the shore are not enough for us to consume. So even if the resources are sufficient now, it is necessary to collect them in advance. "

After that, he smiled and said a little embarrassedly: " To be honest, we may not have the opportunity to accompany you for too long. After all, resources are too scarce. When the time comes, we will have to ... Alas. "

This sigh made Ji Xuanyi's hair stand on end, and Qi Qin's eyes revealed the fear from the bottom of his heart.

What are resources? The resources on this ship, in addition to the consumption of magic materials, are food. Just think about it, the former is only related to the power of the ship, while the latter is the biggest consumption. What kind of nonsense is this! What does it mean that if there are no resources, there will be no way to accompany the players?

With this in mind, do they have to starve to death to save food for the players? Even scarier, do they have to eat when they run out of food in the later stages?

The key point is that the person in front of him acted as if it was no big deal and smiled amiably, which scared Ji Xuanyi so much that his face turned green!

What kind of horror disaster movie setting is this? The game company will definitely be sued!

This is not a game that can only be played by 18-year-olds, it should be 28-year-olds!

Ji Xuanyi was complaining like crazy in his mind, and it took him a long time to get rid of the goose bumps on his body.

He seemed to be completely unaware that he had said something that sounded like a horror story, and he was still smiling. Seeing that Ji Xuanyi's face seemed a little off, he comforted him, " Don't worry, if we can collect more resources, we can still serve you for a while longer. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He looked at him and said, " Do you have anything else to say? If not, I will go to the captain's room. "

With this interruption, the plot of the horror story came out. How could Ji Xuanyi still have the energy to look for August? He quickly said: " We will go with you. When it comes to collecting resources, everyone has to contribute! "

How can I not contribute? Even if he doesn't care about life or death, Ji Xuanyi refuses to think of being treated as food!

Qi Qin also nodded like a chicken pecking at rice, with an expression that showed that anyone who didn't let him help looked down on him.

He didn't understand the two people's ideas at all, and showed a surprised expression. After a while, he smiled and said: " Okay, thank you all. "

Ji Xuanyi breathed a sigh of relief, put August aside for the time being, and took Qi Qin and went to the captain's room together.

The captain's room can only monitor the condition of the ship itself and the sailing route. The specific activity stage still needs to be reported to the captain before it can be triggered.

Therefore, Jian Xi Xinjiu is actually quite familiar with the matter of coming to him, after all, it has happened three times.

However, even though Jian Xi had just prepared some new wine, he never expected that Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin would actually come running over with him.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu saw that Ji Xuanyi looked unhappy, and hesitantly said : " What happened? Why do you look like that? Is Augustus not in good condition? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " I haven't looked for August yet. I'll tell you after I finish talking about this. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu could only nod when he heard this, turned around and said, " What's the matter? "

smiled and said, " Captain, there shouldn't be any more troubles on the rest of the journey today. It's time to start recuperating and collecting supplies. "

Then, she repeated to Jian Xi Xin Jiu what she had said to Ji Xuan Yi before, and said, " For food collection, I recommend the trawl in the cabin. For fresh water collection, mages can go to the magic workshop to find a way. Energy collection requires some luck, but it is possible to get output in various situations. I won't go into too many examples. "

After she finished speaking, she confirmed it again very considerately: " Did you remember it? " Jian Xi Xinjiu was taking notes in a small notebook. When he heard this, he nodded subconsciously, then realized what was going on and shook his head quickly.

However, it was assumed that he had remembered it and was not willing to say it again.

Sword washing new wine: "..."

When Ji Xuan saw that his face was not right, he went to take a look and saw the following words written on the Jianixinjiu notebook:

If you collect food, fresh water will be collected, and luck will be gone.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

You haven't even finished writing! It's fine if you haven't finished writing, but none of the words are important, so why bother remembering them! And you dare to nod!

Ji Xuanyi's expression was like that of a demon that had just crawled out of hell. It was so terrifying that he wished he could beat Jian Xi Xinjiu to death on the spot.

Jian Xi Xinjiu looked up at Ji Xuanyi, shivered with fear, and stammered to explain: " It's been too long since I last wrote ... "

Seeing the veins on Ji Xuanyi's forehead twitching, Jian Xi Xinjiu said quickly: " Although I haven't finished writing it, I have written it down. I really have written it down and will broadcast it immediately! "

After saying that, he turned around and asked, " Well, is there anything else? "

He smiled and said, " Just send all the collected resources to the cargo hold on the second-to-last floor of the cabin. "

Jian Xi Xinjiu nodded quickly, not daring to look at Ji Xuanyi on the side, and mumbled what he had said on the radio.

After Ji Xuan heard it, he realized that nothing serious had happened, so his expression relaxed. Jian Xi Xin Jiu breathed a sigh of relief and said, " Thank you. I have already sent out the task. " She smiled, said hello to him and left without saying anything.

Jian Xixinjiu prepared himself mentally before looking at Ji Xuanyi and asking him what was the matter.

Ji Xuanyi was still rushing to the deck to help, so he didn't waste time talking to him and told Jian Xixinjiu his guess.

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked at Ji Xuan Yi in horror and said, " Are you kidding me? Are you kidding me?! "

Ji Xuanyi said seriously: " I did say that. Although my imagination may be wrong, it is true that nothing good will come of not collecting resources properly! "

I never thought about eating the new wine after washing the sword! What kind of horror story is this! I was so scared that I quickly made up another broadcast, forcing everyone to participate in this activity that looked like a leisure stage.

Although they didn't understand why, since the captain said so, the players on the ship had no choice but to take action.

Seeing that his goal had been achieved, Ji Xuan did not linger any longer and said directly to Jian Xixinjiu: " I won't say any more to you. I have to go out and help too. "

Upon hearing this, Jian Xi Xin Jiu immediately said, " I'll go too! I just said that everything will be fine afterwards. This should be the last activity of the day, so it shouldn't matter if I leave for a while. "

Ji Xuanyi nodded when he heard this and said, " Okay, let's act together. "

The last stage of leisure activities today seemed to be a more leisurely activity than the previous stage. However, for some reason, it inexplicably turned into a stage that was even more tense and exciting than the battle stage.

There are two nets in the cabin. In addition to the one that caught the sea monster today, the other one was also dragged out. With the efforts of the swordsmen and knights, they took turns to fish, while the assassins used their agility to classify and pick the prey in the net. If they are

lucky, they can occasionally find sea monsters among ordinary seafood. After killing them, they will drop shiny crystals. I guess this is the so-called energy?

Players with magic professions were not idle either. Under the instruction of the magic workshop, they used magic circles to refine sea water into drinking water. They repeated the same movements one after another and almost became confused.

But even so, there are still some people who can't squeeze in and can't help because the area is so small.

Most of these people are archers. After thinking about it, they realized that they couldn't refine water or catch fish. If they wanted to collect resources, they could only aim at the seabirds above their heads ...

Most of the archers' skills have target calibration, so as long as they don't aim too crookedly, they can basically hit the target. However, creatures like seabirds cannot be considered normal attackable targets. In other words, if you want to catch birds, you can only rely entirely on the player's own archery skills.

In an instant, arrows and bird feathers flew everywhere, and many unlucky people were directly pierced by the arrows shot into the sky by the archers.

But we are all here to collect resources, so just bear with it!

However, surprisingly, the seabirds also carried those energy crystals, which seemed to be a way to earn points for the players.

This time, not only the archers, but even the knights who couldn't squeeze in started shooting birds with their spears!

But the knights' actions were soon protested. It was understandable that arrows fell from the sky and pierced people, but were you trying to murder me by dropping a gun weighing dozens of kilograms from the sky ?! There were not many people who died in the battle, so is it reasonable for them to be pierced by your flying guns now?!

Ji Xuanyi, as a warlock with " alchemy mastery " , was the one who contributed the most in the magic workshop. He was almost sick. Xu Chu even sat next to him and muttered while refining water, saying, " This game is so fucking stupid. Why are the towns of the five elements separated, but all the mages are lightning and fire?! If there was a water branch option, would we have to do such a stupid job here? "

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to pay attention to him.

Xu Chu continued to nag: " Is Jian Xi Xin Jiu mentally ill? This is an activity that is obviously a casual game and will most likely last for four or five hours, but he forces everyone to participate? Is he crazy as a captain? "

Ji Xuan, one of the instigators, glanced at him and said something fair for Jian Xi Xin Jiu: " He has a mental problem. Why don't you be the captain? "

Xu Chu: "..."

Xu Chu laughed dryly and said, " Of course I am not qualified for such an important position as captain. I'd rather Jian Xi Xin Jiu take the job. I think he has a good brain. "

This person never feels any pain in his face when he speaks.

Although he said this, Xu Chu still couldn't help nagging and looked unhappy.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and decided to tell him what happened today. Xu Chu was a smart man. Before Ji Xuanyi said anything, he immediately realized that something was wrong with the words.

"Can't accompany us anymore? What do you mean?" Xu Chu looked at Ji Xuanyi in disbelief.

Ji Xuanyi pursed his lips and said nothing.

Xu Chu frowned and said, "No wonder you guys take this kind of salted fish link so seriously. What you said is too strange. Could it be that they will become resources in the future?"

Ji Xuanyi said: "Who knows, but no matter what the consequences are, it is always right to collect as much as possible and prevent resources from becoming scarce."

Xu Chu nodded without saying anything, but his brows were still tightly furrowed.

Ji Xuanyi's heart moved, thinking that he had discovered something, and immediately asked: "What are you thinking about?"

Xu Chu slowly turned his head and looked at Ji Xuanyi's face. After a long while, he pondered, "If it is really edible, what would it taste like? Would it have any special effects?"

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuan was furious and slapped Xu Chu onto the table, cursing, "You are fucking sick!"

Xuchu, are you a troublemaker? You want to try everything! Why don't you just die?

Not to mention the many episodes that occurred during the supply collection activities, in the busyness and the passage of time, the Starry City, which had recovered its original speed, finally caught up with the Moon City and Sun City, which had left early during the battle.

Jian Xi Xinjiu was bending over and fishing. He looked up at the small boats on both sides. He didn't care about the fishy smell on his hands. He wiped them on his body casually, strode back to the captain's room, and slowed down the speed again.

Like Star City, Youyue City and Yueri City are also in the stage of collecting resources.

Seeing that it took so long for Fanxing City to catch up, Ye Linyu, who was just sitting there doing nothing, was just about to ask them if anything had happened, or if something had happened in the battle after they left, but when he looked up, he found that a large group of people had gathered on the deck of Fanxing City, working busily.

Ye Linyu: "..... ???"

What's going on? Isn't this a casual part? Why is Star City so nervous? Are there too many people and not enough food?

Ye Linyu stared blankly for a long time until Jian Xi Xin Jiu sent him a routine private message to report that he was safe, and then he came to his senses.

Ye Linyu put aside all the matters concerning the battle phase and asked curiously, "What's going on on your ship? Isn't it the slowdown phase now? Why are you so busy? It looks like all the staff are out there."

Jian Xi Xinjiu originally wanted to go back to help after reporting that he was safe, but he didn't expect Ye Linyu to suddenly ask a question, and he couldn't help but be stuck.

He knew that Ye Linyu was very cunning and even Xu Chu was no match for him, so he didn't dare to talk to him at all. But since he was an ally, he asked, and he couldn't pretend he didn't

see it, so he had to say, " This is a problem on our ship. The situation on your side should be different from ours. Don't worry about us. "

Ye Linyu immediately felt something was wrong, Jian Xi Xin Jiu was trying to hide something from him, so he asked again: " What's the difference? The phased activities of the three main cities, except for the combat phase that can be avoided before, are the same. They start and end together. What's the difference between us and you? Brother Jian Xi, is there something else you want to hide from me? "

What he meant was that they were already allies. How could you, Jian Xi Xin Jiu, have the nerve to keep the news to yourself?

Jian Xixinjiu took a lot of effort to fully understand Ye Linyu's words. His head hurt and he suddenly felt that talking to Ye Linyu was not his job. He didn't know how many brain cells he would waste if he wanted to explain what happened on the Fanxing City ship. What's more, even they themselves didn't fully understand it!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu thought for a long time before finally coming up with a (self-perceived) good idea. He immediately admitted his mistake and said, " I can't explain it clearly. If you want to know something, go ask Ji Xuanyi! "

Ji Xuanyi, who was refining water in the magic workshop: " A-choo! "

Xu Chu: " Wow, you have this problem too? I used to sneeze all the time too! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

As soon as he finished speaking, Ye Linyu smiled and said, " Okay, I understand. I don't need to bother Ji Xuanyi anymore. "

Jian Xi Xinjiu thought, no need to bother! I finally dealt with this guy, I'll see you later!
Just turn off the private chat.

Jian Xi Xinjiu thought he had dealt with Ye Linyu well, but he never expected that because of his two sentences, Ye Linyu had completely misunderstood him!

After finishing the secret chat with Jian Xixinjiu, Ye Linyu immediately went to the captain's room to find the old Western doctor and informed him that everyone should be forced to participate in the current stage of the task.

The old western doctor was completely confused and said, " Boss, are you sick? This is just a casual activity, and you force everyone to participate? What do you want? "

Ye Linyu smiled and said, " To be honest, I don't know what the benefits of this stage of activities are, but look, the Starry City next door is also working hard. "

The old western doctor couldn't help but reach out and touch Ye Linyu's forehead, saying: " You have a fever, right? You used to be such a follower. If Fanxing City goes crazy, do you go crazy too? "

Ye Linyu slapped the old western doctor's hand away and said in astonishment: " How come you haven't made any progress in such a long time? "

After saying that, he repeated the previous conversation with Jian Xixinjiu to the old Western doctor.

The old western doctor was confused and said, " What's wrong? Didn't they tell you that this is a special case of their Starry City? Do you still have to follow them? "

Ye Linyu smiled and said, " If Jian Xi Xin Jiu had simply explained it to me like this, there would be no problem and I would have believed him, but he only said two sentences and then pushed everything onto Ji Xuanyi and asked me to talk to him. "

Old Western Doctor: "... No, they don't want to talk to you, so they asked you to find Ji Xuanyi. What's the problem? "

Ye Linyu said slowly, " There are many problems, the biggest one is that Jian Xi Xin Jiu is wary of me. "

The old western doctor couldn't help but complain: " This is not a problem at all. Don't even mention the sword washing new wine. I'm also on guard against you! "

Ye Linyu said: " If you were wary of me, you wouldn't be sitting in the captain's chair now. "

The old western doctor said expressionlessly: " No, that only proves that my level is too low. "

Ye Linyu looked at him and said nothing.

The old western doctor quickly made a gesture of invitation and said, " Go ahead, go ahead. "

Ye Linyu then smiled and said, " Jian Xi Xin Jiu knows that I am a difficult person to deal with, and he should be very clear about his own strengths and weaknesses. Unless it is necessary, he will not lie to me or hide anything. That would be too tiring for him. It is better to tell the truth. Whenever he speaks unclearly, there must be something wrong. "

The old western doctor couldn't help but say: " You are too confident. What if the other person just can't explain it clearly? "

Ye Linyu said: " If you can't explain it clearly, you can explain it slowly. It's weird that you pushed it to someone else, and the weirdest thing is that you pushed it to Ji Xuanyi. "

The old western doctor asked curiously: " What's so strange about this? "

Ye Linyu glanced at him and said, " Logically speaking, the three major gangs in Fanxing City have close relations. This can be seen from the people they sent to negotiate with us before. Xu Chu is the top think tank among the three major gangs. If we only talk about the relationship, Xu Chu is definitely closer to Jianxi Xinjiu than Ji Xuanyi. Even if they are impatient to deal with me and push me to others, the first choice will definitely be Xu Chu, who is also the leader of the three major gangs, and not Ji Xuanyi, a lone man. "

The old western doctor thought about it and asked, " Then why did he ask you to go find Ji Xuanyi? "

Ye Linyu smiled and said, " Because he wanted to hide something from me. Everyone saw how Xu Chu fell into my hands during the negotiation. He knew that Xu Chu would not be my opponent and could not hide it from me, so he pushed me to Ji Xuanyi. "

The old western doctor seemed to understand it in a trance.

Ye Linyu smiled confidently and said, " I don't need to know what the benefits of doing this are. Since my competitors don't want me to do this, then it must be right to make a decision that goes against what they want! "

 " Everyone must join this activity, " Ye Linyu said seriously, " Don't be lazy, everyone go fish! "

Old Western Doctor: " ==Although I still feel that something is strange, but since you said so, then okay ... "

The author has something to say: Ye Linyu: Humph, don't even think about hiding it from me! Sword washing new wine: ... ???

Chapter 170

Under Ye Linyu's insistence, the old Western doctor had no choice but to issue an order for compulsory participation , and the ghost ship in Youyue City also began to get busy.

Originally, only Fanxing City had such a big reaction , and Youri City didn't feel anything . It was originally a narrow road for enemies, and they didn't care what Fanxing City was doing . Even if they really missed something, with Youyue City following them, they wouldn't be at the bottom. But now the bad thing is that Youyue City has also started to follow suit, and Sun City is also confused. What 's going on? It's a fucking slow start , why are the other two main cities so busy?

This time, even the friends who were at the bottom of the list were gone, and the Day City was also panicking. After hesitating for a while, the Day City also issued an order to force everyone to participate in the collection phase . The three ships in the three main cities were immediately busy.

Ji Xuanyi was still refining water in the magic workshop. He was a little dazed , so he got up and took a few steps to loosen up his muscles . As soon as he reached the window, he saw that not only their ship, but also the two main cities next door were frantically collecting supplies.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

What are they doing? Labor is the most glorious? Ji Xuanyi was confused and thought, could it be that the two boats next door are facing the same situation as them? I haven't heard of it?

Ji Xuan couldn't figure it out, so he just gave up thinking about it and strolled back to continue refining water.

The resource collection phase lasted a long time before it ended. Everyone was exhausted. When Star City was counting the amount of supplies, the other two main cities also stopped. The players who were finally able to take a break and count their achievements were all very puzzled. No one knew why the three main cities suddenly started to participate in a slow-moving activity, and everyone was confused.

The old western doctor was also dragged out by Ye Linyu to help after the task was issued. He was almost exhausted and said to Ye Linyu with a groan: " This is obviously a leisure period, otherwise how could it last so long, you dog boss, you must have fallen into a trap, right? "

Ye Linyu frowned, glanced at the Starry City ship, and said, " No, Starry City has been busy for so long. Even if they want to deceive me, they wouldn't bring more than 600 of their people into it, right? That would be too much of a compliment to us. "

Old Western doctor: "... That seems to make sense. "

Ye Linyu said calmly: " There must be some setting that we haven't discovered. Everyone will be required to participate in the next resource collection phase. "

Old Western doctor: "..."

The old western doctor collapsed and said, " No, let's not fight over this little thing, okay? Brother, it's five or six hours. If it comes again, the players on our ship will have to swim back to the Elemental Continent! "

Ye Linyu said: " If you can't swim back, you will lose a level if you jump down. "

The old western doctor said woodenly: " I choose death. "

After the old Western doctor's strenuous struggle, Ye Linyu finally agreed to take a look at the situation in Fanxing City before deciding whether to force participation in the next event.

The old western doctor cursed: " What the hell is the difference between this and before? If Star City eats shit, are you going to eat shit too? "

Ye Linyuliang said in a hurry: " Why don't you go ask Ji Xuanyi if his shit tastes good? "

Old Western doctor: "... Humph! "

Not to mention Youyue City which thought it had discovered the secret, the Youri City was just like a follower, craning its neck to see the reactions of Fanxing City and Youyue City. They had made up their minds that they would follow whatever the two main cities did!

This is probably also related to the fact that Zhaochen was hit hard and didn't care much about the internal command situation in Yaori City.

But in the final analysis, no matter what the other two main cities look like, Ji Xuanyi and his team are still completing the task according to their own plan.

After the activity ended, the Magic Workshop said to everyone: " Thank you for your hard work. That's all for today. "

After saying this, the water refining devices in everyone's hands stopped moving, and they also received a lot of experience rewards.

When Ji Xuan saw the experience value he gained, his cheeks couldn't help but twitch.

In the event, the reward values for each stage are different. For the same points, more difficult tasks will give more experience and may even be accompanied by item rewards.

In this event, it is obvious that the stage with the richest rewards is the battle stage we experienced today. Correspondingly, the rewards for collecting supplies are the least. If we only calculate the ratio of points, it takes about ten points to collect supplies to catch up with one point in the battle stage.

The most terrifying situation occurred. The experience points that Ji Xuanyi had just calculated were almost catching up with the experience points calculated during the battle phase!

The situation should be the same for everyone else. Ji Xuan took a look and saw that everyone around him looked dazed, including Xu Chu.

Xu Chu muttered, " How fucking hardcore am I? I feel like I've used up all my hard work in this life ... No, I've definitely used up all my hard work in my next life. No, I'm going to cancel tomorrow— "

Ji Xuanyi slapped him on the head and said expressionlessly: " Let's talk about the next life. Wait until you have put all your hard work into making the quilt. "

Xu Chu cried and said, " Then I will die ..."

He didn't notice the complicated expressions of the players at all , and said, " Everyone can go to the cabin to check the current resource reserves. Thank you for your hard work. "

This is a way of telling people to leave as soon as you finish your work. However, the players really wanted to see how many resources they had accumulated, so they tried hard to cheer themselves up, but eventually they all left in dejection.

Even a maverick like Xu Chu was worn out and left in a daze following the crowd.

Ji Xuanyi was about to go with them, but then he thought, it's probably not just them now. Most of the strength and agility professions on the deck have also been told that they can go to the cabin to check the situation. The cabin must be very crowded at this time. Not to mention the large number of people, the strength and agility professions have been fishing on the deck for several hours! They are probably full of fishy smell, and the scene of them being squeezed together is simply too beautiful ...

Ji Xuanyi's face turned pale, and he avoided everyone and went back to his room to wait for Qi Qin.

Qi Qin took more than ten minutes to go find Ji Xuanyi, not because the way was far , but just as Ji Xuanyi thought, to get rid of the smell.

The net on the Star City ship is not small. It is said to be catching fish, but in fact it is no different from rolling in a pile of fish. The smell is really pungent even with the system weakening.

Qi Qin sat on the deck in the breeze for a long time, and since the various smells in the game were metabolized very quickly, he finally got rid of the smell on his body. However, even so, Ji Xuanyi still disliked him from beginning to end.

Two people were whispering sweet nothings in the room.

Ji Xuanyi asked: " Did you go to the cabin to check? "

Qi Qin thought to himself, this is not a whisper of love at all! But he still answered obediently: " I saw it. When it was over, I was delivering goods to the cabin. Fortunately, I was quick, otherwise I would have been squeezed in. "

This place is not like the square in Star City. The space is so small. If it were really blocked, Qi Qin would not be able to squeeze out no matter how high his strength attribute is.

Qi Qin said: " The warehouse is full, and it seems that there is still a lot of stuff leaking out. More than 600 people have spent several hours on it. They said that they have already exceeded the task, so they will give out some extra rewards. You can go to the postman to collect them later. "

Ji Xuan nodded and felt a little relieved.

The extra reward from the postman is nothing. If the current situation can be maintained for a few days, I guess we won't have to make any more sacrifices.

Ji Xuanyi was talking to Qi Qin about how it was almost eight o'clock and whether they should get ready to log off, when they heard the system notification sound and someone sent a private message.

As soon as Ji Xuan took a look at the name, the expression on his face disappeared.

Qi Qin said: " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi gritted his teeth and said, " Jian Xi Xin Jiu sent me a private message again. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu would usually talk to Ji Xuanyi and Ji Xuanyi would not behave like this. The main reason was that he was the captain now. Whenever someone contacted Ji Xuanyi, it must be because there was something to do.

Ji Xuanyi seldom refuses tasks, but it's almost eight o'clock, and everyone knows that Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin are going to go offline. The action of washing the sword with new wine is tantamount to Ji Xuanyi lying on the bed with his eyes closed, and then suddenly a phone call comes in.

Ji Xuanyi said grimly: " If it's not something important, I'll kill Jian Xi Xin Jiu today. "

Qi Qin: "..."

Think twice, Xuanyi! Jianxi Xinjiu is dead, who will be the captain? !

But obviously Ji Xuanyi didn't consider this point, and Jian Xi Xinjiu was not so desperate. He dared to come to Ji Xuanyi at this time, so there must be something very important.

For example, August wants to talk to him.

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then he remembered that they had said they would go look for August today, but they were interrupted all the time and have not taken any action until now. But August contacted them in advance. Is there anything wrong?

Ji Xuanyi asked: " What's going on? "

Jian Xi Xinjiu glanced at the people waiting beside him, and sent a message to Ji Xuanyi with a sad face.

[Sword Washing New Wine] : I don't know either. I'm waiting in the captain's room to take me up. I just thought of what happened when August was still in the seaside camp. If he has any requests, you go with me. At least he should give me some face ...

What Jian Xi Xinjiu said was true. Except for Ji Xuanyi, August had a bad temper when dealing with other people. Even if Jian Xi Xinjiu and August were on good terms, it would not be as efficient as Ji Xuanyi coming in person.

If it is related to August, it is not a small matter. Ji Xuanyi thought about it and said to Qi Qin: " If you are tired, please log off first. I will go to see what is going on. "

Qi Qin was indeed a little sleepy, but how could he leave Ji Xuanyi alone? He forced himself to cheer up and followed.

As soon as the two arrived at the captain's room, Jian Xi Xinjiu ran up as if he saw a savior, and almost hugged Ji Xuanyi's thigh.

Ji Xuanyi avoided him with disgust, stood behind Qi Qin, then looked up.

Although there was no quadruplets incident, the one in front of him looked familiar. Ji Xuanyi thought about it and decided to put this matter aside for now. He asked, " What's the matter? " Because the person asking the question was Ji Xuanyi, even though he was not the captain, he answered in a good-tempered manner: " It's about the settlement of the daily consumption of this ship. Lord August ordered me to ask the captain to settle the bill. "

Upon hearing this, Ji Xuan looked at Jian Xi Xin Jiu speechlessly and said, " That's it? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said timidly: " I don't know the exact method of settlement. What if I fail to settle it properly and get beaten? August, you know how fierce he is when he gets angry! "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Don't say it, I really don't know. "

Ji Xuanyi has been clinging to August's lap since the day he reported to Fanxing City. He has never seen how fierce the other party is.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said jealously: " Damn you, European Emperor. "

Ji Xuan thought to himself, am I considered lucky? Don't you even look at Yunzhongjian?

But Qi Qin was getting more and more sleepy. They were in a hurry, so they didn't waste any more time. Ji Xuanyi said, "Can we go together?"

He smiled and said, "Of course."

Ji Xuanyi glanced at Jian Xixinjiu, who breathed a sigh of relief and then talked to her, asking her to take them to the fourth deck to find August.

There won't be any interruptions this time, right? Ji Xuan thought.

In fact, this was indeed the case. Today's activities had already ended. Not only the players, but even those who came from Star City to help seemed very lazy. Of course, there would be no other things to interfere. The three of them successfully reached the floor where August was. He politely led them to August's room, knocked on the door, opened it and led them in without waiting for August to speak.

August was still wearing the clothes that Mrs. Harman had prepared for him. His expression was very serious at first, but when he saw that Ji Xuanyi was among the people who came in, August unconsciously smiled and said, "Child, you are here too?"

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Alas, although this kind of scene is not the first time I have seen it, Ji Xuanyi's ability to cling to others is still something that makes people envious and jealous!

Ji Xuanyi also smiled, and walked straight over with Qi Qin and Jian Xixinjiu, and found a stool to sit down.

Ji Xuanyi said: "I am here with the captain to settle the expenses."

August nodded when he heard this, and then said with some concern: "Thank you for your hard work."

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Jian Xi Xinjiu almost vomited blood. What kind of difference in treatment is this? He is the captain and he works hard too!

Before August spoke, Ji Xuan took a look at the surrounding furnishings.

Unlike the rooms in the Mage Tower and the seaside camp, August's room on the ship was quite large – after all, he was the only one living on the entire fourth floor.

Because there was no place to put August's collection in the cabin, it had to be piled up in the room. There were all kinds of magic props and notebooks everywhere. Although there were many more things than in the small room in the wizard tower, it was organized in other ways and looked very clean and tidy.

It seems that August was a very respectful person when he was young. I don't know how he became such a dirty old man later.

Ji Xuanyi retracted his gaze and said, "What is the resource settlement?"

August took out a notebook and started writing on it with a feather pen. When he heard Ji Xuanyi's question, he replied, "This ship is not driven by human power, but by the power of the magic circle. You know this."

Ji Xuan nodded.

August said, "This is what resource settlement means. The energy on board is not enough for us to travel all the way to the Lost Continent, so we need to replenish it in real time. Sea

monsters and some seabirds in the sea will carry energy. Although everyone is working hard to collect this energy, it is still not enough. "

August frowned, looking somewhat distressed. " So we have to calculate the energy consumed and the energy obtained every day in order to accurately distribute the remaining energy, or we can set aside more time every day to collect energy ... This is what we have to do. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " So is today's harvest enough? "

August glanced at him and said slowly, " Although the resources we collected today have far exceeded the initial demand plan, I have to say that these energies are just enough to make up for today's consumption, and there is even a little shortage. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was stunned for a moment, then shouted: " How is it possible? We have been busy for five or six hours! "

Perhaps because Ji Xuanyi was there, and Jian Xi Xinjiu had a good relationship with him, August was not angry. He just shook his head and said, " There is no way. The output of resources is too low. After all, when sailing in battle, the attacks on the hull will also increase the consumption of energy ... In fact, you have done very well today. After all, we passed a sea monster gathering area. Now this achievement is already an extraordinary performance. "

Although the situation sounded grim, August didn't seem to be that anxious.

He slowly wrote down a series of numbers on a piece of paper, and then continued: " In addition to energy consumption, there is also food and fresh water consumption. This aspect is barely enough to support for a period of time. "

August scribbled on the paper while mumbling. After a long while, he handed a piece of paper to Jian Xi Xin Jiu and said, " Here, Captain, take a look at our resource reserves and decide how much time we will spend collecting resources tomorrow. "

Jian Xi Xinjiu took a look at the paper and suddenly felt dizzy. There were numbers all over it. He didn't study accounting, so how could he understand them?

Jian Xixinjiu said to Ji Xuan in bewilderment: " Why don't we call Xu Chu over? Didn't he say his family is a legitimate business? He will definitely understand! "

Ji Xuanyi said unhappily: " Still waiting for you to yell? Xu Chu has already logged off! "

Xu Chu was squeezed in the cabin and felt terrible. If he didn't want to float on the sea as soon as he opened his eyes, he would have logged off on the spot! After finally squeezing onto the deck, he immediately went back to his room and logged off. It seemed that he would not be online before 8 o'clock tomorrow night, and it was very likely that he would postpone it until the day after tomorrow.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu suddenly looked worried and said, " What should I do? I heard that your friend in Green Forest City, Ze Yu Si Shui's family seems to be in business as well? "

Ji Xuanyi was just about to wake him up when Qi Qin couldn't sit still anymore.

Qi Qin has been learning from Father Qi for a long time, and thinks he knows a little about accounting. How can he not show off at such an important moment!

Qi Qin immediately perked up, even the sleepiness was gone, and he raised his hand and said eagerly: " My family is also in business, I can do it, let me see! "

Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xixinjiu were both startled by his sudden shout. After all, Qi Qin looked drowsy just now.

After a long time, Jian Xi Xin Jiu finally reacted. He handed the paper over with doubt and said, "Can you do it, Tian Xia? "

Qi Qin took the paper, patted his chest and said, "Don't worry! "

After saying that, he took the paper and looked at it carefully.

Half an hour later.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Qi Qin: "..."

The atmosphere was a little awkward, Jian Xi Xin Jiu asked tentatively: "Have you finished reading it? "

Qi Qin held it in for a long time, then said, "I feel a little sleepy ..."

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Jian Xixinjiu's gaze was so hurtful! Qi Qin handed the paper to Ji Xuanyi aggrievedly and said, "I will go home and study for a few more days ..."

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: "You should study hard."

Qi Qin: "Hmm."

Neither of them was helpful, so Ji Xuanyi had to do it alone.

The energy consumption figures of the ship are very terrifying. According to today's consumption and acquisition, the ship can only sail for five days at most. After five days, it will completely lose power. At that time, they can either all 600 people go out to row the boat together, or they can only give up this activity mission and return to the shore to start all over again.

Although the reality is very grim, generally speaking, this consumption is still normal in Ji Xuanyi's opinion. After all, the ship is so big, you can't expect its consumption to be at the same level as that of Sun City and Youyue City.

What Ji Xuanyi didn't understand was their food consumption. Even if there were 600 players on the ship, and everyone had three full meals, it wouldn't be consumed so quickly, right? It seemed that the food they collected tonight was just enough to make up for the shortfall, and with the unexpected gains during the battle, there was a little extra.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and told August about his doubts. August also felt very strange. He said, "There are more than 600 people on the ship? There are 200 helpers from Star City, including the glutton Hans ... Why did you call him up to help? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi looked at Jian Xi and the new wine.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu quickly passed the buck and said, "Xiao Xiao Yu Xia was responsible for the invitation! "

Hans, the big eater, is very famous in Star City. His characteristic is that he can eat a lot. He seems to be always hungry and can eat from morning to night without stopping.

The most important thing is that it is very easy to increase his favorability. When there are no daily tasks to increase favorability, as long as you send him food, he will increase your favorability, and he does not care about the quality of the food. Many players initially practiced

their cooking skills while increasing his favorability. Players who have a close favorability with him can go around Starry City!

Probably because of this, when calculating the high favorability, Xiaoxiao Yuxia accidentally included him in ...

But now is not the time to cause trouble for Xiao Xiaoyu. He is already on the boat, and you can't throw him into the sea. But it cannot be denied that because of this, Fanxing City is now short of not only resources but also food!

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but hold his forehead. He originally thought that he could take it easy after being busy for a few more days, but now it seems that they may have to be busy until they reach the Lost Continent!

Perhaps because Ji Xuanyi's face was so ugly, Jian Xixinjiu always felt inexplicably guilty and could only say weakly: " When we get back, I'll help you beat Xiao Xiaoyuxia! "

Ji Xuanyi didn't bother to pay attention to him. He looked at the paper again, raised his head and said to August: " How long will it take us to reach the Lost Continent? "

August said: " It will take at least half a month. "

Ji Xuanyi immediately frowned and said, " Half a month? We can't hold out that long. Today is already the best we've been able to do, and we still don't have enough resources. What will we do if we encounter a more intense battle in the future? "

August smiled and said, " Of course we can't just go to the Lost Continent like this. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment and asked, " What do you mean? "

August looked confident. He said, " The road from the Elemental Continent to the Lost Continent is not entirely bare ocean. If we take a detour, we can pass by about three small islands where we can get supplies and rest temporarily. "

Ji Xuanyi's eyes lit up and he asked, " Where is the nearest island? "

August said: " At this speed, we will arrive in three days. "

The three people present breathed a sigh of relief when they heard this.

They can still hold on for three days. If they are lucky and the combat phase is not triggered one day, they might even have some energy left.

August said: " But energy is very scarce, and the supply on the island is also very limited. According to my calculations, if we are unlucky, we may still need to dismantle the puppets and use them as energy in the later stages ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Qi Qin: "..."

After a long while, Ji Xuan asked, " What the hell? What did you say? Puppet? What puppet? "

August looked at Ji Xuanyi strangely, pointed at the person who had just gone to the captain's room to report to them and said, " This puppet. "

Ji Xuanyi and the other two were stunned.

Ji Xuanyi was so shocked that he couldn't help but point at it and said, " Is this a puppet?! Is this a fucking puppet? The one in the kitchen, the one in the magic workshop, and the one on the third floor— "

August said as a matter of course: " What are you talking about, silly boy? Except for you and the helpers from Star City, all the people on this ship are puppets made by me using energy. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi had an indescribable expression on his face. No wonder there were things on the ship that seemed to be cutting corners. They turned out to be puppets?! In this case, what I said before can be explained. They meant to contribute to energy, not to become food for you to eat! So what on earth are they busy with today? !

Jian Xixinjiu's face also showed visible collapse. Both of them were in a very bad situation. Qi Qin, on the other hand, kept comforting them: " We were also short of resources. It's not a waste of time. "

That being said, after knowing the truth, the blow in my heart is still very heavy!

Jian Xi Xinjiu also looked at Ji Xuanyi with an accusing expression. He didn't expect that the other party would also make such a mistake.

Ji Xuanyi held his forehead for a long time before he recovered. The main reason was that he took the matter of twins too much for granted. Otherwise, he should have reacted when he saw the second puppet, not to mention the third puppet.

Ji Xuanyi sighed deeply and said, " There is nothing I can do. People make mistakes and horses stumble. I can't predict everything. I will learn from my mistakes. "

They have been busy enough, just like Qi Qin said, fortunately what they are busy with just fills the gap, so it is not completely useless.

August didn't seem to understand why the two of them reacted like that. He thought everyone was frightened by the puppets, so he explained very kindly, " Puppets are not something I would normally use. To be precise, they are the product of sorcerers' alchemy. But I have to say, they are really useful. I made this batch of puppets when I was building the ship. "

From the later conflicts between Mrs. Harman and August, we can see that the young August actually had prejudices against sorcerers. At that time, August would use the sorcerers' methods to make puppets, which shows that this thing is really useful.

In fact, they are very useful and can do everything. If August didn't say it, Ji Xuanyi would not be able to tell that they are puppets.

August said to Ji Xuan, " I originally wanted to hire a few servants, but they could never do things the way I wanted. Plus, the ship would be put aside after a while, and it would be too much trouble to hire new people to re-activate it. So I created these puppets. They only need a little energy to move. But if you want to save energy, stopping them in advance can also help. " Ji Xuanyi had been distracted since he knew that these were puppets. He barely heard a few words at this moment and said, " Stop them? "

August nodded, and then said, " But even if we go earlier, we have to wait until we reach the first supply island. There are some orcs on the island. Although their intelligence is not high, they can still be hired to do some work. "

" Orcs? " Jian Xi Xin Jiu was stunned. He didn't know what was going on in his mind. His eyes lit up and he said, " Is it the kind of orcs I was thinking of?! "

Furry ears and tail! A handsome boy! He is so civilized!!!

Ji Xuanyi: " Fuck! Your head is full of yellow crap! "

Ji Xuanyi almost couldn't help but pin Jian Xixinjiu to the ground and beat him in front of August, but he was almost caught by Qi Qin.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said aggrievedly: " What are you doing? You already have a boyfriend, you have everything you want, of course you don't have any dirty crap in your mind, I'm a fucking single dog, can't I think about it? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

This time Qi Qin couldn't stop him. Ji Xuanyi pressed Jian Xi Xinjiu to the ground and beat him violently!

It would be fine if you don't mention your boyfriend. What's the point of having a boyfriend? Ji Xuanyi doesn't have everything he wants!

Thinking of this, Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but glare at Qi Qin.

Qi Qin covered his face in shame.

Jian Xi Xinjiu got beaten up for nothing because of his imagination, and he felt completely depressed.

Ji Xuanyi didn't have time to pay attention to him. August continued, " Those orcs were the same as humans. They were also the original inhabitants of the Lost Continent at first. But later, all humans migrated to the Elemental Continent, while most of the orcs stayed in the Lost Continent. Only a small number escaped. "

" I'm not sure what the situation is with the orcs on the Lost Continent right now, but the small number of orcs that escaped were unable to reach the Elemental Continent, and instead settled on the three supply islands I told you about. "

August seemed to have thought of something. He reached into his pocket and placed a gold coin on the table. He said, " The currency used to supply the orcs on the island is different from that on the Elemental Continent. It is a gold coin with a demon's head printed on it. If you want to hire them, you have to use this kind of gold coin. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned when he heard this and said, " Devil's gold coins? "

August nodded, and reminded him considerately, fearing that he had forgotten, " Some time ago, these gold coins came from somewhere and were circulated to the Elemental Continent. You should have collected some, right? The orcs' requirements are not high, and you don't need too many gold coins to hire them. "

As soon as August finished speaking, Jian Xi Xin Jiu immediately stretched out his hand towards Ji Xuan Yi, but before he could touch Ji Xuan Yi, he timidly shrank back, looked at him eagerly, and said pitifully: " Boss, please give me some money! I want to hire a young man! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Don't even think about it! I will protect your innocence!

Chapter 171

According to August, if they change the route before going offline today , they will be able to reach the supply island for resupply in about two and a half days . However, if they want to complete this voyage with sufficient resources , they will have to visit all three supply islands, which may extend the half-month voyage by another three to five days .

Changing the route is a big deal after all . They didn't know the situation on the ships of the other two main cities. Jianxi Xinjiu had to contact Ye Linyu and explain their decision to him. Ye Linyu expressed his understanding very kindly and was willing to change the route with them. As for the people in Youri City , Jian Xi Xinjiu and the others had no desire to talk to them. However, Youri City had at least provided them with map fragments with directions before, so they couldn't just leave them there. So Jian Xi Xinjiu asked Ye Linyu to pass on the message. According to August's suggestion , the current resources are enough for them to reach the first supply island, and the resource collection phase does not need to be extended, and can even be shortened appropriately.

In fact , even if August didn't say it, Ji Xuanyi would have planned this way , because he had suffered enough from the previous misunderstanding ...

Fortunately, the resource-related issues were resolved, and Ji Xuan had a rare good dream after he went offline. But he was only worry-free for one night. As soon as Ji Xuan came online the next day , he was entangled by Jian Xi Xin Jiu.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Sword washing new wine: " qaq ! "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, " Get lost. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said shamelessly: " Don't be like this, Xiao Ji, Xuan Xiao Yi, boss! I know you are the best person! "

Ji Xuanyi rubbed the goose bumps on his arms and said, " This is the first time in my fucking life that someone has said I'm a good person. "

Jian Xixinjiu had just shown a happy expression when Ji Xuanyi said, " This is disgusting. "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Even though he was despised like this, Jian Xi Xinjiu still blocked Ji Xuanyi's door and refused to leave.

Just when Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but beat him, Qi Qin poked his head out and said, " What's wrong with Jian Xi Xin Jiu? Why are you blocking here? Don't you need to watch the captain's room? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said: " Now is the stage of cleaning the hull of Xianyu. Nothing will happen before the end of the stage. I came here ... Let's not talk about this. Please help me persuade Ji Xuanyi, Tianxia! "

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi in confusion.

Ji Xuanyi said coldly, " Take him away. "

Upon hearing this, Jian Xi Xin Jiu immediately looked at Qi Qin pitifully like an abandoned dog, meaning, can you bear it?

In this situation, Qi Qin certainly could n't bear it.

Ji Xuanyi's order was more important than anything else. Qi Qin picked up the sword and the new wine without hesitation and threw them aside. After kicking the other party away , Qi Qin followed Ji Xuanyi and left.

Jian Xi drank the new wine and burst into tears with a " wow " .

Qi Qin ignored him and approached Ji Xuanyi and asked, " What's going on with Jian Xi's new wine? "

Ji Xuanyi sneered: " What could possibly happen to him? He is just after the young man. Tsk, his head is full of pornographic garbage. "

Qi Qin didn't quite understand and asked, " What is that? "

Ji Xuanyi glanced at him impatiently and was about to let him go to x on his own , but he suddenly stopped after glancing at him.

Qi Qin felt uncomfortable under Ji Xuanyi's gaze and blushed as she asked, " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuan smiled, stared at him, touched his chin, and said with interest: " Humanity is indeed good. In your situation, if you can grow tiger ears ... well, it seems a bit too cute. Would it be better to be completely furry and beastly? "

Qi Qin felt a chill run down his spine from Ji Xuanyi's mumbling, and said in horror, " Xuanyi, what are you talking about! "

Ji Xuan smacked his lips and said, " Nothing. This kind of thing is really popular. It's normal for Jian Xi Xin Jiu to be so wretched. "

Qi Qin was very upset after hearing this, but he vaguely remembered something. Although his attention was not very focused last night, he seemed to have heard someone mention the word "renwai".

Qi Qin said: " Is Xuanyi talking about hiring orcs on the supply island? "

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows in surprise and said, " You actually figured it out? That's right, Jian Xi Xin Jiu went over to block the door just for this matter. "

August said that Demon Gold Coins are needed to hire orcs on the supply island, and the collection of Demon Gold Coins actually started before the sea voyage activity started, and it lasted for quite a while. Generally speaking, in the entire server, there is definitely a lot of Demon Gold Coins distributed by the official through tasks.

As the first main city of the second server, there is certainly no shortage of demon gold coins within the Starry City. Although demon gold coins will not be collected from individual players, the demon gold coins obtained by players within the three major guilds are actually allocated in a unified manner.

Then, the problem came. Although Jian Xi Xinjiu was one of the leaders of the three major gangs, the devil gold coins of the three major gangs were actually allocated by the two deputy leaders Xiao Xiao Yuxia and Xu Chu. Jian Xi Xinjiu had no chance to intervene at all, or it could be said that he didn't want to intervene in this matter at that time. After all, it was so cool to be a hands-off boss!

And now it's too late to regret. Who the hell knew that the devil's gold coins could be used to hire beautiful young men!

Ji Xuanyi also said: " Forget about the universal gold coins of the Elemental Continent. Although Jian Xi Xin Jiu is not rich, he is not poor either. If we talk about the demon gold coins, Jian Xi Xin Jiu would be a real pauper. "

But Ji Xuanyi was different. Although as an individual player he did not participate in the distribution of demon gold coins of the three major gangs, and he had been slacking off when the task rewards were opened in the later period, he collected a lot of demon gold coins in the

dungeon activities. Even if he could not be compared with the behemoths like the three major gangs, as an individual, he was definitely a rich man.

No wonder Jian Xi Xinjiu cried and shouted for hugging his thigh.

Qi Qin scratched his head and said, " But why didn't Jian Xi Xin Jiu go to find Xu Chu? Xuan Yi just said that Xu Chu and Xiao Xiao Yu Xia were managing the demon coins within the three major gangs, right? If it's for gang expenses, Jian Xi Xin Jiu should contact Xu Chu, right? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " First of all, you have to understand how difficult Xu Chu is. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was not as stupid as Liu Tian. His action of looking for Ji Xuanyi seemed very puzzling, but in fact he knew everything in his mind!

Although Ji Xuanyi is a bit cruel and it is easy to get beaten if you go after him, it is not difficult to repay his favor if you really succeed. It is very likely that he will write off the favor in his mind if you just run an errand for him. But if the target is changed to Xu Chu, whether you succeed or not, Jian Xi Xin Jiu will definitely not feel any better.

" If you are troubled by Xu Chu, you might as well come here to get beaten. " Ji Xuanyi said.

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin didn't actually communicate very much with Xu Chu, after all, the latter was always thinking about poaching people. But after Ji Xuanyi said that, it seemed to be true. Xu Chu was indeed a difficult guy to deal with.

But when you think about it this way, Jian Xi Xin Jiu seems quite pitiful?

Qi Qin couldn't help but ask: " Why didn't Xuanyi agree to Jian Xi's new wine? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " If I agree to Jian Xi Xin Jiu, what should I do to clear my name? "

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin stopped talking.

The sword is washed with new wine, so just be content, it's not easy for them too!

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin ran to the cafeteria to have breakfast. Ji Xuanyi looked at the familiar face and couldn't help but feel deeply moved.

Although some misunderstandings arose because of his words, Ji Xuanyi was still reluctant to part with these puppets. In two or three days, these puppets would be replaced by orcs. He didn't know whether those orcs could do the job well. August said that they didn't seem to be very smart.

Ji Xuanyi was waiting in line for food while thinking, I don't know what the orcs mean by being unintelligent, are they stupid? How do they compare to Liu Tian?

Hiding in the room for the 108th time, I was testing whether I could summon a horse on the ship for six days: " A-choo! "

Six days: "..."

Liu Tian: " Fuck! It must be that idiot Xu Chu who is cursing at me behind my back again! "

Thanks to their hard work fishing yesterday, today's meal was finally replaced with seafood soup. There were all kinds of shells in the bowl, as well as sea fish, shrimps and crabs. It looked very rich.

When Ji Xuan saw how greedy Qi Qin was, he teased, " Do you want more porridge? "

Qi Qin quickly shook his head.

Ji Xuanyi just thought it was funny and took him to sit by the window.

The two of them were halfway through their meal when Ze Yu Si Shui and his group of three also entered the cafeteria. They spotted the two of them at a glance and quickly moved a table over to them, completely ignoring Ji Xuan's dark face.

Ji Xuanyi was shocked and said disdainfully: " What's wrong with you three? You just parted ways yesterday, and today you're as sweet as honey again. "

Upon hearing this, Ming Shao immediately sat further away and said that he and the other two had always gone their separate ways and had never been in such a close relationship.

Instead, Ze Yu Sishui shamelessly hugged Qing Feng Bu Fu and said, " We have always been so sweet and close, like one person! "

Qingfeng Bufu showed a proud expression.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He remembered that it was because Qingfeng Bufu had caught the sea monster yesterday and received a huge reward. Ze Yu Sishui was such a lackey!

Ji Xuanyi was so disgusted that he said, " Eat quickly and get out of here quickly after you finish eating. Don't you still have work to do? "

Ze Yu Sishui immediately said: " We? What kind of work? There is no work! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..... ??? "

Young Master Ming said ashamedly, " The work of the first mate and helmsman has been taken over by Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian. "

Ji Xuanyi: "... I'm really impressed by you guys. "

However, the first mate and the helmsman do have an easier job, because under normal circumstances their work is done by others, and Jianxi Xinjiu is responsible for any special events. They are only needed occasionally when Jianxi Xinjiu makes an oversight. It is reasonable to let Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian take these two positions.

But speaking of Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian, they seemed to have not seen these two people for a while, and they did not meet them during the mission phase.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but ask: " What did they do after they got on the boat? No one was seen. Xue Piao Renjian was just a spearman when he got on the boat. He couldn't possibly fight with Mi Yin again, right? "

Ze Yu Sishui nodded and said, " Yeah, they don't have much to do, and no one in the deputy gang is looking for trouble, so they don't seem to show up much. "

Qing Feng Bu Fu also said: " I guess they are both in a daze in the room. I haven't seen them on the deck much, but I did hear news about them yesterday. "

Ji Xuanyi asked: " What news? "

Qing Feng Bu Fu looked around, lowered his voice, and said, " The person who told me this asked me not to spread the news. He said that Xue Piao Renjian might feel a little uncomfortable in the next two days. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " Feeling uncomfortable? "

Qingfeng Bufu nodded and said, " That person said that Xue Piao Renjian is allergic to seafood in real life, and it's very serious. Although he doesn't talk much, he is actually very greedy. Didn't he catch a lot of seafood yesterday afternoon? Then Xue Piao Renjian ate a lot of seafood all at once. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qing Feng Bu Fu frowned and said, " He vomited all over the floor of his room. He was so sad, and then he was completely hurt. I heard that he was so autistic that he didn't go out all night. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but glance at Qi Qin, then said to Qingfeng: " Are you sure you meant "Xue Piao Renjian" and not "Ze Yu Si Shui"? "

Before Qingfeng Bufu could say anything, Ze Yu Sishui had already angrily picked up the seafood soup in front of him and took a big sip, to show that he had no intention of getting hurt. Qing Feng Bu Fu said mysteriously: " Xue Piao Renjian seems to feel ashamed of this matter. That person told you not to spread it! "

Ji Xuanyi: "... What about that person? Did Mi Yin tell you about that person? "

Qing Feng Bu Fu said awkwardly: " Did you hear it? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " I'm not Liu Tian, why can't I hear it? And you've already said this, what about not spreading it? Who else did you tell besides me? "

Qing Feng Bu Fu said quickly: " Except you and the world, I didn't tell anyone else! "

Ji Xuanyi was about to speak when Qi Qin suddenly opened his mouth and said hesitantly : " There is one thing I may need to tell you, but I don't know if I should tell you ..."

Qing Feng Bu Fu immediately said: " It's okay, you can share any news with me, I won't say anything nonsense! "

Qi Qin said slowly, " Just now when you were telling Xuanyi the secret, Xue Piaorenjian and Miyin had already sat down in the seats behind you. "

Qing Feng Bu Fu: "... Forget it, Tian Xia, how could this happen a second time! "

Qi Qin looked at him sincerely.

Qingfengbufu: "..."

Qingfeng Bufu turned his head tremblingly, and saw Xue Piao Renjian looking at him expressionlessly, and Mi Yin also looked embarrassed.

Qingfengbufu: " qaq ! I'm sorry, I was wrong! "

who snorted softly and turned away.

Xue Piao Renjian is a guy who is very frugal with words and will never speak unless it is necessary. But at this moment he actually snorted . He must have been really upset. Mi Yin hurriedly chased after him, and Ze Yu Sishui and the other two also followed him with great difficulty.

When Ji Xuan saw that the people around him had finally quieted down, he couldn't help but breathe a sigh of relief and said, "Finally, it's just the two of us. It was so noisy."

Qi Qin couldn't help but say: "It's unlucky that Qingfeng is not a good person."

Ji Xuan said: "It's still because his level is not high enough. If Xu Chu was here, he would not even blink if he was caught."

However, this was also a good opportunity for Xue Piao Renjian and Ze Yu Sishui to get closer. As a former player from Yuri City, although he had many fans in Fanxing City, he was actually very lonely. Apart from Mi Yin, there was almost no one he could talk to. Not to mention Ji Xuanyi, even Xu Chu didn't communicate with him much. He stuck to Mi Yin every day, and even the latter was a little out of touch with the group.

The situation after getting on the boat this time is very easy to see. These two people basically don't communicate with others. They would rather sit face to face in the room and be in a daze than find someone else to play Landlord. If nothing happens, Ji Xuanyi will not even think of them. If this continues, even if they are not autistic, they will become real gays.

Ze, Yu and Sishui are completely opposite. They have good relationships with everyone. Ji Xuanyi has even heard Ming Shao complain that there is not enough space in the friend list. If Xue Piao Renjian can really get along well with these three people, he basically won't have to worry about his relationships with others. He might even become a chatterbox.

But thinking about it, this scene seems quite scary ...

Ji Xuanyi propped up his chin and said, "Speaking of the people from Day City, I wonder how Yugui is doing."

Yugui did not board the ship this time because there were too many elite troops and Xiaoxiao Yuxia also needed help. Ji Xuanyi didn't even say anything, but she volunteered to stay.

Ji Xuanyi originally felt that he owed Yugui a little, but Yugui thought that she had not yet repaid her gratitude. According to her, the influence of the scumbag was too great. If it weren't for Ji Xuanyi, she might not have been able to get over it until now, so no matter how much she helped Ji Xuanyi, she was willing to do so.

However, as a girl, this situation was a bit too much for Yu Gui. Some people in the three major gangs privately spread rumors that Yu Gui liked Ji Xuanyi. Before Ji Xuanyi said anything, Yu Gui had already taken the initiative to distance herself from Ji Xuanyi.

Of course she could see that Qi Qin didn't really like her, but she really only had feelings of gratitude towards Ji Xuanyi, or perhaps mixed with some admiration for his idol. In short, there was no love between men and women. Before Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi had misunderstandings because of her, she had already consciously gone to work for the three major gangs.

Anyway, Ji Xuanyi has a close relationship with the three major gangs now. It doesn't matter which side she helps, she is helping Ji Xuanyi.

But even so, when Ji Xuanyi suddenly mentioned Yu Gui, Qi Qin subconsciously became alert. Ji Xuan glanced at him and laughed, "I guess he should be doing well. Xiao Xiao Yu Xia is quite good at taking care of girls."

Only then did Qi Qin slowly relax as if his hair was stroked.

The whole day was very leisurely. They did not encounter any combat phases, and no other situations occurred. Everything was fine in Day City, and everyone had a peaceful day.

In the evening, when Ji Xuanyi and Jian Xi Xinjiu went to Auguste to settle resources as usual, he talked about the activity stage, mainly the battle stage. He thought that the daily stage was fixed in opening and ending, but it turned out not to be the case?

August, as always, expressed doubts about Ji Xuanyi's question from a different perspective. He said, " Although the sea is indeed full of dangers, battles don't happen every day. How could anyone be so unlucky? It all depends on luck, and the route chosen by the captain. "

Ji Xuanyi showed an expression of realization.

It turned out to be a semi-random event.

If I had known earlier, I should have asked Youyue City to arrange Yun Zhongjian to be the captain. In this way, if there was an emergency and we couldn't fight, Yun Zhongjian would lead the way ...

During the settlement period, Jian Xi Xin Jiu tried to beg Ji Xuanyi for devil gold coins for the ten thousandth time but failed.

On the third day of sailing, the players almost no longer felt the novelty of going out to sea, and everyone was doing the activity tasks like dead fish.

On the contrary, Xu Chu seemed to be doing well because he had missed a day, and was wandering around everywhere in high spirits.

" There's nothing we can do about it, " Mi Yin said as she struggled to peel open the crab shell as big as a basin, " Most things in the world are like this. It's easy to make people feel tired and bored, but there's nothing we can do about it. We just have to persevere. Think about it, we're heading to the New World this time, so aren't we a little more energetic now? "

Mi Yin pulled off the crab legs and handed them to Xue Piao Renjian next to him. Xue Piao Renjian turned his head away, indicating that he didn't want it. Seeing this, Qing Feng Bu Fu flatteringly handed a bowl of mushroom soup left over from the first day's packing to Xue Piao Renjian. Xue Piao Renjian hesitated for a moment, glanced at Mi Yin, and found that he continued to take apart the crab legs and had no intention of paying any attention to him. Then he took the mushroom soup from Qing Feng Bu Fu and whispered, " Thank you. "

Qing Feng was flattered and said, " No thanks, no thanks! "

Mi Yin, who was rejected by Xue Piao Renjian, took off all the crab legs and handed them to Ji Xuanyi, who was lying on the table listlessly. Ji Xuanyi made a disdainful " tsk " sound and said, " Go away, I don't want it! "

Hearing this, Mi Yin had no choice but to ignore Qi Qin who was eager to try, and tentatively handed the crab leg to Xu Chu. Xu Chu accepted it with a smile, threw it to Liu Tian who was sitting next to him, and said, " Here you go. "

Liu Tian looked at Xu Chu suspiciously, and seeing that he looked sincere, he lowered his head and started peeling the shells.

The main reason why this group of people gathered together was because the food was too salty.

Nothing happened yesterday. Apart from the various points-earning tasks for hull maintenance, there were only some daily errands provided, which was very boring. Today is already halfway through, and it is already afternoon, and still nothing has happened. It looks like it will pass without any incidents just like yesterday.

Everyone was so bored that it was finally Jian Xi Xin Jiu who suggested that they just go to the cafeteria to have a meal together. Just shelling the seafood could kill the whole afternoon. So everyone gathered here, except Jian Xi Xin Jiu – he was kicked back to continue staring at the captain's room.

" It's so tragic. " Even Xu Chu couldn't help but say so.

Liu Tian has a little obsessive-compulsive disorder. He has to peel out the whole crab leg before he is willing to eat it. As a result, as soon as he finished peeling it, Xu Chu took the crab leg in front of him and ate it. The two of them almost fought on the spot.

Ji Xuanyi lay on the table listlessly and said, " The dinner party is also boring. It's too boring. I want to log off. "

Mi Yin advised: " Don't be like this, what if something happens after you go offline? "

Ji Xuanyi hesitated and said, " There shouldn't be any problems, right? Even if there was a battle on the first day, it would be time to collect supplies after three o'clock. Although the time is shortened in the past two days, it should start soon, right? "

After all, if we don't start now, it will be dark.

Xu Chu pushed Liu Tian away and said, " You want to log off? I'll go with you. I also want to take a nap. Call me if you need anything later. I'll definitely come. "

Everyone at the table booed.

Xu Chu shrugged timidly without explaining.

Ji Xuanyi nodded and said, " All is fine. "

The two men stood up from their seats. Seeing this, Qi Qin also quickly stood up. The three of them said hello to everyone else and walked straight out of the cafeteria.

Ji Xuanyi said, " We will be able to reach the supply island tomorrow afternoon. Have you discussed hiring orcs with Jian Xixinjiu? "

Xu Chu said hesitantly , " After receiving the strategy, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and I both thought that the Demon Coins might be used in the second stage, which is the stage of sending three great magicians to each other. After all, it was mentioned that materials had to be prepared. We thought that the Demon Coins were to be used to purchase special materials, so when I boarded the ship, I only took one-third of the total gold coins of the three major guilds, and the rest was left in Xiao Xiao Yu Xia's hands. "

Xu Chu spread his hands and said, " I roughly know how much you collected during the dungeon activity. To be honest, I probably don't have much more demon gold coins than you do now. "

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows and said, " Are you kidding me? "

Xu Chu said, " Why am I teasing you? Seriously, although there are many people in the three major gangs, it is absolutely unrealistic to take all the quest items from everyone. Gold coins are different from fragments. Fragments are counted, but these things are not. People only hand over a few of them. What can you do? "

Seeing that Ji Xuanyi was silent, Xu Chu continued, " Besides, before the event, the gold coins given by the tasks were really few. Didn't it say in the announcement, a tiny amount – a tiny amount, do you understand? They even had the nerve to write these two words, how much do you think it would be? "

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows and said, " What do you mean by telling me this? "

Xu Chu smiled cunningly, rubbed his hands at Ji Xuanyi, and said, " I mean, can Xuan Xiaoyi support me? "

Ji Xuanyi said unhappily, " Didn't August say that the cost of hiring orcs is not high? "

Xu Chu said: " That's not right. You don't know how many replacements we have on board.

Besides, the orcs can be used as combat power. Of course, the more the better! "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Since you can't say for sure, let's talk about it later. Go away, go away, you should go upstairs. "

The two of them unknowingly walked to the stairs of the first deck. Ji Xuanyi had already arrived, but Xu Chu still had to climb one more level.

Xu Chu frowned and said, " I already said I want to live on the first floor, but you forced me to draw lots. It's so annoying. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " The world. "

Qi Qin: " Yes! "

Xu Chu didn't wait for Ji Xuanyi to continue speaking and hurriedly climbed upstairs.

Ji Xuanyi snorted and said , " You've been thinking about taking advantage of me all day.

You're so happy. "

Speaking of contribution, didn't you see the boat under your feet? That was also earned by Ji Xuanyi. How dare you ask him for gold coins? Even Xiao Xiao Yuxia couldn't open his mouth to ask for it!

Ji Xuanyi took Qi Qin back to the room.

Qi Qin said: " Let's go offline and watch the movie we didn't finish yesterday? That martial arts movie! "

Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, " You still enjoy watching movies from the 1980s. "

And logically speaking, this shouldn't happen. Qi Qin can fight by himself, and he watched others fight so vigorously ...

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi pitifully, and Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to compromise and said, " Okay, okay, let's take a look. Sigh. "

The two of them had decided what TV show they wanted to watch offline and were about to leave the game when the boat suddenly shook violently.

This attack was not only sudden, but also of great magnitude, even more violent than the first time they broke into the sea monster's habitat. If Qi Qin hadn't caught it, Ji Xuanyi almost fell to the ground. At the same time, screams of players were heard outside, and it seemed that many people were startled.

Ji Xuanyi lay on top of Qi Qin, raised his head, frowned and asked: " What happened? "

Just as Ji Xuanyi finished speaking, a message from Jian Xi Xin Jiu appeared in the newly added channel in the chat bar.

[Captain] : Holy shit! Everybody, come out and meet the enemy ! Something big has happened!!!

Ji Xuanyi's expression froze. He got up, grabbed Qi Qin and ran out.

Although Jian Xi Xin Jiu is unreliable, he can still explain the most basic situation clearly whenever something happens. This time, he only had time to call the police and even forgot to

tell the specific situation. He must have been scared to death. In addition, it was obvious that the boat had hit something just now, so it is easy to imagine the current situation.

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin went out, other players who stayed in the room ran out in twos and threes, and a person rolled down from the staircase leading to the second floor!

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin quickly grabbed the man who had rolled to his feet and took a closer look. It turned out to be Xu Chu whom he had just said goodbye to.

Xu Chu said dazedly, " People make mistakes, horses stumble ..."

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Hello, Ma, if you weren't in the game, your neck would be broken right now, and I would have to say goodbye to you forever. "

Xu Chu finally came to his senses at this time and said aggrievedly: " It's not my own will. I was halfway up the stairs when I suddenly swayed. If it were you, would you be able to stand steadily ? "

Hearing this, Qi Qin couldn't help but glance at Ji Xuan.

Ji Xuanyi was of course unable to stand steadily , so he said decisively: " Stop talking nonsense, and get going! "

Xu Chu was confused and said, " Leave? Leave for what? What's going on? "

He rolled down without even seeing the call coming from the channel.

Ji Xuanyi said as he ran: " Emergency! "

In fact, Xu Chu didn't need to ask more questions. As soon as he walked out, they saw the situation clearly. Ji Xuanyi also understood why Jian Xixinjiu was so panicked just now.

It was still a sea monster, but not an ordinary one. Compared to the small sea monsters they encountered on the first day and the sea monsters they had encountered on the shore, the one in front of them was much larger!

Ji Xuan glanced and saw Mi Yin and others also running out of the cabin. Qingfeng Bufu, who was at the back, was wearing a crab shell on his head like a helmet, and he looked very timid and wretched.

When Ze Yu Sishui looked up and saw the huge monster in front of him, he couldn't help but scream and cursed: " Fuck! Why is it still a tentacle monster! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

That's all you fucking feel!

However, Ze Yu Sishui was right. The sea monster blocking their way was indeed the same one as the one on the coast, but it was much larger. When Ji Xuan saw the other party's tentacles reaching out to the deck, he estimated that the size of this sea monster was half the size of the boat under his feet! No wonder the previous bumps were so severe!

Before everyone could react, the octopus in the sea stretched out another tentacle and slammed heavily on the deck!

Even though the defense mode had been activated, the ship began to shake again. Some players standing in the front were unable to dodge and were swept into the sea amid the screams of the crowd. They probably would never have a chance to climb back up.

" How the hell do we fight this? " Ji Xuanyi heard the players around him muttering.

It's no wonder they would have such emotions. After all, the size of this sea monster is too huge. Its tentacles are as tall as two players when spread out. There's no guarantee that their attacks will be able to pierce its skin!

Just when everyone was at a loss, the sea monster had already placed its third tentacle on the deck, and there was another shaking!

Finally, someone discovered something and screamed: " Fuck! Is this boss trying to climb up?! "

Another person shouted: " Stupid! There's no point in it climbing up! It wants to press down directly and sink our boat! Fuck! "

It was already afternoon, and the sun was setting. The blinding red sunlight shone on the deck and the huge monster that was slowly crawling up the deck, making the scene look almost like the end of the world.

" Damn it! What kind of horror disaster movie plot is this? What should I do now? "

Chapter 172

The movement of the ship was so loud that the players who had been staying in the room ran out . However, like other players , they were helpless against such a huge monster!

Jian Xi Xinjiu was stunned after he hurriedly ran down from the captain's room . Although he had seen the situation in the captain's room , it was still too terrifying when he actually faced it! Ji Xuanyi immediately gave the order: " Don't just stand there! Organize the defense line for close combat, and gather for long-range combat . Fight first, whether we can kill him or not. Wash the sword with new wine! Contact Sun City and Youyue City and ask for help. If we can't kill this boss , all three of our ships will be fucking overturned! Speed! "

After Ji Xuanyi's shout , the people around him woke up as if from a dream. Jian Xi Xinjiu hurriedly sent messages to the other two main cities, and Xu Chu immediately helped Ji Xuanyi to start commanding the players on the boat.

The sea monster was climbing up the boat quite fast, and they didn't have much time left! If it continued like this , the boat would really capsize!

Qi Qin, as a melee fighter, had already rushed to the front. Ji Xuanyi stayed behind and huddled together with the ranged fighters . After a while , Jian Xi Xinjiu sent him a private message.

[Sword Washing New Wine] : No!

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " What's wrong?! "

[Sword Washing New Wine] : Youyue City and Yueri City can't help us! They also encountered sea monsters!

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, and immediately squeezed towards the side of the ship. Fortunately, there were magic professions around him. Ji Xuanyi spent some effort and finally moved to a place where he could see the situation of the other two ships on the sea.

Sure enough , just as Jian Xi Xin Jiu said, the other two ships were not in good condition either. Although the sea monster that Day City faces is not larger than theirs, the species is obviously much more difficult to deal with than the one they have here!

It turned out to be a crab! It was hooking its claws on the sidewall of the Sun City, extending its two huge claws and attacking the players on the Sun City ship. It could be said that it was even more difficult to deal with than the ones on their side!

After all, no matter how big the octopus is, it is made of meat. If you try hard, there is still a possibility of hurting it. Crab shells are difficult enough to get on the dining table, let alone one this big now!

I guess the players in Day City are desperate enough.

The situation in Youyue City was also confusing. Ji Xuanyi did not see anything on the sea, but the ship of Youyue City was shaking violently.

Ji Xuanyi inappropriately thought of the rocking cars in the amusement park, but it was obvious that the current situation was not suitable for this metaphor. Players in Youyue City had already started to fall into the sea due to being shaken !

In comparison, the situation in Daylight City seems to be better. After all, although they cannot break the shells of others, they can at least see the enemy , while Youyue City really cannot do that.

Ji Xuanyi was on the ship of Fanxing City, and even with his third-person perspective at a commanding vantage point, he couldn't see what was happening on the ship of Youyue City. The players on the ship of Youyue City, including commanders like Ye Linyu, were even more confused!

It's no wonder that the other two ships refused to offer them assistance. They really were powerless!

Ji Xuanyi gritted his teeth. Although the situation could almost be described as hopeless, the authorities would not give players questions without answers. There must be a solution.

If fighting alone is a dead end, the only solution is to unite!

Ji Xuanyi frowned and thought about it. It was obvious that the breakthrough point now was on their ship. If they could tear the giant octopus apart, with their strength, they could actually try to rescue Youyue City and Yangri City. But the current situation was, how should they get rid of this octopus?

Ji Xuanyi's gaze switched between the ships in Youyue City and Yueri City several times, and suddenly an idea came to him!

Ji Xuanyi immediately said to Jian Xi Xin Jiu in private: " Ask the Sun City to bring the boat over to our side! The crabs on their boat might be able to get the octopus off! "

Although the crab is very small compared to the octopus, its claws are always more powerful than the player's. If all else fails, you can use it as bait to lure the octopus to eat it!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was stunned for a moment after receiving the news, and said: " Ah? The crab got the octopus down? But what if they are in the same group? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

This is a question. Who knows if there is any connection between sea monsters and sea monsters?

But now is not the time to talk about this. Ji Xuanyi said with a frown on his face: " Even if they are in the same group, the worst result is that our ship will sink faster. Anyway, it will sink anyway if you don't do this. What are you afraid of? "

Ji Xuanyi was right. The worst outcome was nothing more than the ship sinking. Whether it sank quickly or slowly, it would still sink . There was no need to worry about this.

Jianxi Xinjiu had no choice but to send a message to Yueri City, asking them to sail the boat over.

Although Day City and Star City have a grudge, this is a joint activity after all, so they should help each other, right? In addition, Zhaochen hasn't been seen causing trouble in the past two days, and the relationship between the two sides has eased. There is still a high probability that the request for help will be successful.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu originally thought so, but the facts proved that he was indeed too naive. The reply from Yue Ri City was sent by Zhao Chen. This guy said a lot of nonsense and then said, "I'm sorry, we don't trust you. Who knows if you want to cheat us again? If you need help, please go to your good partner You Yue City. Thank you."

Sword washing new wine: "..."

If Zhaochen was in front of Jian Xixinjiu now, he would definitely beat the other person so hard that his mother wouldn't even recognize him!

What the fucking time is now! Is this the time to dwell on the past?! Are you fucking possessed by Zuo An? If you don't help now, we'll all be finished!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was about to explain to Zhao Chen when the boat shook again! The sea monster had already come up with five tentacles. There was no time to waste time talking to this idiot!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu had no choice but to contact Ji Xuanyi directly.

When Ji Xuanyi heard Zhaochen's reply, he had a feeling that it was just as he expected.

Although he wanted to hit him, he still said to Jian Xixinjiu, " Don't waste your energy. This idiot won't agree to help us. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu simply couldn't understand it, and said: " Is this guy mentally retarded? If he doesn't help us, they will die anyway, and this activity will fail! "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " Zhaochen's IQ is still barely online. He replied to you like this just as an excuse. He just wanted to express his current attitude. But now is not the time to discuss this. What we want is not the assistance of Day City, but the big crab on Day City's ship. "

Ji Xuanyi pondered for a moment and said, " If the mountain doesn't come to me, I will go to the mountain. Can our boat move? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu took a look at the situation and said, " It's tough. It might have worked when we first hit the monster, but now our boat is tilted quite a bit. If we start the boat rashly, it might capsize ..."

Ji Xuan was shocked and had to open the private chat channel and directly contact the old Western doctor on the Youyue City ship.

The old western doctor was in the captain's room, being shaken so much that he almost vomited. When he received Ji Xuanyi's secret message, he took a lot of effort to open the chat interface. When he saw the two words sent by Ji Xuanyi, the old western doctor almost rolled his eyes and was so angry that he passed out.

[Ji Xuanyi] : Are you there?

The old Western doctor wanted to write a 10,000-word essay to scold Ji Xuanyi at that time. What the hell is this time? Don't you know whether I am there or not?

However, it was too difficult to type in the current situation. The old Western doctor poked several times but didn't poked the right place. He could only roll his eyes and send a " 2" to Ji Xuanyi .

Some keyboard online games have this kind of default rule. When the situation is urgent and there is no time to type, " 1" represents affirmation and " 2" represents negation.

the old western doctor sent out the number 2 , his anger was evident. If translated, the original meaning of this " 2" might be: " Don't look for me, I'm dead! "

Ji Xuanyi was very calm after receiving the reply, and continued: " Then can your ship move? " The old western doctor still replied with a " 2" .

This time it wasn't out of anger or anything, it just meant that they couldn't move – in fact, when problems arose in the development of Star City, Ye Linyu immediately judged that they would also encounter similar situations, and ordered the old Western doctor to speed up and sail at full speed, away from Star City, and preferably leave this sea area.

But unfortunately, as soon as Ye Linyu gave the order, the ship of Youyue City began to shake violently, and the old Western doctor's order to start the ship was forcibly terminated, and it could no longer move an step.

The current situation is that the two ships that are willing to cooperate are unable to move, and the commander of the only ship that can move is an idiot who wants everyone to die together. It's really fucked up ...

Ji Xuan was so angry that he couldn't help but slap the sidewall hard, but unfortunately he was still a sorcerer, and except for his hands turning red, there was no movement at all.

At this moment, the hull tilted again. It was obvious that another tentacle of the boss had come up. Once it climbed up completely, the ship would sink!

Jian Xi Xinjiu was still sending him private messages in a panic, asking him what to do. Ji Xuanyi felt annoyed when he saw this.

Shit! He needs to know what to do. Is this still the case?

Ji Xuanyi felt like he was about to explode, but he could only suppress the anger in his heart and squeeze to the bow. He had to find Qi Qin and ask Qi Qin for a kiss and a hug.

Not to mention that the deck is extremely crowded now, and whether Ji Xuanyi can reach the bow smoothly, in fact, Qi Qin may not really have the time to find Ji Xuanyi, as he is struggling with the suction cups under the tentacles.

" waiting to die " do not exist in Qi Qin's mind . No matter how slim the hope is, he will try his best until the last moment.

The octopus's skin is very flexible, and because it can wriggle, a swordsman's heavy sword can do little damage to it. The knight's spear can penetrate it, but it can only penetrate it. It is very difficult to pull it out. No matter what efforts are made, it can only leave a hole the size of a pinhole for the boss , which is completely harmless. The same is true for the weapons of assassins and archers.

why Qi Qin was competing with the boss 's suction cups was mainly because he remembered the battle with the sea monster on the coast. In the current situation, they would definitely not be able to kill the monster, but if they could destroy the opponent's

suction cups, maybe they could push the opponent off the boat, even if it was just to delay the sinking of the ship!

Qi Qin was trying to find a way to cut off the suckers on the boss 's tentacles. He was so excited that he wished the weapon in his hand was not the Sword of Ares, but a meat cleaver ... Ji Xuanyi was halfway to the bow when he couldn't squeeze any further. He felt like he was going to lose his mind. In fact, there were few people on the boat who hadn't lost their minds. After all, the boss ' tentacle had already reached the seventh one, and the ship would sink in just a matter of minutes. Jian Xi Xin Jiu didn't even send a message to Ji Xuanyi – he sent a message to Xiao Xiao Yuxia instead.

I'm sorry for the gang's training. This activity may fail. Can you please not hit me when you go back? Even if you hit me, please be gentle. Thank you.

But it seems that it is still easy to get beaten up if you say this? Should we just let Xu Chu take the blame? Xiao Xiao Yu Xia will definitely not beat up this local tyrant anyway.

Just as Jian Xi Xin Jiu was racking his brains to think of how to put the blame on Xu Chu, Xu Chu, who was mixed in the mage camp, was also muttering and sighing: " If only I could be on the other two ships right now. "

Qingfeng, who was also a mage and was squeezed in with Xuchu, said seriously: " I have to criticize you for this. How can the deputy say such a thing? Wouldn't he have to die on the other two ships? "

Xu Chu took off the crab shell hat on Qing Feng Bu Fu's head, put it on his own head, and said leisurely: " No, it's just that the view from the other two boats is better. I have never seen such a big boat capsize. I'm a little curious. "

Qingfengbufu: "..."

Qing Feng Bu Fu stood in awe and said, " The deputy is indeed a master. We mortals don't understand! Can you give me my hat back? "

Xu Chu snorted angrily and returned the hat to him.

Just when everyone had almost prepared themselves mentally for the impending capsize, a low chant suddenly spread across the entire sea.

Not only the players on the Starry City ship, but also the players on the Youyue City and Sun City ships heard this sound!

The voice is not loud. To be precise, it is more like a whisper held in the lips. The voice is not clear either. It is more like the mumbling of an elderly person. It is old, but somehow gives people a sense of peace.

Ji Xuanyi felt so familiar with this voice that he was stunned for a moment, and then he couldn't help laughing.

 " Fuck! How could I forget about this! " Ji Xuanyi cursed excitedly.

An unknown player nearby asked: " What? What's going on? What did you say?! "

Ji Xuanyi's eyes sparkled, and he no longer felt annoyed. He looked at the man and explained, " It's August! We have another one on the ship! August! "

As soon as this sentence came out, it was immediately heard by everyone around, and everyone repeated it like a tape recorder: " August? Fuck! Our great magician is still on the ship! "

The news spread one after another like waves, and everyone was excited and shouted loudly: "It's August's voice! "

The players in Sun City and Phantom Moon City didn't know who August was, so they were all confused when they heard the voice chanting. Some were wondering what kind of awesome person had appeared, while others were thinking that Star City was really talented, as they could create sound in this kind of game background ...

No matter how they thought about it, when they saw that the Star City's ship was about to sink, but the players suddenly cheered together, the people in Youyue City and Yangri City had only one thought in their minds.

Are the people in Star City probably driven crazy by this?

Fortunately, before any player went offline to dial 120 , the long spell was finally finished. The moment the spell ended, everyone felt something was wrong.

The air around them seemed to solidify and become sticky. The players on the Star City ship could not even hear the shouting from around them!

However, it was only for a moment, and the feeling immediately receded like a tide, replaced by a sky that suddenly darkened – as if the world was about to end. Huge, burning fireballs fell from the sky in succession, one after another, hitting the sea monster boss 's head hard. The entire ship of the Starry City was also shaken violently, and the players on the ship screamed and rolled on the ground.

It was indeed August! All the players in Star City had seen this skill. When the evil god attacked the city, August had used this skill to summon more than a hundred huge fireballs in succession, which not only stunned the evil god's clones attacking the city, but also made the dwarf king and the elf king dumbfounded!

But August! You have to consider the situation when you use your skills! How can this ship withstand all the fireballs you throw? More than a hundred fireballs hit the ship in a row, and the boss is dead, and their ship is also ruined!

The players from Sun City and Youyue City were stunned, and the players from Star City were all rolling on the ground. Ji Xuanyi was stunned and heard someone screaming: " What kind of turret output method is August? Don't you have any milder skills? "

Another person shouted, " If a mage has a gentle skill, he's not a mage anymore! August didn't drop a mine, but blew up the whole area. He's already very considerate of our feelings! "

However, August was a little rough, but the effect was very obvious. While everyone was rolling on the ground, they could smell the aroma of grilled octopus ...

I don't know who started it first, but the players shouted in unison: " Mr. August! That's enough! It's done! If you put it on the heat again, it's over! It's going to be burnt!!! "

after another. Everyone was already dizzy, and they were still shouting with great difficulty——

 " Lord August! Take away your magical powers!!! "

It was not known whether August had calculated the ship's bearing capacity in advance or had really heard the players' prayers. Not long after the smell of grilled octopus emanated, the fireball in the sky finally stopped, the dark clouds dispersed, revealing the last ray of sunlight before sunset, and the sky finally darkened.

The sea was completely silent, and no one dared to make a sound. After shaking a few times, the Star City ship slowly regained its balance.

Ji Xuanyi stood up from the pile of players lying on the ground, turned around and looked at the bow. He saw that the octopus sea monster that was showing off its might before, leaving many players helpless and waiting to die, had now turned into a red barbecued octopus, hanging miserably on the bow of the Star City.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi had an indescribable expression on his face, and muttered, " What the hell is this magical cheat that I'm using ..."

This is also what the players from Sun City and Youyue City want to say!

What kind of magic trick did you guys use in Star City? ! !

After Ji Xuanyi, the other players also climbed up from the ground in confusion, staring at the barbecued octopus on the bow in amazement.

" August's combat power is too fucking buggy ! " A player murmured, " No wonder he didn't take action in the previous mission. If he had taken action, we would have been completely helpless! "

Jian Xi Xinjiu was hurriedly sending a battle report to Xiao Xiao Yuxia, asking him not to rush to arrange the next round of sailing. However, Xu Chu had already excitedly gone to the bow to watch the giant octopus up close. Ji Xuanyi had to take over the task of commanding the players to clean up the battlefield.

First of all, the octopus must be taken off the boat. Not to mention whether it can be eaten, it is a problem to have it hanging there blocking the view. Also, although August controlled the power of magic, the hull was still damaged and had to be repaired as soon as possible.

Who would have thought that just now he and Qi Qin were thinking about logging off because they were too bored, but now they have to be busy until at least eight or nine in the evening.

Seeing that the monster faced by Star City was the most terrifying, but it was the first main city to successfully escape danger, Sun City and Dark Moon City also became anxious.

The reason why Day City is anxious is that Zhaochen originally wanted everyone to die together, but the people in Fanxing City kicked them away and said that if you want to die, die by yourselves and we won't accompany you.

How embarrassing it would be if he really died in vain!

But there is nothing that Yaori City can do. After all, you refused when someone asked you for help before. Do you have the nerve to ask others to save you again now?

The people of Day City are really suffering this time.

In comparison, Youyue City is much better. Although they did not go to help Fanxing City, they really couldn't help. Besides, the old western doctor and Ji Xuanyi have a good relationship.

Even if it was only for the sake of the old western doctor and Yun Zhongjian, Ji Xuanyi would go to help.

" 1111" in Ji Xuanyi's private chat channel , Ji Xuanyi could only deal with the giant octopus first and then go over to help.

Speaking of it, it is indeed not easy to help Youyue City. After all, we still don't know what's going on with them and why they are shaking like this ... After Ji Xuanyi and his team drove the boat to the side of Youyue City, they still couldn't figure out what had happened.

Ze Yu Sishui lay on the bulwark next to Ji Xuanyi, leaned over to look at the Youyue City ship, and said hesitantly : " What's going on with them? Should we ask August for help? "

Qing Feng Bu Fu said: " August may not be willing to help them, right? After all, Youyue City is Youyue City, and Fanxing City is Fanxing City. He is not the great magician of Youyue City. What does the life and death of Youyue City have to do with him? "

Xu Chu was shocked and said, " This is not a question of whether August will help or not. Even if August is willing to help, how will he help? The monsters can't even be seen. Could it be that he will just smash through the Youyue City ship? "

Upon hearing this, Ze Yu Si Shui guessed: " The ship from Youyue City is a ghost ship! Could it be some unnatural event? For example, the ghost of a sea monster— "

" Stop it! " Ji Xuanyi said with a frown on his face, " There's no ghost of a sea monster. The monster in Youyue City can't be seen on the surface of the sea, so it must be on the bottom of the sea. There must be something under their ship. "

" Under the boat? " Ze Yu Si Shui asked, " What should we do? Can August use ground spikes? "

Young Master Ming, who had been as quiet as a chicken, finally couldn't help but speak, saying with disdain: " Can you use your brains? This is the sea. How far is the sea bottom from the sea surface ? Can the spikes reach it? Even if they can, they will pierce through the Youyue City ship directly! Are you crazy! "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " August is an unexpected god after all. Even without August, this battle can definitely be resolved. According to my previous idea of using crabs to fight octopuses, this time it is very likely that the three ships will need to help each other. "

Qi Qin and other force-based professions moved the octopus to the deck, preparing to store it as a food resource. The draft of the entire ship was deepened, and the bow was slightly tilted forward, looking very unstable .

The assassins were already being mobilized to use their daggers to cut the octopus into pieces and transport them to the cabin. Qi Qin, a swordsman whose weapon was not so good at cutting meat, had to run back to Ji Xuanyi alone.

Ji Xuan took a look at him and found that his body was covered with sea water and mucus brought by the octopus. He was immediately disgusted and didn't bother to talk to other people. He took out the cloth in his bag to wipe his face.

If an old Western doctor saw this scene, he would definitely burst into curses.

Can't you just care more about the other two friends who are in dire straits? Can't you just let them wipe it themselves?

Young Master Ming looked at the Youyue City ship that was still shaking wildly, and couldn't help but move closer to Ji Xuanyi and said, " Then what? How can we help? "

Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything, Xu Chu had already said from a distance: " Why are you in such a hurry? I'll save him later. Let me send a private message to Ye Linyu first to ask him if he's happy. Hehehe~ "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

This man's desire for revenge is truly terrible!

Ji Xuan threw Xu Chu aside and ignored him completely. He said to Ming Shao, " If the crabs in Day City can solve the octopuses here, then the octopuses here should be able to solve the problems in Youyue City. Although I'm not sure if this is true, it will definitely be okay to give it a try. "

Upon hearing this, Young Master Ming said with a strange expression: " But the octopuses on our ship are already—— "

It's already a barbecue! How can we solve the problem in Youyue City?

Ji Xuanyi frowned and thought for a while, then said, " Do you have a long rope? A very, very long rope, at least one that can sink ten meters into the water after being thrown from our boat. "

Young Master Ming nodded and said, " Yes! "

Ever since he noticed the difference between the activities in this game and traditional keyboard online games, Ming Shao's bag has always been filled with these miscellaneous items, in case he suddenly needs them.

Ji Xuanyi's expression eased a little, and he said, " That's good. Let's go to the octopus corpse. "

Xu Chu vaguely guessed what Ji Xuanyi was going to do, and protested unhappily: " Can't we let them hang around for a while? That bastard Ye Linyu hasn't replied to me yet! "

Ji Xuanyi said with great experience: " He can't reply to you. How can he type when he is shaking like that? "

When Xu Chu heard this, he immediately became happy and said happily: " Then hurry up, rescue them. I want to see what that bastard has to say to me! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi led everyone to the place where the octopus pieces were sorted without saying a word. He stopped a player at random, took the meat he had just cut, tied it to a rope, and said, " Let's go and help Youyue City catch sea monsters. "

Everyone responded and ran to the boat excitedly. Those who knew about the situation thought they were going to rescue people, while those who didn't think they were going on a spring outing!

Everyone threw the bait made of octopus meat over the side of the boat, but because of the distance between the two boats, it seemed a bit far .

Ji Xuanyi was considering whether to throw the rope directly to the people of Youyue City, when he saw that the ship of Youyue City, which had been swaying in an orderly manner, suddenly shook violently, and then slowly stopped.

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment. Before he could even shout out, he felt the rope in his hand suddenly drop, as if there was something weighing a thousand pounds at the other end of the rope, pulling them madly into the sea.

Ji Xuanyi, Xu Chu, Qingfeng Bufu, the three mages were very self-aware and let go instantly. Ze Yu Sishui was dragged out of the boat with Ming Shao screaming. The only person who had

strength , Qi Qin, had veins bulging on his arms, and he stood with his feet on the side of the boat at a 45-degree angle to the ground, barely maintaining his balance!

This is only true in the game, when Qi Qin lacks strength, he can use this method to maintain his balance. If this happened in reality, Qi Qin's waist would probably be broken by now!

But it was obvious that Qi Qin couldn't hold on for long. He was like a thin string that was about to break! He gritted his teeth, the veins on his forehead were throbbing, and he didn't even have time to open his mouth to speak!

Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu shouted at the same time: " All strength-based professions, come to support us!!! "

Fortunately, the giant octopus had just been dealt with and the players were still gathered on the deck. After hearing the shout, they hurried over and grabbed the extra rope behind Qi Qin.

Qi Qin was finally freed from the situation where he had to serve as the fulcrum alone. Although he was not really injured, he still subconsciously touched his waist, which made Ji Xuan so angry.

Because Ji Xuanyi knew that if the situation just now was really real, Qi Qin would probably use the same method to save Ze Yu Sishui and Ming Shao.

More and more force players came to support, and the situation has stabilized . Qi Qin glanced at Ji Xuanyi, then let go, handed the rope to someone else, and walked slowly to Ji Xuanyi's side.

It doesn't matter if he's scolded, Qi Qin thought, with Xuan Yi's expression, he might get beaten after a long time.

However, Ji Xuanyi just looked at him silently and didn't say anything.

Qi Qin felt guilty first, so he pretended to be calm and explained: " That move just now was very dangerous, Xuanyi, don't learn it. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Just keep it to yourself. It's okay in the game, but if you try to be a hero in real life, if something happens later, I will ... Tsk! "

Qi Qin swallowed his saliva, and heard Ji Xuanyi silent for a moment, then said: " If anything happens later, you still have to wait on me, fuck! "

Qi Qin was stunned, his heart beat faster, and he could not speak. He just stared at Ji Xuanyi blankly.

Ji Xuanyi looked back, his expression slightly moved. Just as he was about to speak, he heard Qi Qin say seriously: " It's okay, don't bother Xuanyi, we can hire a housekeeper ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuan slapped Qi Qin on the forehead and cursed: " Get lost! "

Qi Qin rolled away in shame.

At this time, Ji Xuanyi finally remembered to go and check on Ze Yu Sishui and Ming Shao hanging on the side of the boat. These two people with agility professions really had no idea of their own strength . Now they were hanging there like grasshoppers on a rope, drifting in the wind.

If Qi Qin hadn't grabbed the rope in time, the two of them would probably have gone into the sea to feed the fish.

The thing on the other end of the rope was really heavy. Even though all the strength players in Star City had gathered here, the speed of pulling the rope was very slow, and it was difficult to pull the two people up a little.

Ze Yu Sishui was still below Ming Shao. Looking at the sea below his feet, he couldn't help swallowing his saliva and said to Ming Shao with a trembling voice: " Ming Shao, I'm a little scared. "

Ming Shao was actually a little confused, but Ze Yu Sishui said it first, and he calmed down and comforted him: " Don't worry, we will be up soon, just hold on tight. "

Ze Yu Sishui was moved when he heard this and said, " Ming Shao, you are such a nice person. Um, can you, can you do me a favor? "

Ming Shao was stunned, thinking that Ze Yu Sishui wanted to go up and drag him to make trouble together. It turned out that he would definitely not agree. But now Ze Yu Sishui was so scared, it would not hurt to agree. He smiled helplessly and said, " Of course, just say it. "

Ze Yu Sishui heaved a long sigh of relief and said, " That's good. Don't move. "

Ming Shao: "..... ? "

Ze Yu Sishui teleported and whooshed onto Ming Shao's head. Then he stepped on his head and teleported again and got on the boat smoothly!

Ming Shao: "... Fuck! Ze Yu Si Shui, get off here! "

Chapter 173

After Ming Shao climbed up, he immediately pinned Ze Yu Si Shui to the ground and beat him up. Qing Feng Bu Fu's attempts to stop the fight were useless. Xu Chu smiled with gloating pleasure and said, " Wow , domestic violence is still okay. "

Qing Feng Bu Fu also tried to persuade him: " If you beat your child too much, he won't grow taller ..."

Young Master Ming: "..."

Ming Shao said in disbelief: " He's already this age, and you still expect him to continue to grow taller? "

" Is this the point? " Ze Yu Si Shui said angrily, " If you want to hit someone , just hit them. Please don't make personal attacks, okay? "

The three of them got into a fight.

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to pay attention to them . He took Qi Qin and lay down on the side of the boat to see what was going on in the water. After the Youyue City boat stopped , the players who were dizzy from being shaken came out of the cabin one after another, and cautiously poked their heads to look into the water.

The players on the Star City boat worked very hard and finally pulled the object on the other end of the rope out of the water. Everyone was shocked to find that there was a big shell on the other end of the rope!

Ze Yu Sishui gasped and exclaimed: " How could it be a shell?! "

Ji Xuanyi's heart moved, and he asked: " What do you mean? "

Ze Yu Sishui said worriedly, " It seems that there is not enough garlic paste on the boat ..." "

Ji Xuanyi: "... Get lost! "

Ji Xuanyi felt that dealing with Ze Yu Sishui and his gang was a waste of life, so he kicked them away mercilessly and directed everyone to move the big shells onto the boat.

While everyone was busy , Ji Xuanyi thought about it and had a private chat with Jian Xi Xin Jiu, asking him not to pay attention to Ye Linyu's private chat and not to respond no matter what Ye Linyu said.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was watching the situation in the captain's room . He was stunned for a moment when he heard this and said, " Why? If Ye Linyu contacted me, wouldn't he have to thank us? Why don't you respond? "

Jian Xi Xinjiu also wants to take this opportunity to get some benefits from Ye Linyu!

Ji Xuanyi said helplessly: " Are you stupid? How can you benefit from someone like Ye Linyu? If he came to you, he definitely didn't come to thank you, he must come to ask for this big shell, just ignore him. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu couldn't believe it: " No , how could he be so shameless? We were the ones who fished out the shells, and we saved them! "

Ji Xuanyi asked very seriously: " Don't they usually take you out to play when it's raining? "

Sword Wash New Wine How can you be so naive!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was stunned for a moment before he realized what Ji Xuanyi meant. He was silent in anger, but Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and Xu Chu really didn't want to play with him. These two people usually put him in the same category as Liu Tian Jing Yun Han ...

Although he was a little unhappy, Jian Xi Xinjiu still listened to Ji Xuanyi's words obediently. And things turned out to be just as Ji Xuanyi had expected. Not long after, Ye Linyu had a secret chat with Jian Xi Xin Jiu. However, with Ji Xuanyi's reminder, Jian Xi Xin Jiu certainly would not be fooled. He just pretended that he was blind and could not see anything. Ye Linyu on the Youyue City boat could only sigh helplessly.

The old western doctor had just crawled out from under the table in the captain's room. Seeing his appearance, he gloated and said, " What's the matter? Did you run into trouble? "

Ye Linyu glanced at him and sighed, " The one who could predict what I wanted to do in advance should not be that stupid Xu Chu. Ji Xuanyi is really awesome. How could Star City be so lucky to have such a person? "

The old western doctor snorted , and before he could say anything, he heard Ye Linyu say: " Why are you the only one by my side? I can't compare, I can't compare ..."

Old Western doctor: "... get out of here! "

Not to mention the internal strife on the Youyue City ship, the Fanxing City also had a problem after getting the big shell.

It goes without saying that this is a good thing, but it is not easy to open it. Everyone gathered together, discussing how to open the shell and whether there would be pearls or something like that inside.

Ji Xuan took a look at the shell and found that there was a subtle concave arc on it, which seemed to fit the bottom of the boat very well. He guessed that it had used this to stick itself

under the Youyue City ship and then shook it wildly. If it weren't for the octopus meat that attracted it, it would not be easy to get it out from under the boat.

Ji Xuan knocked on the shell of the big shell, turned to Qi Qin and said, " Let's go. "

Ze Yu Sishui, who was watching the shells, was stunned and said, " Let's go? Xiaoji, you don't want to help find a way to open the shells? "

Ji Xuan said, " We have already arrived on our ship. Whether it will open or not is just a matter of time. You guys figure it out. Sun City is still hanging there. "

Although Ze Yu Sishui didn't know that Day City had rejected their request for help, the relationship between the two cities was not good to begin with, so he asked curiously: " Day City? Xiao Ji, why do you care about them? Just let them be. I think it's fine. "

In fact, compared to Ze Yu Si Shui, Ji Xuanyi wanted to leave Day City alone, but this was a collective task after all. Although Day City was capable of doing stupid things, Ji Xuanyi didn't want to sink with them. Things that needed to be solved had to be solved in the end. He said to Ze Yu Si Shui: " I'll go and see the excitement first. Whether it can be solved or not is another matter. "

When Ze Yu Sishui heard what the other party said, he didn't say anything more and just said, " Okay, then I'll stay here and open shells. "

Ji Xuan nodded at him, took Qi Qin away from the crowd, and went to the other side to observe the situation in Day City.

The crabs from the Sun City had already crawled onto the boat, and were pushing the Sun City players on the deck into the sea one by one, just like pushing sand. From time to time, they would break off a piece of wood from the Sun City boat, gnaw on it, and then spit it aside.

Although the players of Sun City were also trying their best to attack the crab, its shell was just there and it didn't hurt at all. You can fight yours and they can mess with you without any delay.

Ji Xuanyi lay on the sidewall, watching with interest the crabs causing trouble in Day City.

Qi Qin watched for a while and said, " How can we help? "

Ji Xuan said indifferently: " How should I know? "

Qi Qin said stupidly: " Didn't you say you would help them? "

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " Of course I can help, but it doesn't prevent me from watching the show. I'll talk about it after I enjoy it. "

In fact, in addition to seeing Yueri City in trouble, Ji Xuanyi also wanted to wait for Zhaochen to give in. If Yueri City bowed to Fanxing City now, it would be equivalent to slapping itself in the face. No matter how eloquent Zhaochen was, he would never be able to save his image in the eyes of other players in Yueri City.

However, Ji Xuanyi obviously underestimated Zhaochen's persistence. Even when the crabs were about to make the boat of Dayo City leak, he didn't say a word and had no intention of asking for help from Fanxing City.

It was getting dark, and Xuchu finally had no idea what to do with the big shell, so he decided to leave it on the boat for a while and deal with it later. However, the matter had not been completely resolved, and everyone could not just leave. Xuchu had no choice but to walk over to Ji Xuanyi and said, " What's going on in Day City? "

Ji Xuanyi sneered and said, " He's just refusing to speak. It seems that in Zhaochen's eyes, his reputation is more important than the interests of Day City . He's a piece of trash on the same level as Zuo'an. "

Xu Chu sighed and said , " He's not relying on the fact that this is a cooperative mission to bet that we won't not take action, right? "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " That shouldn't be the case, right? Doesn't this guy have paranoid delusions? He always thinks that I will target him for revenge. I guess he is really determined to go all the way. Maybe he is still imagining some bloody plot in his mind. "

Xu Chu had heard about the old grudge between Ji Xuanyi and Zhao Chen, and had once stabbed Zhao Chen in the heart, so he asked curiously, " So what are you going to do? "

Ji Xuanyi was silent for a moment after hearing this, and then said, " What can I do? Don't you want to eat crabs? "

Xu Chu hesitated for a moment and said honestly: " I do! "

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " If we want to complete the mission, Sun City is definitely indispensable. Let's get rid of the crabs now. It's better than waiting until their boat is no longer usable and then having to rescue them and place them on our boat. "

Xu Chu thought about the scene that Ji Xuanyi described and felt so disgusted that he quickly called for help.

The method to get the crabs off the boat of Dayo City is the same as that of fishing for the big shells under the boat of Youyue City. Just lure them with octopus meat. Moreover , the crabs that are almost invincible in Dayo City are not that powerful when they are on the boat of Star City. After all, their bodies are not that big. There are enough people in Star City. With some tools, they can easily subdue them and tie them up.

Ze Yu Sishui started to worry again: " We don't have such a big pot! "

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " Why not just remove the legs first? "

Ze Yu Sishui looked at him blankly. Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to order people to clean up the crabs.

The Sun City did not express any gratitude to the Star City for rescuing them and taking away the crabs. They neither thanked them nor asked them for crabs. They just started repairing the boat in silence.

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to pay attention to them and directly asked Jian Xixinjiu to set off again. After wasting so much time, he didn't know whether he could reach the supply island before dinner tomorrow.

From then on until eight o'clock, Ji Xuanyi was almost entirely devoted to removing crab legs and opening shells. It took a lot of effort for a group of people to pack up all the ingredients and store them in the cabin.

This battle can be said to be a close call, the most important thing is that August's move was too magical. Each main city should have received a portion of food supplies, but all were taken by a ship from the Star City. After that, the ship even drafted more water when sailing, and everyone became more lazy in the stage of collecting resources, which made the Sun City and the Dark Moon City envious and jealous.

As the player with the highest favorability towards the great hero August, Ji Xuanyi went to August's room to express his gratitude to him after everything was over. August just smiled and told Ji Xuanyi that although he could protect the ship in Starry City, he could not spend most of his magic power on the way to the Lost Continent. In a situation like today, he could only take action twice more at most, and the remaining crises would need to be resolved by Ji Xuanyi and the others themselves.

This setting was within Ji Xuanyi's expectations. If the August plug-in could really be used unlimited times, there would be no need to play this game. He could just cling to August's thigh every day. Why would he need to participate in any activities or complete any tasks?

However, Jianxi Xinjiu and the others expressed regret after hearing that August could only make two more attacks at most.

Ze Yu Sishui sighed the loudest: "I was planning to ask August to boil the crabs directly..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

I'm afraid you haven't been beaten enough.

Although August helped to deal with the huge sea monster, the hull was damaged after all. As it was getting late, everyone went offline to rest. The next day, everyone climbed up early to repair the ship.

In fact, the most serious damage to the Starry City was the bow. The octopus boss had gnawed a large piece of the wood on the bow, and August didn't stop when he used his skills, which further enlarged the hole. The players had no choice but to go to the cabin to get the hammer and wooden board, and lie on the bow to repair the ship.

In fact, the damage to Star City is not the most serious, but their hull is large, even if it is not very large in comparison, the workload of repairing it is not low. The hull of Sun City is actually the one with the most serious damage. After all, the crab has been wreaking havoc on the ship for so long, and there is a hole in its leg. Judging from the visual effect, it is no exaggeration to say that it is full of holes.

When Ji Xuanyi came online, he heard Xu Chu mumbling to him, saying that the bottom of the ship of Dayo City seemed to be punctured, and it was patched overnight last night. He hoped that their ship could hold out until reaching the Lost Continent and must not sink, otherwise the ship of Youyue City would not be able to accommodate so many people, and they would eventually have to be crammed onto their ship.

"Thinking about the possibility that in the future all I'll see are people from Day City makes life seem very hopeless." Xu Chu said.

In fact, there were many people who shared the same idea as Xu Chu, including Ji Xuanyi and others. The people on the Starry City ship were basically praying that the Sun City ship would hold on, hold on! Please don't break down!

If you don't know, you would think they have a very good relationship!

It was not known whether the prayers of the Star City players worked or the Sun City players were just too hard-working, but the holes on the Sun City ship were finally all patched up. Only one or two leaks remained on the deck that did not affect the draft of the ship much. But it did not matter, as we could just treat it as a skylight in the cabin.

The players in the two main cities all breathed a sigh of relief.

In the end, it was Youyue City whose ship was not affected at all in this battle. Although they did not gain any benefits, it was still better than Youri City.

It seems like it has been four or five days since they set out to sea. The players have finally gotten used to life on the sea. They are busy when they should be busy, and have fun when they should be idle. However, correspondingly, the players have finally grown tired of seafood and are beginning to crave the taste of vegetables.

If we had known earlier, the majority of people who participated in the sea trip would first think of being able to eat seafood anytime and anywhere. Among the 300 individual participants, at least 200 came for the food, and the remaining 100 came for the activity mission.

But even those who came here for the seafood in the first place are finding it a bit too much now. Every day they have large chunks of octopus, crab, and shell meat – and not even a damn garlic paste. It's simply not a life for a human being. Everyone is starting to miss the mushroom soup they had on the first day on the boat.

Even Qi Qin told Ji Xuanyi very subtly that mushroom soup and bread were actually quite delicious.

Ji Xuanyi ignored Qi Qin, but when he walked into the cafeteria, he heard a player complaining quietly: " I feel like I'm going to get gout from eating so much ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

This is a fucking game, how can it give you gout?

Ji Xuanyi speechlessly took Qi Qin to the cafeteria to get food from the auntie.

Due to the shortage of resources, the situation of the puppets is not very good. They are controlled by August to consume energy. Their reactions have been a bit slow recently, and they speak with drawn-out tones, which sounds very uncomfortable.

But there is nothing we can do about it. After all, they didn't do it on purpose. The saved resources can be used to operate your ship.

Ji Xuanyi greeted him, took his plate and found a table with Qi Qin, ready to spend some time alone.

But it is obvious that in a place like the cafeteria where everyone comes, there will definitely be no situation for the two of them to be alone. Just as Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qingang sat down, the Ze Yu Sishui trio arrived and came up to them again without any hesitation.

Ji Xuanyi: "... roll, roll, roll! "

Ze Yu Sishui came to Ji Xuanyi's side with a playful smile, put the plate in his hand into Qingfeng Bufu's hand, and said: " No shells, thank you. "

Qingfeng Bufu was not angry at all. He just responded weakly and went to get food with Ming Shao.

Ji Xuan knew that he couldn't drive these people away. He glanced at Qingfeng Bufu's back and said, " What's going on? Wasn't Qingfeng Bufu quite happy a few days ago? "

After capturing a large number of sea monsters and obtaining the rewards, Ji Xuanyi thought that he could at least make Qingfeng Bufu happy until he returned to the Elemental Continent! When Ze Yu Sishui heard this, he sighed and said, " Do you remember that he had a crab shell hat? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..... ? "

Seeing that he didn't remember, Ze Yu Si Shui reminded him, " It was the crab that Mi Yin peeled when we were having dinner yesterday. Qing Feng Bu Fu used the crab shell to make a hat. "

Actually, to be honest, Qingfeng Bufu just cleaned the crab shell and put it on his head. It looks pretty cute.

Ji Xuanyi vaguely remembered that there was such a thing and said, " What's wrong? "

Ze Yu Sishui said solemnly, " The local tyrant deputy gang leader also took a fancy to that hat. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, " No way? Xu Chu robbed Qingfeng Bufu's crab hat by force? "

Ze Yu Sishui shook his head and said, " If the deputy gang member had paid for it, Qingfeng Bufu wouldn't be so sad. To be more precise, even if the deputy gang member had snatched the hat away, Qingfeng Bufu wouldn't be so sad! "

Ji Xuanyi was very upset and said, " What a mess! What happened? "

Seeing that Ji Xuanyi seemed to be about to hit someone, Ze Yu Sishui didn't dare to keep it a secret and said honestly: " The big crab we got from Day City yesterday, the deputy gang used the crab shell to make a big bed. Compared to that, Qing Feng Bu Fu's hat is not interesting at all ..."

Qingfeng Bufu originally thought his crab hat was cute, but when he saw Xuchu's crab bed, he was stunned, his eyes were glued to it, and he couldn't take them off. The worst thing was that he didn't even have the qualifications to rob it, since Xuchu was so rich!

Qing Feng Bu Fu liked the crab bed so much that he lost his appetite and felt completely depressed.

After listening to this, Ji Xuanyi only wanted to say one thing: " You guys are so fucking boring! "

Ji Xuanyi cursed incomprehensibly: " What a psycho! What's so good about fighting over a crab shell! "

Ze Yu Sishui sighed quietly and said, " Xiao Ji, you don't understand. "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, " That's great – but how did Xu Chu get such a big crab shell into the room? Wouldn't it be uncomfortable for him to sleep on it? And it would smell bad! "

Ze Yu Sishui shook his head like a rattle, repeatedly saying: " I don't know, I don't know. It's hard for us mortals to guess what the deputy gang is thinking. "

Just as they were talking, Qingfeng Bufu and Ming Shao came back with plates.

Ze Yu Sishui sighed: " Although I have been mentally prepared, I still feel very depressed when I really face these foods. "

Two of the three were in a very depressed mood, so Young Master Ming had to force himself to cheer up, knocked on Ze Yushishui's plate, and said, " Stop talking nonsense and eat quickly. "

Ze Yu Sishui ignored him and looked at Ji Xuanyi, saying seriously: " Xiao Ji, don't you feel uncomfortable eating like this every day? "

Ji Xuanyi originally wanted to say that he didn't feel uncomfortable, but when he looked down at his bowl, there was octopus, shells, crab roe, and an unknown small sea fish ... They had eaten similar food for more than ten meals.

Even Ji Xuanyi found it difficult to open his mouth at this moment.

Ze Yu Sishui said in a coquettish voice: " Xiao Ji~ Don't you have a say in the deputy gang? Do you want to give them some suggestions, such as planting some water plants? Even growing some bean sprouts is better than eating seafood every day now! "

Even though Ji Xuanyi couldn't eat, he was speechless after hearing this and said, " What a mess, planting on water, why don't you say aquaculture? "

After hearing this, Ze Yu Sishui's eyes lit up and he said, " Our boat is so big! I think it's OK! I want to eat pork! "

Ji Xuan slapped him on the head expressionlessly and said, " Do you fucking eat beef? Shut up. "

Ze Yu Sishui pursed his lips in displeasure and stopped talking.

However, Ji Xuanyi still took a look at the situation around him. It was just as Ze Yu Sishui said. Most players could not stand these foods with too high a repetition rate. Even though they knew that there was experience in them, many people still left their food.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and said, " Actually, this situation won't last long. We should be able to reach the supply island this afternoon, and there should be other food on it. "

As soon as Ji Xuanyi said this, everyone at the table suddenly looked up and looked at him.

Qi Qin couldn't help but ask: " Can we get there this afternoon? "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " If nothing unexpected happens, that's it. "

" That means we can change the ingredients for dinner tonight? " Ze Yu Sishui said in disbelief, then suddenly raised his hand and said happily: " Great! I want to eat vegetables! " When Ji Xuan saw him like this, he couldn't help but smile. He looked up and found that Qingfeng Bufu had finally perked up, his face trembling with excitement as he reached into his backpack.

Ji Xuanyi asked curiously: " What are you doing? "

Qingfeng Bufu took out a plate from his bag as if it were a treasure and placed it on the table with great care.

When everyone looked closely, they found that it was a plate of mushroom soup!

Everyone: "..."

Qing Feng Bu Fu sighed: " Since we will arrive at the supply island in the afternoon, I will not hide this bowl of soup. Let's share it with everyone! "

Ji Xuanyi: "... No, how long have you kept this soup? "

Qing Feng said proudly: " Not long ago, that is, I saved some when I first got on the ship. I knew it would become like this later, fortunately I kept it! "

In fact, the game backpack does have a certain freshness preservation function, but in a fully simulated holographic game, except for prop-type food, most of the food is fresh and will go bad if left for a long time.

Yesterday, Qingfeng Bufu enthusiastically served Xue Piaorean a bowl of mushroom soup, and Xue Piaorean seemed to be fine after eating it. But now another day has passed. Is Qingfeng Bufu's mushroom soup still edible?

Everyone couldn't help but fall into deep thought.

Qingfeng Bufu enthusiastically pushed the mushroom soup to the center of the table and said, " Everyone, eat quickly. Don't be polite! "

Everyone: "..."

everyone hesitated for a while, Ming Shao finally came forward to hold Qingfeng Bufu down. Amid Qingfeng Bufu's wailing, Ze Yu Sishui cruelly poured out the bowl of leftover mushroom soup that had been left for who knows how many days.

Everyone lowered their heads to eat. Qingfeng Bufu was like a young wife who had been abused. She felt aggrieved and sobbed as she complained to them.

Qing Feng said with resentment: " Doesn't your conscience hurt? "

Everyone pretended not to hear and continued eating and drinking.

Anyway, we are about to reach the supply island. In fact, Qingfeng Bufu doesn't feel particularly sorry for this bowl of soup. It's just that he has kept it for so long that he has some attachment to it ... But it doesn't matter if he pours it out. We will have fresh vegetables to eat in the afternoon! After everyone finished their food, they began to wait quietly for the afternoon to come.

The first person to see the supply island was of course Jian Xi Xin Jiu. The telescope in the captain's room allowed him to spot the shadowy black dot in the distance at a glance. It was not until he got close enough to clearly see the vegetation on the island that Jian Xi Xin Jiu slapped his thigh and stood up, excitedly announcing in the channel: " Everyone prepare to land! The supply island is almost there! "

For a moment, the whole ship was in an uproar. No one had ever thought that one day they would miss land so much. Some went up to the deck and leaned their heads to look at the small island in the distance that could not be seen clearly at all. Some went straight into the cabin, rummaged around to take out the boat, and prepared to go ashore!

Because they would go to August to settle resource reserves every night, so under normal circumstances, their resources should be enough and even have some in surplus. However, a sudden and fierce battle broke out yesterday, and even though August acted in time, the Starry City's consumption in defense became a huge number.

Last night, when Ji Xuanyi, Qi Qin and Jian Xi Xinjiu went to August to settle the accounts, Jian Xi Xinjiu looked at the string of numbers and almost died on the spot.

In fact, their resources today are already very tight. The so-called arrival time of the supply island is only a rough estimate. It is hard to say whether it will arrive early or late. Ji Xuanyi's heart is actually always on edge – if they can't reach the supply island in the afternoon, they will really have no choice but to dismantle the puppets and use them.

Fortunately, the situation did not develop to that point, and they actually arrived an hour earlier than they expected.

Because there were three main cities, and it was unknown whether the resources would be sufficient after reaching the shore, the leaders of the three main cities almost simultaneously gave the order to advance at full speed, determined to be the first to reach the shore – to be precise, the order from Youyue City and Yangri City was to be the second to reach the shore. After all, the equipment was so far behind, and they had never even thought about the possibility of competing with Star City for the first place.

In fact, this was indeed the case. The large ship from Star City took the lead and reached the near sea first.

There must have been many ships passing by the supply island in the past. There was actually a large dock on the island. Upon seeing this, the players from Star City quickly dropped their small boats and crowded onto the deck, all wanting to be the first to land.

But Fanxing City is an organized and disciplined main city after all. With the support of other players from the three major gangs, they finally managed to make room for Xu Chu and the others to go down first.

Xu Chu ran ahead and fell on the green grass the moment he stepped on land. He said passionately: "Ah! It's the smell of green grass!"

Standing right in front of Xu Chu: "..."

Ji Xuanyi squeezed down with the other players. He was speechless when he saw Xu Chu lying on the ground. He took Qi Qin to pick him up, and patted the grass debris on Xu Chu's clothes. He said speechlessly: " You came up and bowed down to others, are you forcing them to give you a discount? "

Xu Chu: " qwq ! "

: "....."

I didn't understand what they were saying. Just as I was about to speak, another person came running down from the boat and shouted, " Beautiful young man, here I come! "

: "....."

Jian Xi Xin Jiu ran all the way to Ji Xuanyi and the others and asked anxiously: " Did you see the handsome young man?! "

Ji Xuanyi pointed at the one in front of him and said, " Do you want to ask this friend if he is still a teenager? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked up in bewilderment, and saw a muscular man with a tiger head and hair all over his body looking at him awkwardly. He scratched his chin, opened his tiger mouth, and said in a low voice: " Young man? According to human age, I should be considered a young man? "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Jian Xi Xinjiu rolled his eyes, turned into a white light, and disappeared in front of everyone.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin: "..."

Xu Chu: "..."

After a long while, Xu Chu finally reacted and asked tentatively: " Did he log off voluntarily or involuntarily? "

Ji Xuanyi said solemnly: " It is probably because he was too shocked and was forced to log off the line. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu has been very excited since he learned about the orcs. Although he did not get money from Ji Xuanyi, he was not discouraged at all. After all, as the captain, he must have contact with them. When the time comes, why not just act coquettishly to Xu Chu and ask him to help arrange a young secretary to take care of the captain!

But who could have expected that, he was extraordinary, he had ears and a tail, but no one told him that the beastmen were so strong! And he was covered with hair! This level of extraordinary was too much for him!

It's no wonder that Jian Xi Xinjiu was kicked off the line by the security system after seeing it. Just the "young" orc in front of Ji Xuanyi and the others is as tall as Qi Qin, and his muscles are more solid than Qi Qin's. Coupled with a very intimidating tiger head, even if Jian Xi Xinjiu can really fall in love with him, it's hard to say who will be on top and who will be on the bottom! Xu Chu said hypocritically: "How miserable, the sword washes the new wine."

Ji Xuanyi: "... You better shut up. Don't worry, he's quitting. Go and discuss the supplies with him. Sun City and Youyue City will be landing soon."

Xu Chu's family was also in a legitimate business, so he certainly knew the importance of timing. He quickly straightened his clothes and started the conversation with a smile.

Ji Xuanyi listened intermittently while observing the situation around him.

The supply island was much larger than he had imagined. The players ran down from the ship in a mess, having fun and no one knew where to go. Besides the orcs who were sorting the goods, there were also other orc women and children living on the supply island who were looking around at them.

Ji Xuanyi suddenly remembered that August said that these orcs escaped from the Lost Continent. He wondered if they knew anything about the Lost Continent?

Chapter 174

"As for resources, we need about this amount," Xu Chu gestured and said with a smile, "In addition, we need to hire some people. The price is negotiable. What do you think?" Tiger Head stared at Xu Chu blankly for a long time before he said in surprise: "So many?!" Xu Chu had expected the intelligence of the orcs, and was not frightened by the slow reaction. He smiled and said, "Our ship is only this big. I wonder if there are enough resources on the island?"

Tiger Head nodded quickly and said, "That's enough!"

Xu Chu counted the demon gold coins in his hand and asked, "How do you calculate the price?"

, Tiger Head said quickly, "Resources cost 5 gold coins for 20 boxes, food costs 1 gold coin for 10 boxes, and as for manpower, it depends on their respective offers. Do you think it's okay?" So cheap?! Xu Chu almost cried out, but he was a profiteer after all, so he knew that the price offered by the other party could be lowered. However, when Xu Chu raised his head and was about to speak, he saw the honest expression on the tiger's head.

Xu Chu: "..."

I can't bear it! After all, he is already so stupid, there are other people to support on the island! Xu Chu smacked his lips for a long time before saying, "This price seems a bit high?"

Ji Xuanyi, who was watching nearby, couldn't help but glance at him. If Xu Chu wasn't discussing the business of the three major gangs, Ji Xuanyi might have gone up to make him sober up.

However, the course of events was different from what Ji Xuanyi had expected. Tiger had just shown a frustrated expression when Xu Chu said, " But it's not unacceptable if you're willing to let me touch your head. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

So you're waiting here!

Ji Xuanyi could imagine Xu Chu's mental journey: Hey, I've never touched a tiger in my life! I might as well take this opportunity to touch it first!

But to be honest, this fury thing really makes people want to touch it ...

In order to prevent players from doing strange things in the game, there are actually appropriate contact restrictions. However, when the player has a good relationship with the other party, or agrees, the player can still touch the other party.

Ji Xuanyi originally thought that Lao Hu would be a little reserved, or hesitate for a moment, but he didn't expect that when he heard that he could just touch it without bargaining, he immediately nodded and agreed!

As expected of the Orcs, you are a gullible tribe. Fortunately, you don't have a real cat-eared boy here, otherwise Jian Xi Xin Jiu would not be able to control himself!

Xu Chu was enjoying petting the big cat, and he was foolishly happy. Then Xu Chu made the final decision to replenish the goods at the offered price, and went to select the goods under the guidance of another dog head.

When Ji Xuan saw that Xu Chu didn't say that there were not enough gold coins, he guessed that he would not be able to use him anymore, so he planned to take Qi Qin to find out the situation around.

As soon as Ji Xuanyi left, the ships from Yuri City and Youyue City arrived together.

Logically speaking, the ship from Dayo City was actually faster than the ship from Youyue City, but unfortunately it had been severely damaged before, and the ship from Youyue City had attribute bonuses, so the two groups of people arrived at the same time.

After stepping onto the shore, Ye Linyu smiled at Zhaochen, who returned a fake smile. Before he could speak, he heard Ye Linyu say, " Boss Zhaochen, please go first? We won't compete with you for our small main city. "

Regarding the matter of the supply island, Ji Xuanyi and his team actually only informed Youyue City. Youyue City certainly would not be kind enough to share the information with Youri City, so Youri City was actually completely unprepared for the appearance of this small island.

But being unexpected does not mean they knew nothing. Just from the energy consumption of their own ships, they could find that the daily task of collecting resources was far from enough. When the three ships began to accelerate together and saw the shadow of the island, Zhaochen guessed that the island was probably used for supplies. Otherwise, if an island suddenly appeared, anyone's first reaction would be to consider whether there would be any danger.

Even with a think tank like Ji Xuanyi, Fanxing City would not look like it was heading for it.

But Zhaochen couldn't understand why Ye Linyu let him go first. After all, he was already here. Was there any difference in talking to him first or second?

Of course, he would not believe such things as a small main city. After losing the battle with Star City, the situation of Sun City had plummeted. Youyue City had already shown signs of catching up. In terms of power, it was hard to say which one was stronger and which one was weaker. Ye Linyu is not a man who is easy to deal with. If he shows weakness to him now, there must be something he is up to!

The corner of Zhaochen's mouth twitched, and he said, " Boss Ye, you are joking. You guys go first, we will wait for the people behind us. "

Ye Linyu looked at him strangely and said, " Why wait for the people behind? Isn't it enough to talk to one person? Gang leader Zhaochen should go first. "

Zhao Chen said impatiently: " This is our own business, there is no need for the boss to worry about it, you can do it first. "

Ye Linyu blinked innocently and said, " Okay, well, we'll go first, you wait. "

Zhaochen thought that Ye Linyu would find ways to trick him, but he didn't expect that after he said it twice, Ye Linyu would take advantage of the situation and leave first. He immediately felt bad. Sure enough, he vaguely heard the conversation between Ye Linyu and the old western doctor in front.

" Is Zhaochen mentally ill? Didn't you say he was smart before? Why did he insist on waiting for others and letting the two of us go first when everyone else was rushing to get ashore? " The old western doctor muttered, " Originally, the two of us, a priest and a swordsman, couldn't outrun him, the knight. "

Ye Linyu said with a smile: " Because I am smarter than him. Keep your voice down. Let's go first. He should be able to react soon. "

After saying that, the two of them quickened their pace and ran away.

Zhaochen: "..."

If you don't want me to hear, please speak a little more quietly!

The problem is that even if he heard it, he couldn't chase after her and embarrass himself.

Zhaochen's face turned blue, red and white, it was so spectacular that he almost spit out Ling Xiao's blood on the spot.

Logically speaking, he shouldn't have been so easily fooled by Ye Linyu's tricks. He wasn't such a fool. It was mainly because of Ji Xuanyi's attitude before he set out that he was always uneasy and couldn't concentrate. His brain couldn't figure it out for a while, so he was fooled even in this situation ...

Zhaochen gritted his teeth, muttered Ji Xuanyi's name twice in his throat, and suddenly called out to the Bancheng executives next to him.

The players in Day City were frustrated one after another and were not in a good mood. The executive was the same. Zhao Chen called him twice before he reacted and responded repeatedly: " What's the matter? "

Zhao Chen glanced at him, as if he had made a decision. His eyes became firm and he said slowly, " The plan has changed. After reaching the Lost Continent, the target will be changed. " The executive was stunned for a moment, then immediately perked up and said, " We're not going to kill the number one in the world? Who should we kill? "

Zhaochen's Adam's apple rolled, and he whispered, " Ji Xuanyi. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't know what stupid thing Zhaochen was planning, so he and Qi Qin strolled into the forest outside the dock. The coordinates of the Starry City ship were shown on everyone's parchment, so there was no need to worry about getting lost.

The supply island is actually not small. There are more than ten villages of various sizes here. Some are divided by vegetarians and carnivores, and some are divided by race. The village closest to the dock is a mixed village with all kinds of orcs.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked along and saw many orcs of various kinds.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but whisper, "What would happen if two different kinds of orcs married each other? Would there be reproductive isolation? "

Qi Qin didn't know what reproductive isolation was yet, but after hearing Ji Xuanyi's previous words, he barely guessed it and said, "I'm not sure either, but I know that donkeys and horses can give birth to mules. Maybe we can find out by looking for mule orcs here."

Ji Xuanyi smiled when he heard that. Just as he was about to say something, he saw a rabbit-headed man looking at them with an unhappy face.

It was indeed impolite to discuss such things in the orcs' territory. Although they had lowered their voices, the orcs' hearing was very sensitive.

Ji Xuanyi could only smile awkwardly and apologetically at the rabbit-headed orc, and escaped dejectedly with Qi Qin.

Just like many people on the Elemental Continent actually don't know about the Lost Continent, there are probably many orcs on the supply island who actually don't know anything about the Lost Continent. Ji Xuanyi didn't rashly grab anyone and ask, but looked for someone who looked more like an elder, as they must know something.

Ji Xuanyi said, "The longest-lived animal is definitely the turtle, but I don't think I've seen any turtle-like beastmen. Should I go ask them? "

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin suddenly couldn't help laughing.

Ji Xuanyi said: "What are you laughing at? "

Qi Qin laughed for a while and said, "I was thinking, if there really are turtle orcs, wouldn't they look exactly like the turtle prime minister in the TV series? "

When Ji Xuan heard this cold joke, he couldn't help but breathe a sigh of relief.

Fortunately, Qi Qin did not become dirty ...

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked for a while and found that just searching didn't seem to be very effective, so they stopped and stopped a passing orc to ask who knew the most things among them.

The orc was a deer, and seemed even dumber than the tiger on the dock. After a long while, he muttered, "Who knows the most? Foxes, right? Foxes know the most. We ask the foxes about everything."

After saying that, he realized it belatedly, shook his ears, and said in surprise: "You are humans from outside? You don't have hair on your body, aren't you cold? Oh, by the way, in fact, the dock for your ship to dock was built by the foxes. We made a lot of money. I won't say more. I'm still busy farming. If I don't farm, you won't have enough food when you come here to buy food later! "

After saying that, the man ran away on his own. He was quite fast and before Ji Xuanyi could even say anything, he disappeared.

Qi Qin said sympathetically, " Deer are just so startled. There's nothing we can do about it. "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him speechlessly and said, " Okay, then let's find someone to ask where the foxes are. "

Next, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin asked several orcs one after another, and only then did they know that the fox tribe was not willing to interact with orcs of other races and lived alone in the western forest. No wonder Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin didn't see anyone along the way.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had no choice but to change their route and head west.

Fortunately, it was already late, and they still needed to move the goods, so they had decided in advance to stay on the supply island for one night. Otherwise, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin would not have that much time to slowly look for people on the island.

When it was almost dark, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin finally reached the western forest where the orcs said foxes lived.

" They said that foxes don't like to interact with other people most of the time. We haven't seen any orcs in this area, so we guess they are here. " Ji Xuan glanced at the parchment and confirmed that they were heading west, so he nodded and said so with certainty.

Qi Qin also said: " It should not be far away. "

After saying that, Qi Qin added cautiously: " Xuan Yi, it's almost time to log off. We have to hurry up, okay? "

Ji Xuan said, " We can't log off early today even if it's not time to log off. We'll have to leave tomorrow after a good night's sleep, so we have to finish our work tonight. "

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin responded weakly.

When Ji Xuan saw that he was in a bad mood, he felt that he was being a little inhumane. Just as he was about to speak, he heard a clear voice angrily saying, " That's too much! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Before Ji Xuanyi opened his mouth, the voice shouted again: " Too much! Too much! Too much! Too much!!!! "

Ji Xuanyi was so upset. I was talking to my boyfriend. It's none of your business whether I'm being excessive or not!

Ji Xuanyi was just about to call that man out when he saw the bushes in front of him move. A fiery red shadow suddenly jumped out from it, without even braking, and slammed into Ji Xuanyi heavily, causing Ji Xuanyi to stagger. Fortunately, Qi Qin caught him, otherwise he would have fallen flat on his face.

In fact, it was nothing to just hit a person. The red furry creature was still clinging in Ji Xuanyi's arms, crying.

To be honest, it was the first time that Ji Xuanyi heard someone make such a standard “嘤嘤嘤” sound. He couldn't help but pat his head on his chest and said, " What's wrong? "

The two big ears on the furry head trembled, as if he just realized that this person was not the one he imagined, and raised his head in confusion.

Ji Xuanyi guessed that this was probably the cub of some orc, so he tried his best to force out a friendly smile.

Who would have known that the cub looked up at Ji Xuanyi and screamed in horror, " Ghost! " Then his eyes rolled back and he fainted.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

It's not like Ji Xuanyi had never experienced someone screaming " ghost " after seeing him , but in this situation, isn't it too hurtful? !

However, before Ji Xuanyi exploded, he heard a system prompt, telling him that he had received a task.

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, and opened the parchment, only to see an extra line of words on it.

Pre-configuration tasks:

[Runaway Jack] : When you were wandering in the forest, you came across the fox orc Jack who ran away from home. Please gain his trust and send him back to the village. Jack's family will thank you.

Send little Jack home [0/1]

Reward for completing the mission: Unknown.

Pre-tasks are just a concept in many online games, generally referring to a series of tasks that must be completed before accepting a certain task. However, in "Domain", the four words "pre-tasks" do refer to a specific type of task.

This type of task is actually very confusing, because just as its name suggests, it is a prerequisite task with basically no rewards. It just means that after completing this task, you can receive a task chain.

In fact, the tasks that follow are not necessarily tasks with rich rewards. Ji Xuanyi knows that there was once a player in Star City who triggered a pre-task and worked on the subsequent task chain for three days. He almost ran his legs off, but in the end, the experience gained was only as much as that of an ordinary task, and there was no special reward.

After this situation occurred, many players cried out that it was a rip-off, but apart from symbolically increasing some experience rewards and gold coin rewards, the official did not make any major changes to the situation. According to the official, luck is also part of strength. In fact, this is indeed the case. After all, there are many precedents where the pre-tasks led to very awesome tasks. Therefore, after accepting the pre-task, most players will happily complete it to the end no matter what the follow-up is.

Ji Xuanyi certainly had the same attitude. Moreover, he really needed to go find the fox orcs to inquire about the Lost Continent. The pre-task brought by this little fox might be of great help.

The little fox Jack was frightened by the hairless human and fainted. He lay limply on the grass, looking as if he would fall asleep from the fright. Ji Xuanyi was in a hurry and of course couldn't let him sleep like this, so he picked him up and shook him roughly.

The little fox woke up dazed, and when he saw Ji Xuanyi, he almost cried out again. Ji Xuanyi quickly pinched his long mouth and said, " Be quiet! "

Little Jack's big eyes were filled with tears of fear. He nodded pitifully and whimpered.

Ji Xuanyi said helplessly: " Haven't you seen people from outside? We are human beings. We came here by boat. We arrived at your island today to buy things. Do you know about this? "

The little fox was stunned for a moment, then his eyes widened, as if he suddenly remembered something, and the tears in his eyes disappeared. He nodded quickly, and put his two little paws on Ji Xuanyi's wrist, as if he wanted to say something, and patted him quickly with his paw pads. Ji Xuanyi got what he meant and loosened his hand. The little fox didn't even bother to rub his mouth, and said happily: " You are humans! You came here by boat! I heard that you are recruiting orcs to board the ship, right? Can you take me with you? I'm very strong! Take me to see the outside world! "

After saying this, fearing that Ji Xuanyi didn't believe in his abilities, the little fox clenched his claws tightly, revealing his furry, thin arms, allowing Ji Xuanyi to see his pitifully small muscles. Ji Xuanyi: "..."

So this is the plot.

Because the plot is so old, it doesn't even need a mission explanation. Ji Xuanyi can almost guess it. The fox clan seldom interacts with outsiders, but the little fox is very naive and thinks about seeing the outside world every day. It happened that when they arrived on the island, the little fox wanted to apply for a job, but was opposed by his family. He ran away in anger and might even have lost his way.

No wonder he was screaming " this is too much, this is too much " before . He probably felt that his family looked down on him.

Ji Xuanyi coughed, pressed down the hairy little arm, and said, " Well, you are still young, wait for the next wave of boats to come. Come, tell me where you live, and I will take you home. "

When the little fox heard this, he completely wilted. He looked at Ji Xuanyi with his big eyes that seemed to be about to cry. His ears were turned back to the back of his head. He looked so pitiful that he was about to faint. He said, " You said that too. The next wave of ships is just a lie to children. When the next wave of ships comes, you will say that I am too old and can't go out.

Sob ..."

The fox cried so hard that Ji Xuan felt a headache when he heard it. He said quickly, " As expected of a fox, you know a lot. Stop crying and let's discuss this. "

When the little fox heard this, he immediately quieted down, but there were still tears on his furry face, and his fur was all pulled up, looking very aggrieved.

Ji Xuanyi took out a piece of cloth to wipe his tears, and decided to take things slowly, first asking: " What's your name? "

The little fox answered very obediently: " My name is Jack. "

Ji Xuanyi did not complain about the name being so common. He then asked the little fox about its age, who was in its family, when it ran away, and where it lived, just like checking its household registration.

Except for not answering the last question because he was worried that Ji Xuanyi would coax him back, the little fox told Ji Xuanyi everything.

When Ji Xuan saw that the other party was defending so tightly, he couldn't help but sigh. Aren't all orcs said to be stupid? How come this little fox is so smart? He is much smarter than Liu Tian.

It seems that just as it is said in the mission, we have to gain trust first.

In the following time, Ji Xuanyi could only chat with Jack and tell him their previous stories at sea. Seeing that the little fox was hungry, he took out some grilled octopus skewers from his backpack and gave it to him to eat. It took a lot of effort to finally make the little fox relax and tell Ji Xuanyi everything about his experience at home.

It is really hard to resist when some animals show sad expressions. Even Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but feel soft-hearted. He tentatively placed his hand on Jack's head.

The little fox really acted like a little animal, squinting its eyes happily, holding its head high, and tucking its ears behind its head to let Ji Xuan touch it.

Ji Xuan said earnestly, " You are a member of the fox tribe, and you know much more than other beastmen. In fact, you should also know that your family members don't really look down on you, they are just worried about you. I have been advising you for so long, and I mean the same thing. "

When the little fox heard this, he opened his eyes and looked at Ji Xuanyi with some sadness. After a long while, he said, " I know everything. Otherwise, I wouldn't have stayed here with you for so long. But I really want to go out and have a look. This is my dream. Everyone is only worried about my safety. Haven't you ever considered what I think in my heart? Although I am indeed young, I have reached the age where I should be able to take charge of my own affairs among the orcs. Have you seen Tiger An at the dock? He is only one year older than me! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He had never expected this! It turns out that Tiger Brother at the dock is actually a young boy! The little fox said sadly, " He has become the manager of the dock, and I am still eating and sleeping at home. If you don't know me, you would think I am a pig. "

Ji Xuanyi also didn't expect that, although the little fox looked like Ze Yu Sishui, his age was almost the same as the tiger that was stronger than Qi Qin. From this point of view, the reason for him to run away from home seemed quite sufficient?

Ji Xuanyi choked for a long time, and even stopped stroking the little fox's head. The little fox pushed him unhappily, and he continued to stroke it. He said hesitantly : " If you say so, then I understand a little, but I can't just take you away like this. If you want to go out, you must tell your family. "

Ji Xuanyi hesitated for a moment, then said pretentiously, " How about this, you take us home too, and I'll talk to your parents. If I guarantee you, they should agree to let you go, right? "

It just so happens that he can complete the task!

The little fox was not stupid. After hearing this, he hesitated for a moment and said half-doubtfully: " You are not lying to me, are you? You took me back and left me there? "

Ji Xuan thought to himself, he really didn't have this idea, he had to talk to the person who knew the most in your village!

He then patted his chest and said, " Of course not. I will try my best to convince your family. "

After hearing this, the little fox became happy. He put both paws on Ji Xuan's arm and said happily: " Remember to mention my age more often. I really don't want to be looked down upon by them anymore. "

Ji Xuan thought to himself, this setting is still a bit silly. What's the point of mentioning your age? Your family raised you up, don't they know how old you are?

But the little fox's eager eyes were so touching that Ji Xuanyi could only nod and say, " I will. " The little fox cheered happily, stood up, grabbed Ji Xuanyi's hand, and could not wait to lead the way, saying: " Come on, I'll take you home! "

Ji Xuanyi smiled helplessly and walked forward following his force.

Qi Qin followed Ji Xuanyi happily and whispered, " Xuanyi, do you like small animals? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him, raised his eyebrows and asked, " What do you mean? "

Qi Qin muttered, " You are so gentle to him. "

This can be said to be Ji Xuanyi's best temper!

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but smile when he heard this, and said, " Am I not gentle to you? "

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin originally wanted to shake his head honestly, but after taking a look at Ji Xuanyi, a desire to survive that came from nowhere hit him!

Qi Qin said seriously: " Xuan Yi is very gentle to me, really! "

Ji Xuanyi showed a satisfied smile.

Ji Xuanyi originally thought that they should be quite close to the fox village, but he did not expect that they had been walking for nearly an hour. He looked at the parchment and found that although they did not go in the wrong direction, the timing of changing the route was a bit wrong. They turned too early and missed the fox village. If they had not met Jack, they might have walked to the edge of the island and still not found where the foxes were.

As soon as the two arrived at the edge of the fox village, they could vaguely see the lights in the village on, and there were voices calling Jack's name, high and low. Many adult fox orcs were holding torches looking for the little cub that Ji Xuanyi was holding.

Ji Xuanyi looked down at the little fox, who stuck out his tongue at him, let go of his hand, and ran out, shouting, " I'm here! "

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were slower than him. When they got nearby, they heard the familiar "嘤嘤嘤" cry of the little fox. It was probably because it had been punished badly.

As soon as Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked out, the fox tribe beastmen saw them and showed some defensive expressions. They asked: " Are you the humans who came to the island today? Why are you here? "

Ji Xuanyi heard the system prompt that the task was completed. He took out the parchment and saw that the previous task had ended and was replaced by the [Task Chain] task.

[Quest Chain] : First Ring

[Jack's Dream] : You sent little Jack back to the village. Little Jack now trusts you very much and hopes that you can help him convince his family to let him go to sea.

Convince Jack's family [0/1]

Mission Reward: A little fox named Jack as a pet [Limited time]

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

What a weird reward this is!

Ji Xuanyi was speechless for a moment, but he still had to continue his mission, so he put away the parchment and said to those in front of him: " Yes, we are humans from the ship, but we have no ill intentions, we just want to see ... uh, help send Jack back. "

Still refusing to let down his guard, the little fox Jack struggled to slip out of the adult orc's hand. Amid the screams of the crowd, he ran to Ji Xuanyi's side, held his hand, and said, " He is the captain of those humans! He agreed to hire me! But he said he needed the approval of his parents. I am bringing him back to see my parents and grandparents. Don't stop me! "

When Ji Xuan heard this, he was speechless. He was indeed a little cub of the fox clan. He could even lie like he was the captain without any hesitation, without worrying about his tongue. However, those who were also from the fox tribe clearly understood the nature of their own people and said helplessly, " You just caught two humans and said they were the captain? Do you have any evidence? Stop fooling around and go home quickly. "

Jack tightly grasped Ji Xuanyi's hand, leaned on him, and shouted: " He is the captain, and this is our family's business. What you say doesn't count. I don't care. I want to take them home! " The situation suddenly became deadlocked.

Ji Xuanyi was certainly not in a hurry. The mission had already been accomplished here. Everything from now on would depend on its own development. When it got stuck, that would be the time for him to speak.

Sure enough, after a while, the orcs looked at each other, and one of them said hesitantly : " Although humans are more cunning than us, this human sent Jack back instead of taking him away quietly, and even asked for the consent of the parents before hiring him. Maybe he is not a bad person after all? "

Although the other fox orcs still had some doubts , they generally thought the same as the orc who spoke. They nodded hesitantly and discussed in a low voice for a while before the orc who spoke first stood up and said, " Okay, let them in, but we have to take you home together. "

Jack's ears stood up straight with joy, and he said, " Okay! Let's go! "

After saying that, he took Ji Xuanyi's hand and walked towards the fox orcs.

Qi Qin was a little uncomfortable, but Ji Xuanyi calmly ignored the wary looks and followed them to Jack's house.

All the buildings in the fox village are of the same style. It is impossible to tell which family is more important and which is just an ordinary citizen. At most, there are some differences in size, but that is not due to status, but because the houses of families with more people are bigger. Jack's family is a standard family of five, and their house is neither big nor small compared to other people's.

" Old Jack! Your little Jack is back! Open the door! " one of the fox orcs shouted.

Ji Xuanyi lowered his head and asked in surprise, " Little Jack, didn't your parents go out to look for you? "

The little fox's ears trembled, and he still said excitedly: " They went out to look for me. The man called ' Old Jack ' is my grandfather. He is old and can't go out anymore. When they call ' Jack they , ' are calling my dad. I am Little Jack. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

It's really easy for the officials!

Soon the door of Little Jack's house was pushed open, and a fox beastman who looked very old leaned on a cane and poked his head out tremblingly, saying: " Little Jack is back? "

Chapter 175

The little fox Jack ran up and shouted, " Grandpa! I'm back . I brought back the captain of the human ship that came to the island today . He agreed to hire me! "

Little Jack's grandfather frowned , touched Jack's head and said, t'Don " be silly. You are only a little kid . Don't talk nonsense about going to sea or not. "

After saying that, Old Jack looked up at Ji Xuanyi and the others, smiled, and said, " Thank you for sending little Jack home . I know this kid is just talking nonsense . Don't mind it. The kid's parents haven't come back yet. Why don't you come in and rest for a while? "

After saying that, Old Jack sent away the other fox orcs who brought Little Jack back, and then he dragged the reluctant Little Jack to welcome Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin into the house.

I don't know if it's because the fox orcs are more particular , but the decoration style of little Jack's house is not much different from that of humans. It even looks quite fresh.

Old Jack asked Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin to sit at the table, and he brought them tea and fruit , then sat down as well . Little Jack looked eagerly at Ji Xuanyi, then at Old Jack, and finally sat down next to Old Jack with a wronged look on his face.

Before Ji Xuanyi could speak, Old Jack said, " Little Jack's parents will be back soon. Alas , this child is really worrying. His grandmother is still lying in bed. I am an old man left, and I can only look after the family. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment and said, " Is little Jack's grandmother sick? How can we help? "

Ji Xuanyi thought this was part of the task chain, and asked subconsciously, but he looked at him defensively and said, " It's just a minor illness, it's nothing serious, you don't need to worry about it. "

Upon hearing this, Ji Xuan could only respond hesitantly and didn't say anything more.

Seeing that he didn't say anything, she started nagging again. Ji Xuanyi really couldn't get a word in about the trivial topic of family life, so he could only listen dryly.

I told you all the trivial things about little Jack. The main idea was that the kid was still young and kept talking nonsense about going out. You should never believe him. Thank you for sending him back. The specific reward will be discussed after his parents come back.

Ji Xuan almost fell asleep after hearing this and leaned on Qi Qin without moving. Little Jack looked at him eagerly and wanted to say something, but then he glanced at his grandfather and closed his mouth again.

After a while, little Jack's father and mother came back.

It seems that the fox orcs have no natural physical advantage. Little Jack's father should be considered a fox orc in his prime, but he is thinner than Ji Xuanyi. If it weren't for those two big ears standing up, he would probably be shorter than Ji Xuanyi.

Little Jack's mother sobbed and hugged him as soon as she entered the door, but his father, like all strict fathers, frowned and had a sullen face.

Little Jack hid in his mother's arms, shook his ears, timidly stuck out half of his face and looked at his father.

Jack snorted coldly and said, " You still want to go to sea in this state? "

When little Jack heard this, he got anxious and broke free from his mother's arms, ran to Ji Xuanyi, and said with his head raised: " I can do it! I'm not young anymore, right? "

If it were in real life, Ji Xuan would most likely stuff little Jack back into his parents' arms, but this is a game after all, and he has accepted the mission, so he said, " I did promise little Jack that I can hire him to go to sea with me. Although I'm not the captain, the situation is similar. I will ensure the child's safety. "

However, even Ji Xuanyi himself felt that such words were a bit dry. Who are you? You can promise just because you say so. Why should others believe you?

As expected, Little Jack's father just gave him a fake smile and said, " Thank you for sending him back, but there's no need to say such things. As a thank you gift, how about using the discount on the resources you bought from the island? Since you can find this place, I believe that the orcs have already told you what the fox tribe has done for this island. I can still say something at the dock, so don't worry about me defaulting on my debt. "

The fox father's words completely shut Ji Xuanyi up, leaving him speechless.

Who said orcs aren't very smart? They're obviously much harder to deal with!

Seeing that Ji Xuanyi was speechless, Little Jack got angry and stood in front of Ji Xuanyi, shouting: " Enough! I just want to go out and take a look, why do you always try to stop me? No one takes my dream to heart, no one cares about me! This is the human I found with great difficulty, and he has agreed to it, why can't you just nod your heads?! "

The fox father didn't take him seriously at all and said, " How old are you? What do you know? The dangers outside are not like those in the village. They are just pranks of little cubs. "

The fox father seemed to want to cite some examples of human evil intentions to convince little Jack, but he glanced at Ji Xuanyi who was sitting next to him, smacked his lips, and still showed some mercy, saying, " Anyway, these are all terrible things that you can't even imagine, so just be quiet. "

Little Jack sniffed, his eyes became wet, his big red tail drooped, and his ears unconsciously folded behind his head.

He looks like an abandoned puppy now, it's really heartbreaking.

Ji Xuanyi was a little annoyed. It wasn't that what little Jack's father said was wrong, but mainly because his father's appearance reminded Ji Xuanyi of bad memories. He immediately asked: " How long have the orcs lived on this small island? "

Little Jack's father's ears twitched suddenly, and he turned his head to look at him and said, " What do you mean? "

Ji Xuanyi was just testing the waters, but he didn't expect that they would actually react to his words. He immediately said, " The orcs escaped from the Lost Continent. Because they don't have the strength to cross the ocean, they can only live on three small islands. They have no contact with the outside world all year round. It doesn't matter that they can't return to their former glory, but you guys are content to stay in a corner, so are you going to stop the younger generation from going out to see the world? "

After hearing this, Jack laughed instead of getting angry and said, " The orcs are incapable of crossing the ocean? How can you, a human, say that? Since you know about the Lost Continent, you must have heard about how humans left the orcs behind and left alone, right? "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned. Is this possible?

However, the old grudges that he didn't know about were not that important. Just because he sent little Jack back, Jack would not directly attack him and Qi Qin. Moreover, this time one thing was finally confirmed: the orcs of the fox tribe really knew about the lost continent.

When Little Jack heard what his father said and saw that Ji Xuanyi was silent, he looked at the two of them in confusion and asked, " What are you talking about? Why don't I understand? " August was not around, and Ji Xuanyi was not sure whether what Jack's father said was true or not. How should he respond? He could only touch his head and said to Jack's father in a roundabout way: " It was a long time ago that the two tribes left the Lost Continent. It is unclear who is right and who is wrong. There is no point in arguing about it now. "

" But there is one thing I need to tell you. The destination of our voyage this time is the Lost Continent. We want to retake this territory. It's not a bad idea to let little Jack go with us. You should understand what opportunities the first wave of people to arrive in a new continent have. "

The fox tribe's AI settings are very high, at least in terms of IQ, it far exceeds that of Liu Tian and Jian Xi Xin Jiu. When Ji Xuanyi said this, Jack's father was indeed moved, but he quickly reacted and said, " The opportunity and the degree of danger are directly proportional, but I have to say that your actions are indeed very exciting. "

" This is the first time I've seen such a big ship. I believe you've made preparations. The possibility of failure of this operation is very small ... The orcs have been silent for long enough and really need a chance, but little Jack can't do that. He's my son, and I can't let him take this risk. "

Jack's father pondered and said, " Even if I really want to fight for the first chance for the foxes to return to the Lost Continent, I can only go with you instead of letting little Jack go out. "

When Ji Xuan heard this, he couldn't help but complain in his heart.

Am I fucking sick? Bringing someone as difficult as you on board means little Jack isn't sweet or cute enough?

As expected, little Jack also jumped up immediately, blocked Ji Xuanyi behind him, and protested to his father: " How can this be! This is too much! I was the one who found this human, how could you snatch my opportunity, Dad?! This is too much, too much, too much!!! Oh, oh, oh ..."

Little Jack couldn't help crying again. Ji Xuanyi didn't want to take his father on board, so he said earnestly, " Children have to grow up. Little Jack is not young anymore. Aren't tiger orcs of similar age already helping out at the dock? As a smart fox orc, Little Jack is no worse than him. I understand your parents' painstaking efforts, but you have to give Little Jack a chance to prove himself! "

Little Jack's father had a stern face, as if it was useless for him to say anything. But when Ji Xuanyi was halfway through his words, he was stunned for a moment and looked at little Jack with a frown.

Little Jack held Ji Xuanyi's hand, looked back at him eagerly, and said sincerely: " Dad, I really can do it. Look, this is my first time going out, and I found two humans. Give me a chance! They are all good people and will take good care of me! "

The corners of Jack's father's mouth twitched, and he looked at Ji Xuanyi helplessly.

Ji Xuanyi felt strange when he was looked at like this, and asked curiously: " What's wrong? "

Jack's father looked at little Jack again, and finally sighed helplessly and said, " It's nothing ...

Never mind, I know, I have seen the determination of this child. "

He hesitated for a while, then looked at little Jack's grandfather and mother. After a long while, he made up his mind and said, " Okay, I agree. Let this child go with you to the Lost Continent. "

Ji Xuan was stunned when he heard this. He didn't expect that Jack's father, who had just been unmoved, would suddenly change his mind. He was a little confused for a moment, until little Jack cheered and hugged him, then he reacted and said, " You agree? "

Jack's father frowned, and did not seem to become more open-minded. He looked even more serious than before. He glanced at little Jack and said, " This is a decision you made yourself. If something goes wrong, you have to learn to take responsibility for it yourself. "

Of course, little Jack straightened his back and nodded solemnly.

Then, Jack's father looked at Ji Xuanyi again and said, " What I said just now was what I said to that child as a member of the tribe, but now these words are what I want to say to you as a parent. "

" First of all, thank you very much for sending little Jack back. I will go to the dock tomorrow to inform them about the resource discount. Secondly, this is not only the first time for this child to go out to sea, but also the first time to go out. Not to mention that the destination is the lost continent occupied by the evil god. I hope you can take good care of him and at least don't let him die outside. "

Ji Xuanyi nodded without hesitation. No matter how stupid the official was, the chance of the event failing was still very small. What's more, they had August as a plug-in, so it would be difficult for the little fox to get into trouble. Even if there was an accident, with so many people in Fanxing City, it would be more than enough to protect one.

Seeing Ji Xuanyi agreed, Jack's father's expression relaxed. He smiled and said, " You humans must have almost forgotten about the Lost Continent. Come with me to the house. I have something to tell you. "

Ji Xuanyi was cheered up. He never expected that he was ready to tell them the information about the lost continent without them asking. He immediately followed.

At the same time, the prompt sound for the completion of the task rang again. Ji Xuanyi knew without looking that another link in the task chain must have been completed. Congratulations to the player for getting a little fox and a pet!

As soon as Ji Xuan opened the parchment, he saw another line of tasks on it.

[The Secret of the Lost Continent]

You finally convinced the stubborn fox father, but he is still very worried about the safety of his children. Now, he wants to tell you something about the lost continent. Please listen quietly.

Listen to Father Fox's explanation of the lost continent [0/1]

Mission completion reward: 10% of the current experience bar.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but raise his eyebrows, this kind of percentage experience reward is rare, especially at his current level, 10% of the experience bar is not a small number, it takes at

least nearly a week of tasks to get it. It seems that this task chain is quite cost-effective. This task has completely paid off, and it is a task that can be completed by AFK and listening to talks.

"It's not easy for humans to still remember the Lost Continent. You can think of a counterattack, which shows that you are prepared."

Ji Xuanyi glanced at the fox father and said, "Yes, in fact, we are absolutely sure. Not long ago, the evil god who attempted to invade the elemental continent again was repelled by us. After discussion, the three great magicians of mankind decided to take advantage of the victory and recapture the lost continent."

The fox father smiled noncommittally and said, "You have already driven out the evil god? That's not bad. It seems that your strength is indeed very strong. But there is one thing I need to tell you. The current situation of the Lost Continent may not be the same as you imagined."

Ji Xuanyi blinked, and did not say that he had never thought about what the Lost Continent was like now, but asked directly: "What do you mean?"

The fox father said, "I guess the things about the Lost Continent were told to you by those three great human magicians you mentioned. Did they tell you that the humans and orcs back then were actually much stronger than you are now, and that the evil gods are no match for us at all?"

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, then frowned. He had already guessed what the fox father was going to say.

As expected, he said, "The united humans and orcs can be said to be invincible. Nothing can harm us. But at that time, humans and orcs had a civil war."

"The evil god seized this opportunity to capture all humans and orcs and completely expel them from the Lost Continent."

Although it is an old joke, it has to be said that this situation is indeed very easy to happen. It is very difficult for two races to fully trust and cooperate with each other, not to mention that the appearance of the orcs is indeed difficult for humans to accept.

The fox father said, "The grudge between humans and orcs is just as you said. There is no point in discussing it now, so I won't say much. I just want to tell you that when humans and orcs left together, the orcs were forced to stay. Some of them, that is, our ancestors, took a small boat to the three small islands, and some of them stayed in the Lost Continent and became minions of the evil god."

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, "You mean, when we go to the Lost Continent this time, we need to deal with not only the evil gods, but also the orcs who left behind?"

The fox father nodded, then shook his head and said, "Not all of the orcs who stayed behind have become minions of the evil god. Some of them still want to take back their territory. However, whether they are orcs who obey the evil god or orcs who want to resist, they basically have no good feelings towards humans."

Ji Xuanyi made a "tsk" sound in embarrassment.

The fox father said, "The reason why I know this is because our tribe has passed this news on by word of mouth. In fact, there are still some fox tribes in the Lost Continent. I can't say which side they are on now, but our tribe has always been protective of its own people. No matter what, we will never attack our own people. If something happens in the Lost Continent, or you

don't have time to take care of little Jack, you can send him to the hands of the fox orcs in the Lost Continent. "

" Although I know it's not good for you to deal with the enemy , but no matter who they obey, little Jack will be fine. I hope you can promise me this. "

As soon as the fox father finished speaking, Ji Xuanyi's mission was completed. The next task was for him to agree to the fox father's request and hand over the pet little Jack to the hands of the fox orcs in the lost continent after arriving at the lost continent.

Although he didn't know what the current situation of the Lost Continent was, it could be seen from the mission that little Jack could become a link to re-establish contact with the Orcs of the Lost Continent. Ji Xuanyi certainly couldn't refuse.

Another thing that caught Ji Xuanyi's attention was that this task seemed to be the final link in this task chain. The reward column for completing the task did not directly tell him what the task reward was, but instead directly wrote the word "unknown".

The early rewards are already so generous, it's impossible that the last link of the task will reveal that there are only dozens of gold coins, right?

After hearing Ji Xuanyi's assurance, the fox father smiled with relief and said, " I don't know much about the Lost Continent. I don't know whether you can form an alliance with the orcs after you arrive. Everything depends on your own luck and ability. But there is one thing I need to remind you. "

" Of the three islands, our island is the farthest from the Lost Continent . We basically have no contact with that island and are not affected by it. But the other two islands are different, especially the last one you will pass. To be honest, it is not far from the Lost Continent . It is hard to say whether it has been eroded by the power of the evil god. I hope you can be careful. "

Ji Xuanyi almost understood what Fox Dad meant, and the information he obtained on this trip was a little more than he had imagined. It can be said that he not only made no loss, but also made a profit.

After Ji Xuanyi talked with the fox father, he prepared to leave.

It is already past eight o'clock, and Qi Qin is holding on entirely by willpower and the experience he gained from staying up late several times before. It is time for them to log off.

Little Jack was talking to his dad, and it was basically the latter telling the former some common sense stuff, like don't mess with guys who are much stronger than you.

After talking to his father, little Jack excitedly ran to Ji Xuanyi and said happily: " Thank you! Thank you so much! I can go out to sea with you tomorrow! "

After saying this, he couldn't help but look back at his family, feeling the sadness of a belated separation.

Ji Xuanyi touched his head and said, " Life at sea is not as interesting as you think. To be precise, it is very boring, and the food is also the same, always seafood. "

The little fox Jack barely lives in the inland area of the island. He doesn't eat seafood very often, and his daily meals are mainly small animals and berries. Hearing Ji Xuanyi's words, he couldn't help swallowing his saliva.

When Ji Xuan saw his useless look, he felt as if he saw the player who had just boarded the ship.

It doesn't matter, you won't be able to swallow your saliva in two days.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it, and out of consideration for the child, he still advised: " You can bring more of your daily food, such as berries, dried fruits or meat. It will never go wrong to change the taste more often. "

After hearing this, the little fox nodded obediently and replied crisply: " I will! "

Ji Xuanyi smiled with satisfaction and said, " You know where the dock is, right? Come to see us at eight o'clock tomorrow morning. We will leave at about ten o'clock. If you are late , you will be left behind. "

When the little fox heard this, he straightened his back and said seriously, " I will definitely not be late ! "

Ji Xuan nodded and took Qi Qin away from the Fox Village.

After all, this is the center of the supply island. Not to mention whether it is safe to log off here, we may not be able to catch the boat tomorrow morning. Not to mention the little fox, they will be in trouble if they are left behind.

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin returned to the dock, except for a few players, the orcs had all gone home to rest. The hired orcs would gather at the dock and board the ship early tomorrow morning, and the puppets on the ship could be replaced – by the way, there was also the resource discount that Fox Dad mentioned, Xu Chu owed him another favor.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin logged off as soon as they arrived. After washing up, Qi Qin couldn't help but have a midnight snack, and then the two of them lay down on the bed.

According to Qi Qin's personality, he should be the type who can fall asleep as soon as he touches the pillow, but this time after lying on the bed, Qi Qin turned over twice and still couldn't fall asleep. Ji Xuanyi was so annoyed by him that he kicked him and scolded: " It's not the time for you to doze off just now, what are you doing?! "

Qi Qin hugged Ji Xuanyi's feet, rubbed them, and said, " Xuanyi, I was wondering if we can have a pet? "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned and said, " What? "

Qi Qin whispered: " Little Jack is very cute. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Just when Ji Xuanyi was about to explain to Qi Qin in detail how troublesome it was to raise a small animal, Qi Qin closed his eyes and fell asleep.

Ji Xuanyi had no way to deal with him and could only wait until tomorrow to talk to him.

Although it's such a small matter, he will most likely forget about it tomorrow.

In fact, there was no need for Ji Xuanyi to remind him. Soon, Qi Qin realized how troublesome it was to raise a pet.

The next morning, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin got out of bed and logged into the game.

Since the start of the sea activities, players have been logging on earlier and earlier. It's not even eight o'clock yet, but the dock is already bustling with hired orcs rushing to gather, executives having conversations, and individual players craning their necks to see the novelty. It's really lively!

Ji Xuan raised his eyes one by one and saw Xu Chu and Jian Xixinjiu, the former was happily counting the people, while the latter had a gray face and looked bored.

Ji Xuanyi walked over and said to Jian Xixinjiu: " You were not online yesterday? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu glanced at him, almost burst into tears, and said, " I fucking went up once, and was bounced off again ..."

After being kicked off the line for the second time, Jian Xi Xinjiu finally realized that he really couldn't force himself, otherwise not only would he be in danger, but the game company would also be in trouble!

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but ask, " Is the blow really that great? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu murmured, " I was so excited about the beautiful boy with animal ears, but when I saw that tiger brother, I was greeted with ten times more despair. "

Ji Xuanyi: "... You're so hypocritical. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said angrily: " How can you people with a relationship understand? You're still blaming me. It's not easy for me to climb up here today, okay? "

Do you know how much effort Jian Xi Xin Jiu put in to abandon the beautiful boy with animal ears that he had always loved, so that the shock he received after going online would not be so great!

Ji Xuanyi said he didn't know.

Xu Chu counted the men happily. The orcs' hiring fee was not much, they were even only slightly more expensive than vegetables, but the men they sent were basically strong men who were worth two men each, and their fighting capacity was obviously very high.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu followed Xu Chu and muttered softly, " I don't want such a strong muscular man to send me a notice. Even if there is no beautiful boy, send me a slimmer one. "

Xu Chu ignored him and said, " What time is it? Can you stop being such a beast? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said angrily, " What do you mean by beast? I just don't like so much muscle. It's too stressful to look at. And even if I have a slim body, it's all hair. What can I do? "

Xu Chu immediately stood eight feet away from him , looked at him with a perverted look, and said: " Fuck, what are you going to do with no hair? "

Jian Xi choked on the new wine and was completely speechless. He could only shout: " That's not what I meant! "

The two of them were still arguing, and Ji Xuan glanced at the time and said, " Why hasn't little Jack come yet? It's past eight o'clock. "

When Xu Chu heard what Ji Xuanyi said, he pushed the sword and wine aside, raised his hand to signal that they could get on the boat, and moved closer to him and asked, " Little Jack?

What little Jack? I was wondering why you suddenly disappeared yesterday. Where did you go to hook up? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and was about to tell him to be careful with his words and not to seek a fight, when he heard a familiar " wailing " sound coming from a distance.

Xuchu and Jianxixinjiu both looked in the direction of the sound. Xuchu said, " What's that sound? It's whimpering ... Why does it sound like a fox? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... You can hear all of this, that's amazing. "

After Ji Xuanyi finished speaking, he took Qi Qin and walked in that direction without caring how strange Xu Chu looked.

Xu Chu and Jian Xi Xinjiu looked at each other and followed.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were not far from the pier . They pushed aside a bush and saw the source of the sound – it was indeed little Jack, the poor little fox. He was carrying a bag that was bigger than him and could hardly walk. But seeing that he was going to be late , he could only cry while carrying the bag and moving forward bravely.

Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything, Xu Chu, who followed him, had already said , What the " What the .s really a fox'it , hell hell , is this using a fox like a donkey? "

When the little fox heard someone talking, he looked up and found it was Ji Xuanyi. He immediately tilted his head back and started to cry out at the top of his lungs , with his ears and tail drooping. He looked extremely pitiful.

Ji Xuanyi's head hurt from his crying, so he had to let Qi Qin go up and take off his bag and put it on his back, while he went over to hug the little fox to comfort him.

Little Jack was freed and immediately hugged Ji Xuanyi's waist, pressing his head into his arms, sobbing, " It's so heavy! "

Ji Xuanyi patted his head, not knowing how to comfort him, and only said: " Okay, okay, we're already at the dock, don't you want to go see the big ship? "

Hearing this, the little fox perked up all of a sudden, tears still hanging in his eyes, his ears already erected, leaning on Ji Xuanyi to look out of the bushes, muttering softly: " Dad also asked me to bring a letter to An, saying it was the thank-you gift I promised to my little brother. " When Ji Xuan heard this, he understood that little Jack's father did not come, but asked him to bring the discount letter. He guessed that he wanted to let little Jack exercise himself.

Qi Qin picked up Little Jack's bag and immediately couldn't help cursing, saying, " It's so heavy! "

Even Qi Qin felt it was heavy, no wonder little Jack was crying like that.

Ji Xuanyi was speechless and asked, " What did you bring? "

Little Jack sniffed and said, " Berries and dried meat ... my grandparents and mom prepared them for me last night. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Okay, he understood. It was normal for parents to overreact when the only child in the family went out.

Ji Xuanyi comforted the little fox and was about to go out with Qi Qin. Xu Chu squeezed over, looked at the little fox eagerly, and said: " Awesome Ji Xuanyi, where did you get this from? Oh my, it can even shake its ears! So cute! Can I touch it? "

Ji Xuanyi said coldly: " No, go away. "

Xu Chu said persistently: " Then touch the tail – or the paws! "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Xu Chu, you have become the same kind of person as Jian Xi Xin Jiu. Wake up quickly! "

Xuchu put on a big face and ignored all this. He came close to little Jack and said like a pervert: " Little fox, let your brother touch your paws? "

The little fox was so scared that it let out a chirp and almost hugged Ji Xuanyi and climbed onto his head.

Ji Xuanyi pushed Xu Chu away with disgust, and subconsciously glanced at Jian Xi's new wine. Even though he didn't like the orcs' sword-washing new wine, his face was moved when he saw little Jack.

Ji Xuanyi realized that he seemed to be mumbling something, so he walked closer to hear clearly that the man was mumbling: " It's cute, but I'm not a child lover ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "... Beast, get out! "

Chapter 176

Apart from the hired orcs, the most troublesome thing was to gather those players who ran around happily as soon as they got off the boat . It took Jianxi Xinjiu a lot of effort to count the number of people and make sure that no one was left behind.

As soon as ten o'clock arrived , Jianxi Xinjiu notified the other two main cities and prepared to set off.

When the little fox followed Ji Xuanyi and the others to the boat, he handed the letter given to him by his fox father to the tiger orc An . Although he was a little reluctant, the orc still returned the extra gold coins after the discount to Xu Chu.

For this reason, the city of Dayo was jealous.

They had spent a lot of demon gold coins to buy the ship before they set out, and because of the previous fierce battle, resources were in short supply . Although their ship was not as big as the Starry City and the resources they needed to reserve were not more than those of the Starry City, the consumption of gold coins seemed to be unsustainable.

Of course, it doesn't mean that the situation is really at the end of its rope. It's just that apart from the current small island, there are two more small islands behind . In addition, after arriving at the Lost Continent, it is not known whether there will be any places that need gold coins. In fact, the Sun City is already a little overwhelmed.

But at this time, they saw their arch-rival Fanxing City receiving preferential treatment, and of course they were so jealous that their eyes were about to bleed.

However, Day City could only be jealous for a moment . Facing the current Fanxing City , Day City could not do anything it wanted to do. Xu Chu was already relatively conscientious, as he did not specially go to Day City to hang around and show off.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin did not need to worry about the specific matters of sailing. When Jianxi Xinjiu was counting the number of people , Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin led the little fox on board first. Xu Chu wanted to follow stealthily, but Ji Xuanyi directly pushed him to Jianxi Xinjiu to help.

The orcs on the boat also had some reaction to Ji Xuanyi's pet little fox, but their AI was not that high and their reactions were all the same. Apart from lamenting that this was a little cub of the fox clan and they had never seen one before, they were wondering why such a small cub was also hired.

After the little fox went out, he was not so timid anymore. He was not afraid when he heard other orcs talking about him. He just pretended not to hear and followed Ji Xuanyi closely.

Ji Xuanyi didn't know how to settle this little guy, so he had to take him to his and Qi Qin's room first, so that he could get familiar with the place and know where to rest.

Although the ultimate purpose of the room prepared for players is just to provide a place to store offline data, the furnishings inside are still the same as those in a normal room. After Ji Xuanyi pointed out his bed, the little fox ran over and then looked at Ji Xuanyi eagerly.

Ji Xuanyi understood what he meant and said to Qi Qin, "Take his bag over."

Qi Qin responded and did as he was told.

The little fox carefully untied the bag and took out dried meat, dried fruits, and fresh berries. He carefully hid the former two in small packages under Ji Xuanyi's bed. As the latter could not be stored for a long time, he did not bring much and only put them in a small wooden bowl.

The little fox said crisply: "Little brother, please sit down! I will go and wash the fruits for you!"

After saying that, without waiting for Ji Xuan to react, he held the wooden bowl high in both hands, stepped on his two little paws, and ran out again.

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then hurriedly followed out, but they were just about to set off and most of the players were outside. When Ji Xuan went out, the little fox had been blocked from view by the players coming and going.

Ji Xuan knew that his strength was useless if he went out, so he kicked Qi Qin out and asked him to bring the little fox back.

Qi Qin took the order and told Ji Xuanyi to stay in the room well, then he squeezed out.

After a while, there was a knock on the door of the room. When Ji Xuan opened it, he saw that Qi Qin had not come back yet. The little fox came back first with a bowl in his hand, but the hair on his head was messy. It was estimated that he had been rubbed countless times by those impatient players in the process of going there and back.

Ji Xuanyi was just about to teach him a lesson, but the little fox climbed onto the bed and sat beside him as if nothing had happened. He picked out the biggest berry from the bowl and stuffed it into Ji Xuanyi's mouth. He ate another one himself and said happily, "So sweet!"

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

It's quite sweet, and also has experience.

Ji Xuanyi had no idea what to do with this little thing, so he could only let him get away with it, and the lesson was left unfinished.

After the two of them finished eating the berries, the little fox changed into his pajamas and started to catch up on his sleep. Ji Xuanyi then belatedly remembered that Qi Qin was still outside and he had to notify him!

When Qi Qin received the private message and ran back, he only saw Ji Xuanyi lying on the bed with the little fox.

This picture still looks very beautiful, but Qi Qin always feels that he can't quite get involved – after all, raising a pet is just something that can only be thought about, right?

In fact, the existence of the little fox was not what Qi Qin had thought before. It was just a cute pet. To be precise, it was a big light bulb! At least three thousand watts! After all, every time the little fox was there, Ji Xuanyi paid more attention to him, and Qi Qin was not taken seriously at all. He couldn't help but feel sour in his heart.

And Qi Qin couldn't complain to others. After all, compared with the strong man, everyone liked the little fox more, even he liked it. What could he do? He could only look forward to reaching the Lost Continent as soon as possible and sending the little fox to his fellow tribesmen, so that Ji Xuanyi's attention could be returned to him again.

However, Ji Xuanyi and other players on the boat have completely different attitudes towards the little fox, especially Ji Xuanyi, the pet owner. The little fox is simply too adorable!

Every day the little fox would hide dried meat and dried fruits on its body and feed Ji Xuanyi from time to time. No matter what Ji Xuanyi wanted, the little fox would be the first to rush out to run errands. Because of the existence of the little fox, Ji Xuanyi no longer needed to go out to get food himself, which made others envious.

Xu Chu said sourly: " According to what you said before, this little fox came aboard to gain experience? Why is it always circling around you? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu also said: " I feel that for training purposes, I should stay in the captain's room for a while longer ..."

Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu immediately looked at Jian Xixinjiu with defensive eyes.

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Jian Xi Xin Jiu burst into tears and said, " I don't want that Minotaur to send me quests anymore. It's like a fucking mountain when I walk in the door. I feel like he can bite my head off with his mouth, wuwuwu ... "

Although Ji Xuanyi expressed sympathy for Jian Xixinjiu's plight, he still cautiously pulled the little fox into his arms and said, " You didn't pay for the little fox's employment. This is my pet. Don't even think about it. "

Everyone showed disappointed expressions.

Just when the little fox's stock of dried meat and dried fruits was almost half gone, the fleets from the three main cities finally arrived at the second supply island.

Because of the reminder from Fox Dad, Ji Xuanyi specially observed the situation of the orcs on the island. As expected, the orcs on the second island were much more cautious towards humans than those on the first island. The orcs doing business with the players at the dock were fine, they just raised the price of resources, and the other orcs Ji Xuanyi met on the island even cast hostile eyes at them.

" It seems that the situation is indeed not very good. " Ji Xuanyi murmured.

Xu Chu had heard about Ji Xuanyi's experience on the first island, so he had expected the current situation. He couldn't help but say, " No wonder the things on the first island were so cheap. It turned out that the price would double on the second island. So it seems that the third island will be even more expensive. If it's not cheap at the beginning, won't we be squeezed dry after three islands? "

In fact, the accounting department of Dayo City is now in a state of gloom.

Ji Xuan was speechless when he heard this: " Is this the fucking point? Wake up, the situation on the supply island is still good. The most important thing is that when we arrive at the Lost Continent, their attitude will not only affect the fees, but they may even have to fight with us. "

Xu Chu let out a long " Oh " and said, " That's true, but don't we have a little fox at home? When we get to the Lost Continent, let's try to see if we can get in touch with the little fox, right? "

Ji Xuanyi thought so too. After the little fox got on board and officially became a pet, it was not as lively as in the plot. Probably because the AI was adjusted to save costs , but it was still very cute. It just didn't quite understand what Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu were saying, and looked at them blankly.

Ji Xuanyi touched his head, and the little fox smiled and narrowed his eyes.

Because of the experience on the first island, Ji Xuanyi and his companions did not continue to stay on the second island – mainly because the people here were not so welcoming to them. If they had to stay overnight, a fight might break out, and the casualties would be very heavy.

After the fleet finished replenishing resources that day, it headed directly to the third supply island without looking back.

In fact, they are not too far away from the Lost Continent now . The distance between the second supply island and the third supply island is about half that between the first and second supply islands, and the third supply island is even closer to the Lost Continent than it is to the second supply island.

Not to mention the time it takes to reach the Lost Continent, but looking at the distance, one can imagine what the attitude of the third supply island will be towards the fleet from the Elemental Continent.

On the third supply island, Xu Chu and Jian Xi Xinjiu didn't even dare to let the players get off the boat. They only sent Xu Chu, Ji Xuanyi, Qi Qin, and a few elite members from the three major gangs, for fear that they would never come back.

If a fight really breaks out, the elite members of the three major gangs are all blood-bull-armored swordsmen and priests. They will cover Ji Xuanyi and his men and let them escape first. Even if Ji Xuanyi and his men don't escape, at least there is Jian Xi Xin Jiu on the boat who can take care of things. Together with Ze Yu Sishui and his men, three cobblers are better than one Zhuge Liang. With some luck, they should be able to complete the activity smoothly.

In the beginning, Ji Xuanyi actually felt that Xu Chu's arrangement was a bit too exaggerated. After all, the third island was one of the supply islands pointed out by August. Although it was certain that the people on the island were not very friendly to them, it should not be to the point of drawing swords.

However, the moment he got off the boat, Ji Xuanyi discovered that Xu Chu really didn't think too much about it. Such an arrangement was really necessary!

Except for a few yellow names representing neutrality on the dock, looking around, almost all of them were red names. Except for those who stared at them with unfriendly eyes as soon as they got off the boat, even some who seemed to have a good attitude, worked seriously, and paid no attention to them at all were all red names.

Xu Chu couldn't help but exclaimed: " This is too exciting, isn't it? "

Ji Xuanyi also found it quite exciting, but the resources still needed to be replenished. He could only remind the players who followed them to be careful, not to bump into anything, and it was best not to make any movements. Then he carefully hugged the little fox who insisted on following him, and stepped onto the land with Xu Chu and Qi Qin.

The two ships from the neighboring Youyue City and Yueri City were originally preparing to bring down a large number of people, but after seeing the situation on the island, they all retreated in fear. In the end, Yueri City only sent down one senior executive, while Youyue City

sent Ye Linyu with Yun Zhongjian. The two men discussed it and decided to leave the old western doctor on the ship.

As soon as Ji Xuanyi and others got ashore, everyone's eyes turned over here. Some of them with bad tempers almost rushed over. The executives of Day City were scared to death, and they didn't know if they had a brain cramp or something. Seeing that there were many people in Fanxing City, they actually moved towards them.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and was about to tell him to get out, but Xu Chu smiled and said, " Oh, what's your plan? Do you think we'll be kind or something? Activities are activities, and it's good enough that you guys from Day City can reach the shore. Now someone comes to ask for asylum? Isn't that wishful thinking? "

The executive's face turned pale and blue, and after a long while he said, " I was kicked out by them. You guys should have seen what kind of status I hold over there ..."

He looked up at Ji Xuanyi, then lowered his head and said, " I don't like them either, but there's nothing I can do. After entering Day City, I can't transfer my household registration. But as the saying goes, the enemy of my enemy is my friend. Although I can't be considered an enemy of them, our relationship is not that good either. So, my relationship with you guys is neutral, even if it's not friendly, right? Since we're all players ..."

" Tsk, tsk, tsk, " Xu Chu said in astonishment, " How can you be excluded if you are so talkative? Why don't I believe it? You said you have a bad relationship with them, do you have any evidence? "

The Sun City executive was stunned. Before he could say anything, Xu Chu said with a sly smile: " For example, do you have any information to sell? "

Ji Xuanyi looked at Xu Chu speechlessly.

The Sun City executive glanced at Ji Xuanyi, and thinking of what Zhaochen had said to him, his face immediately became serious, and he said righteously: " Although I don't like them and don't like the current Sun City, I am still a player of Sun City after all. It's okay to say bad things about them, but I won't do things like selling out information. "

Xu Chu was about to " shush " him, but Ji Xuanyi's expression had already relaxed, and he said to Xu Chu: " Come on, if you have time to gossip, you might as well think about how to talk to him later. If he wants to stand here, he can stand here. We didn't build the road. "

Xu Chu saw Ji Xuanyi's attitude, curled his lips, and walked to the front. Ji Xuanyi glanced at the executive of Day City, snorted coldly, and said: " With the current strength of Day City, do you still need us to inquire about intelligence? You think too highly of yourself. "

The executive choked and was about to say, " Didn't that person ask me to sell the information? Why are you arguing with me? " Ji Xuanyi had already left with the little fox.

The surrounding Star City guards also left, so the executive could only swallow his words and follow them.

The situation on the third supply island was indeed not very good. Even though Xu Chu had already used all his patience to stir up trouble, the island remained unmoved. When Xu Chu even mentioned bargaining, his status almost changed from yellow to red!

I'm already lucky enough to be willing to sell things to you, and you still dare to bargain?!

Xu Chu almost thought he was going to die on the spot, and was so scared that he quickly changed his words and said, " Let's just take the current price, it's good! It's good! "

He then snorted coldly and did not attack them. Instead, he called a few red-named people over to help carry the goods.

It was the first time for Xu Chu to encounter such a situation where there were red-named players walking around. He was so excited that he quickly shrank into the middle of the Star City guard players and dragged the delicate and frail Ji Xuanyi in with him.

Qi Qin wanted to follow after realizing it belatedly, but a red-named guy rushed straight towards him. Fortunately, Qi Qin reacted quickly and moved swiftly enough to dodge. The guy actually looked at him and snorted coldly with resentment, as if he felt sorry for not being able to provoke him successfully.

When Xu Chu saw this scene, he quickly reminded others to pay attention to his movements and not to bump into him, otherwise he would probably use this as an opportunity to attack them. Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but re-evaluate the current situation of the Lost Continent in his mind. Is it really feasible to use the little fox to establish good relations with the people on the Lost Continent? Or to be more direct, how credible is the fox father's statement that the fox clan will never attack its own clan?

After all, everything the fox father knew was passed down by word of mouth. He had never been to the Lost Continent in person. What if the situation there was different from what he imagined? If the little fox was handed over as soon as he handed it over, and something happened to it right after, the plot would be really screwed. Ji Xuanyi would have to find the game company and beat up the plot planner.

Just as Ji Xuanyi was calculating the possible directions of the plot, Xu Chu suddenly burst into laughter.

Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, " Are you sick? How can you still laugh when the situation is like this? "

Xu Chu laughed and said, " I was thinking, it's a good thing I didn't come up and say ' what are you looking at? ' Otherwise, how would I hide and respond? I'm afraid I really wouldn't be able to go back. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuan was furious when he heard this and cursed: " Are you an idiot? "

Xu Chu didn't care and was enjoying himself.

Fortunately, there weren't many people who would provoke the players, and the players paid a little attention and managed to successfully hold on until the goods were delivered. Everyone breathed a sigh of relief.

Immediately behind Fanxing City, the goods from Youyue City and Yangri City were also loaded. Xu Chu counted and made sure nothing was left out, so he told everyone to turn around and prepare to go back.

At this moment, the senior executive of Dayo City walked towards them quickly again.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and was about to ask him why he didn't go to his boat when the executive turned around and attacked him!

The people on the third supply island are full of malice towards humans. They always look for trouble even when there is none. They can't even hide from it. And you even attack others.

Aren't you looking for death?

exploded with a " bang " , just like a spark entering an frying pan !

They rushed towards the executive who had no idea what was going on with red eyes, but that was only a part of them. Another part went directly towards other innocent players who were not on board.

The orcs' current position is very vague. You say he is an enemy , but he can actually be an ally. You say he is an ally, but he is indeed hostile to humans. In the current situation, no one knows what the impact will be if the orcs are really killed . No one dares to do it, and everyone runs towards their own ships.

Ji Xuanyi clearly saw that the executive glanced at them before attacking them, and he immediately realized that this was not an accident or a mistake, but that the man did it on purpose. The commotion he wanted to cause seemed to be accidental, but in fact it was aimed at Ji Xuanyi and the others!

The executive was an archer, and he jumped away after luring the monster. However, everyone on Ji Xuanyi's side had short legs, and if they were a step slower, they would face a catastrophic disaster.

" Fuck your mother! " Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but curse: " I thought that idiot was a good person. It must be that idiot Zhaochen who specifically warned him! "

Xu Chu also reacted immediately and exclaimed: " Fuck, Ji Xuanyi, aren't you a cancer who kills people and ghosts ? How could this happen? This is all false propaganda, I will never believe in rumors again! "

Ji Xuan was so angry that he wanted to hit him. Xu Chu was hit twice, but he kept talking, saying: " You should change your soft-hearted and gullible habit! "

Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything, Qi Qin suddenly said, " No need to change it. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, then looked up at him, and their eyes met.

Qi Qin smiled at him and said, " Xuan Yi is fine the way he is now. I like him the most, so there is no need to change. If there is any problem, I will solve it. "

Ji Xuan opened his mouth, but before he could say anything, Qi Qin had already pushed away the people around him, jumped up, and chased in the direction of the Sun City executive!

" What the hell! " Xu Chu yelled, " What the hell is this dog food plot! Hey! Tianxia! It's too dangerous, don't fall over just because you're trying to be cool! "

When Xu Chu was hesitating whether he should send some people to support Qi Qin and whether the support would be useful in this situation, Ji Xuanyi had already pulled him and said, " Hurry up, we are not fast enough and they are catching up. "

Xu Chu was stunned and said in disbelief: " Boss! That's your boyfriend! Did you see the monsters all over the floor? You just left him and walked away? What kind of scumbag script is this? "

Ji Xuan was so upset that he ran forward and pouted several times, saying, " What a rubbish scumbag script! I'm not wasting time here because I don't want to drag him down! "

Ji Xuan glanced at Xu Chu, curled his lips, and said, " My boyfriend is so awesome, I believe him. "

Xu Chu: "..."

After a long while, Xu Chu said in a trance: " Ah, the sour smell of love is suffocating me. I want to find Jian Xixinjiu and smell the fragrance of a single dog on him more. "

Ji Xuanyi: " He will think you want to pick him up, smell yourself! "

Xu Chu: "..."

Although Ji Xuanyi told Xu Chu that he believed in Qi Qin's flower, no matter how powerful Qi Qin was, there were so many monsters around and he couldn't kill any of them . How could he not be worried? Ji Xuanyi was just being stubborn and refused to say it.

In fact, Qi Qin's situation was even more dangerous than Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu had imagined! The executive of Daytime City was an archer. Although there was only one dock and the direction he was running in was not far from Ji Xuanyi and the others, his speed was there and he could still jump very quickly.

However, he probably didn't expect that someone from Fanxing City would come out to chase him so fiercely. The archer didn't pay much attention to the situation in Fanxing City. He just wanted to get rid of the people behind him.

Compared with the innocent Youyue City and Fanxing City, he was the one who was directly attacked, and the hatred was too high. Almost half of them were chasing after him alone!

After Qi Qin used the Heavy Slash to jump out, he immediately saw the executive of Day City in his field of vision. However, although he saw him, it was not so easy to catch up with him.

Qi Qin glanced at the person catching up from the side, and after making sure that there was enough time, he estimated the distance between himself and the Sun City executive, then frowned and changed the Sword of Ares in his hand to Guardian.

Qi Qin murmured in a low voice: " Although this is very unfair to the swordsmanship that Master taught me, Xuanyi is still more important. I am sorry to have wronged you. "

After saying that, Qi Qin couldn't help but sigh and added: " Alas, this isn't the first time ... I've decided it's you, go ahead! "

After saying that, Qi Qin held the sword in both hands, threw it forward suddenly, and threw the guardian far away!

When Guardian first met Qi Qin, he probably didn't expect that he would end up in such a state in the future ... It flew out in a spin, flying very high, and then landed precisely on the ground under Qi Qin's gaze, piercing into the soil, and blocking the escape path of the archer executive of Day City!

The executive hadn't even thought that someone was chasing him, so how could he have thought that someone could throw something at him so accurately! He was still concentrating on turning his head to look behind him! As soon as he turned his head, he hit the huge sword of the guardian with a " duang" sound, and fell on his back, and was almost kicked off the line by the security system!

When Qi Qin saw that the opponent was hit, he immediately chased after him, drew out the Sword of Ares, and killed the opponent with two slashes. Then he put away his guards and looked at the ship of Day City from afar.

He didn't know if Zhaochen was watching him from the boat, but he still said in that direction very seriously and firmly: " I will protect Xuanyi from now on. "

" I will never let you hurt him again! "

Just when Qi Qin was neatly dealing with that stupid executive of Day City, Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu, the two short-legged guys, finally hurriedly got on board.

After leaving the island, they were out of the battle and receded like the tide, but the other players who remained on the supply island were still being chased.

The ship of Youyue City was right next to Fanxing City, very close. Ji Xuan raised his eyes and saw Ye Linyu and Yun Zhongjian. The two were running and panting.

Both of them are swordsmen and are slow. The worst thing is that they were the two farthest away from the dock when the incident happened. At this moment, apart from Ji Xuanyi, they are probably the two who want to be hurt the most in Yaori City.

Ye Linyu probably anticipated that as a gang leader, he would definitely run for his life. As a swordsman, he actually gave up his combat power and accumulated some agility! Even Yun Zhongjian, who was dressed in orange, couldn't run as fast as him and was left behind by him. After a while, Ye Linyu ran onto the boat, sat down on the deck, and looked at Yun Zhongjian. Yun Zhongjian was in real trouble. His clothes were almost touched by his claws several times, but he managed to avoid it again and again!

However, even so, when he was about to run onto the boat, the people behind him caught up with him. Ji Xuanyi was just about to give Yun Zhongjian a hand to help, but he saw Yun Zhongjian stumble with a cry of " Aiya " and dodged the claw that was stretched out for the back of his head. Then he reacted, rolled on the ground, and got on the boat safely.

Ye Linyu looked down at him: "..."

Yun Zhongjian smiled at him weakly.

Ye Linyu said with mixed feelings: " Why don't I have such an awesome passive skill? "

There would be no answer to this question even if it was asked. When Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu saw that the two important figures of the alliance had boarded the boat, they withdrew their gaze. Ji Xuanyi's face was not looking good. Xu Chu also found that he was not as calm as he said. After thinking for a while, he comforted him: " There should be no problem in the world. If there was any trouble, it would have happened a long time ago. Most of them have returned to the Elemental Continent to send us a message. Since there is no movement now, they will definitely be able to deal with it. "

Ji Xuanyi almost couldn't help kicking Xu Chu off the boat when he heard half of it. He barely calmed down after hearing the last two sentences and said, " Tianxia is very powerful. There won't be any problem. "

Ah, what familiar dog food!

Xu Chu secretly rolled his eyes, but still responded in a hypocritical manner: " That's right. "

In fact, Qi Qin really lived up to Ji Xuanyi's trust. Not long after Xu Chu and Ji Xuanyi finished talking, a large number of red names came from the side!

Ji Xuanyi stood up immediately and took a closer look. Sure enough, the person leading the race was Qi Qin!

After dealing with the executives of the Day City, it was almost impossible to leave them far behind and run back. After all, the direction had changed. When Qi Qin ran towards the Star City ship, he was no longer running in a straight line, but in a diagonal line. What was worse was that he was being chased from the side. In fact , it didn't take Qi Qin much time to deal with that guy, so he shouldn't have been chased so badly. The main reason was that he made harsh remarks in front of the Day City ship in order to show off, which wasted time, and when he ran back, he was closely followed.

Qi Qin was a little overwhelmed at first, but when he looked up, he saw Ji Xuanyi on the deck. He thought to himself that he couldn't lose face in front of Xuanyi, so he suddenly had the motivation to persevere. After raising his sword to block the attack from behind, Qi Qin suddenly gave up running, turned around and kicked Ji Xuanyi to the side, and then started fighting with the hilt of the sword and his fists and feet.

" Fuck, they're almost there, what the hell are they doing? There's always a good time to show off! " Xu Chu couldn't help but yell.

Ji Xuanyi, however, immediately raised his staff after Qi Qin turned around and said, " I'm not trying to show off, but at this distance, I can't show my back anymore. "

Xu Chu said anxiously: " We can't fight like this? The whole world is almost surrounded! "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and sneered, " You don't believe me when I say you're a rookie. "

" He's waiting for the CD , waiting for a heavy blow. " After saying that, Ji Xuanyi's staff moved.

" It's just a CD , go on. "

Warlock's skills have a faster cooldown .

Before Xu Chu could react, as soon as Ji Xuanyi's skill arrived, Qi Qin immediately swung it away, turned around and made a heavy slash, then jumped directly onto the dock, ran two more steps, and returned to the boat safely.

Qi Qin didn't say much to Ji Xuanyi, but just looked at him with sparkling eyes, and couldn't stop smiling on his face.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help laughing and said, " Solved? "

Qi Qin nodded and said, " It's solved. "

Ji Xuanyi curled his eyes, Qi Qin put away his sword, held his hand, and said: " I like Xuanyi now. "

Ji Xuanyi: " Hmm? "

Qi Qin said seriously: " So just be yourself. No matter what troubles arise, I will help Xuanyi solve them. "

Ji Xuanyi felt warm in his heart and was about to speak when Xu Chu, who was beside him, stood up, looking like he was about to die of his injuries, and staggered away.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Xu Chu said weakly: " I'm dying, Jian Xi Xin Jiu, please use your single dog energy to heal me! Please! "

After saying that, Xu Chu seemed to remember something and added defensively: " I don't want to pick you up! "

The author has something to say: Sword Washing New Wine: Meow meow meow???

Chapter 177

and the time spent on replenishing supplies became shorter and shorter . After almost an hour at the last island , the fleets from the three main cities sailed away as if they were escaping.

" Even the supply island is full of red names . I really don't know what the situation will be like when we reach the Lost Continent. " Xu Chu couldn't help but say.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin: "..."

After a while, Ji Xuanyi could no longer bear it and said, " Come closer! I'm not going to fucking eat you! "

The three of them had just escaped from the third supply island and were sitting in the cafeteria to rest. Xu Chu was sitting five tables away from Ji Xuanyi and the other two. He talked to them from a distance, attracting the attention of a group of onlookers.

Xu Chu said worriedly: " No , you two will make me feel uncomfortable. "

The spectators looked at Ji Xuanyi and the others with even more weird eyes!

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi raised his hand expressionlessly , and Qi Qin stood up and walked quickly towards Xu Chu. When the other party tried to escape, he grabbed him by the back of the neck and pulled him in front of Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuan didn't say anything, he beat Xu Chu up and said, " Are you still smoking? "

Under the sympathetic gazes of the bystanders , Xu Chu smiled very flatteringly and said, " No, no! "

Ji Xuanyi then asked Qi Qin to put Xu Chu down and sit him down , and said slowly: " Go and see what the Lost Continent is like. "

Just as August said, their voyage has lasted for more than half a month, and leaving the third supply island means that they are not far from the lost continent . It is very likely that tomorrow or the day after tomorrow , they will be able to set foot on the land they have been looking forward to for a long time.

" Have you finished your work? " Ji Xuan said, " After arriving at the Lost Continent, we need to have a plan for the deployment of personnel, as well as the cooperation with Youyue City and Day City ..."

Xu Chu was fine at first, but after hearing the latter part, he was confused and asked, " Daytime City? What does it have to do with Daytime City? "

Ji Xuanyi sneered and said, " Today they even did something like stabbing me in the back. Now that they are on shore, are they just going to let it go? In a cooperative activity, physical violence is not okay, but ostracizing them is still okay, right? Do you really think I have no temper? "

Xu Chu finally reacted and said with sudden realization: " It's mainly because we have always been ostracizing them. I was a little confused when you said that. "

But I still have to take revenge. Since I can't really do it, I can only try harder to exclude them ...

Xu Chu thought for a moment and said, " Okay, I'll go contact Youyue City. I haven't made fun of Ye Linyu for his ugly face during the negotiation today, hehe. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi held his forehead with his hands helplessly and said, " Get lost! "

Xu Chu rolled away quickly, leaving only Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin.

The light in the restaurant was ambiguous. Qi Qin thought of the tacit understanding between him and Ji Xuanyi and his concern for him, and his heart moved.

No one was paying attention to this place anymore, Xu Chu also left, and there were only two of them left. Could there be a better opportunity for intimacy than this?

Qi Qin swallowed his saliva, mustered up his courage, and was about to move forward silently when suddenly a red shadow flashed, and a little fox jumped out from behind Ji Xuanyi!

The little fox wagged its tail and fed Ji Xuanyi dried fruits, making cute sounds and making Ji Xuanyi smile.

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin couldn't help but ask from the bottom of his heart, when can we reach the Lost Continent? Send this little light bulb away quickly!

In fact, Qi Qin didn't have to wait too long. Just as Ji Xuanyi expected, two days later, the coast of the Lost Continent appeared in front of everyone.

However, due to what happened on the supply island, most players were not as excited as when the event first started, but rather a little nervous.

It's not that they haven't had group fights before. The combat effectiveness of Star City is still very high, and Sun City is definitely well aware of this – but players are different from monsters after all. When players die, they will go back to the resurrection point, and there will always be a time to fight, but monsters are constantly refreshed. Before knowing the true intensity of the battle, no one dares to relax.

And their situations were surprisingly similar. Not only the orcs hired from the supply island, but even the ones brought from various main cities, were in a somewhat strange state.

If players talk to them more often, they can hear that they are also a little worried about the upcoming battle .

Compared with the population of an entire continent, the people they brought were still too few. Although their mission was not to occupy the entire continent with such a small number of people, they only needed to open up a stronghold to welcome the great magicians from the other two main cities who would arrive next, set up a teleportation array, and wait for the arrival of support from large forces.

But even so, this activity is still very difficult.

Jian Xi Xinjiu hadn't slept well for the past two days. Besides the fact that Xu Chu started harassing him again, it was also because of the upcoming battle.

Before the second server, activities on several other servers were launched first, but because they did not receive guides in time, the activities on those servers were very bumpy.

According to the news leaked on the forum, one of the servers that set out first has failed in its mission and returned to the starting point, and the situation of the other servers is not good either.

Although everyone successfully found the supply island, they were delayed due to serious damage to the ship, shortage of resources, insufficient gold coins, etc. Now, the second server that started later is back in the lead and has become the server with the fastest progress in this event.

In other words, there is no strategy to follow for what they will face next, and they can only take it one step at a time.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu probably sighed more in the past two days than he had in his entire life.

Ji Xuanyi was not too worried about getting ashore. After all, with August's help, it could be said that they had already won an advantage at the starting line. Such conditions that were like having a cheat were not available to everyone. As far as getting ashore was concerned, they could only face a simple mode, and at worst a normal mode. Difficulty was impossible.

What he was more worried about was the mission for the little fox. He didn't know how long it would take him to find the little fox's tribe since the Lost Continent was so big.

Everyone has their own thoughts, but no matter what, the lost continent is getting closer and closer.

It was already nine o'clock in the evening when they could actually see the dock of the Lost Continent. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were both holding on and did not log off.

Jian Xi Xinjiu counted the number of people and looked at their condition. Finally, he decided to rest for a night and then go to the dock tomorrow to prepare to go ashore.

" You all know the current situation without me having to explain it. We have already reached the Lost Continent. As long as we successfully land and stabilize our position, our mission as the vanguard will be completely completed. The only thing left is to ' wait ' . "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu rarely showed the aura of a gang leader, frowning and saying, " Tomorrow will definitely be a tough battle, and it may even take more than a day. I hope everyone can have a good rest tonight and gather on time tomorrow. "

There was no need to say any more childish words. Originally, I was telling everyone to have a good rest. If I get them excited now, they might accidentally lose sleep and be in a state of lethargy when it comes to fighting tomorrow. That would be a disaster.

Upon hearing this, everyone responded and dispersed. Xu Chu and Jian Xi Xinjiu had already discussed the next arrangements two days ago, so there was no need to waste time. Xu Chu yawned and left. This was a serious matter, so he would not be late tomorrow.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu originally wanted to go back to his room and log off, but when he looked up and saw Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, who looked sleepy and confused, he asked curiously, " Do you two have anything else to do? "

They used to go to Auguste together every night to settle resources, but today they were only one step away from their destination, so this step could be completely omitted, so Jian Xi Xin Jiu prepared to log off and go to sleep.

Ji Xuanyi shook his head, then nodded and said, " We are going to go ashore tomorrow. I am going to ask August if there is anything I need to pay attention to. Do you want to come with me? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was stunned for a moment after hearing this. After talking with August, it was probably getting late. But after a little hesitation, he still nodded and said, " Okay, I'll go with you. "

Whether he is in good spirits tomorrow is not actually the most important thing. After all, there are many people on the ship who can take command, including Xu Chu, Ji Xuan Yi, Qi Qin Xue, and Piao Renjian for wisdom and courage. He is at most a substitute and can only worry about things. It is not his turn to take the blame for any specific problems.

Ji Xuanyi and the other two arrived at the door of August's room. The puppet seemed to have expected this and was already waiting there, smiling at them.

Although other tasks on other ships were taken over by hired orcs, all matters on the floor where August lived were still controlled by puppets. This was not only because the orcs might clumsily mess up August's experimental props, but also for August's safety – although Ji Xuanyi felt that with August's strength, there would most likely be no safety risks against him.

The puppet smiled at them and said, " The Lost Continent is almost here. Lord August has been waiting for you. "

Ji Xuanyi touched his nose, feeling a little embarrassed.

In fact, he had expected that the Lost Continent would be approaching this morning, and had been thinking about finding August to ask about the situation, but he had been obsessed with watching the little fox being cute and Qi Qin being jealous the whole day, and forgot about it for a moment. For the first time, he put the important matters behind his mind. He only remembered it when they were disbanded just now, and hurriedly brought swords and new wine.

However, apart from limited-time missions, they don't have any objections to players for waiting, and August is obviously the same, otherwise the puppets would not treat them like this.

It was not the first time that the little fox had seen a puppet. He raised his head, took out a piece of dried fruit from his pocket, handed it to her, and said crisply: " Auntie, do you want some dried fruit? "

The puppet smiled even more happily, bent down and touched the little fox's head, and said: " Auntie doesn't want to eat it, baby, eat it yourself. "

The little fox shook its ears, looked at her blankly, stuffed the dried fruit into its mouth, and chewed it vigorously.

Ji Xuanyi took his paw, opened the door, and led him into August's room.

Ever since the little fox got on the boat, he would follow August every night when he came to settle resources.

Perhaps it was a common problem among older people, but August was very caring towards this little guy and fed him a lot of snacks, which made Ji Xuanyi begin to suspect that if it was Ze Yu Sishui who got Madam Harman's necklace, August might have had a great impression of him when they first met.

After rubbing the little fox as usual, August looked at Ji Xuanyi and the others seriously and said, " I know you have a lot of questions to ask, so tell me, kids. I will tell you everything I know. "

Although Ji Xuanyi was the first to speak, Jian Xi Xinjiu was the first to speak. However, the question he asked was indeed very important. Ji Xuanyi just glanced at him and said nothing.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said, " Tomorrow when we go ashore, we will definitely be attacked by the evil forces of the Lost Continent and the fallen orcs. We are too short of manpower. I wonder if you can help us? "

August heard this, looked at him, and did not give an answer, but said: " It is not a good thing for me to take action. Of course, you can use me as a last resort, but I don't recommend you to rely on me like this. "

In other words, I tend to disagree, and I feel a little embarrassed to say that the sword is washed with new wine.

Indeed, the event still depends on the players' own strength to complete. If you always rely on August, what is the difference between that and cheating? August's magic will definitely destroy the dock, but the many easter eggs and hidden rewards in the event are probably irrelevant to them.

Seeing that Jian Xixinjiu was silent, Ji Xuan asked: " I want to ask, how much do you know about the Lost Continent? What kind of concept is the enemy we are about to face? "

August shook his head and said, " I don't know that much about the Lost Continent. Like you, I also have expectations and curiosity. However, if we combine the rumors I heard from the orcs with the intelligence I have, the enemy we are about to face may not be that simple. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " What do you mean? "

August said, " The Lost Continent has been occupied by the evil god. The orcs left on the Lost Continent are divided into two categories. One category has already fallen and become the minions of the evil god, while the other category still hopes to drive out the evil god and regain control of this continent . In fact, the situation of the latter category is much worse than expected. "

The orcs who surrendered to the evil god are no longer the same orcs as before. Just like the mermaid boss that Ji Xuanyi and his companions encountered in the changed world line copy , the orcs have also been infected by the evil god. Not to mention their mental state, they will definitely not be friendly to humans, but their combat effectiveness has definitely doubled. August frowned and said, " The population of the Lost Continent may not be as large as we imagined, but the enemy 's individual combat power should not be underestimated. I suggest that you secretly go ashore to investigate tomorrow and then land after confirming the situation. "

Ji Xuan nodded.

According to the information provided by August, it seems that the battle to be faced tomorrow will not be a human wave tactic. Most of the monsters on the shore should be elite monsters. In this case, a more detailed arrangement of manpower is required. Every team must have a complete set of tanks and healers.

Before Jian Xixinjiu could say anything, Ji Xuanyi said seriously, " The task of arranging the personnel is now up to you! "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Before Jian Xixinjiu could reply, Ji Xuanyi had already left him aside and said to August: " I have another question for you. "

August said, " What's the problem? "

Ji Xuanyi rubbed the little fox's head and said, " It's about him. "

August seemed to have expected this, and his expression became a little serious.

Ji Xuanyi said, " It's not impossible to bring the orcs who want to take back the continent to our side. Little Jack is the key, but there are still some things I need to know. "

" Little Jack's father once told me that the fox clan had passed down from generation to generation what happened in the Lost Continent. "

August's initial explanation to him was that there was a struggle among humans, which led to the fall of the Lost Continent. The orcs were later mentioned when the supply island appeared. At that time, the orcs described by August were more like the other five races on the Elemental Continent today, rather than a force that could compete with humans.

But according to Fox Papa, the situation on the Lost Continent was that humans and orcs had a fight, which allowed the evil god to take advantage of the situation. Then when the two races fled together, humans left the orcs behind and fled alone.

" What was the truth of that year? " Ji Xuanyi asked: " When I send the little fox back to his tribe, if those foxes are not the minions of the evil god, I hope to talk to them about cooperation. The things that happened before the Lost Continent will definitely become an obstacle. I have to find a way to convince them. "

In fact, even if Ji Xuanyi didn't say the following words, August had no intention of hiding it from him.

old magician sighed and said, " It's not that I'm intentionally hiding anything, but there is too little information that has been passed down. The relationship between the other five races on the Elemental Continent and humans is not very good. The orcs' tempers and their relationship with humans can only be worse. If there was a fight between orcs and humans, it is indeed very likely. "

" Including all the news that little Jack's father said just now, it is possible that it is true. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned. If this was really the case, not to mention the fact that humans owed the orcs, given the fox people's level of vigilance, it would not be so easy to convince them.

But at the moment, apart from Little Jack, he really had no other way to get in touch with the orcs.

Perhaps seeing what Ji Xuanyi was thinking, August said slowly: " However, this is just a possibility. "

Ji Xuanyi looked up at him.

August said calmly, " What happened back then is not just what you heard from the fox. When I was young, I also occasionally heard rumors. "

After the fall of the Lost Continent, it was not the humans who turned against the orcs first and abandoned them. Instead, the orcs on the same ship felt that there was a shortage of supplies and food on the ship, so they used humans to make up the number, and started a killing spree . The humans had no choice but to drive the orcs off the ship.

August looked at Ji Xuanyi meaningfully, and said pointedly: " The biggest feature of the fox orcs is not that they are much smarter than other orcs, or even more cunning than humans, but that they live on lies and are good at using lies to profit themselves. I once read in a book that if

the fox orc cubs can't lie, they must not be let out, because they think that if they can't lie, they can't protect themselves, and the cubs will die if they go out rashly. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment and looked at the little fox Jack beside him.

The little fox was staring at August blankly. When Ji Xuanyi looked at him, he suddenly reacted. His ears suddenly fell behind his head, and his tail twitched uneasily. He hugged Ji Xuanyi's arm and said, " I, I didn't lie to my brother! "

He looked at Ji Xuanyi with his big watery eyes and said very seriously: " I am telling the truth! "

Ji Xuan looked at him for a while and knew everything.

The little guy is still young, of course he is not as smart as an old vixen. All his thoughts are written in his eyes and cannot be hidden at all.

Ji Xuanyi didn't feel too angry. Maybe it was because the little fox was so cute? He reached out and touched his head, and said with great sympathy: " It doesn't matter if you lied. Fox orcs are naturally weak and can only survive in this way. I can understand. "

" As long as it's not something that will harm others, it's okay to lie to me, I will forgive you. "

Ji Xuanyi said, and couldn't help but smiled gently at the little fox who looked like he was about to cry, and scratched his chin.

The little fox subconsciously raised its head to let him tickle it, but tears suddenly welled up in its grape-like eyes.

" Brother, I -- ah! "

Ji Xuanyi pinched his mouth and said, " It's okay, no need to say it. "

" ooh " sound came out of his throat and tears began to fall like water.

Ji Xuanyi wiped him and let go of his hand. The little fox then buried its head in his arms and whimpered, mumbling words like " I'm sorry " .

Ji Xuanyi said: " Have you ever told me any important lies? "

The little fox paused in his arms for a moment and shook his head.

Ji Xuanyi exhaled lightly and said, " That's good. "

Then he took out a dried fruit from the little fox's pocket as if he knew the way and stuffed it into his mouth, causing the little fox to cry again.

The feeling of kidnapping a child almost made Ji Xuanyi feel guilty.

Having asked all the questions he wanted to ask and having made plans for what was to come, Ji Xuanyi stopped bothering August. As August was staring at the little fox that was hiccuping, Ji Xuanyi went downstairs with his pet and the other two people.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu frowned. Although the formation he and Xu Chu had planned before included a method to deal with elite monsters similar to what August had said, plans and reality could never be completely consistent. The formation still needed to be fine-tuned. If Jian Xi Xin Jiu didn't want to be bald, he could only hope that Xu Chu would have a change of heart and suddenly go online two hours earlier tomorrow ...

Jian Xi Xin Jiu muttered, " I might as well just shave myself bald tonight. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

After bidding farewell to Jian Xi and Xin Jiu, Ji Xuanyi took the little fox and Qi Qin to the room. Because the little fox is Ji Xuanyi's pet, in addition to helping Ji Xuanyi, the little fox will never leave his side. However, it is impossible for a player to be online 24 hours a day, and Ji Xuanyi

always has to go offline to rest. Therefore, every time he goes offline, he will let the little fox sleep in the room.

As soon as the door was opened, the little fox climbed onto Ji Xuanyi's bed very consciously, changed into pajamas, and curled up into a ball holding its tail.

Ji Xuanyi walked over, put away the clothes he had changed out of, took out the dried fruits that he had not finished eating in his pocket, and put them into the cloth bag under the bed. When he was about to log off, he looked up and saw the little fox looking at him.

Normally, once the little fox assumed a sleeping posture, it would fall asleep immediately, and Ji Xuanyi would be able to log off, but now the latter's eyes were wider than copper bells, and it was obvious that it had something to say to him.

Ji Xuanyi sighed, wiped the fur on the little fox's face that was stained by tears, and said, "What's wrong? "

The little fox's state seemed different from before, as if the plot had been triggered. He looked at Ji Xuanyi seriously and said, " Is what the great magician said true? "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment and said, " What? "

The little fox looked at the tip of his tail and said, " My father also told me about the Lost Continent. Is he really lying? Which one is true, the Great Magician or my father? "

With his eyes shining, Ji Xuanyi realized that the option for this question might have an impact on the development of the plot.

But he didn't know which answer would bring good and which would bring bad. If the fox father didn't lie, then even if humans could form an alliance with the orcs, they would always be inferior to the orcs because of this betrayal. But if what August said was true, would the orcs on the Lost Continent be willing to accept it? Is it possible that they would be angry and refuse to cooperate directly?

Ji Xuanyi frowned, but had no intention of giving up. He stared at him blankly.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a while and said tentatively: " Maybe this question shouldn't have an answer. "

The little fox stared at him blankly. After a while, he slowly reacted and asked in a soft voice: " What do you mean? "

It's good to have a reaction. A reaction means that there is indeed a third answer in the setting.

Ji Xuanyi breathed a sigh of relief and said, " Because this question has no meaning other than causing conflict, and humans and orcs can no longer repeat the mistakes of the past. "

" The past is no longer important. In addition to remembering the pain of the past and constantly reminding ourselves not to make the same mistakes again, humans and orcs need to look forward and work together to create a better future. This is what we need to do, and everyone will be happier. "

This answer is a textbook example of smoothing things over. It may not be useful in real life, but it is enough to deal with it. The little fox thought for a while, finally smiled, nodded vigorously, and said, " Brother is right! I remember it! If I meet the tribesmen on the Lost Continent, I will tell them the same thing! "

Hearing this, Ji Xuanyi couldn't help swallowing his saliva. Sure enough, the previous question was a trap.

In this quest chain, the little fox's questions and answers are probably bound to be triggered. Even if there is no August, there will probably be other channels for players to know another version. At this time, the little fox asks questions, and after the player answers, the little fox will tell the big fox the player's answer in the last link of the task.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but wipe the sweat from his head. If his answer to August was correct, let alone the mysterious reward of the task chain, it would be great if the big fox didn't slap him to death!

Ji Xuan patted the little fox on the back with lingering fear and said, " Be good, it's getting late, go to sleep. "

The little fox nodded, said good night to Ji Xuan, and fell asleep hugging his big furry tail.

Ji Xuanyi then called out to Qi Qin, and the two of them logged off.

Qi Qin has been very worried about the light bulb incident recently. After taking a shower with Ji Xuanyi and going to bed tonight, he tossed and turned and couldn't sleep.

Ji Xuanyi was annoyed by him and said, " Weren't you very sleepy in the game just now? What are you going to do now? "

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin cautiously moved towards Ji Xuanyi and said, " Xuanyi. "

Ji Xuanyi asked impatiently: " What? "

Qi Qin said aggrievedly: " Let's not raise a puppy. It's too troublesome ... "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " I didn't intend to raise one in the first place. You alone are already annoying enough. Shut up and go to sleep! "

Qi Qin then became happy, responded happily, and fell asleep holding Ji Xuanyi.

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin came online the next day, Jian Xi Xinjiu was anxiously counting the number of people. As soon as Ji Xuanyi came on deck, he hurried over and said, " Tianxia and I are here! "

Jian Xi Xinjiu scratched his head, said " Oh ", and flipped through the roster in his hand, looking for Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin's names.

Ji Xuan looked at the crowds of people on the deck and said speechlessly, " Xu Chu didn't come? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu collapsed and said, " Because it's only 8:55 now, there are still five minutes before the gathering at 9 o'clock ... "

Xu Chu, the pigeon god, is lucky enough to arrive on time, especially when work is needed. Don't expect him to show up early!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said madly: " Everyone from Dayo City and Youyue City has arrived. They are counting on us. Those idiots from Dayo City have urged us eight hundred times. Fuck! "

Ji Xuanyi said helplessly: " There is nothing we can do. There are not many people here, and many of them dropped off along the way. Now there are only about 40 to 50 people on a boat, so it is normal for everyone to arrive. "

Although there were some people falling behind on their ship, there were still more than 500 people on it, and it would take time to gather and count them.

Of course Jian Xi Xinjiu was not that stupid, he still sent Ze Yu Sishui and others to help investigate together. However, even so, it was still many times slower than the other two main cities.

Seeing that it would take a while to finish the job, Ji Xuan said, " Didn't August say yesterday that we could send someone to sneak in and take a look at the situation? Should I take them there? "

Upon hearing this, Jian Xi Xin Jiu temporarily put down the book in his hand and said hesitantly : " You go? But you are a sorcerer, and the world is full of swordsmen ..."

But he hesitated only for a moment, and Jian Xi Xin Jiu said in amazement: " There is no one more reliable than you, okay, you lead the people. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " If nothing unexpected happens, the dock should be full of elite monsters, so there's no need for the others. I want to take Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian with me as well. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu had no objection and said, " Okay, you guys do your best. Don't force yourself to get the intelligence. Just stay safe and don't get into any trouble. "

Ji Xuanyi and the other four are basically the top configuration of intelligence and power in Fanxing City. Intelligence doesn't matter. They can always get it by adding more people. It would be a big loss if they return to the Elemental Continent early.

Ji Xuan said, " You don't need to worry about this kind of thing. Just count the number of people and inform Youyue City of our landing. Forget about Sun City, so that those idiots won't do anything weird again. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu certainly would not make such a mistake, and immediately said, " Got it, I'll call a few people to help you lower the boat. "

Jian Xi Xinjiu looked at the dock of the Lost Continent. This new continent was completely different from the Elemental Continent in style. Not only the buildings, but even the plants looked very dark and rugged, which made people feel overwhelmed. Fortunately, there were many hidden corners to hide in. Ji Xuanyi and his friends could take a small boat and make a detour directly into the woods on the edge of the Lost Continent dock. As long as their luck was not too bad, they would not have to confront monsters head-on.

Jian Xixinjiu said: " Be careful. "

Ji Xuan responded, contacted Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian through secret chat, and then prepared to get off the boat with Qi Qin.

Chapter 178

In most games, there are actually " infiltration " missions , and the road leading to the mission target point is bound to be crowded with surveillance monsters walking around.

These monsters are basically set with a sensing range . If the player accidentally steps into it , it may lead to a fierce battle at best, or start from the beginning at worst.

, Ji Xuanyi is very familiar with similar settings. If this game is still a keyboard online game, clearing the game will be a piece of cake for him.

But the problem is that this is a holographic online game . Even if the ordinary red-named monsters are set with the same sensing range as those in keyboard online games , the current situation may not necessarily have the same setting as that of ordinary online games.

After all, this event is a major event related to the later development of the game. If he gives you a high AI , the monsters will know you as soon as they see you, and then it's game over, right? A fierce battle is fine , but if we really start from the beginning, it's hard to say where the beginning is.

Ji Xuanyi and three other people took two small boats from the Star City , made a big circle , and finally bypassed the sight of the elite monsters on the dock, and reached the shore by feeling the bushes nearby.

Mi Yin was actually the only one among the four who was truly suitable for stealth operations. She had been leading the way, hiding in the front. After finding a hidden bush to stop temporarily, she said speechlessly, " Actually, I can come up alone . You can wait on the boat. I remember everything anyway. I can mark the distribution map for you when I get back. "

Xue Piao Renjian felt that what Mi Yin said was quite right. He had no idea why he had followed along and looked at Ji Xuanyi with some surprise.

Ji Xuanyi hugged the little fox that followed him and said, " We are not here just to observe the situation. The game is not like the real world where you can only fight hard and there are not so many coincidences. But this is a game, there must be hidden tasks or easter eggs here, which will make it easier for us to occupy the dock. "

" Observing the distribution of elite monsters and summarizing their fighting methods is important, but it only accounts for half of our mission. The other half is what I just said, at least we need to find someone we can talk to at the dock. "

Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin were both players of the Ten Thousand Year Arena and were not very clear about the mission. When they heard Ji Xuanyi say this, they nodded in conviction.

Ji Xuan said, " Miyin, go and observe the position of the elite monsters. Xue Piao Renjian, please follow me and Tianxia. By the way, be careful. The assassin's invisibility is definitely not omnipotent in this situation. If you get too close to the elite monsters here, something might happen. "

Mi Yin frowned when he heard this. If Ji Xuanyi hadn't reminded him, he might have forgotten about it. He immediately said, " I know. Don't worry. "

Mi Yin is definitely one of the most reliable players in Fanxing City. Ji Xuanyi is of course relieved about him. After reminding him of a few details, he let Mi Yin leave the bushes first. Ji Xuanyi looked out from the gap in the grass. For a long time, the elite monsters outside did not show any special movements. It seemed that Mi Yin was indeed very careful and should not need their support for the time being.

Ji Xuanyi lowered his voice and said, " Let's go too, and make less noise. " and the little fox following Ji Xuanyi was very sensible and moved lightly, with almost no sound when their claws stepped on the ground. The group tiptoed along the bushes to move deeper into the ground.

There were indeed not as many elite monsters on the dock as on the third supply island, but there were still about a dozen or twenty of them. There were more of them when walking inside. Not only Ji Xuanyi, but also the other two people had frowns on their faces.

In such a small area, the number of people shouldn't have made everyone feel overwhelmed, but the problem was that the strength of these elite monsters was too high.

August was set as a highly respected great magician. The official certainly would not let him tell players false information. Even if what he said was just speculation, it was basically true. The situation at the dock was exactly the same as what he had previously inferred about Ji Xuanyi. The orcs who stayed in the Lost Continent became the evil god's henchmen, and were strengthened like the mermaid boss . The orc elite monsters that Ji Xuanyi and his companions saw at the dock were completely different from the orcs they had seen on the three supply islands before. Whether in appearance, size or pressure, there was a feeling of heaviness and suffocation in people's hearts.

If the orcs on the supply island still make people want to touch them, then the orcs on the Lost Continent will only make people feel dangerous. You can tell without having to meet them face to face that these orcs are no different from man-eating beasts.

Ji Xuan took a look at the levels of the orc elite monsters and couldn't help but curse in his heart, another fucking question mark ... He is now level 69, only one level away from the maximum level. The question marks all over his eyes mean that these elite monsters are at least level 72, which is almost the same as the boss in the dungeon !

Ji Xuan took a look at his HP and found that although it was not as high as that of a dungeon boss , it was almost as strong as a small boss . He estimated that the attack would not be too low ...

If there were only one or two monsters of this strength, it would be easy to deal with, but now that there are so many of them all over the ground, it is very difficult. If we want to clear out the elite monsters here, each monster must be assigned the combat power of at least ten players. Although their number should be enough, who knows if they will refresh or get support during the fight?

After Ji Xuanyi reached this point, he became more certain of his speculation. There must be a mission nearby that could weaken the defense force of the dock. As long as he could find it, it should not be too difficult to set up camp at the dock.

However, this pier is neither big nor small. Although there are dense vegetation and many places for them to hide from the sight of elite monsters, it is not easy to find one in this area. Because they had to control their voices and pay attention to observe the situation around them, the three of them moved very slowly. During this time, Jian Xi Xinjiu also sent a message to say that everyone on his side had gathered and asked about the situation here.

Ji Xuanyi replied to him briefly, saying that the situation at the dock was a bit serious and it would be best not to act rashly.

It seemed that it was not very convenient for Jian Xi to make new wine. After all, everyone had already gathered, and Youyue City and Yaori City were still urging him. If there was no movement at all, he would still be under a lot of pressure.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and replied, " Youyue City is an ally and can definitely understand the situation here. There's no need to explain to Day City. Tell them what we are doing. They might come to cause trouble. You should discuss with Youyue City and try to hold on as much as possible. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu also understood that they should not act impulsively in this matter. If they misjudged the intensity of the upcoming battle, they might have to go home together. So he had no choice but to agree.

As soon as Jianxi Xinjiu responded, Mi Yin sent a message.

Sure enough, this area was not just filled with elite monsters. Fortunately, he insisted that Jian Xi Xin Jiu not act rashly. Otherwise, with the other two main cities, there would be a total of more than 700 people, and maybe all of them would have to die here!

Mi Yin carefully avoided the elite monsters and sneaked inside, and found that there was a stone giant nearly a kilometer away from the dock.

Although the stone giant just stood there like a dead object and didn't move, Mi Yin noticed its health bar and red name with her sharp eyes, and thought it was the final boss stationed at the dock .

The stone giant, like the other monsters on the dock, has a question mark level. Although Miyin is only level 68 and there is no way to figure out its exact statistics, as the final boss , its level can only be higher than the elite monsters, and its health bar will only be thicker. It might even be slightly weaker than the original world boss .

After Ji Xuanyi reminded Mi Yin to be careful, he once again informed Jian Xi Xinjiu of the situation that had been discovered at the dock, and continued the search with Xue Piao Renjian and Qi Qin.

About five minutes later, Ji Xuanyi and his two companions reached the end of the bush. There is a fork in the road ahead. There is a section of road about ten meters long that is not covered, and there are still orc elite monsters guarding the surroundings. If you want to go through, you will definitely risk being discovered.

Ji Xuan looked at Qi Qin subconsciously.

Qi Qin lowered his voice and said, " If this were in reality, I would be able to pass through without being discovered, and I could bring you with me, but here ..."

He said hesitantly , " This armor is still too heavy, and the orcs' five senses are probably much sharper than those of ordinary people. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned, not noticing that Xue Piaorenjian, who was following behind them, looked confused.

What are these two talking about? Is there an advantage in real life over in-game?

However, Xue Piao Renjian was just wondering in his heart, and maybe he would turn around and complain to Mi Yin, but he would not say it out loud in front of the two of them.

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything, Qi Qin couldn't help but ask: " What should we do now? Turn back or change lanes? "

The people on the Lost Continent certainly have no intention of beautifying and greening the land, and the grove of trees where they are is not a neat straight line. They can continue

searching by changing direction, but they may have to repeat the same route and need to spend more time in this area.

Of course, turning back is impossible, but changing lanes is still something you can consider . Just as Ji Xuanyi fell into deep thought, he felt his sleeve move. He looked down and saw that it was the little fox pulling him.

The little fox was Ji Xuanyi's pet and never left his side. When Ji Xuanyi first decided to come down to get information, he hesitated whether he should stay because of him. But the little fox was very smart and knew what they were doing. He followed their example and lightened his footsteps. As a fox orc whose body size was not very big, his movements were quieter than Ji Xuanyi and the others, which made Ji Xuanyi feel a lot more relaxed.

The little fox suddenly moved, it must have discovered something. In addition, due to its connection with the Lost Continent, Ji Xuanyi was still very concerned about the little fox's movements.

Seeing that the little fox looked a little anxious, Ji Xuanyi touched his head and comforted him softly: " What did you find? It's okay, tell me slowly. "

The little fox nodded, and moved closer to Ji Xuanyi's ear, with its wet nose touching Ji Xuanyi's earlobe, and then whispered: " I smell blood. "

The three of them were stunned when they heard this and looked straight at the little fox.

The little fox hid in Ji Xuanyi's arms with some fear and said, " I don't know what the blood is, but I really smelled it. It's very close ..."

After yesterday's conversation, Ji Xuanyi was sure that the little fox would not lie to him. Since he said there was blood, it must be correct.

Ji Xuanyi lowered his voice and whispered, " Besides blood, did you smell or hear anything else? "

The little fox's ears twitched, and then he said honestly: " There was no sound, but the smell of blood seemed a bit stinky, as if it had gone bad. "

The three of them looked at each other. The blood tasted different, so there were only two possibilities. One was that the blood came from orcs infected by the evil god, or simply from the evil god's minions. The other was that the blood might have gone bad, as the little fox said, because the incident happened a long time ago.

In terms of the defense level of the dock and the strength of the elite monsters, Ji Xuanyi was more inclined to the latter. He whispered to the other two: " Look around to see if there are any subtle bloodstains. The little fox can smell it here, so if it's not us, but other players who didn't bring him here, there must be a chance to find it. If we are careful, it should be relatively easy to find it. "

Upon hearing this, Xue Piao Renjian and Qi Qin both nodded, and then began to search carefully.

Ji Xuanyi always felt that the setting of this fork in the road was strange. Rather than trying to make the players give up, this distance that was neither long nor short was more like a test for the players ...

Because of this idea, Ji Xuanyi paid special attention to the situation on the other side of the intersection. After shifting his gaze away from the patrolling orc elite monster, Ji Xuanyi soon made a discovery.

"Do you think that's blood?" Ji Xuanyi narrowed his eyes and said uncertainly. He has a slight myopia, and even with the correction in the game, he is not so sure about what he sees.

There is no proper greening in the Lost Continent, and of course it is impossible to build roads. The roads are all mud, and after being exposed to the sun, there is a lot of dust and it is dirty. The place that Ji Xuanyi pointed to looks like ordinary black soil. If there were no faint traces of dragging, Ji Xuanyi might not have noticed it at all.

Although Xue Piao Renjian was an amazing expert, he still had no knowledge of this kind of thing. Fortunately, Qi Qin was there, and after just one look, he confirmed: "It's blood!"

Ji Xuan said: "Sure enough!"

It seems that a battle has indeed taken place here, and someone was injured – no, judging from the combat power of the elite monster, that person is most likely dead. The dragging trace is most likely a scene that happened in the past. The orcs who wanted to resist the evil god were killed by the infected orcs after approaching the dock , and their bodies were then dragged away for disposal.

But the problem is that the dragging trace leads to the other end of the road. If Ji Xuanyi and the others want to continue tracking it, they have to pass through here!

All three of them had solemn expressions on their faces.

Before Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin could say anything, Xue Piao Renjian said, "I'll go lead them away."

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but look at him.

Xue Piao Renjian said with no expression on his face, "I have a horse."

Now we are no longer on the boat. As a knight, Xue Piao Renjian can summon a horse. But now they were in the Lost Continent, with red-named monsters everywhere, and the ships in the three main cities were far from the shore . Even if Xue Piao Renjian had a horse, where could he run to after alarming so many elite monsters? In the end, he would most likely be surrounded by monsters and sent back to the resurrection point in the Elemental Continent. Ji Xuanyi frowned and immediately rejected the idea: "No, if you die here, how can I explain it to Mi Yin?"

Xue Piao Renjian glanced at him, and a smile appeared on his face. He said, "No need to explain, he understands."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi said with a frown on his face: "Don't say such gay things . "

Snowfall: "..... ? "

Renjian was suddenly filmed saying something very gay , and was completely confused. Qi Qin then said, "Why don't I go? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: "Don't join in the fun. If you go, can you divert them at this speed? If you do, we will all be discovered together."

Qi Qin: "..."

That's true.

Qi Qin remained silent.

Of course, it was impossible for Ji Xuanyi himself to go. He was not as fast as Qi Qin and he would probably be caught as soon as he showed his head. He would not be able to buy any time at all.

But no one can go. We can't expect the elite monsters to run away on their own, right?

Ji Xuanyi was in a dilemma, thinking about whether he should look around to see if there were any tools that could be used, when he suddenly felt a pain in his hand, as he was bitten by the little fox!

Most of the pain in the game was blocked, and Ji Xuanyi hadn't felt pain in the game for a long time. He was stunned for a moment, and the strength in his hands loosened.

Unexpectedly, at this moment, the little fox that was originally held in Ji Xuanyi's arms seized the opportunity, broke free from his arms and jumped out. When Ji Xuanyi reacted and tried to catch him, he only touched the tip of its furry tail!

The little fox got on all fours and ran very fast, and immediately disappeared into the bushes on the other side, making sharp cries from time to time. Even if the orc elite monster was slow to react, it noticed it and immediately chased in the direction the little fox fled.

Ji Xuanyi was about to chase out of the bushes immediately, but Qi Qin reacted immediately, hugged Ji Xuanyi, and together with Xue Piao Renjian, took advantage of the moment when the elite monster was lured away and quickly ran across the three-way intersection.

After the three of them hid again, Ji Xuanyi immediately hit Qi Qin hard, but his strength attribute was too low, and Qi Qin didn't even make a sound.

Ji Xuanyi lowered his voice and said angrily: "He's just a little brat!"

How could he be allowed to lead the monster away? If anything happened to him, Ji Xuanyi would be in trouble!

Perhaps the setting of the little fox as a pet is to go through this plot to lure away elite monsters for the player, but the sense of substitution is so strong that Ji Xuanyi still can't help but feel that he is not cautious enough and underestimated the little fox's AI. He can actually understand what they are planning.

If all they can find later is the little fox's corpse, Ji Xuanyi is going to call the authorities to complain. This plot is too fucking bullshit!

Ji Xuanyi cursed under his breath for a long time before he realized that although he was not so enthusiastic about the little fox, the expression on Qi Qin's face was actually not good-looking either.

None of the three people expected the little fox to suddenly do this, and they all felt bad. The reason why Qi Qin stopped Ji Xuanyi was that he knew it was useless for him to go, and he would just go back to the resurrection point in vain, and the little fox's sacrifice would be in vain. Ji Xuanyi calmed down and realized that he shouldn't be angry with Qi Qin. He couldn't help but sigh and said, "I'm sorry, I didn't mean it."

Qi Qin was already used to being bullied by Ji Xuanyi, and was actually somewhat flattered after hearing the apology. He quickly patted his back, pulled him into his arms, and comforted him, "It's okay, I know everything."

Ji Xuanyi leaned against him and whispered, " If I had known this would happen, I would have agreed to let Xue Piao Renjian go out from the beginning. "

Xue Piao Renjian, who was suddenly caught in the crossfire, said: "..."

He just doesn't like to talk, otherwise I must tell Ji Xuanyi now that he is still here! Can't I wait until he leaves before saying this!

But even though the snow was falling on the earth, although he didn't say anything, he couldn't help but complain a few words in his heart and began to miss Mi Yin.

What kind of people are these!

Qi Qin patted Ji Xuan gently for a while and said, " The bloodstain is on the leaves over here, it's quite obvious, shall we continue to look for it now? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head without hesitation and said, " Wait here for a while. If the little fox can come back, he will definitely come here to find us. "

Although he knew that the possibility of the little fox coming back was small, Qi Qin did not force him. He nodded and agreed to stay and wait with him.

The wait lasted nearly twenty minutes. Jian Xi Xin Jiu sent several private messages, and even Ye Lin Yu joined in the fun. However, Ji Xuan Yi remained unmoved and insisted that Jian Xi Xin Jiu extend the wait time a little longer.

Jian Xixinjiu had no choice but to ask him how long it would take. Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and replied, " Two or three hours if fast, five or six hours if slow. "

Sword Washing New Wine: "... Are you kidding me? "

Ji Xuan said, " Otherwise, you can bring your people up now, and then go back to the Elemental Continent together. You can see if Xiao Xiao Yu Xia will let you go. "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was of course aware of his position as the scapegoat, so he could only let everyone disperse first and gather again in the afternoon.

Forget about Youyue City, they were pretty Buddhist to begin with, and had no objection to hearing that they had to wait a little longer for safety, so they just went about their business. But Yueri City got anxious and rushed over to ask Jian Xixinjiu if he was playing a trick on them.

They kept postponing the agreed time, and now they were saying they were disbanding?

Jian Xi Xin Jiu didn't have a good attitude towards Day City, and said impatiently: " Plans can't keep up with changes, understand? Do you know what's going on at the dock now? You're just talking nonsense! Am I not more unlucky than you in terms of gathering and disbanding? You don't even have a hundred people, and I have more than six hundred. I didn't say anything about gathering and disbanding! "

Day City was also anxious, and said: " Everyone knows that you have more people in Star City, but you went back on your word, isn't that right? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu sneered, " Of course I was wrong to go back on my word, but I've told you the reason. The situation at the dock is very serious. If you insist on going, I won't stop you. At worst, we can go back to shore and wait for your next boat to come over. Are you going? "

The executives of Day City cursed Jian Xi Xin Jiu a few words and then stopped talking.

If Jian Xi Xin Jiu insisted on stopping them from going because this was a cooperative activity, Zhao Chen, this lunatic, might actually go just to make them upset. But Jian Xi Xin Jiu's attitude

was very boring, and Zhao Chen had no desire to cause trouble. Instead, he just shrank back quietly.

He didn't think that the person who went to the island would be Ji Xuanyi. After all, Mi Yin was in Fanxing City. If he knew that Ji Xuanyi was on the island, he would probably start to act up again.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was scolded a few times, but he didn't take it to heart at all. In the game, the one who scolds others is usually the one who gets beaten or suffers a loss, and most people are used to it. Jian Xi Xin Jiu turned his head and put it behind him. Looking at the team that disbanded after him in Day City, he couldn't help but curse: " Fuck, this idiot is so fucking cheap! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu had just finished dealing with Yue Ri City, and Ji Xuanyi had been waiting for nearly ten minutes.

Qi Qin did not try to persuade him to leave, but Ji Xuanyi himself already had a bad feeling in his heart.

Ji Xuanyi gritted his teeth tightly, not thinking about the next mission or what to do with the alliance with the orcs. His mind was full of the little fox's face that looked smart but was actually stupid.

Just when Ji Xuanyi was about to accept his fate, the bushes shook violently, and a fiery red figure jumped in from outside, threw itself into his arms, and began to tremble constantly, with a suppressed, almost inaudible whimpering sound coming out of his throat.

Ji Xuanyi was startled, then overjoyed. He took a breath and hugged the little fox tightly. He didn't dare to scold him loudly, so he lowered his voice and cursed: " Are you fucking going to die?! "

The little fox did not respond. Although he mustered up the courage to run out, it was the first time he was so bold. In fact, he was scared to death and did not care about being scolded. He cried and struggled hard to get into Ji Xuanyi's arms.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't bear to blame him anymore, so he hugged him tightly and stroked his fur. Afterwards, not long after, the orc elite monsters that had been chasing the little fox came back. They looked around and found no trace of the little fox, so they continued their patrol.

Ji Xuanyi and others walked along the blood trail to a hidden place before stopping again. Xuanyi 's hand. His throat still made a whimpering sound unconsciously .

Ji Xuanyi looked out from the gap in the grass and it seemed that the guard was not as strict as before. He couldn't help but breathe a sigh of relief. He pulled the little fox to his side and felt it up and down.

Unfortunately, the fox's body structure is really different from that of humans. Ji Xuanyi could only grab a handful of soft fur and asked helplessly: " Are you not injured anywhere? "

When the little fox heard this, the tears that had stopped flowing started flowing again, and he held up his big tail with a feeling of grievance.

Ji Xuan was startled, fearing that the little fox was seriously injured. Fortunately, he picked it up and took a closer look and found that the little fox only had a tuft of its tail hair pulled out, and was not injured. If he had to say there was any damage, it was probably that the little fox was so scared that its tail had cramped and became stiff into a hook, unable to twist back.

Ji Xuanyi rubbed his hands with both anger and amusement, and said, " There won't be a next time for such dangerous things. Otherwise, how can I explain to your father when I go back? " The little fox lay in Ji Xuanyi's arms and thought for a while, then said, " I hope you can lie to him and I'll be fine. "

Ji Xuanyi pinched his mouth and said, " I'm not lying. "

The little fox's ears drooped and he said " Oh " dejectedly.

With the lesson just now, Ji Xuanyi held the little fox tighter, almost tying it up with a rope, for fear that the little fox would jump out in a fit of rage and fight the monster again.

But speaking of it, this little thing really doesn't look like a fox orc. How could it be so stupid ...

But now that the little fox has returned safely, the tracking must continue.

The bodies of the orcs who wanted to resist were dragged roughly into the bushes. The bloodstains on the leaves were much more obvious than the dried traces on the road. Ji Xuanyi and his team could also find cloth on the branches from time to time.

After a while, the little fox couldn't help but say, " The smell is getting stronger. It stinks. "

Ji Xuanyi and the other two didn't smell anything, but the little fox's expression of disgust was too obvious, so Ji Xuanyi reached out and covered his nose.

After walking for a while, not only the little fox, but Ji Xuanyi and the others could also vaguely smell a foul odor.

Ji Xuanyi was choked by the smoke and couldn't help asking, " How long ago did this happen? "

Qi Qin frowned and said, " This weather must have happened at least three to five days ago. "

Various negative states are weakened in the game. Although the smell was faint, Ji Xuanyi and his team were actually very close to the corpse. If there hadn't been this weakening, Ji Xuanyi might have been smoked out of the game by now, and the little fox didn't have such good treatment. If Ji Xuanyi hadn't helped cover his nose, he would have probably rolled his eyes.

Soon, the group found the source of the smell, a half-buried body.

Although this game has restrictions on the registration age, it is a holographic online game after all, and there are too many scenes that are too realistic. Not to mention people over 18, even people over 38 would find it difficult to play. So even though Ji Xuanyi and the others only saw two exposed legs from a distance , the images were all blurry.

If only that part of the picture was blurry, Ji Xuanyi almost thought that his myopia had worsened to a thousand degrees due to playing games.

Qi Qin had never been nearsighted before, and he couldn't help rubbing his eyes over and over again. Ji Xuan stopped him and said, " This is how it is set up. Stop rubbing your eyes. "

Qi Qin gave up and couldn't help but look at the blurry area again before asking, " How do we get there? "

They were still squatting in the grass. The place where the bodies were buried was only about ten meters away from them. It was a small open space where an orc elite monster was patrolling.

Qi Qin said: " Do we need to divert them again? Should we seize the opportunity to check the body? "

Although he knew that the possibility of the little fox triggering the monster-luring plot again was small, Ji Xuanyi still subconsciously pinched the little fox's mouth with one hand and hugged

him tightly with the other hand. When he looked down and saw the little fox blinking its big eyes and looking at him obediently, Ji Xuanyi relaxed a little and said, " It's just a monster. There are no other elite monsters patrolling around. Generally speaking, it should mean that it needs to be killed. "

Ji Xuanyi checked the situation of the patrolling monster in front of him. Sure enough, the opponent's level was only 68, one level lower than him. Although his health was high, with Qi Qin and Xue Piao Renjian there, it was not difficult to deal with him.

Logically speaking, this kind of clue-based task can be completed by most people, the difficulty lies only in discovery. However, the configuration of Ji Xuanyi and the other three is definitely not considered " most people " , so there must be some props around that can help complete this task.

However, Ji Xuanyi had been waiting for too long and didn't want to waste any more time, so he said directly: " Come on together, I'll support you. "

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin and Xue Piao Renjian immediately took out their weapons and rushed towards the patrolling monster. Ji Xuanyi followed closely out of the bushes, and then the little fox also jumped out. While Qi Qin and Xue Piao Renjian were fighting the patrolling monster, the little fox hugged the monster's thigh and bit it !

Regardless of the damage, the momentum was quite good, which made Ji Xuan look at him with admiration.

It turns out that the little fox is not only a cute pet, but also a combat pet! Awesome, awesome, awesome ...

Ji Xuanyi was originally worried that the little fox would be accidentally injured, but the patrolling orc had enough trouble dealing with Qi Qin and Xue Piao Renjian, and he had no time to pay attention to the little fox hanging on his legs. It was bitten dozens of times. The last knives of Qi Qin and Xue Piao Renjian fell at the same time, and the patrolling orc's roar was strangled in his throat, and he fell down unwillingly.

The little fox ignored the stench and excitedly ran to Ji Xuanyi to ask for credit. Ji Xuanyi touched his head, praised him, and then strode towards the half-buried corpse.

Chapter 179

In order to protect the physical and mental health of the players, the bodies that died in too tragic a way were blurred , but just looking at the outline was enough to make the three people's frowns never relaxed.

Qi Qin was quite receptive to this kind of thing . Under Ji Xuanyi's command , he dug the half-buried body out of the soil. The little fox buried its head in Ji Xuanyi's arms in fear.

Ji Xuanyi patted his head and said, " Is there anything on the body? "

Qi Qin heard this and said with some embarrassment: " It's too blurry, it's a little hard to see. " But if you really have to touch it with your hands, your sense of touch is still not blocked , but the rotten and sticky feeling makes people feel creepy.

Ji Xuanyi didn't want Qi Qin to do such dirty work , so he pushed him aside and squatted down himself.

It was not known whether the dead orc was dead because he did not obey the evil god or because his race was originally small in size. In addition, the body was broken and not heavy . Ji Xuanyi took some effort to turn the body over.

Then the three of them were stunned at the same time.

There was indeed something hidden on the corpse, and in order to prevent the orcs controlled by the evil god from finding it , the thing was hidden very secretly . Even though the clothes of the corpse had become a pile of rags, only a corner of the paper he had hidden was exposed, and it was black and very inconspicuous – at least it should not be conspicuous according to reason ...

However, when the authorities blurred the body, they did not blur the paper as well , which resulted in Ji Xuanyi immediately seeing the eye-catching corner of the paper as soon as he turned the body over.

Ji Xuanyi said with a frown on his face: " This is a little too obvious. "

Qi Qin said awkwardly: " No matter what, it's a good thing that we can find it. "

Ji Xuanyi sighed, pinched the corner, pulled out the whole piece of paper, and continued searching on the corpse, but found nothing else.

Because they were worried that there would be more elite monsters spawning in this place, the three people made sure that there were no other clues around, and then returned to the bushes to check the clues that Ji Xuanyi had obtained.

The paper was not clearly visible due to the stains on the corpse, but Ji Xuan touched it and found that the surface of the paper was very smooth. He took out a cloth and wiped it, and then he could barely see the words on the paper.

There was information on both sides of the paper. One side was a map that showed the approximate deployment of elite monsters near the dock, with a larger red dot drawn in the farthest corner and a danger symbol marked on it.

Ji Xuanyi took out the parchment and compared the direction, and found that this symbol should refer to the stone giant that Mi Yin had discovered before.

" It's a very detailed drawing. Ask Mi Yin to come and meet us. There's no need to scout out the terrain for now. Just ask him to check his memory against this piece of paper. If it roughly matches, there shouldn't be any big mistakes. " Ji Xuan said.

Xue Piaorenjian nodded, lowered his head and began to chat in secret.

Ji Xuanyi turned the paper over, revealing the other side.

The pattern on this side was different from that on the back. It was full of densely packed words, but because of some indelible stains, Ji Xuanyi found it a bit difficult to read.

The above roughly describes the elite monsters' shift changes and patrol patterns. For Ji Xuanyi and his team who are preparing to force a landing, this kind of information that is only needed for stealth operations is not of much use. However, it can be seen that the owner of this piece of paper did intend to do something secretly at the dock, but his luck was not good. No matter what happened, he was caught by the patrolling elite monsters and was brutally killed .

Ji Xuanyi continued to read.

" The mechanism that the rabbit tribe worked so hard to complete is at the blue mark. Although they were killed at the last moment, they hid the mechanism in a more concealed

place. As long as the mechanism is activated, the evil god's magic circle will be destroyed. The stone giant has no power and can only be activated manually. Not only will its power be weakened, but the activation time will also be delayed to at least three days. At the same time, the violent orcs on the dock will also be weakened. We can take this opportunity to tamper with the ship and let all the violent orcs on the ship sink to the bottom of the sea! "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned.

There is so much information contained in this passage.

The Lost Continent has a dock, of course, because they also want to go out to sea, but what are they going to do? If they died, the plan to resist the orcs failed, then where did the ships carrying the violent orcs mentioned in the paper go? If they were going to the supply island, why didn't they meet each other when they came from there?

However, where these clues point to is not what Ji Xuanyi needs to consider now . The most important thing is the mechanism mentioned on the paper!

Ji Xuanyi quickly turned the paper over and looked at it carefully, then he saw a very inconspicuous blue dot on it.

The dot was still a little far away from them , and they needed to pass through many patrol points of elite monsters. With their current configuration, it was absolutely inconvenient to go there. Ji Xuanyi didn't want to take risks with the little fox again.

Ji Xuanyi frowned and thought for a while, then said, " Now is not the time to show off. Let's wait here first. It's better for Mi Yin to open the mechanism. "

Ji Xuanyi first carefully took screenshots of both sides of the paper, then took out the parchment. Seeing that Mi Yin was not far away from them , he began to contact Jian Xi Xinjiu and informed him of the situation here.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu felt that the dock was full of dangers just by listening to his description. Hearing that there was a mechanism that could weaken the enemy's combat power, he was of course very excited and said, " In other words, after Mi Yin activates the mechanism, we can go ashore? "

" It should be like this, " Ji Xuanyi said hesitantly , " but the paper mentioned that the activation time of the stone giant will be delayed by three days. Although this should be a good thing for the plot, I always feel that it is not right. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was stunned for a moment, not understanding what he meant, and asked: " What do you mean? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " You have seen how difficult this activity is in the early stages. Not to mention the preparations, just starting the activity is a hassle. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said in a daze: " Is it a hassle? Didn't you just go and say something and it will open? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Jian Xi drank the new wine and remained silent.

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " You think it's easy to increase August's favorability? Wake up! Starting the event, finding a ship, and going out to sea are all very difficult. Do you think the difficulty of landing will suddenly decrease? Just clear out the weakened monsters on the dock? And then you can settle down? "

Jian Xixinjiu was stunned, and felt that what Ji Xuanyi said seemed to make sense, and hesitantly asked: " What do you think? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " The stone giant was not only discovered by Mi Yin, but was also mentioned once in the clues in hand. It is definitely not just a decoration. "

" I guess this stone giant will be the final boss . In other words, if you want to settle down and start the second phase of activities, you will probably have to kill this boss . "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " If my guess is correct, then the three-day delay may mean that we have to defend the dock for three days amidst the constantly spawning elite monsters, and then fight the stone giant. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was startled and said, " Fighting monsters for three days? Wouldn't that be boring? "

Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, " What the hell are you thinking about? Is being bored the point? Although it may affect morale and combat effectiveness to a certain extent, the reduction in personnel is what we need to pay most attention to. If we finally fight our way up and then get driven back again, that would be a shame! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu heard this and asked quickly: " What should we do then? "

Ji Xuanyi pondered for a moment and said, " Postpone the attack? If my guess is all true, the best way should be to start the attack on the second day before the stone giant is activated. It would be best if we only need to clear out a wave of elite monsters, and then the stone giant will be activated and killed . "

“ This should be the best case scenario. ”

However, before Jian Xi Xin Jiu could reply, Ji Xuanyi sighed again and said, " But this situation is too idealistic. Not only the exact time when the stone giant will be activated, but also how long it will take us to capture the dock is uncertain. It would be fine if we start the battle early. But if we start the battle too late, and the stone giant and a large wave of elite monsters rush over together, that would be a disaster. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu used his brain for once and said, " Then it's better to do it as early as possible? " Ji Xuan nodded and replied, " One day in advance. If the opening of the Stone Giant is delayed by three days, that is, it will be activated on the third day from today, we can go ashore on the second day, and then control the refresh pattern of the elite monsters by killing them quickly. This is the easiest way to pass the level. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was filled with awe and said without hesitation: " I'll go and inform them right away! "

" Wait a minute! " Ji Xuan stopped him and said, " After all, these are all my inferences. If it was only Star City, it wouldn't matter. At most, I would take the blame if something went wrong. But there are two other main cities. I have to discuss it with them. "

When Jian Xi Xin Jiu heard this, he immediately became unhappy and said, " Forget about Youyue City. As long as it's your proposal, the people in Fanxing City will definitely not agree. They are a bunch of idiots. Why ask for their opinions? There's no need to listen to them. If you want to follow me, follow me. If not, get lost! "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " I know this better than you do. Although I have always been confident in myself, this is a cooperative activity after all. It would not sound good if we always have the final say. It has come to this point, and we still have to consider our reputation. "

In fact, due to the constant friction between Star City and Sun City, there are already some brainwashed players from Sun City complaining on the forum that Star City has the final say and completely ignores the opinions of the other two main cities.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu also knew about this, but it didn't matter to him at all. It had no meaning other than making him hate Day City even more. He immediately said in disbelief: " What the hell? What did you say? Are you the Ji Xuanyi I know? Are you going to bow down to Day City for something as messy as your reputation?! "

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but said, " It's really hard to talk to you. Next time, let Xu Chu come and talk to me in private, okay? "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

It was obviously you who chatted with me first, okay!

Ji Xuanyi patiently explained: " We are not just soliciting opinions from Day City. We have three main cities. Each of us should send a representative to hold a meeting. The minority should obey the majority! "

The minority obeys the majority! Youyue City and Fanxing City had formed an alliance before the event started, so it was easy to guess who would be the minority and who would be the majority!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu laughed after hearing this and said, " Oh! That's what you mean!

Hahahahahaha ... I was wondering why you suddenly changed your personality. Okay! I'll let Xu Chu go to the meeting later. I've long been annoyed with those crying weaklings in Day City. Now they know that we are bullying the weak. It's not the time when they relied on their power to do whatever they wanted during the world mission. "

Ji Xuanyi stopped him again and said, " Don't let Xu Chu go to the meeting. Since Ye Linyu is on our side, you can just follow him and be his yes-man after you have discussed it privately. He will take the brunt of everything. If you let Xu Chu go, he might get pissed off by Ye Linyu and even slap himself in the face and go to the side of Day City! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu: "... Does he have such a big grudge against Ye Linyu? "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said very seriously: " If it were Xu Chu, it would probably be a blood feud! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu: "... Okay, then I'll be the yes-man, and you guys will come back after Mi Yin finishes opening the mechanism? "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " No, it's too troublesome to go back. We might even be discovered by the monsters. You guys decide on a time, and we'll go offline directly and come back when the fight starts. If we're lucky, we might be able to cooperate with the monsters from inside and outside. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu thought it made sense, so he didn't say much. He just responded and ran to discuss it with Ye Linyu.

Not to mention how Ye Linyu and Jian Xinxiju had a nonsensical conversation, they finally figured out each other's purpose. On Ji Xuanyi's side, Mi Yin finally hurried back.

When the bushes they were hiding in moved, Ji Xuanyi knew that Mi Yin had arrived. Sure enough, the air fluctuated, and the next second, Mi Yin appeared in front of the three of them. Just as Ji Xuanyi said, the elite monsters' perception is indeed not restricted by the stealth skill. They just can't detect Mi Yin through vision. But when Mi Yin gets too close, they can still feel it. When Mi Yin went to the stone giant, she would have been discovered if she hadn't teleported quickly.

It took Mi Yin a lot of effort to sneak all the way here. As soon as she appeared, she sat down on the ground, rolled her eyes and said, " I'm so tired. "

Ji Xuanyi ignored him and handed him the paper he got from there, saying, " Take a look at this. Is it the same as what you saw outside? "

Mi Yin took it and took a look. He had a good memory. Without Ji Xuanyi telling him, he changed the direction and understood it. After comparing it with his memory, he nodded and said, " There is not much difference. There should be no problem. "

Ji Xuanyi said: " That's good. "

Then he pointed out the words on the back to Mi Yin.

Mi Yin frowned as she finished reading, and immediately said, " Open the mechanism? Then I'll go. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said as a matter of course: " If we didn't want you to go, we wouldn't have waited so long. "

Miyin: "... Hey! "

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " The main reason is that Mi Yin is reliable, otherwise I would have brought Ze Yu Sishui down with me, don't you think? "

Mi Yin then hummed with a little satisfaction and said , " Then you must remember to bring him with you next time. You can't always be a laborer! I'm leaving! "

I had just taken a few breaths when Mi Yin was about to leave again.

Ji Xuanyi hurriedly asked: " Wait, you don't have paper with you? "

Mi Yin smiled and said, " No need, I wrote it down, I won't make any mistakes. "

Ji Xuanyi was shocked, watching Mi Yin disappear into thin air again, and couldn't help but say: " This guy is just showing off. "

Qi Qin said: " What should we do next? Let Mi Yin handle the matter. Shall we log off? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, Although this kind of mechanism that was created to be " it is hard to say whether Mi Yin needs ,opened should not be set up as a place full of crises s wait for'Let .we have to find a place to put the little fox before we go offline ,Besides .support Mi Yin and consider going offline after the mechanism is opened . "

Qi Qin nodded, and everyone began their long wait in the bushes again.

But it wasn't like he was completely in a daze. Ji Xuanyi once heard Qi Qin say that when they were still sailing on the ship, he once stayed behind to wash the dishes. Qi Qin came online early and found that the little fox was sleeping on Ji Xuanyi's bed, in a daze, with something chewing in his mouth.

In other words, the pets in the holographic online game will not disappear even when the player goes offline, but will still exist in the game, and at most will enter a sleeping state.

Obviously, it was not a good idea to let the little fox sleep in the bush for two or three days. It was too unsafe. After all, there would be a plot where the elite monsters would drag away the corpses of the rebellious orcs. Maybe the elite monsters would come out to pee. If the little fox was discovered in his sleep and couldn't run away, Ji Xuanyi would be dead.

So before they go offline, they must find a safe place to put the little foxes.

Apart from that, it is not known whether the little fox needs to replenish energy. In short, when the little fox follows Ji Xuanyi, he eats when Ji Xuanyi eats, and from time to time he chews some snacks he brought from home.

Ji Xuanyi knew that the little fox must have some dried fruits and meat in his pocket, but it was unrealistic for him to eat them for a few days, so he could only rummage through his bag. The skewers smelled too strong, and taking them out would be like being a sitting duck, but he wasn't as greedy as Qi Qin, and he didn't usually put food in his bag, only some blue and purple materials that looked edible ...

Ji Xuanyi hesitated for a moment, but still looked at Qi Qin and Xue Piao Renjian for help. It was not that he was reluctant to give up the materials, but things like the luminous mushrooms and poisonous wolf leg meat, even though they seemed edible compared to various stone cloths, were really too unsafe!

Although Qi Qin had learned cooking and was even an expert at it, because he had been at sea before, he had just randomly caught the ingredients, so now he only had some condiments in his bag. He couldn't let the little fox eat the chili sauce without any food!

Ji Xuanyi could only look at the snow falling on the earth.

Xue Piao Renjian hesitated for a moment, took out two stacks of dry biscuits from his bag, and said, " Is this okay? "

Even though it doesn't look or taste very good, it is indeed real food!

Ji Xuanyi breathed a sigh of relief, took it and said, " Thank you. "

Only after getting the item did Ji Xuanyi see the attributes on it.

" Although Granny Mona's pancakes don't have much taste, they are very filling! "

[Effect of consumption] : Gain three points of strength, lasting for one hour. Can be stacked with any effect. The same item only stacks time.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He thought Xue Piao Renjian was really sick. Not only did he not talk, but he also ate tasteless food in the game. After a long time, he found out that it was an effect that could stack all attributes. Although there were only three points, a mosquito leg is still meat. He guessed that he would use it when sparring with Mi Yin.

Xue Piao Renjian saw that he accepted it and was afraid that it was not enough, so he said: " I have more. "

Ji Xuanyi said quickly: " Enough, enough. "

If you give me a few more, the little fox will be so hungry that he will be silly!

The cake handed to him by Xue Piao Renjian was folded. When Ji Xuan opened it, he found that the description of the item was correct and the portion was really big, even bigger than a washbasin!

Ji Xuanyi held the cake and tried it on the little fox's pocket to make sure it wouldn't fit. After hesitating for a while, he made a hole in the middle of the cake, put the little fox's head in, and let the cake hang on its neck.

Little Fox: "..."

Seeing the dull look on the little fox's face, Ji Xuanyi took out the other two cakes in his hand while the other party had not reacted, and hung them up. He folded the cake slices and stuffed them into the little fox's pocket.

After doing all this, Ji Xuanyi patted the little fox's head lovingly and said, "With these and the dried fruits and meat, it shouldn't be hungry."

Little Fox: " qaq ! "

The little fox really disliked this style of collar, which was the same as the Elizabethan collar! But it was given by Ji Xuanyi, so the little fox could only silently hold back two bags of tears and accept it.

Although he didn't know whether the little fox's AI could understand, Ji Xuanyi still explained to the other party what they were going to do specifically, and that the little fox might have to hide here alone for a few days.

The little fox had no objection to hiding alone. After all, the orcs of the fox tribe had started training the cubs to be able to survive independently very early on.

In fact, Ji Xuanyi sometimes couldn't help but wonder what the connection was between the orcs in this game and ordinary animals. After all, apart from being able to speak and having a body structure that was closer to that of humans, they were too similar in other aspects. For example, the actions of the little fox when it attracted elite monsters to them were very similar to the behavior of wild foxes that would lure away predators to protect their cubs.

Although the little fox, as an orc, has certainly never experienced these things, it might be a conditioned reflex hidden in its bones according to the setting.

Ji Xuanyi and the other two hugged the little fox and waited for nearly an hour before they received a private message from Mi Yin.

[Miyin] : Okay!

In fact, after Mi Yin became familiar with the road conditions, he arrived at the location of the blue dot in twenty minutes. However, just as it said on the paper, the group of rabbit orcs really tried very hard to hide the mechanism in a secluded place. For the remaining thirty minutes, Mi Yin was frantically looking for the mechanism. Finally, he climbed into a tree hole and crawled in the rabbit hole for a long time before he found where the mechanism was.

As soon as Mi Yin's secret chat came, the next second, Ji Xuanyi discovered that the surrounding orc elite monsters twitched at the same time. Not only their levels and health, but also their size became smaller!

Afterwards, the orc elite monsters roared to the sky and ran in one direction together.

Ji Xuanyi compared and found that the direction they were going was not the direction where Mi Yin was now. He was slightly relieved and thought that they were most likely going to the location of the evil god's magic circle.

After a while, all the elite monsters left. Ji Xuan stuck his head out to take a look, and after making sure that there were no monsters around, he pulled everyone out of the bushes.

The three big men, who were not short in stature, had been hiding in the bushes for such a long time and were feeling suffocated. Not to mention Qi Qin and Xue Piao Renjian, Ji Xuanyi himself could not help but stretch his arms, and then he pulled up the little fox and started to search for the blueprint in his hand.

Qi Qin came over and said, " What is Xuanyi looking for? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " Find a tree. "

Qi Qin immediately remembered that every time he hid under Ji Xuanyi, he always preferred tall and big trees, preferably with lush branches and leaves.

Not only can they hide more safely, but the wider field of vision also allows them to better observe the surrounding situation.

Qi Qin took a look and said, " How about that one? "

Ji Xuanyi looked in the direction he pointed. The tall tree was growing among various vegetation with lush branches and leaves, but there was a small sparse spot on the branches towards the pier, which was perfect for observation.

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " That's it. Let's go up there before the orc monster comes back. "

The three of them and their pet hurried to the tree. First, Ji Xuanyi climbed up with the help of Qi Qin, followed by Xue Piao Renjian, and Qi Qin went up together carrying the little fox.

Xue Piao Renjian and Qi Qin only needed to hide, so they sat on the branches with more lush leaves. However, Ji Xuanyi wanted to observe the situation at the dock, so he occupied the largest branch alone, and the little fox hid behind him.

Ji Xuan glanced at the branch that was still thick enough for the little fox and said, " We are almost here. I will contact Jian Xixinjiu and you can get off first. "

Xue Piao Renjian didn't bother to be polite with him. After talking to Mi Yin, he went offline first. Qi Qin waited for Ji Xuanyi to join him.

After Ji Xuanyi finished washing the new wine with his sword, he took out a can of water from his bag and handed it to the little fox with the cake still hanging around its neck, saying, " Be good here and don't get down from the tree. "

The little fox nodded obediently. As soon as Ji Xuanyi brought up the exit interface, the little fox lay on the branch and assumed a sleeping posture.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but laugh and logged off.

According to Ji Xuanyi's inference, they will not need to go online again tomorrow after logging off today, and will gather online the day after tomorrow afternoon.

Originally, Qi Qin was supposed to go to his father's house for classes when he was not playing games, but after he lived with Ji Xuanyi, Qi's father refused to let him go and instead asked him to spend more time with Ji Xuanyi.

Qi Qin had no choice but to become a salted fish and lie down with Ji Xuanyi.

He had originally planned to go out on a date with Ji Xuanyi today, but when Ji Xuanyi woke up in the morning, he received a stupid phone call from abroad and exploded on the spot. If Qi Qin hadn't been there, who knows what Ji Xuanyi would have done. However, accordingly, the original plan to go out was also cancelled.

Ji Xuanyi had a gloomy face and sat on the sofa with Qi Qin watching TV.

This time they were performing a costume comedy. Qi Qin was laughing like a but Ji , fool Xuanyi didn't make a single move.

Qi Qin laughed for a while, then seeing that Ji Xuanyi was unhappy, he sat up straight and said, " Xuanyi, are you okay? "

Ji Xuanyi said woodenly: " It's okay. "

Qi Qin squeezed his hand and said, " Shall I make you something delicious? "

Ji Xuan looked up at him, and seeing the concern in the other's eyes, he couldn't help but curse himself in his heart.

Even if he was angry, it had nothing to do with Qi Qin. If he had the guts, he would just beat up the idiot on the other end of the phone. What was the point of giving Qi Qin the cold shoulder?

Ji Xuanyi tried to suppress his irritation, smiled at Qi Qin, and said, " I'm fine, and I'm not hungry. Don't you want to go out and play? Let's go now? "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, and was about to speak when he suddenly saw his cell phone flashing wildly.

stupid group set up by those people in Fanxing City , Qi Qin's phone was actually always on.

Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan didn't know where they got so many stupid emoticons from, which were refreshed on the screen every day, which annoyed Ji Xuanyi so much that he blocked them. It was just that Qi Qin was stupid and kept the group open all day long.

However, even if it was Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan, the frequency of refreshing the screen would not be so fast. It seemed as if something had happened.

Qi Qin opened his phone and took a look at it, then he was stunned.

 " What's wrong? " Ji Xuan asked. He didn't know why, but he always had a bad feeling in his heart.

Qi Qin handed him the phone blankly, still with a puzzled expression on his face.

Ji Xuanyi took it and looked at it, only to see that the person who was swiping the screen in the group was actually Xiao Xiao Yuxia!

He thought something had happened to Jian Xi Xin Jiu, why was it Xiao Xiao Yu Xia? Shouldn't he be preparing for the second phase of activities in the Element Continent? Even Zhao Chen from Dayo City had followed him to the Lost Continent, could there be anything else that could hinder him?

Ji Xuan scrolled up the chat history and was stunned.

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : Tianxia, is Tianxia still there? The best in the world

[Six days] : Jing Yunhan, you are a little bitch.jpg .

[Jing Yunhan] : Look, the pig is talkingjpg .

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : ... You two, shut up! Help me, the world!

[Six Days] : No. 1 in the World

[Jing Yunhan] : The best in the world

...

[Xiaoxiao Rain] : Why haven't you shown up yet? Tianxia, what are you doing with Ji Xuanyi? Forget it, let me just say it, Tianxia, ask Ji Xuanyi to check the forum, something has happened!

[瀟瀟雨下] : An assassin suddenly appeared in the second server, and he also used the name of Mu Xuanyi! I heard that he killed a lot of people and attracted a lot of hatred! Let Ji Xuanyi go and see what's going on! Is it his enemy who came to seek revenge on him! When Ji Xuanyi saw this message, a bunch of people in the group were blown away. Everyone was shocked. What was going on? The genuine Mu Xuanyi had already played a warlock. The assassin in the game must be a fake! But who has such a big grudge against Ji Xuanyi? It has been so long and nothing has happened. How come a fake Mu Xuanyi suddenly appeared and attracted so much hatred? !

Ji Xuanyi frowned tightly.

He had many enemies, too many to count, but that didn't mean he was willing to take the blame for others. What was this Mu Xuanyi who suddenly appeared like? He didn't remember that there was such a copycat among his enemies.

Furthermore, although this person was pretending to be him, he had killed so many people, so his strength must be good. Ji Xuanyi had a good idea of his assassin enemies who were quite strong. The only person he could think of who was close to his level was Mi Yin. Could it be that he was another master like Wan Ge Naizhi who suddenly appeared because of the change in the way the game was played?

Qi Qin saw Ji Xuanyi frowning and couldn't help but ask, " Xuanyi, are you okay? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head. It was the first time he encountered such a situation. Of course, he was caught off guard, but in his opinion, it was not a big deal.

Since the other party was impersonating him, they must be coming for him. Although he was in the Lost Continent now, the other party would eventually come to find him after the event. If there was any problem, they would solve it together then. He was not alone now. With Qi Qin and those funny guys from Fanxing City around, he had nothing to be afraid of.

However, it is also very necessary to understand this matter in detail.

Ji Xuanyi said, " I'm fine, but I may not be able to go out today. I have to go to the forum to check the situation. Although I can't come forward to clarify, I may be able to find out what the guy who pretended to be me wants to do. "

Chapter 180

After Ji Xuanyi hadn't visited the forum for the first time in a long time, he found that the matter seemed to be quite serious. After all, "Domain" was not like other games where death was just death and there was no loss . The penalty for demotion was very serious for most players , and they certainly couldn't just let it go if they were killed for no reason .

When Ji Xuanyi went up, a collection thread had already been opened on the forum because there were too many posts on the same topic. Players who were killed by " Mu Xuanyi " could directly follow the thread.

Although there will be no situation in the game where the GM will deal with toxic players for the sake of justice , but even if they can only get together and curse at others, it is better than doing nothing.

Everyone in the building was discussing what was going on with the sudden appearance of " Mu Xuanyi " . Most of the players in the building had no grudges against him and were just passers-by.

Someone in the building also dug up what Ji Xuanyi had done in the past, that is, he was a well-known cancer . He had killed people in the past without any hatred or grudge , and it was normal for him to kill people for no reason now .

discussing the cruelty and insanity of " Mu Xuanyi " , everyone prepared to gather together again to seek revenge on " Mu Xuanyi " . Without mentioning whether there was any action or not , everyone sounded very motivated, saying that one person would kill one level higher and then just beat the person up.

But later, someone brought up the story of Ji Xuanyi breaking up the Zuo'an Gang and explained that if you think your combat effectiveness is higher than that of the Thousand-Man Gang , then go ahead if you want to. It was just bad luck that you were killed while passing by. If you are targeted and killed , you will have no place to cry even if you want to.

Should we just let this person go unpunished? Of course, some people ask this question.

Someone else answered below, and it seems that this is the only way ...

After Mu Xuanyi stirred up a bloody storm in another game , no one could deal with him. In the end, he suddenly disappeared. Now I don't know why he has reappeared in the game, and it seems that no one can do anything to him.

After all, he was an assassin. Most people didn't know how they died, and many people didn't even see the face of " Mu Xuanyi " . Until now, no one has been able to produce a screenshot of " Mu Xuanyi " !

The victims had no choice but to complain, curse, and even say some nasty things.

Although he knew that this " Mu Xuanyi " was not the same " Mu Xuanyi " , Qi Qin, who was sitting next to Ji Xuanyi, still felt a little angry when he saw it and said, " It's too much to say such things! "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " What's so excessive about this? They were indeed harmed, and I'm not the one who should be scolded. I was demoted for no reason, and I can't do anything about the murderer. If I were in their place, I would scold them too. "

Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi with some concern and said, " Xuanyi, are you okay? "

Ji Xuanyi smiled. How could he be alright? He was so angry! He didn't know which bastard dared to use his name to make him take the blame. He was in the Lost Continent now, otherwise he would have to pull that person out and beat him up so hard that his mother wouldn't recognize him!

Ji Xuanyi forced himself to calm down and continued to scroll down the posts. As a result, he found someone who was suspected to be Mu Xuanyi's fan. He said that most of the victims above had done something bad to suffer this misfortune, and most of the people killed by Mu Xuanyi were not good people.

such stupid and arrogant remarks . Ji Xuanyi is not a messenger of justice, and he himself does not dare to say such words. If he did not vaguely know that there are really people who think of him this way, Ji Xuanyi almost thought that this group of people were hired by someone to discredit him!

As expected by Ji Xuanyi, the post exploded after those people finished speaking . It was bad enough that they were killed for no reason, but now they were also blamed for having bad character. Even a saint couldn't help it, let alone a group of ordinary players. A war of words immediately broke out in the building.

There were a large number of victims, but Mu Xuanyi's fans were surprisingly good at fighting. The quarrel was so fierce that the sky was dark and the sun and moon were dim. Ji Xuan was so overwhelmed that he was overwhelmed.

Ji Xuanyi scrolled down and unexpectedly saw Yugui's account. She didn't even wear a pseudonym, but used the original name Xilai, indicating that this Mu Xuanyi was a fake. She knew the whereabouts of the real Mu Xuanyi. He was not an assassin at all, and it was absolutely impossible for him to return to the underworld.

However, the argument between the two parties in the thread was so intense that Yugui, a witness, was ignored. In addition, Yugui replied too late. Many people who were just watching the incident did not have the patience to spend so much time on the thread, and their judgments on the matter were quite arbitrary. Seeing that they could not explain, Yugui could only say: " I am late in replying. I will open a new thread right away and explain the truth! "

Although the other party was Yu Gui, who was suspected of being a love rival, she was, after all, the one who had become famous with Ji Xuanyi because of the scumbag Wu Jian. What she said was very credible. Qi Qin was very happy that she could stand up in time at this time. Qi Qin did not read on and immediately said, " Xuan Yi! Let's go check out Yu Gui's post. She must have explained it to you clearly! "

Ji Xuanyi thought so too, and immediately closed the post. When he returned to the forum homepage, he found that Yugui's clarification post was actually just below the collection post. However, he was too anxious to observe the situation when he first arrived, so he did not notice it for a while.

Yu Gui explained the matter very clearly. She first stated that she was Xilai who had encountered a scumbag and was helped by Mu Xuanyi. As expected, the onlookers who had an impression of Mu Xuanyi also knew her more or less. Even the girl who had jointly signed a banner with her to Ji Xuanyi appeared under the post and expressed her willingness to testify for her.

Then, Yugui tactfully told everyone that she was actually in contact with Mu Xuanyi, and that the other party no longer played the assassin in this game. As everyone knows, you cannot change your name, change your profession, or open a small account in this game, so she is very sure that the Mu Xuanyi who suddenly appeared in the second server recently is definitely not Mu Xuanyi himself, but someone impersonating him with ulterior motives and doing bad things to put the blame on him.

At first, some people who were just watching the show said that what Yu Gui said might be true. After all, Mu Xuanyi had so many enemies in the past, it was not impossible for him to take revenge on him. But later, some discordant voices emerged.

Some people said, you said this person is not Mu Xuanyi, so where is the real Mu Xuanyi? He should come out and explain, right?

Needless to say, Ji Xuanyi could guess that there was an 80% chance that this person was his former enemy, who came out to take advantage of the situation after seeing that he no longer

played the assassin, wanting to seek revenge on him. There was also a 20% chance that this person was sent by the person who pretended to be him, or that person himself, who came out to confuse the public.

However, from Ji Xuanyi's point of view, the possibility of the latter is still relatively small. After all, if she wanted to lead the trend, there was no need to say such stupid things. She could just impersonate another " Xi Lai ". When she and Gui Kai posted the post to hang the scumbag Wujian and thank Ji Xuanyi, there was no evidence or trace left, and there was no way to prove her identity. It would be too easy to impersonate her.

However, Yugui would certainly not agree to such a request, and immediately said: " Everyone knows what Mu Xuanyi's situation is, and he has enemies everywhere. If I reveal his specific situation, it would be the same as selling him out. He is my benefactor, and I would never do such a thing. "

However, it is true that " Mu Xuanyi " killed people for no reason , and Yugui's explanation has no evidence and can only be said to be one-sided. Someone else said below that you said Mu Xuanyi was your benefactor, so if he did something bad, it would be normal for you to cover up for him and shift the blame. Who knows if you are lying and made up a " Mu Xuanyi pretending to be Mu Xuanyi " to help him shift the blame?

Yugui was immediately furious and cursed: " You can't change your account in this game! I said that this Mu Xuanyi was an impostor, so aren't you going to cause trouble for the Mu Xuanyi who pretended to be him? It's not the real Mu Xuanyi who gets beaten up, I'm just mad that someone is using his name to take the blame. Besides, although Mu Xuanyi is a cancer, he is an upright person. If he did it, it's what he did, and if he didn't, it's not what we fans are unwilling to admit! "

Someone immediately replied, "There are you Mu fans out there who are blaming others without any basis, saying that people killed by Mu Xuanyi have bad character!"

Don't those people know that Mu Xuanyi is fake?!

However, it is too late to say this now. It was originally a clarification post, but later it turned into a quarrel between Yugui and a group of Mu Xuanyi's fans, which completely went off the track. The onlookers also said that the water is too complicated and they can't understand it. You guys keep fighting and notify us when there is a result.

It was a good post, but it turned into a mess at the end. Qi Qin was dumbfounded, and Ji Xuanyi could only sigh helplessly and hold his forehead silently.

Qi Qin was dumbfounded for a long time, and said to Ji Xuan: " Xuan Yi, you can't even explain Yu Gui clearly, what should we do? "

Ji Xuanyi said unhappily: " What should we do? Just let it sit! "

Things have already developed to the point where it is now. It is useless for him to go out and clarify things himself. Not only will the situation be muddied down again and no one will believe him, he will most likely attract a wave of enemies who have long held a grudge against him.

Ji Xuanyi sighed and said, " Anyway, let's spread the word that I went to the Lost Continent and am not in the Elemental Continent at all. It's up to those people whether they believe it or not. After the event is over, I will meet the person pretending to be me, and then we can settle the accounts together ... Let Xiaoxiao Yuxia help keep an eye on him. That person knows my server

and may also know that I am in Starry City. If he does something bad to Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others, there will be few people in the Elemental Continent who can stop him. "

Qi Qin quickly responded and lowered his head to send a message to Xiao Xiaoyu.

Before one problem is solved, another one arises. This time, Ji Xuanyi really has no mood to go out and play with Qi Qin.

This incident soon became a hot topic. When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin went online at the agreed time, they saw Xue Piao Renjian staring at him silently.

" What's wrong? " Ji Xuanyi asked subconsciously at first, then he reacted and said with a frown: " Okay, I know, no need to say anything, I'm fine, I will handle this matter. "

Xue Piao Renjian nodded silently without saying anything.

The little fox had lived in the tree for two days with great difficulty. It had eaten most of the three cakes and could not eat any more. So it handed the empty can to Ji Xuanyi and snuggled into Ji Xuanyi's arms with the cake ring with holes in it around its neck.

As soon as Ji Xuanyi helped the little fox take the cake off, his screen was flooded with private chat messages. They were all people who knew his pseudonym, and they all asked the same question: " Are you okay? Do you know who did it? Is it your enemy? "

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to reply to them one by one. Out of sight, out of mind. Just as he was about to close them all, he saw a private chat with unique content.

[Introduction to Art] : Xiao Ji! Xiao Ji! Did you know! My idol who has the same name as you has made a comeback! Hahahahahaha!!!

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

This girl must be a fool, maybe she is on the same level as Liu Tian!

Ji Xuanyi was also speechless, but because he was a fan of Introduction to Art, he had not revealed his real name until now, so it was normal for the other party to be deceived.

After Ji Xuan ignored this group of messy people, he glanced at the elite monsters that were still patrolling nearby, and after confirming that the weakening buff on them had not fallen off, he began to chat privately with Jian Xi Xin Jiu, asking if the other party was ready.

Because Ji Xuanyi and his team did not need to gather, they came online about two hours after Jian Xi Xinjiu and his team came online.

Jian Xixinjiu waited for a while before saying, " It's ready! "

Ji Xuanyi was just about to tell him that they could start moving forward when Jian Xixinjiu hesitated and said, " Well, I have something to ask you. "

Ji Xuanyi thought he had something important to do, so he asked, " What's wrong? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said: " It's about that incident! Are you okay? Do you know who did it? Is it your enemy? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Get lost! "

Sword Washing New Wine: "... Oh, okay. "

When Ji Xuan looked at the dock through the gaps in the tree canopy again and again, he saw in the distance that the Xingcheng, a finger-sized ship floating on the sea, seemed to be really starting to move slowly.

"Wait," Ji Xuan said, "Wait until Jian Xi Xin Jiu and the others get ashore. When the time is right, we will attack from behind! By the way, where is Mi Yin?"

Xue Piao Renjian glanced at Ji Xuanyi silently and said, "Last time, after he opened the trap, we were all offline, and he didn't have time to rush over."

Ji Xuanyi coughed awkwardly and said, "Is that so? That's a bit embarrassing. Let him come over quickly now."

Xue Piao Renjian said such a long sentence, I think Mi Yin must have been very resentful at that time and complained to Xue Piao Renjian for a long time.

Hearing Ji Xuanyi's words, Xue Piao Renjian shook his head and said, "He went to see the stone giant."

Mi Yin is cautious by nature, and was probably worried that something unexpected might happen, so he went to check it out before doing that.

Ji Xuan nodded and said, "Mi Yin shouldn't have any problems. Now it's up to Jian Xi to make the new wine."

Jianxi Xinjiu is now heading towards the Lost Continent Pier together with the other two main cities.

Because no one knew what would happen after reaching the shore, and it was hard to say whether those who arrived first would get benefits or suffer more, so in order to be fair, everyone adjusted the boat speed to the same level.

Although Jian Xi Xin Jiu was dissatisfied with this, the shore was full of elite monsters, even if they were weakened, they were still elite monsters. Going up first would not necessarily give him an advantage. Xu Chu had stood him up again, so he did not dare to make a rash decision on his own, and finally agreed to this idea.

Just as they were approaching the dock and were about to speed up, they saw the ships from the Dayo City and Youyue City nearby stopped and slowly turned sideways.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was stunned and asked, "What are you doing?"

He soon found out. Before Jian Xixinjiu could finish his words, several holes were opened at regular intervals on the hulls of the ships of Dayo City and Youyue City, and black gun muzzles protruded from them.

Sword Washing New Wine: "..... Meow meow meow?"

What the hell is going on! Why are there cannons on the ships of Sun City and Youyue City? !! As the sound of cannons rang out, Jian Xi Xin Jiu was shocked and immediately started chatting with Ye Lin Yu, asking him how it could be!

Ye Linyu said that although their ghost ship was a merchant ship, merchant ships going out to sea would actually be equipped with turrets to defend against pirates, but the number was not large. For example, the turrets on the ship from Day City were twice as many as those on the ghost ship. Although several of them could not be used due to the battle with the big crab, the firepower was still very strong. Most of them were warships from the beginning.

After explaining, Ye Linyu asked very considerately: "What's wrong? Don't you have any cannons on your ship?"

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was also confused. There was no gun turret on their ship! He had been the captain for so long and explained so many things to him. He was sure that there was no gun turret on the ship!

Ye Linyu said: " That's strange. Why don't you have gun turrets on such a big ship? Could it be that you just crash into anything dangerous you encounter? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu is also very strange! Why don't they have a turret?

Ji Xuanyi, who was on the Lost Continent dock, also saw the commotion on the coast and said in confusion: " Fuck! Why are there cannons?! "

Upon hearing this, the other two people also looked over here. Not only did Qi Qin exclaim in surprise, but Xue Piao Renjian also opened his mouth wide.

Ji Xuanyi looked at it carefully again and said, " That's not right! Why don't we have it? "

Ji Xuanyi immediately contacted Jian Xi Xinjiu, and Jian Xi Xinjiu could only repeat Ye Linyu's words to Ji Xuanyi.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu asked speechlessly: " Isn't this ship too strange? If we encounter an enemy , can we really only ram it? "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, then he reacted and said with a frown: " Fuck, I know why we don't have any cannons! "

This ship belongs to August! With August himself here, what the hell does he need a cannon for? For August, this ship is just for show. It has to be big, gorgeous, and sturdy. The offensiveness doesn't matter at all. How much firepower can August alone resist?

After Ji Xuanyi finished explaining, Jian Xixinjiu was speechless. Isn't that right! It was August who said in advance that he couldn't help. Otherwise, if the old man stood here, what would happen to you, Sun City and Youyue City? Everyone went ashore directly!

But for now, Jian Xi Xin Jiu can only watch helplessly as the ships from the other two main cities display their might, feeling envious, jealous, and hateful!

But in fact, if the firepower of the artillery could really cause so much damage, there would be no need to set a weakening task. After the bombing of Youyue City and Youri City, there were almost no fallen orc elite monsters on the dock, and the scene was very embarrassing for a while.

However, some of its blood was definitely lost, which shows that the combat effectiveness of this elite monster is indeed very strong.

After the ships from Youyue City and Youri City turned around, all three ships docked at the pier. The players who had already assembled also rushed to the pier with shouts and fought with the elite monsters.

The people in Fanxing City had the largest number of people, basically occupying most of the battlefield. After coming into contact with the enemy , they kept pushing the front line forward. Jianxi Xinjiu still remembered that Ji Xuanyi and the others were still trapped behind enemy lines , so they moved in while clearing out monsters.

Before long, the situation on the field became extremely intense, and the orc elite monsters around Ji Xuanyi and his men also rushed to support them.

Ji Xuanyi sat on the tree and found that no orcs appeared behind him, so he brought Xue Piao Renjian and Qi Qin and joined the battle from behind.

Although there were only three of them, their combat effectiveness was not much worse than that of an ordinary regiment. Not long after, the three of them advanced to the middle section and joined forces with Jian Xi Xinjiu.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked at Ji Xuanyi and the other two and asked, " Where is Mi Yin? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " I went to check on the situation at the stone giant. Where's Xu Chu? Isn't he with you? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said in embarrassment: " Xu Chu, Xu Chu has stood the test! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

I asked without thinking too much.

Not long after the battle on the field began, the people who were brought as support also got off the boat to help. August, as the big boss , although he did not participate in the battle, also got off the boat under the cover of the puppet and stood in a safe area at the rear to observe the battle situation.

The people from Sun City and Youyue City were shocked when they saw August, fearing that this cheater would kill all the monsters in seconds again, and then they would not get any rewards. Seeing that the other party had not made any moves and did not seem to intend to join the battle, the people from the two main cities breathed a sigh of relief.

The health bars of elite monsters are really thick. Even under the cover of many priests, their attacks do not pose much threat to players. It takes more than an hour just to reduce their health.

Two hours after Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin came online, the task of clearing out the elite monsters at the dock was initially completed.

The score bar for [Capture the Lost Continent Dock] on the event interface was also full, and then a wave of experience and gold coin rewards were settled, and the next stage of the event began.

[Establish a base and initially station at the dock] : Activity progress 0/3

Adventurers, please search for building materials and build a simple stronghold with your help. The simple stronghold will effectively help adventurers resist the next counterattack of the violent orcs.

Ji Xuanyi immediately understood that the counterattack of the violent orcs might refer to the refresh of monsters. Just as he had expected before, they would most likely have to defeat the stone giant before the next stage of the activity could be started. If they landed immediately after Mi Yin opened the mechanism that day, they would probably have to defend until the day the stone giant was opened.

But before Ji Xuanyi could finish his words, Jian Xi Xin Jiu asked, What does " this 0/3 mean? Does it refer to our three main cities? "

Ye Linyu said: " Most likely. If any of the three main cities is not completed, it may have a great impact on the next stage. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu subconsciously looked towards Yao Ri City. As luck would have it, Zhao Chen was also looking here, but he was not looking at Jian Xi Xin Jiu, but at Ji Xuanyi.

Although Ji Xuanyi didn't bother him at all, Zhaochen still noticed Jian Xixinjiu's gaze. He raised his eyebrows at Jian Xixinjiu and smiled.

Jian Xixinjiu was so disgusted that his face turned green.

Zhaochen saw Jian Xi Xinjiu's expression, but didn't care. He lowered his head and started a private chat with Jian Xi Xinjiu.

[Zhaochen] : Jianxi Gang leader, what do you say? Do you hope that we can work hard to complete the task?

Jian Xi Xin Jiu replied expressionlessly: " Go away, idiot. "

Zhao Chen was not annoyed, he just said: " The cooperation phase is probably coming to an end soon. In the last period of time, are you still planning to help us build the base? I feel a little embarrassed about that! "

Although that was what they said, when the players from Youyue City and Fanxing City were preparing to cut down trees, the players from Yueri City stood still under Zhaochen's orders. It looked like they were just waiting for Fanxing City and Youyue City to do the work for them. Jian Xi Xinjiu was so angry that his teeth were itching. He knew that even if Fanxing City relied on its large population and decided to ignore them, the Buddhist players in Youyue City would definitely help them build a stronghold for the sake of the overall situation.

It's so fucking infuriating!

Jian Xixinjiu cursed: " What a psychopath! "

Zhaochen spread his hands towards him from a distance and shrugged timidly .

Jian Xi Xinjiu subconsciously looked at Ji Xuanyi, but in fact Ji Xuanyi could not help with this matter, and it was completely meaningless except making Ji Xuanyi upset.

So before Ji Xuanyi turned his head, Jian Xi Xinjiu still looked away.

As expected, Zhaochen sent another private message right after that, saying: " I'm really sorry, how could I trouble you! But we won't move now, mainly because there is something I don't understand, and my curiosity is too strong, so I can't think of anything else. Otherwise, Jianxi Gang Leader can help me solve my doubts? "

If Zhaochen was talking to Ji Xuanyi, the latter would definitely not bother to talk to him and would just tell him to get lost and block him. However, Jianxi Xinjiu was not as decisive as Ji Xuanyi after all. When he heard Zhaochen say that, he subconsciously asked, " What's the matter? "

Then, Jian Xi Xin Jiu finally reacted and cursed: " I won't tell you anything! "

Zhao Chen raised his eyebrows helplessly and said, " It's not a big deal. I'm just curious. I heard that there is another Mu Xuanyi on the Elemental Continent. I know this one is real, so I'm curious and want to ask, what is the attitude of this Mu Xuanyi towards this matter? "

Before Jian Xi Xin Jiu could say anything, Zhao Chen couldn't wait to speculate: " Is he very angry, and angry that he can't do anything to that person? The sorcerer's lack of aggression made him uncomfortable, right? I know that if he was the same person as before, he would have killed him without hesitation and taught that person what kind of strength the real Mu Xuanyi is. But now he is too weak. Even if he goes back, he can only use others to take revenge. Without the number one in the world, he is nothing at all, right? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu couldn't help it and yelled, " Fuck you! I guessed it a long time ago. You sent someone to pretend to be Ji Xuanyi in the Element Continent, right?! Fuck you! What the hell are you talking about? I'll bring people to kill you right here, believe it or not! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was really ready to call people when he spoke. Zhao Chen probably didn't expect Jian Xi Xin Jiu to be so violent. Although he wanted to hinder the progress of the mission in Fanxing City, he had to die together with them at least. If he was directly beaten to death now, what would be the point of going back?

Zhaochen quickly typed: " You think too highly of me! "

If Zhaochen said anything else, Jian Xi Xinjiu would have ignored him, but this self-deprecating remark made Jian Xi Xinjiu feel better. He thought to himself, didn't I overestimate you? There's nothing between you, a retard, and Zuo An!

Seeing Jian Xinxinjiu stopped, Zhao Chen said, " The man pretending to be Mu Xuanyi has killed so many players, and there is not even a screenshot photo. He must be at least a master of Miyin level. I can't find such a person under my command, let alone let him pretend to be Ji Xuanyi. What benefit do I get? "

Although Jian Xi Xinjiu felt that for Zhaochen, attracting Ji Xuanyi's attention was the biggest benefit, but the other party was right in one thing: that man was a master, and if Zhaochen had such a master under his command, he would not be pinned to the ground by them now.

That person was not sent by Zhaochen, he might really be Ji Xuanyi's wild enemy.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu frowned and said to Xiang Chen: " Don't be a troublemaker. Ji Xuanyi doesn't feel anything about this matter, nor does he feel that the man is a threat to him. The name Mu Xuanyi is a thing of the past, and has no influence on him at all. And he now has a group of friends like us. No matter how powerful that person is, he can't touch Ji Xuanyi! "

After saying that, Jian Xi Xin Jiu added angrily: " You too! "

After saying that, Jian Xi Xin Jiu directly blocked Zhao Chen. He said, "I don't care whether you build the stronghold or not. It's none of my business!"

Jian Xi Xin Jiu turned his head away, Zhao Chen could only see the back of his head, but his expression gradually darkened because of Jian Xi Xin Jiu's words. After a long while, he sneered and said, " You guys, your friends? Ha, you are just a bunch of rabble! You still don't let me touch him? I will let you slap yourself in the face, just wait and see. "

Seeing that Starry City and Youyue City had already started to transport wood back, a senior executive of Xinban City couldn't help but come up and said, " Boss, aren't we going to collect materials yet? "

Zhao Chen glanced at him and said, " Go ahead. I just promised the leader of the Jianxi New Wine Gang in Star City that this is an event related to the direction of the entire server plot. We can't fall behind. "

The senior manager breathed a sigh of relief. Although he was muttering in his heart that Zhaochen was slow and the surrounding wood had been snatched away by the other two main cities, he still actively summoned the players of Youri City and ran to a farther place to collect wood.

Most players actually don't know how to use the wood, but the commanders of each team have given orders, and although they are confused, they can only cut down the trees first.

Fortunately, the authorities were not so heartless as to let players do the carpentry themselves, but quickly asked them to help.

They have set up a system where they know how to use the wood and what else is needed. With just a little consultation from the players, the task can be completed in an orderly manner. While the players were rushing to build the stronghold, a wave of elite monsters refreshed at the dock again. Fortunately, these elite monsters had been weakened before, and there were many people in Star City. Some of them were used to resist, while the other part continued to help build the stronghold, so the mission could continue.

They fought and built at the same time, and by about three o'clock in the afternoon, the simple strongholds in the three main cities were completed. They were basically just wooden fences that surrounded the entire dock. A very large area was included, even the tree where Ji Xuanyi and the other two had been hiding. All the elite monsters were kept outside the fence.

I have to say that the action of clearing monsters has indeed become simpler. The fences of the strongholds in the three main cities have been cast with spells by the magic system. Although the violent orcs are extremely powerful, they have no way to destroy those fences and can only scratch them in vain. Melee combat can directly attack the claws of the violent orcs, and ranged combat is even simpler. The priest's strength is still left, and it no longer takes so much effort to clear out the violent orcs.

After the stage mission is completed and a wave of settlement is completed, the activity mission of the last stage begins.

[Clear the last hidden dangers on the dock and wait for support to arrive] : Activity progress 0/1

Compared to the previous task, the explanation of this task is really too general. What is the final hidden danger? Can you give me some hints?

Youyue City and Yueri City were not sure, but Fanxing City, which received the first-hand information, was very sure.

The only hidden danger on the dock is the stone giant that will be activated tomorrow!

Before Ji Xuanyi and the others could finish their words, August stepped forward under the guard of two puppets and said, " I have found out that the last threat to the dock will probably arrive tomorrow. Although the power of the evil god has begun to dissipate, everyone should not take it lightly. "

Chapter 181

After August spoke up, although he still did not specify what the hidden danger was , he finally let everyone know that the boss would be here tomorrow , and Ji Xuanyi and others were more certain of their previous speculation.

Ji Xuan thought about it and asked Jian Xi Xinjiu to synchronize the news with Youyue City .

Forget about Yaori City and let them guess blindly.

Jian Xi Xinjiu didn't want to deal with Zhao Chen at first , but what Ji Xuanyi said was exactly what he wanted, so he nodded and agreed immediately.

When Jian Xi Xin Jiu was contacting Ye Lin Yu, Mi Yin also came back.

To be honest, having not experienced the previous scene , it was still shocking to see so many defensive fences on the dock . Mi Yin was shocked, then she climbed over the fence and found Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi said: " How is it? "

Mi Yin said: " Just as you guessed, I went to the stone giant and saw that there was a countdown icon under the boss's portrait. It should be activated tomorrow afternoon. The boss still has a lot of weakening debuffs on him, and his health bar is also missing one line. "

There are many bosses in the game whose health bars are very high . If the boss only has one bar of blood, the player may not see the blood bar move for half an hour after attacking, which can easily make the player feel frustrated. In order to deal with this situation , almost all games have multiple blood bars, and "Domain" is no exception.

boss for the first time , the outermost layer of the opponent's blood bar was purple, which meant that there were four layers of blood bars underneath. But this time when Mi Yin went to check, the color of the stone giant's blood bar turned white, which means that there were only three layers of blood bars. In terms of blood volume alone, the boss was weakened by nearly half.

Mi Yin said excitedly: " I feel that the mechanism is very important! The boss has been weakened so much, won't it be much easier to deal with it later? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " It has been weakened a lot, but it is not necessarily easy. After all, we only know the possible percentage of the boss being weakened, but we don't know what the boss's initial strength is. It is still unclear whether it is easy to fight. "

Mi Yin was stunned for a moment, then suddenly realized and said, " That does make sense. Although the monsters on the dock have been cleared, when I went to the stone giant, there were still many orcs surrounding it. I guess there is no way to avoid it, and they will definitely come with the stone giant. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " Then there is no other way. We have done everything we can. We will just fight as we should. We have brought so many people with us. The possibility of passing is still very high. Otherwise, what about the other servers? "

That's true. If they can't pass this event with this configuration, unless this is a plot- killing setting where death is inevitable, I really can't think of any other possibilities for passing the event on other servers.

Mi Yin finally felt relieved and went to find Xue Piao Renjian.

Now there are enough people, although monsters spawn from time to time, it is not difficult to deal with them. Mi Yin finally has the opportunity to find Xue Piao Renjian to compete.

Everything was going on in an orderly manner. Jian Xi Xinjiu contacted Xiao Xiao Yuxia and said that it might not take them long to complete the first phase of the task. He asked Xiao Xiao Yuxia about the situation and whether she was ready.

At the beginning, Xiaoxiao Yuxia was still worried about finding a second boat and purchasing supplies, and was ready to ask Ji Xuanyi and his team to send two people to drive the boat back to pick up people. However, they found out later that the players did not need to continue preparing the boat and supplies for the second stage, and the players' task was only to provide escort.

Not long after Ji Xuanyi and his group went out to sea, people busy building ships appeared in all the main cities. The guards dragged out a wide variety of materials from the Mage Tower in batches, preparing for the voyage. Even the Mage Tower missions in the remaining two main cities were suspended. Players who were used to reporting to the Mage Tower every day could only sigh at the tower.

In other words, there is actually not much for players who stay in the Elemental Continent to do, except for daily tasks such as helping to build ships and delivering supplies. The rewards are there, neither too much nor too little, so it doesn't matter whether you do it or not.

When he found out that things were not that troublesome, Xiao Xiao Yuxia thought that since the alliance of the three major gangs, he could finally relax and rest for a while. He didn't expect that the activity tasks were not that troublesome. He didn't know where a fake Mu Xuanyi appeared!

When Xiao Xiaoyuxia heard the news for the first time, she almost vomited blood on the spot, and it took her a long time to recover.

In fact, this matter has nothing to do with them after all. Apart from the fact that he was killing people everywhere, this matter could even be said to be Ji Xuanyi's private matter. After all, the other party was coming towards him and could only be his enemy.

But Ji Xuanyi had helped the three major gangs and Fanxing City so much after all. From the beginning to now, Ji Xuanyi had contributed to almost every major event. Although Xiaoxiao Yuxia was a cunning person, he had a good conscience. When Ji Xuanyi got into trouble, he would help him even if he almost vomited blood. When he informed Ji Xuanyi, he had actually been silently tracking down that person three days later.

If it wasn't because of his limited ability and inability to catch the person, Xiao Xiao Yuxia actually wanted to solve the matter himself and not let Ji Xuanyi worry more in the Lost Continent.

When Jian Xi Xinjiu contacted Xiao Xiao Yuxia, Xiao Xiao Yuxia was actually still busy investigating the matter of Fake Mu Xuanyi. After telling Jian Xi Xinjiu the progress in general, Xiao Xiao Yuxia mentioned this matter.

"Don't worry about the progress of the second phase. We are basically busy. I estimate that when your side is finished, our side should be almost finished. It may just take a little longer to transport the boat from the main city to the seaside," Xiao Xiaoyu said, "Ji Xuanyi's matter is more troublesome."

Now everyone almost understands that when Ji Xuanyi is mentioned, it is about the fake product.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was stunned for a moment and said, "What do you mean?"

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said: "I don't know how Ji Xuanyi made this enemy before, but this person is obviously a difficult character to deal with."

He was not very good at fighting, and was just at the level of an ordinary player, so he did not dare to assert this person's strength. But in fact, in his opinion, this person was very likely a master of the same level as Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chuxue Piao Renjian – not to mention Tianxia, that person was no longer a human being at all.

" With the people we have left in the Elemental Continent, let alone catching that person, we don't even have a screenshot of his profile. With our abilities, there is absolutely no way we can solve this matter, " Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said worriedly, " But we still have to go out to sea to carry out the second stage of mutual delivery, which is equivalent to taking away the last available manpower on the Elemental Continent, which already has little combat power. " Although these people now have no way to deal with the elusive fake Ji Xuanyi, it is more or less a deterrent. When the elites of the three major gangs have left, and the fighting forces of the other two main cities have also gone out to sea, won't the fake Ji Xuanyi have no scruples and kill whoever he wants ? !

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia calculated, " It took you more than half a month to get from the sea to the Lost Continent. Even though we had experience when we went there, we still had to go through the necessary tests. Ji Xuanyi, Xu Chu, Tian Xia, and Xue Piao, these masters are not here, so the time we spent can only be more, not less. "

" Let's take a worst-case scenario. By the time we reach the Lost Continent and open the teleportation point between the two continents, it may have been a month. During this month, the Elemental Continent is completely out of our control. "

How many people " will the person pretending to be Ji Xuanyi kill ? How many accusations will be made against Ji Xuanyi? How will public opinion ferment? Even if Ji Xuanyi catches that person after he comes back, will he be able to explain himself clearly? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia threw out a series of questions, which stunned Jian Xixinjiu. He had never thought of so many things!

" Then what should I do? " Jian Xixinjiu was anxious and angry, and he couldn't do anything, so he could only ask stupidly.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia sighed and said, " If there is a solution, I won't tell you so much. Wouldn't it be better to just solve the problem directly? "

Jian Xi Xinjiu stared blankly at the chat bar, completely not knowing what to do.

Ji Xuanyi asked Qi Qin to move the dried meat and dried fruits of the little fox down from the boat. Just as he finished coaxing the little fox and was about to see what was happening over there under the drizzling rain, he saw Jian standing there like a wooden stake, with a blank expression on his face.

" Jian Xi Xin Jiu, what's wrong with you? " Ji Xuan said jokingly: " Did Xiao Xiao Yu Xia confess to you? "

Jian Xixinjiu shuddered and came to his senses. He covered Ji Xuanyi's mouth with his hand, and quickly let go before Qi Qin looked over, and said hurriedly: " Don't dare to say anything nonsense! Xuchu betrayed me before, insisting that I had an affair with Xiaoxiao Yuxia, and it has not been cleared up yet! Everyone has finally forgotten it, but now that you mention it, they remember it again! "

When Ji Xuanyi thought of what happened before, he chuckled and stopped talking.

Jian Xi Xinjiu glanced at him, then thought of what Xiao Xiao Yu Xia had said, and became sad again.

" What's wrong? " Ji Xuanyi asked him again.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu opened his mouth to speak, but then he remembered what Xiao Xiao Yu Xia had said. Ji Xuan Yi was already busy enough, so he should not worry about him anymore ...

Jian Xi Xin Jiu pulled the corners of his mouth, smiled stiffly, and said: " It's okay, it's okay. "

Ji Xuanyi never thought that Jian Xi Xinjiu would hide any ritual from him. In his opinion, if Jian Xi Xinjiu had any important matter, he would come to him without him asking. If he hid something from him, it must be a trivial matter, but it would be a face-saving matter.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu is not like Liu Tian. He is very clear-headed about major issues, but he will prioritize his vanity over minor issues. When Ji Xuan saw him like this, he thought he was rejected after confessing his love to someone again, so he didn't ask any more questions and walked away leisurely with Qi Qin.

Jian Xi Xinjiu let out a long sigh of relief, then lowered his head and continued to chat with Xiao Xiao Yuxia.

" There has to be a way to solve this problem. Although the activity mission is very important, Ji Xuanyi is also very important! Otherwise ... otherwise, let the scattered people escort him, and the people from our three major gangs stay to continue looking for people? " Xiao Xiao Yuxia refused without a second thought. It was not because she was reluctant to give up the mission reward, but in fact, the people from the three major gangs would not be able to play any role if they stayed. How could it be called a deterrent? No matter how much you deter, it will only prevent that person from coming to Fanxing City to cause trouble. People from other main cities and the wild can be killed at will ! Ji Xuanyi has to bear all the blame. When the final settlement is made, they may even make a fuss about the fact that there are no victims in Fanxing City!

Jian Xi's new wine was about to explode, and he said: " This won't work, and that won't work either ..."

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said: " The fundamental reason why the problem cannot be solved is that there are no masters on the Element Continent who can be used. There is no Xue Piao Renjian, no Mi Yin, no Tianxia, and even Ji Xuanyi, who is the target of the other party, is missing. It would be great if one or two people from your side could come back. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was stunned and said, " Come back? It will take another half a month to come back! And if only one or two people come back, there won't even be enough manpower to collect supplies. How can they come back? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia said helplessly: " Did you just hang out with Liu Tian when you went there? "

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Xiao Xiao Yu said angrily: " It's okay to go, but is it so difficult to come back? Why sail back? If you die, you can just come back directly! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu suddenly realized what was going on and said, " Oh – you want us to commit suicide and come back! "

Xiao Xiaoyu said expressionlessly: " No, I told you to sail back! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was certainly not so stupid that he couldn't even hear the sarcasm and just laughed " hehehe " .

But although Xiaoxiao Yuxia said it very simply, that you can come back after dying, the price of death is not small.

The maximum level of this game is 70, and now it has reached the late stage of the upgrade phase. The majority of the troops are basically hovering between 66 and 68. People at the top of the pyramid like Ji Xuanyi are even at level 69. Not to mention Jian Xi Xin Jiu, Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian also have serious tasks. Now one is 66 and the other is 67. Losing one level is equivalent to losing half a month's hard work. This price is still very high in the game, especially in this stage when everyone is rushing to level up.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia also mentioned this point.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu immediately said: " It doesn't matter to me. It doesn't matter if I reach the maximum level first or later. I can go back and help! "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia heard this and immediately said, " Then there's no need. Although your strength is relatively high, it still doesn't seem to be of much use. You should stay in the Lost Continent. "

Sword Washing New Wine: "... Hey! "

After all, he is considered one of the top masters in Star City. Although he cannot be compared with Mi Yin and the others, such words are still too hurtful to a PVP player who focuses on strength!

Xiao Xiao Yuxia reacted and apologized repeatedly, then said tactfully: " But the impact of being demoted at this time is still too great, especially since you are all the leaders of the three major gangs. If the problem can be solved, the fewer people who come back, the better. You still have to stay in the Lost Continent to take charge of the situation! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu then reluctantly accepted this statement.

" But there is one more thing you have to pay attention to, " Xiao Xiao Yu Xia Bi Jian Xi Xin Jiu didn't know how many times he had grown up, and hurriedly reminded him: " You are willing to be demoted for Ji Xuan Yi, but others may not be willing to do so, so the candidates cannot be decided directly. If you force them to come back in an imperative or moral way, it will easily cause a rift between them and Ji Xuan Yi, so you still have to ask for everyone's opinions. Those who are willing can come, and those who are not willing can forget about it, and don't cause conflicts. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu immediately said: " I know this, don't worry, I won't say anything nonsense. " Xiao Xiao Yu Xia finally felt relieved and said, " It would be best if Xu Chu could come back. He has a lot of ideas. If Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin come back together, it would be great, but it's also OK if only one of them comes back. It would be best if it's Mi Yin. After all, Xue Piao Renjian is stronger. If his level can be kept, we should keep him. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said awkwardly: " There are only a few of us, you ordered everything, and you even said you should come back as little as possible! "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia realized it later and said, " Oh? Really? Why do I always feel that we have a lot of people? Aren't there only three of us? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said: " You may have been counting Ji Xuanyi and Tianxia. Once they pick the two, we will lose one third of our manpower. "

But I don't want Ji Xuanyi to worry about this matter. I definitely can't take back the number one in the world. Now I can only choose from the other three.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia sighed and said, " There is still a huge shortage of talent! "

In fact, Fanxing City is already very good. Look at Youyue City and then look at Yaori City. If Fanxing City dares to complain in front of them that it has no one, Zhaochen and Ye Linyu will rush up and tickle Xiaoxiao Yuxia to death!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said speechlessly: " Alright, alright, I got it. I'll go ask them and tell you later. But you can't go back now. We're going to fight the final boss soon . The earliest we can go back is tomorrow afternoon. By the way, where are you now? "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said: " After I found out that the main city was the starting point of the second stage, I returned to the main city. I am still in the main city now. That fake Mu Xuanyi is too elusive. I have no idea where he will appear next time. Otherwise, I would have taken people out directly. "

" You better leave now! " Jian Xi Xin Jiu said hurriedly, " If you don't catch the man, you will lose your rank. You should just stay in the city. What's the situation at the beach? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia also knew what level he was at, so he didn't refute Jian Xi Xin Jiu, but replied: " I left people at the beach, mainly because there are many people from Dayo City at the beach, and I was afraid that they would suddenly attack and ambush us, so I left about half of the people there, which is just right. Xue Piao Renjian doesn't count. If Xu Chu and Mi Yin come back, we can ask the knights at the beach to send them back. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was also Ji Xuanyi's driver twice, so he said, " That's too slow. Why don't we ask Liu Tian to go back? If he goes back, his mobility will be much higher. He's a noob anyway, so one more level or one less level won't make a difference. "

After listening to this, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia sighed: " Great, Jian Xi Xin Jiu, you thought of this, smart! Anyway, he is just a rookie, so he will be demoted. How about this, you must ask him to come back and make contributions to the people! "

Sword washing new wine: " Good! "

Liutian was arguing with the pigeon that had just climbed onto the line: " A- choo ! "

Liu Tian's sneeze was so loud that he was stunned for a moment. Then he looked at Xu Chu fiercely and cursed: " Are you saying bad things about me behind my back again! "

Xu Chu, who was spitting all over his face, said: "... Fuck your mother, I was standing in front of you and you spit all over my face. You have a mouth on the back of your head and you say bad things about you! Fuck! So disgusting! "

Liu Tian was stunned for a moment, then he said firmly: " That means you are cursing me in your heart! "

Xu Chu rolled up his sleeves and cursed: " Fuck, I'm still cursing you in my heart! I don't even have enough words! "

After saying that, he pounced on him, and the two of them started fighting each other like elementary school students.

After discussing with Xiaoxiao Yuxia, Jianxi Xinjiu went to find Mi Yin and others to prepare for a meeting – if Xiaoxiao Yuxia was here, she would beat Jianxi Xinjiu into the ground alive!

I told you to take their feelings into consideration, and he promised to do so. Is that how you take them into consideration? You're still holding a meeting! Why don't you go to heaven?

Xiaoxiao Yuxia's original intention was to let Jianxi Xinjiu have a private chat with everyone one by one, preferably secretly pulling them into a small corner and talking face to face. After all, it was about his friends, and if he really refused, he would seem too disloyal.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu is good, he turned around and called everyone to go together. When asked, those who don't go will be villains! I can only agree. Okay, okay, everyone agreed, just casually, and called people again. They have to go even if they don't want to go, otherwise they will hold a grudge!

This was what Xiaoxiao Yuxia was worried about, so Jian Xi finished making the new wine in no time.

Jian Xixinjiu's way of thinking has been spoiled by the gang members of Mengtanggu. They just discuss it together. If they want to go, they go. If they don't want to go, they don't go. Even though he was thinking about saving face, he just thought it would be better to say it on the spot and didn't think too much about it at all.

However, Xiaoxiao Yuxia had considered this matter carefully, but it was actually unnecessary. Everyone here had the same thoughts as Jian Xi Xin Jiu and Xiaoxiao Yuxia. It was just a matter of level. Let alone falling from level 67 or 68, even if it fell from the maximum level, what would it matter? Of course, one's own interests were important in the game, but if the game was only about oneself, what was the point of playing it?

No matter how much profit you make in the game, it is not as happy as having a friend.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu called Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian, and then pulled apart Xu Chu Liu Tian who were fighting with each other. After hesitating for a moment, he notified Ze Yu Si Shui and the other two.

Although the strength of these three people is not top-notch, Ji Xuanyi once said that Ze Yu Sishui can become a master like Mi Yin after some training. What's more, these three people have a lot of ideas when they get together. Maybe they can provide some unexpected help if they are called together?

A group of people gathered together, thinking that Jianxi New Wine had some news related to an event to be announced. Ze Yu Sishui said: " Master Jianxi, are you going to call Xiao Ji again? I'll run errands for you! "

Seeing that Ze Yu Si Shui was about to run away, Jian Xi Xin Jiu was so scared that he said quickly: " Come back! What are you doing? Don't call him! "

Ze Yu Sishui ran two steps, then walked back, confused and asked: " What? Why? Not calling Xiao Ji? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu sighed and told them everything. He said, " Ji Xuanyi has spent so much time and effort. It's time for us to help him. Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and I both think so. Let him do the Lost Continent mission here. We will go back and solve this matter with a few people. "

Before anyone else spoke, Xu Chu laughed and said, " Interesting, I've heard about this as well. That guy is pretty awesome. I'm quite interested in him. I'll go back and take a look. "

When the others heard Xu Chu interrupt, they all said, " I'll go too! "

 " I'll go back too! "

 " Me too! "

Mi Yin said: " As for the assassin profession, I am quite familiar with it, and I also had some friendship with Ji Xuanyi at that time, so maybe I can know who that person is. I am also confident that I will not lose in the assassin civil war, so you don't have to go, I can go alone. " Xue Piao Renjian frowned when he heard this, shook his head at him, and said, " I'll accompany you. "

Mi Yin smiled and was about to speak when Ze Yu Si Shui said, " I am also a very good assassin now! Really! Master Mi Yin, I read your tutorial post and I think that person is very good, but not so good that you need to take action. I can do it! "

Qing Feng Bu Fu mercilessly pointed out: " Come on, after Xiao Ji praised you for your talent, have you ever really practiced your skills for a day? When you get hung up and beaten, you won't even be able to ask us for help! "

Ze Yu Sishui angrily reached out to hit him, but was held down by Ming Shao, and everyone started to make a noise.

Jian Xixinjiu held his forehead and was about to directly designate a candidate, but Xuchu, who was watching the fun, said, " Hey, why are you arguing? Why don't we all go back together? " After these words were spoken, everyone quieted down.

It's one thing to go through fire and water for a friend, but if you insist on going back with them when there are enough people, wouldn't that be stupid? I won't do such a thing in six days!

Qing Feng Bu Fu also said: " This is not a good idea. In order to hide it from Xiao Ji, it would be best to rush forward and kill the boss when he is about to fall. It would be fine if one or two people died, but if a large group of people died, and they were all senior executives, people would think that something happened in our Fanxing City! "

 " That does make sense, " a voice said.

Qing Feng Bu Fu was rarely recognized by others for once, and he was completely unaware of the silence of others. He turned around happily and said, " Is that so? I said – cough cough cough!!! "

Ji Xuanyi said innocently: " How come you choked on your saliva while talking? "

Qingfengbufu: "..... qaq ! "

Why does he always encounter this kind of situation? Is he cursed?

Everyone was like elementary school students who were caught talking in class by the teacher. They lowered their heads and did not dare to look at Ji Xuanyi.

After a long while, Jian Xi Xin Jiu finally laughed twice and said in a voice as soft as a mosquito: " Ji Xuanyi, when did you come? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly, " When you explain to them what happened on the Elemental Continent. "

Hasn't it been standing here since the beginning?!

Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, " Do you think I'm blind? Everyone is working, and you guys are gathered together, and you're all senior executives, but you didn't call me. Do you think I can't see that you are hiding something from me? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu smiled awkwardly and said, " Look, we are doing this for your own good. "

Ji Xuanyi certainly knew that they were doing this for his own good, otherwise he wouldn't have this expression now.

Ji Xuanyi sighed and said, " I know everything. Thank you for your kindness. Originally, I wanted to let him go and wait for him to come to me after the event. I already have enough enemies. If I have to take a few more scapegoats, it doesn't make any difference to me whether I can explain it clearly or not. "

" But after I finished talking about Jian Xi Xin Jiu, I realized that I wasn't the only victim in this matter. There were also those players who were demoted for no reason. Every day this matter was delayed, there would be new victims. I was too simplistic before. Waiting for something to happen is not suitable for this matter. "

Ji Xuanyi looked ferocious, but he was actually very soft-hearted. It would have been fine if he hadn't thought about it, but now that he had realized it, there was no way he could just sit back and watch. After all, he was the enemy, so why would he let others lose a level for this?

" I will go back and solve this matter. You don't need to lose levels because of this. After defeating the boss , I will go back to the Elemental Continent alone. I will deal with my own enemies by myself. "

Everyone was shocked and asked: " You are going back alone?!"

Qi Qin had been listening to Ji Xuanyi quietly, but now he became anxious and said, " Xuanyi, you are going back alone? What should I do? I will go back with you! "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " Don't worry. I used to play an assassin myself. I know the characteristics and shortcomings of this profession very well. It's enough to have the elites of the three major gangs here. You have to stay. Sun City is not stable. I saw Zhaochen whispering something with his executives. If you stay, the activities will be more secure. "

When Ji Xuanyi said this, Jian Xi Xin Jiu remembered the inexplicable conversation that Zhao Chen had had with him before.

Ji Xuanyi was right. Zhaochen was indeed not very honest and he always seemed like he was waiting for an opportunity to make a move.

Qi Qin still disagreed, so Ji Xuan had no choice but to say, " I won't act tough. Xiao Xiao Yu Xia is still in the Elemental Continent. If anything unexpected happens, I promise to be the first to tell you. I will stay well protected by the elites of the three major gangs and wait for you to come and save me. Now everyone is almost at the maximum level. At this juncture, the fewer people who drop levels, the better. I can handle the problem. "

Qi Qin frowned and looked at him steadily.

Ji Xuanyi looked at him for a while, exhaled softly, and said, " Well, actually I vaguely felt the identity of that person, but it's just a guess, and I can't tell you for the time being. I'm not taking you back because of this. If my guess is true, then it will be absolutely fine for me to go alone. That person is an acquaintance and I don't have much hatred. If I guessed wrong, I will go offline immediately. I won't come until you catch up. How about that? "

When Qi Qin heard Ji Xuanyi say that he might know that person, the expression on his face eased a little, but he was still hesitant .

He could tell that Ji Xuanyi did not lie to him, but who was that person?

When Ji Xuan saw that he had compromised, he smiled and said, " Thank you for trusting me. Don't worry, I will be fine. "

Qi Qin lowered his eyes, still very unhappy, and said after a long while: " When this is over, you have to tell me what happened. "

Ji Xuanyi hugged him, kissed his face, and said, " Don't worry, I will. "

Only then did Qi Qin calm down.

Although the others did not want Ji Xuanyi to take the risk alone, Ji Xuanyi had already made his point clear, and even Qi Qin had nodded, so there was no room for them to object and they could only nod in agreement.

Qing Feng Bu Fu looked deeply shocked, and he staggered as he muttered, " Is this some kind of strange curse? Why is it that every time I mention someone, that person immediately appears behind me? If it happens a few more times, I'm going to have a heart attack ... "

Jian Xixinjiu pushed him aside and said to Ji Xuanyi: " We are all the same as the world, Ji Xuanyi, if there is anything you can't solve, just call us directly, and we can all support you! "

Ji Xuanyi looked at these friends and couldn't help laughing. His nose even felt a little sour. He said, " I have a bad temper and can't get along with anyone. How can I have friends like you ... "

Everyone looked at each other, feeling a little embarrassed. Xu Chu came up to them with a smile and said, " I am a person that everyone loves, but unfortunately I only make friends with people I like. The fact that you have such a good relationship with me proves that the problem is not with you. "

After saying that, he pointed his lips in the direction of Daylight City and said, " Look at what kind of rubbish you were hanging out with before. Luckily you woke up in time and you should cherish us! "

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help laughing and said, " Yes, yes, I'm marrying above my station, so of course I have to cherish her! "

After saying this, Ji Xuanyi looked at everyone and couldn't help but sincerely said, " Thank you. "

Willing to accompany me and give so much for me.

He looked at Qi Qin again and said, " Thank you too. "

Willing to come to me.

The author has something to say: It doesn't seem that long? I feel like I have grasped the thread of the ending! But my feelings are always inaccurate, so just listen to it and don't trust it too much ...

Chapter 182

, the result of everyone's discussion was to let Ji Xuanyi go back alone . After all, it seemed that he was not particularly willing to let others interfere in this matter. Even Xu Chu's suggestion to let Liu Tian go back with him was rejected.

" But there is one thing you seem to have forgotten. " Xu Chu suddenly said.

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment and said, " What? "

Xu Chu pointed to him and said, " If you want to go back to the Elemental Continent , what will happen to this little thing? Will he go back with you? "

Ji Xuanyi then remembered that he had a person and a pet with him!

Ji Xuanyi lowered his gaze and looked at the little fox.

Because they were discussing the love, hate and vengeance between players, the little fox's AI couldn't quite understand what they meant and could only listen stupidly . Seeing Ji Xuanyi looking down at him, he looked back and gave Ji Xuanyi a smile that showed he didn't understand anything.

Ji Xuanyi frowned.

The little fox is his pet, and it will never leave his side except when he is running errands or for some unexpected events . But if he dies, how will the little fox be affected? Will it be refreshed to the resurrection point where it is , or will it be considered that its mission has failed?

There were so many possibilities that Ji Xuanyi was a little hesitant.

Xu Chu said with a sly grin, "After all, the little guy is just a by-product of the event, so the possibility of him going back with you is too small. How about this, do you have any transfer procedures? I can help you take care of him! "

The little fox was frightened by Xu Chu's gaze and quickly hid behind Ji Xuanyi, looking at him with trembling eyes.

Xu Chu let out a perverted laugh , and everyone moved five meters away from him .

Leaving Xuchu aside, Miyin stepped forward and said, " You are right about this. The possibility of the little guy returning is very small. If you don't give him to Xuchu, I can help you take him with you. "

Ji Xuan glanced at Mi Yin and shook his head. It was not that he was afraid that Mi Yin would become as depraved as Xu Chu because of Maomao. After all, Mi Yin was a serious person and one of the more reliable people present. However, he got the little fox and the pet because he accepted the mission, so there was no way he could transfer it.

Ji Xuanyi pondered for a moment and said, " Thank you for reminding me. Indeed, if I leave after killing the monsters tomorrow, I must first resolve the issue of the little fox. "

Xu Chu said, " No way, boss, can you just complete your mission? It's not like we have conquered a large area of land. Now we only have a base the size of a dock. Where can you find the same kind of people as this little thing? "

Ji Xuanyi knew that the situation was difficult, but there was only one way to solve the problem. Transferring the property did not exist, so he ruthlessly pushed Xu Chu back and said, " I know what to do. If there is really no other way, I will ask you for help. "

After hearing what he said, everyone nodded and followed him. Only Xu Chu was still looking at the little fox with envy. Seeing that Ji Xuanyi had no objection, he walked up to it and stroked it reluctantly before leaving.

The first thing Ji Xuanyi had to do was to go to August to inquire about the situation. August knew a lot of things and would surely be able to give him an answer. It would be great if he could take the little fox back, but if he couldn't, he would just have to wait and see.

Ji Xuanyi said goodbye to everyone and just as he took a step towards August, Qi Qin immediately came up to him and almost stepped on Ji Xuanyi's heel.

" What are you doing? " Ji Xuan pushed him away without any courtesy.

Qi Qin didn't say anything either, just looked at him silently.

Ji Xuanyi will be leaving alone soon, and it might take nearly a month before they meet again. So of course he wants to stay with him as long as possible. Qi Qin even wishes he could grow up together with Ji Xuanyi!

Ji Xuanyi's mouth twitched, and he said, "Forget about growing up together. Besides, are you stupid? Although I didn't play with you for a moment, we ate and slept together after logging off. Why are you so reluctant to say goodbye? "

Qi Qin pretended not to hear and insisted on walking with him, causing Ji Xuanyi to stagger twice. The latter couldn't bear it any longer and beat him up. Only then did Qi Qin reluctantly move a little further away from Ji Xuanyi.

August did not participate in the battle to clear monsters at the front. If he had, the players would have nothing to do! He summoned his own hut on an open space at the dock. Guards and puppets patrolled the surrounding area, and many players who wanted to get close to him were thrown out.

When Ji Xuan entered the room, he was a little worried that August, who had entered standby mode again, would ask for materials for experiments or something. Although the other party would not ask for too much with him around, the team was now completely cut off from the Elemental Continent. Even if it was ordinary white and green materials, they could not provide them in large quantities.

Fortunately, August probably knew the current predicament and had no intention of making things difficult for the players. After seeing Ji Xuanyi for the first time in a long time, he amiably made tea for him and Qi Qin and said, "Kids, what do you want to talk to me about? Please tell me in advance that if it is that 'hidden danger', I cannot take action. It is a test for you. If you cannot even defeat it, it proves that you are not ready to go out. In order to avoid unnecessary sacrifices, we can only return the same way. "

Ji Xuan was shocked to hear this. Is there such a thing as returning the same way? ! However, this also proves that the stone giant should not be that difficult to defeat. Otherwise, if there is really a server that cannot be cleared, "Domain" will probably set a precedent in the gaming industry where games will close activities due to insufficient player ability!

Ji Xuan smacked his lips, pulled the little fox to his side, and said to August: "It's not because of the 'hidden danger'. It's just that I personally may return to the Elemental Continent before the great magicians from the other two magic towers arrive here because of some things . I want to ask you, if I go back to the Elemental Continent, can this child go with me? "

As a character with high AI , August certainly wouldn't ask Ji Xuanyi why he was so impatient. After all, it would take him half a month to go back by boat, and it would take about the same amount of time for the great magicians from the two main cities to come. Once the teleportation array was built, he could teleport in seconds. In August's worldview, Ji Xuanyi's action was just like taking off his pants to fart, which was a waste of time.

Ji Xuanyi was actually afraid that August would ask this question, otherwise he would not know how to explain it. Fortunately, August's coping mechanism should also know that players can directly die and resurrect, so he did not say much, but just said: " You want to take this little guy

back? Hmm ... Although I don't understand the situation of the orcs, kid, I don't recommend you to do this. "

Since August gave a negative answer, Ji Xuanyi almost understood it. The reason was not important. He just needed to know that the official did not support such behavior. If he forcibly brought the little fox back to the Elemental Continent, it would definitely have a bad influence on the other party.

Ji Xuanyi nodded helplessly and said, " Okay, thank you, I understand. But in that case, I may need to ask you another question. "

August smiled and said, " Ask, kid. "

Ji Xuanyi said, " I brought this little guy with me because his father asked me to hand him over to the orcs who stayed in the Lost Continent. Since I am leaving, I must complete this task before that. Is there any way you can help me find him? "

August frowned and glanced at the little fox, and seemed to realize that the little guy might be the key to their and the Lost Continent's resistance against the Orc Alliance, and the expression on his face became serious.

But his face was not good. He said, " I'm sorry, kid. You may need divination to find someone, not an old man like me who only has magic power. If my disciple Puxi was here, he might be able to give you some help, but I ... I 'm sorry. "

Ji Xuanyi understood.

A fortune-telling talent like Puxi is indeed useful. But think about it, this guy's divination may cause the ship to capsize when on the boat ... Forget it, just go and find it yourself. Puxi, you just stay in Starry City.

But as it stands now, August probably won't be able to find any help here.

In fact, this is indeed the case in Ji Xuanyi's inference. The follow-up clues of the little fox's mission to find his relatives will most likely appear in the middle stage of the conquest of the Lost Continent. After all, only at that time will they have the opportunity to face off against the orcs who resisted the Lost Continent. The fox clan is a race with distinctive characteristics, and no matter whether they are good or evil, the orcs who resisted will definitely have news of them. However, it will take at least another month before the activity reaches the middle and late stages. Ji Xuanyi cannot wait that long. Without the clues that can be obtained under normal circumstances, how can he push forward this mission?

Ji Xuanyi frowned and pondered for a long time before he could barely come up with a solution that was not really a solution. He thanked August, said goodbye, and took Qi Qin out of his cabin.

Qi Qin saw Ji Xuanyi's worry and said, " Xuanyi, what should we do now? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " Cold salad. "

Qi Qin: "... what? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Let's go to Youyue City and find Yunzhongjian. "

Ji Xuanyi was really forced into a corner, and even thought of finding the European Emperor ... To be honest, luck is something that is too unreliable. After all, Qi Qin is a person with good luck, but he also has bad luck sometimes. But Yun Zhongjian is really different. After all, this

person relied on his luck to become the first person to reach the maximum level in the game and ascended all the way.

Emperor Europe, show us the strength that made you ascend to the sky, and let us see what a miracle is!

As soon as Ji Xuanyi arrived at the stronghold in Youyue City, he saw the old Western doctor and Ye Linyu huddled together whispering, wondering what they were discussing in secret. Ji Xuanyi was just about to sneak up on them like he did before to eavesdrop on Qingfeng Bufu's conversation, but Ye Linyu, the fox-like guy, raised his head alertly, was stunned for a moment when he saw Ji Xuanyi, and then showed an expression that seemed to be a smile. Ji Xuanyi was caught red-handed, but he didn't blush. He pretended to be calm, cleared his throat, and said, " What are you two discussing? "

Before Ye Linyu could say anything, the old western doctor came up to him and said, " Hey! Isn't this Xuan Xiaoyi? What's the matter? What brought you here? If you have anything to say, please come and see me! We are just friends, so don't be polite! "

Ji Xuanyi almost couldn't help rolling his eyes at him on the spot, but once the old Western doctor started yelling, there was basically no way he could get the truth out of him.

However, Ji Xuanyi was not in a hurry. If the old western doctor could hide something from him on the same front as Ye Linyu, it must be related to the interests of Youyue City. Now the two families have formed an alliance, everything is in black and white, no matter how much the old western doctor and Ye Linyu hide it, no matter how cunning they are, they will still have to distribute it in the end. He is not in a hurry.

It's such a waste of time arguing with these two people!

Ji Xuanyi pushed him away with one hand and said, " Come on, stop giving me that crap. Just speak directly. Let me borrow Yunzhongjian for a while. "

The old western doctor and Ye Linyu looked at each other before saying, " Lao Yun? What do you want Lao Yun for? "

There was nothing to hide about this matter, except that Ji Xuanyi was Mu Xuanyi. Ji Xuanyi changed the reason for returning to the Element Continent to that he wanted to go back to help, and told them everything else intact, saying: " I have to complete this mission before I can leave. Yunzhongjian may be able to help me. "

When Ji Xuanyi was halfway through his speech, the old western doctor squatted down with a silly smile on his face to play with the little fox. Seeing Ji Xuanyi's expression, Ye Linyu couldn't help but laugh and said, " Has it come to this? Can we only rely on Yunzhongjian? "

Ji Xuan said: " Then what other solutions do you have for this situation? Try to save the situation as long as possible. "

The bitch, the old Western doctor, started pinching the little fox's wet nose, causing the little fox to shed tears.

Ji Xuanyi drove the old western doctor away with a look of disgust on his face, saying: " Where is Yunzhongjian? It's getting late. If we delay any further, it will be too late. "

The old western doctor looked at the little fox with regret and said, " I'll call him for you. "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Try to be quick. "

The old western doctor didn't have a private conversation. The Youyue City base was not large, so he went straight into the crowd to look for it. Ye Linyu approached slowly and said to Ji Xuan: "Do you want to take Yun Zhongjian out for a walk? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, "There are definitely no clues in the base. What else can we do if we don't go outside? "

Ye Linyu said: "Yun Zhongjian is from Youyue City after all. We are still counting on his good luck to be contagious. You have to protect him well. If you lose him, you will have to pay for it! " Ji Xuanyi: "... I will give Xuchu to you as compensation. "

Ye Linyu pretended to think about it and said, "Okay, let's make do with it. "

If Xu Chu were really here, he would spit in Ye Linyu's face.

Do what you can!

After a while, Yun Zhongjian came with the old western doctor, and hurriedly ran to Ji Xuanyi and said, "What's wrong? The old western doctor said it's urgent. What's the matter? "

Ji Xuanyi grabbed him, thanked the old western doctor, and said, "It's getting late, let's go and talk while we walk. "

Yun Zhongjian nodded in confusion and followed Ji Xuanyi.

After the three people walked away, the old western doctor let out a sigh of relief and complained: "Wow, this is so annoying. Why does this kind of thing always happen? I was scared just now. "

Ye Linyu said: "Normal. "

The old western doctor looked at the backs of Ji Xuanyi and the other two, then looked at Ye Linyu, and said hesitantly: "Why didn't Ji Xuanyi ask any further questions? He didn't care at all, and I deliberately concealed it. I feel embarrassed. "

Ye Linyu glanced at him and said, "He didn't ask because he knew we would tell him. After all, we are not the only ones with the fragments. Starry City will find them sooner or later. "

Ye Linyu took out a piece of nautical chart fragment, turned it over and saw that the back of the nautical chart fragment, which was originally blank before landing, now had content.

If you could put all the pieces together, you would find that the back of the chart is actually a map of the lost continent!

Ye Linyu sighed helplessly and said, "I didn't expect my speculation to come true. It's a power base. I originally thought that being the first to discover it would give me more benefits, but everyone has the fragments, and it seems that there is no way to hide it. I can only divide it 40% and 60% according to the agreement. "

The old western doctor smacked his lips and said, "Do we still need to contact Star City?

Should we go and tell them now? "

Ye Linyu shook his head and said, "No rush. If Star City can discover this matter in advance, we won't have to spend too much effort. If they can't find it, we can wait until Ji Xuanyi returns to the Element Continent. "

Although it has been agreed that the territory will be divided into 40% and 60% respectively, if Ji Xuanyi is not around, Youyue City may have the opportunity to gain more benefits.

Ye Linyu rubbed his brows and said, "I've really been worried sick about Youyue City. Never mind. After the camp base is taken down, it will probably be maxed out. Whoever becomes the

boss will do whatever he wants. Anyway, I don't want to worry about it anymore. I also want to be a salted fish! "

Ji Xuanyi didn't know yet that the later stages of the Lost Continent activities were indeed related to the faction's stronghold, but even if he knew it, he didn't have time to care about it. He was taking Qi Qin and Yun Zhongjian slowly away from the dock.

Yun Zhongjian is a little timid. He is a PVX and his mental endurance cannot be compared with that of PVP and PVE .

For him, it was fine if everyone was there, but if there were only two or three people, he would actually be a little afraid of being surrounded by monsters, which would remind him of some scenes from horror movies. Moreover, such a long time had passed, and it was actually approaching dusk, so the light was not that obvious. Under the shade of grass and branches, the darkness was actually more terrifying than complete night.

Yun Zhongjian swallowed his saliva, moved closer to Ji Xuanyi, and said, " Xuanyi, what exactly do you want me to help you with? You haven't told me yet. And, are we out of the base? Aren't we going to walk into a pile of monsters? I'm a weakling and will be a drag. Why don't you go find someone else? "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him speechlessly. He didn't know that Yun Zhongjian was such a coward.

" No one else can help you. Only you can do it. " After Ji Xuanyi finished speaking, he repeated the task.

He pushed the little fox in front of Yunzhongjian and said, " It's this little guy. If you don't complete the task, I'll be gone tomorrow. Who knows what will happen to this little guy. He might get lost, or even die. Can you bear it? "

The little fox cooperated very well and showed a tearful expression. Yun Zhongjian was immediately touched and softened his heart. He was no longer timid. He touched the little fox's head and said, " I know. I won't let anything happen to this child! "

When Ji Xuan heard this, he stopped leaving.

Yun Zhongjian was stunned for a moment, looked at him and asked: " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi said confidently: " It's no use for me to lead the way, you go ahead. "

Yunzhongjian: "..."

Yun Zhongjian frowned, " It's hard to say for sure about this kind of thing. Although everyone says that I have good luck – well, it's indeed quite good, but this is a passive skill, I don't even know how to trigger it. If you let me go like this, I will ..."

Ji Xuanyi pushed him and said, " Don't listen to me, you just said that you won't let little Jack get hurt. Hurry up and act! "

Yun Zhongjian had no choice but to follow Ji Xuanyi's force and walked. He said with some worry, " It's very dangerous outside here, right? Why don't we just walk around the base? I always feel like we'll run into some monsters. "

Ji Xuanyi immediately said, " No, there are just more monsters at the dock. The population of the Lost Continent is actually not that large. The monsters in other places should be quite sparse, and it won't be that easy to encounter them. "

Yun Zhongjian then felt a little relieved, and he was willing to move forward as long as Ji Xuanyi didn't push him.

Although death will lead to a level drop, most players are not that afraid of death. The reason why Yun Zhongjian is so timid is mainly because this is on the Lost Continent and there are no resurrection points for players. Once they die, they will go straight back to their hometown. Therefore, on this continent, everyone seems to have only one life and they cherish it very much. Yun Zhongjian led Ji Xuanyi and the others for a while, and when they turned a corner, they suddenly saw a dense bush in front of them.

The appearance of this bush was actually a little abrupt, but Yun Zhongjian's heart skipped a beat and he said with great certainty: " Let's go in and take a look! "

Seeing Ji Xuanyi looking at him, Yun Zhongjian said, " It must be correct. Every time I have this kind of premonition, it proves that there must be something behind it! "

Since the European Emperor himself has said so, what reason does Ji Xuanyi have not to believe it!

Ji Xuanyi's eyes lit up, and he immediately said, " Let's go in and take a look! "

The three of them immediately rushed into the bushes excitedly, struggled to push aside the branches that blocked their way, and finally saw the situation clearly.

There were at least twenty elite monsters lined up in neat rows and patrolling, and countless violent orcs were repairing the stone giants in the distance that were hidden by tall trees and occupations.

As soon as Ji Xuanyi and his two companions rushed in, they immediately attracted the attention of the elite monsters!

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin: "..."

Yunzhongjian: "..."

The elite monsters ran down from the stone giant, roaring and rushing towards the three people, stirring up a cloud of dust. The three people turned around and ran away without saying a word!

Ji Xuanyi collapsed and said: " This is what you call a premonition! It really is something! What is it! Fuck! Are you a European emperor or a non-European emperor? What kind of road are you leading! "

Yun Zhongjian blushed and said, " My premonition won't always be so accurate! And didn't you say that the monsters outside the dock are not densely distributed? Why are there so many monsters crowded together! "

" You brought us here to the stone giant and you're saying this?! " Ji Xuan said, " This is the fucking base camp of the dock elite monsters. It would be strange if there weren't many people here! "

Yun Zhongjian wanted to say something else, but Qi Qin had already sped up, grabbed a man with one hand, and ran forward desperately, saying, " Now is not the time to quarrel, the monster is catching up with us! "

Although Qi Qin has considerable combat power, even he would definitely not be able to cope with so many elite monsters. Not to mention whether his defense can withstand the damage, he cannot stop so many monsters alone. Ji Xuanyi and Yun Zhongjian, one is an assistant and the other is a rookie, they will be eaten alive by these monsters!

So even Qi Qin could only use his speed, which was different from that of ordinary swordsmen, to escape with Ji Xuanyi and Yun Zhongjian!

But even though Qi Qin's speed was different from that of other swordsmen, he was still a swordsman. He didn't run far before the elite monsters seemed to be catching up with him.

Yun Zhongjian pointed to a patch of grass on the roadside as he ran and said, " Let's hide over there! "

Ji Xuanyi shouted: " Is this another premonition of yours?! "

Yun Zhongjian said: " No! This is the intuition brought about by the desire to survive! "

Even if you don't believe in the European Emperor's premonition, you have to believe in the desire to survive!

Without saying a word, Qi Qin took two people and rushed straight to the bushes on the side of the road, rushing in before the elite monster caught up.

Ji Xuanyi was just about to say, the elite monsters are not blind, how can they not see them coming in? They should still chase them! As a result, as soon as he entered the bushes, the ground under Yun Zhongjian's feet suddenly sank in, and Yun Zhongjian fell down without even a sound!

Ji Xuanyi looked at the deep hole, gasped, and immediately pushed Qi Qin. Qi Qin understood and followed him down, followed closely by Ji Xuanyi. The elite monsters lost their target after rushing into the bushes, and did not see the deep pit under their feet. They had to withdraw from the battle and return to the stone giant.

Although Ji Xuanyi had played many exciting projects in the amusement park, none of them was as real and exciting as this game. This pit was like a steep slide. The back of Ji Xuanyi's sorcerer robe was lifted up to his back, and then he fell from the passage onto the solid ground with a plop.

Unlike the darkness that Ji Xuanyi had imagined, a warm yellow light was on in this space. A fox orc was sitting in front of a dining table filled with berries and meat, staring in amazement at the sudden intruders.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi finally understood what it meant to be unreasonable. Where were the most basic rules of the game! Where were the clues! How could there be such a fantastic plot where you suddenly fell into a pit while walking and then completed the task! Was there a pit in the brain of the game planner? !

Yun Zhongjian seemed to be used to it. He patted the dirt that had fallen into his armor, climbed up from the ground, and said to Ji Xuan: " Now you know how I reached the maximum level, right? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He was still in shock and hadn't recovered yet.

What should I do? Compared with Yun Zhongjian, he, who relies on his brain, is nothing but a piece of trash ...

What is the meaning of living for non-Africans?

August is not the cheater at all, Yunzhongjian is!

This kind of person affects the balance of the game!

Before Ji Xuanyi could react, the little fox took action first.

It has been quite a while since he left the village. It would be a lie to say that he didn't miss his family. He glanced at the fox orc sitting behind the dining table. He felt a sense of closeness, yet a little scared. He subconsciously leaned into Ji Xuanyi's arms.

The little fox's leaning against him finally woke Ji Xuanyi up.

No matter how stupid the process was, Yun Zhongjian's European Emperor power took effect, and they did find the mission-related information! Although I don't know if the other party will pay attention to them without any previous clues, anyway, let's talk to them first!

In fact, Ji Xuanyi had thought too much. He had just gotten up from the ground when the fox orc behind the dining table came out, squatted beside him, looked at the little fox and said, " Whose child is this? He looks unfamiliar. "

Just as the fox father said at the beginning, the fox orcs are indeed very protective of their own people. No matter what their position is, they will not harm their own people. At least now, Ji Xuanyi can see that this is completely harmless to the little fox.

Ji Xuanyi quickly helped the little fox up, and then told the fox orc who lived in the underground cave about his life story.

When he heard the name of little Jack, he let out a long " Oh " and said, " So you are Jack's child? I saw it in the family tree. When the evil god attacked the Lost Continent, your family escaped. It seems that they are doing well? "

Little Jack didn't know what to say and just nodded timidly.

The fox orc smiled at Little Jack and said, " I'm Eddie. You can call me Uncle Eddie or Brother? It's all right. Come, I'm having a meal. Let's eat together. When you're full, take a rest. I'll take you back to the village and someone will take care of you. "

After saying that, he took little Jack by the hand and led him to the table. During this time, he did not say a single word to Ji Xuanyi and the other two, as if these three people did not exist at all. Yun Zhongjian came close to Ji Xuanyi and said, " What's going on? Why is he ignoring me? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " I don't know. Maybe it's because there are no clues? It skipped too many steps, so it got stuck and ignored us? "

Yun Zhongjian nodded with sudden enlightenment and said, " It is indeed possible that this is the case. "

Ji Xuan glanced at the little fox, then at the fox orc. After confirming that he had no ill will towards the little fox, he said, " Since it has been delivered, let's go. "

In addition to the hole they fell into, there are several other passages in this underground room. This fox seems to be resisting the orcs, and I guess it set up its residence like this for safety reasons. Shouldn't it be able to find any way out?

Ji Xuanyi was just about to take Qi Qin and Yun Zhongjian out when there was a sudden sound. Little Jack jumped down from the chair that Eddie had brought to him, ran to Ji Xuanyi and hugged him.

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, and suddenly remembered that when he handed the little fox to Eddie, the task was not completed.

What happened? Was the mission stuck because some stages were skipped? Or was it that Yunzhongjian's luck was unexpected again, and this was not actually a mission objective and could not be believed?

Ji Xuanyi suddenly became alert, touched the little fox's head, and looked again, only to find that the fox orc Eddie was looking at him coldly.

This is not because there was a bug in the mission that he ignored Ji Xuanyi and the other two. His original setting was to hate humans.

This was very normal, because he had received many hints before going ashore and had a full understanding of the background of this continent, so Ji Xuanyi was not surprised at all by the sudden malice shown.

Of course, Eddie would not do anything to the little fox. The little fox was not only an orc, but also a member of the same tribe. He would not hurt the little fox no matter what. Don't underestimate the power of the European Emperor. He was indeed the target of the mission and the one who could deliver the little fox.

However, because some procedures were skipped in the middle, although Ji Xuanyi believed in Eddie because of the fox father, Eddie did not believe in Ji Xuanyi. Ji Xuanyi's mission reward could not be obtained, so he could not complete it and was stuck in this strange place.

Before Ji Xuanyi opened his mouth, Eddie spoke first: " Little Jack, come back to me. Humans are not trustworthy. I don't know what Jack was thinking. Why would he entrust you to a human? Is he old and stupid? "

It seems that this Eddie is not very old. If little Jack's father were here, he would definitely use sweet words to keep little Jack and coax Ji Xuanyi away. Then he would intentionally or unintentionally deceive little Jack and brainwash him every day. What he said now made little Jack hug Ji Xuanyi even tighter.

But it's also thanks to the setting, otherwise the players would really be fooled away and the mission would not be completed.

Since he had embraced August's thigh, Ji Xuanyi had not suffered such maliciousness for a long time. At that time, he had the desire to make the other party into a scarf, but he resisted it for a long time and said, " I think we should probably talk. "

Chapter 183

Because of the conflicts between humans and orcs in the past , now in the Lost Continent, not only the orcs who succumbed to the evil god , but even the orcs who were bent on resistance were hostile to humans.

The fox orc Eddie didn't think there was anything to talk about with humans. He rejected Ji Xuanyi without hesitation and wanted to come up and take the fox little Jack away by force. Ji Xuanyi didn't dare to stop him. Who knows if he would hate humans more because of his actions ? If a fight broke out , if one of them couldn't control himself and turned the other into a scarf, that would be terrible.

However, the little fox held Ji Xuanyi tightly. No matter how Eddie pulled him , he refused to let go . He made a " weeping " sound in his throat , looking very aggrieved.

Eddie didn't dare to hurt the little fox, nor could he use too much force, so he could only say angrily: " You little brat , why are you so stupid ? How did your people let you out?! "

Ji Xuanyi finally found an opportunity, pulled the little fox closer to his arms, and said, " Of course it's because they all trust me. "

Eddie looked at Ji Xuanyi fiercely and said, " You cunning humans! "

Ji Xuanyi rolled his eyes in his heart and said, " In fact, I did keep my promise and sent little Jack to you. Nothing happened to him, right? "

He was stunned for a moment, showing some hesitation on his face , and then he said: " You just want to use this matter to gain benefits from us! "

Ji Xuanyi nodded generously and said, " Yes! I came here for the benefit. Otherwise, what? I am very familiar with you? Should I help you send your children and take care of your children for nothing? What else would I want if I don't want the benefit? Do you think I am a saint? "

Ji Xuanyi spoke with confidence, and Yun Zhongjian and Qi Qin were stunned and looked at him blankly. Not to mention, the planner probably didn't expect that there would be such an honest player. They were stuck by Ji Xuanyi and looked at him blankly.

Ji Xuan waited for him to react expressionlessly.

After a long while, Eddie snorted coldly and said, " I was right. None of you humans are good people! "

Is there anything new to say? Ji Xuanyi scratched his ears and said, " Yes, yes, I am so mean, so where is the reward? Could it be that you orcs are also people who don't keep your words and turn your face against you after receiving a child? "

Eddie glanced at the little fox Jack who was still hanging on Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi patted the little fox's back very considerately, took him off his body, and said to him, " We have arrived at our destination. You don't need to follow me anymore. I believe your father also told you something before we came here. Go, go with your people. "

The little fox looked at him with tears in his eyes, unwilling to let go.

Ji Xuanyi was of course reluctant to part with this little thing. After all, he had been taking care of it for so long. If nothing else had happened, he might have deliberately delayed the time of handing in the task. But in this situation, he really couldn't continue to take care of the little fox.

Ji Xuanyi was reluctant but had no choice but to give up. He hardened his heart, pinched the little fox's paw and handed it to Eddie, saying, " Take good care of this child, otherwise I won't be able to explain to his father. "

Holding the little fox, he heard Ji Xuanyi say this, and his gaze towards him was not as sharp, but he still said: " Hypocritical ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Hold on, hold on! It's not time to wear a scarf yet!

After handing the little fox to Eddie with his own hands this time, Ji Xuanyi was prompted by the system to lose his beloved little fox Jack, and the task was completed.

Ji Xuanyi remembered that the last link of this task chain was a mysterious reward. What was the reward?

Ji Xuanyi took out the parchment and turned to the completed column. He saw that the original four words mysterious reward on it had disappeared and were replaced by " random store " .

What the hell is this?

Before Ji Xuan could figure it out, he heard Eddie say: " Compared to those humans who are full of lies, you are surprisingly honest. Although our fox tribe is famous for our wit, we are not little ones who will break promises casually. people. "

Sitting back at the table, letting the little fox eat first, he said to Ji Xuan: " I am a businessman. Originally, I only sell things to orcs. But since you have protected our fox cubs, it seems only natural to open the store to you. "

Eddie said to himself, " But I won't open the shop completely to you. I'll just give you one item to buy every week. The type depends on my mood. It's up to you whether you buy it or not. "

As if he was afraid that Ji Xuanyi would feel that he had lost out, Eddie emphasized: " The goods I have are what everyone in the Lost Continent is vying to buy! "

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows. This is quite confident. Could it be that he is selling some high-level equipment or materials?

It won't be easy to find this next time. Yunzhongjian's luck won't work every time. It's better to do it today than to wait for a better day. Ji Xuanyi said directly: " Can you sell me something today? "

Eddie looked at him and said slowly, " Of course. "

Then, Eddie casually reached into his pocket, took out a white stone the size of a fingernail, and placed it on the table.

Ji Xuanyi walked over curiously to take a look and said, " What is this? "

The other two people also poked their heads over curiously.

Eddie said, " Flash Stone, a one-time item. After use, it emits a strong light that can make all objects within a five-meter radius lose sight for five seconds. The advantage is that it is unexpected, but the disadvantage is that it cannot distinguish between friend and foe . One hundred gold coins, do you want it? "

 " One hundred gold coins?! " Yun Zhongjian, who had just heard that it was very useful and worth buying, couldn't help but shout out, " It's just such a small thing, it's too expensive! "

It is indeed very expensive, but the nature of this item is almost unique. Currently, the items that can be purchased in stores and trading houses are basically reinforcement items, or food and medicine. There are almost no channels to obtain this kind of unconventional small item unless it is a special mission.

One hundred gold coins was not an unaffordable price for Ji Xuanyi, and this little thing might even play an unexpected role in a critical moment.

Furthermore, if this fox's random shop only sells small props like this, then this mission is really worthwhile, and can even be said to be a big profit!

Ji Xuan said without hesitation: " Sell! "

Eddie smiled and pushed the shining stone over. As soon as Ji Xuanyi took out the bag of gold coins, the fox said, " I don't want your human currency. I only accept the demon coins from the Lost Continent. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment. He didn't expect that the fox's random store would only accept demon gold coins. It seems that after the event is over and the Lost Continent is conquered, demon gold coins will probably still be the universal currency of this map.

Because he didn't know the production channel of the demon gold coins in the future, Ji Xuanyi hesitated for a moment, but finally took out the one hundred gold coins.

This kind of small prop has a minimal effect in keyboard online games, but in holographic online games, the role it can play is huge. It may even instantly reverse the situation in a small-scale group battle.

Ji Xuanyi put away the shining stone, and Eddie stretched out his hand towards a passage in the underground room and said, " This is the closest road to the ground. Let's go. "

After hearing this, Ji Xuan immediately said, " No rush. "

Eddie looked at him suspiciously.

Ji Xuanyi said: " I was just lucky to find you this time. It won't be easy to buy things from you next time. Do you have any contact information? "

Eddie smacked his lips and said, " I don't have any contact information, but you don't have to find me. "

" This shop is actually a means of livelihood for our tribe. I will inform others that as long as you meet fox orcs, you can buy items from them, " said Eddie, warning: " Our information is connected. Don't think about buying from this fox orc and then buying from another orc. There is only one item per week. If you are discovered, you will be kicked off our customer list. "

Of course Ji Xuanyi would not do such a thing, but in order to make people feel at ease, Ji Xuanyi nodded.

Eddie stretched out his claws toward the passage again and said, " Alright, alright, let's go! "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said slowly, " No hurry. "

Gave him a fierce look.

Ji Xuanyi had finally found someone he could communicate with in the Lost Continent, so how could he just let him go? Although he was going back to the Elemental Continent, the activity was the focus after all, and he still had to find out some news.

Ji Xuanyi looked at him and said, " I want to ask you a question about the current situation of the Lost Continent. "

Eddie looked at Ji Xuanyi defensively and said, " I have nothing to say! "

Ji Xuanyi pretended not to hear and said, " What is the current situation of the Lost Continent? I heard that some of you orcs have joined the evil god, and some are still resisting. But judging from the situation at this dock, the current situation of the latter does not seem to be ideal? "

The fox orc stared at Ji Xuanyi without responding.

Ji Xuan looked at him for a while and said, " You should be able to guess the purpose of our coming to this continent. It is nothing more than to drive out the evil god and return. Although we just learned about the orcs, we can put aside the past conflicts and contradictions for the time being. At least our goals are the same now. Even if there will be conflicts due to the division of interests in the end, no matter what, humans are the former inhabitants of the Lost Continent and are qualified to fight with you. The evil god is just an invader. Before we decide the winner, we must drive the invader out first. "

Ji Xuanyi knew that if he said that everyone should work together to achieve a well-off life in peace, most people would still think he was hypocritical. He would have to waste a lot of time talking nonsense to him, and it might not make sense. It would be better to just explain the

interests clearly. Even if they were enemies , they had to be ranked first. Get rid of the most annoying one first, and then deal with the second most annoying one. After all, this was the truth and the statement that was least likely to be refuted.

As expected, Eddie fell silent. After a long while, he said, " You are a strange human. Although what you said is true, I'm sorry that you are not qualified to negotiate with the entire orc tribe. " He looked up at Ji Xuanyi, the contempt and disgust on his face disappeared, and he looked serious.

Eddie said, " Human, cooperation between the two races cannot be achieved simply by agreement between you and me. I know you have three great magicians. At least the three of them must gather together to negotiate with our leader. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't think that completing a mission could affect the entire world line, but now at least a channel has been opened up, which is actually pretty good. He nodded and said, " I understand. "

" There is one more thing I need to correct you about, " Eddie said, " The orcs did not succumb to the evil god ..."

He looked at Ji Xuanyi with burning eyes and said, " The orcs will not surrender. They have been infected by the evil god's magic circle and have become irrational now. "

So that's how it is. No wonder the paper calls all the orcs who have surrendered to the evil god violent orcs, and those elite monsters seem to be completely irrational. It seems that all orcs who can communicate should be classified as rebellious orcs.

It seems to be true what Jack's father said about them being too far away from the Lost Continent and not knowing much about the situation here, otherwise he would not have said that no matter what the fox orcs' stance was, the little fox could be handed over. What if Ji Xuanyi encountered a violent orc from the fox tribe and threw the little fox far away? Wouldn't that be the end of it!

Ji Xuan was still terrified when he heard this. He recalled something and said, " We saw a corpse on the ground that had resisted the orcs. Was that your companion? You seemed to have some plan, right? Did you come here for this, too? "

Ji Xuanyi asked questions one after another. Eddie looked at him and said stiffly: " I'm sorry. Although I have changed my mind about you a little, this matter has nothing to do with you. Thank you for sending the little fox here. We have already said what we need to say. It's time for you to leave, right? "

Ji Xuanyi could see that he was very reluctant about this topic. It seemed that this was not a task that could be triggered right now, so he didn't force it and said, " Okay, bye then. "

After Ji Xuanyi finished speaking, he was about to leave when the little fox came running over and grabbed the corner of his clothes.

Ji Xuanyi thought the little fox was reluctant to leave him again, and was about to comfort him, when the little fox rustled out two handfuls of dried fruits and meat from his pocket and carefully placed them in Ji Xuanyi's palm. With his ears tucked behind his head, he looked at him tearfully and said, " Brother, I will miss you. "

If it wasn't for the possibility of affecting future cooperation with the Orcs, Ji Xuanyi would have taken the little fox away on the spot!

It's a pity that he couldn't. Ji Xuanyi sighed, touched the little fox's head, and said, " Thank you. "

After saying this, without looking at the pitiful gaze of the little fox anymore, Ji Xuan hardened his heart and took Qi Qin and Yun Zhongjian towards the cave entrance that the fox had pointed out to them before.

Just as Ji Xuanyi and his companions were about to enter the passage, the fox beastman Eddie suddenly said, " Wait. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, turned around and said, " What's wrong? "

Eddie said, " Go this way. "

Then he pointed to another passage.

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows.

Eddie smiled and said, " This passage is the closest to the ground. I just lied to you. That road will take at least until dawn to get to the ground, and it goes in the opposite direction of the dock. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He just said that this fox was surprisingly honest. Don't you fox beastmen feel uncomfortable if you don't lie?

Ji Xuanyi led the two of them in a different way without saying a word. Before they even got out, he asked again, " Aren't you afraid that I'm still lying to you? "

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to pay attention to him and said, " You can lie if you want. "

After saying that, he led the two people behind him and walked in carelessly.

The game "Domain" is real in its authenticity. Although the players will only see a small number of clues to the mission, which may even be traces after the end of the event, the plot will still be played out step by step when the players cannot see it.

After Ji Xuanyi and the other two left, the little fox Jack tugged at Eddie's hand and said,

" Brother is a good human being, let's not lie to him, okay? "

Eddie looked at him, couldn't help laughing, and said, " I don't want to lie to a guy who has the same reaction whether he's lying or not! "

After entering the passage, the atmosphere between Ji Xuanyi and the other two was also very strange. Qi Qin kept praising Ji Xuanyi for his courage and carefulness, and for being able to have a difficult conversation with him. However, Yun Zhongjian couldn't help but ask Ji Xuanyi: " What if that fox deceives us again? What if this road is the longer one? "

Ji Xuanyi glanced at Yun Zhongjian and said coldly, " If this road is long, we won't get out until daybreak anyway, so we can turn back and make it into a scarf. "

Yunzhongjian: "..."

Ji Xuanyi is not the kind of person who would not care about being deceived. He forgives the little fox because he is cute. But you are a big fox now, and you still dare to deceive him. You will become a Weibo in minutes!

Fortunately, the big fox Eddie did not seek death like that. This time he did not lie, and Ji Xuanyi and the others were back on the ground not long after. However, it was already dark by then, and the three of them could only rely on the light provided by the players in the dark, groping in the dark while looking at the parchment, and walking towards the dock.

When he didn't need Yun Zhongjian's help to trigger the mission, his luck worked normally. The three of them walked straight back to the three main city strongholds at the dock without encountering any monsters.

Yun Zhongjian didn't need Ji Xuanyi and the others to send him off, and he happily returned to the Youyue City stronghold, while Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin returned to the Fanxing City stronghold. It was already past seven o'clock, and Xu Chu hadn't logged off yet. He knew that Ji Xuanyi was going to send the little fox away today, so he had been waiting for him to come back in the camp, hoping that he would fail in his mission! But when he came back, he found that the little tail behind the other party was gone, and Xu Chu suddenly felt lost.

Ji Xuanyi looked at him with disdain and said, "Can you do it?"

Xu Chu said in a low voice: "I should have masturbated more while he was around."

Ji Xuanyi said: "Go raise one yourself offline."

Xu Chu shook his head and said, "Little foxes are still the cutest."

Not only Xu Chu, but everyone else also expressed regret over the little fox's departure. Even Xue Piao Renjian kept staring at Ji Xuanyi. As soon as Ji Xuanyi looked at him, he turned his head back.

After all, the little fox had done the dangerous thing of luring away the enemy on behalf of Xue Piaore. Although Xue Piaore had no concept of cute things, he still remembered the little fox in his heart.

"There are so many people who like the little fox." Qi Qin couldn't help but say.

Although Ji Xuanyi's attention was taken away a lot, he actually liked it very much ...

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, "There will be opportunities in the future."

Qi Qin was stunned and said, "Really?"

Ji Xuan nodded.

With the plot setting of Lost Continent, after expelling the evil god, it is impossible for humans to fight with orcs again. It is estimated that things will return to their original state, with humans and orcs forming an alliance to govern the continent together. However, it is hard to say whether they will live together or be clearly separated and keep their distance from each other. It may also end in a divided ending.

But no matter what, since the orcs are here, there will be orc-related tasks. The Elemental Continent tasks include helping people cook and do laundry. The Lost Continent tasks may also involve helping orcs take care of their children. There are simply too many opportunities to pet the furry creatures.

After Ji Xuanyi finished explaining, Qi Qin also breathed a sigh of relief and said happily: "That's good!"

This way, I can completely put aside my plan to keep a pet at home, and just go online when I want to pet my furry friend! Qi Qin thought.

Completely unaware, Ji Xuanyi had never considered having a pet at all.

No matter what, the thing that Ji Xuanyi was most worried about was finally solved. Tomorrow Ji Xuanyi can die peacefully and return to the Elemental Continent.

For this reason, Ji Xuanyi planned to log off and go to bed early.

He is not the kind of player who dies often. Dying once is very stressful for him. He should rest early and recharge his energy!

Elite monsters were constantly spawning outside the simple base. Jian Xi Xin Jiu saw Ji Xuanyi was about to log off and said quickly, "Don't go. Give me a hand and do some work before you log off. We can still gain experience by killing monsters here!"

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said speechlessly, "Am I sick? I am about to die but I am still trying to gain experience?"

The death system in the game does not just completely deduct one level, but after deducting one level, the experience bar will be reset to zero. In other words, any experience that exceeds the level but does not meet the upgrade standard will also disappear. Ji Xuanyi is now level 69, with an extra one-third of experience. It is painful enough to die once, and now he is still asked to grind. I am afraid he has really lost his mind.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu had just remembered it, and after being scolded, he became silent. Ji Xuan called Qi Qin and they both logged off. It was a rare occasion that they fell asleep on time.

Ji Xuanyi had to go to school the next morning and would not be back until noon. During lunch, he received another harassing call. Ji Xuanyi did not answer the call and hung up directly. At about one o'clock in the afternoon, two people slowly got online.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia sent a private message at the right time, asking about the situation over there, and said that the players from the three major gangs in Fanxing City who had stayed at the resurrection point on the beach were ready and could go to the resurrection point for support at any time.

Jianxi Xinjiu had already informed Xiaoxiao Yuxia yesterday that Ji Xuanyi was the only one going back. Although Xiaoxiao Yuxia felt unsafe and a little guilty, when she heard that Ji Xuanyi was very persistent, she didn't say anything more. She just contacted the elite troops on the seaside overnight and asked them to protect Ji Xuanyi.

After Ji Xuanyi checked in with Xiao Xiaoyuxia, he sat on a small stool made by players like an old Buddha, and the others surrounded him and asked about his well-being.

After all, Ji Xuanyi was going to die soon, so everyone wanted him to spend the last two or three hours happily.

The others were just polite and courteous, but Xu Chu, the bastard, squeezed in front of Ji Xuanyi with tears in his eyes and said, "Yi, what do you want to eat? What do you want to drink? If you have any unfulfilled wishes before you leave, tell Brother Xu and he will definitely get them done for you!"

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He said he felt that these people were weird, and so this is what was going on!

Ji Xuan kicked Xu Chu to the ground with an expressionless face and said, "Heh, my biggest regret is that you didn't die before me. Do you want to satisfy me?"

Xu Chu didn't say a word, just rolled over and ran away.

As soon as Ji Xuan raised his chin towards his back, Qi Qin immediately rushed forward, grabbed Xu Chu by the back of the neck and dragged him back.

Xu Chu was held by Qi Qin like a mentally retarded person. He shrank his neck and hands and looked at Ji Xuanyi timidly.

" Haha, Brother Xu? " Ji Xuan said with a smile, " Are you still going to play tricks on me, Brother Ji? "

Xu Chu quickly said obediently: " No more naughtiness! "

Only then did Ji Xuanyi let Qi Qin let him go.

Everyone looked at each other, pretending nothing had happened, and scattered like birds and beasts, going about their business.

Ji Xuanyi was still acting as his boss, but Xu Chu didn't dare to provoke him. He walked out while muttering to himself that he didn't have any bodyguards who could beat Qi Qin, ready to support the monster-clearing battle outside.

Xu Chu had only walked halfway when he suddenly felt someone was looking at him. The gaze was so intense that he couldn't ignore it even if he wanted to. He had to turn his head and saw Zhao Chen leaning against the fence, looking at him mockingly.

This fence should not have been here. Although the three main cities have their own boundaries, in fact there is no real separation in between. However, the relationship between Sun City and Star City is too tense. Both sides are very wary of whether the other side will suddenly stab them, so in the end they built this fence. Anyone who wants to cross the boundary has to climb over it. It is very obvious, and once seen, they are on guard, and there is no need to worry about being attacked.

If it was Jian Xi Xin Jiu who was here, seeing Zhao Chen looking at him like this, his first reaction would definitely be to pick up a stone from the ground and throw it at him! He would run away after throwing it, never looking back, let alone talking to him. But Xu Chu was different. When Zhao Chen looked at him like this, only one sentence would come to Xu Chu's mind! The fun is coming!

Xu Chu's face was filled with excitement as he ran towards Zhao Chen happily.

Zhaochen thought he would probably be ignored: "..."

I don't know why, but I suddenly felt a chill on my back ...

But the other person has already taken the bait out of respect, he can't just turn around and leave!

Zhaochen took a deep breath and continued to look at Xu Chu with contempt.

Xuchu walked up to him, as if he hadn't noticed Zhaochen's look at all, and said, " Hey, isn't this Deputy Gang Leader Zhaochen ? Oh, sorry, isn't this Gang Leader Zhaochen? So, are you spying on Xuan Xiaoyi again? Her boyfriend is here, be careful to get beaten! "

When Zhaochen heard the word boyfriend, his cheeks twitched, and then he sneered: " You still have the mind to mock me, don't you know what kind of life you are living? "

Xu Chu: " Uh ... what kind of life am I living? "

Xu Chu asked this question sincerely. He really didn't understand what Zhaochen meant. What happened to him?

Zhao Chen laughed in anger and said, " What he did to you just now, you don't care at all? He humiliated you in front of others, you don't feel angry at all? "

Xu Chu: "..."

Xuchu showed an expression of sudden enlightenment. Zhaochen's expression just relaxed, and Xuchu said: " So you are here to poach people again! "

Zhaochen: "..."

Zhaochen felt that he might be seriously ill and wasted his time talking to someone like Xuchu. He still remembered vividly how Xu Chu had tricked him last time. If it weren't for the unity of the players in Day City at that time, he might have been killed in the encirclement and suppression of Ji Xuanyi.

Zhaochen turned around expressionlessly and wanted to go back. Xuchu said quickly: "Le -- Chief Zhaochen! Don't leave so quickly! Let's talk for a while. I still have no intention of betraying you! Really! I am not satisfied with Ji Xuanyi. We have something to discuss. Don't just leave like this!"

Zhaochen didn't want to pay any attention to this person at all. No matter what Xu Chu shouted behind him, he didn't want to look back.

Seeing that the other party was so determined, Xu Chu gave up the plan to make fun of Zhao Chen. He sighed and said, "This guy is too stingy. Did Ji Xuanyi always look for friends in trash cans before?"

Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian saw Xu Chu and Zhao Chen talking when they passed by just now. Worried that Xu Chu might suffer a loss if these two noobs started fighting, they hurried over here. However, Zhao Chen suddenly left for some reason when they were halfway there. When the two of them got closer, they heard what Xu Chu said.

Mi Yin was a little unhappy about this. Although Ji Xuanyi did pick up a lot of junk from the trash can, he was also a diamond drill. How could Xu Chu use a map cannon!

Mi Yin immediately said: "That's not necessarily true, don't you still have me?"

Xu Chu looked back and realized why Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian came over. He smiled and said, "Of course, what I just said definitely doesn't include you!"

Mi Yin's expression eased slightly, and then she heard Xu Chu say, "After all, that little idiot Ji Xuanyi didn't even consider you a friend at that time."

Miyin: "..."

Why did it feel like someone had stabbed me all of a sudden?!

Mi Yin looked at Xu Chu expressionlessly and said, "Do you know? If it was you who was friends with Zhao Chen instead of Ji Xuanyi, you would have been betrayed a thousand times." Xu Chu raised his eyebrows and said, "Oh? What do you mean?"

Mi Yin said: "After all, even someone as upright as me will occasionally have the desire to betray you."

The smile on Xu Chu's face froze.

Without waiting for Xuchu to move, Miyin immediately shouted loudly: "Ji Xuanyi! Xuchu just called you a little idiot!"

Xu Chu: "..."

"Can't you give me a chance to apologize?!" Xu Chu shouted.

"You can go ask Ji Xuanyi if he will give you a chance to apologize." Mi Yin shrugged timidly, and Xu Chu turned around and ran away.

After a while, Xu Chu was taken back by Qi Qin and beaten up by Ji Xuan.

When Xu Chu was being taught a lesson by Ji Xuanyi, he didn't realize that he had missed an opportunity.

He thought Zhaochen had learned his lesson enough and was just annoying people out of boredom. He didn't expect that this person had not given up yet.

Zhaochen no longer hopes to reconcile with Ji Xuanyi. In his opinion, Ji Xuanyi is as stubborn as he was before, and probably nothing can change him.

Then just stand on the opposite side completely, he won't hold back anymore.

After Zhaochen returned to the Sun City base, he called the executives and said, " I have talked to the people in Star City, but they have no intention of letting us go. It is very likely that they will take action against us after the cooperation phase ends. "

When Zhaochen was still in Zuo'an, his wise character, which contrasted with Zuo'an, was deeply rooted in people's hearts. This executive was an old man in Bancheng at that time. He believed in Zhaochen's words without a doubt. He immediately frowned and looked in the direction of Fanxing City.

Zhao Chen said to him expressionlessly, The opportunity " will come when we attack the boss later. There's no need to be too obvious. After all, although they already have plans to attack us, it's not in our right to act first. We just need to muddy the situation as much as possible. I'll go deal with the person at the center of Star City. As long as we can send him back to the Elemental Continent during the chaos, things will be much easier. "

The executive glanced at Zhaochen and said politely, " Um, boss, can you do it alone? "

So, is there any dish?

Zhao Chen heard this, smiled and said: " Did you know? In addition to orange weapons, this game also has a kind of weapon called a divine weapon. "

Chapter 184

Artifacts not only have superior properties , but often have some special effects that can be called cheats. During a battle , the difference in strength between the two players can almost be ignored.

If you have a magic weapon in your hand, it will be just as Zhaochen said , whether you are a bad player or not will not be that important.

Upon hearing this , a look of shock appeared on the face of Bancheng's senior executives. He also didn't know when Zhaochen had gotten such an awesome thing as a divine weapon.

Zhaochen did not tell him , but said: " Just know that I have it. Try to cooperate with me when fighting the BOSS . We have missed too many opportunities. We can only succeed this time , not fail! "

The Bancheng executive shut his mouth , nodded vigorously, and without Zhaochen giving any more instructions, he ran away to contact people.

Ji Xuanyi was discussing the matter of the BOSS and had no idea that the people in Yori City were preparing to cause trouble again.

This sudden discussion was thanks to the Ze, Yu and Sishui trio. When the three of them were chatting and looking forward to conquering the entire Lost Continent in the future, they talked about the issue of troop replenishment.

As we all know, although the players have now set foot on the Lost Continent , in fact they have no resurrection point in the Lost Continent. Whenever they die, they will return to the Elemental Continent.

" If this continues when we advance the front line later, wouldn't that be really disappointing? " Qingfeng Bufu said.

Ze Yu Sishui said disapprovingly: " When we were advancing the front line in the later stage, we had already built a teleportation array. Are you still afraid of this? Didn't we say at the time that the teleportation array was built to facilitate the replenishment of troops? "

Qing Feng Bu Fu said: " You may have forgotten the pain of not wearing the mold! "

Ze Yu Sishui was stunned for a moment before he reacted.

If there is only one teleportation array connecting the two continents, then there will be a huge crowd when replenishing troops, not to mention that some players will die directly and have to return to the battlefield again, which may result in deaths on the spot!

Short-term activities are fine, such as the original dungeon activities. If you squeeze in, it can be said to cultivate sentiment, but the Lost Continent Strategy is obviously a long-term activity, and it will most likely encounter urgent emergencies. If you squeeze in at this time, the official will probably be criticized, right?

Moreover, if the reinforcements can only come from one place after each death, it will be fine at the beginning of the battle, but what if they push the front line to the center of the continent or farther from the coast in the future? By the time the reinforcements are sent out and rush to the front line, it will be too late!

Ze Yu Sishui hesitated and said, " Maybe they will open a few more teleportation arrays? "

Qing Feng Bu Fu glanced at him and said, " If the teleportation array is so easy to open, why don't they just install a few more in the Elemental Continent? Besides, the official slogan is that it's real. If there is no teleportation array, it would take half a month to travel by boat to arrange it in the two continents, and it's fine, but they are also crazy about arranging it within the continent. Isn't that contradicting themselves? "

Ze Yu Sishui's face wrinkled and he said, " If that's the case, then we can only open the resurrection point in the Lost Continent before we advance the front line. If players can use the resurrection point in the Lost Continent, the pressure on the teleportation array will be reduced a lot. "

Qingfeng Bufu nodded, then was stunned.

Ze Yu Sishui seemed to have thought of something as well and was stunned.

It was rare for these two people to focus on the real business. Ming Shao was listening to their discussion when suddenly both of them stopped talking. He asked, " What's wrong? "

Qingfeng Bufu turned his head away and said, " Damn it, how come no one has thought of this! "

Ming Shao: "... Huh? Which one? "

Ze Yu Sishui had already climbed up from the ground and ran towards Ji Xuanyi quickly.

When Ze Yu Si Shui came over, Xu Chu had just been taught a lesson by Ji Xuan. She looked listless and was fanning Ji Xuan, just like a little maid.

"Xiao Ji! Xiao Ji!" Ze Yu Si Shui ran over and greeted Xu Chu stupidly when he saw him. "The deputy gang leader is here too. Are you guys playing some weird role-playing game?" Xu Chu glanced at him dimly.

Ji Xuanyi sat on a small stool and said slowly: "If you have something to say, please stand up and report. If you don't, please leave the court."

Ze Yu Si Shui: "..."

Ze Yu Sishui was silent for a moment, and almost forgot what he was going to say. Fortunately, Qingfeng Bufu and Ming Shao also followed behind, and Qingfeng Bufu quickly said: "Xiao Ji! Resurrection point!"

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, and didn't react. He said, "What? What happened to the resurrection point?"

Didn't he receive Xiaoxiao Yuxia's private message?

Qing Feng Bu Fu said excitedly: "It's not the resurrection point of the Elemental Continent, it's the resurrection point of the Lost Continent!"

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then immediately reacted.

No wonder he always felt something was strange since he decided to return to the Elemental Continent yesterday, as if something had not been considered and something was going to go wrong. It turned out to be here!

As a strategy map for the later stages of the activity, and even the main map for the later stages of the game, Lost Continent will definitely have resurrection points open. In order to make it easier for players to attack the map, the map will be opened before the official strategy begins. the resurrection point of the Lost Continent will be opened between the time period that Ji Xuanyi and his team are in now and the start of the third phase of the activity, "Conquer the Lost Continent."

As far as Ji Xuanyi could guess, there were two suitable times to open the resurrection point. One was of course after the three great magicians gathered and established the teleportation array. The other was earlier than that, which was after Ji Xuanyi and his team killed the final BOSS at the dock, the stone giant.

The possibility of these two nodes is actually the first one that is higher. However, when the Elemental Continent is escorting the Great Magician, the players on the Lost Continent cannot just sit there and wait. There must be another mission. In other words, it is very likely a dual-line mission. Where there is a mission, there is a risk of death. But for players who have experienced the stage BOSS, should they be teleported back to the origin after death?

Taking this into consideration, the possibility of opening a resurrection point at a second time point is not low.

This happened to affect Ji Xuanyi's plan – Ji Xuanyi's return to the Element Continent depends on the fact that the resurrection point of the Lost Continent is not open, and Ji Xuanyi can only return to the Element Continent after his death! But if the resurrection point is opened after the BOSS is killed, Ji Xuanyi will never be able to return even if he dies ten thousand times.

Ji Xuan was so shocked that he broke out in a cold sweat and said, "So that's how it is! Fortunately you guys reminded me, otherwise I almost died in vain!"

The others also understood and said with lingering fear: "How terrible!"

It's not that Ji Xuanyi's death at one level is scary, but Ji Xuanyi after his death at one level will probably be scary ...

Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " In that case, the safest way is to go back before the boss falls? How about we go now? "

Xu Chu couldn't help but say, " That's too early. We don't know how strong the boss is yet. He might need a commander. I think you can leave when the boss's health drops to 10%. "

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " That's fine, but in that case, someone has to finish me off, right? Relying on the boss doesn't seem very reliable. Who of you will do it? "

Xu Chu immediately raised his hands straight up.

Everyone looked at him, and Ji Xuanyi said with a half-smile: " Are you trying to take advantage of this opportunity to take revenge? "

Xu Chu didn't blush when he was exposed. He spread his hands and said, " If you don't want to, find someone else. "

Everyone looked at Qi Qin again.

There are many scenes in TV dramas where a man personally sends his or her loved one off for the last time. As Ji Xuanyi's boyfriend, wouldn't you give it a try?

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin immediately looked at Ji Xuanyi with tears in his eyes and said, " No, I can't do it! "

Ji Xuanyi didn't count on him in the first place, so he simply said, " Then let's go to Xue Piao Renjian. If Qi Qin wants to stop them out of reflex, Xue Piao Renjian can at least struggle a bit. Forget about the others. I'm afraid that if I don't die, you guys will die first. "

This wave of bragging about her boyfriend made everyone look uncomfortable, but Ji Xuanyi did not say anything wrong. If Qi Qin really got anxious, he would send them all away reflexively. Others might not be willing to do such dangerous work, but as the former number one in the world, although Xue Piao Renjian was clearly aware of the gap between himself and Qi Qin, he was still looking forward to fighting with the opponent again, especially the opponent who showed no mercy, so after a private chat with Ji Xuan, he agreed immediately.

When everyone saw that the people had been selected, they scattered like birds and beasts, fearing that they would get into trouble again. Even Xu Chu took advantage of the chaos to run away.

Ji Xuan took a look at the fan thrown by Xu Chu and was about to ask Qi Qin to catch the man, but Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin happened to come over to familiarize themselves with the situation in advance. Ji Xuan's eyes lit up and he stuffed the fan into Mi Yin's hand without any hesitation.

Miyin: "..."

Xue Piao Renjian silently took the fan from his hand, stood beside him and started fanning Ji Xuan.

At about two o'clock in the afternoon, the assassin sent out by Jianxi Xinjiu sent back the information.

At the place where the stone giant was, the violent orcs had stopped repairing the stone giant and began to line up instead. The countdown for the stone giant's awakening was only ten minutes left.

Jian Xi Xinjiu's expression was stern, and he immediately asked everyone to start looking for their positions. They had already arranged their positions and teams to deal with the stone giant, and were just waiting for the final decisive battle!

The players from Day City glanced at Star City. They were also the elite troops of half the city, but they felt like they were just a group of scattered people.

" This contrast ..."

Someone was complaining in a low voice, and the player next to him bumped into him. It turned out to be Zhaochen walking over, and the man quickly shut his mouth.

Zhaochen walked over, glanced at the player who had just complained, and didn't say anything. I don't know if he didn't hear it clearly or just didn't care at all.

As the assassin who was exploring the way ahead started counting down, the moment the stone giant officially started moving, everyone noticed a slight tremor in the ground beneath their feet, and the expressions on their faces became much more solemn.

This BOSS is quite fierce!

In fact, the stone giant is not only huge in size, but also very fast. Only three minutes after the start, the figure of the stone giant appeared in front of everyone and was rushing towards them at a rapid speed.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu originally thought that they would face the stone giant first, but he did not expect that the violent orcs led by the stone giant moved faster and approached them almost instantly. Jian Xi Xin Jiu immediately said, " The stone giant troops stay where they are! The small monster-clearing teams move to meet the enemy . After pulling the monsters, immediately move to the sides of the road to make room for the large troops in the middle! "

The players from Star City immediately obeyed the order, and the players from Phantom Moon City also went up to help take on the monsters. The players from Sun City also moved, but did not go to help clear the monsters. Instead, they quietly stood in the middle of the large team, apparently wanting to help fight the BOSS .

When the leaders of Fanxing City saw the action of Youri City, almost all of them subconsciously looked towards Zhaochen of Youri City.

Zhaochen was not surprised at all that he would receive attention. He glanced at Ji Xuanyi, but got no response. He then turned to Jian Xi Xinjiu , shrugged , and said, " Am I so untrustworthy? "

Although no one could hear clearly what he said due to the distance, everyone basically understood what he meant and suddenly they were unwilling to even give him any expression. Do you have any credibility? Don't you have any idea in your head ?

But after all, the BOSS is already in front of them, and no one has the energy to continue paying attention to him. After all, the manpower of Fanxing City is almost ten times that of Yangri City. No matter how hard they try, there is no room for Zhaochen to do anything wrong.

Almost everyone, including Ji Xuanyi, thought so. The stone giant was the focus of their attention now.

Due to the limit on the number of people, the monsters were not completely lured away, but the remaining few just played a decorative role around the BOSS , with basically no other impact. Those who could carry the monsters carried the monsters, those who could output output, and

those who could heal others healed others. In addition, the Sun City did not make any trouble, but was fighting monsters seriously. For a while, the tactics of pushing the BOSS made before went very smoothly.

Just as Ji Xuanyi said, although the BOSS is very strong, its strength is controlled within the range that they can deal with.

However, in Ji Xuanyi's opinion, the strength of this BOSS was actually a bit beyond his expectations. He was speculating whether the strength of this BOSS was adjusted according to the strength of the players. After all, with the current strength, they could only barely cope with it. If they switched to players from other servers, the possibility of failure was still quite high. However, before Ji Xuanyi could finish his thoughts, the BOSS 's health had just dropped by 70% under the siege of the crowd, and the originally orderly battle atmosphere suddenly became chaotic.

This BOSS is stronger than the dungeon BOSS but weaker than the world BOSS , so although the three main cities have arranged more than one T to carry monsters and attract aggro, the positioning is not as particular as that of the real world BOSS .

Because there are so many people, the positioning can only be said to be as reasonable as possible, but there are also many misalignments for convenience. For example, in order to heal the T and DPS in front , the priest stands further forward than the mage and archer, and the melee players are crowded together, so even if they stand apart, the output is not that satisfying.

Facing the BOSS 's AOE skills, this situation is actually quite strenuous, but fortunately the priests have strong healing power, so the situation is not that bad.

However, just when the BOSS's health was reduced to zero and its attack power increased, chaos suddenly occurred in the area close to the BOSS !

" Fuck! Someone pushed me on purpose! "

The person who shouted this was a priest. He originally wanted to squeeze to the front to heal people, but who knew that he was pushed directly into the attack range of the BOSS and almost had half of his blood knocked out.

After this shout, the same sound was soon heard in other places. Basically, they were all weak and fragile magic and agility professions, whose positions were disrupted without any resistance. But when they turned around to look for them, they couldn't tell who was who because there were too many players.

Originally this situation would not be a big problem, but the problem was that it was not so easy for them to deal with this BOSS . The priests were basically concentrating on healing the people, and once they were harassed, there were immediate casualties.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was immediately anxious. Only a fool would not know who was taking advantage of the situation! The Sun City was too shameless!

Ji Xuanyi also immediately realized that it was the people from Youri City who were causing trouble, but he thought more deeply. Although this level of trouble from Youri City was disgusting, after the reduction in personnel to a certain extent, the pressure on the priests was reduced and this kind of harassment would not have much effect, and the BOSS could still be

successfully defeated. What he was afraid of now was another situation – Ji Xuanyi almost immediately looked in the direction of Jianxi Xinjiu and Liutian.

Unfortunately, these two people were obviously not the type to understand what Ji Xuanyi was thinking. Almost without any particular order, they both shouted at the same time: " Fuck you! You bastards from Day City, do you have any shame! "

Ji Xuanyi immediately let out a long sigh.

Fell into a trap!

As expected, the scene immediately became more chaotic. The players from Day City who were just dodging and attacking secretly at the beginning now didn't care about anything at all. They pushed the players from Star City hard and shouted loudly: " What do you mean?! What do you mean?! Are you putting the blame on Day City again?! "

" Everyone knows that you guys in Star City have something against us. Are we responsible for everything? Do you have evidence and you are just accusing me?! "

" You said it was us who did it? If we don't do it, wouldn't it be unfair to you? I wanted to do the mission well, but now that you said so, if I don't do it, I'll just fight for my reputation. So what if you have more people? Sun City is never afraid of you! "

New and old grudges came up together, and the two groups immediately became a mess. Although because of the activity, people on both sides did not want to return to the living point, and the so-called fight did not really involve the use of skills, but just pushing each other, but the BOSS found an opportunity and killed a lot of people in a short time , causing heavy losses to the players!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu had not expected that the people of Dayo City could take advantage of the situation so much. Just shouting would cause a commotion. He was stunned. After Xu Chu had taught Liu Tian a lesson, he squeezed in front of Jian Xi Xin Jiu, raised his head and slapped him on the back of the head, cursing: " Are you an idiot? Don't you think it's not chaotic enough? There are so many of us, isn't it convenient to quietly clear them out?! What the hell are you shouting for? Fuck! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu couldn't think of so much, and immediately looked at Xu Chu with some grievance. Xu Chu scolded: " It's no use pretending to be pitiful! Go and stabilize the situation quickly! I really don't want to fail here! "

Upon hearing this, Jian Xi Xinjiu hurriedly squeezed forward, and Xu Chu followed behind him. No one realized that Zhaochen's target was Ji Xuanyi! At this time, in order to control Qi Qin's conditioned reflex, Qi Qin was arranged to the front row of the melee. Jian Xi Xin Jiu, Xu Chu, Liu Tian, and Ze Yu Si Shui were all trying their best to stabilize the situation. Ji Xuanyi stayed behind as an auxiliary, with only Xue Piao Renjian by his side, ready to send him off.

Ji Xuan took a look at the situation ahead, and didn't think about what Zhao Chen was trying to do. After all, he was already going to die, and he had subconsciously ruled out the possibility that he was the target. He thought Zhao Chen was trying to disrupt the progress of the event, so he said to Xue Piao Renjian, " You can also go ahead and help. "

Xue Piaorjian frowned and looked at Ji Xuanyi hesitantly .

Ji Xuan said, " The boss 's health is still over 60%. It's still early. We can stabilize it first and come back later. "

Since Ji Xuanyi said so, Xue Piao Renjian responded, turned around and squeezed forward. Just as Xue Piao Renjian's back slowly disappeared from Ji Xuanyi's sight, Zhao Chen, who had been staring at Ji Xuanyi from the beginning and quietly squeezed to Ji Xuanyi's side when everyone's attention was focused on the BOSS , smiled.

The knight's artifact, the Spear of Annihilation.

Before Zhaochen went out to sea, in order to collect as many demon gold coins as possible and to quickly upgrade his level as possible, he accidentally discovered a hidden task while frantically clearing tasks.

He was very quiet during that period of time because he was fully focused on completing the hidden mission. Zhaochen was not stupid, on the contrary, he was very smart. When he was not involved with Ji Xuanyi, he was barely considered a normal person. After spending some time, he successfully obtained the knight's artifact. It was at this time that he had the idea of becoming a complete enemy of Ji Xuanyi.

The incident with Xu Chu made him understand Ji Xuanyi's stubbornness. Although he still did not give up trying to persuade Ji Xuanyi, he also vaguely thought in his heart that even if he could not make Ji Xuanyi change his mind, it would not be a bad idea to destroy him directly? It's just that his own abilities are limited, so even though this mentality appeared, he never really wanted to implement it until he got the artifact.

Zhaochen is not a combat-type player. His combat ability is probably only enough to compete with Xuchu, a rookie. Not to mention meeting Qi Qin, even if he fights Ji Xuanyi in a one-on-one duel, he can't kill the opponent . What's more, there are so many players gathered in Fanxing City and Ji Xuanyi can get support anytime and anywhere. For Zhaochen, wanting to kill Ji Xuanyi is nothing but a daydream.

But now it's different. Although the effect of the Spear of Annihilation is not as powerful as the Assassin's Dagger that can kill the player instantly, it has another effect – that is, prohibiting healing.

This healing ban is not a time-limited ban. Instead, once a player is hit, as long as the player does not die, this healing ban state will exist permanently. In other words, a player attacked by the Spear of Annihilation will never be able to recover health until he dies once, at which point the healing ban DEBUFF on the player will disappear.

The limitation of this special effect is that only one player can obtain this effect at the same time. That is to say, if Zhao Chen uses the healing ban special effect on Ji Xuanyi, then when he uses this gun to attack other players next time, the special effect will not be triggered again. Unless Ji Xuanyi dies and the healing ban disappears, it can be given to another person again.

If used in a team battle, the special effects of this artifact can be said to be useless. As long as the player who is banned from healing retreats to the back and does not participate in the battle, as long as he is still alive, this gun is just an ordinary weapon with more prominent attributes.

But if this weapon is used against a specific person, it would be very scary.

Permanent healing ban is basically a devastating blow to a player's gaming experience.

Zhaochen does not necessarily need to kill the opponent. As long as he attacks once, the attacked person must die once if he wants to continue playing the game freely. Even if he commits suicide , he has to die once. Zhaochen, who is holding a gun, only needs to find an

opportunity to sneak attack the opponent again after the opponent dies. Even if he cannot kill the opponent, the opponent can only continue to die.

It not only deals a blow to the gaming experience, but also to the hearts of the targeted players. After being plotted against, they can only destroy the levels they have raised themselves time and again. This can cause enough frustration. Not only will they quit the game, but there is a high possibility that they will directly develop a dislike for the concept of the game.

Zhaochen felt that if he wanted to destroy Ji Xuanyi, using this magical weapon would be the most appropriate method!

Sometimes he even couldn't help thinking that since he happened to get this weapon at this critical juncture, maybe God also agreed with his idea!

However, this time he obviously did not just want to stab Ji Xuanyi secretly and run away, otherwise there would be no need to create the current chaotic situation. His goal was to kill Ji Xuanyi directly . The healing ban of this gun was only an auxiliary function to prevent others from helping Ji Xuanyi.

There is no one around Ji Xuanyi now. Tianxia Dyi is not here, Xue Piao Renjian is not here, Mi Yin is not here, Jian Xi Xinjiu is not here. Other people are no longer a big deal in his eyes. He feels that as long as he can kill Ji Xuanyi here, it doesn't matter even if other people in Fanxing City attack him later.

It was just right that he died and returned to the Elemental Continent, so he could chase after Ji Xuanyi and shoot him again. The Elemental Continent was different from the Lost Continent where there were crises everywhere. After returning to the Elemental Continent, as long as he was not besieged by the Starry City, he would be safe no matter where he went. He could use the characteristics of the knight's long legs to fight a guerrilla war with Ji Xuanyi. Anyway, as long as he could attack the opponent unexpectedly, even if it was just a scratch, it would be no different from killing the opponent once. He could be free and happy, and force Ji Xuanyi to surrender little by little, just like what Ji Xuanyi did to him.

As Zhaochen thought about it, he became excited. He took out the prepared artifact from his backpack, ignored the trembling of his fingertips, and held it tightly.

Ji Xuanyi had his back to him, less than three meters away from him!

Zhaochen swallowed his saliva and moved towards Ji Xuanyi little by little.

Finally! He was within striking distance of the opponent!

Zhaochen gritted his teeth and just raised his arm when Ji Xuanyi suddenly turned his head sideways and made a dodging motion!

" Fuck! "

This word was uttered by two people at the same time.

Zhao Chen was cursing Ji Xuanyi for some reason having eyes on his back and actually discovering him in advance, causing him to have to stab out the gun before he was ready, but the angle was different from what he had expected and the shot went astray!

Ji Xuanyi cursed because his intuitive prediction was triggered, and he subconsciously dodged the direction of the sight behind him, but he didn't expect that the one who attacked him was Zhao Chen, a fool and a rookie, with such uncoordinated limbs that he looked to the left and stabbed to the right! As a result, he reacted in advance and dodged, but he was still stabbed!

At that time, Ji Xuanyi had a desire to pin Zhaochen to the ground and beat him up, but his reason told him that he was a warlock now, and if he wanted to pin Zhaochen, the knight, to the ground and beat him up, he still needed help from others!

Ji Xuanyi turned around and ran without saying a word. Zhao Chen didn't expect that he actually stabbed Ji Xuanyi by accident. After a moment of hesitation, a twisted smile appeared on his face and he chased after Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi immediately informed other players that the person chasing him was from Your City causing trouble, but because the battlefield was too chaotic, the players from Fanxing City were unable to react in time to stop Zhaochen. The knight's agility was higher than that of the warlock, and Zhaochen quickly caught up with Ji Xuanyi and stabbed him with a second shot. Although Ji Xuanyi did not expect Zhaochen to be so weak the first time and failed to dodge, it does not mean that he will be attacked by someone like Zhaochen the second time. He dodged immediately. Zhaochen was furious and attacked again immediately. However, it would be a miracle if Ji Xuanyi could survive this unskilled attack!

To be honest, Ji Xuanyi has seldom participated in fights recently. This was probably the reason for his mistakes in dealing with Zhao Chen. Even the most skilled players would lose their skills if they did not participate in battles for a long time. Zhao Chen's attacks could be used as rehabilitation. After dodging twice, Ji Xuanyi had no desire to escape. He looked at Zhao Chen expressionlessly, showing off his moves while saying, " If you can kill me today, I won't play this game anymore. "

Zhaochen: "... Fuck! Ji Xuanyi, don't be so arrogant! "

Zhao Chen was so angry at Ji Xuanyi's remarks that he almost died on the spot. What made him even more angry was that the other party was telling the truth! Judging from the current situation , it would be difficult for him to kill Ji Xuanyi!

But Ji Xuanyi is just a sorcerer!

Zhaochen had a vague idea of his own cooking skills, but how could he admit it? In a rage, he wanted to summon a horse and kick someone with it!

Ji Xuanyi acted decisively and slapped Zhaochen in the face with a paralyzed fist, then kicked him to the ground. When he was about to punch him, he thought about his strength attribute and expressionlessly changed his fist to a slap, and slapped Zhaochen twice, which stunned him.

Ji Xuanyi smiled contemptuously and said, " Stupid, what can you do if I'm arrogant? You're just a loser. "

After saying that, Ji Xuanyi muttered again, " You chased me for more than ten meters . Wow, this is the shame of my life. To be honest, if you wanted to humiliate me, congratulations, you did it. "

Zhaochen was almost so angry that he was kicked offline by the security system, and the veins on his head were popping out!

Ji Xuanyi seized the time and slapped him a few more times while Zhaochen was unable to move. When the paralysis time was over and Zhaochen began to frantically summon his mount again, Ji Xuanyi calmly took out the flashing stone he had bought from the fox Eddie last night.

" It's only one hundred gold. That's a bargain for you. " After Ji Xuanyi finished speaking, he threw the flashing stone to the ground. A strong light came on and a scream was heard.

Zhaochen and everyone within five meters of him lost their vision!

Before Zhaochen could react, the familiar slap in the face sounded again!

" Fuck !" Before Zhaochen could finish his words, the second slap came!

Although Zhaochen had tried his best to use the Turtle Fist to force Ji Xuanyi back, Ji Xuanyi didn't just have hands, and using the staff to hit him could also cause physical damage! In addition to being hit, Zhaochen's random attacks could only hit other players around him, and he didn't even touch the corner of Ji Xuanyi's clothes!

Now that the game has developed to the mid-stage, the skills of each profession have been exposed. Although there are few warlocks, their skills make many people very afraid and they keep them in mind. Zhao Chen has set Ji Xuanyi as his target, so of course he will not fail to understand him.

He knew that Ji Xuanyi had only one strong control. After the effect of this control ended, it would be his chance when Ji Xuanyi was off guard!

Zhaochen endured Ji Xuanyi's beating with great difficulty. The moment he finally regained his sight, he could not help laughing and raised his spear towards Ji Xuanyi – but the next second, his smile froze.

After such a long time, not to mention Qi Qin, Liu Tian also reacted, not to mention Ji Xuanyi also released a massive □□ ! Qi Qin had already received the news and rushed over here aggressively!

When Zhaochen opened his eyes, what he saw was not Ji Xuanyi who had no control skills and was full of flaws, but Qi Qin with a fierce look in his eyes.

Zhaochen, have a safe journey?

Chapter 185

Those players who were causing trouble in Day City did not really want to directly ruin this mission . After all, they were also the beneficiaries of this mission . They did not understand Zhaochen's obsession with Ji Xuanyi. They cooperated with Zhaochen's actions just to do as Zhaochen said , to get rid of the person who posed the greatest threat in Fanxing City without anyone knowing.

When Qi Qin and his men suddenly retreated, the players in Day City knew that Zhaochen had succeeded , and they all kept quiet , not allowing the situation to escalate any further.

However, things did not develop as they expected . Zhaochen overestimated the artifact and underestimated his own ability. He was beaten up by Ji Xuanyi, a warlock , even though he was holding the artifact , and then he was faced with Qi Qin.

Although both sides have magical weapons in their hands, strictly speaking, Qi Qin's Sword of Ares's special effects are not as powerful as the Spear of Annihilation, but the gap in strength is there, and Zhao Chen was almost pinned to the ground and beaten!

At this time, Qi Qin certainly would not think that Zhaochen was the activity commander of the Day City , and perhaps he needed to spare his life , so he directly sent Zhaochen back to the resurrection point without any delay.

Zhaochen subconsciously wanted to resist at first, but after being beaten twice, he suddenly realized that he was just a rookie and the opponent was someone that even Xue Piao Renjian could not beat. So he gave up resisting and just looked at Ji Xuanyi with a crazy look.

Just as Ji Xuanyi was about to scold him, Zhao Chen laughed and said, " Kill me! It doesn't matter if you kill me! Ji Xuanyi! You have to die with me, too, hahahaha—— "

Before Zhaochen finished laughing, his blood turned into a streak of white light and flew away . Everyone who had gathered around him realized what was happening and looked at Ji Xuanyi. Is Zhaochen dreaming? Why should Ji Xuanyi die with him? Oh, it seems that Ji Xuanyi is going to die again next time ... Could it be that Zhaochen overheard their conversation? No, if Zhaochen knew that Ji Xuanyi was going to die next, why would he come out and jump around? Everyone was confused, but Ji Xuanyi reacted immediately and looked at the BUFF list under his avatar.

[Mark of Death] : Permanently prohibits healing.

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, then he slapped his thigh and cursed: " Fuck! What a loss! "

Everyone looked at him.

Ji Xuanyi said with a dark face: " I was wondering how he had the guts to come and trouble me alone. It turns out that he has the Knight's artifact, which seems to have a permanent healing ban. No wonder he was so sure that I would die once! "

Xu Chu also reacted, slapped his thigh, and said regretfully: " Fuck! That's a huge loss! "

If I had known earlier, I would have kept Zhaochen here and tried to get the artifact!

Everyone finally realized that they had just missed the divine weapon! They immediately cried out in regret!

Seeing the crowd's excitement, Mi Yin couldn't help but ask with a frown: " Are you robbers? Will your account be blocked if you steal weapons directly? "

Wasn't the last time that the guy who was itching to be hammered banned because he cheated Yunzhongjian's weapons? Although it also had something to do with him being a repeat offender.

Xu Chu said, " Of course cheaters will be banned, but it is normal for artifacts to drop after being killed in PVP . Otherwise, apart from rich people like us who spend money to buy them, will the artifacts only stay in the hands of one account? "

Mi Yin is just an arena player. When Xu Chuyi said that, he was choked. It seemed that what the other party said made sense. After all, it is a game. PVP itself is a way of playing the game. It is different from pure fraud like asking for a hammer just for the sake of skin.

Xu Chu put Mi Yin aside, touched his chin, and said, " It's not too bad. After all, we didn't suffer much loss. Besides Ji Xuanyi who was about to die and got shot, a few of the scattered troops returned. But the intelligence now is much more important than this. Anyway, now we know that Zhaochen has the artifact in his hands. Let's think of a way to get it when we get a chance! "

Everyone responded in unison, especially Liu Tian who was the happiest. If Jian Xi Xin Jiu, who was commanding in the front, heard the news, he would probably be very happy as well. After all, artifacts can only exert the strongest combat power in the hands of the corresponding professions. If they really got the knight artifact from Zhao Chen, they could only distribute it to the knights in the team.

I don't know why Liu Tian is so happy. Just think about it and you will know that the possibility of getting Jian Xi Xin Jiu must be higher. We have all seen the consequences of a noob getting a magic weapon!

Ji Xuanyi was also speechless. He was about to die, but Zhaochen suddenly appeared and offered his life, which made him a little confused.

At this moment, Xu Chu suddenly thought of something and shouted, " Hey! Did you tell Xiao Xiaoyuxia about Zhao Chen's return? Didn't he send someone to wait for Ji Xuanyi over there? We can easily capture him! "

Everyone finally reacted, but it had been a while since Zhaochen died. It was probably too late to contact Xiaoxiao Yuxia, and Xiaoxiao Yuxia then contact the people at the beach.

Xu Chu could only sigh regretfully and said, " Forget it, forget it. With Ji Xuanyi here, there will definitely be a next time. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

What on earth did this person take him for?

At this moment, Xue Piaore, who had been silent all the time, suddenly pointed a gun at Ji Xuanyi.

This action was so sensitive at this time that everyone's first reaction almost became whether Xue Piaore was a high-level undercover agent. Fortunately, Xue Piaore did not actually launch a serious attack, and the gun he handed over was also light.

Not to mention Qi Qin, even Ji Xuanyi dodged it, and then looked at Xue Piao Renjian whose weapon was held by Qi Qin with some surprise.

Xue Piao Renjian looked back at the situation of the giant stone statue of BOSS and said to Ji Xuan: " It's time. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, then he looked at the BOSS , and then he suddenly realized.

While they were fighting, the BOSS 's health had already dropped by 40%. It looked like nothing special would happen next, so Ji Xuanyi had to go back to the Elemental Continent.

Before Ji Xuanyi could say anything, Xu Chu had already revealed a sad expression and said to Ji Xuanyi: " Yi, it's time to get going ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi beat Xu Chu violently, then said to Xue Piao Renjian: " I understand, let's go somewhere else. "

Xue Piao Renjian nodded and followed him. Qi Qin was stunned and couldn't help but shouting: " Xuan Yi! "

Ji Xuanyi turned around and glanced at him, and said, " Listen carefully and help Xuchu and the others complete the activity. Don't lose your temper. "

Finally, Ji Xuanyi smiled softly and whispered, " Be obedient. "

Qi Qin was stunned and blushed a little.

Xu Chu finally recovered from Ji Xuanyi's beating. Seeing this, he wanted to speak again, but Liu Tian, who looked horrified, covered his mouth in time and said, " Is living so painful for you?!"

Xu Chu: "..."

" Oh, by the way, " Ji Xuanyi, who was about to leave, suddenly stopped and looked at Xu Chu who was restrained by Liu Tian, and said: " Um, Xu Chu ..."

Liu Tian immediately became alert and said, " He didn't say anything! "

Xu Chu: "..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, " Am I a cruel person? I just want to borrow something from Xu Chu! "

Everyone, including Liu Tian, complained, "You are so cruel!" But since Ji Xuanyi said so, Liu Tian had no choice but to let Xu Chu go.

Without Ji Xuanyi opening his mouth, Xu Chu knew what he wanted to borrow, so he took out the Assassin's dagger from his backpack and put it in Ji Xuanyi's hand.

As soon as the assassin's artifact came out, Mi Yin and Ze Yu Sishui's eyes widened, but no one cared about their thoughts. The two magic professions ignored the real assassins here and passed the Assassin's dagger back and forth.

After Ji Xuanyi got the artifact, he carefully checked whether the CD was still there, then nodded to Xu Chu and said, " Thank you. "

Xu Chu raised his eyebrows and said, " Don't lose it. It's very expensive. "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " It doesn't matter. I'll just work for you if I lose the world. "

Xu Chu immediately changed his expression and said, " Please throw it away! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

How obsessed are you with hiring Qi Qin as your bodyguard?

Without further ado, Ji Xuanyi finally left with Xue Piao Renjian. A moment later, everyone saw that Ji Xuanyi's level in the friend list had dropped from sixty-nine to sixty-eight. Qi Qin pursed his lips tightly.

Xu Chu sighed, patted Qi Qin's shoulder, and said sadly: " My condolences! Didn't Ji Xuanyi say that you should listen to my instructions carefully – um! "

Liu Tian looked at Qi Qin and Ji Xuan's identical expressions, and with sweat on his forehead, he grabbed Xu Chuyi and said, " Well, you guys can chat slowly, we're going back to help the boss ! "

After saying that, he took Xu Chu and ran away without looking back.

Everyone could see that Qi Qin was in a bad mood, so they all found excuses to slip away, leaving Qi Qin alone, standing there quietly.

Of course he was unhappy. Ji Xuanyi had returned to the Elemental Continent. If he didn't log off, he would not be able to see him for a long time. Moreover, when Sun City was making small

moves last time, he had made harsh remarks. He clearly said that he would not let Zhaochen hurt Ji Xuanyi again, but in the end he didn't do it ... He was so useless!

Qi Qin stood there alone, angry with himself. After a while, Xue Piao Renjian, who had seen Ji Xuanyi off, came back alone. When he saw that Qi Qin was the only one left there, he was stunned for a long time before he looked around and walked over.

However, before Xue Piao Renjian could stand still, Qi Qin looked up at him and said, " Let's fight? "

He needed to vent some of his emotions.

When Xue Piao Renjian heard this, his eyes lit up and he agreed without hesitation: " Okay! " , who said she had left but was actually hiding in the distance : "..."

Brother, shouldn't we cherish our lives?

When Ji Xuanyi was beaten by Qi Qin in Xue Piao Renjian, he had already returned to the Elemental Continent and met up with the elite cavalry troops of Fanxing City that Xiao Xiao Yuxia had arranged at the resurrection point. He also sent messages to both sides of the two continents to report his safety.

The knight captain who stayed at the resurrection point to pick up Ji Xuanyi was called Fengchui. She was a management girl in the mortal world. Although she was a female player, she was not bad at it. She was considered to be one of the stronger fighters in the mortal world. Ji Xuanyi had commanded some battles, so he had some impression of her. Xuchu once asked if the two characters " Caodong " were not written after the girl's name for fear of being vulgar. As a result, the girl who looked very shy smiled and said, because the ,No " ID Fengchuipidouliang was taken by someone else. "

Ji Xuanyi at that time: "..."

Have girls now become like this?

However, Xu Chu was impressed by this girl Feng Chui and tried several times to poach her from the mortal world. However, this girl Feng Chui's eyes seemed a little unfriendly. It seemed that she had a crush on the bald man Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, so she ignored Xu Chu, which made Xu Chu angry for a long time.

At this moment, this girl Fengchui was sent by Xiaoxiao Yuxia to fulfill the task of assisting Ji Xuanyi. I think she is very fond of him.

Ji Xuanyi knew that this girl was very straightforward, so he asked directly as soon as he left the resurrection point: " Did you see a knight? "

Feng Chui immediately asked, " Zhao Chen from Day City? "

Ji Xuan nodded.

Feng Chui looked unhappy and said, " I saw him, but I didn't pay attention and let him run away. "

After all, Ji Xuanyi did not inform them that Zhaochen had returned, and Feng Chui and their mission was to pick up Ji Xuanyi. It was impossible for them to just start killing people as soon as they appeared at the resurrection point. At the very least, they had to see the person clearly first.

However, in just this short moment, and as everyone was not prepared for a fight, Zhaochen simply mounted his horse and rode away.

Although the sun had set on the city of Yaori, Zhaochen was still the gang leader after all. Fengchui and the others on his horse would definitely not be able to outrun him, and they could only watch them escape.

Ji Xuanyi was shocked and said, " It seems that we are not destined to be together. Forget it, let's go back to Fanxing City first and meet Xiaoxiao Yuxia first. "

When Fengchui heard the sound of the rain, he became more energetic and said, s go'Let " without further delay ! "

Ji Xuan smacked his lips and casually climbed onto a player's horse.

They were originally heading directly towards Star City. About six or seven minutes after they set out, Ji Xuanyi suddenly thought of something and said, " Wait a minute, let me down first. " The player who was acting as Ji Xuan's scooter driver immediately stopped and helped him get off the horse. Feng Chui rode over and asked, " What's wrong? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say what it was, but just said, " Can you wait here for me for a while? "

Feng Chui thought for a moment and said, " They can wait here, I have to go with you. Xiao Xiao said that nothing can happen to you, I have to ensure your safety. "

Ji Xuanyi hesitated for a moment, but nodded and said, " Let them wait here. Come with me, don't ride a horse. "

Although Feng Chui didn't know what Ji Xuanyi wanted to do, he still gave everyone a warning. Then, he and Ji Xuanyi avoided the main road and went into the bushes.

In just five minutes, Ji Xuanyi found the person he was looking for.

Feng Chui followed behind Ji Xuanyi and was stunned for a moment when he saw the familiar figure. Then he lowered his voice and said, " Zhaochen? Why is he here?! "

Feng Chui thought that this person would go directly to Day City after escaping, so why would he appear on the roadside leading to Star City now?

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " If you knew how he got back to the resurrection point, you wouldn't ask this question. "

Zhaochen's target had been Ji Xuanyi from the beginning. Now that he had obtained the artifact, how could he be satisfied with just letting Ji Xuanyi die once? He knew that with Ji Xuanyi's personality, he would definitely not be able to tolerate the annoying DEBUFF on his body , and would most likely return to the resurrection point soon. After Ji Xuanyi returned to the resurrection point, whether he wanted to participate in the second stage of the activities or prepare to deal with the person who pretended to be him, the first thing he would do was to return to Fanxing City and meet up with Xiaoxiao Yuxia.

So after escaping from Feng Chui and others, Zhao Chen secretly took a detour to the bushes on the side of the road leading to Fanxing City, and ambushed there, waiting for Ji Xuanyi to pass by and then launching a surprise attack!

As long as he gets hit once, he can just run away. Anyway, those soldiers from Star City can't catch up with him!

It can be said that there was actually no big problem with Zhaochen's plan, but he did not expect that Ji Xuanyi, who had experienced countless times of being chased and hunted , had actually figured out where was suitable for an ambush as soon as he arrived at the beach. As soon as he set out on the road, Ji Xuanyi suddenly remembered this matter, and with the wind

he went around to the back of the ambush point. Sure enough, he caught Zhaochen who was sticking his butt out and preparing to ambush!

In order to prevent the latter from having a chance to escape, Ji Xuanyi did not bring a large group of people, but instead prepared an assassination here !

Feng Chui also immediately realized Ji Xuanyi's thoughts. He held his breath and watched quietly as Ji Xuanyi gently parted the grass and reached towards Zhaochen's back – no, isn't Ji Xuanyi a sorcerer!

Just as Feng Chui reacted, Ji Xuanyi had already taken out the Assassin's dagger from his backpack.

Although Feng Chui's strength is enough to defeat Zhao Chen, he is not a master like Qi Qin after all. If Zhao Chen wants to escape, he will have many opportunities. Given the equipment gap, no one can do anything. Only Assassin's dagger can send the opponent directly to the resurrection point. It's a pity about the seven-day CD . Ji Xuanyi originally planned to use it on the little jerk who pretended to be him, but it would be quite satisfying to kill Zhao Chen and vent his anger.

But then again, it seems that the Assassin's dagger can only kill the enemy once? He has brought all the elite troops of Star City out. Why not let them go back now? Wait until everyone is in place before taking action? But now he has already walked behind the enemy. If he goes back, he will be discovered, right? Then he will alert the enemy!

Just when Ji Xuanyi was hesitating, Zhaochen got caught in the grass on the ground in his armor when he squatted down. He felt a little itchy and moved subconsciously, turned his head, and then saw Ji Xuanyi standing behind him, holding a dagger with a hesitant look on his face! To be honest, at that moment, Zhaochen felt like he was having a heart attack and was about to be kicked offline by the security system. Not only was Ji Xuanyi's appearance so unnoticed, but also because Ji Xuanyi's action reminded Zhaochen of the miserable memory of being pressed down and rubbed until he was kicked out of the game ...

Zhaochen's breathing finally calmed down before he was disconnected. He took a breath and the fear of the other party instantly filled his mind. He completely forgot that he came to ambush Ji Xuanyi and turned around and wanted to run!

Ji Xuanyi did not expect that this man would suddenly turn around, and his movement was actually a beat slower than his. Just as Zhaochen was about to run away, the sound of a sharp weapon cutting through the air suddenly rang out. A familiar silver spear weighing at least 50 kilograms flew past Ji Xuanyi's face and directly hit Zhaochen's shoulder, knocking him to the ground!

Ji Xuanyi was no longer stunned at this time, and immediately pounced on him and slashed him with a knife. However, Zhao Chen did not have the life-saving equipment that had a low probability of being triggered like Ji Xuanyi, so he simply turned into a white light and flew away! Ji Xuanyi finally reacted at this time, put away the Assassin's dagger, turned around and looked at the girl Fengchui who had empty hands and a curious look on her face.

Judging from that move just now, this girl is indeed an expert. She might be a javelin thrower offline ...

Ji Xuanyi secretly complained in his heart, while walking towards the girl, he said: " We didn't arrange the manpower properly, and we only killed him once, which was too easy for him. Do you have your weapon? I'll help you find Xu Chu to reimburse you later. "

Feng Chui waved his hand quickly, reached into his backpack to take something out, and said, " It's not a good piece of equipment. I have a spare one. "

After saying that, he took out another gun. It looked much more beautiful than the previous one. It was obvious that it was a weapon that the girl collected. When Feng Chui took it out to use, an expression of obvious distress appeared on her face.

Ji Xuanyi didn't quite understand what the outsider was thinking, he just silently remembered this feeling and said: " Okay, let's go, this time we can go back with peace of mind. "

The ambush has been discovered once. Even if Zhaochen, who has returned to the resurrection point, is an idiot, he will not continue to chase them and launch a sneak attack this time.

Feng Chui curiously asked Ji Xuanyi about the Assassin's dagger. Ji Xuanyi did not hide it from her and told her everything. The two of them had a very pleasant chat.

If Feng Chui hadn't suddenly asked Ji Xuanyi to praise her more in front of Xiao Xiao Yuxia before logging off, Ji Xuanyi would have had a more comfortable time in the next few days.

Ji Xuanyi found it a bit incomprehensible when he thought that Feng Chui, a girl with both good looks and strength, actually liked Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, who was almost bald. After all, if it was just for Xiao Xiao Yu Xia's position as the leader of one of the three major gangs, Xu Chu had extended an olive branch to her, and the girl rejected it without hesitation.

That's Xu Chu, the Xu Chu whose family owns a mine!

After thinking about it, the only explanation is true love. After all, everyone has different tastes in this world. Maybe she just likes Xiao Xiao Yu Xia's seriousness and responsibility!

From the beach to Star City, Ji Xuanyi didn't mind walking for a few more days. After all, after defeating the Lost Continent's boss , Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said that they hadn't finished their preparations yet, which meant they still had a lot of time. But Feng Chui missed Xiao Xiao Yu Xia so much that he was eager to go home, so he finished the four-day journey in three days. When Ji Xuanyi arrived at Star City, he almost fell asleep on the horse's back ...

Feng Chui was not vague. After entering the city, he took Ji Xuanyi directly to the inner city stronghold. On the way, he also took Ji Xuanyi to take a look at the progress of their ship repair. Then he met up with Xiao Xiaoyuxia.

In fact, Ji Xuanyi has always been a little skeptical whether Feng Chui really likes Xiao Xiao Yu Xia. However, when he saw the look in his eyes when he saw Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and the stars in his eyes, he understood that it was true love!

However, Xiaoxiao Yuxia didn't seem to have any particular feelings for the girl for the time being. After a round of greetings and thanks, he sent the girl out to work, and pulled Ji Xuanyi to sit down at the conference table, asking about her well-being.

Ji Xuanyi was so disgusted that he originally wanted to push Xiao Xiaoyuxia aside, but he looked up unconsciously and saw the empty conference table.

Usually, when they gathered at the inner city stronghold, this table would be very lively. Liu Tian, Jing Yunhan, and Xu Chu, these three people could put on a show, Jian Xi Xin Jiu would add to

the chaos, and the occasional appearance of the Ze Yu Si Shui trio would always make a lot of noise, which would annoy Ji Xuanyi to the point of being extremely annoyed.

But now, there are only Ji Xuanyi and Xiao Xiaoyuxia sitting here – and when Ji Xuanyi was not back, Xiao Xiaoyuxia could only sit at this table alone.

Did you miss these people when the rain was falling?

Ji Xuanyi sighed, letting Xiao Xiaoyu grab him, and whispered, " I'm sorry to bother you for the past half month. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was stunned for a moment, then laughed and said, " It's not a problem.

Actually, the activities here are not that intense. I feel quite relaxed. "

Ji Xuan looked at him for a while, then said slowly: " It's raining heavily, and you seem to have a bald spot on the front of your head. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia's face changed drastically and she reached out to touch it in horror!

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help laughing and said, " I was kidding you! "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

The warm atmosphere just now disappeared, Xiao Xiaoyu looked at Ji Xuanyi expressionlessly and said: " Goodbye, our friendship is over. "

Ji Xuanyi coughed dryly and said, " Stop talking nonsense and get down to business. I came back after being demoted. I'm not here to tell you a joke. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia didn't bother to say that this person was the first to complain, and directly asked: " Do you want to join us in the second stage of the activities? "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment and said, " What do you mean? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia frowned and said, " Although the progress here is a bit slow, in fact, it will be ready to finish in about three days. In other words, after three days, I must set out to host the second phase of the event. "

" If you also want to participate in the second phase of the event, you only have three days left. You definitely won't have enough time to slowly find the guy pretending to be you and get rid of him. After all, we all know that he is an expert. At this time, we can only use drastic measures. I don't recommend you to do this. After all, being too proactive means that there are considerable risks. "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him quietly without saying anything.

Xiao Xiaoyu's expression eased, and he said, " If you don't go with me to the Lost Continent, then you can slow down a bit and follow the clues. You will eventually find it. I will leave some more elite troops in Star City for you to command. If there are not enough people, you can use the scattered soldiers to fill in. "

At this point, Xiao Xiaoyuxia's face showed some hesitation again. He said, " Although I recommend you to do the latter emotionally, my reason tells me that the impact on the event will probably be greater than I thought. If you can successfully solve the problem with the former method, our action may be smoother. "

Ji Xuanyi understood what he meant, thought about it, and said, " The second method is too slow , it's not my style, and Qi Qin is still waiting for me in the Lost Continent. If I can't go there as soon as possible, he might be very sad. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia was a little soured by this sudden dog food, showing a toothache expression, and said: " Okay, but I have to remind you that if you move too much, you may lose your vest directly. You have so many enemies, which will affect the game experience. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him, smiled, and said, " It doesn't matter if it falls off. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia raised her eyebrows.

Ji Xuanyi said: " I feel like I have more friends than enemies now, so I don't have to be so afraid anymore. What do you think? "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia looked at him for a while, smiled, and said, " What a coincidence, I think so too. "

If Ji Xuanyi really got caught, would they let his enemies do anything to him? Of course it was impossible!

Although Xiaoxiao Yuxia is cunning and smooth-talking, it does not mean that he is disloyal. If someone wants to pick on Ji Xuanyi, he certainly will not allow it. Just like Ji Xuanyi said, let it go!

After saying that, Ji Xuanyi sighed again and said, " If I'm not mistaken, as long as we catch that guy, it will be impossible for me not to be exposed ..."

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia didn't understand and said, " What do you mean? Will he expose you on the forum? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said without further ado, " Let's take advantage of the last three days to resolve this matter. Do you know what that person has been doing recently? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia nodded after hearing this and said, " I have been keeping an eye on him since this incident happened. The places where he kills people are not fixed. Sometimes he kills in the main city, sometimes in the wild map. However, he has not appeared near Star City yet. The place he goes most often is Sun City. If it weren't for your name, I almost thought he was from our city ..."

In fact, some players in the Day City have already speculated this, saying that Mu Xuanyi is a player from the Star City and deliberately went to the Day City to disgust people. However, some people also said that they heard that Mu Xuanyi killed more bad guys, and maybe it's because your Day City is too chaotic.

However, this statement was overturned after someone in Youyue City was also harmed. After all, the Buddha in Youyue City was famous far and wide . Even if there were bad people in Youyue City, there would not be more than in Fanxing City. If Mu Xuanyi caught the bad guys and killed them , why did he kill everyone in Youyue City and not go to your Fanxing City?

Therefore, the saying that Mu Xuanyi is from Fanxing City is very common now, but there is no evidence, and the power of Fanxing City is there, so everyone just talks about it verbally, and no one dares to come and ask for an explanation, resulting in a development like in a TV drama where Xiao Xiaoyuxia has to hand over Mu Xuanyi.

" But what these people said is not wrong, " Xiao Xiaoyuxia was still in the mood to joke at this time, and said: " Mu Xuanyi is indeed in our Fanxing City, hahahaha! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi was too lazy to pay attention to him and said, " That guy is obviously coming for me. It doesn't matter if he's exposed. There's no need to search the whole map for him. It might even lead to loss of manpower. I should just spread the word and lure him to me. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia actually thought so too, but after all, it was Ji Xuanyi's business, so Ji Xuanyi had to make the decision himself.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia asked: " What news are you going to release? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said calmly, " Just tell the truth, it will be fine once Mu Xuan returns to Star City. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was stunned for a moment and said, " Back? "

Ji Xuan nodded: " Yes. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia originally planned to release the news that a player in Fanxing City was also killed by Mu Xuanyi . Since the other party was specifically impersonating Ji Xuanyi, whether a third person appeared under the name of Ji Xuanyi or Ji Xuanyi himself appeared, that person would rush over to take a look.

After all, it is better to have less trouble than more. This not only protects Ji Xuanyi's vest to the greatest extent, but also effectively completes their plan.

But Ji Xuanyi said that he wanted to make it clear that Maki Xuanyi had " returned " . As long as the people who got the news were attentive, they could actually associate it with the voyage half a month ago. Although many people were sent out by Fanxing City, not many came back, and they were stuck at this critical juncture. Not to mention whether other people in the Lost Continent had noticed Ji Xuanyi's absence, just the few people who went to pick up Ji Xuanyi before would be able to react after a little thought.

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said tactfully: " Isn't this revealing too much information? Revealing your identity is just one possibility. Don't give up on yourself. "

After saying that, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia quickly added: " Of course I don't mean to be afraid of trouble, I just mean –"

 " I know what you mean, " Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " but I just want to release this news, no need to change it. "

 " That person came here to target me, and he knows my current situation very well, otherwise he wouldn't have just let Fanxing City go. He also has concerns . He knew that I was in Fanxing City and that the activities were carried out overseas. The reason he was late in getting the news was because I suddenly came back, so I had to inform him like this. "

 " At least I have to let that daring person know how angry I am now, right? "

Chapter 186

Xiao Xiaoyu felt chilled just by seeing Ji Xuanyi's expression . From Ji Xuanyi's tone , he seemed to know that person! Hiss – I hope the scene won't be too brutal!

Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi's frightening expression only lasted for a moment, and he quickly subsided . He said to Xiao Xiaoyu as usual, " By the way, besides this matter , I have another situation to tell you. "

"Another situation?" Xiao Xiaoyu was stunned for a moment and said, "What situation?" It feels like there's nothing else to pay attention to now except the person pretending to be Ji Xuanyi and the second phase of the event?

Ji Xuan looked at Xiao Xiao Yuxia and said, "Zhao Chen has also returned to the Elemental Continent."

"Ah?" Xiao Xiaoyu was stunned.

Ji Xuanyi then recounted what had happened before, emphasizing: "This man is carrying a knight's divine weapon, a divine weapon!"

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

He thought that Ji Xuanyi had singled out this matter because of the provocation of the other party, wanting revenge, but it turned out that he was going for the artifact after all this time? You were not this kind of person before, Ji Xuanyi!

it was a bit uneasy that the artifact was not in his hands, but it was in the hands of the enemy. Even if Zhaochen did not provoke Ji Xuanyi, Ji Xuanyi and the others would target him after learning the news.

"But according to what you said, he should have gone back to Day City?" Xiao Xiao Yuxia frowned and said, "This is a bit difficult to deal with. With the event and the person impersonating you, you don't have the time to bother him, right?"

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, "Do you think if the news that Mu Xuanyi is in Fanxing City is leaked, Zhaochen might take the opportunity to attack the city?"

Ji Xuanyi has enough enemies. If Zhaochen summons everyone to attack Fanxing City at that time, it is still possible that a hundred people will respond to his call.

Xiao Xiao Yu thought about it, shook her head, and said, "No matter how many enemies you have, they are not as many as this. After all, you have only been killed a few times in a game without a penalty for losing levels. Besides, the event is about to start, so most players won't focus on seeking revenge."

In fact, what Xiaoxiao Yuxia wanted to say most was that although Zhaochen was an annoying guy, judging from his previous behavior, he didn't seem to want to fight to the death with Ji Xuan, and the possibility of him bringing people to kill him directly was still very low.

Ji Xuanyi didn't tell Xiaoxiao Yuxia that Zhaochen had changed his attitude towards him, but it didn't matter. If Zhaochen really came to attack, Fanxing City would not be afraid of him, and it would be a good opportunity to snatch the artifact.

However, they cannot take the initiative to attack for the time being. Firstly, it would not look good to do this just for a magic weapon. Secondly, there are too many things to do. Zhaochen can only be put aside for the time being. After these things are settled, Ji Xuanyi will definitely get rid of this person.

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said: "Anyway, first catch the person who pretended to be you. Are you sure you want to directly disclose the news that 'Mu Xuanyi is back'?"

Ji Xuanyi nodded without hesitation.

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia sighed and said, "Okay, since it's your own decision, I'll have someone send a message."

Ji Xuanyi said to him: "Thank you very much."

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was chatting with others in private, and said helplessly: " It's really rare that I have to make you owe me a favor! "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia's movements were indeed very fast. Ji Xuanyi wandered around Fanxing City for an entire afternoon. When he logged off at night, he saw a lot of news about the appearance of Zhen Mu Xuanyi in the forum .

Xuanyi was not there. Qi Qin cried out in grievance. He wondered how Xue Piao Renjian , who had been pressed to the ground by him for eight hundred times, would feel when seeing him like this.

It will probably be mostly silence ...

After Ji Xuanyi finished his meal, with Qi Qin still hanging on his body, he sat in front of the computer and opened the game forum.

All the previous posts denouncing Mu Xuanyi have disappeared, and instead, there are various posts arguing about whether there is a real Mu Xuanyi or a fake one, and who is the real and fake Mu Xuanyi between the two Mu Xuanyis.

But no matter what attitude everyone holds, everyone's focus is indeed on Starry City.

The final answer to the mystery of the real and fake Mu Xuanyi must be revealed in the Starry City.

In fact, when the news just spread and Ji Xuanyi had not yet gone offline, many people had already started to move to Fanxing City.

The name Mu Xuanyi also caused a sensation at the time. When the plot of the true and false Monkey King came out, everyone who had contact with Mu Xuanyi, whether they were enemies or fans, wanted to witness the final outcome with their own eyes.

When Ji Xuanyi logged in the next day, he found out that a large number of onlookers had come to Fanxing City one after another. However, basically all the players from Yangri City were thrown out of Fanxing City with good reason, and only some players from Youyue City were let in.

" Although there aren't too many people, for a game server, it's still quite impressive ... "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia sighed, patted Ji Xuanyi on the shoulder, and said, " Brother, you still have a great influence, Ji Xuanyi is awesome! "

Ji Xuan looked at him expressionlessly.

Everyone would feel embarrassed when thinking back on the childish things they did in the past, and Ji Xuanyi was no exception, but he just didn't show it. To be honest, in his heart, this kind of influence might as well not exist.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia couldn't understand Ji Xuanyi's feelings at all, and was still happy. Ji Xuanyi suddenly asked him: " When and where was the last time the person who pretended to be me appeared? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was stunned for a moment, then said, " It was the day before you came back. It seemed that a player from Dayo City was killed in the outdoor map over in the Death Swamp . "

That player didn't even see clearly who killed him. If that faker hadn't specifically clicked on that player's name on the map channel, he might still be confused now, " Xiao Xiao Yu touched his chin and said, " It's a bit tricky. If he really comes to Star City and Tian Xia is gone, can you deal with him? "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said with some worry: " After all, you also said that the person you guessed was just a guess. If this person is not who you think he is, then he is just an ordinary enemy. Then it's screwed. Should I send some people to protect you closely? "

What Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said was not without reason. Ji Xuan thought about it and said, " The day after tomorrow. If that person hasn't come tomorrow, send someone to guard my place the day after tomorrow. "

" I do understand what you mean, " Xiao Xiao Yu Xia asked doubtfully, " It would take two days to rush here from the Death Swamp, but why the day after tomorrow? Wouldn't it be better to send someone to watch over you tomorrow? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything.

If what he guessed was correct, that person would be so scared that he would rush to Fanxing City immediately when he found out that Ji Xuanyi had directly revealed his identity. Even without a horse, an assassin could arrive in less than two days by traveling day and night. But if it was not that person, the message sent by Ji Xuanyi would not be so important, and of course he would not have to travel day and night. Perhaps in order to prove that he was the real Mu Xuanyi, he would continue to kill people on time along the way, and would most likely arrive the day after tomorrow. At that time, Ji Xuanyi would need the protection of Xiao Xiao Yuxia's men.

" By the way, there is one more thing. " Ji Xuanyi suddenly spoke.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia looked back at him and said, " What's the matter? "

Ji Xuan looked at him for a while and said, " If you see me these two days and feel that there is something wrong with me, talk to me in private. "

Xiao Xiaoyu looked at Ji Xuanyi in confusion, not understanding what he meant.

Ji Xuanyi said: " Of course, if you don't feel the same, just pretend I didn't say anything today. "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xiao Xiao Yu was silent for a moment, then said very sincerely: " I think something is wrong with you right now. "

Ji Xuan rolled his eyes at him and went offline immediately.

When Qi Qin was not around, he actually wasn't very willing to play games alone.

After Ji Xuan logged off, he found that Qi Qin had also logged off early and was already sitting next to his game cabin waiting for him.

Ji Xuanyi said helplessly: " Is the Lost Continent so idle? "

Qi Qin helped Ji Xuanyi out of the game room and said honestly, " It's not that I'm idle. There are new activity tasks these two days. They say that we should go to find and help the orcs who may resist, and try to expand the base. But it's not difficult. "

In addition, there are a large number of people in Fanxing City, and without Zhaochen, Yaori City is as quiet as a chicken. Youyue City is an ally, and the activities went very smoothly. Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin are enough for most things, and Qi Qin was basically not needed.

Qi Qin didn't want to go on the mission. When he was doing the mission alone, he would always think of Ji Xuanyi. He logged off early because Xu Chu couldn't bear to see his frustrated look of an abandoned dog, so she kicked him off.

Ji Xuanyi listened quietly, and when he finished, he asked, " Is there anything else? "

Qi Qin was about to shake his head, but suddenly stopped and said, " I don't know if this counts, but Xuchu said that Youyue City is weird. The old western doctor always looks at us with strange eyes. Xuchu seems very angry and even had an argument with Ye Linyu yesterday. " Ji Xuanyi didn't take it seriously when he heard it, and said, " Xu Chu is just a jerk, let him be. " As Qi Qin was talking, he leaned over to Ji Xuanyi and asked, " What happened to Xuanyi? " Ji Xuanyi shook his head and told him everything. The two of them leaned against each other and the atmosphere was very warm.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin leaned against each other for a while and felt a little hungry. Just as he was about to ask Qi Qin to cook, the latter suddenly asked: " Is the person who pretended to be Xuanyi someone Xuanyi knows in real life? "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment. He did not expect Qi Qin to suddenly say such a thing. He asked in surprise: " How did you know? "

Qi Qin looked at him and said, " Didn't Xuan Yi say that he would tell me everything you didn't tell me after this matter was resolved? "

But in fact, what Qi Qin didn't know about Ji Xuanyi seemed to be only the things about Ji Xuan's family.

Ji Xuanyi seldom does meaningless things. Since he made such a promise at this critical juncture, it proves that the person in front of him must have some relationship with Ji Xuanyi.

" Is he Xuanyi's relative? Or a friend? " Qi Qin asked.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help laughing and said, " I thought you were stupid, how come you suddenly became smart? "

Qi Qin looked at him helplessly.

Qi Qin is indeed a little silly, but as long as it is related to Ji Xuanyi, he will concentrate on thinking, so of course he is smart.

However, Ji Xuanyi's attitude clearly meant that he wanted to avoid talking about it. Seeing Qi Qin staring at him and not letting him go, Ji Xuanyi said helplessly: " It's still unclear whether that person did it, so there's no point in telling you now. "

Qi Qin still looked at him quietly.

Ji Xuanyi said: " Don't worry, whether it's that guy or not, I will tell you everything after this matter is over. You know, I have never lied to you. "

Ji Xuanyi just looked back at him, and Qi Qin couldn't bear it anymore. He had to compromise and ran to cook silently.

Before the three major gangs formed an alliance, Xiaoxiao Yuxia was actually a rather leisurely deputy gang leader, managing only a hundred people every day. Occasionally he would go out to the streets to recruit new members to join the gang, and he also had time to think about some little ideas. He was a perfect deputy gang leader, wise, alert, and amiable.

But after the three major gangs formed an alliance, since the other four were either hands-off bosses or simply incompetent, the burden on Xiao Xiao Yuxia's shoulders suddenly became heavier. Let alone being a perfect deputy gang leader, he felt that it was difficult to be a human being. His head was almost bald like a light bulb!

It was drizzling today, and I went online early.

Monitor the movements of the person pretending to be Ji Xuanyi, check the progress of the second phase of the event, find undercover agents to inquire about the current situation in Day City and whether there are any unusual movements, resolve some frictions among players in the guild, and contact the leader of the Sanren Gang to determine whether there are any changes in the power of the Sanren Gang ...

" Xiaoxiao~ "

The girl's voice was completely different from her natural voice. It was so coquettish that Xiao Xiaoyu shuddered. She looked up and saw Feng Chui, a top master in the world, who was suspected to be a javelin thrower offline, looking at her lovingly.

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Although Fengchui is good-looking and good at playing games, Xiaoxiao Yuxia really has no plans to fall in love for the time being. Apart from work and games, he no longer has time for girls!

Xiao Xiaoyu swallowed her saliva and said, " Well ..."

" No, you don't have to say it! " If Ji Xuanyi was here, he would be shocked. Feng Chui was completely different from the one who met him. She looked at Xiao Xiao Yu hesitantly and said sadly: " I already know your answer, and I have already told you my answer. I will not give up! "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

So what exactly did this girl like about him?

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was speechless for a while, then said: " Ah, that's not what I meant. I was asking why you came to see me. Is there anything? "

Feng Chui only reacted after hearing this and said quickly: " Oh, there is something going on. "

" Didn't a lot of people suddenly come to Fanxing City recently because of Mu Xuanyi's incident? There was a group of people ..."

" What the hell? " Xiao Xiao Yuxia asked with a puzzled look on her face: " A group of people? A tour group? "

Fengchui nodded and said, " It was a group of people who came from Youyue City. But because there were too many of them, we didn't dare let them in. However, they were very persistent, so we just waited outside the city gate. After all, they were allies, so we came to ask whether we should let them in or not. "

Xiao Xiaoyu just frowned when Feng Chui added, " Oh, by the way, the girl leading them said she knew Ji Xuanyi. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was stunned for a moment and said, " Do you know Ji Xuanyi? What's his name? "

The wind remembered this very clearly and said, " It's called a little flower. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia had no impression of this name, but since he said at this juncture that he knew Ji Xuanyi, he must be someone who knew Ji Xuanyi's identity, and he came from Youyue City. In any case, he should not be an enemy . He nodded and said, " Let them in. "

In fact, Yiduo Xiaohua and the others reported Ji Xuanyi's name as a last resort. They were all die-hard fans of Mu Xuanyi, and although they were indignant about the appearance of the fake Mu Xuanyi, there was nothing they could do. They could only discuss it indignantly in private.

But this time the opportunity came. When they heard that the real and fake Mu Xuanyi would meet in Fanxing City, not only would the real Mu Xuanyi come forward to deal with the fake one, but they would also have the chance to see Mu Xuanyi's true face. Yiduo Xiaohua and the others were immediately excited and ran directly to Fanxing City from Youyue City without saying a word!

Unexpectedly, due to the tense relationship between Fanxing City and Yangri City, they could not let people into the city easily. What's more, they were a whole gang and were stopped outside.

Just when everyone was at a loss, a little flower remembered that Ji Xuanyi had once represented Fanxing City to go to Youyue City to discuss something with Ye Linyu. It seemed that he was at least a manager of Fanxing City, so there should be someone who knew him. So, she tried every possible means and told Fengchui that she knew Ji Xuanyi. Unexpectedly, she was accidentally let in.

" And there's the Lost Continent ... "

Feng Chui had just finished speaking when Xiao Xiao Yu Xia stopped him and asked, " Wait, what's going on in the Lost Continent? "

Besides, if something happened in the Lost Continent, we can't just tell Feng Chui. After all, Jian Xi Xin Jiu should directly notify Xiao Xiao Yu Xia through private messaging!

Feng Chui was also quite helpless, and said: " Because it's not a big deal, we in the Lost Continent also have fans of Mu Xuanyi. I heard that the resurrection point was opened, but he refused to come back, so he stole a small boat and tried to row back ... "

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

That's a real fan! It's okay to steal a boat and row it back!

Feng Chui said, " The people under Meng Tanggu secretly talked to me about this matter. It seems that the leader of Jianxi Xinjiu Gang doesn't want to intervene. I thought about it and decided to just tell Xiaoxiao directly. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia smacked his lips, thinking that he really wanted to manage this discipline, but since he was so persistent that he had to row back, he must be a die-hard fan of Ji Xuanyi. How could he do that? He could only say, " Forget it. Let Jian Xi Xin Jiu take care of Meng Tang Gu's affairs. I don't bother to care about them. "

Fengchui did not doubt him and said, " That's all ... Oh, yes, there is one more thing! "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia sighed and said, " What else is going on? Could it be that someone else has transferred to another server to watch the fun? "

In fact, maybe there really is one! But that is not something Xiaoxiao Yuxia can control, so Fengchui certainly won't say such nonsense to him.

" It's not this, " Feng Chui said, " It's Yugui. Hasn't she been keeping an eye on the event? She said it seemed to be almost finished, but based on the situation, she couldn't tell whether it would be finished today or tomorrow. She wanted you to go over and take a look ... "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "... Why doesn't she chat with me privately? "

When Feng Chui heard this, he glanced at Xiao Xiao Yuxia and his cheeks turned red.

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "... Okay, I got it. "

Maybe she was taking revenge for not telling her the news of Ji Xuanyi's return as soon as possible. Ji Xuanyi had not been online for the past two days, and Yugui had not been able to see him. For this, she had a great resentment towards Xiaoxiao Yuxia, so she found some lame excuses to give Fengchui the opportunity to come and hang around in front of Xiaoxiao Yuxia. However, it is indeed necessary for Xiaoxiao Yuxia to go and check out what Gui said. After all, the second phase of the activity is about their cooperation rather than cooperating with them, so it is still necessary to find the exact time. In case they don't wait for them to leave on their own, they can only organize the staff while rushing on the road. Not to mention the embarrassment, the workload will definitely be much greater. Xiaoxiao Yuxia also wants the hair, so there must be no mistakes in this regard.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia stood up immediately and prepared to take a look at the place where the ship was built and the goods were stored. Fengchui immediately followed behind him.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia looked back at her and said awkwardly: " You don't have to go. "

" Ah? " Feng Chui looked at him blankly.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia had no choice but to make up an excuse: " Please help keep an eye on the group of people coming from Youyue City at the city gate. We don't know their backgrounds yet. They just know Ji Xuanyi. Zhaochen also knows Ji Xuanyi. "

Feng Chui finally reacted and looked at Xiao Xiao Yu reluctantly before responding and leaving first.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia didn't breathe a sigh of relief until he could no longer see the figure blown by the wind. He had always thought that he was good at getting along with everyone, but he didn't expect that he was so bad at dealing with girls. It was terrible.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia sorted out her mood and went to the gathering point.

Walking on the road, one can visibly see that there are more players around, especially a lot of unfamiliar faces, which makes Xiaoxiao Yuxia feel a little uneasy.

But there is no way, sooner or later, Ji Xuanyi's alias will be revealed eventually. Even if it's not in these two days, something will happen one day in the future. Not to mention anything else, Guang Zhaochen is still there.

To be honest, now is a good time to expose the truth. After all, large-scale activities are now open and most of people's attention is on the activities. Although Ji Xuanyi is a figure, he is not as fun as the games. If the effect of distracting attention is good enough, perhaps this time there won't even be much ripples.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia thought about it and felt that she should discuss it with Ji Xuanyi. It would be best if she could create something artificially during the event. Just like the previous events, if a writer posted a message, the effect would definitely be very good!

As Xiaoxiao thought about it in the rain, she couldn't help but silently applaud herself for her cleverness.

At this moment, Xiao Xiaoyu looked up and saw Ji Xuanyi walking out from the corner. He thought to himself, isn't this just what he wants?

Xiaoxiao Yuxia immediately went up to him and called out, " Ji Xuanyi! "

When Ji Xuan turned the corner, he seemed not to notice the rain. He turned his head when he was called, looked at him blankly, and then smiled: " It's you! "

Ever since Ji Xuanyi came back alone and left Qi Qin in the Lost Continent, Xiao Xiaoyuxia rarely saw him smile. Now seeing that he seemed quite happy, he couldn't help but ask curiously: " What's wrong? What good thing happened? Why are you smiling so happily? " Ji Xuanyi curled his lips and said, " If nothing unexpected happens, the guy pretending to be me should show up today. Aren't we happy enough to be able to solve this matter? "

Xiao Xiaoyu responded, and seeing that the other party was in a really good mood, she smiled and couldn't help saying: " I thought you would be very angry. You went up and got off after a while yesterday, and you had a gloomy face the whole time. When I saw your expression, I couldn't help but feel scared when I talked to you. "

The smile on Ji Xuanyi's face froze for a moment, and he said dryly: " Yes, is that so? I don't think I'm that angry ..."

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "... Ah? "

Ji Xuan glanced at Xiao Xiaoyu and said with a smile: " Nothing, nothing. What are you planning to do? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia talked about the event, and seeing that Ji Xuanyi looked absent-minded, she said, " Are you still worried about the guy pretending to be you? "

 " Huh? " Ji Xuan was distracted and didn't react for a moment.

Xiao Xiaoyu looked Ji Xuan up and down and said, " I just felt something was wrong with you. I don't think I've ever seen you wear this outfit before. "

Seeing that he was looking at him carefully, Ji Xuanyi simply turned around on the spot to let him see clearly, and then explained: " I just bought it today when I went online. It's assassin equipment. After all, it's not the real Mu Xuanyi. Even if I am the real one, it's not convincing to wear a warlock appearance. I bought a set of assassin equipment to show off. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia couldn't help but sighed, " You think too much. I thought that with your personality, you would just use the warlock to beat the other party up. "

When Ji Xuan heard the word "beat up", his face stiffened again, and then he laughed dryly: " That's what I was planning to do. Assassin's equipment has no attributes when worn by a warlock. I'll go up and show off first, and then change it off. Hahahaha ..."

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

No, he had been feeling something was strange since a while ago, and now this strange feeling had reached its peak – Ji Xuanyi would actually laugh " hahahaha " with such rich emotions? !

Xiao Xiao Yu couldn't help looking at Ji Xuanyi in bewilderment, and after a long while she said, " Well, Ji Xuanyi, why are you acting weird today? Are you okay? Did the world upset you? "

Ji Xuanyi paused for a moment, then calmed down a bit, smacking his lips and saying, " No, I'm not unhappy. Didn't I tell you that I was able to catch the person who pretended to be me, so I'm a little happy. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia still felt that something was wrong, and suddenly something flashed through her mind.

[" If you see me these days and feel that there is something wrong with me, talk to me in private chat. "]

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Now the situation is definitely " wrong " , right?

Xiao Xiao Yuxia glanced at Ji Xuanyi, opened her chat interface, and was ready to have a private chat with Ji Xuanyi. However, as soon as she opened the friend list, she froze.

Although there was indeed a Ji Xuanyi standing in front of him, could anyone tell him why the Ji Xuanyi in his friend list was not online at all? !

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Xiao Xiaoyu swallowed his saliva and felt like he was about to pee from fright, but he was not kicked off the line by the security system. It can only be said that his mental strength is too strong!

What the fuck is this a third-rate ghost story!!! Why would someone who is not online appear in the game!!! It's like he is a completely different person!!!

Can he just log off now?! Will the other party follow him home?! No way! Why would a ghost who turned into Ji Xuanyi haunt him?! No matter how you look at it, it should be haunting Qi Qin! If the ghost wanted to haunt him, could it at least turn into Jing Yunhan?!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia had completely forgotten that he was the first to greet the " Ji Xuanyi " in front of him . If it weren't for that greeting, the other party might not have even seen him!

Just when Xiao Xiao Yu Xia didn't know whether to find an excuse to run away or to log off directly, the " Ji Xuanyi " on the other side moved. He came over with a smile, put his hand on Xiao Xiao Yu Xia's shoulder, and said: " Anyway, I have nothing to do now. Aren't you going to check on the progress? I'll go with you? "

Xiao Xiaoyu was sweating so much that she said quickly, " No, no, it's harmful to your health! "
" Ji Xuanyi " : " What? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia finally reacted, coughed, and laughed dryly: " I mean ... I won't go over for the time being, uh, I have other things to do! "

" Ji Xuanyi " heard this, smiled and said: " Other things, what is it? I'll go with you! "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia almost knelt down before this man, thinking to herself, "Can't you just let me go? What hatred and grudge!"

Just when Xiao Xiao Yuxia was feeling terrible, that " Ji Xuanyi " finally noticed something. He was stunned for a moment, then moved closer to look at Xiao Xiao Yuxia.

Xiaoxiao looked back at him without daring to utter a word in the heavy rain.

Ji Xuanyi suddenly grinned and said, " Haha , you found out?! "

Xiao Xiao Yu took a deep breath and was so scared that she almost vomited. She immediately pushed " Ji Xuanyi " away and turned around and ran away, shouting: " No! I didn't find anything! "

How could " Ji Xuanyi " just let him go like that? He immediately chased after him and laughed, t let'I can ,Well !?It took you so long to realize that you are also his friend !How funny " I .you get away 'll just kill you here – eh? "

Xiao Xiaoyuxia, who had been running around in fear, suddenly stopped and looked at " Ji Xuanyi " .

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, then showed an expression of trying not to laugh, and said: are you trying to prove ,No way " that you are indeed his friend? "

Xiao Xiaoyu swallowed his saliva. He was an ordinary player, and because he had wasted a lot of time managing the guild, he could be considered a rookie now. Although he knew after calming down that the person in front of him was not a ghost or something like that, he was most likely the one pretending to be Ji Xuanyi, which meant he was a master.

Thinking of this, Xiao Xiao Yuxia couldn't help but want to complain. How did Ji Xuanyi offend this person? How much hatred does he have? Did he deliberately have plastic surgery to impersonate Ji Xuanyi? ! This is too much!

But no matter what, it is certain that Xiaoxiao Yuxia cannot beat this man, and the reason why he stopped is indeed the same as what the other party said.

That's right, he really didn't recognize him at first. If Ji Xuanyi wasn't online, he might have to chat with Ji Xuanyi privately before he could react. But he absolutely wouldn't allow others to say that he was not Ji Xuanyi's friend! Is this how you identify friends?! This routine is only suitable for testing Qi Qin, okay!

It was not easy for Ji Xuanyi to meet this group of people. How could he be easily rejected by such people and be grouped into the group of Zuo An and Zhao Chen? Xiao Xiao Yuxia would never tolerate such a thing!

Even if he is a wimp, even if he is going to die, in order to defend his dignity and to prove his friendship with Ji Xuanyi, he must stand firm today!

Xiao Xiao Yuxia stared at the man intently and said, " It is not up to you to decide whether Ji Xuanyi and I are friends. If you want to kill me, then go ahead ! Ji Xuanyi will help me get revenge! "

“ Ji Xuanyi ” : “...”

According to the script he had rehearsed in his mind, " Ji Xuanyi " should now be very arrogant and say to Xiao Xiao Yuxia, "Do you think Ji Xuanyi can still help you get revenge now?! He is just a powerless sorcerer now, even if he comes, he can only die with you! Are you desperate?! Hahaha —— something like that."

But that's the problem.

Ji Xuanyi opened his mouth and found sadly that he didn't dare to say that ...

His legs will definitely be broken!

Chapter 187

Xiao Xiao Yuxia didn't expect that she accidentally brought up Ji Xuanyi's words and actually choked the other party . The fake Ji Xuanyi's face turned blue and red, and then red and white. After holding it in for a long time , he sneered and said, " Okay, then you just wait for him to avenge you! "

After saying that , he took out a dagger from his backpack and rushed to Xiaoxiao Yuxia in an instant!

Xiao Xiao Yuxia had never had such a serious fight with a master in her life . She was so scared that her heart almost jumped out of her throat. Her hands holding the sword were shaking. She didn't even remember the moves of a swordsman fighting an assassin. She could only swing the sword randomly.

Regardless of how much damage was done , the posture of the turtle punch looked quite powerful.

However, it is unlikely that a master can be killed with random punches in a game . " Ji Xuanyi " smiled contemptuously and teleported behind Xiao Xiaoyuxia . Xiao Xiaoyuxia was anxious and didn't care about anything else . He used a heavy slash and jumped far away . " Ji Xuanyi " was very agile , and he followed Xiao Xiaoyuxia before she could turn around, and started slashing with his knife without saying a word.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia had only seen others being beaten by people like Qi Qinxue Piao Renjian or Mi Yin, without any ability to fight back . He felt quite happy at that time, but when it was his turn to be beaten, he felt cold in his heart and watched his health bar drop. How could he not feel hopeless!

Just when Xiao Xiao really thought that he was going to die here today, a delicate shout suddenly came from behind him.

" Let Xiaoxiao go! "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia reacted immediately, rolled on the ground and hid to the side of the road. The next second, a black horse came galloping at lightning speed and ran over the place where Xiaoxiao Yuxia was just now!

Xiao Xiao Yuxia dodged in advance, and the black horse did not hurt him, but raised its hoof high towards the fake Ji Xuanyi who had been circling behind Xiao Xiao Yuxia!

The person who came was none other than Feng Chui, who was sent to the city gate by Xiao Xiao Yu Xia before! She did not leave, but sent a message to the guard player at the city gate and then turned back halfway, just in time to save Xiao Xiao Yu Xia's life!

" Ji Xuanyi " probably didn't expect that a Cheng Yaojin would suddenly appear halfway. He was stunned for a moment, frowned, and directly entered the strong hiding state.

Feng Chui heaved a sigh of relief, thinking that he had run away when he saw that the situation was bad. He turned his horse's head and headed towards Xiao Xiao Yu Xia. Just as he showed a little smile on his face, he heard Xiao Xiao Yu Xia exclaim: " Be careful! "

In the game "Domain", although strength is the determining factor in most player battles, there are occasionally cases of professional restraint. The most obvious one, in addition to the restraint of assassins on magic professions, is probably the restraint of knights on assassin professions.

Generally speaking, Fengchui's judgment is actually not wrong. When an assassin fails to kill with a burst attack and his skill cycle falls into a weak period, and the target is not dead yet, and there is also an extra troublemaker knight, the assassin at this time, if he has any brains, will run away first, because there is no chance of winning, and saving his life is still the most important thing.

But Feng Chui didn't expect that the assassin would play by his own rules. Even after using his last life-saving trick of hiding, he still didn't leave, but turned around and continued his sneak attack!

If this person was not a master, Feng Chui would definitely think he was crazy.

However, when Feng Chui rescued Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, he could tell from the other party's agile movements that this was not an ordinary player, so when Xiao Xiao Yu Xia reminded him, Feng Chui immediately became fully alert and fired a shot behind him!

But let alone a hundred thousand points of spirit, even if it was a million points of spirit, Feng Chui never thought that the assassin behind her actually had a face similar to Ji Xuanyi's! She was stunned for a moment, and then kicked off the horse by the fake Ji Xuanyi!

After Feng Chui rolled off his horse, that " Ji Xuanyi " pounced on him again and continued to attack him. This time Feng Chui reacted quickly and dodged immediately, and the two of them started fighting.

Feng Chui is a girl, especially a very beautiful one. Although she often fights in the game, no one, even the players in the Sun City, would be so merciless as to kick her off her horse!

It's not that girls can't be treated like this, it's mainly because the rolling posture is too ugly and extremely embarrassing. It would be okay at other times, but it happened in front of Xiao Xiao Yu Xia. The girl was heartbroken and completely enraged, and for a moment she burst out with unprecedented strength.

For a knight, fighting against an assassin who was stronger than himself without a horse, he should have no chance of winning. However, he was forced to draw due to the wind!

However, this kind of explosive fighting power could not be maintained for a long time. After a while, Feng Chui was left with only a little blood. She pretended to want to get on the horse, but when " Ji Xuanyi " gave up the attack and wanted to come up to interfere with her, she rushed straight towards Xiao Xiaoyu.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was afraid of causing more trouble, so she didn't go up to help. When she saw Fengchui suddenly running to her side, she thought he wanted her to help. Just as she was about to grab her weapon, she heard Fengchui anxiously say, " I can still hold on for a while. Did you call for help? "

Xiao Xiaoyu was startled, then immediately frowned and said, " No—— "

It had been raining for more than six days, so of course there was no such thing as standing aside and watching his teammates being beaten and forgetting to call for help. He didn't call for help just because of one thing.

The " Ji Xuanyi " in front of him has a face exactly like the real Ji Xuanyi. If he calls someone over, Ji Xuanyi will have no way to explain himself!

In fact, even if the drizzling rain did not alarm anyone, the sudden fight in the inner city attracted curious glances from passers-by.

It can only be said that fortunately Ji Xuanyi is not as famous as Xiao Xiao Yuxia and the others. Although the players of Fanxing City feel that the assassin who fought with Xiao Xiao Yuxia looks a little familiar, they can't quite remember who he is or what his name is. Occasionally, there are people who have a deeper impression of Ji Xuanyi, but they don't know Ji Xuanyi's profession and don't doubt this assassin " Ji Xuanyi " .

But even so, there were still quite a few players who stopped to watch. Although they didn't know what the grudge between Xiao Xiao Yuxia and the assassin was that would lead to a fight in the street, Xiao Xiao Yuxia was one of the leading figures in Fanxing City after all. If Xiao Xiao Yuxia needed help, they would just need to shout and everyone would come forward to help.

But this enthusiasm made Xiaoxiao Yuxia feel a little headache.

After Fengchui spoke to Xiaoxiao in the rain, he realized what was going on. The person in front of them was definitely not Ji Xuanyi, but they looked exactly the same. They knew that he was not Ji Xuanyi, but others did not know. Once they called for help, the situation would most likely go in a direction that they could not control at all.

Feng Chui was shocked and turned around to meet the fake Ji Xuanyi again.

The opponent's offensive was getting faster and faster, and Feng Chui was totally unable to resist it. The enthusiasm she had before had faded away, and she was almost pinned to the ground. It didn't matter if she lost a level, because she had plenty of time anyway, so she could just practice back. But it was different for Xiaoxiao Yuxia. He lost a level, and the time he needed to practice back would be at least two or three times that of others!

Feng Chui frowned suddenly. She couldn't think too much about the current situation. No matter how important Ji Xuan was, in Feng Chui's eyes, he was not as important as Xiao Xiao Yu Xia! When the wind blew away only the last trace of blood, she looked at Xiaoxiao Yuxia who couldn't bear it anymore and had to rush over to make trouble, and whispered: "Xiaoxiao, I'm sorry!"

Xiao Xiaoyu was stunned. Before she understood what she meant, she heard Feng Chui shouting loudly, "Mu Xuanyi is here!"

Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the onlookers were all shocked. Before they could react, the players who had rushed to Fanxing City to see the real Mu Xuanyi immediately crowded towards the place where the voice came from. There were so many people that they dispersed the surrounding onlookers!

"Fuck!"

As soon as Xiao Xiaoyuxia shouted this, she was immediately drowned out by the crowd.

Everyone was asking: "Mu Xuanyi? Where is Mu Xuanyi?!"

"Where is Mu Xuan?"

"Make way! Make way! I'm a die-hard fan of Mu Xuanyi! Mu Xuanyi, please sign my name! Please take a screenshot as a souvenir!"

"That's not right. Is there only one here? Is it the real Mu Xuanyi or the fake one? Have you figured it out?"

"No matter whether it's true or not, just squeeze in first!"

Maybe he was angry and humiliated because his identity was exposed, but the fake Ji Xuanyi clicked his tongue impatiently. The dagger that he originally intended to blow past Feng Chui's back stabbed directly into Feng Chui's back, sending the poor girl right back to the resurrection point.

Xiaoxiao was already dazed by the crowd in the rain and didn't see anything. He only received a secret message from Fengchui, telling him to run quickly.

Xiao Xiaoyu gritted his teeth. Although Feng Chui meant well, he really couldn't run away in this situation. Not to mention helping Ji Xuanyi conceal his identity, he had to at least stabilize the chaotic situation!

But thinking is one thing and doing is another. The onlookers were so enthusiastic that even though Xiao Xiao Yuxia was a heavily armored swordsman, he was squeezed so hard that he

felt dizzy and was pushed out of the crowd. Even when he shouted on the map, no one listened. Instead, there were people who were watching the fun and had the mentality of sharing good things. They directly announced their coordinates on the map and in the world, indicating that Mu Xuanyi had appeared in Fanxing City, but it was not known whether this Mu Xuanyi was real or fake.

As soon as one person posted it, more people would immediately copy it. For a while, the news about Mu Xuanyi's appearance was flooding everyone's chat box.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia stared at her chat bar in amazement, feeling terrible.

This matter is a bit too much! The original script was not written like this!

Xiao Xiao Yuxia can only hope that the guy pretending to be Ji Xuanyi can understand better and hide himself! After all, didn't he hide himself well every time he killed someone before? He was not caught with a single screenshot, so he probably didn't want to be exposed, right?

Xiaoxiao Yuxia had a very beautiful thought. In fact, the fake Ji Xuanyi really didn't want to reveal his face. But he had used invisibility again when he was fighting with Fengchui just now, and the CD had not yet arrived. Now he couldn't hide even if he wanted to, and he couldn't cover his face. The crowd surrounded him, and he couldn't leave. He was trapped by the crowd!

" What should we do in this situation ..." " Ji Xuanyi " murmured.

If you can't hide, why not just not hide?

" Ji Xuanyi " smacked his lips, feeling that it was about time, and simply spread his hands, smiled at the players who surrounded him, and said: " Wow, I've been caught, yes, I am Mu Xuanyi! "

The players around him didn't expect him to admit it so readily. They all exclaimed in surprise. Some of them wanted to come up immediately, and some clever ones wanted to take screenshots directly.

But before they could actually take the screenshot, " Ji Xuanyi " said with a smile: " Don't take the screenshot, I will hunt you down until you quit, okay? "

Those who had heard of Ji Xuanyi's bad reputation immediately put their hands down, but some people didn't take it seriously at all. He just took a screenshot, what's the big deal? Even if it was a big deal, how could you find him?

" Ji Xuanyi " certainly knew that there were such guys, but he didn't care too much. He had ways to deal with these people.

" I heard there are some of my fans here? Come on, let's go to a spacious place, sign autographs and shake hands, hahahahahahaha ... "

" Wait a minute, we don't know yet whether this person is the real Mu Xuanyi or the fake Mu Xuanyi! Where is the other Mu Xuanyi? Why hasn't he come yet? " someone suddenly shouted in the crowd.

After hearing this, the crowd that was so noisy just now suddenly became quiet. Everyone looked at each other, not knowing what to do.

But " Ji Xuanyi " just smiled and said, " Believe it or not, come or not. "

After saying that, this person actually led the crowd directly to the square. No one dared to say whether this person was real or fake. Even those who had doubts in their hearts had to follow him in order not to fall behind.

What the fuck is going on!

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, who was being pushed by the crowd to the square, thought in disbelief, this fake guy still thinks he is the master of Star City? ! Who are you? Did you ask Xiao Xiao Yu Xia before holding a fan meeting in Star City? ! Did you ask the real owner Ji Xuan Yi? !

Seeing that the truth could no longer be hidden, Xiaoxiao Yuxia gritted his teeth and started mobilizing manpower.

No matter what happens next, it is better to call people first than to be at a loss when the time comes!

After arriving at the inner square of Fanxing City, the impostor really pretended to hold a fan meeting, and the players who came for Ji Xuanyi also crowded into the inner city.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia didn't dare to show his head out. Who knew if this lunatic would suddenly turn his attention to himself again? Now everyone thought that he was the real Mu Xuanyi.

Moreover, because Xiao Xiao Yuxia had specially screened and did not let any of Ji Xuanyi's enemies into the city, most of the people present were actually Ji Xuanyi's fans. If that fake made a cry, Xiao Xiao Yuxia might even be buried!

It makes me so frustrated just thinking about it, Ji Xuanyi, why the hell aren't you online yet? Just when Xiaoxiao Yu was secretly mobilizing people to surround the inner city square, they learned that Mu Xuanyi had appeared. Yiduoxiaohua and his group followed the coordinates refreshed in the chat channel and rushed to the inner city square of Fanxing City.

There were simply too many people on the street, not to mention Ji Xuanyi's fans, there were also many passers-by who had no idea what was going on. Seeing that everyone was going in the same direction, they all wanted to join in the fun and crowded over there. The girls from the Mu Fans Club gathered together and took a lot of effort to get into the Inner City Square, where they could see a sea of black backs of heads from afar.

Girls who chase stars have seen everything, and the girls in the Mu Fan Club will never admit defeat!

The girls pushed and shoved each other and squeezed their way into the crowd. After half an hour, they finally managed to squeeze to the front row and could vaguely see the figure in the center of the square.

" Why does this figure look familiar? " Red Wine hissed and could n't help but say.

A small flower nodded hesitantly and said, " It does look familiar! "

Xiaoxiao thought for a long time and said, " I have seen him before, not long ago. Could it be that he has appeared in Youyue City before? "

" It's hard to say, " said a little flower, " It's hard to tell whether this person is real or fake! "

In order to see the front of the figure clearly, the girls put in all their strength and started moving towards the front.

But the crowd was so crowded that it was difficult to squeeze in from the back, let alone to the front. No one was willing to give up their seat!

Just when Yiduo Xiaohua and the others were trying desperately to see the front side, Xiaoxiao Yuxia finally gathered all the people. At the same time, the protagonist of the incident, the real Ji Xuanyi, finally came online!

When Xiaoxiao Yuxia saw the friend online reminder, she almost cried on the spot.

Ji Xuanyi! You are finally here! Please solve this matter quickly!

Because Qi Qin didn't want to go online too early today, Ji Xuanyi simply stayed at home with him for the whole morning, and only went online around noon. As a result, as soon as he came online, his screen was flooded with messages like "It's raining".

Because what happened today was so bizarre, so terrifying, and so beyond expectations, the most reliable Xiao Xiao Yuxia spoke incoherently and couldn't grasp the main point at all. Ji Xuan was stunned and it took him a long time to understand.

If it was just a guess before, Xiao Xiaoyuxia's words completely confirmed Ji Xuanyi's idea. The person who impersonated him was none other than the person he expected.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the chat channel and was absent-minded for a moment.

Seeing that Ji Xuanyi had already learned about the situation and didn't seem to be too worried about being impersonated, Xiao Xiaoyu asked cautiously, " Well, Ji Xuanyi, that guy really looks exactly like you, almost like you were carved from the same mold. It shouldn't be plastic surgery, right? Otherwise, this person's obsession is too great. I even suspect that you killed his entire family! "

The corner of Ji Xuanyi's mouth twitched, and he lowered his head and replied: " It's not plastic surgery. "

After thinking for a while, Ji Xuan said: " You should still remember the twin brothers in the PVE group, Ritian and Yutian, right? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia took a breath and said, " No way?! "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " That's it, it's just so ridiculous. Yes, he is my younger brother, Ji Xuanling. "

This is also the reason why Ji Xuanyi always disapproves of the two brothers Ritian and Yuetian. Others look at them as something special, but he treats them like ordinary people, because he himself is a twin, and he really doesn't like it when others look at him and Ji Xuanling as if they were animals in a zoo, so he won't look at Ritian and Yuetian that way either. When he first met Qi Qin and found that the other party had a completely different personality from the Qi Qin in his memory, he thought that the other party might be a twin, and did not think of using a dead body to reincarnate because he had a similar experience.

There was also the puppet on the ship when they went out to sea. Because of his preconceived impression, he unconsciously thought of them as twins, which led to a misunderstanding. Otherwise, when he saw two people who looked exactly the same, Ji Xuanyi should have guessed that they were puppets or some kind of alchemical props.

Ji Xuanyi said: " Did that guy scare you? "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was silent for a moment, but did not answer the question. Instead, she asked: " Why, why do you call me Ji Xuanling? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

By the way, many people have asked this question before!

Ji Xuanyi had explained this many times before, but this seemed to be the first time since he separated from Ji Xuanling? So he had some patience and explained: " At first he was called Ji Xuaner, but later he was not happy with it, so he changed it. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia was confused and said, " Is zero to two better? It sounds too weird. I feel like I have something to discuss with Jian Xi Xin Jiu! "

Ji Xuanyi: "... So it's Ji Xuanling, not Ji Xuanling! "

Xiaoxiao was still sighing in the rain, and Ji Xuanyi could not bear it any longer, so he said, " Don't worry about such unimportant things. The important thing is where he is now, I have to go find him! "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia immediately imagined a scene of a quarrel between brothers, and said quickly: " No, no, Ji Xuanyi, your brother seems to be quite good at fighting, and you are a warlock now. If you can't beat him, you will just die if you come here. I have already arranged my people, give me some ideas, and I will help you take him down! "

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " Thank you, but no need, there will be no fight. Where is it? "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia saw that his tone didn't seem serious, and knew that she couldn't stop him, so she could only say obediently: " It's in the inner city square. I'll ask Feng Chui to pick you up. Just stay where you are. "

Fengchui girl has a horse, so she can walk much faster than Ji Xuanyi himself.

Ji Xuanyi didn't say much. He responded and formed the Fengchui team. After a while, he saw Fengchui coming to him.

The resurrection point where Fengchui died was not far from where Ji Xuan logged off , and he could get there in two steps.

Having just finished fighting with Ji Xuanling, Feng Chui still felt something was wrong when he saw Ji Xuanyi for the first time. He looked Ji Xuanyi up and down from a distance for a long time, looked at the name in the team list, and then looked at the parchment. After confirming that the man in front of him was indeed Ji Xuanyi, he mounted his horse and walked over.

As soon as Ji Xuan saw Feng Chui's expression, he knew what was going on. He grabbed Feng Chui's hand and climbed onto the horse, saying, " Did he kill you? "

Feng Chui had a strange expression on his face, and after a long while he said, " Nothing, it's me ... I'm sorry. "

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows and said, " What's wrong? "

Fengchui whispered, " I have revealed your identity. "

Although Feng Chui's IQ was a bit low when facing Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, she was actually not stupid. When Xiao Xiao Yu Xia asked them to help spread the news, Feng Chui almost understood that the real Mu Xuanyi should be inside Fanxing City, most likely a high-level person. Coupled with the word " return " in the news and the timing of spreading the news, Feng Chui almost immediately reacted that Ji Xuanyi was Mu Xuanyi.

This was also the reason why, after seeing Ji Xuanling, who had the same face as Ji Xuanyi, she was stunned for a moment and then attacked him without hesitation.

An assassin with this face, and he is not Ji Xuanyi, then he can only be the person pretending to be Ji Xuanyi.

Although for Feng Chui, there is indeed no one more important than Xiao Xiao Yu Xia in this game, but Ji Xuanyi is also an acquaintance. It is indeed not very kind for her to do this, and she must apologize. If Ji Xuanyi wants to blame her, he can beat her or scold her.

Ji Xuanyi understood what she meant, said " Oh " , and said nothing more.

Feng Chui couldn't help but turn his head to look at him and said, ' What does" oh ' mean? " Ji Xuanyi said calmly, "" Oh ' means ' oh ' . Mu Xuanyi's identity will be exposed sooner or later . Even if Ji Xuanling doesn't show up, I will eventually meet someone who can recognize me. "

" I did what happened before, and I made the enemy. I can't hide from it. Things that need to be solved must be solved, " Ji Xuanyi smiled gently and said, " You have to take responsibility for what you did, no matter if it's right or wrong. What's more, I have friends behind me now, so I'm not afraid of anything. It doesn't matter if it's grudges or hatreds. Let these things go together. "

The wind was stunned for a moment.

Escaping is a very simple thing. Although Mu Xuanyi caused a big stir at the beginning, in the game world, everything changes very quickly. As long as Ji Xuanyi continues to play the game quietly, in two or three years, no one will remember him. No one will remember the hatred in the game for that long.

But it is difficult to solve everything, not to mention that many innocent passers-by were harmed by what Ji Xuanyi did. Whether he is prepared to continue his mistake or to apologize sincerely, it is not an easy thing.

But this person told her so calmly that he didn't care whether the horse fell or not, because he would still have to deal with these things in the end.

This is actually a natural thing, but because most people would not make this choice, Feng Chui couldn't help but feel some affection and admiration for it.

Feng Chui couldn't help but say, " If I hadn't met Xiao Xiao first, maybe I would have liked you. " Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi silently moved a little further away from the wind and said, " You should continue to like Xiao Xiao Yu Xia. I already have a boyfriend who is better at fighting than you. You have no chance. "

The wind blows: "... Okay! "

Just as Ji Xuanyi and Feng Chui were rushing towards the inner city square, a group of people including Yiduoxiaohua who had been struggling in the crowded crowd finally moved to the front. As a swordsman, Red Wine was the first to squeeze in, but there were too many people around, so Red Wine had to follow the example of other swordsmen and stick his weapon into the ground, then stand firmly holding his weapon . After making sure that the other girls behind him had also come over with their arms around her shoulders, Red Wine breathed a sigh of relief, raised his head, and looked towards the center of the square.

It would be fine if he didn't look, but once he looked, Red Wine was stunned, with his mouth open stupidly, staring blankly at the person in the middle of the square.

A little flower was a frail priest. She was pushed hard by another swordsman girl behind her and barely squeezed to the front. When she saw the stunned Red Wine, she asked curiously, " What's wrong? "

Red Wine turned his head around stupidly, staring at a small flower for a long time before revealing an expression that looked like he was about to cry. He pointed to the center of the square and said, " He, he ..."

A little flower quickly looked towards the man and was also stunned on the spot, saying in shock: " How could it be – how could it be him?! "

Xiaoxiao also squeezed to the front, wondering why Hongjiu and a small flower were stunned. She turned her head and said in surprise: " What the hell?! He is Mu Xuanyi?! He is not the Ji who went to Youyue City to help us last time – Uh! "

A little flower reacted quickly and covered Xiaoxiao's mouth. She looked around cautiously and said, " Shh! Things are still uncertain. Don't reveal his name. "

Xiaoxiao understood and nodded quickly.

A little flower finally let her go. Just as she was about to talk to Red Wine, she saw the dazed Red Wine suddenly turn around and hug her. He cried out , " Why is it him! Why is it him! I was mean to him, I choked him, I even disliked him – ah ah ah! He must hate me, he hates me so much. He treated me like that last time. What should I do, Xiaohua? What should I do! "

A little flower was also confused. When Hongjiu asked her what to do, she herself didn't know what to do! How did her friend suddenly become an idol? ! When she first met Ji Xuanyi, she told him about Mu Xuanyi's deeds and wanted to get him to join her –

A little flower's face suddenly turned red. How embarrassing! Ahhhhhh!!!

The two girls hugged each other, one was crying loudly, and the other was screaming silently, both of them were like crazy.

Xiaoxiao had not been in contact with Ji Xuanyi for a long time, and there was no situation like the one between a small flower and red wine. After discovering that Ji Xuanyi might be the person around her, she immediately became excited!

She had close contact with her idol! ! The idol even helped her! ! !

Xiaoxiao was certainly not as shy as the other two who were speechless. She immediately stretched out her hands, danced and waved them, and shouted to " Ji Xuanyi " who was not far away : " Mu Xuanyi! Mu Xuanyi! We are here! "

A Little Flower and Red Wine immediately wanted to stop her, but Xiaoxiao had already shouted, and " Ji Xuanyi " had also heard it. The two girls could only blush and look back at each other.

" Ji Xuanyi " in the middle of the square heard someone calling him, and it was a girl's voice. He immediately turned around to be polite, glanced at Xiaoxiao and the other two, and threw them a coquettish look before turning back.

Xiaoxiao and Yiduoxiaohua were both stunned, and they didn't react until " Ji Xuanyi " turned his head away.

 " What 's going on? " Xiaoxiao blinked and looked at a small flower in a strange way: " Why do I feel that he is weird? And he doesn't recognize us? "

Hongjiu's expression was also very strange. She said, " Although I didn't have a good relationship with him before, I remember that he shouldn't be such a stingy person. Why didn't he even say hello to us? "

A small flower also said: " This is so strange, it doesn't feel like Ji Xuanyi at all, it's like another person wearing his skin ..."

The three of them looked at each other, all of them looking at a loss.

In the end, Xiaoxiao was the first to react and opened the notification bar. If a friend came online, the reminder time would be recorded here.

Xiaoxiao was stunned after reading it. She looked at the other two with an indescribable expression and said, " Ji Xuanyi came online ten minutes ago! "

The news that Mu Xuanyi appeared in Fanxing City was released more than an hour ago! The three girls were frightened as if they had fallen into an ice cellar. It was as if they had seen a ghost in broad daylight!

Hongjiu said in panic: " What's going on? They are not the same person? Then, is this person here the real Mu Xuanyi, or is the one we added as a friend the real Mu Xuanyi?! "

A little flower immediately said: " The one in our friend list is the real one! This person just appeared out of nowhere! "

Xiaoxiao also nodded and said, " The rumor that Mu Xuanyi was in the second server appeared a long time ago. If Ji Xuanyi wanted to deceive people, he would have deceived us long ago. This guy just appeared at this time, it doesn't seem real at all. Ji Xuanyi is Mu Xuanyi, but he played a warlock, and this Mu Xuanyi is someone else pretending to be Ji Xuanyi! Otherwise, how could he look exactly like Ji Xuanyi?! "

Xiaoxiao's words were too convoluted, and Red Wine and a Little Flower were confused. But there was no doubt that Ji Xuanyi was Mu Xuanyi, and the Mu Xuanyi in front of them was a fake!

" We must expose him! We can't let him tarnish Mu Xuanyi's name anymore! " Xiaoxiao said seriously.

Chapter 188

It was certain that they would expose the fake in front of them , but before that, did Ji Xuanyi know about this? Should they contact each other first?

The three girls looked at each other and began to give way to each other.

" Come on, come on! " A small flower was pushed to the red wine.

Hongjiu immediately said with caution: " No! Ji Xuanyi must be fed up with me. What if I send him a private message and he doesn't reply? I ... I am not going to live anymore ... "

A little flower was helpless . Although her relationship with Ji Xuanyi was better than that with red wine, she didn't know how to talk to the other person who suddenly changed his identity! A little flower had no choice but to look at Xiaoxiao . Xiaoxiao was probably the only one here who was not so at a loss about Ji Xuanyi's sudden additional identity.

Xiaoxiao looked at the other two people's gazes and had to nod. However, she was also very nervous and prepared herself mentally for a long time before she talked to Ji Xuanyi in private and told him everything that happened in the inner city square.

Xiaoxiao swallowed nervously and said, " Um , you ... do you know about this? "

Ji Xuanyi: "... You don't need to say ' you ' . Just speak normally . I am indeed Mu Xuanyi . The one in the square is not me either . Don't worry about it. I'll be there soon. "

Ji Xuanling's personality is almost completely opposite to Ji Xuanyi's . Although Ji Xuanyi has a bad temper, he is often soft-hearted towards girls. Ji Xuanling seems to be smiling all day long, but he will not be soft-hearted towards people who provoke him. You can see this from how he treated Feng Chui before.

The fighting power of Yiduoxiaohua and others is not as good as the wind. If they make Ji Xuanling angry, something might happen.

Xiaoxiao quickly relayed Ji Xuanyi's words to the other two. A little flower showed some hesitation, and before she could say anything, Hongjiu said, " Master Mu Xuanyi must be worried that something bad will happen to us! "

Red Wine was touched and said: " He is so considerate! "

A little flower: "..."

You change so quickly, my friend! If it was just Ji Xuanyi who said this, Hongjiu would definitely think that the other party was fussy, but now he has become considerate!

A little flower couldn't help but sigh.

The human heart is hard to predict!

The three girls were originally filled with righteous indignation, but since the real owner had said not to interfere, they could not intervene. They could only stare at the other party with wide eyes, and try to inform the real Ji Xuanyi of the information as soon as the fake Ji Xuanyi in front of them showed any unusual movements.

Originally, it was fine. Although Ji Xuanling pretended to be Mu Xuanyi, he was just pretending to communicate with Ji Xuanyi's fans, shaking hands, chatting, and bragging. But after a long time, Ji Xuanling went too far.

The questions asked by Ji Xuanyi's male fans are basically about whether you killed someone , how you killed him , or what assassins need to pay attention to when fighting other professions, and what routines are there.

Ji Xuanling admitted everything about the former, regardless of whether he knew him or not.

Yes, it was me, Mu Xuanyi who did it. However, the latter was vague and unclear in his words. When the fans wanted to ask more questions, they were squeezed away by others and it was too late.

With Ji Xuanyi's instructions in front, Hongjiu and others had no way to step forward. They could only watch Ji Xuanling taking the blame for Ji Xuanyi and having a lot of fun.

Actually, forget it. Ji Xuanyi doesn't mind taking this little blame anyway. The most unbearable thing for the three girls is still to come!

A swordswoman girl pushed aside the others and excitedly squeezed to the front row. She looked at Ji Xuanling with a red face and almost trembling as she asked, " Mu, Mu Xuanyi, I want to ask you, do you have a partner? If not, what kind of girls do you like?! "

As soon as this question was asked, there was a burst of exclamations from the crowd, and most of them were girls' voices.

Everyone has a desire to admire the strong, not to mention that the other person is her idol.

How many girls among the onlookers dare to say that they don't like Mu Xuanyi at all?

Everyone pricked up their ears, opened their eyes wide, and stared at the person in the middle of the square.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was mixed in the crowd, and couldn't help thinking, fortunately Qi Qin didn't come back, otherwise who knows what would happen ...

Even though Yiduo Xiaohua and the other two knew that the person on the field was not the real Mu Xuanyi, they subconsciously leaned forward, wanting to hear clearly what the other party was saying.

Ji Xuanling touched his chin, thought about this question for a while, and said sincerely: " Sorry, I don't like girls. "

Everyone was in an uproar, even Xiaoxiao Yuxia was stunned for a moment.

What's going on? Did Ji Xuanyi's brother also know about Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin's affair? It looked like he was planning to help them make it public?!

Facts have proved that Xiaoxiao Yuxia was thinking too much. Ji Xuanling certainly had no feelings for Qi Qin, let alone making them public. He did not try to break up the couple because he was afraid that Ji Xuanyi would break up with him directly. Of course, the answer at the moment had nothing to do with Qi Qin.

Ji Xuanling showed a dreamy smile and said, " The person I like is my lovely younger brother. He is sensible, well-behaved, and lovable. Whenever I see him, I can't help but hold him in my arms, touch his head, and give him a kiss ..." "

Everyone: "..."

Everyone was petrified, and Xiao Xiao Yuxia almost vomited blood!

Ji Xuanyi, your brother's acting is a bit too fucking much!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia certainly wouldn't believe what Ji Xuanling said. How could he be talking about that grumpy old man Ji Xuanyi? He gave you a kiss and didn't slap you two! And the so-called well-behaved and sensible you mentioned wasn't you! If you were really well-behaved and sensible, you wouldn't be here!

Ji Xuanling is either suffering from a paranoid illness or a mental illness!

However, only a few people knew the truth of the matter. Most people were shocked. The news that Mu Xuanyi was actually an orthopedic expert kept echoing in everyone's minds .

" Don't believe him, he's a liar! He's not the real Mu Xuanyi! " Hongjiu couldn't stand it anymore, even if Ji Xuanyi had told her not to care in advance, she couldn't stand it anymore! She screamed.

A little flower reacted immediately and wanted to cover her mouth, but it was too late. Not only Ji Xuanling, but even the onlookers around them were looking in their direction.

But thanks to Hongjiu's voice, everyone finally realized that the man in the middle of the square might just be Mu Xuanyi! There are two real and fake Mu Xuanyi in Fanxing City, and the other one has not come out yet!

Everyone's enthusiasm immediately faded and they all looked at Ji Xuanling with suspicion.

Ji Xuanling didn't get angry but laughed instead and walked towards the red wine.

Regardless of whether he was the real Mu Xuanyi, his strength was there and no one dared to provoke him. Wherever he approached, the players immediately dispersed, leaving only Hongjiu and the other two.

Red Wine then realized belatedly that he was panicking and quietly clenched the hand of a small flower.

A little flower swallowed her saliva, pulled the red wine behind her, and mustered up the courage to look at the man who had the same face as Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanling raised his eyebrows and said, " I am fake? Why do you dare to say that I am fake? " A little flower took a deep breath and said, " Because we know the real one. "

Ji Xuanling's eyes moved slightly, but his face darkened. He said, " Is it his friend again? Why does he have so many friends? You guys are so annoying. Can't you just leave him alone? "

Ji Xuanling muttered in a low voice: " It's obvious that we two only need each other, and it's enough to have me, right? Why do you still have to focus on others? "

A little flower gasped and immediately imagined the plot.

It turns out that Ji Xuanyi and the man in front of him are twin brothers. The elder brother is a normal person who is domineering, cool and arrogant, while the younger brother is a gloomy and paranoid brother-con. He just wants his brother to have eyes for only him, so he doesn't hesitate to pretend to be his brother and kill everyone who catches his attention – Oh my god!!! It's actually kind of cute?!

A little flower was in a trance, Xiaoxiao pushed the two people away and shouted: " Be careful! " A little flower then realized that Ji Xuanling had already taken out his weapon and was looking at them expressionlessly.

Although the plot of the orthopedic forbidden section is very cute, it is really hard to accept that the person who was killed turned out to be me! Please give up this setting! In this harmonious world, orthopedics will have no future!

A little flower subconsciously shouted out all the words she was thinking. Seeing that Ji Xuanling's face had turned black with anger, she finally came to her senses and hurriedly ran to Xiaoxiao's side!

Seeing this, Hongjiu quickly stood in front of Xiaohua and Xiaoxiao. Although she was also very new, she was a swordsman after all, which meant she had an advantage over magic professions against assassins. With the support of Xiaohua and Xiaoxiao, she could at least stand and take the beating. If she let the opponent attack Xiaohua and Xiaoxiao directly, all three of them would be dead!

Ji Xuanling was hit hard by the words " orthopedics has no future ". Seeing that the three were ready for a fight, he simply sneered and rushed towards them, causing a burst of exclamations. But the exclamation was an exclamation, and no one dared to help. After all, no matter whether this person was really Mu Xuanyi or not, being targeted would definitely not end well! Although the girl was pitiful, her own gaming experience was more important after all!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was not familiar with Yiduo Xiaohua and the others. Although there were people from the three major gangs deployed around them, they did not dare to act rashly and alert the enemy. The other members of the Wood Support Club brought by Yiduo Xiaohua and the others were weak and of low level. If they rushed up, they would only cause trouble or seek death.

Yiduo Xiaohua immediately ordered them to stay on the spot and could only anxiously watch Hongjiu on the field being beaten unilaterally.

It's not that no one said that Mu Xuanyi was too ruthless to the girls, but someone immediately said: " Don't dream, that's Mu Xuanyi, who can't he be so ruthless to! "

It has to be said that Ji Xuanyi's image is actually like this in most people's eyes. He punched the Nanshan Nursing Home and kicked the Beihai Kindergarten. No matter whether it was a man or a woman, no matter whether they were good or not, anyone who was caught would be beaten.

If Ji Xuanyi knew that this was how he was viewed by others, he would vomit blood on the spot ...

Just when the three people from Hongjiu were being beaten and the others were worried, and Xiaoxiao Yuxia was unsure whether to call for help, Ji Xuanyi and Fengchui finally arrived at the inner city square.

This time, Ji Xuan didn't let Feng Chui help him when he got off the horse, for fear that the other party would say: " Okay, I like you now! "

He was very careful to stay away from the wind, and slid off the horse's back. He was choked by the shock when he landed .

Wind Blows: "..."

Fengchu rolled his eyes, lowered his head and chatted privately with Xiaoxiao Yu, indicating that he had successfully completed the task he had assigned to him.

Ji Xuanyi looked up at the crowd surrounding the square and exclaimed, " So many people? " Feng Chui couldn't help but laugh and said, " Don't you know how much attention you are getting? "

Ji Xuan glanced at her and said calmly, " I knew it before. I would go online every day and see how many people cursed me in private chats. "

In "Domain", you cannot have private chats without adding friends. Although this reduces the possibility of conflicts between players and the probability of players being harassed, Ji Xuanyi is a little confused about his situation .

Apart from Xu Chu and the others who were flooding the private chat channel, Ji Xuanyi hadn't seen anyone else. He always had the illusion that he was just an ordinary novice player.

 " I have to go in. " Ji Xuan said.

Generally speaking, Qi Qin could have taken him up directly under such circumstances, but Qi Qin was left behind in the Lost Continent by him, and now he was in a bit of a dilemma.

Fengchui looked at him, closed the private chat, climbed back on the horse, and said, " Come on, let's ride in. "

Ji Xuan raised his eyebrows and mounted the horse as he was told. He then pulled the reins in the wind and the black horse neighed loudly and raised its hooves. The people in front heard the sound and subconsciously dodged away.

Fengchui laughed and shouted, " Please move aside, my horse is out of control! "

The players didn't have time to think about how a knight's horse could not be controlled. The holographic game's images were completely real. The horse and the hoof were all aimed at the face! Before everyone could react, they had already made way. By the time the players reacted and were about to curse, Feng Chui and Ji Xuanyi had already made their way to the front.

However, this method is only useful in the periphery. When going deeper, in addition to the fact that there are more strength-based professions, most people are not so afraid of horses, and the crowd is really squeezed to the limit and there is no room for others. When they reached the

front halfway, Feng Chui had no choice but to dismount and protect Ji Xuanyi as they squeezed forward.

Ji Xuanyi missed Qi Qin again.

If the person here was Qi Qin, even if he didn't go up, he would probably be able to push the person in front of him away with brute force.

If Feng Chui knew what Ji Xuanyi was thinking, he would probably just spit at him and turn around and leave!

Going to the back, Feng Chui could not squeeze in anymore. After all, she was just a manager in the mortal world. The equipment on her body could only be considered good, not top-notch. Moreover, she was a knight, and her strength attribute was limited. She also had to protect Ji Xuanyi. It was already very good for her to be able to stand firm, but it was impossible for her to squeeze forward anymore.

But now we are not far from the front . We can vaguely see what is happening in the middle of the square through the gaps between people's heads. It seems like a fight has broken out?

Ji Xuanyi frowned, patted the shoulder of a player in front of him, and said, " Excuse me, I want to go to the front, can you give way? "

The player was just stretching his head to look at the situation in the middle of the square, when he was suddenly tapped on the shoulder and asked this kind of thing. He immediately turned his head impatiently and said, " Who are you? Why should I give you – damn! "

The player stopped talking abruptly. He stared at Ji Xuanyi with wide eyes, rubbed his eyes vigorously, stretched his neck to look at Ji Xuanling in the middle of the square, and looked back and forth several times. Suddenly he understood something and almost jumped over. He didn't dare to argue with Ji Xuanyi anymore. He quickly gave up his seat and was very flattering. He almost bowed and knelt, saying repeatedly: " Please, please, please! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Feng Chui couldn't help but say, " That's a bit exaggerated, brother. "

The player quickly said, " It's not an exaggeration! I knew the guy in it was fake, but damn, he looks too much like me! "

Ji Xuanyi said nothing, continued walking forward, and patted the shoulder of the person in front of him: " Sorry, please make way. "

The person in front also turned his head impatiently, and then repeated the reaction of the previous person, and quickly gave up his seat to Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi just kept giving way to others and moved directly to the first row.

The person in the first row squeezed to the front with great effort. Needless to say, Ji Xuanyi's die-hard fan, who originally felt a little weird about Ji Xuanling's performance, almost knelt on the spot the moment he saw Ji Xuanyi. He was trembling so much that he could not speak clearly. He could only swallow his saliva and watched Ji Xuanyi walk to the middle of the inner city square.

Because of the crowded crowd and unclear vision, except for the line where Ji Xuanyi was walking, other people around had no idea that Ji Xuanyi had appeared. When they first saw someone walking out of the crowd, they thought that person was risking his life. It was not until

they saw that Ji Xuanyi and Ji Xuanling had the same face that everyone gasped and realized that the other protagonist of this scene had finally arrived!

But these two Mu Xuanyi look too much alike, are they twin brothers?! Wait, could the story that Mu Xuanyi just told be – Holy shit! This is too exciting!

The crowd, who were originally just watching spectators, instantly became gossipy!

Although Ji Xuanling was a little embarrassed by what the red wine said, in fact, he still didn't really want to send these three girls back to the resurrection point. After all, if Ji Xuanyi really wanted to get serious with him, one leg might not be enough ...

This is also the reason why Hongjiu was able to be beaten by Ji Xuanling for such a long time with the support of Xiaoxiao and a little flower.

Ji Xuanling just hoped that Ji Xuanyi could come out soon.

Thinking of this, Ji Xuanling couldn't help but be distracted, and his hands unconsciously moved faster. Before he could react, he used a stealing move that could directly send Red Wine back to the resurrection point .

" Be careful with the red wine! "

A small flower immediately spoke out a reminder, but whether it was red wine or Ji Xuanling, it was too late to react at this time, and they both exclaimed " Fuck " at the same time.

Just when one of them thought he was going back to the resurrection point and the other thought he was going to the hospital, Ji Xuanling suddenly froze in place.

At the same time, a familiar voice sounded from behind him: " It's almost over. "

The three of them turned around at the same time and saw Ji Xuanyi with surprise. They immediately ran to Ji Xuanyi, looking at him with flushed faces, but they were too excited to speak a word.

Ji Xuanyi glanced at them, then quietly walked in front of them, facing Ji Xuanling, and blocked the three of them behind him.

The exclamations and uproars of the surrounding onlookers had no effect on the few people in the square. After the paralysis effect wore off, Ji Xuanling stood up and looked at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanling looked at him expressionlessly.

The visual stimulation brought by the two mirror-like people standing face to face was indescribable. If it weren't for the three people named Hongjiu standing behind Ji Xuanyi, also wearing sorcerer's robes, after watching them for so long, even the onlookers would probably not be able to tell who was who.

Ji Xuanling smiled, played with his dagger, and walked towards Ji Xuanyi.

A small flower immediately warned Ji Xuanyi from behind: he has ,Be careful of him !Xiao Ji " and has always wanted to lock you up in a small ,been secretly in love with you for a long time He is a .dark room and not allow you to make friends sadistic man with an overwhelming desire for control ! He is a perverted brother! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi was speechless for a moment. He could only look on with a wooden face as Ji Xuanling walked towards him.

" Long time no see, brother. " Ji Xuanling said with a smile.

Ji Xuanyi glanced at him coldly and said, " Do you want to die? "

Ji Xuanling looked up at him and said with a smile: " It's been many years since we last met. Do you think I'm still the useless guy who could only hug your thigh and cry? "

The tense atmosphere between the two people made the surrounding players dare not make a sound, and a small flower was also scared.

Although it seems that Ji Xuanyi is not afraid of Ji Xuanling in real life, this is a game after all. Ji Xuanyi is just a warlock, while Ji Xuanling is an assassin. They are natural enemies! If Ji Xuanling wants to do something to Ji Xuanyi, he will have no way to resist!

We can't let Ji Xuanyi fall into the hands of his brother. Orthopedics has no future!

Just when all Mu Xuanyi's fans didn't know whether they should step forward to stop all this, and a little flower gritted her teeth, ready to risk her life to block Ji Xuanyi, Ji Xuanling sneered and moved suddenly!

Ji Xuanling knelt on the ground with a plop, hugged Ji Xuanyi's thighs, cried out " Wow " , and said: " Yes, I am still the same me, wuaaaaa, brother, I miss you so much! "

Onlookers: "..."

The three girls behind Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Is this how the script is written?!

Where is the gloomy and paranoid brother?! Where is the dark room play ?! What is going on?!

Ji Xuanling's turn came so quickly that everyone was shocked. They had no idea what had happened or what kind of family Ji Xuanyi came from.

How could his brother be so cowardly? !

But no matter what, one thing is certain, such a cowardly person is definitely not Mu Xuanyi!

The one wearing the warlock equipment is the real one!

Everyone was stunned, but Ji Xuanyi had long been accustomed to Ji Xuanling's routine. He grabbed the other person's face and lifted his head up, saying expressionlessly: " Answer my question, do you want to die? "

Ji Xuanling sobbed for a while and said aggrievedly: " Oh, I don't want to. "

Ji Xuanyi's eyes were grim: " Don't want to? Then what were you doing before? "

Ji Xuanling's eyes flickered, and after a long while he said, " I miss you, but you ignore me, what can I do ..."

Ji Xuanyi certainly didn't believe this reason, but Ji Xuanling didn't say it, it must be because the current situation was not easy to say, Ji Xuanyi's eyes softened slightly, and said: " You returned to China? "

Ji Xuanling was still being pinched by him, and he didn't ask him to leave. He shook his head and said, " No ..."

Ji Xuanyi blinked.

Because "Domain" was first released overseas and the progress in China is slower than overseas, in order to prevent spoilers from overseas players, this game cannot be accessed from overseas to the domestic server. The official also prohibits the disclosure of information about this game to servers with lagging progress. Once discovered, there is a risk of being banned, so guides are rarely revealed. In order to take care of the feelings of other players, players who occasionally travel between the two countries will not deliberately spoil the game.

But if Ji Xuanling didn't come back, how did he get into the game? And Ji Xuanling suddenly appeared. This account is now at the average level of the second server. How can he find time to level up? Ji Xuanling doesn't have the European Emperor physique like Yun Zhongjian. From childhood to adulthood, his luck is even worse than Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but ask, " What's the matter with your account? "

Ji Xuanling looked at Ji Xuanyi with a complicated look , but because half of his face was grabbed, he did not look too bitter or resentful. He whispered, " I just ... abused my power ..." He spoke in a low voice, and no one could hear it except him and Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi's eyes widened and he instantly understood what he meant.

He glanced at Ji Xuanyi's expression and quickly explained, " This isn't considered cheating. The equipment levels are all average. I'm just an ordinary player. I just skipped the upgrade process! "

Ji Xuanling's voice became lower and lower until it was almost inaudible. He looked at Ji Xuanyi pitifully and whispered, " Can I get up first? "

Ji Xuanyi said coldly: " No. "

Not only did Ji Xuanling create an account for himself out of thin air, even if Ji Xuanling had something to tell him, Ji Xuanyi had not forgotten what this person had done before, impersonating him and putting the blame on him. It seemed that Ji Xuanyi had been away for too long and Ji Xuanling had forgotten his style.

In fact, Ji Xuanling certainly hadn't forgotten. If he had really forgotten, he wouldn't have backed down so quickly. Seeing that Ji Xuanyi refused to forgive him, he could only hug the thigh in his hand a little tighter and said coquettishly, " I'm sorry, I'm sorry. I will fix the problem, 嘿嘿..."

Ji Xuanyi said coldly: " Is it over after the problem is solved? "

Ji Xuanling froze and looked up at him.

Ji Xuanyi said: " Didn't you tell me that your legs had grown back? "

Ji Xuanling: "... qaq ! I was just kidding! "

Ji Xuanyi chuckled and said, " I took it seriously. "

Ji Xuanling gave up struggling, lay on the ground, and said: " There is no other way, brother. I can't come back, so you can just kill me here . Look, we both look the same. Is there any difference between killing me and killing yourself? "

If possible, Ji Xuanyi really wanted to kill this guy , but he was just a warlock now, with no output, so it was not a good idea to let others do it for him. After all, they had the same face, and Ji Xuanling being beaten up would be like being beaten up himself. Ji Xuanyi imagined it, kicked Ji Xuanling in disgust, and said, " Get up, disperse the crowd first, and talk later. "

Ji Xuanling was stunned for a moment when he heard that, then he quickly got up and looked at Ji Xuanyi in surprise.

Ji Xuanyi had changed so much. He hadn't changed from always hanging up the phone before, so he didn't react. In fact, if it was the old Ji Xuanyi, not to mention giving him a chance to talk properly, he would have pinned him to the ground and beaten him up as soon as they met, and then it would have been Bai's turn at the resurrection point. He might even have flown abroad to find him for a real-life PK , and then sent him to the hospital .

But this Ji Xuanyi is too nice now! He just pinched his face in the game and then acted like he was going to get over it?! Is he dreaming?!

Seeing Ji Xuanling looking at him stupidly, Ji Xuanyi frowned and asked impatiently: " What are you doing? "

Ji Xuanling was stunned for a moment, then burst into tears and said, " Why weren't you like this when you were a child?! It would have been great if brother had been so gentle from the beginning! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi kicked him to the ground, and when Ji Xuanling was still dumbfounded, he stepped on his chest, raised his hand and punched him, and said coldly: " Are you satisfied? If you are, get up and solve the problem. "

Ji Xuanling stared at Ji Xuanyi in amazement. After a long while, he got up and cried, typing on the map with tears in his eyes: " I am not the real Mu Xuanyi . I am a fake. I will compensate those I killed before. Everyone, go away. The real Mu Xuanyi will be unhappy! "

Ji Xuanling posted this news several times on the map channel and the world channel, causing an uproar. Many of Ji Xuanyi's fans said, "See! We said you found the wrong one, didn't we? This is fake, Xilai has already said it, and you still don't believe it!"

Those who suspected that Ji Xuanyi staged this drama himself to whitewash himself remained silent and pretended that they had never paid attention to this matter.

However, although Ji Xuanling's statement satisfied the curiosity of some spectators, for the players surrounding the inner city square of Fanxing City, this sentence was far from enough!

[Mu Xuanyi] Since it's not the real Mu Xuanyi, what's the ID of the real Mu Xuanyi ? ! Why does the fake Mu Xuanyi look exactly like Mu Xuanyi himself? ! Are you brothers? When Mu Xuanyi was killing everyone in the keyboard online game , did you take turns logging in? Is Mu Xuanyi one person or two people? !

Most importantly, is the story about the brothers who are orthopedic surgeons that Fake Wood Genichi told true or false? ! Why does it seem like the relationship between the two of you doesn't seem to be that good? !

The onlookers blinked their eyes full of curiosity and stared at the two brothers in the middle of the inner city square, wishing to find out everything about their life stories.

The real and fake Mu Xuanyi is already a hot topic, and now they have become twin brothers!

Wow, even novels don't dare to write like this, can you explain the matter clearly?

However, Ji Xuanyi misunderstood the players who were still waiting to leave. His eyes darkened and his face looked unhappy. He glanced at the people around him and said, " I know scale event-this is a large ,After all .s not the right time yet'it ,m sorry'but I ,what you want to ask I will explain all the grievances and ,When the event is over .that concerns the entire server hatreds about the ID Mu Xuanyi here and give everyone an explanation. "

" At that time, Star City will no longer prohibit certain players from entering. Everyone can come to me and seek revenge. When everything is over, the name Mu Xuanyi will not appear again. Everyone can rest assured. "

Everyone was stunned, and couldn't help but shout silently in their hearts – this is not the question we should ask!!! What is the relationship between you and your brother!!! There is no future in orthopedics!!!

The crowd was excited, but Mu Xuanyi was right in front of them, and no one dared to offend him. What if Mu Xuanyi got angry and joined forces with his brother to kill those who spoke again and again ? What would they do then ?

So everyone just showed excited expressions and didn't dare to speak out.

As a result, Ji Xuanyi misunderstood again and thought that everyone was happy with his decision, so he couldn't help but breathe a sigh of relief.

But it was not a good idea for people to keep surrounding them and not leave. Finally, Xiaoxiao Yuxia couldn't stand it anymore and sent out the elite members of the three gangs that had been transferred here before to disperse the players.

Ji Xuanling followed behind Ji Xuanyi like a little wife without making a sound.

The development of the matter was far different from what Xiao Xiaoyu had imagined. He looked at Ji Xuanling with his mouth open, unable to react for a long time.

Not only him, Yiduo Xiaohua and the other two haven't reacted yet.

They couldn't understand how Ji Xuanling, who had been chasing them like a mad dog and wanted to kill them, suddenly turned into a rabbit. They thought the two brothers were going to have a shocking battle!

However, it is obvious that the status between Ji Xuanyi and Ji Xuanling had been fixed a long time ago. Even though Ji Xuanyi is a sorcerer now, Ji Xuanling dare not attack Ji Xuanyi at all.

When Ji Xuan saw Xiao Xiao Yu staring at Ji Xuan Ling, he pulled the latter to the front and said, " My brother, Ji Xuan Ling. "

Xiao Xiaoyu was stunned: " Ah? "

Ji Xuanling glanced at him and sneered with disdain .

Then he was beaten up on the spot by Ji Xuanyi!

The author has something to say: When Ji Xuanyi noticed that something was wrong with Qi Qin, he contacted the official because the official was originally his company. As a result, it was too long and I forgot while writing. I just fixed the bug and don't worry too much.

Chapter 189

Ji Xuanling's ability to commit suicide really amazed Xiao Xiaoyuxia . In just the short distance from the inner city square to the inner city stronghold, Ji Xuanling was beaten up three times by Ji Xuanyi!

And Xiaoxiao Yuxia can testify for Ji Xuanyi that it is not because Ji Xuanyi left Qi Qin that his temper became bad again , it is really because Ji Xuanling deserves a beating! Xiaoxiao Yuxia suspects that Ji Xuanyi's temper may be caused by Ji Xuanling. Maybe Ji Xuanyi was actually very well-behaved when he was a child!

However, Xiaoxiao Yuxia was just thinking about such things and didn't have the courage to say them. It was unknown whether Ji Xuanyi was well-behaved when he was a child, but Ji Xuanyi's temper was definitely not good now.

Because there were not enough horses , the group walked for nearly half an hour before arriving at the place. Before entering the door, Ji Xuanling was beaten up again for talking nonsense. Xiao Xiaoyuxia hurriedly said, " Okay, that's enough . What if you beat the child later? Let's go in. "

Ji Xuanyi glanced at Ji Xuanling coldly and walked into the stronghold . Ji Xuanling had just been beaten , and he followed him like a lackey , sighing repeatedly in the rain.

Because it happened suddenly , they still haven't reacted until now. They followed a little flower to the inner city stronghold of Fanxing City in a daze. Only then did they realize that with their identities, it seemed inappropriate for them to follow in .

The three girls looked at each other, not knowing what to do.

They came to Fanxing City for Mu Xuanyi. Now that they have met him and the problem has been resolved, it seems there is no point in staying any longer?

Xiao Xiao Yuxia glanced at them and understood what they were thinking. She smiled gently and said to them, " You are from Youyue City, right? Our two families have formed an alliance and we are all friends. I won't be polite. Don't you know what to do now? "

When Xiaoxiao Yuxia wants to get close to people, most people will be very receptive to him, let alone three little girls who are a little confused about the situation for a moment. After hearing this, they hesitated for a moment and then nodded.

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia smiled and said, " Excuse me, the event will start in the next two days. If you rush back now, it will be difficult for you to catch up. It is better for you to follow our people from Fanxing City and meet up with the Youyue City troops when you reach the beach. "

The three girls were stunned, because the second stage of the activity needed a lot of manpower, and Youyue City didn't have any particularly outstanding gangs except the Dancing Gang, so the Mu Fan Club was also put on the list to go to sea because of the relationship between Ji Xuanyi and the old Western doctor. However, due to the sudden incident of the real and fake Mu Xuanyi, Yiduo Xiaohua and the others couldn't take care of much and had to put the activity aside for the time being. After arriving in Fanxing City, they were indeed worried for a while because they might not be able to make it back.

Unexpectedly, Xiaoxiao Yuxia was willing to give them a ride.

This event is of vital importance to each main city and cannot be taken lightly. Players from other main cities will certainly not be allowed to participate when sending gifts to each other. Xiaoxiao Yuxia's move can be said to be giving them full trust.

The three girls all looked at Xiao Xiao Yu with gratitude, and a little flower said: " Is it really possible? Thank you so much! "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia smiled and said, " It's nothing. We are all friends. It's only natural. Feng Chui, take Xiao Hua and the others for a stroll in Star City. You have come from far away . I guess you haven't seen the scenery here yet, right? "

Fengchui understood what Xiaoxiaoyuxia meant, smiled at the girls, and took them away affectionately.

Xiaoxiao let out a breath in the rain. It seemed that Yiduo Xiaohua and the others should know Ji Xuanyi, but they only knew Ji Xuanyi's identity now. It seemed that Ji Xuanyi's relationship with them was not that good. When Ji Xuanyi came back, he didn't even bring Qi Qin with him. Ji

Xuanyi would definitely not want too many people to hear the conversation between him and his brother. It would be better to send the girls away.

But then again, there are not too few girls in the Mu Fan Club, and most of them are priests.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia is willing to take them with her. In addition to bringing them closer to Youyue City, it will also add more strength to the escort mission of Fanxing City.

After Fengchui and the girls walked away , Xiaoxiao Yuxia ran into the meeting room. Ji Xuanyi and his brother were sitting at either end, looking at each other.

The atmosphere seemed a little frozen, and the intrusion of the drizzling rain seemed to make the air circulate a little. Ji Xuanling breathed a sigh of relief, and Ji Xuanyi looked at him silently.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was not polite and asked curiously: " Where were you talking about? "

Ji Xuanyi and Ji Xuanling glanced at him and said at the same time: " I haven't started talking yet. "

The strange sense of synchronization made Xiao Xiaoyuxia confused for a moment, and she forgot the solemn atmosphere when she entered the room just now. She said stupidly: " Ah, then, then you guys start? Just pretend I don't exist! "

Ji Xuan looked at him, then looked away and said to Ji Xuanling: " You have seen my current situation. I am living a good life. I have friends and a partner. I am free. Don't try to persuade me to go home. I will not go back. "

Ji Xuanling certainly knew that Ji Xuanyi was living a very happy life now, but he always felt a little unwilling. Of course, it was not because Ji Xuanyi had a boyfriend and that his career in orthopedics was blocked. Although he did care about this a little, his unwillingness came more from Ji Xuanyi, or in other words, he felt unwilling on behalf of Ji Xuanyi.

Their family business is very large. Although Ji Xuanyi and he are twins, Ji Xuanyi was chosen from the beginning to be trained to be the heir. Ji Xuanyi has lived up to this expectation. He is very good in all aspects – except for his violent temper, but this is exactly the same as their father, so in fact this cannot be regarded as a shortcoming.

However, of course it is impossible for a person to know everything when he is born. As Ji Xuanyi's younger brother, Ji Xuanling has seen Ji Xuanyi's efforts. Although Ji Xuanyi left home due to certain conflicts, Ji Xuanling always felt that Ji Xuanyi should not be like this. With his talents, he should not be willing to be an ordinary person and live a mediocre life just because of those conflicts.

He still wants Ji Xuanyi to go back.

Ji Xuanling looked at Ji Xuanyi and said, " I know what your situation is now, but brother, you have suffered so much since you were a child, and you gave up everything just because you had a quarrel with the old man. Is it worth it? "

Ji Xuanyi glanced at Ji Xuanling and said, " It's worth it. "

Ji Xuanling couldn't help but frowned and said, " Brother, think it over before you answer. This is something that many people would never get even if they prayed for it their entire lives. Are you crazy?! "

Ji Xuanyi gave him a cold look and said, " What did you say? "

Ji Xuanling immediately changed his words and said, "... I'm crazy, I'm crazy! "

Ji Xuanling's desire to survive was so strong that Ji Xuanyi did not pursue the matter. He just looked at him for a while and said, " You suddenly came to me, it was not just a whim, right? What did that guy say to you? "

Ji Xuanling was stunned and looked at Ji Xuanyi timidly.

Ji Xuanyi knew this look too well. Ji Xuanling was very tough. Although he was often beaten, he would not show this look in most cases. He would only look at Ji Xuanyi like this when he thought he was going to be beaten up.

And the times when Ji Xuanyi beat him hard were usually when the other party took his things without permission.

But Ji Xuanyi had already left home a long time ago, so what else could be taken away?

Ji Xuan thought about it and understood, and said, " He finally gave up on me and decided to give up on me? "

Ji Xuanling couldn't help but shudder and shouted: " Brother—— "

Ji Xuanling thought that Ji Xuanyi would explode and take his anger out on him right then and there, but in fact, Ji Xuanyi was not as angry as he imagined. He looked to be in a complicated mood , feeling disappointed, relieved, and even a little happy.

After a long silence, Ji Xuanyi finally said calmly: " I finally came to terms with it. It wasn't easy. He didn't make the wrong choice. You should work hard in the future. "

Ji Xuanling was stunned and said in a lost voice: " Brother, what do you mean?! "

In fact, if Ji Xuanyi had not quarreled with his father in high school, the person who went abroad should have been Ji Xuanyi. However, Ji Xuanyi stayed in the country and it was Ji Xuanling who went abroad. In fact, at that time, it was already a test of him by Ji's father.

Of course Ji Xuanyi was angry about this at that time, which made Ji's father feel that Ji Xuanyi still wanted to fight, so although he left Ji Xuanling abroad, he did not give up on Ji Xuanyi completely, but kept trying to contact him and let him go home – until Qi Qin appeared, Ji Xuanyi completely calmed down, no matter what happened in the virtual world or in real life, it could not cause waves in his heart anymore.

At this time, Ji's father was completely sure that Ji Xuanyi really had no intention of coming back, and he had completely given up what he should have obtained.

Fortunately, there is Ji Xuanling as a backup option. Although he is not as good as Ji Xuanyi, Ji Xuanling is indeed an excellent heir. So after Ji's father made sure that Ji Xuanyi would not come back, he told Ji Xuanling that from now on, he would be the person that the Ji family would focus on training, and they would give up Ji Xuanyi.

But what Ji's father didn't expect was that Ji Xuanling actually didn't have any big ambitions. Although he was equally outstanding, when Ji Xuanyi was still around, his dream was to be a parasite under the protection of his brother. Although he listened to them obediently and went to study abroad in college, he was still waiting for Ji Xuanyi to come back in his heart. When Ji's father said this, Ji Xuanling was stunned and he hurried to find Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanling couldn't sit still any longer, and he didn't worry about getting beaten anymore, so he stood up from his seat, pushed Xiao Xiaoyuxia away, sat down next to Ji Xuanyi, and said coquettishly, " Brother! You can't do this, I can't do it, come back, I promise I won't cause you any more trouble, and I won't make you angry again! "

Ji Xuan tilted his head and glanced at him with a complicated expression .

He and Ji Xuanling grew up together, so of course he knew each other's personality. Ji Xuanyi was like their father, he kept his word, always remained calm and was a decision maker, while Ji Xuanling was more like their mother, he did not have any big ambitions and just wanted to live a peaceful and stable life.

Ji Xuanyi was indeed selfish for just walking away this time. He left everything to Ji Xuanling, but he could not explain the reason to Ji Xuanling. Perhaps it was best for Ji Xuanling not to know anything.

Ji Xuanyi whispered, " Don't talk nonsense. I'm very happy now and I won't go back at all. Even if I do go back, he has already informed you of his decision. Do you think he will change his mind? "

Ji Xuanling was stunned.

Ji Xuanyi himself is a very stubborn person, he will not change his decision once he makes it, but their father is even more stubborn than Ji Xuanyi. Since he has said that he has given up on Ji Xuanyi, he will not regret it. Even if Ji Xuanyi is outstanding and outstanding, and kneels on the ground begging to go back, he will not change his decision.

This is also why they would call Ji Xuanyi at the beginning, but later on, basically only Ji Xuanling called.

Ji Xuanling certainly understood this and gradually became dispirited.

Ji Xuanyi sighed softly and said, " Don't think too much about it. Just do what you need to do. Didn't you just say that? This is something that many people envy but cannot get. Since I have made room for you, just sit down and enjoy yourself. "

Ji Xuanling was still somewhat reluctant, and hummed as he leaned towards Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi was getting a little impatient, so he slapped him on the forehead and said, " Are you done yet? "

Ji Xuanling was startled and quickly sat up straight, looking at Ji Xuanyi pitifully.

Ji Xuanyi lowered his eyes and said, " Given that guy's personality, since he has decided to give up, he probably won't bother to embarrass me anymore and will just treat me as a stranger. Don't tell him about you coming to see me. "

Hearing this, Ji Xuanling showed a guilty expression again.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " What are you doing? "

" It's not that I don't want to tell him, but ..." Ji Xuanling glanced at Xiao Xiao Yuxia and said very tactfully: " When I got this account, I told them that I would not do anything and just come in to see the scenery. In the end, I couldn't help it and killed so many people. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanling said expressionlessly: " Fuck! "

Ji Xuanling said with a guilty conscience: " I probably, should, maybe, have been monitored the entire time? If the old man wants to see it, he can probably just call it up. "

Ji Xuanyi was really convinced. Why was this news only told to him now?

Seeing Ji Xuanyi staring at him, Ji Xuanling calmly moved his butt to a position farther away from Ji Xuanyi and laughed dryly: " Didn't you say that they won't care about you? It doesn't matter if they just take a look! "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him gloomily.

Ji Xuanling coughed dryly and changed the subject: " Ahem, since you have decided not to go back, I can't do anything about it. After all, you have taken care of me so much since I was a child. I will take over your job. Just do whatever you want! "

After saying that, Ji Xuanling looked at Ji Xuanyi tremblingly, and then added in a low voice: " But it is true that I miss you. If I have time, can I go to see you? Not in the game, but in reality. " Ji Xuanyi is a person who is soft-hearted and does not take hard words. After Ji Xuanling said this, the expression on his face softened a little. However, after Ji Xuanling finished speaking, Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " Of course, if you are free, come whenever you want. "

The premise is that you have time.

There is a difference between training from childhood and becoming a monk halfway. Ji Xuanling wants to make up for all the things that Ji Xuanyi learned from childhood to college. I wonder how long it will take – is there time? It will take at least three to five years!

Ji Xuanling didn't know that he was once again despised by Ji Xuanyi. When he heard the other party's promise, he laughed and said happily: " Brother, you are the best to me! "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was sitting next to them. He had no idea what Ji Xuanyi and Ji Xuanling were talking about. When he heard this sentence, he was stunned.

Did Ji Xuanling only have Ji Xuanyi as his brother?! He was beaten four times in a row on the first day they met. Is this the best for him?! Although Ji Xuanling himself deserved a beating, this was too Stockholm!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was amazed at the way the two brothers got along with each other, but from the sound of their conversation, it seemed like Ji Xuanyi had a big family behind him. It was only because of a quarrel with his father that Ji Xuanyi gave up everything he had and moved out alone.

Although Xiao Xiao Yuxia also felt that what Ji Xuanling said was right, and Ji Xuanyi's family background was something many people envied, this was Ji Xuanyi's own life after all. Xiao Xiao Yuxia had no right to persuade him and could only help him more in the future.

But then again, Ji Xuanyi himself doesn't have a big problem with this kind of plot, but will Tianxia, as Ji Xuanyi's boyfriend, be embarrassed? I heard that Tianxia's family is also quite rich, so which one is more powerful, Tianxia's family or Ji Xuanyi's family?

Xiaoxiao Yuxia was lost in deep thought. The two brothers here didn't want to continue talking about family matters, and instead started talking about the situation in the game.

I will apologize and compensate those people " I killed before , and I will also make it clear that I am not Mu Xuanyi, " Ji Xuanling glanced at Ji Xuanyi and said, " Is that all? "

Ji Xuanyi was about to nod, but suddenly stopped and said, " Can you ask them for this account? Just treat it as an ordinary player. Your identity is different. If you don't reveal any game-related information, it shouldn't be a big deal. "

Ji Xuanling was stunned, and said with some joy: " Brother, do you want to take me to play with you?! "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and smiled, " No. "

Ji Xuanling: "..."

However, Ji Xuanling himself was not as obsessed with games as Ji Xuanyi. He preferred real-life entertainment activities. Although he felt a little sad about being rejected, he also felt a little relieved.

Ji Xuanling knew that Ji Xuanyi must have other reasons for asking him to do so, so he had no choice but to ask, " What do you want me to do? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him, nodded, and said, " Although you have clarified the matter, the influence of the black pot cannot be completely removed by just one sentence from you. Can you help me do something as compensation? "

Ji Xuanling certainly had no objection, and immediately patted his chest and agreed, saying: " What is it? Brother, just tell me, I promise to get it done for you! "

Ji Xuanyi touched his chin and said, " There is a man in Dayo City named Zhaochen ..."

Xiaoxiao Yuxia widened her eyes.

Is this even possible?!

In fact, yes you can.

After Ji Xuanyi and Ji Xuanling finished talking, the other party tried to stay with Ji Xuanyi for a while, but was forcibly driven away by Ji Xuanyi. He could only leave Fanxing City with grievance to clean up the mess he had made before. Oh, by the way, he also had to help Ji Xuanyi deal with Zhaochen.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia really couldn't help but sigh at how awesome Ji Xuanyi was. He could even come up with this idea. Zhaochen was so obsessed with Ji Xuanyi, I wonder how scared he would be after seeing Ji Xuanling. What's more, Ji Xuanling was an assassin. Maybe Zhaochen would dream back to the keyboard online game and relive the nightmare of being killed by Ji Xuanyi and forced to quit the server!

However, after Ji Xuanling left, Ji Xuanyi seemed a lot more relaxed. It wasn't just because Zhaochen had someone to help him solve the problem, the most important thing was that with the confirmation of Ji Xuanling's news, he had finally gotten rid of that messy family.

No one would be watching him anymore, he was finally completely free!

After Ji Xuanling left, Ji Xuan's steps became lighter. Xiao Xiao looked at him in confusion and said, " Are you okay? "

 " It's okay! " Ji Xuan said with a smile.

This smile was so bright that Xiaoxiao Yuxia almost suspected for a moment that the person who just walked out was Ji Xuanyi, and the one in front of him was actually Ji Xuanling!

 " Oh, right, " Ji Xuanyi suddenly remembered something and said, " There shouldn't be anything to do today, right? "

Xiao Xiaoyu was stunned for a moment, then he realized that he was supposed to go to the inner city to check on the progress of their activity preparations, but he was interrupted by Ji Xuanling and forgot about the important matter.

But I guess there shouldn't be any big problem. Someone is watching over there. If the progress is almost completed, someone will send him a message.

There were still many things to do, including evacuating the other players who had come to Fanxing City to find out the real Mu Xuanyi, clarifying the facts for Ji Xuanyi, and the promise that Ji Xuanyi had made in the inner city square. Xiaoxiao Yuxia stopped trying to be brave and looked at Ji Xuanyi eagerly: " There are still a lot of things to do ..."

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Then you continue to be busy! "

Xiaoxiaoyuxia: "..... ??? "

Is this what the script says?!

Ji Xuan smiled and said, " The burden on me has finally been lifted. I promised to tell the world everything. "

The matter of the real and fake Mu Xuanyi had caused a big stir, and Qi Qin probably knew about it. He might have already logged off, waiting for him to come back and tell him the story!

Ji Xuanyi patted Xiao Xiaoyu's shoulder and said, " The second stage has begun. Contact me when you are ready to go online. I'm going to log off first. Goodbye. Come on, you can do it! "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was stunned by Ji Xuanyi's actions. Before she could stop him, she saw a flash of white light in front of her eyes, and Ji Xuanyi disappeared.

" Ji Xuanyi wasn't like this before! Who ... who did he learn this from?! " Xiao Xiaoyu couldn't help but say, " We must keep him and Xu Chu apart in the future! "

Xu Chu from the Lost Continent: " A-choo! "

The author has something to say: Yes, I have become shorter
I fixed a bug in the previous chapter . When Ji Xuanyi noticed something was wrong with Qi Qin, he contacted the official because the official was originally his company. But it was too long, and I forgot about it while writing ...

Chapter 190

The incident of the real and fake Mu Xuanyi came to an end . Everyone knew that the Mu Xuanyi who suddenly appeared before was actually the younger brother of the real Mu Xuanyi. They also knew that Mu Xuanyi was indeed in the Starry City of the second server. Many of Mu Xuanyi's enemies were ready to set off to the Starry City of the second server to seek revenge on him.

However, people from the three major gangs in Fanxing City spread the news that Mu Xuanyi would give everyone an explanation after the end of this large-scale event . Before that, anyone coming to Fanxing City would be turned away . If they forced their way in, they would be regarded as enemies of the three major gangs . When the time came, the three major gangs would take tough measures, and they would not be able to say that they did not give prior warning.

Many people expressed their dissatisfaction with the three major gangs in Fanxing City on the second server because of this statement , but the three major gangs obviously did not take it to heart. If you are dissatisfied, then you can do it. If you have the guts , then come and fight

against us . If you don't have the guts, then just shut up and wait for someone to come out and give you an explanation.

The forces of the three major gangs are not so easy to mess with , so even if they are really dissatisfied with them for sheltering Mu Xuanyi , no one is willing to really stand up and go against them.

Some assassins did consider sneaking into Star City , but even if two or three assassins sneaked in, they would be outnumbered, let alone breaking through the possible guards of Star City. Even if they really faced Mu Xuanyi, they might not survive. What's more, none of them actually knew Mu Xuanyi's exact appearance and ID .

That's right, no one knows what Mu Xuanyi looks like now . Although some players took screenshots when the real and fake Mu Xuanyi were confronting each other, after they went offline, the screenshots they saved in the game disappeared inexplicably and they couldn't find them no matter how hard they looked. In the end, they were unable to post Mu Xuanyi's appearance online.

Many people hold different opinions on this matter. Although Mu Xuanyi is a cancer, it is a matter of the game after all. Posting other people's photos will definitely affect the three-dimensional life. If Mu Xuanyi is a liar and robber, it can be barely accepted. He just played the game to a point of cancer. It is better to separate the second and third dimensions.

In the end, the matter of the screenshots was left unresolved, but a small group of people said that posting or not is one thing, and the disappearance of the screenshots is another. The power behind Mu Xuanyi might be much greater than everyone imagined.

Another incident also seemed to prove this inference from the side. Those people who had been dancing wildly on the forum and had been killed by the fake Mu Xuanyi , that is , Mu Xuanyi's younger brother , suddenly changed their tone. Even if they were singled out by someone with ulterior motives and wanted to help criticize Ji Xuanyi, these people also said that the matter was over, the fake Mu Xuanyi had already apologized, and there was no need to pursue it further.

The contrast between the attitudes of this group of people before and after was too drastic, and no one knew whether they were coerced or bribed. However, those people with bad intentions had no choice but to let the matter gradually fade away.

When Ji Xuanyi left Xiao Xiaoyu and went offline, Qi Qin was actually already preparing to cook at home.

Ji Xuanyi climbed out of the game cabin and heard the noise from the kitchen. Because the problem that had been weighing on him was solved, Ji Xuanyi felt a lot more relaxed. He ran into the kitchen quickly and lightly, which scared Qi Qin.

" Xuanyi? Shouldn't you have something to do today? Why did you get off work so early? " Qi Qin hugged Ji Xuanyi.

" You got off work quite early today, " Ji Xuan said with a smile, " I won't say any more. Just cook. After dinner, I'll tell you about what's going on at home. "

Qi Qin originally felt relaxed because of Ji Xuanyi's smile, and after Ji Xuanyi's words, Qi Qin became even happier.

Ji Xuanyi has always had a lot of things in his mind, and he always looks very worried . He only smiles occasionally when he is in the game or when he is with everyone. In most cases, Ji Xuanyi's brows are always frowned.

Qi Qin always wanted to know what kind of thing Ji Xuanyi was carrying, and wanted to help him and solve it all, but Ji Xuanyi never said anything. Even if Qi Qin asked, he just refused and evaded the question.

Qi Qin was actually very upset about this matter. Now that Ji Xuanyi said that everything was resolved and he felt relieved, he was even happier than Ji Xuanyi.

The two of them ate quickly, took a shower, snuggled up on the sofa, turned on an unimportant TV, and whispered to each other under the warm light.

Ji Xuanyi's life experience is not much different from what Qi Qin had thought. From what Qi's father said at the time and Ji Xuanyi's own temperament, it can be seen that he is not a simple person. Ji's father has been training Ji Xuanyi to be a decision maker from the beginning.

If that accident had not happened, Ji Xuanyi would probably have really grown up to be a cold-hearted, absolutely rational person, just as his father had arranged. The crowded affairs would have forced him to give up the games he once liked, and his temper might have become many times more irritable than when Qi Qinggang first met him.

Ji Xuanyi leaned on Qi Qin's shoulder and murmured, " It's scary just to think about it. If it really becomes like that, wouldn't it be no different from a psychopath? "

From what we can see now, although Ji Xuanyi's father also has a bad temper, he is definitely the type of person who will not cross the line. If it were Ji Xuanyi without games, friends, and Qi Qin, even if he made a rational decision, if he couldn't control his emotions, he would probably destroy the family business.

After listening to this, Qi Qin kissed Ji Xuanyi's forehead and said, " Xuanyi is exaggerating. Even without me, Xuanyi would not become that kind of person. "

Qi Qin felt that even before he appeared, Ji Xuanyi actually had many shining points. Although he seemed to have a bad temper, Ji Xuanyi was actually a very gentle person. This could be seen from what happened with Gui. The crazy Mu Xuanyi at the beginning actually did a lot of things that could be called punishing evil and eliminating evil, otherwise how could he have so many fans?

Ji Xuanyi didn't think he had ever done anything good. When Qi Qin said that, he thought that the other party was just coaxing him. He just smiled and didn't respond.

" But what exactly was that accident? " Qi Qin asked, " Xuan Yi had a quarrel with his family and moved out. Is it that serious? "

When Ji Xuan heard this, he looked up at Qi Qin and whispered, " Yes. "

That was when he was in high school. Ji Xuanyi had just been stabbed in the back by Zuo An and Zhao Chen. He was in a state of collapse. Then, another piece of bad news came from the Ji family.

Ji Xuanyi and Ji Xuanling's mother passed away.

In fact, Ji Xuanyi's mother had been seriously ill before that, but Ji's father did not tell Ji Xuanyi. He felt that this would be something that would distract Ji Xuanyi, so the news came out very suddenly.

Ji Xuanyi was still in a state of anger at being betrayed at the time, and was ready to retaliate. When he received the news, he was completely stunned. It took him a long time to react, and he hurriedly packed up and returned to Ji's house. At that time, Ji Xuanling and Ji Xuanyi were not studying together, and he was even farther away from home, so he didn't know about this. After the two returned home, they only made it to Ji's mother's funeral.

Ji Xuanling, as the second son who had always been left alone, cried like an idiot at that time, but Ji Xuanyi went straight to find Ji's father.

Ji Xuanyi knew that his parents' relationship was not that good. Only in front of the stupid Ji Xuanling would they pretend to be harmonious. But this situation was too much. Ji Xuanyi angrily asked why he didn't tell him about this in advance, so that he didn't even see his mother for the last time.

Father Ji said very calmly that there was no chance of curing Mother Ji's illness, and there was no point in telling you in advance except to distract you and make you obsessed. It would be enough for you to come back for the formality during the funeral.

Although Ji Xuanyi's personality is similar to that of Ji's father, he is actually as soft-hearted as Ji's mother. At the time, he felt that Ji's father was unreasonable and had a big quarrel with him. The two hot-tempered people almost started fighting on the spot.

Fortunately, they were not the only two people in the Ji family. Ji Xuanling and others rushed over and separated the two people. When Ji Xuanling was a child, he had also seen Ji Xuanyi and Ji's father confront each other, but this time it was obviously very serious, which scared Ji Xuanling enough.

In Ji Xuanling's world, Ji's father is just an ordinary father. Although he has a bad temper, he also gives Ji Xuanling a lot of sense of security. His feelings for Ji's father are not as shallow as those of Ji Xuanyi, who cannot get much fatherly love because he is the heir.

Ji Xuanyi still remembered that night, Ji Xuanling hugged him and cried like an idiot, begging him not to have conflicts with Ji's father anymore. Ji's mother had passed away, and they were both his last relatives. He didn't want to see Ji Xuanyi and Ji's father quarreling so fiercely. This silly guy was totally unaware of the undercurrents between Ji's father and Ji's mother. Because he was so spoiled, in his world, there was no such thing as Ji's father ignoring Ji's mother. When he said this, Ji Xuanyi almost couldn't help but break his legs.

But Ji Xuanyi's weakness was here. Ji Xuanling did nothing wrong. What could he do? He was easily stabbed by Zhaochen in the front, and of course he couldn't bear to reject his stupid brother in the back.

"Because he didn't want to conflict with his family and didn't want to see such a cold father again, did Xuanyi move out directly?" Qi Qin said, and then felt something was wrong.

Although this incident was enough to make Ji Xuanyi leave the Ji family and live outside alone, it was too exaggerated to cut off all ties with the Ji family directly.

It's not just because the idiot Ji Xuanling is still there, Ji Xuanyi himself has a rationality quite similar to his father. Anger is one thing, but giving up one's own interests because of it will only make relatives sad and enemies happy. Although Ji's father may not feel "happy" because of this, giving up the power in his hands is equivalent to giving up the opportunity to confront Ji's father in the future. Ji Xuanyi is not that stupid.

As expected, Ji Xuanyi shook his head, his expression became very complicated , and said: " Of course it's not because of this. "

After Ji Xuanling hugged Ji Xuanyi and cried until his eyes were swollen, Ji Xuanyi gave up and reached a superficial reconciliation with Ji's father in silence the next day. Ji Xuanling was so happy that he ate two more bowls of rice and filled himself up. Because of this stupid thing, the atmosphere between Ji Xuanyi and Ji's father was barely eased.

If Ji Xuanyi had not run to Ji's mother's room out of guilt that day, the conflict between him and Ji's father would probably have been gradually forgotten because of Ji Xuanling. After all, Ji's mother had left, and time would dilute the memory, so when he thought about it later, he would not be so angry about it.

But that night, after Ji Xuanling fell asleep hugging Ji Xuanyi's quilt, Ji Xuanyi was awakened by the cold. Somehow, looking at his silly brother, Ji Xuanyi thought of his mother again, so he sneaked into her room.

Ji Xuanyi originally just wanted to miss his mother here, apologize to her, and ask her to forgive him for not coming back in time to see her for the last time, but he accidentally found the diary that Ji's mother hid in the bed.

There was no emotional foundation between Ji's father and Ji's mother. They were in a family marriage, but later on, the Ji family became increasingly powerful and suppressed Ji's mother's family. In addition, their relationship was average, so the two families interacted less frequently. When Ji Xuanyi and Ji Xuanling were young, they could still see relatives from Ji's mother's family, but later there was no news of them at all.

Ji Xuanyi only knew that the relationship between his parents was not good, but he found out how bad it was after he opened his mother's diary.

Ji Xuanyi originally thought that his father was just a little cold towards his mother, and in fact he still treated her as his wife. But it was obvious from his mother's diary that this was not the case. To Ji's father, Mother Ji is indeed his wife, but the word "wife" is just a symbol in his father's eyes, which is used to show to others, including his own two sons. He actually has many lovers outside. Although he knows that illegitimate children are not only a scandal but also not conducive to the development of the Ji family, he did not cause any death, nor did he have a mistress to embarrass his original wife. But in fact, Ji's father has never concealed this matter from Ji's mother.

If Ji's mother was a cold-hearted person like Ji's father, perhaps this incident would not have much impact on her, but Ji's mother was a very soft woman. She was kind and affectionate towards everything. This kind of emotion was greatly reflected in Ji Xuanling, and it also affected a part of Ji Xuanyi's heart. This was a good thing, but after meeting Ji's father, it turned into a disaster.

Although there was no emotional foundation, Ji's mother tried to love Ji's father after marriage, but she failed and was greatly hurt by Ji's father, including but not limited to his chaotic relationships between men and women. Only Ji Xuanyi and his two brothers were the last pillars of her life.

Although her illness was a tragedy caused by force majeure, Ji's father's actions also indirectly contributed to her eventual departure.

This was the first time Ji Xuanyi knew about this incident, and it caused an indescribable shock to his three views at that time. He had just experienced Zhaochen's betrayal, and what Ji's father did was tantamount to another betrayal. Ji Xuanyi was completely enraged.

His mind told him that he could stay, and after gaining enough power, replace Ji's father and give him the heaviest revenge, but the sentimentality in his character that came from Ji's mother made him feel resistant and disgusted about staying.

Ji Xuanyi finally chose not to stay.

That night, after leaving Ji's mother's room, he kicked open Ji's father's door and pulled up the half-sleeping Ji's father like a wounded young leopard, and the two of them had a fight.

Ji's father was in his prime at that time, and Ji Xuanyi was just in high school. He was a head shorter than Qi Qin. Although Qi Qin inflicted a lot of injuries on Ji's father while he was still asleep, his own condition did not get much better afterwards, and they both ended up being admitted to the hospital.

In fact, Ji's father has always admired Ji Xuanyi's temper which is exactly the same as his own, but it was too much for him to hit him without any explanation. He immediately got really angry and prepared to teach Ji Xuanyi a good lesson. However, what he didn't expect was that Ji Xuanyi had left on his own initiative before that and said that he would never come back.

Ji's father didn't know that Ji Xuanyi knew that he had let Ji's mother down. If he knew, he might show some apology in order to make Ji Xuanyi change his mind. Ji Xuanyi understood Ji's father's style of doing things, so he didn't intend to tell this matter.

Ji's father is an absolutely rational and ruthless dictator, but he is also a father. His father's role is not very good, but not bad either. In the process of getting along with each other from childhood to adulthood, Ji Xuanyi can feel that he actually has feelings for the two brothers.

Although not much, it is true. And this little bit of affection makes Ji Xuanyi unable to completely harden his heart to target the other party. On the contrary, if a man like Ji's father, who has always been strong, shows weakness towards Ji Xuanyi, Ji Xuanyi clearly knows that he will most likely be soft-hearted.

So he did not intend to give the other party this opportunity. He would rather let the other party feel that he was unreasonable and making trouble for no reason. At least in this situation, Ji's father would not look at Ji Xuanyi well. His arrogance would make Ji Xuanyi never bow to him in his life.

After Ji Xuanyi left, his father did not stop him or ask him to come back at first. It was not until his senior year of high school, when his father was planning to send Ji Xuanyi abroad after graduation, that Ji Xuanyi had no intention of obeying his wishes.

At this time, Ji's father realized that something was wrong. He knew that with Ji Xuanyi's character, a hard approach would only result in both sides being destroyed. Only a gentle policy could achieve his desired goal, so he sent Ji Xuanling.

Ji Xuanyi did not tell Ji Xuanling the contents of Ji's mother's diary. Ji Xuanyi could not control the nausea, and Ji Xuanling would probably collapse directly. After all, Ji's father still meant a lot to him. Ji Xuanyi also believed that he did not have the ability to take Ji Xuanling with him to run away. Not to mention whether Ji's father would let them go after both of his sons ran away, the Ji family's business could not fall into the hands of other people. What's more, the conditions of

the Ji family were indeed enviable. It might be best for him if the other party stayed in the Ji family and continued to live his life foolishly.

But thinking so in the heart is one thing, and the anger after seeing that idiot Ji Xuanling running to help Ji's father to lobby is another thing. Ji Xuanyi was in a state of volcano about to erupt, and Ji Xuanling came up to him just to seek death. At that time, Ji Xuanyi pressed him to the ground and beat him up without any explanation – a real beating in the real world, which directly broke Ji Xuanling's leg, and then he was taken back by Ji's family.

When Ji's father saw that Ji Xuanling had returned so miserably with failure, he understood Ji Xuanyi's current condition.

He felt that Ji Xuanyi might need to calm down, but he didn't consider that this might be something that Ji Xuanyi would never be able to calm down.

Mu Xuanyi suddenly appeared after that. In addition to taking revenge on Zhaochen, he also had a certain intention of venting his anger.

Ji Xuanyi's state of mind was actually very contradictory. He wanted to cut off all ties with the Ji family, but he knew very well that Ji's father would not let him go. He wanted to take revenge on Ji's father, but he resisted returning to that family from the bottom of his heart. What's more, he was not sure whether he could really take revenge on this guy.

"The thought of revenge only appeared in my mind when I was angry. In fact, if I calm down and think about it, I may not be able to retaliate against him at all." Ji Xuanyi said in a low voice.

It's not that Ji Xuanyi has no ability. As long as he surrenders temporarily and inherits Ji's father's position, he can do whatever he wants. Ji Xuanyi can't take revenge on him because of his feelings.

Father Ji's attitude towards Mother Ji is unfair, and he is a scumbag. However, as a father in the lives of Ji Xuanyi and Ji Xuanling, he is not a bad person. Ji Xuanling, who is kept in the dark, even likes him very much.

Such emotions are really too complicated, and it is difficult to sort out. It is almost the case that even a judge cannot judge family affairs. Ji Xuanyi is his son, and with his teaching and the support of resources, he has become the person he is today. Even if he has resentment towards him because of Ji's mother, what right does Ji Xuanyi have to retaliate against him? After calming down, Ji Xuanyi could only refuse everything his father gave him, stay away from him and never go back.

Ji Xuanyi frowned when he said this. Maybe he didn't know it himself, but Qi Qin saw sadness in his eyes.

This is probably a question that will never have an answer in the world.

Qi Qin couldn't help but hug him tightly and whispered: "Does Xuanyi want to forgive him? Maybe he should apologize to Xuanyi's mother."

Ji Xuan half closed his eyes and said, "I don't want to forgive him, and my mother probably doesn't want to hear his hypocritical apology."

Of course, Ji Xuanyi would not do anything to his mother just because his mother did not receive love from his father. His mother is not the only one in his life.

" Think about it, he did something wrong, and the only punishment I could give him was the few punches I threw at him that night a few years ago ..." Ji Xuanyi murmured, " If only I had been taller and stronger, maybe if I had won the fight, I would feel a little better now? "

Although it was inappropriate, Ji Xuanyi's idea was really cute, and Qi Qin couldn't help but smile.

Ji Xuanyi pushed him away in dissatisfaction and said, " No matter what, I have finally achieved my goal. "

Ji's father no longer contacted him, which was almost tacit approval of his departure. From now on, Ji's father would no longer ask him to go home, nor would he make things difficult for him on the path he wanted to take in the future. He could completely get rid of that person.

Ji Xuanyi exhaled and whispered, " I am free. "

The author has something to say: I don't know if anyone would think that Ji Xuanyi was too weak in dealing with this kind of thing, but things between family members are like this, especially when you have feelings for them in your heart and you are trying to balance them, even if you know who is right or wrong, you can't do anything about it, alas ...

I have finally finished writing about the three-dimensional things. I will continue with the game activities tomorrow and the arena is coming!

Chapter 191

Ji Xuanling had just left Fanxing City to clean up the mess he left behind and to help Ji Xuanyi find trouble with Zhaochen. The next day, Ji Xuanyi and the others were also ready to leave Fanxing City.

We finally packed up everything and prepared to set off , dragging the ship loaded with countless materials and supplies.

The other two main cities also finished their preparation phase at about the same time, but what was different between Star City and the other two main cities was that in both Moon City and Sun City , the announcement of their departure was made by the Great Magician in the Mage Tower on the map channel, allowing the leading players to go there to report the situation themselves , while in Star City, the announcement was made by Ram, the apprentice who ran errands for August on a daily basis.

The awesome scene when August left the city was still imprinted in the minds of many players. This bug -like event at sea also spread on the forum. Even the players who didn't catch up at the time almost knew about it, so everyone was mentally prepared for the possibility of not seeing August in the second stage . There was no chaos inside Starry City because of this. Xiaoxiao Yuxia, like the leaders of the other two main cities, registered the names of various gangs with Ram.

The escort is divided into two stages . The first is on land , which is the stage from the main city to the seaside . In this stage, many monsters will be refreshed to intercept . The format is similar to the first world mission , but it is simpler . There is no limit on the number of people in this

stage. Anyone who wants to participate can come and participate . The experience and material rewards are very rich.

The one logging in under the rain is the second stage, which is the participating guild at sea. The ships built in the main city are completely different from the ships found by the players themselves. The ships in the three main cities are of the same standard . Except for the different appearances designed with the theme elements of each main city, their internal configurations and sizes are exactly the same.

In other words, the ship of Star City is slightly smaller than the ship that went out to sea for the first time. The players of Star City who have seen the physical body of August's private ship basically didn't have much impression of the ship made this time, while the players of Sun City and Dark Moon City were all stunned.

In addition to the people who need to get on board, a large amount of space needs to be left on the ship to store resources. So although the ship is very large, the number of people available to players is only half of that on August's ship, which is three hundred people.

However, there were already many elite players sent out in the first wave from Star City, and some had to be left behind to defend the city, so three hundred people were neither too many nor too few for them. However, Sun City was considering whether there were other channels, tasks or something else that could expand the capacity of the ship and squeeze more people on board.

It was unknown whether the plan of Day City would succeed in the end, because the main force was small in number and there was no need to worry too much about the speed of the individual soldiers during the march, so it only took Ji Xuanyi and his men four days to reach the seaside. By then, the other two main cities closer to the coast had also arrived, and with the individual soldiers who escorted the ships and materials along the way, the coast was bustling with activity. from the farthest Star City hurried over, and the three parties immediately began communicating. August didn't come, so Irene and the great magician Nibel of Day City could only communicate with August's errand boy Ram. Irene was fine, but Nibel's expression was very ugly.

Ji Xuanyi vaguely knew the character of the great magician of Day City from the forum. He heard that he was even more difficult to deal with than August. He didn't know if Ram could handle it.

However, since the official has made it clear that August can be taken away, there must be a solution to the current situation. Let them make a fuss if they want. No matter what happens, there will always be a mission to be completed in the end. Ji Xuanyi threw them aside without hesitation.

After finally reaching the destination, they could breathe a sigh of relief. Xiao Xiao Yu couldn't help but grab a handful of hair on his head and found that no hair had fallen out. Then he sighed and said, " I don't know if we can rest for a day. The other two main cities have time to sort out the people. Our side is still a mess, with people mixed together. If some random people take advantage of the situation and go up, one or two is fine, but too many will affect our combat effectiveness and mobility. "

Ji Xuanyi heard this and said, " It shouldn't be too rushed. After all, the geographical location of Fanxing City is not advantageous. If the authorities don't take this into consideration, it would seem like they are targeting us and we would be scolded. "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia also felt that what he said made sense, and her expression relaxed a little, saying, " It would be great if that were true. "

Facts have proved that Ji Xuanyi was indeed not wrong. He soon told Xiao Xiao Yuxia the news. The departure time was set for 10 o'clock tomorrow morning, and the rest of the time could be used to rest and prepare for going to sea.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia finally breathed a sigh of relief, grabbed Fengchui and Yugui, and started counting the number of people together.

Yu Gui finally met Ji Xuanyi when she set out. She was an assassin, and although she was not delicate and weak, she had no advantage in the crowded crowd, not to mention that she was alone.

She actually received the news when Ji Xuanyi and Ji Xuanling were confronting each other, but was drowned out by the crowd. After everyone dispersed, a dazed Yu Gui also went to the inner city stronghold to find them, but she was a step too late because Ji Xuan had already gone offline.

They finally met, and Qi Qin was not around. Yu Gui had no worries and was as happy as a little bird, chirping around Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi has been in a good mood recently and doesn't find her annoying. However, Xiaoxiao Yuxia always takes her away to do work.

Yugui struggled for a while, but found that he could not get away from Xiaoxiao Yuxia, so he had to follow her. However, before leaving, he asked one more question, saying: " All the people from the three main cities are gathered here, right? How come I don't see Zhaochen? I was going to kill him. "

Yu Gui didn't know that Ji Xuanling had gone to help Ji Xuanyi deal with Zhaochen, so he couldn't help but worry a little bit whether Zhaochen had hidden himself again, preparing to set a trap and attack them secretly.

Ji Xuan glanced at her and said, " You don't have to do anything. He won't appear again. "

The day after Ji Xuanling left Fanxing City, that is, not long after Ji Xuanyi and his companions set out, he found Zhaochen in Yaori City. At that time, the other party was still thinking about how to trick Ji Xuanyi and his companions on the road, but he was directly sent to the resurrection point by Ji Xuanling.

But Ji Xuanling is not Ji Xuanyi after all, and he is still a little lacking in the skill of blocking others from taking turns. Zhaochen had also experienced the time when he was killed by Ji Xuanyi and was forced to surrender. He was so cunning that he actually escaped. Ji Xuanling only found him again yesterday, so there is still some time to waste. However, with Ji Xuanling around, Zhaochen definitely doesn't have the ability to bother Ji Xuanyi again.

Yugui didn't know the inside story and didn't understand what he heard, but seeing that Ji Xuanyi didn't want to say more and was very sure that the other party would never appear again, he obediently followed Xiaoxiao Yuxia away.

They still have a lot to do.

The three of them were busy for half a day under the drizzle and finally managed to get everyone sorted. The next day, everyone boarded the boat and prepared to go out to sea. The players who had never been out to sea were all very excited and were clinging to the side walls, unwilling to come down. Ji Xuanyi, on the other hand, had experience and didn't feel anything. After making sure that the three ships were large enough and that he would not suffer from seasickness like he did before, Ji Xuanyi returned to his room and lay down waiting for the activity to begin.

But being alone is a bit lonely ... It would be great if Qi Qin was here too.

Ji Xuanyi missed her boyfriend again.

When Ji Xuanyi returned to the sea, the people on the Lost Continent were not idle either.

When Zhaochen was still around, the friendship between Fanxing City and Youyue City was as solid as iron. Everyone was on guard against the possibility that Yaori City would suddenly go crazy and do something. But as soon as Zhaochen left, the friendship between Fanxing City and Youyue City seemed to have suddenly turned into plastic.

For example, today, Qi Qin was originally planning to come online to do a task and then log off, but when the interface for logging off appeared, he was grabbed by Jian Xi Xinjiu in panic.

Qi Qin was stunned and asked, " What's wrong? "

Jian Xixinjiu's eyes widened and he shouted, " Oh no! Xuchu and the old western doctor are fighting! "

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin was confused and asked: " Ah? Why did Xu Chu quarrel with the old western doctor? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said hurriedly: " Xu Chu originally wanted to pinch Ye Linyu, but Ye Linyu was not there, so the old western doctor came out and said a few words, and then he and the old western doctor started to quarrel! "

Qi Qin was even more confused and said, " Then you just pull them apart? "

Old Western Doctor and Xu Chu are a priest and a mage respectively. Even if Jian Xi Xin Jiu is not a swordsman, his strength as a knight is definitely enough. He can just pull them apart with one hand each!

Jian Xixinjiu covered his face and said, " No, there is no chance. Others told me about this. If I show up, Xuchu will definitely force me to help him beat up the old western doctor! "

If Jian Xi Xin Jiu doesn't beat him, he will be in trouble in the future!

The last conflict with Xu Chu caused the reputation of Jianxi Xinjiu to be damaged, and he was almost wrongly accused of being gay with Xiaoxiao Yuxia. Jianxi Xinjiu would never dare to offend Xu Chu again.

But he couldn't really go up and beat up the old western doctor. It would be fine if Xu Chu just stood up on his own, but if he joined in, that would really become a contradiction. Although Youyue City couldn't do anything to Fanxing City with its power, Emperor Ou Yunzhongjian was their man. Who knew if he would need their help in the future!

Jian Xi Xinjiu was in a dilemma. Normally, he would have gone to find Ji Xuanyi, but now that Ji Xuanyi was not here, he could only settle for the second best and go to find Qi Qin. At least Qi Qin would not submit to Xu Chu's tyranny.

After Qi Qin understood what he meant, he nodded and agreed, saying, "I see. Go and do what you have to do. They are in the camp in Youyue City, right? I'll go take a look."

Seeing that Qi Qin agreed to take action, Jian Xixinjiu finally breathed a sigh of relief and repeatedly reminded him: "Don't make things worse, it won't be good for Ji Xuan to clean up the mess as soon as he comes back."

The last sentence really touched Qi Qin. Qi Qin's expression became stern and he said, "Don't worry!"

Then he strode towards the Youyue City stronghold.

When Qi Qin arrived at the scene, the old western doctor and Xu Chu were huddled together. They both knew that they couldn't really fight, so they didn't use any skills and just fought hand-to-hand.

The melee between the two magic skills was really too funny, even worse than a fight between primary school students. The onlookers basically dispersed after taking a look at who was fighting. Both Old Western Doctor and Xu Chu were familiar faces to the players of Youyue City and Youri City, and very difficult faces at that. Compared with the difficulties that might be encountered in the future, it was better not to watch this excitement.

So when Qi Qin went there, he was surrounded by only Ze Yu Sishui's trio and Yun Zhongjian. Ze Yu Sishui and Qingfeng Bufu were watching the fun and cheering Xu Chu on. Yun Zhongjian and Ming Shao were so anxious that they scratched their heads and were at a loss as to what to do.

"Fuck you, you bunch of sinister villains from Youyue City! What you're talking about cooperation? That's a lie! If I don't fucking react, are you going to continue like this?!" Xu Chu angrily kicked the old western doctor in the crotch.

"Fuck, you use this kind of trick in a fight, and you have the nerve to call me a sinister villain?!" The old western doctor clamped Xu Chu's legs in time, his face full of shock and anger. He felt a little guilty just now, but now he is gone, and shouted: "You are also an adult, okay? I heard that you are also a rich man, and you are willing to cooperate with anyone with your heart and soul. Haven't you discovered that you will not be left without your territory in the future?"

Xu Chu wasn't going to listen to any of this and started scratching the old western doctor madly. Several people around him stepped forward to try to stop them, but to little avail.

Qi Qin was so confused that his head was full of black lines. Although he didn't know what happened, he still went forward and pushed aside the people around him. He grabbed the old western doctor and Xu Chu one by one and separated the two. Then he threw the old western doctor to Yun Zhongjian and dragged Xu Chu to the middle of Ze Yu Sishui and the other two, and said: "What are you doing? Why are you fighting?"

If the relationship between the two groups and Ji Xuanyi could be distinguished, then they would have nothing to say when facing Qi Qin. After all, in most cases, they didn't communicate much with Qi Qin, and the other party only talked to Ji Xuanyi, so after he appeared, the faces of both sides were not very good.

Ji Xuanyi was not around, Xu Chu felt that Qi Qin and the old western doctor seemed to have a good relationship, and the old western doctor also felt that Qi Qin and Xu Chu had a good

relationship. No one thought that this person was here to help them, and the scene calmed down briefly because of this.

But thinking about it, he was still right. Xu Chu immediately said angrily: " Ask them! Shit! Ji Xuanyi and the others have already left, and they almost ruined everything! "

As soon as Qi Qin heard Ji Xuanyi's name, he immediately became serious and looked at the old Western doctor and the others with a frown.

The old western doctor was guilty after all. He was not like Ye Linyu, who cheated people without blinking an eye. In fact, he was still very honest. When Xu Chuyi said that, he coughed dryly and said, " Misunderstanding, misunderstanding. In fact, we just found out not long ago and are not sure. Our leader was planning to tell you about it in the next two days. "

Xu Chu was not Liu Tian, so of course he would not believe it. He rolled his eyes and said, " You are kidding me! "

The old western doctor had a wooden face and began to curse Ye Linyu in his heart. But there was nothing he could do. He had chosen to join the Dancing Gang in the first place. No matter how much of a jerk Ye Linyu was, he had to accept it. He had no choice but to bite the bullet and said, " It doesn't matter whether we know it earlier or later. Our agreement is still there. We have kept the evidence and will not go back on our word. We will still get the base in Star City that we should get. "

Xu Chu frowned and was about to speak, but the old western doctor had already sensed that the situation was not good, and immediately said, " No matter what you say to me now, it's useless. Our gang leader is not here, so my words don't count. Wait until he comes online and then talk to him. "

Before Xu Chu could say anything, the old western doctor immediately added: " You can fight if you want. I'll be there to cheer you on! "

Xu Chu: "..."

While Xu Chu was stunned, the old Western doctor pulled up Yun Zhongjian, and the two of them ran away.

Everyone looked at each other in bewilderment. After a long while, Xu Chu finally came to his senses and cursed angrily: " Fuck! I was wondering why he always looked at us with such a guilty conscience before, and even went to the trouble to deceive Ye Linyu. That bastard was so flawless. If I hadn't been lucky enough to discover this, I don't know how long this would have been kept secret! "

Qi Qin then realized belatedly that the reason why Xu Chu had suddenly quarreled with Ye Linyu and the quarrel was so fierce was actually because of this.

Xu Chu discovered that something was wrong with the old western doctor and guessed that Youyue City was hiding something from them, so he pretended to be angry and ran to confront Ye Linyu. As a result, Ye Linyu pushed Xu Chu back without any hesitation. This made Xu Chu wonder if he was too suspicious. Unexpectedly, he accidentally turned out the fragments of the nautical chart two days ago and discovered the secret.

Qi Qin asked in confusion: " Secret? What secret? "

Xu Chu glanced at the Youyue City camp unhappily and said, " The back of the sea chart is a map of the Lost Continent, which is divided into many areas. Just as we guessed before we set

out, after the Lost Continent is conquered, it will most likely be a PVP stronghold. By then, we will probably have reached the maximum level. According to the nature of online games, the daily PVP after reaching the maximum level should revolve around these strongholds. If we lag behind in occupying the points at the beginning, it will still have a great impact on the future."

Qi Qin frowned. He didn't feel anything about this kind of daily routine, but Ji Xuanyi should also care about this?

Qi Qin thought for a moment and said, "After all, Youyue City has signed an agreement with us before, so it is unlikely that they will go back on their word. But how do you know that they knew about this long ago and didn't tell us?"

Xu Chu was shocked and said, "Of course it's not just because of the expression on that lame old western doctor's face."

In fact, when Qi Qin was slacking off, Xu Chu had been paying attention to the situation of the people sent out from the three main cities to complete the tasks, in case one of the main cities discovered unknown information and they fell behind. As he expected, Xu Chu did find the clues. The players from Starry City and Sun City were rather chaotic when they went out on quests, because at this stage they were only asked to help resist the orcs and moderately expand their strongholds. There was actually no precise goal. However, it was completely different in Phantom Moon City. Although their actions seemed to be very chaotic under Ye Linyu's control, Xu Chu still keenly discovered the problem.

Unlike the other two main cities that were nearby for convenience, players leaving Youyue City would almost always go a little further out.

Of course, this doesn't mean that the players of Star City will not go out. They will certainly explore unknown areas. After all, the refresh is random. But when they go out for a day, most of the day is spent in places they have been to, and only a small part of the time is spent looking outside.

The players of Youyue City, on the other hand, were just the opposite. They only spent a small part of their time searching for places they had been to before – to be precise, this period of time could not be considered searching at all, it was more like traveling. In other words, unlike the players of Fanxing City who were like headless flies, they had a goal.

Xu Chu frowned and said, "They are exploring the characteristics of the area. In this case, even if the area is still divided into 4 and 6, we know nothing about their 4 points, but they know our 6 points very well. The stronghold cannot remain unchanged. There will definitely be a battle for it later. We will suffer a great loss!"

Qi Qin was stunned. He never thought that it was just a piece of information, but Xu Chu could think of so many things. Moreover, what the other party was doing seemed to be the same as what Xu Chu thought.

Perhaps only Ji Xuanyi here could understand Xu Chu, anyway, the others were all stunned.

Qi Qin said hesitantly : "Then, what should we do? "

Xu Chu sighed and said, "Youyue City should be thinking of picking up leaks. If they can, they will. If they can't, forget it. Besides, this kind of information will only have some influence in the early stage when everyone is unfamiliar with it. It will be useless in the later stage. After I tell

them that I know about this, they should not do anything else. But after Ye Linyu comes online later, I still have to talk to him. "

" What to talk about? " Qi Qin asked.

" Of course it's map sharing. He's already done what he wants, so why doesn't he let me get involved? Even if there's no competition between our two main cities, it's good to leave those people from Day City a little further behind ! "

After Xu Chu finished speaking, his face was still very ugly, and he muttered: " If only Ji Xuanyi was here, Ye Linyu would definitely not dare to do anything, and why would he cause me so much trouble now? "

But although Xu Chu said so, he was actually only slightly angry because of Youyue City's covert actions. Most of it was because he had really kept it a secret and was only discovered by luck. He felt a little embarrassed ...

After all, to be honest, the old western doctor was right. No one would be so sincere in cooperation. Even Fanxing City was plotting against Youyue City, so how could Youyue City not plot against Fanxing City? If Xu Chu was in Youyue City, he estimated that he would probably take advantage of Ji Xuanyi's absence to cause trouble. He only regretted that he did not react earlier.

Xu Xiaochu! Cheer up! Ji Xuanyi and Xiaoxiao Yuxia are not here. If you are alone, something will go wrong. From now on, you will not only miss Chu, but also fail to keep your promise!

Xu Chu encouraged himself and said to Qi Qin in a heroic and confident manner: " Tianxia, don't log off early in the next few days! "

Qi Qin was stunned and said, " Ah? What are you going to do? "

Xu Chu sneered: " What are you doing? Are you trying to get the Lin Yu sack? "

Chapter 192

The sack was not finally made.

Although Ji Xuanyi told Qi Qin to follow Xu Chu's instructions and complete the task before leaving , putting on a sack does not count as part of the task! After hearing Xu Chu's words, Qi Qin righteously rejected him.

Even though Ye Linyu is a bitch, he is also a partner of Fanxing City . How can we just put him in a sack without saying anything?

In the end, Qi Qin only promised Xu Chu that he would come out to help boost the other party's momentum when they were negotiating with Ye Linyu. If Ye Linyu dared to trick Xu Chu , Qi Qin would teach him a lesson.

Although Xu Chu was unwilling, he knew that this was the only way out under the current circumstances , so the matter of putting the sack on him was left unresolved.

Ye Linyu is completely different from the old Western doctor. The latter will feel guilty when being exposed, but the former can smile calmly and lie with his eyes open even if you throw evidence in his face.

Xu Chu didn't waste any more time talking to him and directly asked for the map sharing. They should keep the places that Youyue City had explored before , and Fanxing City should choose another place . Furthermore, people from Youyue City were not allowed to interfere.

In fact, Ye Linyu only had half hope for the success of this little trick , and he did not react much when he was exposed . If Xu Chu said that Youyue City had to give up one more point as compensation, Ye Linyu might have argued with him , but the other party probably anticipated his difficulty and only asked not to explore the places they had explored. Ye Linyu could accept this condition and nodded in agreement.

Ye Linyu and Xu Chu added a few new conditions to the agreement. Qi Qin couldn't understand what they were saying and almost fell asleep while standing . As soon as Xu Chu said with satisfaction that the matter was over and they could leave, Qi Qin immediately hurriedly logged off and waited for Ji Xuanyi to leave.

Most of the rebellious orcs that spawn in the Lost Continent and need help are injured or besieged by violent orcs, and some have lost things and need help finding them. The goal of this task seems to be to improve their favorability with the rebellious orcs, but after several days, there has been no change in their attitude towards players.

However, some people did happen to meet people with relatively high AI and could communicate with them. However, the attitude of these people was the same as that of the fox that Ji Xuanyi met at the beginning. Ordinary players had no right to negotiate with the orcs, even if you helped the orcs. If you wanted to discuss cooperation, the three magicians from the three main cities had to come in person.

Xu Chu was very angry at Ji Xuanyi's attitude, but he couldn't beat him up, so he could only wait obediently for Ji Xuanyi and his group to arrive.

Although Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin don't have much time to spend together online, they can still spend time together offline, and they even have a feeling of being reunited after a short separation.

The situation faced by the players the second time they went out to sea was not much different from the first time, and was even a little simpler. After all, the more difficult monsters had already been killed once when they passed by for the first time, and it was a bit too much to refresh them a second time in a short period of time. Therefore, the monsters encountered by the second wave of players were quite easy to deal with. In addition, Ji Xuan had experience early on and told Xiaoxiao that after the rain, the other party would be on guard, and many oolong incidents would not occur.

Ji Xuanyi originally wanted to go to the supply island he passed by on his first voyage to say hello to the fox father, but this time the direction of the voyage was in charge, and the supplies were more than enough, so in the end he passed by the supply island and headed straight for the Lost Continent.

Because there was no help from the cheaters, the players were slow in completing the tasks and clearing monsters. This voyage took about twenty days. When the three large ships docked one by one, the players who had been doing the same task on land for more than twenty days almost cried with excitement!

Finally this phase is over!!!

They came down from the ship in a mighty and orderly manner, carrying supplies. The players who had drifted on the sea for more than 20 days swarmed out from another exit like mice just out of a cage. The scene was extremely chaotic.

Although Ji Xuanyi had the protection of two force-based professions, Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Fengchui, with everyone working together, he could only be squeezed out dizzy like a boat that had lost control. Fortunately, Qi Qin had already been waiting at the place closest to the exit. After seeing Ji Xuanyi with his sharp eyes, he immediately reached out and pulled the other party to his side, protected him tightly, and squeezed into an open area.

Ji Xuanyi breathed a sigh of relief, hugged Qi Qin tightly, and said, " Long time no see. "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, then he smiled and said, " Thank you for your hard work. " The two of them missed each other so many times during this period of time, and now that they finally met, they looked at each other lovingly.

However, at times like this, there are always people who don't have long eyes to mess things up. Xu Chu was sitting on Liu Tian's horse. When he saw Ji Xuanyi, he immediately rushed over. He didn't care about Qi Qin's dark face and said in a sobbing voice: " You are finally back! You don't know how badly I was betrayed by that big bastard Ye Linyu! "

Ji Xuanyi actually knew about it. Every time Qi Qin went offline, he would tell Ji Xuanyi what happened that day. Ji Xuanyi had originally intended to comfort Xu Chu, but this guy really couldn't read the atmosphere, so let alone comfort him, it was lucky that he wasn't beaten to death!

Ji Xuan had a wooden face, kicked Xu Chu away, and said, " That's because you're stupid. " Xu Chu: " qaq ! "

Others also squeezed over, and the few opportunities for Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin to be alone were gone in an instant. Ji Xuanyi let out a long sigh.

chattering with Xiaoxiao Yuxia, Jianxi Xinjiu, Ze Yushishui and the other two all ran over and surrounded Ji Xuanyi, who they hadn't seen for a long time, to ask about his well-being.

However, Ji Xuanyi had no emotion in his heart and just wanted to beat someone up.

Ze Yu Sishui and Qing Feng Bufu used the intuition of small animals to sense Ji Xuanyi's condition and retreated immediately. However, Jian Xi Xinjiu was completely unaware that Ji Xuanyi's anger was gradually rising, and he kept threatening Ji Xuanyi.

If Jian Xi Xinjiu hadn't accidentally asked a question that Ji Xuanyi almost forgot, he would have really been hammered.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu asked, " Where is that idiot Zhao Chen? Didn't he return to the Elemental Continent with you? Where is he? Has he been dealt with by you? "

Ji Xuanyi and Xiao Xiaoyuxia showed a look of realization at the same time. Xiao Xiaoyuxia frowned and muttered, " Fuck, I was too busy at sea, how could I have forgotten this! "

Ji Xuanyi opened his friend list. Ji Xuanling was not online at this time, and he didn't know what was going on with him.

Did he forget to tell Ji Xuanling that he actually wanted the artifact in Zhao Chen's hand?

Ji Xuanyi was shocked and prepared to go offline to contact Ji Xuanling.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia had already told everyone about how Ji Xuanyi got rid of Ji Xuanling's help in dealing with Zhaochen. She also explained Ji Xuanling's identity. Everyone was stunned by the confrontation between the real and fake Mu Xuanyi.

Although someone had already posted on the forum, it was still not as exciting as the oral account by someone present there.

" Ji Xuanyi also has twins. Wow, what a pity! How come I didn't see them! " Xu Chu was so regretful that his intestines almost turned green: " If I had known, I would have strongly requested to go back! Ji Xuanyi, when will you call your brother over to show him to us! " The others also nodded, and it seemed that they really wanted to see two Ji Xuanyi appear at the same time.

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " Don't even think about it. He's busy with something. Once Zhaochen is dealt with, he won't be online anymore. "

Everyone immediately showed an expression of regret. Apart from Xu Chu, Qi Qin's feelings were the strongest.

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin coldly, and seeing that he immediately lowered his head in fear, he let him go and said to the others: " Don't block it. What's the situation here? Get everyone together. We're all here. It's time to open the teleportation array! "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia finally realized that because they hadn't seen everyone for so long, they were so busy reminiscing about the past that the people who had gotten off the boat hadn't even gotten ready yet! He immediately grabbed Xu Chu and Jian Xixinjiu, and the three of them left in a tug-of-war.

Seeing that someone was getting busy, the others felt embarrassed to just sit there and do nothing, so they said goodbye to Ji Xuan and went to help.

The current player base is different from when Ji Xuanyi left. After the death of the stone giant, the last aura of the evil god in this place has almost dissipated. In addition to helping to resist the orcs, they have actually been expanding their territory. Although the area they occupy now is not large for the entire Lost Continent, it is more than enough to accommodate these players coming from the Elemental Continent.

Most of the players who got off the ship have dispersed, and this area is not so crowded anymore. Only some people are still busy preparing supplies for the three great magicians.

Ji Xuanyi took Qi Qincha to the place where they gathered. He wanted to see what August and the other two magicians were doing. If possible, it would be even better if he could witness the establishment of the teleportation array with his own eyes.

Unexpectedly, before Ji Xuanyi could get close to them, he heard the system prompt sound.

[System Announcement] : Congratulations to all players for completing the second phase of the [Our goal is the sea of stars!] event. The teleportation array will be established soon. In 30 minutes, all players will be forced to log off to update the Lost Continent version. This update will take 12 hours. Players who have not completed online tasks should hurry up.

The system announcement was repeated several times in a row, and the players were suddenly excited and started to discuss it. The words of Xiaoxiao Yuxia and others were ignored.

There's nothing we can do about it. We'll be forced to log off soon. What's the point of you saying this now?

It's raining heavily and we have to let them do what they want. If you want to log off early, then go ahead. If you don't want to log off early, that's fine too, just don't make too much noise.

In fact, not many people logged off early, and forced logging off did not have any impact on the game. I don't know what the situation here will be like after the update. It was the last half hour, and everyone went crazy inexplicably. Soon, the situation was a little out of control.

Ji Xuanyi was helpless, it was not like he had never seen such a situation before, but there was a difference between the out-of-control keyboard online game and the holographic online game. At least this place would not look like a mental hospital.

While everyone was still not able to react, Ji Xuanyi hurriedly took Qi Qin to find August and the other two great magicians in the main city. The three of them gathered together, and except for Irene who was smiling, the expressions of the other two did not look very good.

Ji Xuanyi could see that August really disliked the great magician Nibel from Day City, and the latter felt the same.

August was still wearing the exquisite robe prepared for him by Mrs. Harman today, but Nibel's robe was more exquisite and shining than his. In comparison, Irene looked more like someone from a village. For this reason, Nibel's face showed a bit of arrogance, as if he had surpassed the other two.

Of course August would ignore him. After all, his clothes were made by his daughter. In his heart, they were the best clothes in the world. Nibel was like a nouveau riche. How could he compare to him?

Before Ji Xuan approached, he thought the three magicians were discussing the counterattack on the lost continent and the construction of a teleportation array. But after he got closer, he was speechless. Nibel and August were just quarreling like elementary school students, and Irene was trying to mediate.

Nibel glanced at August, sneered, and said disdainfully: " Where is your dignity as a great magician? Just to have a slightly larger piece of land after coming here, you actually became a pioneer and ran here in person? Tsk, don't ever say that I am a great magician of the same level as you, it's shameful! "

August laughed instead of getting angry, and sneered: " Then just be reserved! If I'm not mistaken, Day City now has the smallest area. You can't even turn around, you are like a stink bug, huddled in a small shack! "

" you! "

Nibel was furious and was about to draw his staff, but suddenly he remembered that he couldn't fight here, so he had to grab August's beard. The old man August was quite agile and dodged it. Seeing this, Irene rushed in and stopped him.

August was pleased to see Nibel so angry, and said arrogantly: " And I didn't come here early for the territory, someone invited me. Of course, you don't understand, no one invited you, right? "

Not to mention Nibel, even Irene, the great and approachable magician, was not invited — after all, no player had ever thought of letting her come out together!

Irene was also hit by a bullet and said helplessly: " Come on, you two, stop it. Don't forget that we are in a cooperative relationship this time. Don't be so hostile as soon as you meet. It would be unrestrained to fight by pulling each other's beards! "

snorted and stopped talking after hearing this . Nibel sneered and said, " Our partnership is about to end. Once the teleportation array that requires the three of us to work together is completed, we will become competitors. "

August didn't bite him at all, and Irene shook her head helplessly.

When Ji Xuan saw that they had almost finished talking, he took Qi Qin and walked up to greet the three of them.

Of course August smiled as soon as he saw him, and Irene also nodded and smiled at Ji Xuan. Only Nibel snorted coldly and did not look at Ji Xuan well.

Ji Xuanyi had no intention of getting along well with the people of Day City. He looked at the remaining time and said without further ado, " We have previously come into contact with the rebellious orcs on the Lost Continent. They are a considerable force. Perhaps we can cooperate with them and clean up the Lost Continent together. "

August thought for a moment and said, " Of course. It's a good thing to get help from the orcs. "

Ji Xuanyi then told August about the orcs' request to negotiate with the three great magicians. This time, August showed some hesitation on his face, but it only took a moment for the hesitation to disappear. He said, " Of course I agree, but I don't know about the other two. "

Ji Xuan looked at Irene, who smiled and nodded at him. She turned to the reluctant Nibel and said, " It's okay if Nibel doesn't want to. August and I can only sign an agreement with the orcs on behalf of Youyue City and Fanxing City. I think they won't refuse even if there is one less main city. "

Nibel immediately became angry when he heard this. It would be of no benefit to him if Sun City was left out! He said quickly, " Oh, I didn't say that Sun City disagrees. It is certainly a good thing to form an alliance with the orcs, but the conditions need to be discussed in detail. "

August was too lazy to pay attention to him and said, " That's all for the future. If we want to cooperate, we should at least let them see our strength. Have you brought all the supplies? We need to build the magic circle first. "

Ram, who had been waiting nearby, immediately stepped forward and said, " The magic circle has been set up, and we are just waiting for the three great magicians to start the transmission. "

While the players were going crazy and the great magicians were arguing, the diligent people had already set up a magic circle with a diameter of about 20 meters on an open space at the dock, drove away the onlookers, and stood guard, waiting for August and others to go and start the teleportation.

August nodded and said to the other two: " Now that everything is ready, let's go. "

Seeing that the other two also agreed, Ram immediately walked to the front to lead the way. As soon as August took a step, Nibel immediately walked side by side with him, determined not to lag behind August by even a millimeter.

Irene smiled helplessly and followed the two slowly.

When Ji Xuan saw that the guards surrounding the three great magicians had no intention of driving him and Qi Qin away, he immediately followed them, wanting to see what was going on. The most awesome scene that players have ever seen was the battle against the evil god's clone, when several high-level magicians attacked together with all kinds of special effects flashing. However, Ji Xuanyi had never seen what it was like when three great magicians attacked together to activate teleportation, so he was definitely curious.

After a while, everyone arrived near the magic circle. The surrounding players were driven away, but everyone was curious about what it would be like to open a teleportation array. They all crowded in places where they were not in charge, stretching their necks to look inside. The guards' AI was not that high, and when they saw that there was no one in the area they were responsible for, they ignored it.

Although Ji Xuanyi disliked the noise of the crowd, in fact, his actions were no different from those of everyone else. He was all curiously watching the actions of the three great magicians. August and the other two people discussed something, then dispersed and each took a direction in the magic circle, holding out three magic wands.

Qi Qin glanced at the time, was stunned for a moment, and poked Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi was watching the action with bated breath, so he waved his hand away impatiently and said, "What are you doing! "

Qi Qin poked him again, not wanting to give up. Ji Xuan thought to himself that if this guy couldn't come up with an answer, he would be beaten! So he turned his head, glared at him, and said, "If you have something to say, say it now! "

Qi Qin pointed to the direction of the time display in his sight and said, "It seems to be too late."
"

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, and looked up, only to find that there were only a few seconds left before he was forced to log off!

The other players didn't know yet, they were all concentrating on watching the scene, waiting for the upcoming big scene. As a result, as soon as the three of them opened their mouths, their staffs shook, and everyone's eyes went dark. When they regained their vision, they were already offline ...

Ji Xuanyi, who was lying in the game cabin: "..."

What the hell! Stupid officials!

In fact, Ji Xuanyi was not the only one who thought this way. Other players also felt the same way. They wailed in the game forums and were envied by other players.

Server 2 has already finished the second stage and is about to start the formal attack on the Lost Continent, while the fastest servers in other servers are only halfway through the second stage, and the three great magicians are still drifting on the sea.

Many players came to the players on the second server to ask for strategies for the levels they might face next. But in fact, except for a small number of players who actually participated, most people had nothing to tell them. What's more, the strategies were basically in the hands of Ji Xuanyi and others, so it would definitely be Xiao Xiao Yuxia and others who would come forward to publish the strategies in the end.

Anyway, after entering the maintenance phase, the earliest to go online would be tomorrow morning. Ji Xuanyi simply called Ji Xuanling directly, wanting to inform him to remember to find a way to get the artifact while dealing with Zhaochen.

Ji Xuanling was probably still sleeping, and he was still a little confused when he answered the phone. He muttered in a daze for a long time, until Ji Xuanyi ruthlessly told him that the phone bill was too expensive and he would hang up if he continued to talk, then Ji Xuanling calmed down and waited obediently for Ji Xuanyi's instructions.

"Killing Zhaochen is not entirely the most important thing," Ji Xuan said, "What's in his hand——"

"There is a knight's artifact." Ji Xuanling continued.

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment and said, "You know?"

Over the phone, Ji Xuanling hugged the quilt and laughed, saying, "I've already got it. It was a while ago. I wanted to send it to you directly, but you're at sea and the mail doesn't seem to be working. I'll send it to you when the teleportation array arrives."

Ji Xuanyi didn't expect Ji Xuanling to be so considerate and actually got the artifact. He asked in surprise, "Zhaochen wouldn't hand over the artifact so easily, right? How did you get it? Where is Zhaochen? Is he dead or alive now?"

Chapter 193

setting for kill drops in the game "Domain". After all, although almost all officials have banned offline transactions, equipment can indeed be traded for RMB. If there is a drop setting, the situation in the game is likely to change.

After all, killing and robbing in the game is not illegal. It is fine if it is a mission-based gameplay, but once the practice of killing players to steal equipment becomes a trend, the gaming experience of most players will become very bad.

However, it is not the official intention that a piece of equipment that only exists in the entire server will always be equipped on a certain player. Therefore, the setting in the game is that although it is not dropped by killing, it is not against the rules to obtain it by other means except for fraud and theft.

In other words, in addition to purchasing it with money, you can also get the weapon during a fight if you have the ability.

But everyone knows that this is difficult. After all, equipment can be put into the backpack at any time. When two parties are wrestling, if you are strong and the other party feels that he cannot beat you, he can put the equipment directly into the bag to keep it. You will not be able to take it out at that time. But if you are not as strong as the other party and the other party thinks you can beat him, you still want to snatch the equipment, which is tantamount to giving away your head.

This setting is actually stuck in a very delicate spot. It is hard to say whether it is good or bad, but the situations that the official wants to avoid can basically be avoided. The weak will not be easily robbed, and the possibility of the circulation of artifacts is guaranteed to a certain extent.

Of course, the official has naturally taken other factors into consideration, such as the possibility of psychological warfare and threatening the other party to hand over equipment, but this is the player's own business. As long as it does not involve real life, the official will not interfere.

Ji Xuanling was originally a half-official, so he knew these rules better than anyone else. It is impossible to spend money, as that would be a bargain for him. However, it is certainly impossible to threaten Zhaochen with other things. Neither the command of Yuri City nor his own rank seem to be particularly important to Zhaochen. His only obsession now is probably to drag Ji Xuanyi to death with him.

Of course, Ji Xuanling would not sell out Ji Xuanyi. In fact, it could be said that it was an accident that he got Zhaochen's artifact. After all, he didn't know that Zhaochen was holding a divine weapon at that time. Ji Xuanyi just asked him to help deal with the other party.

Just as Xiaoxiao Yuxia had guessed, Zhaochen was stunned when he met Ji Xuanling. He was in a state of "who is this?". He was cut one level by Ji Xuanling while standing still. He only reacted after returning to the resurrection point. Although he didn't know why " Ji Xuanyi " suddenly turned into an assassin, he still subconsciously started to run for his life.

It was here that Ji Xuanling let the other party run away.

However, although Ji Xuanling only killed Zhaochen at the beginning, in fact Zhaochen's level was not very high. Because of this, Ji Xuanling didn't take the other party seriously. As a result, he searched for Zhaochen for three days. During those three days, Ji Xuanling did not dare to contact Ji Xuanyi, for fear that he really let Zhaochen run away, and then Ji Xuanyi would really ignore him. Fortunately, on the fourth day, Ji Xuanling finally found Zhaochen's trace.

" That guy is too difficult to deal with, " Ji Xuanling complained, " I originally thought he would go back to the base in Bancheng and let others protect him, but I never saw him. Later I realized that he might not be able to command others at his level. "

In addition to his inability to command others, it was probably because Zhaochen's final plan failed again and he lost the support of the people. Ji Xuanyi guessed so without interrupting Ji Xuanling.

Ji Xuanling said: " I finally found him in the wild area. I didn't know what he was doing. He was in a daze. I started to chop him and then I remembered to run. "

Zhaochen's horse was still very fast, and Ji Xuanling almost caught up with him. However, just when Zhaochen was about to get rid of Ji Xuanling, suddenly a man appeared on Zhaochen's way of escape. When Zhaochen saw that man, his expression could be described as terrified. Seeing that he was distracted, Ji Xuanling jumped up to hit him and accidentally attacked Zhaochen's hand holding the weapon. Zhaochen was probably too frightened and the Spear of Annihilation fell directly from his hand.

Ji Xuanling was not ignorant of the value of the equipment. It was a good thing at first glance. Zhaochen dropped it himself, so how could he not pick it up? After picking it up, he found that it was actually a magical weapon. Ji Xuanling didn't know who the person Zhaochen was facing was, and why it had such a big impact on him. However, since Zhaochen didn't react, don't blame him for taking advantage of the situation.

This time Ji Xuanling didn't let him escape. He directly pressed him to the resurrection point and it was Bai's turn.

" At first he didn't react much, but then, for some reason, he suddenly became very excited, pointing at the man standing next to him and asking me why I only killed him and not that man. Compared to that guy, do I think he made the biggest mistake? "

Ji Xuanyi's heart moved, as if he had thought of something, but he didn't say it out loud. He just asked: " Then, how did you answer? "

Ji Xuanling shrugged and said, " He said so. What can I do? Of course I have to say he is right. Otherwise, how can I pretend to be you if the conversation continues? If I am exposed, I will have no deterrent effect at all. "

Ji Xuanyi was somewhat speechless and asked, " What happened next? "

Ji Xuanling said: " Then that man pointed at Zhaochen and laughed. Zhaochen, that idiot, actually had the nerve to look at me as if I were a heartless man. I went up to him and stabbed him— "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Really ruthless, well done!

Ji Xuanling was speechless, " Then Zhaochen glanced at me and the person next to him, and then he went offline. I watched him for a week, but he didn't come back. I guess he didn't plan to come back. This guy is really weird. He didn't even ask about the artifact. He didn't even curse me for robbing him. He just kept talking about all kinds of nonsense that I couldn't understand. "

Ji Xuanyi probably understood and said, " It doesn't matter. You did a good job and achieved your goal. That's enough. "

Ji Xuanling laughed happily when he heard this and said, " It's fine as long as you think it's fine. But who is that guy who showed up later? He also looked at me with a strange expression, as if he knew you and Zhaochen! "

Ji Xuanyi lowered his eyes and said, " If I'm not mistaken, he should be an enemy as well. "

Ji Xuanling smiled and said, " Then I guess you've already had your revenge? That guy seems to have been gang-raped, and his equipment is pretty outdated. I don't know why he suddenly came up again. Maybe he'll continue playing. Do you want me to help you keep an eye on him? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " No need. Zhaochen is not online, and he probably won't be online. Although he has a grudge against me, his grudge against Zhaochen is huge, and I am nothing. Zhaochen is dead , and he probably has fulfilled his wish. I just don't know how he suddenly came back and ran into Zhaochen. "

However, Ji Xuanling said that Zhaochen was in a daze in that place from the beginning. It was possible that Zhaochen was the first one to be contacted. No one knew what exactly happened between the two of them.

Ji Xuanyi had no intention of pursuing any further matters related to Zhaochen. It was enough for him to make sure that this person would not appear and disturb him again in the future.

Ji Xuanyi said: " The teleportation array will be opened tomorrow. I will wait for you at the teleportation point for a few days. "

Ji Xuanling said that he would hand the things over to him in person. Thinking that everything had been resolved and that this might be the last time the two brothers met in a short period of time, Ji Xuanyi was still willing to waste some time for Ji Xuanling.

Ji Xuanling smiled and said on the other end of the phone: " No need to wait, I was already at the beach when I had this plan, and my account has been parked there for several days. I will come to find you when the server opens tomorrow! "

My younger brother is still as well-behaved as ever.

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows and said, " Okay, see you tomorrow. "

Ji Xuanling recalled the time when he and Ji Xuanyi were together as children, and his smile became even happier. He said, " See you tomorrow! "

After saying that, Ji Xuanling remembered something and said a little embarrassedly: " Brother, can you give me a goodnight kiss? It must be with a ringing sound! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin who was sitting next to him and staring at him hung up the phone silently.

I'm sorry, Ou Doudou, your brother is a married man now, so a casual kiss is impossible, let alone a kiss with a ring! Kiss yourself in front of the mirror!

Ji Xuanling: "... qaq ! "

Ji Xuanyi had no intention of telling anyone else that Ji Xuanling had come back to find him.

After all, Xiaoxiao Yuxia was the only one who had met Ji Xuanling, but others would surely rush over to watch, and the situation would be very chaotic by then.

I have to say that Ji Xuanyi is really foresighted.

Because the teleportation array plot was triggered at five o'clock in the afternoon, the server was opened at five in the morning after the update. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin did not rush for that hour, and got up at six o'clock as usual, packed up and went online.

Qi Qin knew that they got up very early every day and most people were still sleeping at this time, so he didn't expect to see a dense sea of people in the dim sky after logging into the game

...

The time in the game is synchronized with the real world. In the darkness, the players themselves will emit a faint light. After Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin came online, they saw rows of players with a faint glow all over their bodies. They were crowded together, and the situation was very scary, as if they had accidentally walked into some strange horror movie.

Ji Xuanyi was very familiar with this kind of scene of scrambling to open the server, but Qi Qin couldn't help but mutter: " Everyone is working so hard. "

Ji Xuan took a look at his friend list. Except for Xu Chu, almost everyone was rushing to log on to the server. Ji Xuanling was also there. Without saying a word, he formed a group with him, and then rejected Xiao Xiaoyuxia and others one by one, and chose an open place to wait for others.

The current dock is completely different from when they went offline yesterday. It has been renovated inside and out. The previous simple fence has been torn down, and a simple business site has been built using wood and stones combined with magic circles. It looks like a place to station troops.

The official time for serious missions is actually after eight o'clock. In order to take into account the players' work and rest time, limited-time activities are also adjusted to after ten o'clock.

According to the official settings, everyone is resting between midnight and early morning, so

now there are not many around except for sporadic puppet guards, and it is crowded with players.

The teleportation array opened by August and the other two was based on the magic array they had laid out with materials before, forming a huge light blue column of light pointing to the sky, but it dispersed into tiny stars about ten meters above the ground, which was very beautiful. The light at the bottom did not reveal the magic array, nor was it dazzling. From time to time, a few players were spit out, and some players disappeared from it.

Generally, the appearance of such new things would arouse people's curiosity. However, Ji Xuanyi rarely saw any mentally retarded players going in and out of the teleportation array. It seemed that either the teleportation had a CD , or the teleportation fee was relatively expensive. Qi Qin watched from the side for a long time, and also had an expression that showed he wanted to go over and give it a try. Just as Ji Xuanyi was about to let him go and play, he saw a familiar figure walking out of the teleportation array. It was Ji Xuanling!

Qi Qin's eyes widened the moment he saw Ji Xuanling. He looked at his brother who was walking towards him, and quickly turned to look at Ji Xuanyi. He repeated this several times before he held Ji Xuanyi's hand with lingering fear and stayed close to him, fearing that he might have accidentally recognized the wrong person.

Ji Xuanyi found it funny and took him a few steps until they met Ji Xuanling.

Before Ji Xuanling got closer, he had already set his sights on Qi Qin, who was clinging closely to his brother, and was very picky about this person.

You are as strong as a big bear, yet you have the nerve to act like a little bird. Do you have any shame?

Ji Xuanling criticized the other party in his heart, and shamelessly felt that he and Ji Xuanyi looked more compatible when standing together.

If Ji Xuanyi knew what this man was thinking, he would inevitably beat him up again.

Ji Xuanling knew Ji Xuanyi's character very well, so he didn't say what he was thinking. Instead, he ran forward and hugged Ji Xuanyi's other arm as if to show his support, and said sweetly: " Brother, I miss you so much! "

If it wasn't for the darkness, no one could see each other's appearance clearly. Ji Xuanyi and Ji Xuanling would definitely be watched if they were together like this. However, the sky was about to dawn, and the cover of darkness would not last long. Ji Xuanyi kicked Ji Xuanling away without saying a word and said, " Take out your things, you can leave. "

Ji Xuanling: "..."

Are you so heartless?!

Ji Xuanling didn't know what he was thinking. He glared at Qi Qin, then slowly took out the Spear of Annihilation and handed it to Ji Xuanyi.

Although Qi Qin had been bullied many times by Ji Xuan's family, he had developed resistance to their slightly fierce looks, so he didn't feel much when facing Ji Xuanling's eyes. But this was the first time they met, and he didn't understand why the other party had such great hostility towards him, and showed a trace of confusion.

Ji Xuan put away his equipment, nodded to Ji Xuanling, and said, " Okay, you can leave now. Study hard. Your family will depend on you in the future. "

Ji Xuanling's eyes moved slightly when he heard this, as if he wanted to say something, but in the end he didn't say it. He just looked at Ji Xuan for a while, showed a nonchalant smile, and said: " Brother, I have a question for you. "

As he said this, he also glanced at Qi Qin beside him.

Ji Xuanyi thought he was going to ask about the relationship between him and Qi Qin, and was about to refuse when he heard the other party say, " I don't know when we will meet next time. I asked you whether you agree to answer me or not. "

After that, Ji Xuanling quickly approached Ji Xuanyi, winked at him, waved his hand, and said, " Brother, don't you really want to consider orthopedics? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin: "..."

As soon as a hint of murderous intent appeared in Ji Xuanyi's eyes, Ji Xuanling quickly turned into a white light and escaped for his life.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't take a plane to catch him and beat him up, so he could only curse this guy inwardly and told him not to run into him next time he came online. Then he looked at Qi Qin on the side.

The two looked at each other for a long while. Just when Ji Xuanyi thought Qi Qin would be angry, the latter asked stupidly: " What does orthopedics mean? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " It's the place where he treats bone diseases. He asked me if I would consider breaking his leg again. "

When Qi Qin heard about breaking a leg, he felt a sour taste in his mouth. He shuddered and asked with lingering fear: " Is he provoking Xuan Yi? "

Ji Xuan nodded without saying anything.

Isn't this a provocation? It's just asking for a fight!

Qi Qin sighed and said, " No wonder he went offline so quickly. But Xuanyi is my younger brother after all, so we can't hurt him. "

Ji Xuanyi agreed perfunctorily, thinking to himself, if you knew what he meant, he would probably want me to beat him to death.

Not long after Ji Xuanling went offline, it was dawn. Players continued to come in from the Elemental Continent through the teleportation array. The small dock was crowded like a can of sardines. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin quickly retreated to a more open place and contacted Xiao Xiaoyuxia and others, asking them to control the situation on the Elemental Continent.

In fact, before Ji Xuanyi spoke, Xiao Xiaoyuxia had already begun issuing orders to the group of people on the coast of the Elemental Continent.

It's easier to deal with the larger independent gangs, after all, they will have to follow the three major gangs in future activities. If they don't obey now, they may not have the chance to obey in the future. The troublesome ones are the small gangs with very few members and very fragmented. There is basically no channel to notify them, or even if they are notified, they don't take it seriously.

They play games for no apparent purpose and just do whatever they want without any worries. It's very troublesome, but you can't say they are wrong. You can only watch the place getting more and more crowded.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia had no choice in the end and could only follow them. She took her men to meet up with Ji Xuanyi and the others and went directly to find August who was being guarded by the guards.

After August received the news from Ji Xuanyi and Xiao Xiaoyuxia, he said that since the support had arrived, there was no need to wait any longer and let's prepare to go!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia had never expected that he would go to the battle as soon as he was told. While he was distracted, the third phase of the activity mission started.

[Capture the Lost Continent] : 0/48

Sun City: 0

Youyue City: 0

Star City: 0

Activity goal: Everything is ready, the east wind has arrived, the evil god has been sealed, and what remains on the Lost Continent is only his remaining power, but the remnants of the defeated army should not be underestimated. When encountering an enemy that cannot be defeated, you still need to seek cooperation! Clearing the enemy and returning to the mainland will be a protracted battle, and I hope all adventurers can persevere!

As soon as the activity interface popped up, everyone in August's room was stunned.

But they were confused, but the individual players outside were not. Although some of them didn't even know what to do, they still rushed out of the camp together with the others, shouting and howling, and headed towards the area outside which was guarded by the violent orcs in crisis.

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Xiao Xiao Yu wiped his face with difficulty and said, "It doesn't matter. We are all scattered people anyway, and we have a teleportation array. It doesn't matter if we die..."

In fact, it was almost like that. Liu Tian called Xu Chu online, and when they gathered together to plan the attack route, those scattered people were chased and killed by monsters again, crying and howling. Many people lost levels. Fortunately, the resurrection point was nearby, so they did not suffer the tragic situation of being buried by monsters at the resurrection point. However, after this incident, the scattered people settled down, stayed in the camp obediently, and no longer ran around.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia breathed a sigh of relief, and together with Xu Chu, she drew a winding line on the complete blueprint copied by the players.

Both Fanxing City and Youyue City knew what the separate counting of the three main cities on the activity interface meant. Now that Yueyang City did not have Zhaochen, it was a question whether it could keep up with the pace. However, it was also clear that they would not cause trouble for Fanxing City again. Ji Xuanyi and the others simply threw Yueyang City aside and ignored it completely.

" At this stage, there is actually no point in discussing this with Youyue City. The three main cities will definitely go their separate ways. Youyue City and Yueri City will automatically avoid us, " Xiaoxiao Yuxia couldn't help but sighed, " This is how Yueri City was treated back then. I never thought we would have such a day. "

Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu ignored him and carefully observed the strongholds on the map.

After piecing together the map of the Lost Continent with Youyue City, everyone was able to see clearly what the Lost Continent on the map looked like.

A solid vertical line divides the Lost Continent into two parts . The part farther from the dock is blurry and not very clear, while the other part is very clear. Many small outposts are drawn with dotted lines. A casual count shows that there are exactly forty-eight pieces.

pvp activity base they need to fight for next .

Xu Chu had already settled a lawsuit with Youyue City regarding the distribution of bases. Now he just had to follow the route to capture the bases one by one, but what about the other half of the map marked with a solid line? It seemed that there was no intention for players to peek in, or was it a mysterious area with unopened gameplay?

Xiao Xiao Yuxia frowned and thought for a long time, then said, " Could this mean that our mission at this stage only takes up half of the land? The other half will be taken up in the next event? "

Chapter 194

After Xu Chu heard what Xiao Xiao Yuxia said , he was speechless and said, " An evil god has fought from level one to the maximum level, and has launched five or six activities . After reaching the maximum level, he wants to launch another one. You really look down on the official planning, don't you? How is it possible! "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia smacked her lips and said unhappily, If you can do it " , go ahead . What do you think is going on? "

Xu Chu's guess is that this area might be a new way to play , such as a battle royale mode, or it might be a place prepared for daily life after reaching the maximum level.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia rejected it immediately and said, " This is half of a continent! The PVP base is divided into 48 pieces, which only occupies half of the map. The other half is a battle royale? You calculated the battle royale activity for half a year, right? "

Xu Chu knew that his inference was wrong , but how could he give in in front of Xiao Xiao Yu Xia? He immediately stiffened his neck and said, " It will take another half a month to go out to sea . What's wrong with escaping for half a year? What's wrong?! "

Seeing that the two were about to fight , Ji Xuanyi said helplessly: " Have you forgotten a force? "

Xu Chu and Xiao Xiao Yuxia turned around at the same time and looked at Ji Xuanyi. couldn't help but smile when he thought of something , and said, " There are not only humans on this continent , there is another indigenous people. "

Xu Chu was stunned for a moment, and immediately said: " Resist the orcs! "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " The rebellious orcs I met before said that they wanted to discuss the alliance with the three great magicians. If we really want to take back the Lost Continent, they will definitely take half of it. "

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was a little reluctant to say this , and said: " It's half a continent, is it possible not to form an alliance? "

Xu Chu looked at him speechlessly and said, " Brother, they have already marked out their positions. Do you think it is possible that they will not form an alliance? Moreover, the evil god is gone, and only its minions are left. You have no idea how difficult it is to defeat them. Although it is certainly possible to defeat them by using a large number of people, look at this area! "

The dock where they were located was basically a tiny area in a stronghold. Even with the land that Xu Chu and his men later occupied on the Lost Continent, it still hadn't filled up a stronghold. There were a total of forty-eight such strongholds!

 " If we really continue to grind at the pace we are currently at, it will take us more than half a year to take down all 48 strongholds! "

The game is updated so quickly. If you say that a season is four to six months, that's fine, but how can players spend more than half a year on an activity? Isn't that crazy? It's so boring!

 " It's impossible, " Xu Chu said, " Even if the authorities gave me this option, I don't want to waste so much time on it. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia knew that Xu Chu was right after hearing this, so she could only sigh and said, " Okay, let's do this. "

Ji Xuan said, " The great magicians of the three main cities are still together now. After we set out, the three main cities will go their separate ways. It will be difficult to gather together for a meeting. Go and discuss with the other two main cities and postpone the departure for a day. No matter what, we must first reach an agreement with the rebellious orcs. "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia heard this and couldn't help but say, " It's easy to contact the other two main cities, but how do you contact the orcs? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him, smiled, and said, " For this, we have to go to Youyue City first! "

Ji Xuan definitely didn't go to Youyue City to find Ye Linyu, and of course not to chat with the old western doctor. Yun Zhongjian was his target – he had truly seen the power of the European Emperor, so when encountering such a thing, of course he had to ask Yun Zhongjian for help. There were more players coming from Youyue City's teleportation point than from Fanxing City, but the stronghold set up by Youyue City was only so big, and it was crowded with people.

Fortunately, most people were very calm. As soon as Ye Linyu said that there were too many people, some people immediately went back from the teleportation point very consciously.

But even so, the camp in Youyue City was still very crowded, and Ji Xuanyi took a lot of effort to find Yunzhongjian.

With Yun Zhongjian leading the way, Ji Xuanyi easily found the fox Eddie in a cave again.

Eddie didn't seem surprised that Ji Xuanyi came again, but said calmly: " How is it? Are you ready to negotiate? "

Ji Xuan looked around him and found that the little fox was gone. He guessed that it was sent away by Eddie. The last time it appeared here was because it had a mission to complete

against the orcs. Now that the little fox was sent away, it was still here. Judging from the nature of the game's plot setting, it should be here specifically to ambush them.

Although I don't know why the rebellious orcs suddenly changed from hating humans to their current attitude, it can be seen that the rebellious orcs now also want to cooperate with humans. Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, "Yes, our three great magicians have arrived at the dock and are ready to negotiate an alliance with the rebellious orcs at any time."

Eddie breathed a sigh of relief, and said, "Then let's meet at seven tonight. Our leader will come to negotiate. Humans, I hope you won't let us down."

Ji Xuan nodded and said, "Definitely not."

The goals of both parties were the same, and it was possible that because of the previous rescue of the rebellious orcs, the orcs' hostility towards humans had decreased, so the alliance negotiations could be said to be a natural and smooth process. Except for the sudden event of welcoming the orc leader at night, nothing else happened.

The players did not see the negotiation stage. Instead, they surrounded the meeting place and stretched their necks to look inside the room. However, the window of the room was not even open, so it was obvious that they would not gain anything.

But within an hour, they filed out of the room again. Irene was fine and still smiling, but August's expression was a little subtle, and Nibel looked at the orc leader with some dissatisfaction.

The leader was a white tiger, fury and cute, but given his level and health bar, no player would dare to provoke him. He glanced at the players surrounding him, then looked back at the three great magicians in the main cities, nodded at them, and left again surrounded by the orcs.

Immediately afterwards, they announced that they would give half of the Lost Continent to the indigenous orcs, and the orcs would become friends with humans who would help each other, and in the following battles, the resistance orcs would also send troops to assist humans and conquer the Lost Continent together.

The players were all excited and talked about it. Some thought it was normal. Orcs were the indigenous people, so it was good to make friends with them. It was also reasonable to give up half of such a large area. But some people held the same idea as before the rain. They thought that the players could take the land by themselves, so why should they give up half to the orcs. But no matter how much you complain, from the players' point of view, this is the plot of the game after all. The decision has already been made, and there is no point in you, the players, objecting!

After some discussion, everyone dispersed in disappointment.

Ji Xuan looked at the time and was about to log off, but before he could call up the offline interface, he was stopped by one of August's puppets.

"Master Ji Xuan, Master August wants to discuss something with you."

Ji Xuan thought about it and guessed that it was related to the orcs at this critical juncture. He didn't know what it was, so he nodded and followed him.

The other two great magicians had already returned to their own main city base. August did not return to his room, but waited for Ji Xuanyi under a big tree.

In the night, surrounded by tiny fireflies, huge dark green trees were vaguely visible, and below them stood the hunched-over great magician, who looked small but actually possessed

enormous power. The contrast between the two was actually quite artistic, but Ji Xuan had only one thought after seeing it.

It's not easy for this tree to survive the previous logging and fencing activities!

Ji Xuanyi was distracted and came to August.

August smiled at him and said, " Did you hear what those people said? "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment before he realized from his expression that he was referring to what the players had just said : " There is no need to leave room for the orcs . "

This setting is quite interesting. I wonder if it is the key word that triggers the plot, or if it is a fixed plot. If the players don't say it, someone will say it for them ...

Ji Xuanyi had unknowingly missed the point, but August continued, " They don't know what happened between orcs and humans on this continent in the past. Although I can't really say who was right and who was wrong, I have to say that we do have a connection with the orcs. Irene originally advised me to tell everyone about what happened back then, but telling someone about something that is unclear, other than creating disputes, has no meaning. "

What August said was not wrong. If this was not a game but the real world, whether people felt that humans owed orcs or that orcs owed humans, it was not a good situation. It would be better to say nothing. Even if some people felt that orcs were not needed, it could not be denied that orcs contributed to the conquest of the Lost Continent. Most of the rest of the people felt that humans and orcs were friends, and it was natural for the indigenous people to occupy half of the continent.

As for the orcs, humans have a natural attitude, so they won't make things too difficult for them. Although August is an eccentric wizard who is unsympathetic and only knows how to study magic, he is the symbol of Starry City after all, so this is understandable.

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything, just nodded.

August walked a little closer and said with a smile: " Orcs have always been hostile to humans. I didn't expect this negotiation to be so easy. I guess I should thank you for that. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned, thinking, isn't this the result of other players' efforts? He has been drifting on the sea during this stage of helping the orcs, and has not participated in it at all. What does it have to do with him?

August winked at him and said, " The orc leader told me that a little fox sent back by humans told him that the right and wrong of the past are not important. Humans and orcs need to look forward and work together to create a better future so that everyone will be happier. "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment before he realized that these were the words he used to coax the little fox. He didn't expect that they would be brought up at this time. Awesome ...

Fortunately, I pretended to be cool at that time. If I had said the wrong thing, would there have been more twists and turns in the process?

Ji Xuanyi was still frightened, but under August's gaze, he still responded: " The little fox is very well behaved. "

August also nodded. He also liked the little fox very much when he was on the boat.

August looked up at the bright moon in the sky and said confidently, " The operation to recapture the lost continent will surely succeed, but you also know how big this continent is. Even with the help of the orcs, this will be a protracted battle – you have to hold on! "

Ji Xuanyi finally understood what the reason was. In addition to praising him, the planner also used this as an excuse to tell them that this was a long-term mission and it might take a long time, so they should be mentally prepared!

Ji Xuanyi had expected this. After all, it was an activity to expand the territory. The area was so large that it would take at least one and a half months to attack one stronghold. Moreover, one day would definitely not be enough. This activity would take at least two or three months.

And as expected, this will be the last activity before reaching the maximum level. In other words, most of the players who started playing when the server was launched will reach the maximum level in this activity. After all, the daily maximum level quests will probably follow soon after. If only a few players reach the maximum level by then, what's the point? A large number of players must be allowed to reach the maximum level before the quests are released.

This does take into account the feelings of most people, but people like Ji Xuanyi who are at the top of the pyramid are at a disadvantage. I don't know whether there will be any compensation in the event.

After August and Ji Xuanyi finished their conversation, they asked the puppet to send him back to the base.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and decided to tell Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others about August's announcement. Except for Liu Tian and Jian Xi Xinjiu who felt it was a bit scary, Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Xu Chu had already prepared themselves mentally.

The next morning, a large wave of green-named soldiers who were resisting the orcs appeared outside the stronghold. All they needed to do was to have a conversation with the orc commander from three main cities. If they answered the questions to their satisfaction, they could take the soldiers away and help them with the next activity.

What could be considered a pleasant surprise was that the little fox Jack also appeared in the team with a large group of foxes. As soon as Xiaoxiao Yuxia brought their team to the gathering point in Fanxing City, the little fox jumped into Ji Xuanyi's arms like a little bird just returning to its nest, and was fondled by Ji Xuanyi and others.

After the head count was completed and the assembly was over, the three main cities were divided into three lines and each set out to capture the stronghold.

This activity was relatively simple. Most of the time was spent on clearing monsters. There were only a few tasks, and apart from gathering and moving forward, there was a relatively high degree of freedom. After the first wave of people left the dock, space was vacated, and the following players were teleported over immediately. Almost everyone in the continent came out in droves, and the speed of clearing monsters was much faster than Ji Xuanyi had imagined.

To be honest, the side quests in the middle of this event were quite interesting, but fighting monsters was a completely exhausting part. Fortunately, there were a large number of players, and people kept coming from the Elemental Continent to fill in. Players who were tired of killing monsters could take a rest at any time, or even go back to the Elemental Continent to relax, so they were able to persevere.

Nothing strange happened, and the Sun City stopped causing trouble. Two months later, the Lost Continent was successfully taken over.

Of the forty-eight strongholds, Fanxing City occupied almost half of them. As they had discussed with Youyue City, they had never run into Youyue City during their advance.

However, the troops of Youri City, which knew nothing, encountered Fanxing City frequently not long after the beginning.

However, the Day City, which had neither money nor people, certainly would not be foolish enough to go against the Star City. After Zhaochen left, the executives of Xinban City held a meeting and nominated a relatively stable player – the most important thing was that he had no enemies - as the gang leader. This new gang leader was average in other aspects and was very quick to escape and show cowardice. He ran away quickly without waiting for Ji Xuanyi and the others to react and start beating him.

The people from the Day City had also encountered the Youyue City. They originally wanted to take advantage of the Youyue City, but the Youyue City was no longer the same as it used to be. They drove the Day City away on their own without the help of the Star City, and later on, they occupied many of the strongholds.

When it came time for the last three main cities to settle their territories, Star City occupied twenty-eight strongholds on the left, Youyue City occupied fifteen strongholds on the right, and Sun City was stuck between Youyue City and Star City, and gained five strongholds sporadically like picking up leaks – they were not even connected, but were squeezed into three petals by the other two main cities.

I wonder if the Day City, which was once the first main city, ever thought that there would be a day when it would fall into this state.

But in the final analysis, it was Zuo An and Zhao Chen who caused the current situation, and no one else can be blamed.

Although Ji Xuanyi dropped a level because of Ji Xuanling, he still reached the maximum level halfway through the event and obtained the last skill of the warlock profession.

Speaking of which, Ji Xuanyi had actually seen this skill from August, but he only heard it once and didn't take it seriously until he reached the maximum level before he suddenly realized it.

The warlock's level 70 skill is [Puppetry].

Although August said that the method of making puppets was learned from a sorcerer, the puppetry that Ji Xuanyi acquired was not exactly the same as August's.

of the player's [Puppetry] is not to summon puppets, but to control enemy players – this skill has a CD of one minute and lasts for seven seconds, but the success rate after release is only 50%. Moreover, because it is to control the enemy , it is impossible to make very precise movements. Ji Xuanyi tried it with Ze Yu Si Shui and found that if he moved at a normal reaction speed, Ze Yu Si Shui would stumble like a drunk.

Ji Xuanyi had to concentrate on controlling his opponent according to specific rules in order to barely perform a normal routine. At this time, Ji Xuanyi himself would be in sync with Ze Yu Sishui's reaction speed. In other words, not only would Ze Yu Sishui react very slowly under his control, but his own movements would also become crooked.

This skill can be said to be very characteristic of a warlock. The strong ones are very strong, and the weak ones are extremely weak.

A powerful character can use this skill to control two bodies at the same time, turning one person into two. Although the strength of both units will be reduced, it is still very effective when used when the enemy is caught off guard.

When a noob uses this skill, the scene becomes chaotic. The success rate of a sneak attack is almost zero. Moreover, once the opponent's teammates react, seven seconds is enough for him to die several times!

Even Ji Xuanyi, after first acquiring this skill, needed to practice for a while before he could use it.

During that period, Qi Qin and others were making puppets every day to help Ji Xuanyi practice new skills.

The Conquer Lost Continent event is not only a warm-up for starting the daily max-level tasks, but is also a way for players to reach the max level faster. Players like Ji Xuanyi who have gained enough experience in advance and reached the max level halfway through the task will also receive corresponding compensation when they complete the next stage of the task.

Not to mention the materials, the experience that the players at the maximum level should have gained will be directly converted into tokens. After the subsequent daily rewards are opened, they can be randomly converted into any currency for purchasing rewards. Of course, they can also be directly converted into existing gold coins or demon gold coins – but any player with experience as an online player will not do this, as they don't know the conversion ratio. Who knows how valuable the newly opened currency will be? Of course, they will wait until that time to make the conversion.

There were even players who ran back to the Elemental Continent to upgrade in order to obtain more tokens, and then came back to participate in the mission. However, according to Ji Xuanyi's calculations, the time wasted was very wasted, and it would be better for them to stay in the Lost Continent. However, not many people were willing to listen to Xiao Xiaoyu's advice, so he just let them go.

On the day when the activity mission of occupying the Lost Continent ended, the three great magicians from the three main cities signed a friendly treaty on behalf of humans and orcs. However, it was only on the Lost Continent, and the orcs were still not allowed to go to the Elemental Continent. However, the orcs' strength has not yet recovered, so they have no intention of doing so.

After the signing ceremony ended in front of the players, the game entered maintenance mode again.

Because it involves major world line changes, this maintenance lasted for three days. Everyone flooded the game forum with updates, and everyone was looking forward to the new maps, new tasks, new daily routines, and the proper gameplay after reaching the maximum level that would be available after the update.

Apart from Ji Xuanyi and his friends, the most excited people were Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin. These two arena players spent more than half a year upgrading, participating in activities, and running quests in order to play in the arena in the holographic online game. They were even often involved in disputes over the guild's main city. If the two had not met again later, Mi Yin would have fought in the wild every day and almost forgot how to cooperate with others in the arena!

Ji Xuanyi was also looking forward to the arena. He was really tired of playing outdoor PVP . There were too many quests and the like, but the arena was full of excitement and surprises.

The most important point is that the warlock profession was almost born for the arena. Only now does he finally have the opportunity to show his skills. How can Ji Xuanyi not be looking forward to it!

Chapter 195

For players , maintenance time is always long, but no matter how hard it is to bear, they will eventually wait for the dawn of server opening!

The Domain after reaching the maximum level! New tasks , new daily routines, new equipment, and new gameplay!

Generally speaking , the length of maintenance time depends on the magnitude of the changes in the game world. Almost all players have secretly simulated in their minds how much change three days will bring , but the moment after going back online, everyone realized that their imagination was indeed too poor.

When they conquered the Lost Continent , it was still a wasteland, and the few buildings that were built by the evil god were reduced to ruins in the battle . Although they divided their territories after the war , in fact, their territories were still barren when they gathered for the last time.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia once speculated with horror whether the official would make rebuilding the city the next activity , but after the three-day maintenance time was announced , no one had this idea anymore.

This official update must have been a direct update of the city , otherwise it wouldn't have taken so long – but to be honest , no one thought that such a huge change would occur after this update!

The official did not announce the update content before the maintenance . All players were full of curiosity and anticipation for the upcoming new gameplay, but Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian had much simpler ideas.

What daily life, what equipment , it doesn't matter! What matters is the Arena! The Arena!!! And the Arena!!!

Mi Yin had nothing to do during this period, so he waited in the game cabin early, just waiting to rush into the game as soon as the server was opened.

But it is obvious that there are many players who have the same idea as Mi Yin. After the server was opened, Mi Yin was squeezed out of the game three times before he finally succeeded in climbing back into the game.

There were also huge crowds of people in the game, including where Mi Yin was standing. As soon as he came online, he was squeezed into a standing position. Fortunately, there was a tree nearby. Mi Yin teleported and hung himself on the tree. Then he found that there were three assassins hanging on the tree besides him ...

Mi Yin's face was filled with black lines on his forehead, but soon he ignored these insignificant things and was attracted by the scenery in front of him.

The place where he was located was the base camp among the twenty-eight strongholds selected by Xiaoxiao Yuxia and others. It was close to the coast and the orc territory, making it

easy to defend but difficult to attack. But this was only a geographical advantage. In fact, before they went offline, there was nothing here except weeds and dead trees.

And now, a high white stone wall has been built here. The enchantments engraved on it are exactly the same as those on the outer walls of Star City. There are many buildings inside. The most conspicuous one is the Merit Exchange Center, which seems to be the place where special game coins are exchanged for pvp rewards . It is already crowded with crazy players. If Mi Yin had not been too lazy before and failed to save many universal tokens during the event, he would definitely have squeezed in to take a look.

other common places selling groceries have also been refreshed, even including postmen and transportation points. Each has its own shop, with both humans and orcs. The items sold seem to be different from those on the Elemental Continent. Players are crowded here to think and talk, and it is very lively and bustling.

Mi Yin looked at the crowd of heads moving under her feet, spreading out over a hundred meters, and swallowed.

After a fierce battle, Mi Yin finally squeezed out of the terrifying sea of people and came to a slightly more open area. He didn't know what happened to Xue Piao Renjian, who had originally agreed to go online with him, and hadn't come up yet. He had no choice but to observe the situation here first.

The tall wall is not actually meant to protect the entire stronghold, but only covers a part of the area of the stronghold. It seems to be just to enclose the trading activity area. After Mi Yin ran out of the crowded place with players, he went out of the wall.

The scenery outside didn't change much, except that it looked a little fresher without the black mist. Mi Yin noticed something hidden in the vegetation. Some items that were not there before logging off seemed to have been refreshed in the distance . They must be the daily task items for the maximum level.

However, if there are any tasks, they have to wait for Xue Piao Renjian to come up and do them together. What's more, Mi Yin is still in the dark about everything, so she just took a look and had no intention of going forward to inquire. But while waiting, she discovered another thing. The players coming out of the trading activity area all seemed to be heading in the same direction in a hurry, with excited expressions on their faces.

Mi Yin stopped someone curiously and asked, " Where are you going? "

The player was a swordsman with a good temper. He didn't get angry after being stopped. He looked at Mi Yin and said with a smile: " You just came online, right? Don't you know what to do now? "

Mi Yin nodded.

The player said, " If you haven't reached the maximum level yet, you should go back to the Elemental Continent to level up first. The daily tasks that are available this time can only be completed after you reach the maximum level. "

Mi Yin replied: " I have reached the maximum level. "

Although it was very reluctant, Mi Yin still reached the maximum level in the last few settlements of the event tasks.

The player said " Oh " and explained: " I just came online not long ago, and I haven't figured out the daily PVE yet. But everyone who comes here is here for the daily PVP . If you want to take the quest, you have to go to the innermost part of the trading activity area. "

As he spoke, the man tiptoed and pointed at the vast crowd where Mi Yin had just come out: " It's the most crowded place with the most people. There is one person, but he is too short, and seems to be buried. "

" The mission is pretty simple. It's just about collecting supplies and talking to people. It's a points system. Once you have enough points, you can come back and hand in the mission. " Mi Yin suddenly realized, and then said: " I see there are a lot of supplies nearby, wouldn't it be better to do the mission nearby? Why do you all want to run over there? "

" Because that's the base of Daylight City. Even though it's a little far , we can kill people from Daylight City. It's so boring to just pick up items in PVP ! " The player said excitedly, " Killing people also counts. Picking up items counts as points, talking to them counts as five points, and killing people counts as ten points! "

Seeing Mi Yin's eyes suddenly widen, the player obviously knew what he was thinking and laughed: " You must have been squeezed out by the crowd as soon as you came online, right? Why do you look like you don't know anything? "

Only then did Mi Yin realize that there was a person in the crowded crowd who was specifically responsible for answering players' questions after they reached the maximum level.

, death in ordinary battles will no longer cause a level drop unless they are killed by other players . Players who are not at the maximum level will still follow the previous death rules, but when a maximum level player kills a player who is not at the maximum level, the player who is not at the maximum level will not be dropped in level. This is to protect the player's gaming experience and also to unlock the shackles of the PVP gaming mode after reaching the maximum level .

For example, the group of players that Mi Yin saw just now, they all went there to fight, this is the daily routine of PVP . Players who don't like fighting can also use the other two methods to complete the task, but it takes a little more time.

" However, picking up supplies and talking can only be done within the base of your own main city . The only way to gain points is to kill enemy players, which allows you to complete the mission in the base of the enemy main city. "

This setting forces the weak main city to become tough. After all, there is not enough territory, and the time for refreshing supplies cannot keep up with the speed at which players pick up materials. Only some people can complete tasks through peaceful means, while others must complete their daily tasks through fighting. In contrast, the strong main city has enough land, and players have a simple and convenient way to complete tasks, so they are less enthusiastic about fighting. In contrast, the confrontation between forces can be maintained in a relatively balanced state.

This design is quite interesting, but the effect may not be very obvious in the initial stage of opening. After all, players have been waiting for an entire upgrade period and finally reached the maximum level. They don't have to worry about the penalty for downgrading . They will

definitely want to kill as many people as possible when doing their daily tasks . This can be seen from the fact that so many people are running towards the Day City stronghold.

The player also invited him enthusiastically: " Brother, do you want to come too? This is calculated based on the final kill, but it is shared by the team. When we get there, we can call for a healer and finish the task in minutes. After finishing it, there are still rewards for killing more people. Although not much, the rewards at this stage have just been released. If you get more, you can get the full-level equipment earlier. It's worth it even if it's just to kill time! "

Mi Yin was actually a little tempted after listening to this, but still refused. Firstly, he still had to wait for Xue Piao Renjian, and secondly, he was heading for the arena. Too much fighting in the wild would affect his feel, prediction, and coordination. If he really wanted to complete the mission, apart from cooperating with Xue Piao Renjian to kill people , he would probably just pick up things and have conversations.

Mi Yin said, " No, you go first. Didn't you just say there's an explanation in the activity area about what happens after reaching the maximum level? I want to squeeze back and take a look first. "

The player shrugged and said, " Okay, but I don't recommend you to squeeze back now. It only talks about some common sense questions and is not particularly useful. If you have time, I actually recommend you go to the area between the human base and the orc territory. "

Mi Yin was stunned and asked, " What do you mean? "

The man said, " I haven't been there yet, so I don't know exactly what it is like. But I heard from others that the one in the base is just a daily PVP mission, and all the other newly opened gameplay is in that large mixed activity area. "

Mi Yin's eyes lit up and she said, " Is the arena over there too? "

The player then realized that Mi Yin was actually a pure arena player, and said with some amusement: " I told you I don't know, I haven't been there, but if the arena is open, it should be over there. "

Mi Yin quickly said, " Thank you. "

" It's alright! " The man waved his hand and said, " I'm going to do my daily PVP work first . I've long since gotten fed up with those guys in Day City. Brother, add me as your friend and we'll talk next time! "

Mi Yin smiled and did not refuse. The player reported his ID and hurriedly followed the others to run towards the Sun City, fearing that he would miss the fight.

I won't tell you how confused that player was when he found out that his new friend was actually the big shot Mi Yin. Mi Yin originally wanted to continue waiting for Snow Piao Renjian, but think about it, if a single main city stronghold was so crowded, what would the situation be like in the large activity area that included players from the three main cities?

The server has just been opened for a short time, and it is not the most crowded time. If they wait a little longer for Snow Piao Renjian, neither of them will be able to get in. It would be better for him to explore the way alone first. He can tell the other party about it when Snow Piao Renjian comes online.

Thinking of this, Mi Yin changed direction and headed towards the dividing line between the human stronghold and the orc territory.

Although the territory is divided by a thin line on the map, in fact, due to the friendly relationship between the two sides, no buildings have been built in the middle to clearly mark the boundaries. In other words, the area represented by that line is actually very vast and is a mixed area of humans and orcs.

When signing the agreement, Ji Xuanyi also said to Mi Yin that maybe in the future the game would have new racial identities for players to choose from. Mi Yin thought it was a bit ridiculous at the time, but when he saw the scene of the mixed area, he thought it was possible.

Humans and orcs mixed together should have been a relatively harmonious picture, but because there are only humans in the players, the proportion is a bit unbalanced and it looks weird. It seems that we really need some orc players.

But this is not the point. What makes Mi Yin relieved is that the closest city to the mixed activity area is Starry City. Players from Sun City and Youyue City have to spend some effort to get here. After the players of Starry City go online and get the news, they probably rush to attack Sun City. So now the activity area is not crowded, and Mi Yin can walk in easily.

The activity area is stretched along the boundary line between the two tribes' territories, spanning the entire continent, and is divided into the upper, middle and lower areas. There is no difference between the activity blocks. It is estimated that the official meaning is that the three main cities are divided into strongholds horizontally, and then each main city has a way to enter the activity area without conflicting with the other two main cities.

However, the official probably did not expect that the gap between the three main cities of the server would be so big. The Star City took the territory upright, and the entrances to the three districts are all Star City's territories. It is possible that a piece will be given to Youyue City in the future, and there is no need to think about Sun City. It is believed that the activity area will span the Star City stronghold. There is always a chance to reach the destination while dying.

The streets in the activity area are wide and have all kinds of things. Mi Yin also saw some non-routine tasks, but he didn't know what they were for. However, this was not his goal, so he hurriedly walked past the person who seemed to want to say something.

The arena competition organized by the orcs, the bulletin board for publishing daily PVE tasks, the place to accept bounty tasks, the place to sign up for group battles, the place to exchange merits, the place to exchange materials, the trading house ...

Mi Yin quickly browsed through them one by one. Except for stopping for a while at the one-on-one arena and the team battle area, she basically just took a quick look and left.

Arena ... where is the arena?

Mi Yin walked around the activity area in distress, but couldn't find the sign for the arena, and her face wrinkled.

At this moment, Xue Piao Renjian came online. Mi Yin immediately chatted with him and asked him to come to the mixed activity area. It was obvious that Xue Piao Renjian was also tested by the crowd in the stronghold. It took him a long time to reply with a "1". It was unknown whether he had managed to break free.

Mi Yin waited for a while, but Xue Piao Renjian had not arrived yet, but the players had already reacted. Players from Star City, Youyue City and Sun City all began to pour into the mixed activity area. Although the place was large enough, the maximum-level players on this server

were basically online at the same time period, and the crowd was still crowding together at a speed visible to the naked eye.

After a while, Mi Yin vaguely saw snow falling on the earth, but today they had no chance to look for the figure that might represent the entrance to the arena among the crowd that was almost squeezing people out.

Ji Xuanyi was thinking about going online on time to experience the new update, but Qi Qin happened to have diarrhea at this time. Because the symptoms were really serious, Ji Xuanyi was worried that something was wrong with him, so he did not go online to play the game, but stayed to take care of him. When Qi Qin recovered and the two went online again, the game was already crowded with people, like a tourist attraction during the Golden Week, and nothing could be seen.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had no choice but to retreat and give the opportunity to the crazy players. They were not in a hurry at the moment and could wait until the number of players returned to normal before completing the mission.

Seeing that Ji Xuanyi gave up on being the first to experience the new gameplay, Qi Qin thought that he could go out and play with Ji Xuanyi offline again in the next two days. However, after Ji Xuanyi squeezed out of the crowd, he took him directly towards the pier.

Qi Qin walked for a while before coming to his senses and said, "Xuan Yi, are you going back to the Elemental Continent? "

Ji Xuan nodded. He was chatting privately with Xiao Xiao in the rain: " Didn't I go back earlier because of Ji Xuanling's matter? At that time, I thought that some things should be resolved. "

Qi Qin was stunned and asked, " What's the matter? "

" Mu Xuanyi's matter. " Ji Xuanyi said lightly.

When he returned to Fanxing City, many of Mu Xuanyi's enemies came to him, but they were all stopped outside the city by Xiao Xiao Yu Xia. But could they be stopped for a while? Could they be stopped forever? Sooner or later, they would come again. Instead of waiting for them to come up with some plan and then cooperate to attack him, it would be better to take action first and solve the problem before they unite.

Ji Xuanyi said that he would propose a solution to this matter in Fanxing City after the event. At that time, no matter whether they were Mu Xuanyi's enemies, friends or fans, they could all come and seek revenge or complain.

Although Feng Chui even said because of this incident that if Xiao Xiao Yuxia had not been there before, he might have fallen in love with Ji Xuanyi, but in fact Ji Xuanyi was not that straightforward. He chose to make this move at this time period because he wanted to use the new gameplay to screen out some people who might not care so much about the revenge of being killed.

With so many new ways of playing waiting to be experienced, unless most people really hold a grudge, they will not travel thousands of miles from the Lost Continent back to the Elemental Continent to find Ji Xuanyi in the Starry City.

And when Ji Xuanyi has resolved the matter in Fanxing City, those who did not go will have no excuse to make things difficult for him. After all, it's not like they haven't given you opportunities to cause trouble. If you don't go, who can you blame?

Xiao Xiao Yuxia did not go to the activity area. He was doing his daily PVP work . After receiving Ji Xuanyi's private message, he called people to the forum and the map channel in the game. The world channel announced that Mu Xuanyi would resolve the incident of the year in Fanxing City.

Qi Qin couldn't help but feel a little uneasy when he heard this. How was Ji Xuanyi going to solve those problems? Could it be that he had to pay back a life for a life? How could he let others kill him back just as he had killed them in the first place?

Qi Qin felt distressed when he thought about it, and immediately said to Ji Xuan that if this was the method, he could die in Ji Xuan's place.

Ji Xuan looked at him, and was touched, angry, and amused. He said, " I didn't know that this is how I am in your mind. "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, then realized that Ji Xuanyi really didn't seem like someone who would do such a thing, and immediately asked curiously: " What is Xuanyi going to do? "

Ji Xuanyi touched his chin and said, " Of course I will use you, but not to let you die for me, but to fight for me. "

Ji Xuanyi said seriously, It was indeed my fault for killing people " indiscriminately in the beginning . I will sincerely apologize to anyone who comes to me this time who is an innocent victim. If they ask for compensation, I will agree as long as it is not too excessive. But a ridiculous statement like one life for another is definitely not possible. "

Games are actually much freer than real life, but apart from some selective issues, games also have their own rules. The most well-known one is that strength is the most important and being bad is a sin.

If you can beat them, fight; if you can't, run away. If you don't want to run, you can just lie on the ground and complain, but there is absolutely no reason for you to be worse than the other person and let him stand and kill you back after being killed once.

If you want revenge, fight back. If you can't win, just keep it to yourself. This is the rule of the game.

The reason why Ji Xuanyi apologized was not only because he didn't want to worry about these things anymore and wanted to solve the problem once and for all, but the main reason was that Ji Xuanyi himself felt that he had indeed gone too far. Otherwise, with Qi Qin, Xiao Xiao Yuxia and the others around, no one could actually do anything to him.

Ji Xuanyi said, " If there are people who really don't want to forgive what happened in the past and want to seek revenge on me, that's fine, but it's definitely impossible for me to stand there and let them kill me . I can only rely on my own ability. "

Qi Qin was stunned. Just when he was about to ask how this was going to be settled, he saw Ji Xuanyi smile slyly and said, " I am now a support. I can't fight. I can only let my bound DPS do it. It doesn't matter if you lose or I lose. I will stand still and let him kill me . I will never dodge or fight back. If you win, then let them get out. You can't even beat my bound DPS , and you still want to seek revenge on me. What are you dreaming about! "

Qi Qin stared at Ji Xuanyi blankly for a while, then couldn't help laughing and said, " Xuanyi is smart, I was overthinking it! "

Chapter 196

In fact, before the news of Xiao Xiao Yuxia was released , some persistent enemies of Ji Xuanyi had already posted on the forum to denounce Ji Xuanyi, questioning why the other party said he wanted to solve the problem but there was no movement , and whether he wanted to escape again.

However, this post did not attract other people's attention at all. Firstly, Ji Xuanyi has been doing too much posting in recent times, and no one has the desire to click on it . Secondly, the event just ended, and the server hasn't even been opened yet , and you jumped out in such a hurry. Aren't you crazy?

Someone joked that the person might have thought that Mu Xuanyi was an official staff member, and that he could use an announcement to inform you when to go to Star City after maintenance.

Although it was a joke, it subtly hits the nail on the head.

It would take some time for Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin to get back to Fanxing City . The same would be true for the other players who were heading for Mu Xuanyi . It might even take them longer than them , so Ji Xuanyi was not in a hurry and even had time to joke around with the other people on the way.

After the new maximum-level daily tasks came out , everyone became excited and spent more and more time in the game, except for two people – Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian.

These two people are full-time PV arena players . Mi Yin logged in at the opening time just to check out the arena. As a result, after the players gradually dispersed that day, Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian walked around the mixed activity area together . Not to mention the arena sign, they didn't even find anything related to the arena!

The two were very discouraged and haven't been playing games very diligently recently.

At first, Ji Xuanyi thought that it was possible that Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian were in too much of a hurry and missed the arena. Although the possibility was very small, if there were too many people and the vision was affected, Mi Yin might have made a mistake.

But not long after, the official update announcement came out, and there was indeed no mention of words like the arena, which made Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian very disappointed. In fact, it was not just them, but other players who were looking forward to the arena were also disappointed. Many people frantically gave feedback through official channels and requested the opening of the arena, but the officials of "Domain" were not good at other things, but their skills in crashing to death were simply first-class. You can give us your feedback, but I will remain unmoved.

Ji Xuanyi wanted to call Ji Xuanling to ask about the internal situation, but this action was tantamount to cheating to some extent, so Ji Xuanyi gave up. Arena gameplay is available in almost every game, and the official is estimated to just delay for a while, and it will be opened eventually.

Three days later, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin arrived at Fanxing City.

Although all the maximum-level players have already fled to the Lost Continent, there has been a steady stream of new players entering the "Domain". After all, Star City is a main city that can

be entered at level 40. In addition, there are many idle people who come to see Mu Xuanyi's excitement. When Ji Xuanyi came back, there were still quite a few players in the city.

Ji Xuanyi jumped lightly from the knight's horse and paid him 150 gold coins for the fare. Qi Qin also got off another knight's horse. The horse's hind legs were trembling under the weight of the swordsman, and the knight's face turned green with heartache.

Although there is still no inter-city transportation, the business of the knights who specialize in leading people to make money has become better because of this, especially after the opening of another continent map. The seamless map requires players to travel long distances to reach their destinations. It's okay for those with long legs, but those with short legs really can't survive without knights.

As soon as Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin came out of the teleportation array, they met a knight soliciting customers. They simply took a taxi back, each riding a horse .

Fortunately, Qi Qin was wearing light armor. You know, most knights don't pull swordsmen, and swordsmen have short legs, so they have a lot of complaints. Fortunately, he and Ji Xuanyi ran a long distance, gave a lot of gold coins, and his weight was not too excessive, so the knight agreed to send him back, but he charged a little more.

Ji Xuanyi gave another 200 gold coins to the knight who had carried Qi Qin all the way, and then took Qi Qin to the inner city of Fanxing City.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia stayed in the Lost Continent to do her daily work and did not come back. Xu Chu, on the other hand, dragged the reluctant Liu Tian back just to watch the fun. After all, Ji Xuanyi could not command the people from the three major gangs, so Xu Chu's presence was still necessary.

The location was still in the inner city square. Liu Tian's horses were fast, and Xu Chu set out later but arrived earlier than them. In order to watch the excitement, even the battle array was set up in a short time.

Commander Xu Chu built a small platform in the center of the square and prepared a simple loudspeaker, obviously for Ji Xuanyi to give a speech. He came to watch the fun and moved a small stool to sit aside, and even prepared some melon seeds.

As soon as Ji Xuanyi arrived at the small square, he was pulled aside by the people from the three major gangs and walked into the square through the small path that the members of the three major gangs had tried hard to maintain.

To be honest, the number of people this time was still a lot less than last time. After all, the maximum level daily tasks had just been opened, and many spectators were attracted to them. However, no matter how few people there were, it was like a meeting or a lecture, and Ji Xuanyi was really struggling.

Ji Xuanyi originally wanted to go directly to Xu Chu and beat him up, but Xu Chu had anticipated this and arranged for someone to lead him directly to the stage before leaving.

Xu Chu felt that with so many eyes watching him from below, Ji Xuanyi would feel too embarrassed to run down and beat him up before running back up again, right?

Facts have proved that Xu Chu has underestimated Ji Xuanyi. Ji Xuanyi stood on the small platform, glanced at the simple loudspeaker on the wooden table, then glanced at Xu Chu who was sitting in the audience with a smile on his face. He sneered, jumped down from the platform, grabbed the other party and started beating him up.

The onlookers were terrified and talked a lot about it.
It really is Mu Xuanyi. He is so cruel that he even beats his own people. How scary!
Look at the strength, look at the technique! Who said Mu Xuanyi has changed? Isn't he the same as before? Is it really possible to succeed in seeking revenge against him?
The discussions of the onlookers were drowned out by Xu Chu's screams. Ji Xuan handed the dying Xu Chu to the trembling Liu Tian and glanced around indifferently.
Perhaps his enemies still remembered how brutal Ji Xuanyi was back then, and no one dared to speak out. The crowd also gradually quieted down under his gaze.
Xuchu climbed up from Liutian's body and reminded him weakly, " The speaker is up there. "
Ji Xuanyi glanced at him, not wanting to pay attention to him, and directly opened the map channel and said in the map channel: " I am Mu Xuanyi, the one who killed you without any grudges. "

" The first to tease is the one who is mean. It doesn't matter what my reason was at that time. It was indeed my fault first. Today I am here to apologize to all those who were innocently caught in the crossfire. If you feel that I am not sincere enough, you can come to me to get gold coins or materials, and we will be even from now on. If you don't want gold coins or materials, but just want to get my kills, just fight a one-on-one match with my bound DPS . If you win, I will stand and kill you. I can kill you with or without losing your level . I promise that I will not cause trouble for you again in the future. "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly, " As for those guys who were not innocent in the first place like Wu Jian, they should not join in the fun. It is much easier to kill people and quit the game than other games, don't you think? "

Ji Xuanyi originally just wanted to deter those guys who wanted to fish in troubled waters, but he didn't expect that after he sent out the message, a large number of idiot players followed behind him and said: " Mu Xuanyi is right! "

 " That's right! "

 " Yes, yes, yes! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi looked at the messed-up map channel speechlessly. It was only after Xu Chu mobilized the players from the three major guilds to help copy Ji Xuanyi's speech that others could see clearly what Ji Xuanyi had said.

Ji Xuanyi chose to speak on the map channel, which actually exposed his ID as well. Many players in Fanxing City who knew him were lamenting that Ji Xuanyi was actually Mu Xuanyi. It had been so long and no news had leaked out. However, after so many close contacts, Mu Xuanyi didn't seem to be as vicious as the legend said!

However, the spectators will recognize him, and his enemies will also remember the ID Ji Xuanyi . But it doesn't matter, Ji Xuanyi will not hide anymore.

Ji Xuanyi thought that after he finished speaking, everyone should get their money or make appointments to fight, and everything could be arranged in a day or two. However, what he didn't expect was that after he finished speaking, the inner city square was still quiet and no one showed any intention of standing up.

What's going on? Could it be that all the people here today are just spectators? In fact, none of the enemies are here? Ji Xuanyi was confused.

Xu Chu approached him and said, "Dude, you think things are too simple. You've been known for so long, and everyone thinks you're crazy. You say you don't care, but except for the old players of Star City, who the hell dares to believe you? Now that it's out, think about it. If you regret it, what if you kill all the people who came up to you to take things? "

Ji Xuanyi knew that he had a bad reputation, but he never thought it would be this bad. He said with a frown, "Has my reputation become this bad? "

Xu Chu and Liu Tian nodded repeatedly.

Ji Xuanyi said helplessly: "Okay, then you send someone to lead the way, maybe you can motivate those who are waiting and watching."

Xu Chu had already prepared for this little trick. Without Ji Xuanyi's instructions, as soon as the private chat continued, members of the three major gangs immediately stood up and said indignantly that Ji Xuanyi had tried to kill him once somewhere, causing him to fail the mission and run again for more than half an hour, and asked him to pay for the game card money. The corner of Ji Xuanyi's mouth twitched, and he said to Xu Chu: "Are you sure this is the person you called? Why does he say it so clearly? "

"Because what he said is true. There are also people in the three major gangs who were killed by you," Xu Chu said, and looked at Ji Xuanyi in surprise: "Wait, you don't remember?" Ji Xuanyi: "..."

He remembered shit. What he said just now about letting those not-innocent people deal with it themselves was just talk. If Yugui wasn't too special, he couldn't even remember Wujian, so how could he remember others!

Xu Chu: "..."

Now we can only hope that Ji Xuanyi's notoriety can intimidate those people, otherwise if they all come up to ask for money for the card, we will lose a lot of money!

Fortunately, what Ji Xuanyi did at the beginning was indeed unforgettable. After the members of the three major gangs took the gold coins equivalent to the point cards and left, some people did come out, but not too many. It seemed that those people were still a little worried that Ji Xuanyi would recognize them and kill them directly. After all, this is a game with penalties for demotion, and you can't die easily.

Xu Chu is still in charge of distributing the money, and Ji Xuan will just have to pay him back in one lump sum when he gets back.

Seeing that the situation was gradually getting back to normal, Ji Xuanyi heaved a sigh of relief. Just as he was about to pick up Xu Chu's small stool and sit for a while, someone suddenly called out, "Mu Xuanyi, wait a minute!"

Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to put down the stool and turned around to look at the man. He was a swordsman with good-looking equipment. He looked at Ji Xuanyi coldly and said, "I was once fighting with an enemy and you intervened. I was sent back to the resurrection point and then buried for a whole day. My lover in the game was also taken away."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

It sounds like this hatred is quite deep ...

The man said in a deep voice: " I don't need compensation, but I will definitely kill you back for the time you killed me ! I want to fight your bound output in a one-on-one duel. If I lose, I will never mention this matter again from now on. "

To be honest, this guy is quite miserable. Just because of his bad luck, he stood in Ji Xuanyi's way and lost his partner. Now he has to fight Qi Qin alone. Ji Xuanyi almost wanted to persuade this guy to take the money and leave, so as not to cause himself trouble.

However, if these words came out of his mouth, they would most likely be misunderstood as either a provocation or a sign of guilt, and the other party would definitely not listen.

Ji Xuan thought about it and had no choice but to nod in agreement.

Qi Qin did not notice Ji Xuanyi's hesitation . In his opinion, if he lost, Ji Xuanyi would have to pay with his life, so he showed no mercy when fighting. In just a few moves, he pinned the man to the ground, leaving only a trace of blood on his body.

Seeing Qi Qin's skills, several players who had originally planned to stand up silently shrank back and ran to Xu Chu to collect the gold coins.

The player who was knocked down by Qi Qin looked pale. After he stood up , he looked at Ji Xuanyi with a complicated expression and said, " I know I can't beat your assassin. I thought your bound output would be weaker than your original one, but I didn't expect him to be so strong. I am not as skilled as him. I won't come to you again. "

Ji Xuanyi knew that it would be useless for him to say anything now, so he could only look at him for a long time before saying, " I'm sorry, I was ..."

The man shook his head and said, " I can't blame you entirely. Maybe breaking up early is a good thing. You left so abruptly. Maybe you didn't like me anymore ... It can be regarded as helping me see people's hearts more clearly. "

There is always a sense of frustration when losing in a game. That person didn't want to say any more to Ji Xuanyi and just left after he finished speaking. But thanks to him, Qi Qinliang showed his skill and all those who had wanted to give it a try gave up. No one came up to ask Ji Xuanyi to pay for his life afterwards. Some people took the money and left, while others realized that they might not have the chance to take revenge and just left.

It was already evening when everything was over. Qi Qin leaned drowsily on Ji Xuanyi's shoulder, Xu Chu bit the end of a charcoal pencil and settled the accounts. Except for Liu Tian who stayed with them, the players from the other three gangs all dispersed.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were whispering something when the system prompt sound suddenly rang.

Ji Xuanyi frowned, opened it and saw that it was Mi Yin.

This guy has been very depressed these past two days. He should have been offline by now.

Why is he suddenly online again?

Ji Xuan took a closer look at the secret chat and was stunned.

[Miyin] : Ji Xuanyi! Go offline and read the official announcement! The arena is not closed, they are planning to hold a competition for all regions and servers!!!

While Ji Xuanyi was still in a daze, Xu Chu next to him threw away the charcoal pencil and notebook without saying a word, turned into a white light and went offline. Ji Xuanyi immediately realized that the other party probably also received the message and went offline to read the announcement.

But why are you so excited about the arena match? It's as if you can make it ...

Ji Xuanyi was speechless for a moment, took a look at Xu Chu's notebook, handed the gold coins to Liu Tian, and went offline with Qi Qin.

Ji Xuan took a look at the announcement on the official website and sighed, this is indeed the news that made Mi Yin so excited that she went online again.

The official has been slow to open the arena, not for any other reason, but because they are waiting for the progress of several other servers. You know, the progress of Ji Xuanyi's server is the fastest in the entire region and the other servers have not caught up at all. The official intends to make a big arena competition in the first season since the server was opened. Of course, it is impossible to open only one server, Server 2, so for the time being, only the full-level daily tasks and faction tasks are open.

The official plans to build a map with interconnected servers to hold the first arena competition. All players who have reached the maximum level in all regions and servers can form a team to sign up and participate. In addition to cash rewards, the champion player will also receive a large amount of game coins and material rewards, and can also specify an artifact that has not yet been released on this server!

For other players, these rewards are generous, but for Ji Xuanyi, these rewards are secondary. Getting first place is the most important thing. Like Mi Yinxue Piao Renjian, he is also looking forward to this arena competition!

But to be honest, bringing Qi Qin to participate in the competition feels like cheating, not to mention that they both have magical weapons in their hands, and he even has a resurrection skill. Isn't it too unfair to other players?

Ji Xuanyi continued to scroll down to check the rules of this competition.

As expected, the official had also thought of what Ji Xuanyi had thought of. Artifacts, which were like cheating devices, were prohibited from being used in this arena competition. To be precise, the equipment used in this arena competition was not obtained by the players themselves, but equipment of a unified standard, with only attributes that could be selected arbitrarily. In other words, it only depended on the strength of the players themselves, and in terms of equipment, everyone started from the same starting line.

Ji Xuan nodded with satisfaction when he saw this. There was no other way. If everyone could bring their own equipment in, Qi Qin would kill one person with two swords, and he would have no chance at all. That would be boring. This official setting was quite annoying to him.

Perhaps because they were worried that most players of average strength would feel uneasy about this, the official later explained that this rule only applies to this arena match, and after the match, the normal arena play in the game still depends on the player's own equipment.

Ji Xuanyi scrolled down again. Because several servers still needed a few days to complete the event, although the announcement was released, there were still five days before the competition officially began. During these five days, players could look for teammates in advance. Five days later, registration for the three types of arena competitions would be carried out. When registering for the two-on-two competition, the team must have at least three people, the three-on-three competition requires a team of five people, and the five-on-five competition requires a team of eight people.

The registration phase will start five days later and last for three days. The audition phase will begin three days later. All successfully registered arena teams can find and participate in the competition in the Lost Continent Mixed Activity Area of this server.

The auditions adopt a points system. After fifteen days, the top 25 teams in the entire region and server can enter the knockout stage. Except for the first place in each number of teams who will enter the semi-finals as the seeded team, the remaining 24 teams will be reduced to only three groups after three rounds of knockout matches, and will compete with the seeded teams for the championship, runner-up and third place.

In other words, although the first place winner can get an artifact, in fact there are three champions in 2v2 , 3v3 , and 5v5 . If someone is really awesome, he can actually get three artifacts.

Even if you don't use them yourself, the price of the three artifacts can buy a house directly. You can imagine how crazy the upcoming auditions will be. It is estimated that a large number of anonymous masters will jump out for this reward.

Ji Xuanyi was not worried that his opponent might be too strong. After all, with Qi Qin here, the competition would only be interesting if the opponent was strong enough!

Ji Xuanyi was excitedly thinking about signing up. Qi Qin saw through his plan and said, " Xuanyi, do you want to participate? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said in a good mood: " Of course, why would I watch this thing if I don't participate? "

Moreover, this is the first match of this game. It is estimated that not only the masters, but probably all the players who have reached the maximum level will want to join in the fun. Ji Xuanyi feels that his mentality is quite normal.

Qi Qin looked at him cautiously, hesitated for a moment, and finally asked his question: " But Xuanyi, doesn't it say that there must be three people in the team to register? We ... seem to have only two people? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuan was confused. Yes, there were only two of them. Although the number of people was enough for a 2v2 match, the number of people who registered was not enough!

But at this critical juncture, who can I ask for help?

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin looked at each other.

This is a very serious problem. If we just randomly pick someone to make up the number of players, what if there is a situation later that requires all three of them to play? Wouldn't that be a disaster? Moreover, they will definitely play in the arena for a long time this time, and we can't let the friends who come to help make up the number of players have no chance to participate in the whole process! If we want to find someone, we can't just pick someone who is more capable, because there may be times when they need cooperation.

Speaking of strength, the first person that comes to mind is Xue Piao Renjian, but the opponent is definitely bound to Mi Yin, and the four of them cannot be separated, so they can only be passed , but if we go down in order of strength, there is only Jian Xi Xin Jiu.

Qi Qin asked: " What does Xuanyi think of the new wine for sword washing? "

Chapter 197

Ji Xuanyi felt that Jian Xi Xin Jiu was not very good ...

Although it seems that he is the only one left if we look further down , there is still a certain gap between Jian Xi Xinjiu's strength and Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, and problems may easily arise in their cooperation.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " The old western doctor is actually quite good , and he is a serious treatment. "

The current positioning of the priest is still more inclined towards blood bottles. He does not have many offensive skills, so the skill requirements are slightly lower , and the old Western doctor is not bad either.

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin said to Ji Xuan with some concern: " But the old western doctor is from Youyue City ..."

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " There is no distinction between camps in the arena. It is purely a matter of personal victory or defeat. This does not matter. However, if Ye Linyu is here , it is hard to say whether the old Western doctor will be interfered with by him. "

The two discussed for a while but could not come to any conclusion , so they decided to wait and see the situation after going online tomorrow.

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin came online the next day, before they had time to look for others , they immediately received private messages from other people , including Mi Yinxue Piao Renjian , Jian Xi Xinjiu , Ze Yu Shishui , and three people from Introduction to Art who they hadn't met for a long time. Even noob players like Xu Chu and Liu Tian were chatting with them! Everyone is fighting for the same thing , the arena competition.

However, it was not for a two-on-two match. After all, everyone knew that Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin would never break up, and the people who contacted them were basically looking for three-on-three and five-on-five matches.

However, Ji Xuanyi was not considering participating in such a competition with too many people for the time being , so he directly refused and instead asked them about the two-on-two fight.

Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian would most likely meet Ji Xuanyi and the others in the end. When Mi Yin heard him ask this, she smiled and said, " Why, are you gathering intelligence in advance? "

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " Yes, we are still short of one person in the team. Let's see who you have chosen and then choose someone according to the configuration. "

Mi Yin would of course not take Ji Xuanyi's words seriously. There was no configuration problem in a two-on-two match. Apart from the professions that were not very balanced in themselves, it all depended on the players' strength and cooperation. This should also be a type of match with relatively less pressure in this competition. After all, most of the participants in 2v2 were two friends with a good relationship, and configuration was not a priority .

Mi Yin generously told Ji Xuanyi about herself and her teammates from Xue Piao Renjian: " We contacted the old Western doctor last night, and he has agreed to go out with us. "

Mi Yin also knew that Ye Linyu would most likely interfere, so as soon as she got the news, she immediately contacted the old Western doctor, leaving no chance for Ye Linyu to interfere – and of course, she also left Ji Xuanyi behind.

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment, and before he could reply, Mi Yin immediately reacted and said, " You don't want to find him too, do you? "

Most of them are in the DPS profession. As a rare nurse with good strength, the old Western doctor became very popular. Not to mention Ji Xuanyi, other people had also talked to the old Western doctor in secret. Every time, the old Western doctor would bring up Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian to refuse them. He was tired of being rejected.

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything, just sent out a string of ellipsis, the meaning of which was self-evident. Mi Yin couldn't help but burst into laughter and said, " I didn't expect you to have this day, Xuan Xiaoyi. You're one step behind me! "

Ji Xuanyi really missed a step and forgot about Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian.

These two people have been immersed in the arena for many years and are very familiar with the most basic configurations. They also know the importance of treatment in the team. In fact, before the news of the arena competition was released, the two of them were planning to hook up with the old Western doctor. Ji Xuanyi was indeed a step slow in this matter, so it was normal that he did not catch up.

Mi Yin was still bragging: " Actually you can't say we were one step slower, we were many steps slower. We've already chosen our team name! "

Ji Xuanyi rolled his eyes in his heart and replied with a sneer: " What's it called? Romance of the Three Kingdoms? "

Mi Yin is from Fanxing City, Xue Piao Renjian is from Yaori City, and Lao Xiyi is from Youyue City. The name Romance of the Three Kingdoms is really correct!

Mi Yin stopped talking when she heard this. Although their name was not this, in fact, " Romance of the Three Kingdoms " had also been proposed by the old Western doctor as a backup option, but it was rejected by Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian, and the old Western doctor even got angry about it.

Since the old Western doctor already had a team, Ji Xuanyi would not consider him. He could only settle for the second best and contact Jianxi Xinjiu instead.

Although Jian Xi Xinjiu is a little weaker, he is already a first-rate master in Fanxing City. The only relatively talented Ze Yu Sishui does not study the techniques well and is still a second-rate player. Apart from him, there is really no one else and they can only make do with their efforts. However, Ji Xuanyi felt that it was just barely acceptable, but others did not think so. When Ji Xuanyi was chatting privately about Jianxi Xinjiu, the other party told him that he had formed a deputy gang leader team with Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Xu Chu.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but curse: " You are fucking sick, you are a shitty deputy gang leader! No matter how you look at it, you should form a gang leader team with Liu Tian Jing Yunhan, right?! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu replied very aggrievedly: " I can't do anything about it. Liu Tian and Jing Yun Han are too weak ... It's not that I dislike them. I didn't think they could pass the auditions and just play casually. But they are both very ambitious. "

This is true. It was not Jianxi Xinjiu that abandoned Liutian and Jing Yunhan, but Liutian and Jing Yunhan who abandoned Jianxi Xinjiu. What these two people said was that Jianxi Xinjiu was so fucking useless that it couldn't even help us!

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

There is nothing wrong with this sentence. The two of them have positioned themselves very accurately. At least they know that they are being led, and they also know that Jian Xi Xin Jiu can't lead them ... But who the hell can lead them! If this competition is like swimming, the strength and intelligence of these two people are probably two weights tied to their teammates. Ji Xuanyi suspects that even Qi Qin may not be able to float. Unless the official staff is cheating, who can lead them!

It's already very kind of Jianxi Xinjiu not to look down on these two who are holding it back, but now they look down on others!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu didn't feel much, and said, " But to be honest, the people they found are indeed better than me, and they are convinced by me, so I came to find Xu Chu and the others. "

Ji Xuan was stunned. Someone who was better than Jian Xi Xin Jiu and could convince the other party sincerely would have a good chance of passing the audition. How could he be willing to bring Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan?

Ji Xuanyi had a bad feeling in his heart and immediately replied: " Who are they looking for? "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu replied: " The super European emperor from Yun Zhongjian in Youyue City! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

grass!

Jian Xi Xin Jiu said sincerely: " If they go to cling to other people's thighs, I may still be dissatisfied, but Yun Zhongjian, I can't afford to offend him. I really can't compare to the power of the European Emperor. If we talk about who else in our service can lead them, it is probably only Yun Zhongjian. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't respond for a long time. It was because Yunzhongjian was supposed to be his last option, but he didn't expect that Liutian and Jing Yunhan would take him away in advance ... There was nothing that could be done about it. After all, Yun Zhongjian's personality made it so that he would never refuse anyone. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were really slow. Even if it wasn't Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan, it would have been someone else.

Ji Xuanyi could only sigh and said, " Is there no other capable person left alone on this server? "

Qi Qin couldn't help Ji Xuanyi anymore. There must be people left alone, but he didn't expect that everyone would act so quickly after the announcement. Those who were capable were either picking others or had been picked by others. It was not easy to find them.

Ji Xuanyi counted the people on his fingers and found that the only people he knew who didn't know the news were Ye Linyu, Gui and Secret Lover Xiaoxiao Yuxiafengchui.

Not to mention Ye Linyu, he can't fight at all, and Ji Xuanyi is always wary of him, which can be fatal in the arena. Yugui's assassin doesn't have much skills either, he can just be an

undercover and sneak in, and it will be very tough if they really fight. Feng Chui is good, but he is only one level worse than Jian Xi Xin Jiu.

Ji Xuanyi contacted Feng Chui with his last hope, but Feng Chui had already teamed up with two other people from the three major gangs and was unable to join the team.

" What the hell, " Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but say, " I didn't even fight. Did I die right at the stage of looking for teammates? "

Qi Qin glanced at Ji Xuanyi and reminded him in a low voice: " There is actually another person, who is very powerful, alone, and may be able to cooperate very well with Xuanyi. "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned for a moment and looked at him thoughtfully.

Qi Qin blinked and said, " How is my younger brother? He is quite strong, and his rapport with Xuan Yi is definitely better than the two of us. "

This is because Qi Qin has not yet figured out what orthopedics means. If he knew what orthopedics is, he probably wouldn't have mentioned this matter to Ji Xuanyi.

However, this proposal is quite interesting. If Ji Xuanling can participate in the competition, the combination of three of them will still be very powerful. I just don't know if Ji Xuanling is eligible to participate since his current status is semi-official.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and asked Qi Qin to wait for him for a while, and then he went offline to contact Ji Xuanling.

Ji Xuanling seemed to be busy with something. When he received Ji Xuanyi's call, his tone was also hurried. After a moment, he realized it and adjusted himself. He said in a sweet voice: " Brother, what do you want to talk to me about? "

Ji Xuanyi was used to the other party's coquettishness, so without any nonsense, he told the other party directly about the arena competition.

" Arena? " Ji Xuanling's voice on the phone was a little hesitant . After a moment's silence, he said, " I may not be able to participate. "

One could tell that the other party was actually very reluctant to leave. It was not easy to get the chance to fight alongside Ji Xuanyi. Ji Xuanling really wanted to participate, but there was no way. The things he was doing right now were too important and he really couldn't spare the time. Ji Xuanyi could only sigh and said, " Okay, I'll take a look. You should take care of yourself even if you are busy. Don't get too tired. "

" Of course I have to take care of my health! " Ji Xuanling immediately said seriously: " I have to work hard for my brother's future! "

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but laugh when he heard this, " You don't need to work hard for my future. "

No matter how hard Ji Xuanling works, he is working for the Ji family. Since they have already cut off all ties, his father will no longer care about him, and certainly will not allow Ji Xuanling to control him.

Ji Xuanling followed suit and said, " Yes, it's useful, brother, don't worry, I will do everything you don't want to do! "

Ji Xuanyi thought he was talking about inheriting the Ji family, so he just smiled and let it go. He then gave him a few more words of advice, telling him that if he didn't listen, he would be beaten

when they met again. He scolded Ji Xuanling so much that he could only say " yes " before hanging up the phone and climbed back into the game with worry.

Qi Qin was still waiting for him. Seeing him coming up, he asked, " How is it? Did your brother agree? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " He has been busy recently and has no time. "

Qi Qin showed a regretful expression and looked at Ji Xuanyi with some worry. He knew that Ji Xuanyi really wanted to participate in this competition, but now he couldn't even find his teammates. He didn't know if Ji Xuanyi would be upset because of this.

Ji Xuanyi thought it over, waved his hand, and said, " If you can't find anyone you know, forget it. Just call for help on the forum or the world channel. "

When there was no chat system in Green Forest City, they still wrote handwritten flyers to recruit people to open up the new city. That's how they got to know Ze Yu Shishui, Qing Feng Bu Fu and Ming Shao. It's much more convenient now. It should be pretty fast to just shout in the world, but it takes some time to select people, and then they need to get to know each other. After Ji Xuanyi finished speaking, Qi Qin nodded.

There are many players in a server. Although the level may limit some masters, there are still powerful ones among the rest. Although Wan Ge Naizhi in the Star City had bad luck, he was able to kill Mi Yin by sneak attack. You know, players at this stage of Jian Xi Xin Jiu, even if their profession is a knight who is a natural nemesis of assassins, can only run away when facing Mi Yin at that time.

The two of them discussed it and started to advertise on the world channel, and soon people came to them.

The world channel has been filled with advertisements for recruiting teammates since the official announcement. The reason why Ji Xuanyi's news received a response so quickly was mainly because of his pseudonym. After Ji Xuanyi's ID was exposed yesterday, it immediately spread all over the world channel and game forums. Before, when Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything, no one dared to make any movement. Now that Ji Xuanyi's name appeared in the world, a large number of players immediately began to add him as a friend frantically without even seeing what he said.

For the first time, Ji Xuanyi felt that the setting of this game that only friends can have private chats was too annoying. His vision was suddenly filled with pop-up windows requesting friends, which made Ji Xuanyi dizzy.

With so many people, even if Ji Xuan filled up his friend list, it would not be enough!

Ji Xuanyi realized that he was mentally retarded, and finally cleared all the application messages. After setting no reminders, he said on the world channel: " Sorry, I forgot to add friends before talking. Let's talk in the forum. "

After saying that, without caring whether those people saw it clearly or not, he took Qi Qin offline to post.

The post was edited very quickly, and because the name Mu Xuanyi was popular, there was no need to worry about it being forgotten. Ji Xuanyi said that there was no need to add himself as a friend, as the destinations were all mixed activity areas in the Lost Continent, and interested players could just go to the registration point in the mixed activity area to find them directly.

After saying that, Ji Xuanyi hurriedly climbed back online and took Qi Qin to the Lost Continent – it would take at least three to four days to get from Star City to the Lost Continent, which means that if nothing unexpected happens, including the three days for registration, they will only have four days at most to choose teammates, and they might have to make do, which is not what Ji Xuanyi wants to see.

Qi Qin had logged in and out of the computer several times today and couldn't tell the difference between online and offline. He could only follow Ji Xuanyi closely.

When the two were about to leave the inner city to the traffic point, a familiar face suddenly appeared in Qi Qin's sight. He didn't react at once, and subconsciously raised his hand and said to the man: " Yutian? "

It was the younger brother of the twin commanders whom they had met when they had opened up a 25-person dungeon before, the swordsman commander Yue Tian.

Yue Tian didn't know if he didn't hear clearly or what, he walked forward for a while before realizing someone was calling him. He turned around and saw that it was Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi. He immediately smiled and said, " It's you! "

Ji Xuanyi didn't want to waste time reminiscing about the past, but Qi Qin had already called him over and Yue Tian also came over, so Ji Xuanyi could only stop where he was and look at him.

The last time he saw Yuetian and Ritian, Ji Xuanyi always felt that something was strange and wrong, but when he met Yuetian alone today, that weird feeling was gone, and Yuetian seemed to have forgotten what happened before, and he didn't look sneaky. Ji Xuanyi looked at him a few more times but didn't say anything.

Qi Qin looked at Yuetian curiously and asked, " What's going on? Aren't you twins always inseparable? Why are you alone? Where's Yuetian? "

When Yuetian heard this, he sighed bitterly and complained, " My brother caught a cold from the air conditioning last night and couldn't get up. He was sent to the hospital early this morning. I'm helping— "

Yuetian bit his tongue and quickly looked at Qi Qin. Qi Qin looked at him blankly without reacting.

Yuetian let out a barely perceptible sigh of relief and said with a dry laugh, " I just came here to level up. You have to be at the maximum level to participate in the official arena event. My brother has reached the maximum level, but I haven't. "

Qi Qin always felt that something was wrong, but he couldn't hear it, so he just nodded stupidly. Ji Xuanyi looked at Yue Tian meaningfully and said, " What did you say just now? I don't think I heard it clearly? "

Suntian was sweating profusely, and he looked very guilty. It took him a long time to say, " What did I say? I said ... I said my brother has a cold. "

Ji Xuanyi said " Oh " and said calmly: " You are my younger brother, right? Your two names are so similar, I can't remember them clearly. "

Yuetian looked at Ji Xuanyi nervously for a while, and when he saw that he had no intention of asking more questions, he wanted to leave immediately. However, Qi Qin, the idiot, didn't notice that Yuetian was not right at all, and stupidly grabbed him and said, " I caught a cold from using

the air conditioner once before, and it was Xuanyi who went to the hospital to take care of me. You should be careful about this kind of thing. Don't be greedy for coolness at night, and make sure to turn off the air conditioner before going to bed."

Ritian nodded randomly and was about to say that it was time to leave, but Qi Qin continued, "But if someone in your family is sick, you should put the game aside. You shouldn't be far from reaching the maximum level, right? I think you can go to the hospital to take care of Ritian first, and then come back to play together when he gets better. The atmosphere in the hospital is not suitable for staying alone, it will make you feel uncomfortable."

Yue Tian really wanted to say to Qi Qin, "Brother, I understand what you said. I was sent by that guy! Can you stop for a while? I can't hold on any longer!"

Ji Xuanyi's gaze was too intimidating. Although he was a PVE player, the twin brothers also knew that Ji Xuanyi was Mu Xuanyi and the things Mu Xuanyi had done in the past. Ji Xuanyi's gaze was even more terrifying now! Yuetian felt that he would be seen through in an instant, and he wanted to run away right now, the farther away from Ji Xuanyi the better ! Seeing Yue Tian's guilty conscience, Ji Xuanyi smiled. Seeing Qi Qin had finished speaking, he immediately continued without waiting for Yue Tian to speak: "Don't you two only play PVE ? Why are you trying to get involved in the arena as well? Is that okay? "

Yue Tian almost knelt down to Ji Xuanyi on the spot. You said this too quickly! But this question is better than the previous one. Yue Tian wiped the non-existent sweat from his forehead and said dryly: "For entertainment, everyone goes to the arena. There are not many people in the dungeon team. Besides, it's boring to play the same game all the time. We don't expect to become famous. We just go to cushion the bottom, roll over, wipe the floor, etc. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him but smiled without saying anything.

Yue Tiandong looked around for a while and whispered, "Well, I'm in a hurry to level up. Although I'm only halfway to gain experience, it takes a long time to complete the task. I'm afraid I won't be able to catch up if I go back. If you're all right, I can go first? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head at Ri Tian with a very malicious look when he saw the expression on his face that he was about to escape successfully, and said: "I still have something to ask you."

Yue Tian: "..."

Yuetian cursed a thousand times in his heart, but he didn't have the courage to speak out loud, so he could only say: "What's the matter? Ask! "

As long as you don't ask questions that he can't answer, he will tell you everything he knows! Please don't look for him next time!

But it was obvious that Ji Xuanyi would not fulfill his wish. He said meaningfully: "You should know that I am also a twin."

Yuetian shuddered, looked at him in horror, and shook his head repeatedly: "No, I don't know!" Ji Xuanyi pretended not to hear and continued, "I am a warlock now, and my brother plays an assassin, but I used to be an assassin too, and now this game doesn't allow you to open a sub-account, so I kind of miss it. Do you understand what I mean? "

Yuetian looked at him with tears in his eyes and said, "Brother, please let me go. I don't understand anything. Really! "

Chapter 198

Yuetian was so frightened by Ji Xuanyi that he wanted to log off immediately , but he was also worried that Ji Xuanyi really knew something. If he logged off, the other party would go all out and report him directly . He could only look at Ji Xuanyi tremblingly like a quail.

But Yue Tian was totally overthinking. Ji Xuanyi would never do such a thing that would harm others and not benefit himself . He just looked at Yue Tian and said, " I already know . You are the older brother, right? How did you do it? "

Qi Qin, who was standing by, hadn't reacted yet and stupidly corrected him: " Xuan Yi, Yue Tian is the younger brother, and Ri Tian is the older brother. "

Ji Xuanyi ignored him and looked straight at " the Yuetian " in front of him. " Yuetian " swallowed , looked around , winked at Ji Xuanyi , and stealthily took him into a remote alley. After making sure that no one would suddenly come here , " Yuetian " immediately fell down and said: " Oh my god , you have discovered this ... That's right, I am not Yuetian , I am Ritian. "

Qi Qin was stunned and said in confusion: " What? You are Ritian? Isn't it ... Ritian is the younger brother and the swordsman? Ritian ... I, am I confused? Ritian is the swordsman? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said to Ri Tian earnestly: It " wasn't us who discovered it, it was me who discovered it. "

Ritian: "..."

Ritian was speechless for a moment, then explained to Qi Qin: " No, you remembered correctly, Ritian is a priest, and Yuetian is a swordsman, but I am Ritian, but my account is Yuetian's, which means I am on Yuetian's account. "

Qi Qin opened his mouth wide, and it seemed that he would not be able to react for a while. Ritian had to put him aside and look at Ji Xuanyi who was obviously more sober.

Without Ritian's explanation, Ji Xuanyi had almost guessed the reason. The login password of this game account is the player's DNA in the game cabin . This recognition system can actually distinguish most people. After all, even the DNA of twins actually has slight differences. But some twins are too similar and become special cases – such as Ritian in front of him and his younger brother Yuetian.

Ji Xuanyi showed a thoughtful expression and said, you discovered this ,As expected " bug after the dungeon activity ended, right? "

At that time, he felt that there was something subtly wrong with the twin brothers, but he couldn't tell what was wrong. Now that he thought about it, in addition to the fact that they acted too guilty, it was actually because the two people's reactions were different.

In the past, when Ji Xuanyi called two people's names, their reactions were corresponding to their identities, but those few times when Ji Xuanyi met them, he called out " Ri Tian Yue Tian " , and the first one to turn around was the swordsman, followed by the priest.

The contrast in these small details was so subtle that except for Ji Xuanyi and Xu Chu, who remembered the two people's corresponding professions and identities very clearly, no one else

noticed anything wrong. Even the two people who noticed it did not realize where the problem lay – until today when they met Ritian on the Ritian ship alone.

Without his brother to cover him, when he was alone, Ritian's flaws were too obvious. Ji Xuanyi saw it at a glance that the "Yuetian" in front of him was not right. In addition, the other party had probably not been suspected for such a long time, so he relaxed a lot and even said something nonsense. If Ji Xuanyi couldn't see the problem anymore, he should stop hanging out with Xu Chu and Xiao Xiaoyuxia in the future and just go and play with Liu Tian Jing Yunhan directly.

Ji Xuanyi noticed all of this, so Ritian basically stopped resisting and told everything in detail. The dungeon activity was really demanding, and he and Yuetian were both the main and deputy commanders. It was okay during the initial development, but leading other players in the later stages was really a life worse than death. During that period, the two of them dreamed of playing dungeons, and their heads were almost bald. Naturally, they didn't get a good rest. The two people's game cabins were placed side by side. That morning, Ritian got up in a daze, entered the game cabin in a daze, and climbed online in a daze – then he found that he had become a priest. He was stunned for a long time before he realized that this was his brother's account.

"Originally, Yuetian wanted to report the bug to the official, but we had a quarrel in the past two days. He was not convinced about the relationship between the main and deputy commanders and the professions, so he suggested that the two of us switch accounts and play for a while." Yuetian said helplessly.

As a result, they became addicted to the game. It is certainly more interesting to be able to log in with two accounts than with only one. What's more, they can help each other with tasks. If one person is not available, the other can take over, just like today. It is very convenient. The twins gradually gave up reporting the bug.
idea.

Seeing Ji Xuanyi's subtle expression, Ri Tian quickly said, "Actually, this is not a big deal. After all, we didn't cheat, didn't affect the balance of the game, and didn't advertise it!"

He looked at Ji Xuanyi's expression, his voice gradually lowered, and he whispered: "If it really doesn't work, we won't change it in the future. It doesn't matter if we report it now..."

Ji Xuan glanced at him, smiled, and said, "I know what you mean. You two really didn't affect anyone else. It doesn't matter whether you report it or not. I'm just curious and want to know what you are hiding from me. Now that I know, I won't embarrass you."

Ritian stared at Ji Xuanyi in disbelief and said, "You won't report us?"

Ji Xuanyi said indifferently, "Why should I report you? The setting of Domain allows players to have only one account in order to enhance the sense of immersion. However, I think this setting is not very useful for the sense of immersion and it also affects the fun of the game. However, since the official setting has been made, there is nothing to object to. However, the existence of this extremely low probability bug is not a big problem."

After knowing that he would not be reported, Ritian relaxed and his mind became clear. After listening to Ji Xuanyi's high-sounding speech, he reacted belatedly, looked at him suspiciously, and said, "That's not right. You just said that you also have a twin brother..."

It sounds so nice, I'm afraid you might want to do that yourself!

Seeing his intention exposed, Ji Xuan coughed twice and said, " It's fine for us to just know about this matter, don't spread it to anyone else. "

Ritian: "..."

It's true! Ritian was speechless, okay? It seems that all his worries and fears just now were in vain, right?

Seeing Ri Tian's expression of seeing a ghost, Ji Xuan kindly reminded him: " There is still a difference between you and your brother. When the two of you are together, you can confuse people a little. If you are alone, there are too many flaws. I suggest that you try not to appear alone in the future, especially in front of people who are not so familiar with the two of you, but can remember the difference between the two of you. The former may confuse you out of habit, but the latter can see it at a glance. "

Ritian said dryly: " No, you are the only one who discovered this after all this time. "

Ji Xuanyi said disapprovingly: " You don't often act alone. At least don't show up alone in front of Xu Chu, the deputy gang leader of Tama Jianghu. He will see through it. "

After receiving his instructions, Ritian sighed helplessly and said, " I understand. Thank you. I will pay attention to it. "

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows and said, " Aren't you going to help Yuetian level up? Go ahead. We are still short of half a tube of experience. If you don't hurry up, it will be very difficult. "

Ritian finally reacted and ran away in a hurry.

Qi Qin only then reacted to what Ri Tian said, and said to Ji Xuan in disbelief: " Did they switch numbers? How did they do that? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanyi looked at the silly guy speechlessly and said, " We have already talked about this topic. Let's change it. "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment, and began to rack his brains to think of the next topic, but his head was still dizzy and he couldn't think of it for a long time. He could only say stupidly: " Then when are we leaving? Aren't we in a hurry? "

They still have to pick people.

Ji Xuanyi curled his lips and said, " No hurry, I'll go offline and talk to Ji Xuanling about something. If everything goes well, we won't be in a hurry and the forum post can be removed. "

Qi Qin: " Huh? "

Time flies, and in a blink of an eye it is time to register. The mixed activity area of Lost Continent is bustling and crowded.

Xu Chu, under the double protection of Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and Jian Xi Xin Jiu, said incomprehensibly: " The mixed activity area has three divisions, spanning the entire Lost Continent. Even if the width is not enough, the length is definitely enough. How can it be so crowded! "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia glanced at him and asked, " Why are you here? "

Xu Chu was stunned for a moment before he reacted and said, " This place is close! "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia also said: " That's right, the central area takes half a day longer to travel compared to the upper and lower areas, so of course everyone comes to the lower area. There are not many people in the central and upper areas, so how can it not be crowded here! "

Xu Chu's face turned black, and he said, " What the hell, this map is so big, and there's not even a teleportation array! "

The official is really wronged. When there was no seamless large map, everyone was looking forward to the sense of immersion that the seamless large map would bring. Teleportation arrays were even more unnecessary. But after it was made, they started to complain about it being troublesome. You players are too fickle!

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia sighed and said, " What's the point of you saying this now? Don't you have a mine at home? If you are unhappy, buy the game and modify it. We will support you wholeheartedly! "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu had been distracted, but he immediately perked up after hearing this. He stood in front of Xu Chu and said, " Brother, let's have a good relationship! If you buy the game, can you find a date for me? As long as he's a handsome boy, that'll be fine! "

Xu Chu: "..."

Xu Chu looked at the man speechlessly and said, " Wake up, my friend. Even though I have a mine at home, I can't afford this game. Otherwise, why would I pretend to be a rich man and play it here? You might as well ask Ji Xuanyi for help instead of asking me for help. "

Jian Xixinjiu didn't understand and muttered, " Ask Ji Xuanyi? What's the point of asking Ji Xuanyi? He won't let me play with him at all! "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia could vaguely hear what was going on, and was about to ask Xuchu when the latter stretched out his arm and said, " I lose! It's so crowded here, and I don't know what the situation will be like at the registration office. I'm afraid they will have to form a human wall? Let's go, let's go to the central area to register. We have three days, so we only have to walk half a day longer. That's enough! "

Xiao Xiaoyu was interrupted and lost what she was thinking about. She could only sigh helplessly and said, " Okay, let's go to the central area. "

However, the group had already squeezed to the middle of the lower area, and it was not easy to squeeze out. Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jianxi Xinjiu, the two men in armor, were not to be blamed, and Xu Chu was squeezed between the two and cried out in pain.

Regardless of how these three people struggled in the crowd, there were actually other people in Star City who had anticipated this event due to their rich experience and went to the central area early. This team was composed of three players from the three main cities – Romance of the Three Kingdoms!

Miyin: "..."

Snowfall: "..."

The old western doctor looked at the two people's faces and said, " Don't you think this name is awesome? "

Xue Piao Renjian looked at him in silence, and Mi Yin said coldly: " I don't think so. "

The old western doctor said resentfully: " Is it my illusion? I always feel that you are paying less and less attention to me. You are completely different from when you asked me to join your

gang. I knew that you men are all like this. You use sweet words to coax me before you get what I want, but after you get what I want, you treat me like nothing and ignore me ..."

Snowfall: "..."

Xue Piao Renjian looked at Mi Yin silently again.

There were so many flaws in the old western doctor's words that Mi Yin spent a long time looking for them and said, " You men ' ? "

The old western doctor readily changed his words and said, " We men. "

Mi Yin nodded and said, " It's not your illusion. "

Old Western doctor: "..."

Xue Piao Renjian cast an admiring look at Mi Yin.

The old western doctor was depressed and silent. He hadn't signed up yet, so he had a chance to regret it, but he didn't have the nerve to do so. These were Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian! Two super awesome masters. How could he kick them out when he couldn't even hold their thighs!

Thinking that these were two great people who could help him win the first trophy, the old Western doctor immediately became energetic again, walked up to the two of them and started talking.

Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian almost simultaneously showed expressions of despair.

But soon, the old Western doctor's chattering stopped temporarily. They had already arrived at the registration office and saw three other acquaintances.

Ji Xuanyi, Qi Qin, and Ji Xuanyi's brother Ji Xuanling were talking to the arena to sign up. When the old western doctor saw them, he immediately raised his hand and called out, " Ji Xuanyi! What a coincidence, you are here too? "

Ji Xuanyi and Ji Xuanling turned around at the same time, shocking the old western doctor. He had been helping Ye Linyu in the Lost Continent. Although he had heard about Mu Xuanyi's incident, he had never seen Ji Xuanling. He was confused and said stupidly, " The maximum level skill of a warlock is the invisible clone technique?! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuanling was in a playful mood and stood behind Ji Xuanyi with an expressionless face, trying to imitate him and play a trick on the old western doctor. However, the old western doctor was also a shrewd man and saw through it immediately. He said, " Fuck, these are twins, awesome! Let me see! "

Ji Xuan left Ji Xuanling to be studied by the old Western doctor, and said hello to Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian. He was also very experienced in the arena, and when he saw the scene, he knew that the lower area would be extremely crowded, so he came directly to the middle area. In fact, to be on the safe side, they were planning to go to the upper area, but later they thought about it and decided to come to the middle area. Now it seems that this decision was very correct, and they saved some distance.

Mi Yin looked at Ji Xuan Ling curiously. Although he had not gone back to see Ji Xuan Ling's big confession, he had heard that he was a master and an assassin. Now, at first glance, except that his expression looked much more approachable, it was like seeing the old Ji Xuan Yi. He couldn't help but feel a little moved and said, " Is this your brother? "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " I couldn't find anyone to fill the gap, so I had to call him over. "

Mi Yin looked over with some envy, and her old habit came back. She said, " Can you lend it to me to play in the arena someday? I haven't tried the dual assassin configuration yet. "

" Wake up, the arena mode of this game has just been launched, you haven't tried any configurations, okay? " Ji Xuanyi ruthlessly complained: " And your regular teammate is still next to you, and you are discussing kicking him out and finding someone else, isn't that too bad? "

Mi Yin then realized what was happening and looked at Xue Piao Renjian. Xue Piao Renjian looked back at him calmly. Mi Yin then turned around and said to Ji Xuan: " It doesn't matter. Xue Piao is used to it, right? "

Xue Piao Renjian nodded silently. Qi Qin looked at Mi Yin and then at Ji Xuanyi, and said in a low voice: " Even worse. "

Snowfall: "... Yeah. "

Everyone looked at him in surprise. The old western doctor said to Ji Xuan uncertainly: " Did he just say 'hmm'?! "

Xue Piao Renjian said nothing, but everyone's expressions became subtle. Ji Xuanyi said to Mi Yin, " Give up. My brother has a lot of things to do and doesn't have that much time to play games. Find someone else. "

Mi Yin then responded with regret, but he did not give up completely. After all, Ji Xuanyi said that his brother did not have time, but didn't his brother come to accompany him to play in the arena? This delay was nearly a month, so he thought there was still time, but Ji Xuanyi was not willing to let him go. He would wait until Ji Xuanling was alone and then go up to try to hook up. While Mi Yin was thinking about it, Ji Xuanyi had already taken Ji Xuanling back from the old Western doctor and completed the registration there.

Mi Yin still remembered that Ji Xuanyi had laughed at their team name, so she immediately approached him and asked, " What's your team name? "

Ji Xuanyi could see what he was thinking, so he said calmly, " Just fight casually. "

Mi Yin was stunned for a moment before realizing that " Just Play " was their team name.

There are many participants. Generally speaking, there is a high probability that this name will overlap with others, and the arena team names are not allowed to be duplicated. It seems that Ji Xuanyi and his team came early and left the other players behind, probably also with the intention of occupying the name.

Mi Yin thought of this and didn't bother to greet Ji Xuan. She immediately walked over to sign up. The faction struggle in the second server was still very fierce. Before, she met players from Star City who said they wanted to block the way for players from Day City to sign up. It seemed that the name of their mixed team shouldn't be so easy to have the same name as Ji Xuan . Before Mi Yin could finish thinking, he smiled at him kindly and said, " Sorry, adventurer, your team's name [Three Cities Alliance] has been taken by someone else. Please change it. "

Miyin: "..."

This name is indeed a bit rustic, but he and Xue Piao Renjian are both bad at naming, and this is a relatively normal name that the old western doctor came up with. After these words were spoken, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin showed no expression, while Ji Xuanling laughed as if he had let out a leak.

He had made a mistake before. Ji Xuan was indeed the cutest one. His brother was nothing like him! Mi Yin thought silently and typed in the second alternate team name given by the old western doctor that was not too weird.

: " Sorry, adventurer, your team's name [World Peace] has been taken by someone else. Please change it. "

Ji Xuanling said with a sigh, " What a pity! This name is too appropriate for this team. How come it's been taken again? "

Miyin: "..."

Is this God's will?!

Mi Yin entered their last alternative team name with an expression as if she was about to cry. This time there was no prompt for duplicate names, and she helped them complete the registration procedures.

Mi Yin walked to Xue Piao Renjian with a pale face, praying silently in his heart that Ji Xuanyi would not ask him what his team name was.

However, who is Ji Xuanyi? Of course, he would not miss this opportunity. He immediately asked: " Mi Yin, what is the name of your team? "

Miyin: "..."

The old western doctor said seriously: " If [Three Cities Alliance] and [World Peace] don't work, then we only have one backup team name. "

Ji Xuanling asked curiously: " What's the team name? "

The old western doctor said excitedly: " Romance of the Three Kingdoms! Isn't it awesome?! " It's so awesome! Mi Yin shamefully took Xue Piao away from the world, and the old western doctor with his short legs could only chase after him, looking very miserable.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but smile, which made Qi Qin and Ji Xuanling's hearts melt. He said, " We've finished signing up, so let's go quickly. There aren't too many people here yet. People in the lower area will react by then. If they get squeezed in here by the crowd, they'll be in trouble. "

The two had no objection and followed Ji Xuan without saying a word. Sure enough, not long after, players from the lower zone began to come to the middle zone one after another, and soon the area was crowded again.

Xu Chu and the other two were still walking towards the central area. No one knew what they would think when they saw the scene in front of them after arriving.

Although the registration period lasted for three days, there were new players who reached the maximum level every day and wanted to participate in this competition, so after three days, there were still people who wanted to register. However, the time was set and they closed the registration channel on time. Some players who had just reached the maximum level cried and begged for the registration to be reopened. However, although they looked like human beings, they were actually just a program. They were unmoved by the players' cries and left on their own.

The registration phase has officially ended, and tomorrow, the arena will be open!

Chapter 199

"The other side has a warlock?" the priest asked nervously, "He's a bit of a counter to me."

The knight waved his hand and said, "Who knows what level of warlock he is. If he's a weak one, we can just fight one against two. Don't panic."

The pastor whispered, "What if it's awesome?"

The knight said with a frown: "If you are awesome, just shoot directly. Don't talk about you. What can't he defeat?"

It's not like they haven't been taught a lesson by warlocks before.

The one standing on the platform shouted loudly: "For honor! The competition begins!"

The wooden fence separating the two teams from the center field collapsed instantly. The priest took the knight's hand and jumped onto the horse. The two of them rushed towards the opponent who had just entered the field like arrows.

Since the official start of the arena competition, knights and priests can be said to be the most mainstream combination. Knights have high attack and high mobility. When the wind is favorable, they can directly kill their opponents. When the wind is unfavorable, they can only escape from their opponents and eat dust. If the priest and knight cooperate well, and they can get on and off the horse smoothly in battle, they can ignore the priest's mobility shortcomings and turn the opponent into a baby bottle that they carry with them.

This configuration will leave the opponent helpless in most cases, and there are only three situations where it is likely to fail. The first is that the opponent has the same configuration but the knight is stronger. The second is that the opponent's configuration is a knight and an assassin combination with tacit cooperation. The third is that the opponent has a good warlock. For this team that dominates the game, the chance of winning this battle is only 50%. If the opponent's warlock is bad, they can win. If the opponent's warlock is not bad, they can surrender directly.

"If we win this one, we won't play today, God bless you!" the knight said nervously, "It's a loser, loser, loser, loser, loser..."

However, he is just an ordinary knight after all. He was taught a lesson by a hidden professional warlock before, and he might even be an African knight. God is not so willing to bless him.

While Qi Qin was estimating when the opponent would be able to enter Ji Xuanyi's skill range, he whispered to Ji Xuanyi: "What is the knight on the opposite side mumbling? What is the color machine?"

Ji Xuanyi pulled the corner of his mouth and said, "Maybe he is praying."

As soon as he finished speaking, the knight carrying his priest on horseback rushed into Ji Xuanyi's attack range. Ji Xuanyi immediately raised his staff towards the two of them.

The timing when Ji Xuanyi raised his staff was too perfect. The knight's pupils shrank and he immediately realized that God did not bless him.

You know, most magic professions, not just warlocks, but also priests and mages, are ranged professions that take the initiative to attack the enemy. They usually take action against the

enemy before the battle begins , trying to inflict the greatest damage before the opponent gets close.

Under this mechanism, priests and mages are fine. Even if their skills are thrown too early or the distance is too far , causing damage attenuation, the CD will end quickly and will not affect the battle situation. You can even use the method of observing the skill damage to visually estimate the optimal attack range.

Warlocks are different, almost every skill they have can decide the outcome of a battle, and their CD is relatively long. When they are not strong enough, it is easy for them to use their skills too early, turning the situation into 1v2 . Not to mention the noob warlocks, basically no one will take them as human beings during a battle, while warlocks with a little bit of strength have figured out how to measure distance using the healing reduction skills without CD . But no matter what, these people will aim their staffs at their opponents before the battle begins.

However, this warlock only started to move after he entered the best attack range – the knight was no weakling, and could even be said to be experienced in battle. He knew the distances that many magic professions could not measure with the naked eye, so he was very sure that the opponent had indeed prepared for battle the moment he entered the attack range.

To call it a coincidence is too much of a coincidence. This warlock is definitely not a simple person!

The knight felt bitter in his heart, but he immediately reined in his horse when a faint light flashed from the front of Ji Xuanyi's staff, causing the horse to raise its front end, creating a displacement difference. If Ji Xuanyi's attack was predicted with his previous speed, he could have avoided it perfectly –

Just as the knight finished his thought, he was instantly frozen in place. It was the warlock's paralysis skill!

Ji Xuanyi did predict his movements, but he did not predict his subsequent displacement, but predicted his evasive action!

Just when the knight was feeling helpless, Qi Qin had already leaped over his head with a heavy slash, and then pressed down heavily!

As the knight was knocked to the ground, the knight's horse neighed, shook off the man on its back, and fled without looking back. The priest on the horse also fell to the ground with the knight.

The strength of this priest is average. The main reason he teams up with a knight whose strength far exceeds his own is because the two of them are a couple. Therefore, after Qi Qin launched his skills, he had no time to dodge and suffered damage together with the knight.

Fortunately, everyone in this arena match had the same level of equipment, Qi Qin's skill damage was not that incredible, and the health of both of them was not lost that much. The situation of being at a disadvantage at the beginning did not make the priest lose his fighting spirit. The saying that if the enemy is a powerful warlock, he should surrender directly is just talk. The priest immediately began to move awkwardly and tried to heal her boyfriend.

However, as Ji Xuanyi was a support, he certainly would not let her complete her action. After instantly reducing the knight's healing to half of the priest's healing amount, he immediately

gave the priest a CD reversal skill. Before the priest could react, he lost control of his body in the next moment!

The warlock's maximum level skill, puppetry!

Qi Qin didn't lose a drop of blood. In the current situation, the opponent's skills were useless.

After Ji Xuanyi successfully controlled the opponent, he controlled the opponent's body crookedly and ran out of the field.

Seeing the two assistants running out like drunks, Qi Qin gave an apologetic smile to the knight lying on the ground unable to move, and said: " Sorry, keep working hard in the next game. "

Then, he launched an ordinary storm-like attack on the opponent – no skills, all basic attacks , but the speed of his attacks made the damage of these basic attacks added up to be higher than that of his skills!

As soon as Ji Xuanyi's paralysis skill wore off, the knight only had half of his health left! You know, everyone's equipment is of the same level, this damage is too terrible!

The knight was secretly frightened and got up, trying to summon his horse to run away, but how could Qi Qin let him succeed? Although the knight was slightly faster than the swordsman when not on a horse, Qi Qin was wearing light armor with increased agility. He kicked the knight to the ground with one kick and beat him up.

At this time, Ji Xuanyi's puppetry was over. The priest stretched out his short legs and tried to run towards the knight. Ji Xuanyi did not stop him. He slowed him down slowly. The opponent's speed, which was not very fast to begin with, suddenly became almost like crawling ...

Before the priest could get to the distance where he could heal the knight, the knight had already been hacked to death by Qi Qin.

The pastor almost cried. She glanced at Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin who were approaching her, raised her hands quickly, and shouted, " We admit defeat, we admit defeat! "

A loud announcement was made on the platform: " The Blue Team admits defeat, the Red Team wins! Please leave through the exit! "

The exit was just behind the narrow space where both sides were blocked before the battle began. As soon as the words fell, the knight was resurrected at the exit . He looked at Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin with a complicated expression, took his girlfriend's hand, and left through the exit.

Ji Xuanyi took out a booklet that was distributed after the arena was opened, checked their current points, nodded, and walked out with Qi Qin.

Outside was the bustling arena hall. The building was so large and accommodated so many people that if it weren't for the roof, it would even look like a small map. But even so, the hall was still a bit crowded. The players' enthusiasm for the arena could be said to have exceeded many people's expectations. The hall was filled with the voices of players discussing battle routines and configurations.

They stand inside the small guardrail and talk to the players. There are two doors on each side, an exit and an entrance. It is the same setting as the Green Forest City copy. Although they all enter from the same entrance, there are actually many different spaces. After the players enter, they can fight with the team randomly matched according to their points.

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin came out, there were people queuing out of the same entrance. Some were excited, discussing the situation of the previous game and joking with their

teammates, while some were extremely depressed. Both of them had gloomy faces and did not speak. The winner and loser could be seen at a glance. Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but sigh, what a diverse range of people!

In order to give players the opportunity to participate in three types of competitions at the same time, these three types of competitions are held separately. The ones currently being held are 2v2 , and 3v3 will be held after fifteen days . All in all, this arena carnival may last nearly three months. Ji Xuanyi suspects that some players may never want to touch the arena again after persisting for these three months.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin tidied themselves up briefly and prepared to sign up for the next battle. In comparison, the other players who had to rest for a long time after the battle seemed very lazy. Ji Xuanyi had just lined up to talk to someone when he heard someone shouting, " Fuck! Little Ji! "

Ji Xuan turned around and saw that it was Ze Yu Sishui and the other two. The one who shouted just now was Ze Yu Sishui. Ming Shao and Qingfeng Bufu must have just had a fight and looked very exhausted.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had been playing for five or six hours, except for lunch, and had not lost a single game. They figured they had earned enough points for today, so they thought it would be okay to take a break. So they led Qi Qin out of the team and said to Ze Yu Sishui, " You guys are here too? How was the game? "

Speaking of this, Ming Shao and Qingfeng Bufu, who seemed to have just lost a game, forced themselves to fight with a little spirit.

Ze Yu Sishui smiled and said, " Not bad, the winning rate is 50%! "

The point system in the arena rewards more when you win and deducts less when you lose. If you can maintain a half-win rate, you can keep the points rising, which is considered a relatively impressive situation among ordinary players.

This was almost within Ji Xuanyi's expectations, but with a winning rate of only 50%, there was still some distance to go before he could pass the auditions.

Ji Xuanyi said: " We still need to work harder. "

Hearing this, the three of them all fell in anger. Ze Yusi said, " We want to try our best. Xiao Ji, don't you see how many people there are? If there is only one second server to pick 25 teams, we can still work hard. Xiao Ji, do you know how many people and how many masters there are in the whole area and server? "

This round of auditions is not a competition within the server, but rather a mix of registered players in the game. In other words, players from Server 2 may be matched with players from other servers when matching opponents – and Server 2 is only one of the ten servers currently, so the probability of matching with players from the other nine servers is much higher than that of matching with players from this server.

Ze Yu Sishui almost hugged Ji Xuanyi's thighs and cried out loud, complaining: " You don't know, as soon as we got up, we were pushed to the ground by those big guys, rubbed, and then rubbed down, up and down ... Look at how Master Ming and Qingfeng were beaten! "

Ming Shao and Qing Feng Bu Fu very appropriately raised their gloomy faces to show Ji Xuan.
Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ze Yu Sishui sobbed and said, " We don't expect to make it into the top 25, so let's just think of it as earning crystal coins. "

Crystal coins are rewards for winning an arena battle. With a certain amount of gold coins or demon coins, they can be used to redeem equipment sold in the arena store. Originally, they were supposed to be available in ordinary arenas, but officials later said that in order to thank and give back to players for their support, auditions could also produce such tokens.

Ji Xuanyi deeply suspected that this method was no different from other merchants' behavior of raising prices first and then giving discounts.

However, it is not bad that Ze Yu Sishui and the others have this idea. At least they will not be like other players who fight desperately for a place in the competition. They will not feel a huge blow after losing, as if they have lost their parents. Playing games is supposed to be a happy thing. It is not good to be too obsessed with winning and losing and lose sight of the main goal. Ze Yu Si Shui said: " But we still have to work hard. After all, the later we get, the harder it will be to win. We don't have much time left to earn coins. In the blink of an eye, half of the fifteen days have passed. Once the elimination round begins, there will be nothing for us to do. The three of us can probably only be spectators ... "

Just as Ze Yu Sishui said, today is the seventh day since the auditions began. Recalling the huge crowds on the first day, Ji Xuanyi still felt a lingering fear. At that time, he and Qi Qin were both relatively calm people. The most excited teams in Fanxing City were probably Mi Yin, Xue Piao Renjian and Lao Xiyi's team. Seeing that the situation was not good that day, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were ready to stay outside and slowly look for opportunities to go in. Mi Yin directly asked Xue Piao Renjian to throw herself in, and then relying on the assassin's agility and various teleportations, she became the first team to line up to enter.

I don't know what the other people are doing now.

On the third day, Ze, Yu and Sishui's trio had already prepared themselves mentally to be spectators, so they became very inactive, taking a long rest after each battle. However, they did find out a lot of news about the arena.

" There are quite a few teams in our Star City that have a chance to qualify, " Ze Yu Si Shui said, " Let's not talk about Mi Yin and Xue Piao Ren Jian. In addition to the old-school configuration of assassins and knights, the knight priest is also a dominant combination. Coupled with their own strength, I think they can compete for the seeded team. And you, Xiao Ji, how is your winning rate? "

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and said modestly: " It's just average. "

Ze Yu Sishui immediately said, " Come on, it's not like I haven't seen a warlock before ... "

There are not many people who can play the warlock to the maximum level, and some of them are novices. But this does not prevent those masters from letting other players see the horror of the warlock. Once the arena is opened, no one dares to underestimate the hidden profession of the warlock.

However, in the beginning, they were boasting a lot, and some rookie warlocks took advantage of the power of others to scare off many people. After playing more in the later period, everyone realized that the warlock was a profession with such a clear watershed. When they were on the field, they were either suppressing or being suppressed, and it was rare for the two sides to be

evenly matched . However, this also made many players who just gave up when they saw that their configuration could not win and wanted to save time to earn coins very helpless.

For teams with warlocks, you have to fight to see if you can win. I can only say that fortunately, they were all crushing games, so it didn't take much time.

Ze Yu Sishui felt his legs go weak when he thought of the horror of being dominated by a warlock. Ji Xuanyi certainly couldn't be a rookie warlock, so how could his winning rate be just average!

Ze Yu Sishui said silently: " Then Xiao Ji and Tianxia are the second team, and the third ..."

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment and said, " What about the third one? "

Counting on fingers, there are only so many masters in Fanxing City. Apart from the two of them and Mi Yin's team, the next one is Jianxi Xinjiu. Although Jianxi Xinjiu's combat effectiveness is okay, it is still some distance away from qualifying for the knockout round. In addition, they bring along Xu Chu and Xiaoxiao Yuxia, two useless people, so it is impossible for them to be ranked third, right?

Ze Yu Sishui also had a complicated expression when he said this : " The third team is the leader of Liu Tian and the leader of Chen Shi, Jing Yunhan ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin was completely stunned. He knew how weak Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan were, and he also knew the intensity of the battle in this competition. When comparing the two, how the hell was this possible? ! Did the sow climb a tree? !

Thinking of who their teammates were, Ji Xuanyi immediately reacted and said with mixed feelings: " Could Yunzhongjian's luck have such a big impact? "

Ji Xuanyi had thought that Yun Zhongjian's luck in the arena could at most cause the opponent's skills to deviate, or their positioning to go wrong and collide with his sword. This level of luck could only increase Jing Yunhan and Liu Tian's winning rate to 30%, which was the ordinary level of ordinary players. Although it didn't seem very good, when comparing the combat effectiveness of Jing Yunhan and Liu Tian, one could tell that this winning rate was already incredible!

But it was obvious that Ji Xuanyi underestimated Yun Zhongjian.

Ze Yu Sishui said in a tone of telling a ghost story: " Do you know? Emperor Yun Ou didn't just use those messy little tricks to help Jing Yunhan and Liu Tian Gang Leader gain points. In addition to positioning errors and skill deviations, the most terrifying thing is that as long as the team is facing them, one of them will definitely be offline strangely ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "... I see. "

Although Jing Yunhan and Liu Tian are stupid, they are very proud. They will brag about their winning rate, but will never say how their winning rate came about. The reason why Ze Yu Sishui knows this is because they themselves have been ranked with Liu Tian and Yun Zhongjian.

Swordsman and knight are a weird combination. Unless the two players have a good understanding with each other, they can basically not play any general cooperation. Ze Yu Sishui and the others had no intention of playing it safe at that time. They wanted to fight for

victory, so they had a secret chat with Liu Tian and said that they would not hold back. Liu Tian also said, contrary to his usual behavior, don't hold back, fight with your strongest strength! When Ze Yu Sishui and Ming Shao heard Liu Tian say this, they rushed forward immediately. Just when Ze Yu Sishui was facing Yun Zhongjian and was planning to use his high mobility to outsmart the opponent, his eyes suddenly went dark and he was disconnected on the spot! Young Master Ming said sadly, " Then I started to make mistakes frequently. Although I tried my best to kill the leader , I still died at the hands of the European Emperor! "

Qi Qin squeezed towards Ji Xuanyi in fear and said, " It sounds a bit scary! "

" It's more than horrible! It's simply unbelievable and horrible! " Ze Yu Sishui shouted, " I originally thought it was a network problem, but later Mi Yin and the others also lost to Yun Ou Huang and were disconnected! Only then did I realize that the power of Yun Ou Huang is so terrifying! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

It's ok even though it's so scary.

However, Ji Xuanyi felt that masters like Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian, even if they made frequent mistakes in a 1v2 match, would not be likely to lose to a combination of Yun Zhongjian and Liutian or Jing Yunhan.

In fact, this is indeed the case. The game that Mi Yin and his team lost was because Mi Yin brought the Old Western Doctor into the game, and then Mi Yin went offline, leaving only the Old Western Doctor. Although the Old Western Doctor was also very sharp, he was a priest after all. He was tortured for a long time by the rookie tactics of Liu Tian and Yun Zhongjian, and finally he surrendered when he couldn't bear it anymore. That's how he lost the game. But this is also terrible.

Ze Yu Sishui said: " I think this team has a real chance of making it into the top 25. They won't get the seeded spot, but with Yun Ouhuang's luck, they might get in at 25th place. "

Ji Xuan nodded. Ze Yu Sishui was right. If they were to face Yun Zhongjian's team in the knockout round, they would have to use the Assassin Swordsman configuration. If they used the Warlock Swordsman and Qi Qin was offline, then it would be a disaster ...

Ji Xuanyi assessed the situation and said, " How are the others? "

Ze Yu Sishui reacted for a moment before realizing that the other people Ji Xuanyi was referring to might be Jian Xi Xinjiu and the others, and his expression suddenly became strange.

Ji Xuanyi: " ? What's wrong? "

Ze Yu Sishui said slowly: " As for Gang Leader Jian Xi ... they may still be waiting for Deputy Gang Leader Xu Chu to come online. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

The author has something to say: Xu Chu: Gugugugu

Chapter 200

The name of Gechu is so famous that it makes all the teammates tremble with fear!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jianxi Xinjiu are so unlucky. Why do they want to team up with Xu Chu?

Ze Yu Sishui said helplessly: " The deputy gang leader was always very punctual in the previous Lost Continent activities . Gang Leader Xiaoxiao and Gang Leader Jianxi probably forgot about it for a moment, or they thought he had changed his nature. "

Who knew that Xuchu didn't postpone it when he lost the continent, but kept it all until now! But think about it , I can actually understand Xu Chu. After all, he is a rich man who always spends money on others . This time, due to the restrictions of the event rules, money is useless. Forcing Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian to take him is just self-consolation. Even if they enter the knockout stage, it will only be a shame . This event is really meaningless to him.

That was why he decided to team up with Xiao Xiao Yu Xia Jian Xi Xin Jiu instead of spending money to hire an expert to help him gain points.

But once Xu Chu relaxes , his bad nature will emerge. He will be beaten by others if he queues up online anyway , and the gaming experience is rubbish , so why come up?

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Jian Xi Xin Jiu and Xiao Xiao Yu Xia can also queue up , right? Isn't this 22 ? They can wait for Xu Chu to come online before they fight Xu Chu's share. "

Ze Yu Sishui shook his head and said, " I heard that Gang Leader Jian Xi and Deputy Gang Leader Xiao Xiao have participated in too many battles , and Deputy Gang Leader Xu Chu has participated in too few battles, so they are not allowed to sign up. "

The reason why 2v2 battles require three players is, firstly, to prevent unexpected situations , and secondly, because of the configuration restraint factors in the game, giving players more room for configuration choices when facing the enemy. However, if it is simply set up like this, it is easy for two people's fixed configuration to score points crazily, and the strength of the third person in the team does not match the team's combat effectiveness. Therefore, the assessment standard of combat rate has emerged to balance the actual level of the three-person team.

When the participation rate of a player in a team drops below 25%, a warning will be issued to the participating players, informing them that the team's current data is not sufficient to participate in the knockout rounds. When the participation rate of a player drops below 15%, the player will be refused to sign up for the battle.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Jianxi Xinjiu had already squeezed Xuchu's pitifully low battle rate down to 15%, so they could only helplessly wait for Xuchu to come online.

When Ji Xuan heard this, he couldn't help but shook his head and said, " It's not easy to swipe a coin. "

Ze Yu Sishui simply shouldn't feel too deeply, and immediately received: " Who said it wasn't! Some people are going crazy for brushing coins. "

After saying that, he looked around and saw that no one was paying attention to this side. Then he sneaked up to Ji Xuanyi and said, " Xiao Ji, do you know? Someone on the forum is studying the tricks of double row. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned: " Double row? "

Qingfeng Bufu explained: " It means two teams that have agreed in advance line up together, and then there is a probability that they will line up together. If this probability can be increased, you can admit defeat once and I can admit defeat once, so that we can earn coins efficiently. " If this strategy can be successfully implemented, then in the time it takes other players to fight one round, they can play ten rounds, which can have a huge impact on the balance.

" It is indeed possible that people will line up together at the same time, " Ji Xuanyi said with some disapproval, " but it is not realistic to rely on such a low-probability event to earn coins, right? "

That's indeed the case. This method actually became popular when keyboard online games were still mainstream. However, it gradually disappeared after the officials of those keyboard online games changed the queuing mechanism. Not to mention how many people were queuing per second in this competition and how low the probability of being queued together was, I think with the lessons learned from other games, "Domain" should not be unprepared.

Ze Yu Si Shui shrugged and said, " I guess the situation is not good. It seems that one-on-one platooning is not possible. They are now planning to find a few more teams and line up together. "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " It would be better to practice more techniques instead of just using this skill. "

Ze Yu Sishui puffed out his chest proudly: " People who don't practice martial arts don't think so much! "

Ming Shao and Qing Feng Bu Fu looked down on him. You didn't practice your skills but you are showing off! If you were more sharp, you could help them get more points!

Ze Yu Sishui pretended not to notice his companion's gaze and joked to Ji Xuanyi: " Xiao Ji, I think we can also try to line up together. Maybe we can really line up together, and then we can put you and Tianxia in the top 25. In this way, we can also have a share in your victory! "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, " You don't need to be the backup. Just fight when you are in line. "

Do he and the world still need Ze Yu Si Shui and other guys to give in?

Ze Yu Sishui laughed dryly and said, " I was just kidding, don't take it seriously. I don't want to be in the queue with you. I'm going to swipe some coins! "

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " Then keep going, it's enough to rest for a while, I'm going to continue queuing with Tianxia. "

Seeing how energetic he was, Ze Yu Si Shui also became active and said, " We've had a good rest too! Let's go and continue to earn coins! "

Ji Xuan nodded, said goodbye to Ze Yu Si Shui, and was about to leave when Ze Yu Si Shui suddenly remembered something and said, " Xiao Ji, although I didn't say hello, I have seen you two times before. Why didn't I see your brother? Aren't you a team of three? It's always you and Tian Xia who play together. Wouldn't your brother's participation rate be insufficient? "

When Ji Xuan heard this, he suddenly smiled, glanced at him, and said, " Since we are still in the queue, then our participation rate must be high enough. You said you only saw me and Tianxia? "

Ze Yu nodded like a chick pecking at rice.

Ji Xuan narrowed his eyes and smiled, saying, " My brother and I are twins, how do you know that it was me you saw? "

Ze Yu Sishui was stunned for a moment, opened his mouth wide, and looked at Ji Xuanyi stupidly.

After Ji Xuan played a trick on Ze Yu Sishui, his mood improved. He ignored him and left with Qi Qin to queue.

Qing Feng Bu Fu pushed Ze Yu Si Shui and said, " Hey, son, are you ready to line up? It's your turn and your old father's! "

The " old father " calmly gave Qingfeng Bufu a slap on the head, sent him back to the queue, and said to Ze Yu Sishui: " What's wrong with you? "

Ze Yu Sishui looked at him in confusion, shook his head after a long while, and said, " I always feel like something is weird ..."

Ze Yu Sishui thought for a long time but couldn't figure it out. He had to throw the fleeting thought aside, and re-energized himself and said with full energy: " Let's go! Keep on earning coins! If you don't have enough skills, you can make up for it with equipment. In order to dominate the arena after the game, work hard, young man! "

Young Master Ming: "..."

Ming Shao felt that he would never be able to understand Ze Yu Sishui in his lifetime, so he reluctantly led her to find Qingfeng Bufu.

In the next round, Ze Yu Sishui and his friends were not paired with Ji Xuan. Ze Yu Sishui was a little nervous about this, fearing that his bad luck would come true and he would be laughed at by Qingfeng Bufu.

However, things are unpredictable. Less than half an hour after Qingfeng Bufu had mocked Ze Yu Sishui, his luck suddenly improved. After winning five games in a row, Ze Yu Sishui and others were unlucky enough to be matched with the king bomb configuration of Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian.

" It's such a beast! I didn't expect Mi Yin to be such a beast! I'm going to stop being a fan! " Ze Yu Sishui covered her face and cried.

He and Ming Shao arranged the game. After entering, he saw Mi Yin and the other two and was about to say hello and chat, but before he could open his mouth, Xue Piao Renjian rushed over with Mi Yin and kicked him three times in a row. Mi Yin got off the horse and burst out. Ze Yu Sishui was sent out without even using his invisibility, and his head was hit so hard that it enlarged three times.

Qingfeng caressed Ze Yushishui's big head lovingly and said, " Miyin and Xuepiaorenjian are trying to score points, right? Time means points, so where do they have the time to chat with you? I can't even see clearly if it's you. It's not normal to give away a set, okay? "

When Ze Yu Sishui heard this, he angrily buried his face in Qingfeng Bufu's sleeve and blew his nose. Although players normally wouldn't have snot in their noses in a holographic online game, the snorting noise still made Qingfeng Bufu blush, and he hurried over there to change his equipment.

Young Master Ming said calmly, " Everything will turn around when it reaches its extreme. We have already started five times. It is normal to lose badly in one. The next one should be fine. "

Ze Yu Sishui looked up at Ming Shao and said pitifully: " Really? "

Ming Shao nodded and said, " Really? After all, we encountered the combination of Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian. This can be said to be the most unfortunate thing in the arena. As the saying goes, it will rebound after hitting the bottom. There will definitely be a turnaround in the next game. Hurry up and line up with Qing Feng Bu Fu. Don't waste time. "

Ze Yu Sishui thought about it and it made sense. There could be no more unfortunate thing in the world than queuing up with Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian in the arena. So he agreed and went to find Qing Feng Bufu to queue up.

Five minutes later.

Ze Yu Si Shui: "... qaq ! Young Master Ming you are such a big liar! "

It's true that they have hit bottom and rebounded, but they didn't hit bottom at all in the last game. It's not the most unlucky thing to be matched with Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian in the arena. The most unlucky thing is that they were matched with Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian in the last game, and Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin in the next game!!!

Ze Yu Sishui sniffed and lowered his head to chat with Ji Xuanyi, but found that he couldn't chat in the arena, so he could only shout at the top of his voice: " Xiao Ji! We will retreat directly at the beginning! Please don't fight us! "

After a few seconds, Qi Qin's voice came from behind the opposite fence: " Not good! Xuan Yi said we have to fight with our true strength! "

Qing Feng Bu Fu looked at Ze Yu Si Shui in horror and said, " How did you get beaten last time? Tell me quickly, I need to be mentally prepared, otherwise I'll have a heart attack! "

Ze Yu Si Shui: "..."

Ze Yu Sishui ignored Qing Feng Bu Fu and knelt down across the fence in front of Ji Xuan Yi and Qi Qin, crying, " Boss, please let us go. We really can't beat them! "

However, the distance was too far , so Ji Xuanyi and the others really didn't see Ze Yu Sishui's begging for mercy. Qi Qin very honestly relayed Ji Xuanyi's words and said, " No need to say more, just fight seriously! "

Seeing that he couldn't move the other party, Ze Yu Sishui stopped struggling, stood up resignedly, and said to Qingfeng: " We can only fight ..."

Qingfeng Bufu looked at the blurry figure opposite him, and was too embarrassed to ask if the other side didn't see your begging for mercy like a tiger descending from a mountain. After all, he couldn't ask Ze Yu Sishui to kneel down and make a sound for Ji Xuanyi and the others to hear, so he could only comfort him: " It's okay, maybe you can still fight? Besides, even if you lose, you will lose quickly, just grit your teeth and close your eyes, and it will be over, don't panic. "

Ze Yu Sishui looked at Qing Feng Bu Fu silently. Just as he was about to say something, someone on the platform shouted at the top of his voice: " For honor! The competition begins! " The fences on both sides collapsed at the same time, and Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin rushed out immediately.

For Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, this fence was a restriction. Once it collapsed, it would be time to attack. But for Ze Yu Sishui and Qingfeng Bufu, this fence was no different from a shelter. The moment it collapsed, both of them exclaimed " Oh shit! "

Qingfeng Bufu saw Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin coming over, and hurriedly looked at Ze Yu Sishui. They were so busy being nervous that they hadn't even discussed how to fight! As a result, Qingfeng Bufu turned his head and found that there was no one beside him ... Ze Yusihui disappeared into the air and whispered in Qingfeng Bufu's ear: " Brother, hold on for now. I'll come out to support you when the time comes! "

Qing Feng Bu Fu: "... You're kidding!

Qingfeng Bu Fu Ma Mu said: " What if the time is not right? "

As expected, Ze Yu Sishui said regretfully: " Brother, if the time is not right, you should die first! "

Qing Feng Bu Fu cursed: " Get lost! I don't have a child like you! "

When Ze Yu Sishui heard this, he quickly left, leaving Qingfeng alone to deal with the combination of Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin.

Qingfeng Bufu almost cried out loud. He despised Ze Yu Sishui in his heart and silently decided that he would never play in the arena with someone who could become invisible. He then took difficult steps with his short legs, trying to avoid Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin.

In most games, mages are set up as turret professions with high aggression, fragile skin, and short legs. However, in "Domain", except for the warlock who is very extreme, other professions are relatively balanced, including the mage profession, which has the advantage of high attack while also bringing some slight control and life-saving skills.

The mage's full-level skill is not an earth-shattering ultimate move, but a somewhat funny-looking displacement skill called Positive and Negative Poles.

The positive and negative polarity skills can be used twice per CD . When the mage releases this skill on himself and the enemy at the same time, once the enemy gets close, the mage will be passively bounced away. When it is applied to himself and his teammates, the effect is completely opposite, and the two people can be sucked closer.

Each time the skill is used, the effect lasts for five seconds, which adds up to ten seconds. However, each CD can only be used three times in total. However, it is enough . When used against the enemy, it can cancel the enemy 's three pursuit attacks. When used against a friendly unit, it is equivalent to ten seconds of acceleration. It can be said to be a life-saving skill. At least it is more than enough for a short-legged melee fighter like a swordsman.

However, its shortcomings are also obvious. First, it cannot target ranged and agile professions and is naturally countered by assassins. Second, if it encounters two melee characters chasing it at the same time, it will be consumed very quickly and it is very likely to be killed while firing. However, this skill is extremely useful in saving lives when teammates are healers. As we all know, a profession like the mage, which deals explosive damage, can put tremendous pressure on the opponent for every extra second of life. In the hands of an expert, it can be said to be a magical skill.

However, regardless of whether Qingfeng Bufu is worthy of the title of master, just talking about the configuration of Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, it can be said that with Ji Xuanyi, the warlock, he is almost the natural nemesis of Qingfeng Bufu. After all, although the warlock is an auxiliary, he is also a long-range one. There is no need for Qi Qin to get close to him. Ji Xuanyi can control him from a distance first , and then Qi Qin can come up and beat him up.

After Qingfeng Bufu ran out of the fence, he immediately put on a damage reduction shield to prevent Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin from suddenly beating him up. Even if he was controlled first, with the damage reduction shield on his body, and Qi Qin's equipment was average, he could definitely withstand Ji Xuanyi's control chain. The warlock's skills have a very long CD , and there is a skill vacuum period after the control chain. After the control ends, he can go to the positive and negative poles, and then he can walk away from Qi Qin while attacking them. You know, although Ji Xuanyi is a support, he doesn't have much healing ability, so you don't have to worry about not being able to kill people if you slowly consume their energy.

However, this tactic only went through Qingfeng Bufu's mind for a short while. After all, he had seen Qi Qin's attack methods. Saying that a shield could withstand Ji Xuanyi's control chain was just a guess in the best direction. If possible, it would be best not to be touched.

At this time, Ze Yu Si Shui is needed. If the opponent can entangle Ji Xuanyi, then Qing Feng Bu Fu can boldly attack Qi Qin. The skill of positive and negative poles can also be saved for use later to save his life.

Qingfeng Bufu thought so and began to wink at the air frantically – there was no other way. Although they were teammates, he could not see Ze Yu Sishui after he became invisible. He could not directly shout out the tactics. He could only hope that Ze Yu Sishui and he had a mother-son connection and could sense what he was thinking!

After seeing that Qingfeng Bufu had put a shield on himself, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were no longer in a hurry to go up. Everyone's equipment level was the same. Qingfeng Bufu's shield was as fragile as paper when Qi Qin used his equipment outside. But with his current equipment, even if Qi Qin wanted to break the opponent's shield, it would take a certain amount of time, and every second of control time was very precious. There was no need to waste it. It would be better to wait for the time to end and then go up and beat him up.

Qingfeng Bufu saw that Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin's actions were similar and knew what they meant. His pace immediately slowed down and he couldn't help but hesitate for a moment.

The other party obviously didn't want to attack his shield, so should he go to them and attack them while they weren't attacking, or wait for Ze Yu Sishui to disrupt Ji Xuanyi and the others' vision and hearing before charging in? The former might be a trap, and the latter ...

Qingfeng Bufu thought of what Ze Yu Sishui said at the beginning when he was invisible, as well as the other party's fear of death. He always felt that he could not wait for the other party to make the first move!

Qingfeng Bufu gritted his teeth. As the saying goes, one cannot gain a tiger cub without risking it. While his shield had only four seconds left, he turned around and ran towards Ji Xuanyi and the others.

" You still have some awareness, " Ji Xuanyi whispered to Qi Qin, " You haven't lost any health yet, but you've activated your skills and are only thinking about running. You're definitely losing, just like letting a skill go on cooldown, especially in a no-brainer game. No matter what the reason is, if you can't delay the cooldown , you can only go after activating your skills. Both sides don't have healers, and each side only has one chance. The side that only thinks about saving its life will definitely lose. "

When Qi Qin saw that Ji Xuanyi also gave comments on his kung fu, he knew that he did not intend to make things too difficult for Ze Yu Sishui and Qingfeng Bufu. Although everyone had the same equipment, the difference in strength was there after all. The possibility of Ze Yu Sishui and Qingfeng Bufu winning was still too low.

Although Qingfeng Bufu was conscious, his reaction was still slow. When he ran over, his shield was already running out of time. Rather than saying that he attacked Ji Xuanyi and the others without them noticing, it would be more like saying that he delivered a takeaway to their door and waited for Ji Xuanyi and the others to take the kills.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the distance between himself and Qingfeng Bufu, took a step forward and raised his staff.

Just when Ji Xuanyi was about to control Qingfeng Bufu on the spot and end the battle, his expression suddenly changed. He abruptly retracted his staff, spun around, and hit the air behind him heavily.

Although the damage of this attack is limited, the assassin's invisibility will be broken if he suffers any damage, even if it is only a little bit. The air fluctuates and Ze Yu Sishui appears from it, but the momentum of his skills does not decrease, and he rushes straight towards Ji Xuanyi!

Although Ji Xuanyi turned around, his reaction was a beat too slow. Ze Yu Shishui's skill Stealing Kill almost brushed past his waist. Although the damage was not enough, it actually benefited from the back bonus, reducing Ji Xuanyi's blood by one-fifth!

Ze Yu Sishui is indeed a talented player identified by Ji Xuanyi. Although Qingfeng Bufu's movement of running over was very reckless and he failed to communicate with him at all, the moment Ji Xuanyi focused his attention on Qingfeng Bufu, he keenly sensed the opportunity and launched an attack at the moment Ji Xuanyi released his skill!

Although Ji Xuanyi relied on his intuitive prediction to interrupt the action in time, saving a few tenths of a second to release the skill and knocking Ze Yu Sishui out of the air, this action did not mean that he still had spare strength or a misjudgment, but that he had realized that it was too late to avoid the damage, and only by turning around and hitting this magic wand would he not lose.

This is where Ze Yu Si Shui's talent lies! If this person wasn't so salty, he might be the next Mi Yin!

But unfortunately, there is no "if" in the world. The salted fish Ze Yu Si Shui could only seize the opportunity at that moment, but he could not keep up with the subsequent attacks. After being hit by Ji Xuanyi, he was immediately beaten by Qi Qin. The tacit understanding between Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin made him give up the entanglement with Ze Yu Si Shui in an instant. He turned around and controlled Qing Feng Bu Fu, who seemed to be in a good situation and was standing in place to read the thunder.

Qingfengbufu: "..."

The out-of-control thunder began to expand on Qingfeng Bufu's staff, and an expression of despair appeared on Qingfeng Bufu's face!

Chapter 201

Ze Yu Sishui and Qing Feng walked out of the exit covered in dust . Ming Shao immediately went up to them and said, " Lost again? What configuration did you get? Review the game. " Ze Yu Sishui stared at Ming Shao for a long time , then burst into tears. While crying, she hit Ming Shao and cursed him: " Bounce back , you liar ! "

Ming Shao: " ??? "

Qingfeng Bufu touched his hair and face and found that his afro and black ash had been refreshed . Only then did he have time to tell Ming Shao what had just happened.

Ming Shao was stunned and it took him a long time to react. Ze Yu Si Shui cried and said, " Today is a bad day. Let's go. We can fight again tomorrow. "

Young Master Ming said speechlessly: " No, shouldn't we hurry up and continue to queue up now? You even took pictures of Ji Xuanyi and the others , so what are you afraid of ? You will definitely win the next one , trigger ..."

Ze Yu Sishui looked at Ming Shao viciously , as if to say, "If you dare to mention the word " bottoming out " again , I will eat you alive."

Ming Shao saw that Ze Yu Sishui was really traumatized by the beating from Qi Qin and couldn't fight anymore. He could only sigh and compromise.

Ze Yu Sishui and his group logged off, but Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were still queuing. There were a lot of people participating in this competition , including many experts. There must be more than one team of guys like Mi Yin, and they would fight tooth and nail without any regard for relatives. Although Ji Xuanyi felt that he and Qi Qin could definitely make it into the top 25 based on their strength, there was a possibility that someone might be lucky and more diligent than them and squeeze them out, so he didn't dare to relax at all.

Qi Qin also understood what Ji Xuanyi meant. After all, in order to take care of his mental state, they logged off on time at 8 o'clock every day. In fact, they played three to four hours less than other players. It was always a good idea to seize the opportunity when they could go online.

Ji Xuanyi was explaining to Qi Qin how to play some special configurations. Halfway through, he informed them to line up, and the two of them walked into the arena from the entrance.

Before the game starts, both sides will be informed of the enemy 's team name, ID name, and profession. Most people only look at the last item, and Ji Xuanyi is the same. If Qi Qin hadn't reminded him in the previous game with Ze Yu Sishui, Ji Xuanyi probably wouldn't have seen it. This time, the opponent's configuration was an assassin and a knight. Because he had met Ze Yu Sishui and Qing Feng Bu Fu before, Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but pay a little attention to this relatively unmainstream and familiar configuration, and couldn't help but take a closer look at the IDs of the two people on the opposite team .

Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi were thinking the same thing, and subconsciously moved closer to Ji Xuanyi and said, " Xuanyi, are Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian on the other side? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything, but frowned and stared at the battle list hanging next to the fence.

Qi Qin was startled and thought he was really facing Mi Yin and the others. He quickly leaned over, only to find that the names on the signs belonged to two strangers he didn't know.

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment and said, " What's wrong, Xuanyi? Do you know these two people? "

When Ji Xuan heard this, he finally withdrew his gaze, glanced at Qi Qin, and said, " I don't know. "

Qi Qin: " Ah? "

Ji Xuanyi explained in a good-tempered manner: " The knight opposite is called ' Candy Box ' . I also knew someone with this name before, but this name is neither popular nor obscure. I don't know if it is the person I knew before or if it is a duplicate name, so I said I don't know. "

Qi Qin said " Oh " , then thought of something and asked cautiously: " Is it someone Xuan Yi knew at that time? "

Ji Xuanyi knew what " that time " Qi Qin was talking about , so he smiled and said, " What else? Since I was called Mu Xuanyi, I can count the number of people I know on one hand. "

Ji Xuanyi had never mentioned the name " Candy Box " to Qi Qin . It was probably someone he knew when Ji Xuanyi was still the gang leader.

" Candy Box was also a senior executive in the gang before, but her relationship with me was average. When the gang was disbanded, it was not considered a betrayal. It can only be said that she left with someone who had a better relationship with her. She didn't say anything strange to me, " Ji Xuan smiled at Qi Qin and said, " I can only consider her a semi-acquaintance. Even if the person opposite is really her, I don't know if she still remembers me. "

Qi Qin worriedly asked, " Will you forget Xuan Yi? Didn't Xuan Yi kill her at that time? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " She left with her friends, but she didn't go along with Zuo An Zhao Chen. I didn't have the time to find trouble with them one by one at that time, so it's more likely that she didn't remember me. "

After saying that, Ji Xuanyi smiled again and said, " I don't even know if the person on the other side is her. Even if it is, it doesn't matter. She has a good personality and probably won't talk much to me. I'll just play normally. "

Only then did Qi Qin nod.

Ji Xuanyi originally didn't think that the man opposite him must be the " Candy Box " in the gang . It was not until the competition started and the fence was lowered that the knight on the opposite side did not use his high mobility to rush out and catch them by surprise, but stood there the whole time. Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but sigh in his heart.

What kind of luck is this today? I just ran into Ze and Yu Sishui, and then I met an old acquaintance from such a long time ago. Judging from his reaction, if he is not trying to trick them, then he really has something to say to him.

Qi Qin obviously noticed that the other party's attitude was wrong, and looked at Ji Xuanyi hesitantly.

Ji Xuanyi raised his chin towards the man opposite him and said, " Don't let your guard down. It's a trap. "

Only then did Qi Qin become alert again.

But it was obvious that Candy Box, a girl with a relatively good temper, had no such intention. She didn't even let her fellow assassin get on the horse. She just pulled the reins and made the horse turn around a few times on the spot, indicating that she had no intention of starting a war.

What Ji Xuan pursued in the arena was the thrill of battle, not to launch a sneak attack, and of course he would not take advantage of others. Seeing that Candy Box had no intention of fighting, he naturally would not attack first. Instead, he stopped at a distance where he could barely see the other person's face, and looked at the other person quietly, meaning that if he had anything to say, he should say it quickly and don't waste time.

Candy Box also understood what Ji Xuanyi meant. She hesitated for a moment, glanced at the assassin girl who was evasive, and finally got off the horse. She held the assassin's hand and said from a distance: " Is it Mu Xuanyi? "

Ji Xuanyi sighed in his heart and replied, " It's me. "

Candy Box glanced at the assassin beside him again before continuing, " Long time no see. I'm Candy Box. I was in the same gang with you, but later left. Do you still remember me? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " If I didn't remember you, I wouldn't be standing here talking to you now. "

When Candy Box heard this, his expression did not relax. Instead, he sighed imperceptibly and said, " I'm sorry that I didn't stay to help you at that time. Xie Feng Shu Yu is also here, and she also wants to apologize to you. "

After saying that, she pulled the assassin girl and pushed her to the front. It seemed that she was the Xie Feng Shu Yu mentioned by Candy Box. However, Qi Qin remembered that the other name on the sign was not Xie Feng Shu Yu. It seemed that the other party had changed her ID .

Ji Xuanyi remembered Xie Feng Shu Yu. She was a good friend of Candy Box. She also left his gang at that time. But now it seems that Xie Feng Shu Yu is not very old. She was probably young and ignorant when she played the game. She left at the instigation of Zhao Chen. But she did not join Zuo'an with Zhao Chen, so she did not seem too stupid.

After Xie Feng Shu Yu was pushed out by the candy box, his entire face flushed red. He didn't dare to look at Ji Xuan Yi at all. After a long while, he raised his head and said in a mosquito-like voice: " Yes, I'm sorry ... I didn't expect to meet you here. Although I don't have the face to ask you for forgiveness now, I was indeed the one who did the stupid thing back then ..."

Xie Feng Shuyu's words were halting, and I think she was very embarrassed. At her age, she is not willing to admit defeat, and apologizing is indeed a difficult thing to do.

But no matter how messy her apology was, when she and Candy Box came to talk to Ji Xuanyi, Ji Xuanyi had actually forgiven her.

Ji Xuanyi knew very well how much adolescents cared about their reputation. Not to mention what happened in the past, Ji Xuanyi admitted that she was also at fault. Even if it was all Xie Feng Shu Yu's fault, there was no need for her to take the blame. After all, she had changed her ID , and Candy Box was a more popular name, so there was a possibility that she had the same name as him. She just needed to pretend that she didn't know Ji Xuanyi at all and play the arena normally. Ji Xuanyi believed that the feeling of guilt would not bother her for long.

But she came down to apologize. Besides, although she was instigated to leave, she did not surrender to the enemy to deal with Ji Xuanyi. Ji Xuanyi was willing to believe her sincerity.

Xie Feng Shu Yu stuttered for a while, and finally managed to speak smoothly. He mustered up the courage to look at Ji Xuanyi and said, " I'm sorry! I was really stupid at that time. They all

encouraged me, and I got excited and followed them to quit the gang. But when I calmed down and thought about it, I realized that you are not as bad as they said! "

Ji Xuanyi's eyes moved and looked at her.

Xie Feng Shu Yu's eyes were almost filled with tears. She said, " Everyone has their own shortcomings. You are indeed autocratic and have a bad temper, but you also have many advantages. For example, you take special care of us gang members, you are loyal, you are tough on the outside but soft on the inside, you are responsible, you are the first to rush into bad things and leave all the good things to us ... Compared with your advantages, your shortcomings actually only make you more impressive. We don't dislike you at all! "

Xie Feng Shu Yu wiped his eyes and whispered, " I have wanted to say these to you for a long time after I calmed down. You are really a very good person and a very good gang leader. We were idiots back then. Don't believe what those people say. There are people in the gang who hate you, but there are more people who like you, so ..."

" I understand. " Ji Xuanyi said in a low voice.

Xiefeng Shuyu was stunned for a moment and looked up at him.

Ji Xuanyi smiled at her and said, " Thank you for telling me this. I don't blame you. I am living a happy life now and everything is fine. "

Tears were streaming down her cheeks again. She sniffed, feeling guilty and embarrassed. She smiled timidly and said, " That's good. You are doing well. That's good ..."

Qi Qin and Candy Box couldn't help but smile. Candy Box hugged Xie Feng Shu Yu and said, " Now you can rest assured. "

Xie Feng Shuyu rubbed her eyes and nodded. She had wanted to apologize to Ji Xuanyi for a long time, but guilt, shame and timidity had always prevented her from looking for him. She always felt that she would be ignored without hesitation. She had planned to continue like this, but ended up meeting him in the auditions in the arena.

At first, Xie Feng Shu Yu couldn't believe it. She pulled Candy Box and looked at it for a long time. Candy Box had no impression of Ji Xuanyi anymore. Xie Feng Shu Yu pulled her and helped her recall for a long time before she remembered. The two of them struggled for a long time, which led to the current apology.

" You are still as good as before. If we were not in a different server, I would definitely go to play with you, " Xie Feng Shu Yu exhaled and said, " I know you are very strong. Tangguo and I cannot beat you this time, so we won't waste your time. We will retreat first. You guys keep working hard. "

After saying that, Xie Feng Shu Yu wanted to raise her hands in surrender, but Ji Xuanyi quickly stopped her and said, " Wait a minute, you're going to retreat before we even start fighting? "

Xie Feng Shu Yu was stunned for a moment, and looked at Ji Xuan Yi in confusion, then said in disbelief: " Are you going to beat me up again to vent your anger? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

You say he is so great, but is this how you think of him?!

Just when Xie Feng Shu Yu was struggling to agree, Ji Xuan Yi said speechlessly: " Who do you think I am ... It's just that we may encounter the Assassin Knight configuration in the later stage, and there is no decent person to practice with until now, so I want to fight with you. "

Although just as Xie Feng Shu Yu said, these two girls definitely couldn't beat Ji Xuan Yi and the others, and they couldn't compare with Mi Yin and the others, but Ji Xuan Yi remembered that Xie Feng Shu Yu's skills were pretty good, and she had a good understanding with Candy Box. Maybe he could see some strange combination moves from them.

Xie Feng Xi Yu reacted after a little thought. Although they knew that they had a chance of not being able to make it into the top 25, they did not play with the intention of earning coins alone. They had also learned some information about the contestants. When Ji Xuan mentioned the assassin and knight combinations one by one, she immediately remembered that Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian, two masters among masters, also participated in this competition, and it seemed that they were aiming for the first place.

Ji Xuanyi is indeed very strong, but he is playing a warlock instead of his most comfortable assassin. In addition, the quality of his teammates is not very clear. It is still difficult for him to win against Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian. It is normal to want to practice with the same configuration now.

Xie Feng Xi Yu nodded and said, " Then let's have a serious fight ... If we are on the same server, we can serve as your sparring partners. "

Ji Xuanyi smiled and shook his head. It would be fine for the low-profile combination of Xiefengxiyu and Candy Box to have a fight to see if there were any new moves. However, frequent contact would easily form a fixed rhythm, and they might be caught off guard by Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian. Besides, in order to gain points, they didn't have the time to contact each other.

Just as Candy Box climbed onto the horse, Xifengxiyu suddenly seemed to remember something and said to Ji Xuan: " Oh, there is something I almost forgot to tell you. "

Ji Xuanyi asked: " What's the matter? "

Xiefengxiyu said hesitantly : " Do you still remember the madman? "

The madman that Xiefengxiyu mentioned is called Fengmo. Because he is as stupid and immature as his name, everyone calls him a madman. He also left Ji Xuanyi's gang, but like Xiefengxiyu, he did not go to Zuo'an. Instead, he set up a new gang and was retaliated by Ji Xuanyi. However, compared with Zhaochen, the madman's choice was not so heartbreaking, so Ji Xuanyi did not do anything extreme. He killed some of their gang members for a while and stopped when the madman's gang was half-crippled.

Ji Xuanyi nodded when he heard this. Feng Mo had a good relationship with Ji Xuanyi and was very powerful, so of course he remembered him.

Xie Feng Shu Yu said, " Crazy is also participating in this arena competition, and with his strength, he can probably make it to the knockout rounds. When you pay attention to Mi Yin and Xue Piao Ren Jian, you can also pay attention to him. He is playing an archer now, but I don't know what his team configuration is, but he will definitely target you after he notices you, so be careful. "

Ji Xuan frowned when he heard this.

The strength of the player Fengmo is not just strong. Like Ze Yu Sishui, he is an intuitive growth-type player. He was quite powerful in the beginning. After not seeing him for a few years, he

must have improved a lot. After all, this person is different from Ze Yu Sishui. He has never been a slacker and always plays games very seriously.

And just like Xie Feng Shu Yu said, if Feng Mo meets Ji Xuan Yi, he will definitely target him madly. He is a very extreme guy. It's good that he has a good relationship with Ji Xuan Yi, but at the same time, he really hates Ji Xuan Yi.

It seems complicated to say , but it is actually very simple. This is the brain circuit of the chuunibyou. He has a good relationship with Ji Xuanyi because of Ji Xuanyi's strengths, and he also hates Ji Xuanyi's shortcomings from the bottom of his heart, so after leaving, he established his own gang instead of joining Zuo'an.

However, Ji Xuanyi's action of threatening to kill his gang later must have made this guy hate him even more, and he was completely unwilling to be friends with Ji Xuanyi.

If he really met this guy, Ji Xuanyi would be scratching his head a little.

It is indeed a good thing to know this news in advance. Ji Xuanyi is not very good at inquiring for information. He originally planned to ask Xiao Xiao Yuxia after his points were stabilized .

However, Xiao Xiao Yuxia may not notice Feng Mo. Fortunately, he encountered slanting wind and sparse rain.

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Thank you, I understand. I will pay attention to it. "

Xie Feng Shu Yu finally felt relieved, took Candy Box's hand, climbed onto the other's horse, and said to Ji Xuan from a distance : " There's nothing else to do, let's get started. "

Ji Xuanyi nodded slightly, and the candy box immediately mounted the horse and ran away.

Ji Xuanyi originally thought that Candy Box would move slightly to avoid his skills. Although horses are not as flexible as humans, it is still easy to miss if the prediction is not accurate.

However, Ji Xuanyi's guess was wrong. Candy Box did not use movement to get close to them, but let the horse run wild and ran as fast as possible outside Ji Xuanyi's attack range.

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment, and before he could react to what she meant, he saw her pull Xie Feng Shu Yu from behind the horse with her backhand, and using the force to swing Xie Feng Shu Yu towards Ji Xuan and the others.

If you do this kind of action in real life, your arms will be dislocated constantly, but there is no such concern in the game .

Xie Feng Shu Yu flew towards Ji Xuan Yi like a cannonball, holding a dagger. Her speed was much faster than if she ran over on foot. This move was so sudden that Ji Xuan Yi could hardly react. Qi Qin pulled him aside and raised the giant sword towards Xie Feng Shu Yu.

The physics system in this game is quite good. If Xie Feng Shu Yu fell at this speed, he would probably be cut in half by Qi Qin's sword in real life. However, as a fragile assassin in the game, he could probably be directly resurrected. Ji Xuanyi was sighing that this tactic was unexpected enough, but when he felt a little powerless afterwards, Xie Feng Shu Yu, who was about to reach Qi Qin, suddenly disappeared into thin air!

Qi Qin was stunned, and Ji Xuanyi reacted immediately. He jumped on the ground without looking back and dodged the attack from the candy box that had somehow gotten behind Ji Xuanyi while their attention was all on the flying man Xie Feng Shuyu.

When Candy Box missed the first attack, he immediately ordered the horse to raise its hooves high and was about to step on Ji Xuanyi. However, it was too stupid to use such a slow attack to deal with the warlock head-on. Ji Xuanyi raised his staff in an instant and was about to paralyze

Candy Box. Unexpectedly, at this moment, Xiefeng Shuyu, who had disappeared somewhere just now, suddenly appeared in front of Ji Xuanyi. While stabbing Ji Xuanyi's chest with a dagger, he helped Candy Box block the paralysis skill!

When Ji Xuan saw that the skill missed, he was about to roll away, but suddenly he found that his body was paralyzed and he couldn't move. His pupils shrank immediately, and he watched the candy box complete the pre-swing of the trampling skill, and the two horse hooves stepped down on him fiercely!

The slash of blows just now has reduced Ji Xuanyi's health by about one third. If the knight's three stages of trampling can all be completed, Ji Xuanyi can say goodbye directly!

All this happened in a flash. If Ji Xuanyi was really taken away by one move, it would be no different from being killed instantly. It would be too embarrassing to tell others about this kind of thing. The two girls had not expected that the routine they had researched would be so useful. Both of them couldn't help but reveal smiles of impending victory on their faces.

However, at this moment when she was so close to victory, a huge sword suddenly appeared in front of Candy Box. Before she could react, she was knocked off the horse. The horse, without control, was forced to stop trampling and stopped helplessly.

Ji Xuanyi, who regained consciousness earlier than Xie Feng Shu Yu, got up from the ground, scratched his nose and wondered, " I'm just a fucking support. You guys are beating me like this. You really don't treat my teammates as human beings. "

Author's comments: Qi Qin: Before he could react, Xuan Yi was pinned to the ground ...

Chapter 202

The skill that paralyzed Ji Xuanyi was the assassin's new full-level skill , Poison Blade.

In addition to considerable damage, this skill also has a paralysis effect. However, it cannot be compared with a profession like the Warlock that specializes in support . When launched from the front, the effect lasts only 1.5 seconds, and when launched from the back, the duration will be increased to three seconds. Although it is only about half the duration of the Warlock's paralysis skill , its damage is much higher than that of the steal . For a first-class assassin , if there is no one to disturb him, these three seconds are almost enough for him to kill a fragile enemy .

Ji Xuanyi knew this skill, but he was not prepared, because most of his assassin opponents were killed before they could use this skill.

Of course, not every time they move so fast, for example, the last time Ze Yu Sishui made a sneak attack , he even successfully attacked Ji Xuanyi , but he used Stealth Kill instead of Poison Blade . There was only one reason for this – because the CD of the latter was too long . In the arena battle , especially 2v2, if you don't bring a healer, it is almost impossible to use this skill twice in a battle.

this skill which has both attack and control on a warlock . Not to mention that the warlock has longer control time, if the skills are used at the same time , the assassin actually loses two seconds. Even if Ji Xuanyi fails to control the assassin who used the skill on him, there is still Qi Qin next to him!

With a master like Qi Qin around, if Ji Xuanyi was a priest, it would be fine to control the milk and do DPS . But Ji Xuanyi is a warlock, and his healing support is not that great. If there are other ways to deal with him, the best way is to directly control Qi Qin and attack Qi Qin, because the latter is a much greater threat than Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi was also used to this way of thinking, so he did not guard against Xifeng Shuyu's actions. He never expected that the two girls, because they were not familiar with Qi Qin and failed to change their perception of Ji Xuanyi in time, put all their skills on him alone. He must have been beaten up by Qi Qin!

After knocking Candy Box off the horse, Qi Qin did not continue to chase her, but instead took advantage of the fact that Xiefeng Shuyu was still under control and grabbed her to attack her. The assassin's whereabouts are strange. Although Qi Qin is a swordsman with added agility, he is still a swordsman. It is not so easy to catch the assassin. It still requires a certain amount of luck. Now Xie Feng Shu Yu is unable to move. Of course, it is better to deal with her first and then attack the candy box that cannot be invisible.

The assassin has very little health, which is comparable to the most fragile mage among the magic professions. He does not have the hard damage reduction that the mage has. He can be said to be the most fragile profession among the seven professions. Although Qi Qin's equipment is not very good, her output is not low. The candy box that wanted to support her was blocked by Ji Xuanyi's skill with a CD limit . The paralysis effect had just passed, and Xiefeng Shuyu was only left with a thin layer of blood!

Xie Feng Shu Yu immediately activated the teleportation. With the reset, she could survive for a while longer. However, the reality is never as good as imagined. As soon as Xie Feng Shu Yu raised her head, Qi Qin predicted her teleportation target point based on her line of sight, and slapped her with a sword, clearing Xie Feng Shu Yu's health bar.

In the 2v2 arena, it is not uncommon for a teammate to die first and only one person to turn the tables. To be precise, if the teammate is strong enough, this happens quite often. But when Candy Box saw this situation, he knew he had no chance, so he could only raise his hands helplessly and said, " Okay, you win. "

Ji Xuanyi said curiously, " This routine of yours is quite interesting. How did you come up with it? "

It's not that he hasn't had the thought of being embarrassed before. For example, when they were doing activities or competing in teams, it was common for strength-type professions to throw magic-type professions or agility-type professions. Qi Qin had done this more than once. However, combat was different. He had never seen a situation where a teammate was thrown out directly.

When Candy Box heard this topic, he couldn't help but smile and said, " You may have thought of it by watching TV series. "

This is the difference between "Domain" as a holographic online game and a keyboard online game. There are only two types of cooperation between teammates in keyboard online games. One is a multi-skill MMORPG online game, which is about finding the connection point between the skills of two professions. Once found, and the cooperation is tacit, it can often form a situation where 1 plus 1 is greater than 2. With more connection points, fewer conflicts, and

coordinated attack attributes, these two professions can be called standard. When they cooperate tacitly, the fight is very smooth. It can be said that they can kill gods and Buddhas , leaving the enemy helpless.

MOBA games with fewer skills . The cooperation in this type of game tests more the strategic tacit understanding of teammates. Although there is still some connection between skills, the situations that require two players to be bound together are relatively rare.

Holographic online games are different from both of these situations. Because it is a holographic online game, players are not limited to attacking according to skills. For example, players like Qi Qin can catch up with the damage of skills with ordinary attacks. Correspondingly, the coordination routines are also diverse and very free. Whether it is strategy, skill connection, or wonderful playing methods invented by players themselves, they can all work.

This is also the reason why there are not many skills in the game and CD gaps are easy to appear. In addition to experiencing the realism of the game, the freedom of combat is also one of the selling points of holographic online games. If all the skills are arranged, there is no need to consider the CD gap at all, and you only need to play step by step. Then, except for the game experience, there is actually not much difference between holographic online games and keyboard online games.

Although more and more players are playing the game "Domain" now, most people, including Ji Xuanyi, still have the concept of combat stuck in the era of keyboard online games. Only a small number of people have grasped the real gameplay of this game. The airdrop attack of Xiefeng Shuyu and Candy Box is very much like this.

Although the tactics brought by the two girls were still crude, it had to be said that they gave Ji Xuanyi a great inspiration. It seemed that Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian should have experienced the same thing in such frequent battles. I just didn't know if they had developed any refreshing routines.

Ji Xuanyi's expression became eager to try, and he could not help but said: " To be honest, once you came up with this tactic, I couldn't wait to see more of this kind of fighting style. I hope that among the top 25 people, there are also people who can use new angles to fight. "

In this case, winning or losing is not that important. The most important thing about playing games is to fully experience the freshness and happiness brought by a game!

Candy Box couldn't help laughing and said, " You are still the same as before. Xiaoyu can't talk now, otherwise she would be very happy. "

Ji Xuanyi also laughed and said, " Some people say that I have changed a lot, and some people say that I have not changed at all. It seems that my changes are going in a good direction. "

Candy Box nodded seriously and said, " If you were 50% cute and 50% hateful before, then now you are at least 80% cute. If it were you now, I would definitely be happy to make friends with you. "

Before Ji Xuanyi could reply, Qi Qin had already cleared his throat, stood in front of him, and said to Candy Box: " We are not in the same server, let's talk about making friends later, we still have time to rush to earn points, thank you for playing with us, let's stop here for now. "

Candy Box was stunned for a moment, and subconsciously looked at Ji Xuanyi behind Qi Qin. Ji Xuanyi showed him a helpless expression. Candy Box immediately realized something,

looked at the two of them with strange eyes, covered his mouth and smiled, and said: " Okay, okay, I won't bother you anymore, referee, we admit defeat! "

After receiving the surrender signal from the candy box, he immediately raised his hands and shouted loudly: " Red team surrenders, Blue team wins, please leave from the exit. "

The slanting wind and sparse rain were immediately refreshed inside the fence, and Candy Box and Ji Xuanyi also walked towards the two exits respectively.

Before leaving, Xie Feng Shu Yu suddenly shouted, " Boss! I'll come and play with you when the server transfer starts! "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned, before he could react, the two girls waved at him and left. Ji Xuanyi raised his head helplessly, and saw Qi Qin looking at him dimly.

Those dark eyes seemed to be complaining, why is it that Xuanyi is liked by so many people wherever he goes? Every day, I am worried that Ji Xuanyi will be snatched away, and it's uncomfortable ...

Ji Xuanyi laughed, took his hand, and said softly: " What are you still looking at? It's time to go, Brother Qi? "

Qi Qin's face suddenly turned red , and his mind became a little unclear. He no longer remembered to explain to Ji Xuanyi about his good popularity. He was foolishly led back to the arena hall.

As it was getting closer to dinner time, there were fewer people in the hall. Qi Qin was not sure whether to continue queuing, so he looked down at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuan said: " Let's stop here for today, and work harder tomorrow. "

After that, he took out the booklet recording the scores, looked at it, and said, " This score should be stable . I heard that in three days the official website will start to update the names and participants of the top 25 teams in real time. We will see the situation then. "

Qi Qin nodded and said, " Then I'll go offline and cook ..."

Seeing Qi Qin turning around to leave, Ji Xuanyi quickly grabbed him and said, " I just said I don't want to play today, not that I want to go offline to eat! "

Qi Qin looked at him in confusion and said, " Then what are we going to do? "

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " You are trying to use a trick. "

Qi Qin: "..... ? "

Ji Xuanyi's idea was actually quite normal. Before the arena, most players had not really realized the correct way to fight in this game. Even if they occasionally used routines that would never be used in keyboard online games in daily life or tasks, they had never thought that they could do so in a serious battle.

But this arena competition was broadcast live in the entire game. When a team like Xiefeng Shuyu and Candy Box appeared, everyone would react. When Ji Xuanyi thought about it, he began to doubt whether the official had specially organized this arena competition just to make players understand this truth.

But no matter what the official reason is, Ji Xuanyi is definitely unwilling to fall behind. Now that he has discovered this, of course he must make good use of it!

Qi Qin was silent for a moment after hearing this, then looked at Ji Xuanyi and said, " But for a combination like ours, what kind of fighting style should we research? "

Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi have almost reached their limits in terms of personal abilities, but the aspect of coordination is very puzzling. The warlock's skills are more than enough to cooperate with teammates, and it is not so easy to develop more routines.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it for a while and felt puzzled. In fact, neither the Warlock nor the Swordsman can be considered as the professions that take the initiative to attack, because their legs are short and they are easy to be led astray, and the Warlock is not aggressive. If Ji Xuanyi was thrown out by Qi Qin like Xie Feng Shu Yu, he would probably be left behind and killed by the opponent. These two professions are more inclined to strike back and cause damage by breaking the enemy's routines.

The most important point is that combo skills are something that can only be thought of when inspiration strikes. For example, as Candy Box said, watching TV dramas, it is definitely useless to just stand there and think about it.

Ji Xuan thought about it and could only put the matter aside for the time being. They didn't have much time to waste now. Besides, the traditional fighting method was also a fighting method. If he couldn't think of it, he couldn't force it. It would be really stupid to make things worse.

Qi Qin, however, saw Ji Xuanyi frowning and proposed an idea, saying: " Xuanyi, how about I teach you a set of sword techniques? If we cooperate with each other, maybe we can double our power! "

Ji Xuan glanced at him coldly and said, " Swordsmanship? Do I have physical attacks? "

Qi Qin: " Uh ..."

In fact, he was just talking. After all, at Ji Xuanyi's age, the best he could do with sword skills was to practice in the park. It would be difficult to use it in combat.

The two of them wanted to talk to each other, so they had to log off to eat. Qi Qin asked cautiously, "Since they couldn't think of a trick, do they still want to continue to earn points in the evening?"

Ji Xuan waved his hands one by one and said very calmly: " I won't brush it if I can't think of anything. Anyway, I already have a lot of points. Let's just leave it at that and take a rest today! "

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin took a day off from their busy schedule, and began to queue up diligently to brush their points the next day.

Three days later, which was the tenth day after the arena qualifiers began, the official website released an update table of the top 25. Players who did not make it into the top 25 can also search to view their scores and rankings in the entire region and server to decide whether they need to work harder or just give up and start earning coins.

On this day, the arena hall was unusually empty, as most players were offline. The players who flocked to the official website to check the rankings almost overwhelmed the website. Ji Xuanyi also suppressed his impatience and refreshed the page more than ten times before he was able to squeeze in. Fortunately, his and Qi Qin's names were listed on the homepage of the official website, and they were one of the twenty-five teams. He did not need to refresh the page more than ten times to search for his ranking.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin's winning rate is still very high. Except for various unexpected events or mistakes caused by fatigue, the team's winning rate basically remains at 80%. But even so, the two are only ranked fifth.

There are two familiar teams in the top 25, which are Mi Yin, Xue Piao Renjian and Lao Xiyi's team predicted by Ze Yu Sishui, and the inexplicable team led by Yun Zhongjian ...

Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian actually have a slightly lower winning rate than Ji Xuanyi and the others, but the two of them are really too hardworking. They were queuing when Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were queuing, they were queuing when Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were eating, and they were still queuing when Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were sleeping!

Even though his winning rate was only over 70%, he was still one place ahead of Ji Xuanyi and the other two, that is, fourth place.

Qi Qin said puzzledly: " Although it is Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian, this seems a bit unfair. Isn't their winning rate lower than ours? "

Ji Xuan looked at him and said, " It's not unfair. Probability is not the only criterion for testing strength. After all, if you only play one game, the winning rate is still 100%. The advantage of the point system is that it combines all the factors that can be considered. Mi Yin and his team have played many more games than us, and they can still maintain a winning rate similar to ours. The most obvious point is that they make fewer mistakes due to fatigue than us. They still maintain a plus point state for wins and losses, plus they have played more games, so their points are higher than ours. This is normal. "

Qi Qin was confused and it took him a long time to say, " So, it also tests endurance? "

Ji Xuan nodded and said, " Although 2v2 is a bit redundant, if both sides bring healers, the possibility of a bladder game is much higher than 3v3 and 5v5 . At that time, whoever has better patience and a lower error rate is more likely to win, right? However, there are people who are not strong enough but have patience, but they don't have the ability to keep their points rising. Instead, they get less and less, and naturally get eliminated. "

Qi Qin nodded, thinking that what Ji Xuanyi said made sense.

 " What about Yun Zhongjian and Jing Yunhan Liutian ..." Qi Qin couldn't help but ask: " They really destroyed the balance, right? "

Yun Zhongjian's team was hanging precariously at the end of the 25th place, but no matter what, it did squeeze out a team that was originally strong enough to be in this position.

Ji Xuanyi: " Uh ..."

Ji Xuan wiped the sweat off his face and refreshed the interface. He found that the 25th place instantly became another team. He said happily: " Look, they just fell down! "

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin came over suspiciously and refreshed the interface again. The three people from Yun Zhongjian showed up again at the 25th place and immediately looked at Ji Xuanyi accusingly. Although Yun Zhongjian and his team's position is not very stable , judging from Yun Ouhuang's skills, when the final calculation is made on the last day, the three of them will definitely be in the 25th place!

Ji Xuanyi had no choice but to clear his throat and said, " There's a saying that luck is also a form of strength! "

Besides, Yun Zhongjian's European Emperor skill is a passive skill, and he himself doesn't know what's going on. Even if the game officials intend to intervene, they don't know where to start!

Qi Qin was still muttering in a low voice, Yun Zhongjian's luck was too incredible, it was simply cheating!

Ji Xuan thought to himself, other people probably think you are cheating, but you actually have some self-awareness!

The effect of Yunzhongjian's luck is actually somewhat limited. Moreover, there is no healer in the team, and they are all rookies. Even if they make it into the top 25, they will probably be doomed once they are targeted. However, being able to go in and play around is something worth bragging about. Liutian and Jing Yunhan might even be able to fly to the sky.

As the two were talking, Qi Qin's phone suddenly began to vibrate wildly, he picked it up and saw that the game group was flooded with messages again. Ji Xuan took a quick glance and it seemed that the guy Xiao Xiao Yu Xia was calling on the group to say that the three teams in the second server were all from Fanxing City and everyone should unite or something like that. This is all bullshit. How can we unite in such a competitive situation? Those who can beat you can beat you, and those who can't beat you can't beat you. Can we still give in? The official competition is an elimination competition, not a points competition. Can you wake up a little! But speaking of it, Ji Xuanyi did try to contact Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian during this period. It was not for the competition, but to explore their routines, or to get some routine suggestions or inspiration from them. However, because these two people were completely obsessed with the arena and had no time to reply to private chats, Ji Xuanyi's messages fell into oblivion.

Putting all the thoughts aside, Ji Xuan started to look for the old friend mentioned by Xifengxiyu and Candy Box in the top 25 and became obsessed with it.

The madman was very powerful, and he would only become stronger after a few years. Ji Xuanyi felt that since he had made it into the top 25, there was no way the other party wouldn't be in the top 25. If the other party had read the official website, he would have noticed him. Even if he was addicted to the game and didn't know the name Ji Xuanyi, the ID " Mu Xuanyi " belonging to Ji Xuanling in Ji Xuanyi's team would have attracted his attention. If Ji Xuanyi didn't figure out the other party's configuration in advance, he would easily suffer a loss in the arena.

However, it seems that Fengmo has finally gotten over his middle school years and changed his ID . Ji Xuanyi searched for a long time but couldn't find his name. If we only look at the archer profession, five of the twenty-five teams have archers, and one team has two archers.

Ji Xuan looked for a long time before he could barely narrow down the scope to two teams. One was the seventh-ranked double archers and mage, and the other was the first-ranked archer, swordsman, and warlock combination. The other three teams were ranked outside the top fifteen, and they didn't seem to match Fengmo's strength, so they were eliminated by Ji Xuan. Needless to say, the first place of these two teams, Ji Xuanyi felt that Fengmo had the strength and patience to do so, while the one that ranked seventh had a configuration that was too weird. However, with such a weird configuration, it was able to maintain the seventh place. It seemed that all three of them must be masters. Given Fengmo's personality, it was possible for him to form such a team.

Chapter 203

" In fact, no matter who his teammates are , the archer profession alone is already very difficult to beat. " Ji Xuan said.

Especially for Qi Qin, the archer is a long-range and agile profession , and its mobility is only weaker than the knight among the seven professions. Even the assassin is only flexible in a small range and cannot compare with the archer in moving over a longer distance.

However, Qi Qin is a miserable short-legged swordsman who is naturally nemesis of archers. Madman is a master of that level . If the two of them fight one-on-one, given the game settings, even if Qi Qin is a master of that level, he probably won't be able to touch a hair of Madman. Qi Qin was helpless when he heard this . In real life, people who could outrun him were at least athletes. However, all the values in the game were based on attributes . Ji Xuanyi was right . If he used his two legs to chase, he would definitely not be able to catch up with that madman . He could not add all his attributes to agility . Not to mention whether a swordsman with full agility could catch up with the archer , he had no strength and probably could not even lift the sword.

Ji Xuanyi touched his chin and said, " In short, it's better to defend against both teams , and we also need to think of ways to deal with archers. "

As the two were talking, the Yunzhongjian team had been up and down in the 25th place for eight hundred times. At the same time , the points of the other 24 teams also moved slowly, some rising, some falling. It seemed that after looking at the rankings, they went back to work to earn points. There were only five days left before the official competition began.

Ji Xuan saw that the sixth-place team's points had climbed up one level, and they were about to squeeze into the fifth position with them. He quickly turned off the computer and pulled Qi Qin into the game.

There are still five days left, and they can't rest easy with their current ranking. If they go down, they might be squeezed out by Yun Zhongjian's gang. That would be really troublesome. Ji Xuanyi can't stand the stimulation and might turn evil again and kill these three people.

In the next five days, all the teams that had hopes of entering the official competition were queuing up desperately, but the ordinary players who had no hope gradually became indifferent. The arena hall was a little emptier. In addition to the players who wanted to show their talents in the game and desperately brushed coins, there were also many cloud pvp players who had found their favorite teams on the list and started chasing stars in advance .

There are ten servers, and on average each server has about two or three teams that will be selected. There are also a few teams that are not on the list for the time being but are also quite strong and have the potential to qualify for the official competition if they work hard. These players are almost all famous in their respective servers. If they can participate in competitions that will be broadcast live in the game and their performance is good enough, I think they can attract a large number of fans.

This arena match was watched by everyone in the game. Everyone supported the team on their own server, and among these teams, they had their favorite professions and configurations. Even if the professions and configurations were the same, wouldn't they still have the looks?

There was always something to chase after. Although Ji Xuanyi didn't quite understand the high

point of chasing stars, everyone looked very happy, so Ji Xuanyi didn't care. He just chased after them, as long as it didn't affect him.

However, Ji Xuanyi was almost the only one who thought this way about fan culture. Among the three teams that made it into the top 25 on the second server, the Yunzhongjian team was the least famous, and its members were not very handsome. Most importantly, they didn't seem to be that strong either. They were always ranked around 25th, and not many people paid attention to them.

The situation on the other hand is completely different for Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian. The former two are okay, as they have participated in many competitions, and Xue Piao Renjian has even participated in offline competitions. They are used to the attitudes of fans, including their fans. Both of them can deal with them calmly. But for Lao Xiyi, a complete newcomer, the impact of fans is really too strong.

You know, Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian are different from guys like Ji Xuanyi who kill people to gain fans. They don't have many fanatical fans normally, but once there is a competition, these two people still have a large circle of passers-by fans. People know them wherever they go, and a group of people rush to cheer for them, encourage and praise them, and even praise the old Western doctor to the sky.

The old western doctor was completely out of control. He could hardly walk close to the ground. Whenever a girl came up to him, he would talk to her in a very shameless manner. He wasted a lot of time in the queue and was distracted when entering the venue. The points of Mi Yin's team almost plummeted to tenth place. It took a lot of effort to stabilize it, and then slowly climbed back up.

Ji Xuan knew just by thinking about it that the old western doctor was so arrogant that he must have been severely beaten before he could recover.

Ji Xuanyi initially felt that it was very slow to announce the list ten days after the official auditions began, which made the players feel unstable. Now he realizes that the official is still thinking long-term. He finally understands what real instability is.

Except for Yun Zhongjian and his team who had been fluctuating in the 25th place, the scores of other teams basically showed large fluctuations. Mi Yin and his team were not the only team whose scores plummeted. Two teams that were ranked in the top ten when the list was announced on the first day might have been under too much pressure and simply disappeared. When Ji Xuan looked at the rankings, Qi Qin searched curiously and found that one of the two teams had dropped to more than 30 places, and the other was even worse, directly out of the top 100. Seeing that the auditions would end soon, they would most likely not be able to come back.

Ji Xuanyi said, "Isn't it also the same reason why the list is announced two-thirds of the way through the competition? After all, the official competition is a live broadcast of the entire game, and the ability to withstand pressure is also a kind of strength. If you don't have good mental quality, it's better to fall behind now than to make a fool of yourself in front of so many people during the live broadcast, and be scolded if you lose."

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin suddenly became nervous.

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said with a smile: "What's wrong? Are you timid too?"

Qi Qin calmed down and said, "No, I'm quite courageous."

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, "Don't be afraid, no matter where you are, I will be with you." Qi Qin looked at Ji Xuanyi and felt warm in his heart. He nodded somewhat embarrassedly. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were relatively stable on the list. Except for not having played too many games, after Mi Yin and the others stabilized and returned to fourth place, they still maintained fifth place. The points also rose steadily without any fluctuation. For this reason, Ji Xuanyi felt that the old Western doctor was too inexperienced to actually lose his composure. It didn't matter if Ji Xuanyi didn't understand other people, but the old Western doctor's double-facedness should not be a big deal to him.

Ji Xuanyi had absolutely no understanding of what kind of situation the old Western doctor was facing.

Ji Xuanyi's fans are not as many as Mi Yin and the others, but their quality is top notch, including black fans, red fans, and brainless fans. In addition, as soon as the list was announced, he inexplicably gained a group of fans. Now Guang is not far behind in terms of quantity. The reason why he can stay out of this is entirely because Ji Xuanyi's reputation is too fierce. Although he has fans, no one dares to come up and talk to him ...

That's the notorious Mu Xuanyi! If you disturb him, he will be upset and kill you to the point of quitting the server. What should you do? This game has a penalty for losing a level! With this mentality, fans silently follow Ji Xuanyi's every move, but never dare to show up, for fear of being killed directly.

Mi Yin is famous for her good temper, Xue Piao Renjian is even more taciturn, and the old Western doctor is completely unable to help, so who else can they bother if not them?

If he knew the truth, Ji Xuanyi would probably stick to his brutal path even more.

Regardless of other things, and whether the contestants were affected by the sudden emergence of the fan circle, time passed quietly, and in the blink of an eye, the auditions were over.

Because of the old doctor's mistakes, the points of the Miyin team dropped slightly. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin finally surpassed them at the last minute and became the fourth place. In addition to the first place team that Ji Xuanyi had been paying attention to, which might be the team led by Feng Mo, the second and third places were two teams from the third and fourth servers respectively. The second place was the king configuration of Cavalry and Priest, and the third place was the king configuration of Sword Cavalry and Priest ...

The configuration of Sword Cavalry and Priest is very stable. The only drawback is that it is time-consuming to play, and their winning rate is not particularly high. It seems that it is achieved through the number of matches. I think most of the players take turns to rest, and they play in the arena except for eating and sleeping.

This high-intensity battle was most likely aimed at getting a seeded spot that would allow the team to advance directly to the semi-finals – in fact, the points for the top three teams were indeed very close, but the team ultimately failed.

Such a high-intensity war of attrition makes it impossible for them to continue to hold on until the end of the game. If they really get the first seed team spot, they can make adjustments while other players are in the knockout stage and face the semi-finals in the best condition.

But their plan failed. Although there were still three days of rest and preparation after the auditions, it was still too difficult to readjust in such a short time. The team would definitely be affected in the official competition. Not to mention that their strength would be greatly reduced, there would definitely be mistakes. In a battle between such carefully selected masters, a single mistake could determine the outcome. Although they are now ranked third, which is a very good ranking, they might be eliminated by the teams ranked in the twenties.

I hope they don't meet the Yunzhongjian team, Ji Xuan thought. Although the tactical mistakes were their own problem, this team has tried their best. It would be too painful if they were eliminated by the three guys from Yunzhongjian. Probably no matter who replaces them, they will be upset.

Another team that Ji Xuanyi had been paying attention to, which was suspected to be the team that Fengmo was in, also climbed from seventh place to sixth place, but there was still a little gap between them and Mi Yin and the others. After all, with their weird configuration, this kind of points was already remarkable. Ji Xuanyi was thinking in his mind that he should pay more attention to them.

Although this configuration is weird, it is a formidable enemy for Qi Qin . Even if he is not crazy, if he is not eliminated by other teams and instead fights with Ji Xuanyi and the others, it will be very difficult for him.

Ji Xuanyi didn't pay much attention to other teams. Yun Zhongjian and his team successfully ranked 25th.

After the official competition list was announced, official personnel immediately contacted the captains of each team and said that the draw would be broadcast live at 10 o'clock tomorrow morning. Except for the seeded teams, the remaining 24 teams will draw lots during the live broadcast to decide who their opponents will be and when the game will be played.

Ji Xuanyi was supposed to go to school tomorrow morning, but after thinking about it, he decided to skip it. He was going to do chores anyway , and he didn't lack those credits. Games were more important.

The entire competition will be live broadcasted within the game. In response to this, many players said that the official is again trying to cheat players out of their card money. However, the official also has its own reasons for not broadcasting it to the public. First, there are some technical difficulties, which may result in poor live broadcast effects and signal interruptions. Second, all players in the holographic online game appear in their true appearance. Some players don't care, but some players are unwilling to show up in real life. In order to protect the privacy of the players, it was decided to only broadcast the game live.

No matter what the official says, in fact, players have no right to object, and this live broadcast is relatively convenient. Any green name in the entire game map can open a channel for players to watch the live broadcast, including the ones in the dungeon. Players can freely choose whether to do tasks or watch live broadcasts after entering the game, or watch live broadcasts while doing tasks. There is no such thing as cheating on point cards!

" Oh—— " Ze Yu Sishui made an exaggerated expression and said, " It's clearly a scam to get your point card! "

Ming Shao said calmly: " I heard that people who speak ill of the authorities will have a lower chance of getting special drops and discovering hidden tasks. "

Ze Yu Sishui immediately covered his mouth and looked left and right nervously.

Qingfeng Bufu rolled his eyes and thought about it. It seemed that he had said a lot of bad things about the official. No wonder his luck was so bad. He quickly ran to the side of Yunzhongjian and began to absorb good luck like crazy.

Seeing this, Ze Yu Sishui hurriedly followed suit and started to inhale. Yun Zhongjian, the good old man, stood there looking at them kindly, and let them inhale with a smile.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ever since Yun Zhongjian brought Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan to the official competition, this European emperor has become famous in Fanxing City. People in Fanxing City know Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan as well as they know Xu Chuge. These two people can make it to the official competition where there are so many masters. Doesn't that mean that from now on, Ge Chu will arrive an hour early for every appointment and never be late again!

After understanding this equation, the players in Fanxing City looked at Yun Zhongjian as if he were a god descending to earth. They were trying to suck his luck away to an excessive degree! All the players from Fanxing City who entered the official competition were here, and there were many other players watching around. Fortunately, Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others thought that all the players who entered the official competition this time were from Fanxing City and needed to be well protected, so they organized people from the three major gangs to stop those excited players. However, the people from Youyue City and Yueri City seemed to think so too. In addition to Ye Linyu who brought people to squeeze in with Ji Xuanyi and the others, the newly appointed commander of Yueri City also sent a small group of people.

At first, Xiaoxiao Yuxia thought that the people from the Dayo City were here to cause trouble, and a fight almost broke out. After the captives explained that Xue Piao Renjian was still a registered resident of Dayo City, so they were here to help symbolically, the misunderstanding was cleared up.

Without Zuo An and Zhao Chen, Ji Xuanyi had no ill will towards the players of Yaori City, so he let them stay.

However, although those players who were watching the fun failed to cause any physical harm to Ji Xuanyi and his team, their excited gazes, as if they were looking at monkeys in a zoo, left everyone speechless.

Xu Chu kicked away Liu Tian who had been showing off in front of him, walked over and asked: " Didn't you say that the lottery will be live today? Where are we going to draw? Why are you still here? "

Mi Yin shook her head and said puzzledly: " I don't know. The official notification told us that the draw will be held today, but it didn't say where or who to find ..."

After Mi Yin finished speaking, she looked at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi said: " Me too, I didn't receive any news, otherwise I wouldn't be standing here now. " Not to mention Yunzhongjian and the others.

Ji Xuan looked at the time and it was already 9:20. He said, " No, I'll go offline and call the authorities. "

Let Ji Xuanling see what is going on.

Everyone thought about it and were about to let Ji Xuan go offline when a cry of surprise suddenly came from the group of players in the distance who were blocked by the three major gangs. Then the players in that place suddenly broke through the protective circle of the three major gangs and squeezed in.

At first, Ji Xuanyi thought that some players with strength professions who were eager to watch the fun were secretly working hard to break the defense line. Just as he was preparing to guard against players rushing in, he saw those players who broke through the defense circle screaming and falling to the ground one by one. It was not like they had rushed in on their own, but rather like they were squeezed out.

Just as everyone was wondering, they saw two rows of guards walking around the players lying on the ground with expressionless faces and coming towards Ji Xuanyi and the others. After a while, they surrounded them tightly.

Just as Ji Xuanyi frowned, a small girl poked her head out from the gap and said with an apologetic smile, "Sorry, sorry, I'm the official staff of this competition. I'm here to take a few players to the draw site. Let me see, the fourth place is [Play Randomly], the fifth place is [Romance of the Three Kingdoms], and the twenty-fifth place is [European Emperor Invincible], right? Please follow me, the three captains, the team members can watch if they want, but other players are not allowed to enter the scene! "

Everyone looked at each other and finally realized that for this game, the staff actually came to them to draw lots.

Ji Xuanyi didn't think too much about it, and walked out first, saying, "I am the captain of [Random Fight], Ji Xuanyi."

The staff member glanced at him, smiled at him friendly, took out a booklet, wrote down his name, and looked at everyone else.

Liu Tian quickly stood up and said, "I am the captain of [European Emperor Invincible], Liu Tian!"

The staff nodded and just as he wrote down his name, Liu Tian glanced at Yun Zhongjian and asked with a guilty conscience: "Well, does the captain have to draw the lot? Can the team members do it for us?"

The staff member smiled good-naturedly, then rejected him coldly: "I'm sorry, the rule is that the captain draws lots, and there's nothing I can do about it."

Liu Tian immediately showed a look of disappointment.

Although he is very aggressive, he will not throw a tantrum at the official staff. Now he can only complain secretly. If he had known there was this link, he would not have competed to be the captain before. It would have been much better to let Yun Zhongjian come. With his bad luck, he doesn't know what lot he will draw. He will not leave in the first game, right?

The more Liu Tian thought about it, the more frightened he became. His face turned green, but no one cared about him. Mi Yin stepped forward and said, "I am ... the captain of the remaining team, Mi Yin."

The name Romance of the Three Kingdoms is so rustic and awkward. This is only the case with Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian. If it were Ji Xuanyi, the old western doctor would probably be beaten to death.

The staff member was quite considerate of Mi Yin and didn't say anything. Moreover, after hearing Mi Yin introduce herself, he looked at her with a somewhat excited expression. The other person's gaze was too intense, and Mi Yin said awkwardly: "What's wrong?" The staff member said excitedly: "You are Mi Yin! Mi Yin looks like this! I have also organized competitions for you before, but you never participated in offline competitions. Today is the first time we meet. Hello, hello!"

As he said this, he stretched out his hand towards Mi Yin, and Mi Yin shook it back.

The staff member said happily: "It's rare for Miyin to team up with Xuepiaorenjian again. We have been waiting for a long time!"

After she finished speaking, she looked at Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian with a strange look, unable to hide the smile on her face, and said excitedly: "Come on! I believe you can get first place!"

This gaze was too familiar to Mi Yin. What the hell, all the official staff were his and Xue Piao Renjian's? ?

Mi Yin's hair stood up, she laughed dryly and said quickly, "It's getting late, let's go."

The staff member smiled and led the way to the front, while the guards separated other irrelevant personnel and protected Ji Xuanyi and the others as they followed.

The place for the draw was still in the arena hall. After the auditions, it was officially cleared out and used as the venue for subsequent competitions. Although the outside was crowded with players watching the fun, the inside was empty. Ji Xuanyi and others were fortunate enough to see how the group of players were squeezed down.

In fact, all of these official guards have their strength attributes adjusted to infinitely high, and the staff just forget to fight back after entering the guards' protective circle. Anyway, there is no chance of death in the game, and the players will not be hurt. At most, they will be squeezed hard and fly out due to the force. Moreover, most of the players will try their best to get out of the way when they realize that someone is forcing a way out from behind, after all, it is unreasonable.

Soon, Ji Xuanyi and his team arrived at the competition hall. A very stylish-looking black box was placed in the middle of the empty hall.

Chapter 204

"No, other people use transparent boxes for drawing lots. What's going on with this black box? It looks like there's some shady deal ..." Mi Yin couldn't help but complain with a frown on his face.

Because it was his idol who asked the question, the staff member was not angry and explained with a smile: "It's not that we really want to black box or anything, but this time the lottery is not held at the official competition venue to accommodate some players who want to watch, but on each team's own server. But for the sake of randomness and fairness, there can only be one box, so we can only put up a symbolic live broadcast screen outside. In fact, although everyone is in a different hall from the same server, the inside of the box is connected to a universal channel. You can think of the opening of the box as a small teleportation point. One end is the

real box with lottery paper inside , and the other end is connected to the ten box openings of ten regions and servers. "

Qi Qin asked curiously, " So when we put our hands in , they will be transported to the real box? "

The staff member smiled even sweeter and said, " Yes , that's right . In addition to preventing unnecessary misunderstandings from uninformed players, the black box can also provide some visual protection for everyone . Although there will be no blood, it is actually quite exciting to see your hand disappear from where it should be! "

Mi Yin: "... Thank you so much to the authorities! "

The staff member winked at Mi Yin and said, " You're welcome! "

After explaining the function of the black box to a few people , the staff raised his hand and two electronic screens appeared on the box. The picture on one screen was from top to bottom, facing the dark box mouth, and the other larger screen was made up of ten small pictures, which were the pictures of the arena halls in the ten servers.

ID appeared above their head on the screen , and the team names were filled in the box below their names.

Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian's faces turned green.

This is so fucking embarrassing!

Mi Yin said in despair, " If the other team laughs at our names during the game, I will not perform well. "

The old western doctor who was greeting the players in front of the camera looked over with a questioning look on his face, while Xue Piao Renjian silently reached out his hand and patted Mi Yin's shoulder comfortingly.

The staff's eyes lit up with excitement!

It was the first time that Qi Qin saw his face appear on TV. He shyly hid behind Ji Xuanyi, but was pulled out by the other party. He had to lower his head shyly. Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan were obviously very proud before, but when they appeared on TV, they were too nervous to say a word.

Ji Xuanyi didn't pay much attention to them, but looked for the guy who might be Fengmo on the screen. After all, his ID had been exposed, and Fengmo would definitely react when he saw him.

But Ji Xuanyi was still disappointed. There were too many players, and everyone had a different expression on their face. The camera and the screen were not in the same position. Even if there was someone in the image with the wrong line of sight, it would not look intuitive and could not be distinguished.

Ji Xuanyi could only tell that the knight with a very ugly face on the screen of the fourth server should be the third place in this audition. He was in poor condition, and no matter who they drew, it would be quite stressful for them.

It was already past nine forty, and Ji Xuanyi had thought that they had been slow enough, but he had not expected that the contestant from server ten would not rush into the scene until nine fifty, and he did not know what had happened to him.

The staff member looked at the time and said, " It's fifty-five. I'm going to start the live broadcast. Everyone can tidy up their appearance. "

The old western doctor who had been flirting with the camera for a long time: "..... ??? What? Has the live broadcast been closed? "

The staff member smiled calmly and said, " It's on now. If you want to see the comments, we can play it for you. "

Although that was what they said, before everyone spoke, the staff had already turned on the barrage. When everyone looked up, they saw that the barrage was filling the screen: " That old western doctor in the second server is so funny! "

" Did he do something secretly before the live broadcast? "

" How did Miyin choose his teammates? The taciturn Xue Piao Renjian and the chattering old western doctor? Doesn't that make him look schizophrenic? "

Followed by a row of " Same question! ", " Add one! ", " Add two! ", " Add 10086 ! " .

The old western doctor continued to flirt with the camera without a care in the world. The staff ignored him and said to the others, " The order is decided by everyone. Those who want to draw first will draw first, and those who want to draw later will draw later. It all depends on luck. The authorities will not interfere in any way. But it is best not to have two people drawing at the same time. "

Qi Qin thought of something and said fearfully: " Will two hands that are inserted from different servers at the same time grow together?! "

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but look at him a few more times, thinking that this guy might have watched a lot of horror movies by himself when he wasn't living with him.

The staff couldn't help laughing when they heard this and said, " No, it's not related to safety. It's just that if two people draw together, they will touch each other's hands. In order to ensure the physical and mental health of the players and not to scare them or have psychological trauma from such things, we warn everyone in advance. "

Everyone showed an expression of sudden enlightenment, except Liu Tian who still looked pale. Ever since he knew that he had to use his lousy hand to draw the lottery, things have become like this. As soon as the staff said " it depends on luck " , he wished he could travel through time and return to the day of registration so that he could beat up himself and Jing Yunhan who were competing for the captaincy, and then register Yun Zhongjian's name.

However, time cannot be reversed, and it is just a thought.

Liu Tian gritted his teeth and thought, let it be a bad hand. Anyway, they didn't really think they could get first place. The sooner they were eliminated, the easier it would be. They were not afraid at all!

After all the players understood the rules, the staff of the ten servers checked the progress and said to the players they were responsible for: " Everyone can go up and draw lots now. If you see that other players have gone up before you, please wait a moment. "

As soon as the staff here finished speaking, while other players were still hesitating, Liu Tian rushed up very decisively.

Although his movements were fast, his momentum was far lacking. He didn't even dare to look at the camera for six days. He was acting like a thief, sneaking around. Those who knew him

knew he went there to draw lots, while those who didn't thought he went there to steal something!

Seeing that some players had already gone up, the staff member happily explained, " The one going up to draw the lot now is the 25th player from this round of qualifiers, the captain of server 2 team [European Emperor Invincible] Liu Tian. I hope their luck can really bless them and they can draw an opponent of similar strength! "

Liu Tian was already extremely nervous. He thought to himself that none of the first 24 teams were as strong as theirs, and he reached his hand into the black box with trembling hands.

After a cool touch, Liu Tian felt a pile of round glass balls. They were the same in size and feel, and there were no prints on the surface.

Liu Tian was anxious and stirred it for a long time until the players in the barrage began to get impatient and asked why it was not ready yet. Then he took one out at random as if frightened. Liu Tian held the cold little ball in his hand and hurried back to Jing Yunhan and Yun Zhongjian. He opened his palm and saw a number " 1 " embedded in two transparent glass beads the size of two knuckles .

Liu Tian looked at the staff in confusion, and the staff member smiled and explained, " It means the first match. The next team that draws 1 will play the first elimination match with you on the first day of the official match. "

Six days: "..."

Jing Yunhan almost fought with Liu Tian!

The first game of the first day. Your hands are not just stinky, they're hands that have just been used to dig coal!

Generally speaking, the better numbers in the match draw are in the later half, the slightly worse are in the earlier matches, the next better are in the last few matches, and the worst are in the first match.

There was no other reason. The players who played in the first match had the least information and had no time to adjust their condition. It could be said that this was the match where they performed the worst and were most likely to make mistakes. However, if they played well, they could also bring some pressure to the players behind them . But it was obvious that the Liutian team could not bring pressure to anyone ...

I didn't even know who my opponent was and I got the worst match. Liu Tian's luck was really bad.

Jing Yunhan almost knelt down in front of the staff. He really wanted to ask if he could let Liu Tian draw again, but thinking about it, it was not very likely. He could only pray that Liu Tian's luck would not be so bad and would stop there!

Yun Zhongjian didn't think there was anything wrong. He just came up to join in the fun and show his face. Seeing Jing Yunhan's performance, he couldn't help but ask curiously: " What do you mean by bad luck? "

Jing Yunhan pointed at the second-place team in the three servers on the screen with his dying breath. The first-place team was the seeded team, which was just there for the formality and did not participate in the draw. The second-place team was the strongest team in the entire venue. Jing Yunhan said weakly: " The other team that drew 1 is them. This is really bad ..."

Liu Tian was so frightened that he covered Jing Yunhan's mouth, and then immediately shifted the blame and said, " If they really win, it's your bad luck, it has nothing to do with me! "

How could Jing Yunhan admit it? The two of them immediately started scratching each other, causing a burst of laughter in the barrage.

Although the result was not very good, after six days took the lead, other teams went up to draw lots one after another. The later the teams went up, the faster they went up. There was almost two teams going up on stage at the same time. After some courtesy to each other, they finally got the numbers and came down.

Qi Qin didn't know what was going on, but he seemed to have a mysterious enthusiasm for the lottery activity. He kept urging Ji Xuanyi to go up in a low voice. He only quieted down after being kicked, but he was still looking at the black box above with an enthusiastic gaze.

Although Ji Xuanyi was extremely annoyed by him, he stood firmly where he was. He waited until everyone had drawn their lots, and only he and the third place winner from the fourth server who had a particularly high chance of losing had not drawn their lots, before he walked up slowly.

There is no need to wait any longer. The third place has completely given up on themselves, and they will definitely not draw first.

The draw was coming to an end, and other teams had already determined their opponents. Now there were only two numbers left in the box, No. 1 and No. 8. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin definitely had no chance of meeting the third place, so Ji Xuanyi felt a little regretful.

It's not that he thinks the third place team is so powerful and it will be fun to play against them, but Ji Xuanyi feels that if he loses to them, it will be fair to the hardworking third place team.

After all, at the moment, they still have a 50% chance of drawing the Yunzhongjian team. If they go on the court and find that the opponents are three noobs and they lose inexplicably, it would be too frustrating.

When Ji Xuanyi came on stage, Liu Tian and others were already in despair. They didn't know that they might still have a 50% chance of winning. In their opinion, Ji Xuanyi's strength was needless to say, and they would definitely not be able to beat him. But even so, they were still fourth, and the third place would definitely be stronger. No matter who drew number 1 next , they were all dead!

Team No. 8 was also very nervous. This team ranked 22nd, and its points were far behind the third and fourth places. Although they also held out hope for a Jedi counterattack, they knew their own strength and the possibility was too small. The despair in their hearts was not much different from that of Liu Tian and the others.

One is ranked 22nd and the other is ranked 25th. In Ji Xuanyi's opinion, there is actually no difference. However, he still hopes to draw Liu Tian's team and leave the 22nd place for the third place. The actual gap is there, so there is still a possibility of winning.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and reached into the box. He hesitated for a moment among the two remaining balls, grabbed the one on the left and took it out.

Ever since Ji Xuanyi came out, the barrage of comments has never stopped. Many people are crazy about Ji Xuanyi's looks. It's not that he is so handsome, but the main reason is that the people in this room are all ordinary game players with varying looks. In comparison, Ji Xuanyi's

handsome looks are like a fairy from heaven. Even Mu Xuanyi's reputation for being a villain can't stop the girls' love of beauty.

There were also male players who said sourly that Ji Xuanyi was a cancer, and who knows what kind of scumbag he would be in real life. They were immediately scolded and driven away by Ji Xuanyi's fans.

However, as soon as Ji Xuan took out the numbers one by one, the barrage of comments immediately became serious, and everyone was analyzing whether he had drawn number one or number eight.

Ji Xuanyi's fans still hope that he can draw number eight. After all, it would be a huge loss to be the first to play in the competition. Although number one looks weaker, number eight is not strong either. I believe Ji Xuanyi will definitely win.

However, things did not go as they wished. When Ji Xuanyi opened his palm, the number embedded in the glass bead was a bright "1".

Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan immediately burst into wails. Their desperate looks changed the direction of the wails in the barrage, and laughter and joy merged into one.

Ji Xuanyi threw the numbered ball, smiled at Liu Tian and the others, and walked down from the stage. The knight captain of the third team walked up with a frown and took down the remaining number eight ball.

It's funny to say that three out of the four teams looked as if they had lost all hope in life.

As soon as Ji Xuanyi came back, Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan ran over to look at him with tears in their eyes, without saying anything. Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows and said, " You know what? Your expressions can easily arouse my desire to abuse you . "

Six days: "..."

Jing Yunhan: "..."

The two of them ran away in a hurry, fearing that Ji Xuanyi would pin them to the ground and rub them before the game started.

Although they were divided into 25 teams, in fact each server was like a small group, and there were connections between the teams. Their goal was not only to win honors for themselves and bring glory to their servers, but also to become celebrities in their servers. Ji Xuanyi and his team started a civil war right away, which was a big loss. Fortunately, there were more than one server involved in the civil war, so Xiao Xiao Yuxia would not find it so difficult to accept.

The discussion of the draw results by the players in each server was also part of the live broadcast. After seeing Ji Xuanyi and the others looked at each other's numbers and then stopped talking, the staff member whispered again, " Originally, there was a segment where the opponents would swear at each other, but since everyone has no stage experience, this segment might look really stupid, so it was removed. "

Mi Yin pointed at Xue Piao Ren Jian and said to the staff, " Please thank the person who removed this link for me. "

The staff member smiled and said, " Of course! "

After the players finished their discussion, everyone went on stage to talk about the competitive philosophy of this game, shouted a few very shameful slogans, and ended the live broadcast.

At the end of the live broadcast, the staff said that the official competition will start in three days. At that time, all players participating in the competition will be transferred to another server specially set up for the competition, instead of queuing on the original server, so players do not have to come to the arena lobby early in the morning to queue up and squeeze with the crowd. As soon as this was said, some players immediately expressed their dissatisfaction. It's fine if the online matches are broadcast offline, but the online broadcast can only be watched live? The arena is so exciting, but if you don't watch it live, the experience will be reduced by half! You officials have put so much effort into organizing the competition, but you just deal with it like this? They can't enter the venue to watch the game because they can't get a ranking?

The staff immediately gave an answer to this question. The players' request for watching the game on site could actually be met, and they had already been prepared for it.

There are only two maps on the dedicated server for arena competitions, one is the waiting hall and the other is the arena. Three thousand seats are set up around the arena map that will not affect the battle. Tickets will be sold to players the day before the official competition begins, and players who buy tickets can enter the venue to watch the game.

There are only 3,000 places not because there is room for so many people, but because you can't see the action on the field clearly from any further away .

Before the player could question the ticket purchase settings, the staff said in advance: " The ticket price is one crystal coin. "

The players who originally wanted to post barrages to criticize the official suddenly became quiet.

Crystal coins are the currency of the arena. You can get dozens of them by winning a game. It can be said that anyone who has reached the maximum level and has entered the arena will have a crystal coin. The official has made such a setting, and it is obvious that there is only one meaning. Only pvp players who really want to watch the game and have entered the arena are eligible to get one of the 3,000 places. Other players who may not understand the battle at all and don't understand anything but have to join in the fun will be manually filtered out.

Many PVP players applauded, but many others disagreed, especially those who joined late and have not yet reached the maximum level. They said the official was too unfriendly to them. Old players are human, but are they not? Are there no one who likes PVP ?

However, such words were completely ignored. After all, it is first come first served, and it is normal for old players to have more benefits than new players. If you only care about the feelings of new players, wouldn't it be a waste of others' support for the game for so long?

However, some people still complain that there are too few seats, and it might turn into a scalper's carnival. But the official also stated that the tickets purchased this time are rare bound props in the game, and whoever sells them can see them, so there is no need to worry about this kind of thing.

After the live broadcast ended, Ji Xuanyi and his friends were about to leave, but the staff stopped them and took out a dozen tickets as wide as two fingers from his pocket.

Ji Xuan suddenly showed an understanding expression and said, " Friends and relatives tickets? "

The staff nodded and said with a smile, " Each team will have six tickets, which means two tickets for each person. You don't need to choose between being a mother or a wife, okay? " The staff's joke successfully amused everyone – except Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, everyone here is single!

As the staff handed out the tickets to them, they said, " These are the tickets closest to the stadium. I still don't recommend giving them to mothers. After all, what mother wouldn't feel bad watching her child get beaten up close? Oh, by the way, these tickets are not bound. They will only be bound if you fill in your name. It doesn't matter if you use them to make extra money. This is a benefit for the players. "

Everyone was upset, but the staff smiled and said, " Okay, I'll be waiting for you here in three days and take you to the dedicated server for the competition. That's all for today. Bye. "

Everyone said goodbye to her, but she did not leave after saying goodbye. Instead, she looked straight at Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin.

Miyin: "..."

Suddenly I had a very bad feeling about what was going on!

Just when Mi Yin was about to complain to the staff if they made any unreasonable demands on him, the staff smiled shyly and said, " This is my personal wish. It's okay to refuse. But Mi Yin, can you call Xue Piao Renjian by his name? "

Miyin: "..... ? "

I don't know what it means, but it's much more normal than other requirements!

Mi Yin secretly breathed a sigh of relief and said to Xue Piao Renjian: " Xue Piao! "

Xue Piaorjian glanced at him and hummed softly .

The staff member immediately held his face, put on an auntie smile, and ran away with his feet turned inward .

Everyone: "..."

What kind of strange creature is powder?

Chapter 205

Yuxia was so heartbroken about the fact that Ji Xuanyi drew Liu Tian's team !

Although Ji Xuanyi and his team were not the only ones who drew the internal strife lottery, the 21st and 23rd place teams from the four servers also met each other, but Xiao Xiao Yuxia felt at a disadvantage no matter how she thought about it.

Although Liutian and his team were the last , they had Yunzhongjian, a European emperor, in their team, so who knows how far they could go in the end! It was really a loss to meet Ji Xuanyi and his team in the first round!

But since they have met, there is no other way . If one of the two teams must be given up, Xiaoxiao Yuxia will definitely choose Ji Xuanyi and his team . For this reason, Xiaoxiao Yuxia privately called Liu Tian and his team and told them that they must lose to Ji Xuanyi, as Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin are much more stable than them.

After hearing this, Liu Tian was speechless and cursed: " Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, are you an idiot? I really want to win, but can I beat us?! "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia suddenly realized that she was indeed worrying too much , so she waved her hand and sent Liutian and the others away.

Apart from Ji Xuanyi and the unlucky Liu Tian , Mi Yin and his team had pretty good luck , having drawn the 17th place . This team was composed of archers, cavalry and priests , and a long-range bombing-style turret attack, but for Mi Yin and his team of assassins, cavalry and priests , it was completely meaningless, and it could be said that they were naturally unequaled. In addition, there is a certain gap between the strength of the 17th place team and Mi Yin and the others, so there is basically no suspense about the outcome . After the drawing of lots, the expression of the 17th place team is as if they are ready to go home and sleep after the game. However, even in this kind of battle without suspense, Mi Yin put in his 120,000% spirit to deal with it. He and Xue Piao Renjian had been practicing cooperation. In comparison, Ji Xuanyi and the others were much more relaxed.

For Ji Xuanyi, if he wanted to beat Liu Tian and the others, he could do it with one hand.

Training specifically for this would not make them look diligent, but rather stupid. In contrast, he would rather walk around Liu Tian and the others and scare them whenever he had time.

Thanks to Ji Xuanyi, the two rookies Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan did not look any better in the past three days. Until the three teams returned to the arena hall to gather again and saw the staff member again, Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan still looked pale and frightened.

The staff looked at them curiously and said, " Are you two okay? If you are not feeling well, we suggest you give up the competition and go to the hospital first. The competition is not as important as your health. "

Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan glanced at Ji Xuanyi and shook their heads at the staff.

The staff shrugged and said, " Okay. "

Anyway, if the physical condition of the two people is really not right, the security system will automatically kick them offline. Since the security system did not respond, it is most likely that the two people are nervous.

Because they were going to another server together, Ji Xuanyi called Ji Xuanling up this time. The two of them stood together, which attracted a few more glances from the staff. Ji Xuanling didn't care and smiled at the staff, which made the other party feel a little embarrassed.

There were ten people present, so there should have been some noise, but everyone, including the noisiest old Western doctor, took the game very seriously, so it was very quiet. The staff member checked the number of people smoothly, and after finding that no one was missing, he invited everyone to walk into an extra passage in the competition hall.

The passage was not long, and two minutes later, everyone arrived at the competition waiting area. As soon as they confirmed that the cross-server was completed, Ji Xuanling hurriedly logged off and ran away, scaring the staff, who thought something had happened to him.

Ji Xuanyi immediately explained: " My brother has important things to do in real life, but he doesn't want to drag us down and give up this game, so he's offline now. If there's a game next time that requires him to be online, I'll go find him. "

The staff member looked at Ji Xuanyi hesitantly and said, " Isn't this too hasty? "

Ji Xuanyi understood what she meant and immediately said, " I won't waste too much of your time, I promise. "

The staff still had concerns . After all, the live broadcast process was already arranged. If it took too much time, it would cause dissatisfaction among the players. But it must be said that twins, especially good-looking twins, have a built-in buff in terms of gaining favor . Although they knew there were risks, the staff still hoped to help Ji Xuanyi and the others try.

The staff member stood there for a long time with an embarrassed look on his face, and then frowned and checked the battle record of Mu Xuanyi's account. After hesitating for a long time, he finally nodded, sighed, and said to Ji Xuanyi: " I understand, but I need to remind you that this is your own choice, and you need to bear the corresponding consequences yourself. We only have ten minutes to wait for the absent player to come online. After ten minutes, either change the configuration to play, or it will be counted as a forfeit. Can you accept this? "

Ji Xuanyi knew that it was not easy for the other party to agree, so he smiled at her, nodded and said, " I understand, thank you. "

The staff member also laughed and said, " Then please follow me. The seats for the second server are over here. "

The waiting area for the competition is quite large, and the internal area is divided into ten sections, corresponding to ten zones. In addition to the live broadcast screen of the competition venue on the large wall in the front, there are also small live broadcast screens on the seats in each zone.

The seats in each zone are arranged according to the number of teams and players. In front of each team's seat is a small table filled with unlimited snacks and drinks. Because it is too modern, players who have integrated the Western fantasy background into the game vaguely feel like they have traveled through time ...

When Ji Xuanyi and his friends entered, many contestants had already arrived. Everyone was sitting in their own seats, and when they saw newcomers coming in, they turned their eyes over. Because everyone was not familiar with each other and were all rivals, even if they saw people they knew, such as Mi Yin, Xue Piao Renjian and Ji Xuanyi, no one would come up to say hello or chat. The waiting area was very quiet and the atmosphere could not even be described as awkward, but rather weird.

The old western doctor and Yun Zhongjian had never seen such a scene before and felt a little uneasy. However, Ji Xuanyi didn't care much and found a place to sit, intending not to move until the game started.

However, Ji Xuanyi's expectations rarely seemed to come true. Everyone, led by Ji Xuanyi, had just sat down in their seats when suddenly a man in the nearby server area stood up.

Everyone subconsciously looked towards that person, but that person didn't care at all. With a gloomy face, he walked towards the second server step by step.

Everyone was stunned for a moment, and Liu Tian asked in panic: " Who is that? Is he here to cause trouble for us? Mi Yin, is he the opponent you drew? "

Mi Yin and his friends' opponents were indeed players from the same server.

But Mi Yin shook his head. He looked at the man for a while, frowned and whispered, " That man seems to be from the seed team, the archer named Potian. "

"The seeded team?" Liu Tian was even more panicked: "Isn't that the first place? They were just spectators in the early stages. Doesn't the knockout round have anything to do with them? Why did they come to our side? Do they think you and Ji Xuanyi are a threat to them and are planning to cause trouble for you?"

Mi Yin said speechlessly: "Why do you keep saying that people are causing trouble for us? How much have you offended them? Couldn't they just happen to pass by us?"

Although judging from Potian's expression, the possibility of him just passing by is a little low ... Liu Tian was about to say something, but Ji Xuanyi said calmly: "No need to discuss, I know this person, he came to see me."

Everyone was stunned, but Ji Xuanyi had already looked directly at Potian and stood up. An archer, a master, and most importantly, he has that middle school mentality. It would be fine if they were looking at him through the screen, but if he couldn't recognize Ji Xuanyi face to face, then his previous role as gang leader would have been in vain.

As expected, in front of everyone's surprised gaze, Potian stopped in front of Ji Xuanyi, looked at him fiercely for a long time, sneered, and said: "You have come to this day?"

"Long time no see," Ji Xuanyi said calmly, completely different from Potian's malicious tone: You may be a little "late to say this, it would have been better if you had said it to me two years earlier."

Potian was shocked and said, "I am not interested in what you are like. If you ask me, Mu Xuanyi was pretty good two years ago, but now you are playing a support ... I can only say that choosing a warlock is a bit ambitious. If you played a priest, I would laugh my head off."

Everyone: "..."

Emmm ... what's going on with this person's brain circuit?

Ji Xuanyi was also speechless. He activated his hidden middle school soul and was able to barely understand what Potian meant.

In the past, Potian was only a bit immature in his words and mentality, for example, he said to Ji Xuanyi that I like your strengths and hate your weaknesses, so I am both your friend and your enemy. But in most cases, he was still a normal person in his actions, except for the time when he left after being instigated by Zhaochen. But there was nothing he could do about it, after all, a girl like Xiefeng Shuyu also fell into his trap.

And now Potian would actually make a provocative move before the war. The first sentence he said when he arrived was not even about how Ji Xuanyi had killed half of his gang, but about playing damage and supporting ... I guess his middle school immaturity has regressed to the point where the strong are respected, and playing supporting means having no self-respect.

Ji Xuanyi didn't know what to say for a moment. He was silent for a long time. After a long time, he slowly said: "You know what? After you changed your name, I thought your Chuunibyou had been cured, but it turned out to be worse?"

Potian sneered and said, "But you are you. I believe you are qualified to be my opponent. Since you have chosen the warlock, you should have your own ability to play it well!"

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

This person didn't listen to what he was saying at all!

But the last sentence seemed to be praising himself? Ji Xuan smacked his lips and said, "Thank you."

Everyone: "..."

No, the conversation between these two people is totally irrelevant. What on earth are they talking about! ?

Potian said grimly: " Don't get carried away. Soon, I will let you know how I have changed over this period of time! Before that, you must not lose to others! "

After saying that, Potian glanced coldly at Yun Zhongjian and others sitting next to him. However, after the problem of his second-year syndrome was exposed, even Jing Yunhan looked at him with dead fish eyes. The intimidating look was of no use at all!

Ji Xuanyi said woodenly: " Don't worry about this. I will never lose to them no matter who I lose to. "

Liu Tian didn't react and straightened his back subconsciously. When Ji Xuanyi's gaze swept over him, he collapsed again.

Well, it's really unlikely that Ji Xuanyi would lose to them.

Potian sneered and said proudly: " You trampled on my gang and humiliated me before . This time, I will get it back with interest! "

Potian finally talked about something that Ji Xuanyi was more concerned about. However, Ji Xuanyi had lost the desire to talk to him. He nodded perfunctorily and said, " I know. You can go now. "

Although Potian was a serious case of Chuunibyou, he was not a fool. He could tell that Ji Xuanyi was being perfunctory. He immediately said angrily, " Mu Xuanyi, you are trying to evade me like this. I won't leave! "

Ji Xuanyi immediately sat back in his seat, found a comfortable position, and said to him calmly like a landlord: " Okay, then you stand here. "

Potian: "..."

Potian's expression changed several times and he walked back angrily. Except for a few people, everyone else in the waiting area began to whisper.

Mi Yin was somewhat speechless and said: " What's going on with this Potian? Why is he so weird? "

Ji Xuanyi explained: " This guy used to have a serious case of Chuunibyou, but fortunately, in the game, it's quite interesting, and it's not like he can't communicate. But it seems that the holographic online game seems to have made his Chuunibyou even worse ... He really wasn't like this before. "

Everyone sighed.

Although the other party was a chuunibyou, Mi Yin was still very interested in masters and asked Ji Xuanyi several questions about Potian. Since it was boring to wait for someone anyway, Ji Xuanyi answered them one by one.

Mi Yin said in surprise: " He was called Feng Mo before? Was he from your gang? He seems to be a master now, why didn't I hear his name before? "

Ji Xuanyi said, " Because he was only at the level of Jian Xi Xin Jiu at that time, not as good as the best, but better than the worst. It's normal that you haven't heard of him, but this guy is very

talented and has improved very quickly. I didn't expect him to be so good now and get a place in the seeded team. When I heard that he participated in the competition, I thought he was a member of the sixth-place bow and arrow team. "

Mi Yin showed an expression of realization.

However, no matter how powerful Potian is, it is impossible for him to get first place by himself. His teammates should not be ordinary people either.

Everyone couldn't help but lean over to take a look at the situation on the first server. Apart from Potian who stood up straight with a fearless look, his two teammates had their faces covered and their heads lowered, looking as if they had lost all hope in life.

Potian's immature declaration to Ji Xuanyi was really too loud. All the players in the waiting area heard it. It was probably broadcast live. The two of them were too embarrassed to face anyone ...

Liu Tian smacked his lips and said, " I thought the person teaming up with him would be some god-like person. Isn't this normal? "

Mi Yin said calmly: " This incident tells us that we can't just look at strength when choosing teammates. "

Everyone nodded in agreement.

Although Ji Xuanyi was still a little concerned about Potian, the other party's symptoms of chuunibyou were so serious that he couldn't help but feel a little headache. Forget it, even if he met Potian, it would definitely be after the knockout rounds. He would think about it then.

Everyone sat in the waiting area for about ten minutes, and contestants from other regions and servers came in one after another. Soon, everyone was there. A staff member that Ji Xuanyi and the others had never seen before also walked up to the podium and explained the rules and schedule of the competition to everyone.

The rules of the game are very simple, best of three, and the victory conditions are the same as in the normal arena in the game. However, one thing to note is that not only the victory conditions are the same, but also the penalty mechanism is the same. That is to say, if the player accidentally disconnects during the battle, or any other situation occurs, the schedule will still continue and there will be no chance to start over.

Liu Tian suddenly clenched his fist.

Staff: "..... ? "

Ji Xuan glanced at Liu Tian indifferently, and the latter immediately became as quiet as a chicken.

The staff member continued hesitantly : " So before entering the venue, please make sure your network is normal. If any unexpected situation occurs, the official will not be responsible. "

As soon as the staff said this, some people immediately started to get restless and wanted to go offline to check whether their network cables and power supplies were really plugged in.

The staff member immediately smiled and said, " Please rest assured, we will make time to check for you before the game starts. You don't have to worry now. After you understand the rules, I will explain the schedule to you. "

Including today, the knockout round will last for four days. Since it is already afternoon, only groups one and two will be played this afternoon. Groups three and four will be played tomorrow

morning, and groups five and six will be played in the afternoon. And so on. On the morning of the fourth day, groups nine and ten will be played, and the afternoon will be used for the draw for the second round of knockout matches.

One person raised his hand and asked, " Are there no games tonight? "

The staff member smiled and said, " Yes, because the nighttime factor may affect the performance of some players, so the night time is used to let the players outside as spectators revel. "

Because this is a pvp feast, the mixed activity areas of all regions and servers will refresh the arena every night of the competition. The victorious players can get certain rewards, and there are also activities to give flowers to your favorite team . If the team that gives flowers wins, the player who gives flowers can also get certain rewards.

The staff member said: " Because the first game is in the afternoon, and if you want to give flowers tonight, you can only give them to the team that will play tomorrow, so this time we will open the flower donation channel to all the teams in this afternoon's game. The flower donation channel will be closed in half an hour. Players who are watching the live broadcast, please hurry up. "

Because they were worried about affecting the players' mentality, there was no barrage on the big screen this time, so Ji Xuanyi and the others had no way of knowing how crazy the players outside were.

This kind of activity is always so exciting.

The staff continued to explain the schedule. Basically, there would be a day of rest after the 24-to-12 teams, and another day of rest after the 12-to-6 teams, and so on until the semi-finals.

The teams that failed and withdrew could also receive the gift packs of gold coins and materials distributed in the game, but only the top three could compete for the cash rewards and artifact rewards.

After explaining the rules, the staff invited the two teams for the first game to come on stage to register. Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan were so nervous that they could hardly walk, and they went up, one on each side of Yun Zhongjian.

I think the staff member who was in charge of the second server had informed the others. The person in charge of registration saw that only Ji Xuanyi and his team came up and said nothing. He smiled and handed two forms and pens to Liu Tian and Ji Xuanyi respectively, saying: " Please ask the captains of the two teams to write down the configurations for the first game on the paper. "

Ji Xuanyi quickly filled out the form without changing his expression , but Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan beside him were pushing and shoving each other. One said, " You're so good, you go! " and the other said, " You're the captain, you go! " One said, " I'm a loser! " and the other said, " I'm even worse than you! I'm the worst in the world! " They were arguing with each other and having a lot of fun.

Everyone leaned their heads out to watch the fun, and some cast curious glances towards Server 2. You know, this first game was a civil war within Server 2, so what was going on? Mi Yin raised her head and half covered her face, and said to the old western doctor: " You can't completely ignore the ability when choosing teammates! "

The old Western doctor nodded in agreement.

The two people on the stage still couldn't decide who was worse, and finally had to resort to rock-paper-scissors under the mediation of Yun Zhongjian. It seemed that the six days of bad luck had not yet passed. With a sad face, he filled in his own name and Yun Zhongjian's, and handed in the form with a grief-stricken look.

The staff member took a look and said, "The fourth place team from server two, [Random Fight], sent out the combination of Swordsman Tianxiadiyi and Assassin Mu Xuanyi. The twenty-fifth place team from server two, [European Emperor Invincible], sent out the combination of Swordsman Yunzhongjian and Knight Liutian."

After he finished speaking, the two teams' rosters appeared on the big screen.

The staff smiled at both parties and said, "You still have 20 minutes to check your equipment and call your teammates online. Please hurry up."

As soon as the staff member finished speaking, Liu Tian quickly logged off, followed by Ji Xuanyi. After a while, Liu Tian climbed back up and saw that Ji Xuanyi was gone. He couldn't help but ask in surprise, "Where is he?"

"here."

As he spoke, an assassin slowly walked in from the entrance.

Chapter 206

Because Ji Xuanling would occasionally appear in front of everyone in Star City , everyone knew that the one wearing the warlock equipment was Ji Xuanyi, and the one wearing the assassin equipment was Ji Xuanling.

Liu Tian looked at the person who walked in from the entrance , was stunned for a moment, and said: "Ji Xuanyi ... no, Ji Xuanling?"

Ji Xuanling nodded and said, "It's me. I'll play with you guys in the next round."

Liu Tian was stunned for a moment , then he realized that Ji Xuan had seen through his team's ultimate move , so he sent his brother and Qi Qin to the field together. In this way, no matter who was offline, the remaining one could kill them both in one go .

Liu Tian's face suddenly fell. Although he had never seen it with his own eyes , he had heard that Ji Xuanling was also a master and extremely brutal . Just to lure Ji Xuanyi out , he had killed many people single-handedly !

However, Liutian and the others were accustomed to Ji Xuanling's appearance , but other players were not . Ji Xuanling had never appeared in the two live broadcasts, and no one knew that he and Ji Xuanyi were twins . They thought that Ji Xuanyi had changed his account. They all stood up in surprise, and Potian shouted: "What's going on?! How can he have two accounts?!"

The staff member immediately explained: "It's like this . The two members of the [Random Play] team, the warlock Ji Xuanyi and the assassin Mu Xuanyi are twin brothers. The one who just came up to fill in the form is the elder brother Ji Xuanyi, and the one who is online now is

the younger brother Mu Xuanyi, so it's not that one person has two accounts, but two people have two accounts."

Everyone: "..."

Disbelief was written all over everyone's face.

The staff had no choice but to cut out a short clip of the video of Ji Xuanyi and Mu Xuanyi following another staff member across servers and released it. The two people really did look exactly the same and were indeed two different people, which made everyone sit back in disbelief.

The one whose worldview was most impacted was Potian. When he first saw the two IDs of Ji Xuanyi and Mu Xuanyi in Ji Xuanyi's team , although he knew that the warlock Ji Xuanyi was himself because of Xiefeng Shuyu's news, he always thought that Ji Xuanyi and Mu Xuanyi, who used his previous ID , would be in a relationship or rivals who loved and hated each other . But it turned out that they were brothers?! Or twin brothers?

Potian was a little bit incredulous for a moment, but he couldn't help but feel a little envious.

Damn, twins are such a fashionable setting ...

If Ji Xuanyi knew what Potian was thinking, he would definitely wake this chuunibyou up, to prevent him from setting himself up as a schizophrenic.

Yun Zhongjian always felt that something was strange. He stared at Ji Xuanling for a long time and asked, " Then, what about Ji Xuanyi? Is he not online? "

Ji Xuanling said calmly, " Well, our father is bedridden and can't take care of himself, so my brother and I can only take turns going online, and one of us has to spare to take care of him. " This reason ... Yun Zhongjian couldn't help but say: " Is it okay? I think compared to the game, dad is more important, right? "

Ji Xuanling sneered, looked at Yun Zhongjian, and said: " What? You can't win and want to persuade him to retreat verbally? "

Ji Xuanling and Yun Zhongjian were not familiar with each other, let alone having a good or bad relationship. He did not need to be cautious when talking to Yun Zhongjian and could say whatever he wanted to offend him.

Yun Zhongjian felt a little embarrassed and said quickly, " That's not what I meant ..."

Ji Xuanling said coldly: " Then there is no need to say more. I know better than you whether my father is important or not. "

Yun Zhongjian had no choice but to shut his mouth. Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan were so frightened by Ji Xuanling's murderous aura, which was no less than Ji Xuanyi's, that they trembled with fear and did not dare to express any opinions to him.

You know, Ji Xuanyi is familiar with them, and he is calm and stable most of the time. He rarely shows such a fierce look. When you first see this aura on Ji Xuanling, it's like the former Ji Xuanyi suddenly comes back, which is super scary!

Other players were also whispering about how this Mu Xuanyi looked much more ferocious than his brother. Even the players on the same server were so disrespectful to him. His brother had been so nice to those people before. Why did it feel inconsistent with the rumors? Could it be that this Mu Xuanyi was the real Mu Xuanyi?

Others didn't know, but Potian felt a little familiar with Ji Xuanling. This Mu Xuanyi seemed to be the same Mu Xuanyi from before ... But that wasn't right. Wasn't the Mu Xuanyi from before Ji Xuanyi now? Could it be that the two brothers had the same personality and he had an illusion? Just as he was thinking, Ji Xuanling turned his head and saw Potian, and gave him a provocative smile, which instantly made Potian throw away all the normal logic in his mind. He only thought, fuck! Mu Xuanyi's brother is so annoying, just like his brother!

Ji Xuanling's arrogant look, as if he wanted to beat up everyone present, frightened the staff. After all, players were a factor they could not control. If they really made a fuss, they could only ask their superiors to kick them off the line, which would not be a good thing.

The staff member laughed dryly and said, " Are the players on both sides ready? "

Ji Xuanling took long steps and walked to Qi Qin.

Qi Qin pursed his lips and looked at him twice more. Ji Xuanling didn't even raise his eyes and lazily cursed: " What the hell are you looking at? "

Qi Qin withdrew his gaze aggrievedly, stared at his toes, and said nothing.

Liu Tian was in danger of being attacked by a knife, so there was no way to dodge. Ji Xuanyi was not there, so he had to look at Ji Xuanling. Ji Xuanling seemed to be used to others asking for his opinion, and said, " I'm ready. "

When Liu Tian heard this, he immediately responded like a bug: " We are also fine! "

The staff member checked the time and said with a smile: " The two teams please enter from the left and right channels respectively. "

Going left or right won't have any impact, it will just distinguish the two teams with red and blue respectively.

Ji Xuanling took Qi Qin to the left without saying a word, and Liu Tian and the others also walked to the right.

Seeing that the game was finally on track, the staff also breathed a sigh of relief. It was finally over. Let's finish the game quickly and let the twin brother replace the younger brother so that their father can see the younger brother's ugly face.

After both teams entered the field, there would be one minute of preparation time. During this minute, Qi Qin kept looking at Ji Xuanling, lowering his head to look at his toes, looking at Ji Xuanling, and lowering his head to look at his toes. However, Ji Xuanling ignored him and looked far away at the other side of the fence.

Although Liu Tian and Yun Zhongjian are both very weak, it does not mean that this battle is really easy. With Yun Zhongjian, a bug -like guy, around, he may need to use strength and skills far beyond his normal combat level to barely reach a normal combat level.

This is very strenuous and tests the feel of the hand for most of the better players. In fact, if it is a duel between masters, it would be fine. But in this situation, Ji Xuanling has no desire to fight. If possible, he would like to push this battle to Qi Qin and log off.

However, this account was put online just in case. In a meaningless battle, I can only fight with my nose held high.

The arena for the official competition was different from that for the auditions. In addition to the battle field, there were several circles of seats around it, which were provided for players who had purchased tickets to watch the game live. However, due to concerns about affecting the

players on the field, the surrounding audiences were unilaterally blocked from images and sounds. Although Ji Xuanling and the others couldn't see it, the surrounding area was actually filled with enthusiastic audience players, and many of them were cheering them on.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia and the others were also able to get in because of their friends and relatives tickets and sat in the first row. Except for Ye Linyu, everyone else was cheering for Ji Xuanyi, which made Ye Linyu very depressed.

However, in the eyes of the people on the field, there was nothing around them, and everything was no different from playing in the arena at ordinary times, except that they knew that their battle might be being broadcast live.

Six days of tension made people sweat like pigs, but the preparation time passed quickly. As soon as the countdown ended, with the roar from the platform, the fences on both sides collapsed at the same time, and Qi Qin strode out of them. At the same time, Ji Xuanling disappeared into the air in an instant!

Liu Tian's brain was almost broken. When he saw Ji Xuanling disappear from the spot, he immediately shouted in surprise: "He's offline! "

Yunzhongjian: "..."

Yun Zhongjian coughed dryly and reminded quietly: "He is an assassin..."

Liu Tian realized that he had made a big fool of himself, and was immediately ashamed and angry. However, this did make him sober up a little. With a shout, Liu Tian mounted his horse and rushed towards Qi Qin, the only person he could see.

Except for the players who knew nothing about PVP , everyone else was stunned when they saw this action.

Are you so fierce, brother?

You know, in the arena, positioning is very important. A good positioning can not only effectively support teammates, but also allow you to quickly escape from the fight with the enemy when you are in a disadvantageous situation, giving yourself and your teammates a chance to breathe. However, the consequences of positioning errors are very serious. It would be fine if the opponent fails to seize the opportunity, but once you are targeted, your teammates cannot provide support, and you cannot escape, so you are likely to die on the spot.

Because of the importance of positioning, players should be able to learn this technique when they are a little familiar with the arena. Although it is still possible that the positioning will change during the game, at least there will be no disconnection at the beginning.

As for Liu Tian and his team's sword-riding configuration, the difference in mobility between the two sides is too great, so they need to be cautious in their opening positioning. Although Liu Tian, as a knight, can come and go freely, the Ji Xuanling on the opposite side is an assassin with extremely high burst and is elusive. If Liu Tian loses contact with Yun Zhongjian, it will be easy for him to not come back.

In fact, although Yun Zhongjian had taken his first steps , he was left behind the moment Liu Tian moved, and he couldn't even catch the dust left behind by Liu Tian's horse.

The most terrifying thing is that neither Yun Zhongjian nor Liu Tian felt that there was anything wrong, because they had fought their way up in this confused manner, and had no idea what positions or skills were. They just fought randomly, winning and losing as they should.

Although Qi Qin didn't quite understand the overall arrangements, he knew after fighting many times that most enemies would not be like Liu Tian and Yun Zhongjian. He was speechless. He and Yun Zhongjian were quite far apart , and the two swordsmen would have to run for at least ten more seconds if they were to meet. In order to save trouble, Qi Qin made a prompt decision and confronted Liu Tian.

At this time, the audience sitting outside the arena were discussing the play style of the 25th player. Was the player named Liu Tian too nervous or was he just so strong that he was not afraid? You know, the opposing team was ranked fourth in the entire region and server. In most cases, when facing such an opponent, the first reaction should be to play slowly and steadily , right? But this knight was so good that he abandoned his teammates in a flash.

Everyone was talking about it. Xiao Xiaoyuxia and others who knew the truth could not even lift their heads. After all, he was from Fanxing City, the second server, and was even the leader of one of the three major gangs, Tamajianghu. It was too embarrassing!

Xu Chu smacked his lips, took out a piece of cloth from his backpack, lay down on the seat, covered his face with the cloth, reached out and took out two earplugs, put them in his ears, and said, " I won't sleep, I'll just close my eyes and rest. Call me when the idiot is done. I can't bear to watch anymore. "

Everyone: "..."

They almost knew what would happen next. As expected, as soon as Liu Tian came into contact with Qi Qin, he was knocked off his horse by a sword and then pinned to the ground and beaten. just said in his seat " , Although we are ranked 25th, we have surpassed so many people in the entire region and server. There must be some plan! " was like a duck with its neck strangled. He stared at the field with his eyes wide open and couldn't utter a word for a long time.

The scene of Liu Tian being beaten was so brutal that the audience fell silent. Xiao Xiaoyu subconsciously wanted to look at Xu Chu, but when she turned around, she found that his seat was empty.

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

Didn't you say you were resting your eyes?! You finally got a first-row ticket and it's going to be wasted?!

However, Xiao Xiaoyuxia didn't have the time to complain about Xu Chu. Just when he turned his head to look at Xu Chu, Ji Xuanling had instantly appeared behind Yun Zhongjian, and the audience outside the venue immediately exclaimed.

Fortunately, this place is soundproof, otherwise this shout would be equivalent to reminding Yun Zhongjian in disguise! Xiao Xiaoyu couldn't help but think.

In fact, Xiao Xiaoyu was really overthinking it. There was no need for the audience to remind her that Yun Zhongjian had already discovered Ji Xuanling by accident.

Assassins rarely show up in battle. In most cases, they appear just a moment before launching an attack. When Ji Xuanling appeared, it was obvious that even the posture of holding the dagger was hastily adjusted. He was not in a state of launching an attack at all.

In fact, the real situation was that when Ji Xuanling was sneaking behind Yun Zhongjian and walking close to him, Yun Zhongjian suddenly raised his sword – Ji Xuanling could clearly tell that it was just an unintentional raise of his hand! However, he had just taken a step forward and

could not take it back. Even if he held his breath, the cloth armor on his body still caught on the sword!

Yun Zhongjian was not a fool. He immediately realized what the weak force coming from the sword was. He made a horizontal attack behind himself and directly brought Ji Xuanling out of the invisible state!

Yun Zhongjian stared blankly at Ji Xuanling, who was hung up by him: "..."

Ji Xuanling: "..."

Fuck! Is this the way to play this game?!

Ji Xuanling immediately launched an attack towards Yunzhongjian without saying a word. Although he and Qi Qin were not disconnected at the beginning, no one could tell when Yun Zhongjian's curse would come true. He walked past Yun Zhongjian at such a close distance just now to buy himself some time. After all, he might die in the next second, so he had to relieve some pressure on Qi Qin!

Ji Xuanling's movements were fast, accurate, and ruthless. If his movements six days ago were a textbook failure, then Ji Xuanling's movements were completely textbook assassin's attack techniques. Many players who had studied PVP , especially assassins, had their eyes lit up after seeing Ji Xuanling's strike.

Ji Xuanling's stealth kill move is not just an ordinary use of skills. In fact, actions that rely purely on skills are slightly slower than actions that fully use attributes. Most PVP masters are aware of this. For some professions, such as mages and swordsmen, this little trick is not of much use. After all, their agility is not high, and there is no way to speed up the reading time through their own actions.

But for agile professions such as assassins and archers, the small movements of players when using skills can actually play a significant role in battle, especially the speed of attack. After all, professions such as assassins are very fragile, and the main purpose of attacking is to prevent the opponent from attacking you while attacking the opponent. The meanings of these two are actually equally important.

The speed of Ji Xuanling's sword was so fast that the assassin players could almost imagine the surprised expression on Yun Zhongjian's face when he put away the sword. How could they not be excited!

However, things did not develop as they had imagined. After Ji Xuanling quickly used that stealth killing move , before the tip of the dagger touched Yun Zhongjian's back, he immediately interrupted the action, retracted the dagger, instantly moved to the other side of Yun Zhongjian, and launched another attack!

Ji Xuanling's skill connection can be said to have reached the extreme. At least most of the knowledgeable players sitting in the audience said that even if they were not wearing the universal equipment on Ji Xuanling, but other full-sensitivity equipment, they would not be able to perform the movements made by Ji Xuanling in such a short time. Some people even noticed that the reason why Ji Xuanling's speed was so fast was that he actually made an action to interrupt the backswing at the last second after the teleportation, which made the attack after the teleportation so smooth.

Of course, after all, he was ranked fourth in the audition, and they were just spectators ...

There were cheers from the stands, some for the tricks, some for the fun, but everyone was thinking the same thing – Mu Xuanyi, you are so awesome, why don't you fight Yunzhongjian? ! That's right, Ji Xuanling has launched two attacks since he appeared, but the second attack still did not hit Yun Zhongjian. Instead, he gave up the attack again and teleported for the second time!

Everyone knows that with all the skill effects, the assassin's teleport skill can only be used twice. If he wants to teleport again, he can only use the precious reset. Ji Xuanling used up both teleports in a short time. Next, he can either reset or retreat. But if he retreats now, Yun Zhongjian won't even lose blood. If he resets, what should he do during the next skill gap? Should he use his head to hit?

Everyone in the stands was watching anxiously, with some conspiracy theorists even saying that people on both sides of the field were from the second server. Was it possible that Ji Xuanling had already colluded with Yun Zhongjian and the others and was deliberately showing off his skills to attract fans?

However, this guess was immediately criticized. For a master like Ji Xuanling, does he need to suck the powder? Does he need to show off his skills? If the game goes on normally, the match will be absolutely exciting. Only the powder will pounce on him, and he won't deliberately suck it! The person being scolded could only mutter quietly: " Then why didn't he attack Yunzhongjian? Could it be that there was some agreement in the previous life that he would only be allowed to strike three times in this life? "

Everyone: "..."

It's really strange. Ji Xuanling has made so many offensive moves, why doesn't he really continue fighting?

Ji Xuanling didn't know what the people in the stands were discussing. If he knew, he would definitely curse out loud!

He wanted to attack Yun Zhongjian as well! But once the dagger got close to Yun Zhongjian, his intuition would give him a strong warning. If the dagger hit him, Yun Zhongjian's sword would hit him in the face in the next second!

His intuition was never wrong, so he immediately interrupted the attack and teleported. At the same time, he also saw Yun Zhongjian making a " sweeping " motion in a daze – if he hadn't run just now, he would have been hit!

Just when Ji Xuanling adjusted his mentality and prepared to launch a second attack, his intuition screamed again: he was about to be caught!

In fact, the attack power of the sweeping attack is not that high, and taking it directly will not have that big of an impact on the overall situation. With the experience from last time, Ji Xuanling originally planned to withstand the attack and deal the damage this time, but when he glanced, he saw Yun Zhongjian's hand reaching out to him.

Ji Xuanling: "..."

It is normal to engage in fighting and pulling each other, even in games. People with greater strength always have the advantage. This is why there are so many people with the swordsman profession. In fact, during a fight, swordsmen can of course give up their weapons and grab the enemy with their hands directly, but doing so will on the one hand lose the attribute bonus of the

weapon in hand, and on the other hand, there is no way to attack without a weapon. Moreover, agility-type professions and magic-type professions, one is as slippery as oil on the body and cannot be caught, and the other is so far away that it cannot be reached at all, so few people will make a move to grab someone.

Ji Xuanling could also see that Yun Zhongjian's action was just an unconscious behavior, but if he was caught, Yun Zhongjian would be holding a weapon in his other hand!

So he had to give up the second attack and teleport again – damn, this battle was so tiring!

Chapter 207

Ji Xuanling dodged around Yun Zhongjian like a flea . He thrust the dagger out ten thousand times, but failed to stab Yun Zhongjian once. Finally, his teleportation function ran out , so he had to quickly run away from Yun Zhongjian. After escaping the battle, he entered stealth mode again and no one knew where he had gone.

There was an uproar in the audience , and no one knew what was happening on the field. Normally, this kind of competition would make the audience excited , but in the end, instead of getting their blood boiling, their minds were confused!

Everyone looked at each other in bewilderment. Someone complained, " The difference in strength between people in this game is huge. The arena games should have two commentators to explain it to us . Otherwise , we won't understand it! "

Someone else said: " Come on, don't do that. You really don't deserve to be a commentator . What should I do if I can't understand the commentary? "

Everyone: "..."

This is true . The freedom of holographic online games is too high , and there are many different combat strategies . Not to mention that the pvp of the game has just developed , it is impossible to find an all-round player who can do commentary . Even if you really find one, he or she may not be able to understand the intentions of the players on the field.

Everyone shook their heads and sighed.

In fact , it was not only the spectators outside the arena who were paying attention to the situation, but also the other 23 teams in the waiting area. Including the players of the seeded teams , everyone was watching the big screen intently, not wanting to miss a single minute. Not only because one of the two teams currently fighting may become their opponent in the future, but also because there are too many routines now, the opponent's battle is very likely to inspire the fighting methods of players of the same profession.

However, everyone in the waiting area was also confused. Except for Mi Yin and the others who vaguely sensed something, the others only saw that the assassin Mu Xuanyi was indeed very strong and was an opponent they should be wary of. As for what was happening on the field, they didn't understand it at all.

" It's a beautiful fight, but the swordsman didn't even lose any health, what was he doing? " The Warlock of the Seed Team muttered, and said, " Potian, don't you know that assassin? Can you tell what he wants to do? "

The knight of the seed team said speechlessly: " Wake up, Potian knows the warlock brother, this is his younger brother, how can he know what others want to do? Right, Potian—— "

The knight's words came to an abrupt halt, because the moment he turned his head, both of them saw the solemnity on Potian's face, and the hint of excitement in his eyes.

The knight and the warlock looked at each other, their expressions became serious, and they immediately said to Potian: " What? Do you know the move that the assassin used? Is it his special move? "

Potian nodded solemnly, then shook his head and said, " I did see it, but it wasn't Mu Xuanyi's move, it was Yun Zhongjian's. "

Potian spoke in a loud voice, and everyone in the waiting area instantly turned their eyes in his direction, even Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian!

Mi Yin was extremely surprised. After Ji Xuanyi's explanation, he knew that this Sky-breaking Archer was very powerful, but he never expected that this person was so powerful that he could even see through Yunzhongjian's details? !

Just when everyone was extremely surprised and eager to know the truth, Potian nodded firmly and said: " Yes, there is no mistake, this is it! "

Everyone pricked up their ears.

Po Tian looked around at everyone and said slowly, " This is a stand-in attack! "

Everyone: "..."

Potian's teammates: "..."

If they were not defeated, the two of them would have pinned Potian to the ground and beat him up!

Stand-in attacks your sister! !!!

Everyone turned away their ears with numb expressions and sat back in their seats. A few words were written on everyone's face – " Don't talk to Chuunibyou! "

Potian's two teammates lowered their heads, wishing they could find a crack in the ground to crawl into. It was so damn embarrassing!

What is wrong with this world?! Can't there be a normal master? Is it possible that the prerequisite for becoming a master is to have some personality defects? For example, bad temper? Not talkative? Or a severe case of chuunibyou? ? ?

Mi Yin also retracted her gaze speechlessly, thinking that he was really stupid. Ji Xuanyi had already told him that Potian was in the late stage of Chuunibyou and there was no hope of recovery, but he was still stupid enough to believe what that guy said. He was really sick.

Mi Yin was just thinking about it when she saw Xue Piao Renjian frowning and asking very sincerely: " What is a stand attack? "

Xue Piao Renjian's voice was not small either. Potian's two teammates had to use all their strength to cover Potian's mouth and press him down on his seat, preventing him from getting up to explain to Xue Piao Renjian. But it was obvious that Xue Piao Renjian would not give up just like that. He looked at Mi Yin seriously.

From the fact that Xue Piao Renjian was even willing to speak, it can be seen that he was really curious about what kind of arena routine this was that he had never seen before, and he had really never watched this cartoon.

Mi Yin: "... go back and think about it yourself . "

Snowfall: "..."

Xue Piao Renjian had no choice but to nod.

The current situation on the field is that Liu Tian was finally beaten to death by Qi Qin as expected, lying on the ground unable to move, while Ji Xuanling is still alive, just losing some blood and entering invisible state. Although it is still two to one, the scene on the field looks more like Qi Qin and Yun Zhongjian, two swordsmen, are preparing for a duel.

The enemy 's teammates were already dead. In a two-on-one situation, the strategy was to kill them while they were weak! Moreover, the health of the two people on Ji Xuanyi's side was not seriously damaged. The best situation was that before Yun Zhongjian could come to his senses, the two of them would rush over and beat him to death with clubs!

But what is difficult to understand is that Qi Qin did not seem to have this plan. Although Yun Zhongjian looked at him warily, he did not make any move, and did not even take a step towards Yun Zhongjian.

Everyone looked at the scene on the field with confusion, saying it was so hard to understand. Yun Zhongjian was also at a loss, not knowing what to do next.

At this moment, the players sitting in the audience seats in the distance suddenly found that Yun Zhongjian in the picture was stunned for a moment. He didn't know whether he wanted to make way or something. He suddenly raised one foot and wanted to walk back. But just as he raised his foot and was about to land, Qi Qinka suddenly rushed towards Yun Zhongjian at this critical moment.

The swordsman's sprint made a very loud noise, and with the bonus of his equipment and physique, he looked extremely powerful. What's more, Yun Zhongjian was a little afraid of his opponent Qi Qin, and he panicked all of a sudden. However, before he could react, his raised heel was suddenly hooked by a subtle but very deadly force, and Yun Zhongjian immediately lost his balance and fell backwards like a clumsy turtle!

At this moment, Ji Xuanling suddenly appeared from thin air and appeared behind Yun Zhongjian! The movement in his hand was exactly the assassin's ultimate move , the poisonous blade! This stab was real, no matter what buffs Yun Zhongjian had , he would not be able to escape the inevitable death!

Everything happened in a flash, and the players in the audience were a beat slow to react and exclaimed in unison!

In the eyes of the onlookers, this scene probably just seemed like Yun Zhongjian was moving and lost his balance because of being frightened, and Ji Xuanling happened to seize this flaw of his opponent, or it might just be a coincidence that he appeared behind Yun Zhongjian so perfectly.

But in fact, all of this, starting from Yun Zhongjian's sudden action, was planned by Ji Xuanling. I have to say that it is a pity that the official did not make the assassin's stealth state visible to the audience, but considering the possible impact on the battle situation, such a setting seems to be necessary.

After Ji Xuanling finished delaying his teleportation CD , he did not wait any longer and immediately launched an attack on Yun Zhongjian.

It was impossible to wait for Yun Zhongjian to reveal his flaws, and given the opponent's attributes, even if he did reveal a flaw, it was unknown whether it was a real flaw or a sting operation. From the details that had already happened, we could only judge Yun Zhongjian's luck or intuition for the time being. It was effective for direct attacks, but what if we used Yun Zhongjian's intuition to create a force majeure flaw? This world still had to be scientific. No matter how powerful metaphysics was, could it really allow Yun Zhongjian to fly to the sky? From this, Ji Xuanling instantly thought of a little trick to launch an attack!

In this attack, Ji Xuanling used teleportation twice in total. In addition to the one time when he appeared behind Yun Zhongjian, the other time was used to connect two actions in an instant. Ji Xuanling's first attack was aimed at Yun Zhongjian's legs. Yun Zhongjian reacted as expected, but it was too late for him to bend down, so he could only dodge. However, the moment he raised his foot, Ji Xuanling immediately teleported, lying on the ground, and kicked Yun Zhongjian's heel heavily – although this amount of force was just like tickling to a strength-based profession, it was enough.

In addition, after Qi Qin saw Yun Zhongjian's actions, he realized that this was an opportunity, and that it was possible that Ji Xuanling had done something and he actively cooperated. It can be said that this small attack was done perfectly!

But Ji Xuanling couldn't help but sigh, with this level of operation difficulty, they really were treating Yun Zhongjian as a boss !

Not only the coordination and connection of skill actions, but also the changing actions during teleportation, or even directly interrupting one's own body's instinctive reaction to teleport, are things that many players simply cannot do in battle, let alone use as smoothly as Ji Xuanling! I have to say, it is a pity for the audience that they didn't get to see Ji Xuanling's operation when he was invisible!

But no matter what, Yun Zhongjian had been tricked. If he wanted to react when he fell, Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian might be able to do it, but Yun Zhongjian definitely couldn't! Ji Xuanling was full of confidence. This attack would definitely succeed. With the help of Qi Qin who was rushing over, the battle was over!

The poisonous blade was activated, and the dagger in Ji Xuanling's hand was less than two centimeters away from Yun Zhongjian's back!

At this moment, Ji Xuanling suddenly disappeared from the audience's sight again!
audience: "....."

What the hell is this! Wouldn't it be over if I stabbed it with the knife? What are you doing now? The moment on the field had passed. Although Yun Zhongjian fell flat on his face, he was intact and did not lose any blood. The audience complained loudly, what on earth was Ji Xuanling doing? He teleported – what? He did not appear on the field? Wasn't he teleporting? That would be even more ridiculous. He turned on the strong invisibility at this time. What on earth was he thinking!

Just as the audience was half angry and half jokingly cursing Ji Xuanling for cheating them out of their ticket money, someone suddenly said, " What's going on? Look, is Ji Xuanling's head portrait on the screen gray? "

There are two huge screens in the audience seats that broadcast the players' health and buffs in real time . When they die, their health will just be depleted. Why does the avatar turn gray directly?

The audience suddenly fell silent. After a long while, someone asked, " Um ... is he offline? " Everyone was shocked!

Ji Xuan came online with an expressionless face, slowly walked down from the table where he had filled out the form and reported, and returned to his seat in the second server.

During the trip, all the contestants in the waiting area had their eyes on him. The scene was very quiet and no one dared to speak.

What can I say? This is so damn unlucky! I don't know why my teammates refused to attack at the beginning, and when it came to a match point that could be said to be a sure win, my teammates were directly disconnected! The sure win situation of two against one turned into a 1v1 duel with an uncertain outcome!

This operation is really amazing. It feels like no one has ever been able to learn it since the beginning of gaming competitions! Awesome, I admire you so much.

Ji Xuanyi sat down in his seat under everyone's admiring and complicated gazes. Mi Yin approached him tremblingly and asked, " Are you okay? Your brother didn't mean it. This is Yunzhongjian, you know! "

Ji Xuanyi said: " I'm fine. "

Mi Yin added: " Actually, you don't have to force it. This has nothing to do with you. Although some people will definitely laugh at you, you have to think about it. Anyway, they are laughing at your brother, not you— "

Mi Yin's next words were swallowed by him because he saw Ji Xuanyi's ferocious eyes.

Miyin: "..."

To be honest, I haven't seen him for a long time, and I actually miss Ji Xuanyi's eyes a little bit.

Mi Yin trembled and said, " You, what's wrong with you? "

He remembered that Ji Xuanyi and his brother didn't have such a good relationship! Why did Ji Xuanyi look like he was smiling at himself instead of his brother?

Ji Xuanyi pulled the corners of his mouth with some difficulty, revealing a twisted smile, and said: " Nothing, my dad pooped on the bed, I can't accept it. "

Miyin: "..."

Is Ji Xuanyi's father so miserable?

After Ji Xuanling went offline, Ji Xuanyi came back and sat in his seat watching Qi Qin and Yun Zhongjian play the endgame. Although for the sake of the players' mentality, the barrage of comments was not synchronized with the audience's, but you can imagine that everyone is either scolding Ji Xuanling for his sharp operation being useless, or laughing at Ji Xuanling for his bad luck.

Fortunately, the official did not release the barrage, otherwise Ji Xuanyi was really afraid that he would not be able to control himself and directly kill Yun Zhongjian and the other two here.

Thinking of this, Ji Xuanyi also took the time to glance at Jing Yunhan who was sitting next to him. The latter had already exerted the crisis instinct of a rookie animal. He shrank into his chair and dared not show his head, for fear that he would be pulled out by Ji Xuanyi to vent his anger.

While Ji Xuanyi was secretly angry, Yun Zhongjian and Qi Qin had already started fighting on the field.

Qi Qin's condition was obviously better than Ji Xuanling's. After all, he was a swordsman with a lot of blood. He didn't have so many concerns when fighting with Yun Zhongjian , nor did he worry about being caught by the opponent and unable to escape. Yun Zhongjian's luck was a passive skill after all, and of course it was not as powerful as Qi Qin's active skills. He could only give some reactions when Qi Qin attacked, but he had no way to take the initiative to attack.

Occasionally, he would make a few swipes, but they were all blocked by Qi Qin.

The battle between the two people, especially Qi Qin's attacks which were so smooth and almost too fast to be seen, instantly ignited the atmosphere on the field!

This match now doesn't even look like an arena in a game, but a duel between two swordsmen in a real western fantasy setting! The contest of strength and speed, plus the sound of weapons colliding, if Yun Zhongjian hadn't been completely pinned to the ground and beaten, it could be said to be a perfect, tense and exciting battle!

But unfortunately, Yun Zhongjian really had no power to fight back against Qi Qin. After all, Qi Qin had pushed his skills to the limit with the profession of swordsman. No matter how lucky he was, it was no longer a big deal to him. This battle was no suspense at all, so the tension could only be removed, making it an exciting battle!

Originally, as a swordsman with high health and defense, Yun Zhongjian should have been able to hold out against Qi Qin for a while longer. However, after being beaten for a while, he lost all desire to fight and quickly raised his hands in surrender, ending the battle.

Both sides left the field. Although the audience felt a little tired because they had been whetted in the previous rounds and were suddenly put on hold , they had to admit that the battle was still very exciting. As long as Ji Xuanling was not so unlucky in the next round, they were still looking forward to it.

Yun Zhongjian and Liu Tian, the two beaten men, returned to their seats listlessly like eggplants hit by frost. They were baptized by Ji Xuanyi's murderous gaze and were scared and confused. Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi did not really attack them. However, after Qi Qin came back, he excitedly wanted to find Ji Xuanyi to take credit, but was kicked and felt very aggrieved.

In the second game, Ji Xuanyi's side still had Qi Qin and Ji Xuanling on the field, while Yun Zhongjian replaced Liu Tian with Jing Yunhan, who was very unwilling to play.

He was terrified just by looking at Ji Xuanyi's eyes, not to mention that he had to go on stage and get beaten up himself! He even said that Liu Tian had already been beaten up, so it was no big deal to get beaten up again. He, who had never been beaten up before, would be at a disadvantage if he got beaten up.

Liu Tian didn't bother to argue with this guy about how stupid his algorithm was. Without saying anything, he kicked him out and said, " If you keep talking nonsense, I'll beat you up! "

Liu Tian may not be able to beat others, but he is definitely capable of beating Jing Yunhan, a guy with a completely uncoordinated body!

Jing Yunhan had no choice but to register with a feeling of grievance and go on stage to be beaten.

In the first battle, without Ji Xuanling's cover, it was completely Qi Qin fighting two against one. The performance of Jing Yunhan after he came on the court was no worse than Liu Tian, which made everyone clearly know the outcome of this game.

After all, they are the fourth to last pair, so there must be a gap in strength. Although they did not expect the gap to be so big , from the very beginning, more people supported Ji Xuanyi and his side.

The result of this match was pretty much what everyone had imagined. After Yun Zhongjian lost the desire to win, that strange attribute on his body disappeared. Neither Ji Xuanling nor Qi Qin were offline, and the two of them could be said to have crushed the past directly. However, although Ji Xuanling displayed his various skills and micro-operations to the fullest in this battle, he was just bullying a weak opponent after all, and it wasn't very satisfying to watch. The same was true for Qi Qin, and the response was not as high as in the previous match.

But no matter what, Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan were beaten once each, and Yun Ouhuang was beaten twice, but they finally managed to get through this game that they were not supposed to play in the first place. When the staff announced that their team was eliminated, these three people were so happy that they cried, and everyone almost thought that they were not eliminated, but they won the championship!

The comments on the comments were also filled with laughter and tears at the true personalities of these three people, but the number of fans increased inadvertently. Everyone said that even if they couldn't win the game, they still wanted to get to know them and hug their thighs in the game.

Ji Xuanyi and Ji Xuanling appeared alternately, and after registering for advancement, they returned to their seats. Although they won, the expressions on their faces were not good, but at least they had passed the first round of eliminations, and Ji Xuanyi was somewhat relaxed.

The second round was between the 14th and 16th place teams. The number of battles and the winning rate between these two teams were relatively close, so they could be said to be opponents of equal strength. Moreover, their configuration was one archer cavalry and priest, and the other was mage cavalry and priest. Not to mention their similar positioning, Ji Xuanyi's team's first game did not bring them any help at all.

The two teams had no other choice. In order to play it safe , in the first game they both sent out a cavalry and priest configuration that could pursue when advancing and escape when retreating. They played very cautiously, hitting the enemy and then running away. After making contact with the enemy, they hit the enemy and then ran away. The two sides chased each other and were exhausted.

The audience was equally tired. They couldn't even tell whether they were watching a gaming competition or an equestrian competition ...

When the game was halfway through, someone couldn't help but curse. His health wasn't even below 70% and he just ran away. I've seen cowardly playing styles, but I've never seen anyone as cowardly as this!

But there was nothing that could be done about it. Both teams had the possibility of winning and neither of them had any intention of giving up. No side dared to take a risk, so of course they played as conservatively as possible, which made the battle extremely boring.

In the end, the equestrian competition was forced to end after twenty minutes because the competition time was up, and the 14th place with higher damage won.

This time, not only the players on the field, but also the audience and staff breathed a sigh of relief.

Fortunately, the 16th-place team that lost the second game finally gave up their conservative style of play and switched to a bow-cavalry configuration to fight against the 14th-place cavalry-priest configuration. Finally, when the cavalry-priest lost the opportunity to attack due to being too cautious, they counterattacked directly and won two games in a row, winning the qualification for the second round.

Chapter 208

Although the first game lasted a full twenty minutes and was quite boring , the 16th-place team, having lost the first game, was able to let go in the second and third games and defeated their opponents brilliantly and quickly.

The situation of coming back from a 1-2 deficit actually occurs quite frequently in the game , but since it was the first match after all, the audience was still very excited about it. Naturally, that night , the forum also had a row of posts with tactical analysis, replay commentary , and even predictions for tomorrow's game results.

Although the people who write these posts may not necessarily be as good as those who play in the competition, everyone has a mouth and it is their right to express their opinions. The objectivity and accuracy of their comments is a matter of opinion.

Most people spent a lot of time and effort on the second round of the competition, and because the first round was really hard to understand , they could only gloss over it . There were also all kinds of unfounded speculations that made people's brains hurt.

Apart from the players themselves , these posts were extremely popular and stayed on the first page of the forum for a long time . Ji Xuanling, who also paid attention to the competition during his busy schedule , naturally saw these posts.

Although Ji Xuanling's assassin ID is Mu Xuanyi, everyone knows that the real Mu Xuanyi is actually Ji Xuanyi, so they simply and rudely call Ji Xuanling with the Mu Xuanyi ID Mu Xuanyi's brother.

At least when he first saw the title of a post , Ji Xuanling felt smug. Look! Everyone mentioned him!

Then he found out, what were everyone talking about?

" Is Mu Xuanyi's brother stupid? "

" Mu Xuanyi's brother is too unlucky, isn't he? "

" I feel like Mu Xuanyi's brother is just a playboy. He doesn't look like a serious person at first glance! "

Ji Xuanling: "..... ??? "

Ji Xuanling ran to ask Ji Xuanyi in a bewildered manner, but was hung up on. If he had been there, he would have probably not escaped a beating.

Ji Xuanling: " Meow meow meow???" "

what did he do wrong???

Ji Xuanling had to take the blame for no reason and felt very aggrieved, but he couldn't do anything to his brother, so he had to turn his grief and anger into strength and get down to business. After the game ended and the official night carnival began, Ji Xuanyi went to the mixed activity area and gave flowers to the eight teams that would be competing tomorrow. The two games tomorrow morning will be between the ninth place from server nine and the eighteenth place from server five, and between the second place from server three and the tenth place from server six. The two games in the afternoon will be between the nineteenth place from server ten and the twentieth place from server seven, and between Mi Yin's team and the seventeenth place from server one.

Apart from the first match in the afternoon , Ji Xuanyi had no hesitation for the other three matches. Not to mention Mi Yin and the others, they were completely beaten. The remaining two groups also had a huge gap in strength. Let's forget about the first match in the morning. The team ranked second in the second match was not like the third team, who got there by hard work. In addition to their strong configuration, the combat effectiveness of the players was also very high. Ji Xuanyi estimated that except for the third place team which had not yet recovered, only the top six would have a chance to compete with them, and their opponents were ranked tenth, so there was no way they could compete with them.

However, although Ji Xuanyi is not optimistic about the tenth team, he also hopes that they can burst out their strongest combat power when facing strong enemies and play the game excitingly. Who knows if a miracle will happen?

Although other players did not learn anything from Ji Xuanyi and his team's battle, Mi Yin and his team did relax. It was not for any other reason, but mainly because Ji Xuanyi and his team had really pushed their bottom line in this battle. No matter how bad their performance was, it would not be worse than Liu Tian and Jing Yunhan. Although he was already a veteran, as a player from the second server, Mi Yin was still a little relaxed.

Even though it was Mi Yin and his friends' turn to compete tomorrow, these three did not train overnight. Instead, they ate, drank, played and strolled around in the mixed activity area with Xiao Xiao Yu Xia and the others.

" The closer it is to the competition, the more you need to maintain your usual state, focusing on conserving your energy and supplemented by practicing coordination. If your daily routine and rest schedule suddenly change the day before, it will be easy to lose your touch and make mistakes the next day. " Mi Yin calmly imparted his competition secrets, and the others listened and nodded seriously.

Ji Xuanyi said speechlessly: " Why are you nodding your heads? You are not playing any game. "

Because it was a night activity, Ji Xuanyi did not bring Qi Qin with him. Instead, he left Qi Qin to sleep offline and climbed up himself. Although he was a little sleepy due to his daily routine, the surroundings were very lively, with fireworks and bright lights. The atmosphere like a temple fair made him barely stay alert.

" That's not what I meant, " Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said with a smile, " Although we are not very good at the moment, with brothers like you who can make it to the official competition, we are sure that we will also make rapid progress and make it to the official competition of the second competition! Right, Ze Yu Si Shui? "

Ze Yu Sishui was a talented player acknowledged by Ji Xuanyi himself, so he was very excited watching the game. Thinking that if he had practiced well, he would have had a chance to play, he immediately became excited and insisted on dragging Ming Shao and Qingfeng Bufu to practice with him, which annoyed the two of them. Now, when he heard Xiao Xiaoyuxia's words, he nodded hurriedly.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't tell whether he really wanted to change or was just a flash in the pan, so he didn't bother to pay any attention to him.

Among the group of people, apart from the three people from Yun Zhongjian who lost the game and looked a little listless, Xu Chu was the most listless. Not only was he listless, he even sighed and looked like he was deeply regretful.

Ji Xuanyi was surprised and asked, " Liutian lost the game and was beaten up by Tianxia, but he didn't celebrate by throwing money around? "

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia said woodenly: " He was regretting that he went to bed too quickly and didn't have time to see Liu Tian being beaten. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..... ??? "

You people in this world are so weird!

Miyin felt a little regretful that they could only meet contestants from other servers during the competition, otherwise they could consult each other before the competition.

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly that this request was really weird. For someone like him, he didn't want to see Potian's face at any time other than during the game.

Mi Yin recalled the scene when Po Tian said that Yun Zhongjian used a substitute to attack. He had to admit that what Ji Xuanyi said made a lot of sense. He didn't want to see Po Tian at any other time ...

Apart from that, the lively mixed activity area still made everyone have a lot of fun. Considering that there was a competition tomorrow, everyone dispersed as the night deepened.

The next morning, everyone gathered and started the third round. This match was quite exciting. Both sides went back and forth, but the 18th place player was the first to show a flaw and lost the first game. After losing the first game, the 18th place player's mentality collapsed, and he lost consecutive games and was eliminated.

The fourth round was even more exaggerated. The second-place team basically played like a practice match. They easily put together a rider-priest combination and didn't even make any substitutions. Instead, they used the same configuration and players for two games and easily crushed the opponent. Although the enemy was also quite strong and even made it into the top ten, the gap was there. After being defeated in the first game, they directly gave up the second game, which made Ji Xuanyi very regretful.

After all, they were a team that made it into the top ten. Ji Xuanyi thought they would have some killer moves , but it seemed that their mentality was affected. Not only did they fail to perform to

their potential as Ji Xuanyi expected, they even failed to fully utilize their own fighting power. However, this was also because the second place was indeed very strong. As a high-end knight player, Xue Piao Renjian looked at the second place players very seriously and seemed quite interested in them.

The old western doctor was frightened by the second place's fierce fighting style, and couldn't help but whisper to Xue Piao Renjian: " Well, big brother, if the two of us fight them, who will win? "

When Xue Piao Renjian heard this, he frowned, but remained silent and said nothing.

The old western doctor was shocked. What does this mean? Could it be that he can't beat him? That's not right! Isn't Xue Piao Renjian known as the best master? How come he can't beat the second place? That's not how the script is written! The gameplay of the holographic online game is a little different, but it shouldn't have such a big impact!

The old western doctor was a novice after all, and he immediately became uneasy. Perhaps because his face looked really bad, Mi Yin couldn't help but say, " Don't think of them as too fierce. If you get scared before the fight, you won't be able to show your strength. In fact, they only look powerful, and most of them are outshined by their opponents. Don't panic. "

Of course, Mi Yin's words were not sincere. They were mainly meant to appease the old Western doctor. The second place's overwhelming success was indeed due to the factor of being highlighted, but most of the reason was their own outstanding performance. Mi Yin said this only because she hoped that the old Western doctor would not give herself too much psychological burden to avoid performing poorly.

But unfortunately, Mi Yin's words were heard by the two teammates who stayed in the waiting area of the two teams. Although the tenth place was angry, the strength of Mi Yin and his team was there. According to their level, they could indeed look down on them. He had nothing to say, so he had to keep a gloomy face and pretend that he didn't hear what Mi Yin said.

But the people who stayed behind from the other team were not so nice. They were the second place, and although Mi Yin was well-known, she only ranked fifth in the audition. Even if they didn't think they were good, they didn't have the qualifications to talk about it, right? He snorted coldly and said, " You backward players in the keyboard online game world, please don't talk big here. Your apprentice who pushed you off the first place didn't dare to speak, how dare you say that our strength was set off by others? "

Mi Yin choked and felt very embarrassed. He didn't expect that his words would be heard by his teammates. He felt even more embarrassed than Qing Feng Bu Fu. He was just about to apologize when he heard Xue Piao Renjian say in a low voice: " I win. "

Mi Yin was stunned for a moment. The second-place player also looked over here and said unhappily, " What do you mean? "

Xue Piao Renjian looked up at him and said in a calm and matter-of-fact tone, as if he was saying that people need to breathe, something that everyone knows: " Knight and priest, two against two, I don't know, one-on-one, I win. "

Xue Piao Renjian's words were so concise that only Mi Yin realized what he meant instantly. She immediately held the man down and tried to cover his mouth.

It's not that Xue Piao Renjian offended anyone, it's mainly because he was the one who spoke the wrong thing first, and he hasn't even had time to apologize yet. Saying this is really too hateful!

However, it was no use covering it up now, the words had already been said, and the man knew what it meant after a slight reaction. He immediately stood up and glared at Xue Piao Renjian, as if he wanted to go out and practice with the other person.

Xue Piaorjian also pushed Mi Yin away, slowly stood up, and looked at the man indifferently. After all, Xue Piao Renjian was once the invincible number one in the keyboard online game. He had an aura and most importantly, he was taller than that person, so he suppressed him in one fell swoop.

Of course, that person was able to get to the second place not entirely relying on his teammates. He definitely had the strength, but even though he said that Xue Piao Renjian was the number one in the outdated keyboard online game, he still recognized the other party's strength in his heart. If Mi Yin had not said before that Xue Piao Renjian would not lose in a one-on-one duel with his teammates, he would not have said anything except a few jealous remarks in his heart.

But because Mi Yin first said that their strength was highlighted, if he gave in now, wouldn't it be the same as admitting what he said?

So even though he had already lost in terms of momentum, and was a little worried that he might not be able to beat Xue Piao Renjian if he really went out to practice, that person still stood there with his neck stiff, looking like he was determined to fight them to the end.

The two hadn't even drawn their weapons yet, and the staff panicked. "You two are fighting. Are the live audience watching the game or you? This is a mess!" They hurried over to stop the fight, and after some persuasion, Mi Yin apologized and tried her best to hold down Xue Piao Renjian, the matter was finally resolved.

However, everything in the waiting area was broadcast live, and it was estimated that it had been seen clearly by the onlookers. It is possible that tonight's post, in addition to the review and prediction, will also include the private situations between the two teams, such as whether they have arranged to fight or something like that.

Mi Yin knew that her and Xue Piao Renjian's two IDs were well-known in the online gaming community. Plus, the second-placed ID also had a lot of fans. She guessed that the fans had started fighting before their real owners had done anything. Just thinking about it made her head hurt ...

Ji Xuanyi knew what he was thinking at a glance, patted Mi Yin's shoulder comfortingly, and said: "Don't worry, he is from the third server, and you are from the second server. The number of fans of both of you is probably about the same, so there is no way you can quarrel with each other. At most, you will curse each other offline, and nothing will happen. "

Mi Yinsheng was hopeless: "That's bad enough. "

Because of an unintentional conflict with the second-place team, she didn't pay much attention to the game in the morning. However, in the afternoon, Mi Yin adjusted her mindset. They had their game in the second half, and although the pressure was not great, she couldn't relax too much. It would be ridiculous if she failed.

The battle between the 19th and 20th place was pretty standard, using some relatively common tactics, such as archers targeting swordsmen, assassins targeting priests and so on. The fight was quite balanced, but in the eyes of Ji Xuanyi and the others it was uninteresting. It can only be said that these two teams had a solid foundation in the most basic elements, so they can be considered masters, but not outstanding.

Such battles are actually very intense and exciting, and the audience is generally very enthusiastic. But because their next match is between Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian, everyone is more looking forward to the later matches and is not so concerned about this match. They just hope that they can finish quickly so that Mi Yin and the others can play.

Many people know the names of Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian, and there are also many veteran gamers who grew up watching their teaching videos. Everyone has also watched many competitions, but this is a holographic online game after all, which is completely different from keyboard online games. Everyone is looking forward to their new performances, and tickets for this game were almost snapped up!

The enemy was ranked 17th in the server, and was equipped with a long-range turret-style archer priest, which was basically completely defeated by Mi Yin's assassin cavalry priest. No matter whether Mi Yin brought out the assassin cavalry, assassin priest, or cavalry priest, the opponent had no way to deal with them.

When the players were registered, the captain of the 17th place team almost scratched his head, which made everyone laugh.

This is also the case when there is no other way. When faced with a complete counter in configuration, one can basically only hope that one's own combat power is far ahead of the opponent and is completely on a different level, only then can one win more stably. Otherwise, it is very dangerous.

But the current situation is that Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian have left them far behind, and are basically beating them with their feet. Not to mention scratching his head, even if he vomits blood on the spot, there is absolutely no way he can find a configuration that has a winning rate. In the end, the three of them in this team could only get together and draw lots, and whoever drew the lot would go. Everyone was speechless.

In the last game, Mi Yin and his team sent out Xue Piao Renjian and Lao Xiyi, while the opponent sent out an archer and a mage – there was nothing they could do, they were just unlucky.

If it was a bow priest or a magic priest, they would definitely not be able to win, but with the priest around, they could at least survive for a while. But when they drew lots, they got a team of melee fighters, which means they only have a limited chance of being on this field.

Mi Yin and his team's strategy for selecting people is also very simple. There is no pressure in this battle, so they sent Xue Piao Renjian to lead the old western doctor. One purpose is to let the old western doctor get familiar with the feeling, and the other is to let the old western doctor gain some confidence.

Because as an assassin, Mi Yin is not as oppressive as the knight Xue Piao Renjian, and his fighting requires more skills, and he may need the help of Lao Xiyi. However, in the first game, Lao Xiyi is probably not in good shape, and he needs Xue Piao Renjian's strength to give him some confidence so that he can adapt in the second game and cooperate with Mi Yin.

After becoming familiar with the competition field, the old Western doctor will be able to slowly display his abilities and will not suffer psychological trauma due to setbacks in his first competition.

It can be said that Mi Yin had quite a few apprentices in the past. Although Xue Piao Renjian is the only one with him now, he has also accumulated quite a few skills in training newcomers. The old western doctor was not stupid, so he naturally saw how Mi Yin took care of him. To be honest, he had never had the chance to participate in such high-end competitions. It was thanks to Ji Xuanyi that he met the two great players Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin, and only then did he have the opportunity to curry favor with them. And the big shots took such good care of him that the old western doctor was embarrassed to say it, but he was actually very touched in his heart.

If it was Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin's request, the old Western doctor thought to himself that even if it meant taking Ye Linyu's sack, he would definitely do his best to help!

In the audience seats outside the venue.

Ye Linyu: "A-choo -- !!! "

The sneeze came too suddenly. Ye Linyu was confused because he had been eliminated. Liu Tian, who was also sitting in the audience, said very seriously: "It must be that idiot Xu Chu who cursed you behind your back!"

Ye Linyu: "..."

Xu Chu: "???"

When the battle started, the old Western doctor's first reaction was to get on the horse of Snow Piao Renjian. This is the fighting style of the knight and the priest. The knight uses the horse to give the priest an almost impossible mobility, turning the opponent into a portable milk bottle that will never be targeted by the enemy.

But the old Western doctor had just climbed halfway when Xue Piao Renjian lifted his leg and knocked him down.

Old Western doctor: "???"

Xue Piao Renjian glanced at him indifferently, kicked the horse's belly, and ran away. The old western doctor was filled with shame and was completely confused!

The players in the audience were also confused. No, it was fine for a player like Liu Tian to kick his short-legged teammate, but how could Xue Piao Renjian make such a mistake?!

In fact, it was certainly not Xue Piao Renjian who made any mistake. He had his reasons for refusing to give the old Western doctor a ride.

Mi Yin's idea was of course good, letting the old Western doctor feel the atmosphere of being crushed, but in fact, with Xue Piao Renjian around, the old Western doctor could probably feel nothing but the bumps on his horse's back, and he couldn't even see what his opponent looked like. After all, in Xue Piao Renjian's view, opponents of this level could be easily defeated one by one, and he didn't even need to put down the bottle to replenish blood.

Instead of just carrying the old Western doctor on his back and letting fate decide the atmosphere, it would be better to just throw him down. Anyway, whether he dies or not, the battle is won.

Mi Yin saw at a glance what Xue Piao Renjian's actions meant and what he was thinking, and immediately couldn't help but hold his forehead with his hand.

This approach is certainly more beneficial to the old Western doctor, although there is also the possibility of scaring him directly, but given the old Western doctor's personality, he won't recover too quickly. Mi Yin is concerned about another thing.

Just like what he said before that upset the two teams, Xue Piao Renjian's current actions were to blatantly treat his opponents as sparring partners. This was very easy to offend people, and if he wasn't careful he would end up being hated.

Mi Yin was afraid that his opponents would see that Xue Piao Renjian did not take them seriously, but he never expected that this time he was the one who was overthinking.

When the seventeenth person saw that Xue Piao Renjian had lost his teammate, he didn't care why and immediately rushed towards the old western doctor with joy. It was like a person who had been hungry for three days seeing a barbecue dinner. His eyes were almost shining, and Mi Yin was stunned!

Ji Xuanyi said slowly, " After all, this is a team that can decide its lineup by drawing lots. Their mentality is really good. "

Chapter 209

The opponent was as excited as if he had seen meat , but the old Western doctor who was the meat was not happy at all!

Xue Piao Renjian didn't even help him restrain an enemy , but rode away on his horse and just watched him get beaten with his eyes open!

The enemy 's configuration is archers and mages , which can be said to be the most annoying profession for the priest after the assassin knight. Both are ranged , and their arms are longer than him. There is no way to escape , and he can only use pure movement and damage reduction to avoid damage. He can barely survive alone, but when two people come together, does Xue Piao Renjian think he is a god? ? ?

In order not to miss this opportunity , the enemy archer accelerated and arrived in front of him in the blink of an eye . The old western doctor screamed , turned around and ran!

If the old doctor was a little nervous before going on stage , he no longer felt that way . Is there anything more important than staying alive? And this was a live broadcast . If he could show his sharpness , fans would flock to him!

With this thought in mind, the old western doctor was chased by archers and mages and shot at with electric lightning . He managed to survive with a row of arrows on his back!

Xue Piao Renjian watched for a while and made sure that the old western doctor had adapted to the frequency of battles and would not be affected by the live broadcast. Then he let out a low shout, mounted his horse and rushed forward, knocking the mage flying directly. Then he killed the archer with one blow and saved the old western doctor who was left with only a bloody skin.

It was not until the victory announcement was made that the old western doctor lay down on the ground with a sense of relief. He looked at Xue Piao Renjian with resentment and said, " You bastard, you almost killed me! "

Snowfall: "..."

What nonsense is this person talking about!

Just when Xue Piao Renjian was hesitating whether to just fight three at once and kill the guy in front of him, the old western doctor sighed sincerely and said unwillingly: " I finally managed to escape those two guys for so long, and now you have stolen all the limelight. I am so angry! "

When Xue Piao Renjian heard this, his expression changed. He didn't know who he was thinking of. He silently gave up the idea of killing the old western doctor. He bent down and stretched out his hand to him, saying, " Keep fighting. There's a chance. "

The old western doctor looked at Xue Piaore Renjian who spoke to him with a flattered look on his face. It took him a long time to come back to his senses. He hurriedly climbed onto Xue Piaore Renjian's horse, and the two of them went off together.

In the second game, Xue Piao Renjian was replaced by Mi Yin, while the opponent still drew lots to enter the game.

The archers and mages who were hit by Xue Piao Renjian turned pale and muttered something in a low voice.

Qi Qin leaned close to Ji Xuanyi's ear with some curiosity and asked quietly: " What are they whispering about? "

Ji Xuan said expressionlessly: " Don't hit me, don't hit me, don't hit me. "

Qi Qin was surprised and asked, " Xuan Yi can hear this? "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said calmly, " I can't hear it, but it's probably this sentence. "

In fact, Ji Xuanyi's guess was not wrong. The atmosphere when the 17th team was drawing lots had already made Mi Yin begin to not know what to say.

 " Relax, " the old western doctor comforted him with the look of an experienced person: " Just protect me and don't let me die in the middle of the battle. Just cooperate with me to fight a wave of enemies . "

Mi Yin: "... This is a bit difficult. "

You fucking pastor are just a milk bottle, what the hell is the point of beating him !

The old Western doctor didn't care and went on the field in a heroic and high-spirited manner.

The archer and mage on the opposing side were extremely unlucky and drew the lottery lot again. The two of them were carried onto the field by their priest teammates with unbelievable expressions on their faces, and they could only bite the bullet and face the combination of the old Western doctor and Mi Yin.

When Mi Yin plays in the arena, he will not be as bold as Xue Piao Renjian to directly sell out his teammates. He basically plays with all his strength. Once the opponents realize that Mi Yin is determined to play the game seriously at the beginning, they almost know their own ending. for the two DPS on the opposite side to kill the old Western doctor without any restrictions , depending on how the old Western doctor's skills are used. But without the support of a priest, it only takes Mi Yin less than a minute to kill a DPS , and the remaining DPS has almost no chance of killing the priest alone.

The only possibility for the seventeenth place to win the game is to cooperate to catch a wave of Mi Yin and directly kill the DPS , so that the priest and the old Western doctor who have no power to resist can be at their mercy. But unfortunately, Mi Yin is the most difficult assassin profession to catch, especially since he is Mi Yin. The only possibility of winning has been suppressed to the lowest. Although these two people still have fighting spirit, it is just a desire to show off and basically has not considered winning.

Mi Yin actually quite likes this opponent. If possible, he would like to see this team continue to appear in subsequent competitions. There are many masters, but such a good mentality is really rare. But unfortunately, the competition is so ruthless, and the 17th place was finally eliminated. The only consolation is that even though they were eliminated, they did not feel frustrated about it, and they were even quite happy.

After the game, the team secretly went to ask for Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian's autographs, saying that they were already very satisfied. At the beginning, they didn't even think they could make it to the official competition and show their faces for a round. They were even beaten by their two former idols. This was an experience that most people would never get in their lifetime! The second day's competition was over. When everyone was walking around the mixed activity area at night, the old western doctor complained to Ji Xuanyi, " What kind of people are these? They are so happy after being beaten. They ran away happily. Do they have a problem with their brains? "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him strangely. Although the old Western doctor's train of thought was strange, he thought that the other party would appreciate that team very much. Why did he feel that the old Western doctor's reaction was completely opposite to what he imagined?

Ye Linyu had an expression as if he saw through everything. He looked at the old western doctor with a smile. The old western doctor curled his lips and trotted in between Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian, separating the two of them. The players who were watching quietly around them couldn't help but sigh with regret.

When Ye Linyu saw him running away, he smiled and said to Ji Xuan, " The old western doctor is an idiot. He must be holding a grudge against me because they only asked Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian for autographs and left him aside. Just forget about it in a few days. "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Is that so? The old western doctor is surprisingly knowledgeable ...

Mi Yin and the others' match was over, and there was basically no other match that Ji Xuanyi particularly cared about. The only one on the third day that Ji Xuanyi would pay more attention to was probably the third place. Ji Xuanyi had a good impression of them, and this time their opponent was the 22nd place, which was not too strong. It seemed that this team would not be eliminated so early.

On the last day of the competition, what Xuan Yi was most concerned about was probably the sixth-placed weird team of archers. The name of this team was also quite strange, called "One Arrow Breaks the East Wind". I don't know what drove these three players who were definitely top masters to get together and form such a non-mainstream configuration.

" I know a little bit about this. " Mi Yin said.

Intelligence work means how much you know about your opponent, which, to some extent, also affects the outcome of the battle. So if Mi Yin has time, he will still inquire about the opponents he cares about. And it is obvious that the Yijianpo Dongfeng team is indeed worthy of vigilance.

"It seems that the three people in this team know each other in real life. There are rumors that they are friends from the same archery club."

Mi Yin was halfway through her speech when the old western doctor interrupted her and asked, "Wait a minute, are they from the same archery club? Why is there a magician in there?"

Mi Yin said helplessly: "It's useless to ask me about this kind of thing. Even if someone chooses to be a mage, what can I do? However, their fighting style will definitely be affected by real life to some extent – no, there are too many things that can be done in the game, maybe more than just real life."

Ji Xuan nodded and said, "Maybe some of the made-up tricks in TV dramas will be used." He has suffered similar losses before.

The old western doctor frowned and said, "Not really. Games should also be scientific. Those in TV dramas are all fake!"

Mi Yin shrugged and said, "There are still people like Tianxia in the world. How do you know they can't do it? And if they didn't have any hidden skills, would they be ranked like this now? There aren't any strong professions in archery, not even priests."

The old western doctor's expression suddenly became twisted.

With a freak like Qi Qin in front, it's hard to say what kind of person is hidden in that team! Time passed quickly, and just as Ji Xuanyi had expected, in the third day's competition, the third place team made a mistake in a game that was clearly a sure win. Fortunately, due to the difference in strength, their opponents did not catch on to the mistake, and an ordinary must-win game turned out to be extremely thrilling. The audience outside the venue became excited because of the rare and intense competition, but only the third place team himself knew the bitter meaning of it.

Fortunately, we won in the end, otherwise this match would probably have become the comeback match with the biggest ranking gap in this competition.

In fact, the last game where the ranking gap was overturned happened just in the round before them. The seventh place in the fifth server, who was drawn to the seventh game, lost to the thirteenth place in the eighth server, which caused an uproar in the audience. If the third place lost again in this round, the audience would probably think that there was some curse in today's game.

But fortunately they won. Ji Xuanyi saw that the expression on the face of the third-place knight captain was a little relieved. In tomorrow's half-day competition, there is a match between the 21st and 23rd place. No matter which team advances, it will not pose much threat to the others. However, this may be an opportunity for the exhausted third-place team. If they can draw this team in the second round of draw, maybe they can get another round.

The top six match is not far from the semi-finals. The third-place team at that time may really be able to recover. Although there are many top players in this competition, if they can fully demonstrate their strength, it is not completely impossible for them to enter the semi-finals.

The fourth day of competition arrived amidst everyone's eager anticipation. The first round in the morning was between the sixth place player who had been guessing for a long time, Ji Xuanyi, and his opponent, who used the bow technique of Breaking the East Wind with One Arrow, and the eleventh place player from the third server.

Although there is a gap of five places between them in the rankings, the higher the ranking, the smaller the gap in player strength. The eleventh-placed team is almost in the top ten, and its strength should not be underestimated.

Moreover, the configuration of the eleventh place is the same as Mi Yin and his team, which is a combination of assassins, knights and priests. When facing archers and mages, this configuration can be said to be invincible. Even if there is a certain gap in the strength of the two sides, it is estimated that it is compensated by the configuration. If Ji Xuanyi had not had mysterious confidence in this strange team of archers, he would even feel that this game was at a disadvantage.

No matter what, the players were all very interested in this game, but the audience, after three days of competition, was a little overwhelmed.

This is also the reason why it was said that the best spot in the draw is in the middle or later part rather than at the end.

But for the competition, it is of course a good thing. After all, you have seen all the previous games clearly and obtained the most intelligence and information. It not only lays the foundation for subsequent games, but also allows you to learn many lessons from your opponents' battles. But the competition is not just about what happens on the field. In fact, for the participating teams, winning is of course important, but letting the audience know themselves is equally important.

In this day and age, not to mention how much benefit the fan effect can bring to the players, even if it is just to satisfy their vanity it is good!

However, in extremely long matches, the audience's energy is limited. They have been excited time and time again in the previous matches. Unless the following matches are particularly exciting, it is difficult to mobilize their senses. Once a mistake occurs, it is easy to remember it very clearly, and they may be scolded until the next game.

In this regard, being the last to appear is a big disadvantage, but it is also possible that some players do not care about these and just want to win, so it does not have much impact.

But it was obvious that the members of Yijianpodongfeng did not completely ignore the audience's opinions. They even deliberately unified the color of their equipment when they appeared on the stage. The arrogant mage even wore a flower on his head to stand out, but was beaten up by two teammates.

However, even if they were concerned about this aspect, it didn't seem to affect their mentality at all when they appeared on the last day. The three of them were very confident in themselves, as if they were sure that they would catch the audience's attention.

"They look pretty awesome ..." The old western doctor couldn't help but say, "Based on the team's configuration, they are clearly at a disadvantage, right? Their opponents look pretty normal."

Mi Yin smiled and said, "If they didn't have confidence in themselves, they wouldn't have formed such a team."

That's true. Most people, even experts, will be extremely careful when choosing teammates and configurations. Those who can form such a team are either bold or have absolute confidence in themselves, and their ranking in the auditions has indeed proved this point.

It was not until the game started that Ji Xuanyi and his team finally understood where their confidence came from. This team was indeed a formidable opponent.

Archers have many attack skills. In addition to the most basic powerful shot, there are also rain of arrows, tracking arrows, explosive arrows, and expelling arrows. Each of them is a skill that can cause huge damage. Like mages, they are positioned similar to turrets. The only difference is that they are faster and not easy to be caught at close range.

But correspondingly, there is a shortcoming that mages do not have, that is, their attacks are all physical attacks. Unlike mages, there is basically no way to be completely resisted after being hit. There will definitely be penetrating damage, and the amount of damage is determined by the level of magic defense. Once the archer's skills are blocked, there will be no damage at all. Moreover, their shooting speed is actually slower than the speed of magic, so it is easier to dodge.

This is also one of the reasons why knights and assassins are not very afraid of archers. If you can dodge the attack, dodge it. If you can't dodge it, you can try to directly hit it. Once you can block high-damage and long CD skills such as explosive arrows, you will basically make a fortune.

Basically everyone thought that the configuration of "One Arrow Breaks the East Wind" was a disadvantageous situation, but they were soon slapped in the face.

Not only was the double archer configuration not chased away by the knight-priest configuration, it didn't even let the enemy's knights get close to them!

The players who said "One Arrow Breaks the East Wind" are indeed people who play with bows and arrows in real life. When they use the skill, they put three arrows on the bow every time!

And they can continuously attack the enemy while moving .

In this game, the archer's skills do not have any particularly obvious special effects. Arrows fly over one after another continuously, and the enemy's ability limitations prevent them from shooting down all the arrows at once. No one knows whether there are any skill arrows with powerful attack power hidden among the arrows that slip through the net!

The eleventh-place knight certainly wanted to rush over and kill the two archers directly, but as soon as he moved, the two archers not only followed him, but even more arrows flew towards him. If he dared to chase them, he would have to put the priest down and heal him within three seconds. In the meantime, he could not move, and the priest would also take damage. The opponent would also take the opportunity to run away, and he would not even have any chance to pursue them except standing still and trying his best to resist the damage!

After a while, the eleventh-place knight and priest were blasted in the face by the skills of the two archers, and their bodies were pierced like hedgehogs!

the archers who shot the arrow that broke the east wind put three arrows on the bowstring and kept firing, everyone exclaimed in amazement at their archery skills. Perhaps they were addicted to performing, one of the archers grabbed a handful of arrows from the quiver behind him, put them one by one on the bowstring, and shot them out together.

This time, not only the spectators, but also the qualified contestants in the waiting area shouted, especially Potian, who was also an archer. His eyes were shining and he was extremely excited. The mage team member who stayed in the waiting area after Yijianpodongfeng also showed a proud expression.

Qi Qin said in bewilderment: " This is too amazing, aren't they afraid of not being able to shoot accurately? "

Ji Xuan took a look at him and said, " I guess there is a rain of arrows mixed in with his arrows. " The skill of Arrow Rain is that before the archer shoots the arrow, it is also a single arrow that will split into dozens or hundreds of arrows in mid-air. It looks very powerful, but in fact the damage is limited, and the aiming requirement is not high. The reason why the archer was so confident and not afraid of missing the target, other than this reason and the other party getting too proud of himself, Ji Xuanyi really couldn't think of any other possibility.

Soon, facts proved that Ji Xuanyi was right. After the archer shot out his arrows, one of them suddenly exploded, forming a rain of arrows. The visual effect was comparable to a special effects movie, which made the audience excited. However, the players in the waiting area realized that the technique was not as good as the previous displacement attack , and they calmed down a little.

Finally, the opponent's knight couldn't stand this kind of humiliation any more, so he chose to sprint, and fell under the rain of arrows together with his priest. He finished the game vigorously with a single arrow breaking the east wind, stole the limelight, and made the old Western doctor feel jealous.

In the second game, the eleventh-place team learned from their mistakes and replaced the opponent with an assassin who was not as strong as the knight but was more agile and suitable for sneak attacks and not easy to be caught.

According to their thinking, if the assassin becomes invisible from the beginning, the archers will be wary of him. Even if the priest is left alone, the archers will not dare to attack freely and must save their skills to deal with the assassin. In this way, if they want to take care of both sides, it will be easy to take care of neither. Once the assassin seizes the opportunity and gets rid of one of them, the single archer, no matter how good he is at using the bow, will not be a match for two people.

However, ideas are full and reality is very skinny. After the assassin came on the field and became invisible, the two archers ignored him at all, but rushed up and started to beat the priest. The assassin was invisible and hadn't touched them yet, and the priest was left with only blood on his face!

At this time, the assassin finally arrived and appeared behind one of the archers. In order to protect his teammates, he didn't care about whether to keep any skills or not. He used his ultimate skill, Poison Blade, to stab one of them in the back at the beginning.

Logically speaking, the survival of teammates is the top priority, and the remaining person should at least change his target, so that his priest teammate will have a chance to catch his breath.

Who knew that the other person didn't react to save his teammate at all, but just moved away from him, and while moving, he finished off the priest and killed him!

He didn't expect that the opponent's action of selling out his teammates would be so smooth and without hesitation. His teammate was already dead. The assassin had no choice but to attack the archer he controlled, wanting to kill two people with his own strength. But at this moment, the archer who had already moved away directly used an explosive arrow to blow him and his teammate up!

Chapter 210

The explosive arrow was basically the same skill as the first warrior of the elves that Qi Qin had met before. It caused explosive damage, but it also did n't distinguish between friend and foe . Not to mention teammates, even the player who used the skill would be hit if he got too close! Not to mention the archer's teammate , who was right in the center of the explosive arrow just like the assassin! Not only the assassin himself was hit, but also the spectators outside the venue and the players in the waiting area could n't help but sigh in their hearts – " This is too fucking cruel! "

My teammates are in the middle, so I attacked without hesitation!

I can only say that this team deserves to be the one that made it to sixth place with such a weird configuration, and they are people who can accomplish great things!

Not to mention the opponent's assassin, an archer on Yijianpo Dongfeng's side was also blown away by his teammate's skill . The assassin who flew with him could even hear the archer's curse , who was only left with a trace of blood after being shot away by his teammate after a series of operations by him . Something like " taking revenge on personal gain "... It sounded like these two people had a conflict.

Just when the assassin was thinking that he would definitely not win and whether he should incite rebellion , the archer next to him drew out an arrow , aimed at him , and used the explosive arrow again.

At such a close distance, the archer was left with only bloody skin , and was definitely dead. He was directly killed by his own explosive arrow. The assassin was also blown to bloody skin by two consecutive explosive arrows and was easily taken away by the remaining archer.

This tactic of selling out teammates and being willing to be sold out and die together with the enemy shocked all the audience, and the players who came to their senses were all excited! Wonderful! This kind of battle is really wonderful!

This battle, which combines the plot that the masses love to watch, immediately captured everyone's heart. Turning the tide! Selling out teammates! Diing together! It can be said to be the most exciting and eye-catching battle among the 24 to 12 battles!

This wave of fans has made Lao Xiyi so jealous that he has no place to be jealous. After all, the other party is really good, and he can't sell out his teammates ... It's not that he is afraid of being beaten by Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin, but mainly because there is no profit from selling teammates. If he really dares to do so, he will probably be scolded until next year.

I didn't expect to see such a wonderful game on the last day. The audience was extremely excited, but on the other hand, the two teams in the last round were also extremely unlucky.

They were ranked 21st and 23rd respectively. With the rankings shown here, basically everyone felt that there was nothing to watch compared with the previous teams. When they were competing, everyone was basically still discussing the previous round of games. Even after they finished the competition, everyone was still discussing the previous game.

It can be said that they are the most miserable group of people in this round of competition except Ji Xuanling.

The last match of the 24 to 12 was played quietly, calmly and without any attention. The 21st place won. After a break at noon, the draw for the 12 to 6 will be held in the afternoon.

When Ji Xuanyi logged off to have lunch at noon, he took a look at the current support level of each team in the forum. As expected, the support level of Yijianpodongfeng's team soared instantly, second only to the first place and Miyinxuepiaorenjian's sentimental configuration, ranking third among the twelve teams, while Ji Xuanyi's team was barely ranked sixth. It is estimated that part of the reason was because of the bonus of Mu Xuanyi's name. Seeing this, Ji Xuanyi almost couldn't help but go online and beat up Yun Zhongjian and others!

Qi Qin prepared a very sumptuous lunch and comforted Ji Xuanyi. Only then did the two of them go online again in the afternoon.

The live broadcast of the draw in the afternoon once again opened the barrage system to the participating players. After all, those who remained were the winners, and there were not many people who would criticize them. Moreover, after a round of competition, their mentality was much better than before, so the possibility of being affected was not great.

When the draw was taking place, most people looked a little nervous. After all, half of the people had already been eliminated, and the remaining ones were basically experts. If they made a mistake in the draw and met the top six, they would basically be doomed. Apart from those who had absolute confidence in themselves and did not care much about winning or losing, there were also many teams with stronger strength who frowned.

It's only the 6th out of 12. If you draw an opponent who is equally strong or even has little chance of winning, you will lose directly if you are unlucky. If you are lucky, you will probably have to reveal all your cards, which is really too disadvantageous. If possible, I still hope to draw an opponent who I can deal with.

Among the crowd, the most desperate one is probably the 21st place. After all, almost everyone wants to draw them, and their only hope of advancing is the 20th place, which also starts with the word "2". The two teams still have a chance to fight, but it is hard to say who will win.

These two teams with more than 20 members are basically each other's hope, and it is rare for the captains of the two teams to reach a consensus.

Ji Xuanyi glanced at the knight captain who was in third place. His eyes were almost shining when he looked at the captains who were in twentieth and twenty-first place, just like a hungry wolf seeing two sheep. Ji Xuanyi could even imagine what he was thinking at the moment – either of these two teams would be fine, God bless him, and let him draw these two teams! The captains of the two teams who were treated like sheep were surprisingly calm. After all, most of the captains at the draw looked at them in this way, so they just got used to it ...

Because of the experience from last time, everyone did not delay this time and went up one by one to draw lots. After Ji Xuanyi returned to Qi Qin, he opened his palm and saw the number inlaid in the transparent glass bead on the palm of his hand.

3 .

No matter what, it's always better than the last time, it just depends on who his opponent is. Ji Xuanyi thought about it and looked up. Mi Yin inherited Ji Xuanyi's bad luck from the previous game and drew number 1 , while the second place drew number 4, and Yijianpo Dongfeng and the others drew number 2 – very good , they basically avoided all the strong enemies, and it seemed that no one would be eliminated midway, and they could still meet them when the six were reduced to three.

Ji Xuanyi looked around and found that most of the other numbers had appeared, but he didn't see the 3 in his opponent's hand .

Ji Xuanyi frowned, but was lightly bumped by Qi Qin.

" What for? " Ji Xuanyi said somewhat unhappily.

Qi Qin swallowed and looked in one direction. Ji Xuanyi followed suit and was stunned.

The captain of the knight who was in third place was looking at the ball in his hand with a grim expression. When he saw Ji Xuanyi's gaze turning to him, he frowned. After a long time, he let out a light breath, opened his hand and showed it to Ji Xuanyi. The red number " 3" flashed by, and the knight withdrew his hand and stopped talking.

They also knew that with their current strength, they would only have a chance to advance if they faced the two teams outside the top 20. When facing a strong enemy like Ji Xuanyi, they would have to be cautious even when fighting at their peak, as the outcome would be unpredictable. And fighting them in the current situation would basically be disastrous.

This team is also unlucky, Ji Xuan thought. The initial plan was disrupted and they finally saw hope, but it hit them again.

But even if Ji Xuanyi still hopes that this team can continue to move forward, it doesn't mean that he will give in or let the team go. They still have to play the way they should.

When you meet an opponent who deserves respect, you should give them your all.

After the draw, there was a day's break and the competition to top 6 started on the third day.

The first game on the morning of the third day was Mi Yin's match.

Mi Yin's luck was usually average, but suddenly got better during the competition. Although she drew a bad round, her opponent was lucky enough to draw the twentieth place, and the 21st place was drawn by the second place.

Except for the silly old Western doctor, the expressions of the four teams were not very good. Not to mention the bottom two, they were desperate when they drew anyone except the opponent. The reason why the second place was not very happy seemed to be because they wanted to fight with stronger opponents, especially Mi Yin and others with whom they had conflicts before.

Ji Xuanyi guessed that if the four teams exchanged their opponents, it might be possible to create a situation where everyone was happy.

However, Ji Xuanyi was overthinking this. Although Mi Yin and the others were not very happy about being ranked 20th, they would definitely not be willing to be ranked 2nd.

Because of the old Western doctor, Mi Yin originally hoped to proceed step by step. It would be best if they could draw a team that was a little stronger than the 17th place, but not so strong that they would have a hard time playing against it. No matter if it was the 8th, 9th, 12th or 13th

place, they would all be suitable. Even the 16th place would be fine. Basically, nearly half of the 11 opponents were teams they thought were suitable.

But it was just such a coincidence that she was drawn to be the twentieth place. Mi Yin could only comfort herself that fortunately she was not in the top six. After all, if she had drawn Ji Xuanyi or the second or sixth place, with the old Western doctor's current strength, they might not necessarily win.

Xue Piao Renjian said that if they fight alone, they will definitely win , but if they fight with the old western doctor, it won't be good ...

Old Western doctor: " Hello! "

Mi Yin quickly comforted him, " Of course, we still have time. At least we can advance in this match. You can adapt to the atmosphere. We will seize the time to practice for two more days. Even if we face Ji Xuanyi and the others, we still have a great chance of winning! "

The old western doctor just showed a skeptical expression, and Ji Xuanyi said beside him: " Don't believe what he said to comfort you. "

Miyin: "..."

Old Western doctor: "..."

The old western doctor almost cried on the spot when he saw Ji Xuan.

But the fact is indeed like this. Although the old Western doctor is very sharp, it is his first time to participate in this kind of competition. Not to mention his performance, his strength is actually quite different from the real top masters. With the support of Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian, it is easy for him to get a ranking, but it is still a bit of a drag to get the first place. However, if they can survive this competition and participate in the next one with the original configuration, the possibility of taking the first place will become much greater.

There is not much to say about the two rounds of competition in the morning, as they were all expected outcomes. The old Western doctor was finally able to provide support to Mi Yin and the others normally, and the arrow that broke the east wind in the second round was a show for the ninth place team, without any mistakes – after all, the enemy didn't even get close to them.

The first match in the afternoon was between Ji Xuanyi and his team and the third place.

The third place Li Yuexishan's configuration is swordsman, knight, and priest. No matter which one, it is a tricky configuration for the assassin profession.

These three either have high health, high defense, or both, and they can all take care of each other in pairs. A profession like assassin basically cannot make a kill , and there is a great possibility that all the skills will be tricked out, and then directly killed.

Ji Xuanyi knew this clearly, so he did not underestimate his opponents just because they were in poor condition, but instead deployed swordsmen and warlocks very seriously.

In this game, many players chose warlocks as their teammates because of their skills, but basically, those who win win very easily, and those who lose lose very badly. Everyone has discovered that warlocks are very dependent on skills, and a warlock who knows how to play and a warlock who doesn't know how to play are basically two different professions.

A good warlock can only get a higher score. If teammates are not sharp enough, they are just auxiliary after all and can do nothing about the battle situation. But if teammates are sharp

enough, they can exert power far beyond that of one person, as can be seen from the fact that there is a warlock in the first seed team.

In fact, there were only Ji Xuanyi and his team, and Potian's team, in the top 25 teams, with two warlocks. It could be said that Ji Xuanyi's game was the first appearance of a warlock player in this arena competition!

This kind of hidden profession in daily life is particularly cohesive. There are many warlock players among the supporters of Ji Xuanyi and his team. They all come to support them just because there is a warlock in the team. Of course, if Ji Xuanyi and his team are unfortunately eliminated, these supporters will flock to Potian and his team.

This is true for all professions, and Ji Xuanyi has long been aware of this. Warlocks have been frustrated for so long, and they should really be able to hold their heads high when the arena comes out. Everyone's expectations are understandable.

Ji Xuanyi sent out swordsmen, while Li Yuexishan sent out sword cavalry.

A game without a nurse means that it is a complete competition of strength. Ji Xuanyi could see that after drawing them, he realized that this game was not easy to play. The opponents had actually let go of winning or losing and just wanted to prove themselves with their strength. If they could win, they would continue to play. If they could not win, there was no need to regret not having the most satisfying configuration.

Although it was a bit unlucky, this team is still good.

Personnel from both sides were on standby at their respective birth points. After the countdown ended, with shouts, the fences broke and both sides cautiously walked out from them – it's not that they didn't want to rush, it's just that three of the four people had short legs and the only one with long legs couldn't rush. If the short legs rushed forward, they would expose their flaws. Both sides had no healing, and they might just die on the spot, which was too embarrassing.

After the two sides approached a distance where they could support each other, the knight of Li Yuexishan jumped up on his horse and rushed directly towards Ji Xuanyi behind Qi Qin!

There was no priest in this match. The two opponent's DPS were as fierce as wolves and tigers, ready to rush forward and kill one of them at any time. Ji Xuanyi, as the only squishy one, was of course the primary target, so he stood ten meters behind Qi Qin.

When the knight on the opposite side rushed over, he wanted to break through Qi Qin's defense line and was just within Ji Xuanyi's attack range. It was actually a good opportunity to attack first, but Ji Xuanyi took a look at the swordsman who was rushing towards Qi Qin with great momentum, and did not use his skills on the knight, but turned around and ran away.

Qi Qin raised his heavy sword and tried to stop the knight.

The knight was actually a little dazed. Ji Xuanyi's action of turning around and running was really beyond their expectations, which directly disrupted their offensive pace. However, they had already anticipated Qi Qin's defensive action. The knight did not give Qi Qin any chance to attack him. Instead, he jumped off his horse, abandoned his mount, and pounced directly towards Ji Xuanyi.

Everyone in the audience and waiting area was shocked. This was the first time they saw a knight abandon his horse in battle. They were all a little confused. Only Xue Piao Renjian nodded silently.

The old western doctor immediately asked: " What does this mean? He got off the horse by himself? "

Xue Piao Renjian glanced at him and ignored him. Mi Yin explained helplessly, " Besides attacking, the knight's horse basically has only one function, which is to give them the opportunity to get closer or farther away from the target. But just now, if the knight had stayed on the horse, he would have been stopped by Tianxia and lost the chance to catch Ji Xuanyi. At this time, jumping the horse can increase the displacement, and then a straight stab can reach Ji Xuanyi who is still a certain distance away from him. "

In fact, most people can think of this theory, but in actual combat, it is impossible for most knights to abandon their mounts so decisively. Even if they do it, they will inevitably hesitate and miss the opportunity to fight. By then, Ji Xuanyi will not be able to catch up, and will be beaten by Qi Qin. It is better not to get off the horse at all.

The old western doctor suddenly realized what was going on. Seeing that the knight had indeed caught up with Ji Xuanyi, he couldn't help but get nervous for Ji Xuanyi and asked, " What should we do now?! He has already caught up with us, why doesn't Ji Xuanyi control him! "

This time, Mi Yin frowned and couldn't say anything.

He didn't understand what Ji Xuanyi was trying to do. In fact, in his opinion, the time when the knight jumped over the horse was a very good opportunity for battle, but Ji Xuanyi gave up without hesitation.

Mi Yin believed that Ji Xuanyi would definitely be able to see what she could see. The reason why he didn't take action might be that he had concerns or was planning for greater benefits. Sure enough, the next second he realized why Ji Xuanyi gave up the attack at the beginning. At the moment when the knight caught up with Ji Xuanyi, the swordsman also faced Qi Qin head-on. Both of them were swordsmen, and this man was not weak. Although Qi Qin had the upper hand, it was not an overwhelming advantage. If Ji Xuanyi had not run away but controlled the knight, then in order not to waste the CD of this skill and want to obtain the maximum benefit, Qi Qin's only choice would be to attack the knight with all his strength.

But it is not so easy to drain the health of strength professions, especially when Qi Qin's equipment attributes have added a lot of agility. You know, he fought for six days like hitting a sandbag, and he also wasted a minute or two!

In other words, the five seconds that Ji Xuanyi controlled the knight were not enough for Qi Qin to cause fatal damage to the opponent. At the same time, the knight's teammate, the swordsman, would come to support. Not only would Ji Xuanyi not benefit from his skills, but after the paralysis was lifted, Qi Qin would be attacked from both sides .

Mi Yin believed that with Qi Qin's ability, he would not be besieged to death so easily, but Ji Xuanyi was nearby. As long as the swordsman and the knight kept their skills, they could switch their targets instantly. And at that time, Ji Xuanyi might have used up all his skills such as CD reversing in order to assist Qi Qin. Caught off guard, he was very likely to die instantly.

Even if Ji Xuanyi could perfect his positioning and skill coordination, he would still be passively drawn into the opponent's offensive rhythm. Once the offensive rhythm was no longer in his hands, the battle would become extremely difficult. Even if he did not die, he would be suppressed for twenty minutes, which was very uncomfortable.

The great opportunity to attack that everyone saw was actually a plan that Li Yuexishan had thought of from the beginning. He used the knight as bait to lure Ji Xuanyi to attack actively, and then turned the tables and killed him . In the lightning-fast battle, it could be said to be a perfect plan!

But even such a plan was seen through by Ji Xuanyi at a glance and he decisively gave up, which made Mi Yin couldn't help but smile bitterly.

It's not that he would fall for this trick or that he is not as good as Ji Xuanyi. After all, the configuration is different and the coping methods are also different. He and Xue Piao Renjian have a tacit understanding in cooperation. Even if such a situation occurs, he is 100% sure of getting away unscathed, and he is at least 30% sure of taking advantage of the flaw and killing the other person. What made him smile bitterly was that Ji Xuanyi was so powerful that he saw through everything without even the slightest hesitation at the moment of fighting. If they meet in the competition later, it seems that it will be very difficult to beat them.

Mi Yin sighed quietly, and hearing the old western doctor's nervousness, she asked hurriedly, "What happened? What happened? Are Ji Xuanyi and the others in trouble? "

Mi Yin shook her head and said, " Ji Xuanyi is so powerful. If things go wrong, there will be another disconnection. Otherwise, they will definitely win this game. "

The old western doctor was stunned and said in confusion: " But Ji Xuanyi has been caught up by that knight? "

Isn't this a death rhythm?

Mi Yin said: " Look carefully. As a priest, you should avoid harm. You know better than me. " Upon hearing this, the old Western doctor quickly looked towards the screen.

As expected, although Ji Xuanyi had been caught up by the knight, he did not die on the spot. Instead, his blood volume decreased at an incredibly slow speed.

It was impossible to completely avoid damage. Even the most powerful assistant could only avoid the enemy's skills with high damage and selectively take some insignificant damage. However, what Ji Xuanyi did was even more exaggerated. He not only avoided skills, but also avoided all the damage that could be avoided! The flirtatious movement was the first time that everyone present had ever seen it!

Not only the contestants in the waiting area, but even the audience who knew nothing about it noticed this level of movement. They were all extremely surprised, and from time to time someone followed Ji Xuanyi's movements and shouted out!

Some people even said that Ji Xuanyi is worthy of being the elder brother and is even more awesome than his unlucky younger brother!

I don't know how Ji Xuan felt when he heard this ...

Chapter 211

But no matter how coquettishly he moves , a warlock is not a priest, and his shortcomings in healing are too obvious. Even though Ji Xuanyi's blood loss frequency has been compressed to the extreme by him , he still can't heal him. If he is chased by the knight like this, he will die sooner or later .

" Why doesn't he use his skills? He should save them for the New Year! " The old western doctor was anxious and shouted, " Control that knight! Buy some more time for Tianxia! " As soon as the old western doctor finished speaking, the knight seemed to be tired of such inefficient attack . He suddenly moved away from Ji Xuanyi, whistled, and summoned the horses to prepare to mount!

Once the knight gets back on his horse, the pressure on Ji Xuanyi will become even greater!

" Control him! Aaaahhh!!! " the old western doctor could not help but shout out , attracting the attention of the contestants in the waiting area.

In fact, it was not just the old western doctor who was shouting this sentence , as well as waves in the audience . Everyone was cheering wildly , fearing that Ji Xuan would make a mistake and fall under the knight's horse's hooves.

However, Ji Xuanyi was so calm that he didn't even pay attention to the knight getting on his horse . He just moved forward without blinking and continued to avoid damage with his godly movement.

However, a knight with a horse and a knight without a horse are two different professions after all, and the threat is greatly increased. When Ji Xuanyi was half blood, he finally used his first skill after entering the field , damage reduction, in order to withstand the trampling that could not be avoided.

The old western doctor's heart tightened, and he said, " I've already used one skill, so there's no need to hold back on the rest, right? "

However, the old Western doctor was still too young. After enduring the trampling, Ji Xuanyi ran away again and had no intention of controlling his opponent at all.

Just like the old western doctor, the audience was really scratching their heads. What on earth did Ji Xuanyi want to do? You can't show off your skills at this time! Everyone knows that you are very powerful. Please be more willing to survive, use your skills, and stay alive!

" What on earth is he waiting for? " the old western doctor yelled frantically.

Mi Yin also kept frowning. His understanding of supports was only at the level of an ordinary player, not to mention a hidden profession like the Warlock. Without a large amount of normal-level game data as a basis, he was not quite sure what kind of strength this profession should display in the arena. In addition, the person playing the Warlock was Ji Xuanyi, so he was even more confused about what the other party was doing.

While the old western doctor was wailing, Mi Yin was actually wondering what Ji Xuanyi was trying to do. What was his plan for holding back his skills? What was his profit?

There is a joking saying among arena players that the earlier you use a skill , the earlier its cooldown will be. Although this saying also depends on the situation, it is actually a reminder to players with average skills not to lose their lives just to hold back on using skills. Some skills are indeed very important and can directly reverse the situation and determine victory or defeat at a critical moment. But you must know that if it is to save your life, no matter how important the skill is, you have to use it. After all, a dead person has no DPS , and only a living person can output. It would be stupid to use skills directly to the resurrection point.

Ji Xuanyi's current actions are basically textbook-like and will be used as a negative example for novices. Moreover, Mi Yin has no idea what the point of him holding back on this skill is. In most

cases, there are only two ways to fight against swordsmen and warlocks. One is when the enemy attacks the swordsman, then the warlock uses skills to assist. The other is when the enemy targets the warlock, then the warlock uses skills to delay time, giving the swordsman a chance to defeat them one by one.

So , is Ji Xuanyi thinking –

Mi Yin reacted suddenly and immediately shifted her gaze away from Ji Xuanyi who was in danger and looked towards Qi Qin and the enemy swordsman.

Due to equipment limitations, Qi Qin's output ability became weaker. Although he suppressed the enemy , the speed at which the opponent's blood volume decreased was actually very limited. In this situation, it can be said that not only Ji Xuanyi was delaying time for Qi Qin, but also the enemy swordsman was delaying time for the knight.

Just as Mi Yin expected, Ji Xuanyi did not move away from Qi Qin, but kept circling around Qi Qin's combat range. Even without realizing it, Ji Xuanyi had adjusted his perspective to face Qi Qin and their battle field, while the knight was passively turned with his back to him!

The warlock has long arms and the knight has long legs, but no matter how long the legs are, they cannot outrun the skill judgment. What's more, if something really happens on the swordsman's side, the knight needs to turn around first!

Mi Yin knew very well how precious the time was when responding to teammates. It was very likely that a difference of just a few tenths of a second would cause his teammates to die in front of him. Ji Xuanyi's advance preparations had been so obvious. If Mi Yin didn't know what Ji Xuanyi was thinking, he would have played in the arena for so long in vain!

Mi Yin held his breath and stared at the enemy swordsman's health. Forty percent, thirty-eight percent, thirty-five percent, thirty-two percent – now is the best time!

Almost at the same moment when Mi Yin shouted in her heart, Ji Xuanyi brought the knight to a very bad perspective while moving. At the same time, he suddenly bypassed the opponent, raised his staff, and used the skill paralysis on the swordsman who was fighting with Qi Qin! At the same time, Qi Qin also burst out!

Qi Qin's damage was not high before, in addition to reasons such as equipment and skills, it was also related to the enemy 's occasional parry. Now the enemy has completely lost its ability to resist. In an instant, the swordsman's blood volume dropped directly to 22%, and because of paralysis, he was unable to communicate with his teammates. After seeing Ji Xuanyi's actions, the knight even habitually chased the opponent for two seconds before reacting!

At this time, the swordsman's health had dropped to 10%! The knight turned around and went back to rescue, but it was too late! Ji Xuanyi was so hateful that he put a debuff of CD setback on the knight who was about to dismount and use the direct stab skill to move , causing the latter to almost spit out blood while rushing to rescue!

Skill displacement is definitely faster than horse displacement. This knight was able to think of this in such an emergency when there could not be any room for misjudgment, and he dismounted and charged forward directly. He can be said to be an expert among experts, but Ji Xuanyi was so ruthless that he even expected that the opponent would do this. Not too early or too late, he controlled the opponent's CD at the moment the opponent dismounted , making it impossible for the opponent to get back on the horse or charge forward!

A knight was forced to lose his mobility, drew his gun and looked around in confusion. The knight was probably so confused that he only had one sentence left in his mind: Who am I? Ji Xuanyi was able to seize such a fatal but momentary opportunity, and this knight had no other hope of winning.

He took two steps towards his swordsman teammate with his short legs in a daze, and saw that the opponent's health bar could no longer hold up and had reached the bottom. He also collapsed like a mountain.

His teammates were dead, and his cooldown was only a second and a half away. Qi Qin, who had lost almost no health, had already turned and came towards him. Knowing that his chance of winning was actually close to zero, the knight didn't want to waste time, so he sighed and raised his hand – "I give up."

The shouts of "The Blue Team surrenders, the Red Team wins!" defined the outcome of this match, and whether inside or outside the field, or even in the waiting area, everyone fell into a strange silence.

It's over? ? ? Huh? ? ? What happened? ! The players in the audience area were confused. What on earth was going on? ! They were watching Ji Xuanyi's thrilling and exciting show of skills in the last second, how come the opponent surrendered after losing a few people in the next second? ! They clearly remembered that the health of the swordsman was barely within the safe line that could be maintained. What happened? !

The duration of silence was directly proportional to the degree of surprise of the crowd. After more than ten seconds, cheers like waves of the sea were heard from the audience!

It was so unexpected and so fast! Although they didn't even know what happened, it was just too awesome!!! Ji Xuanyi is awesome!!!

Although the audience didn't know the killing points and key points in this battle, Ji Xuanyi and his men were able to kill the opponent in a flash, which must have caught the opponent off guard. That's awesome!

However, the audience who do not seek to understand the details are only a small minority after all. Most people are complaining that the official has not released a commentary system. Even if there is no commentary, replays will be fine. I don't know if it will be possible to see a more reliable replay after going offline today.

After all, the players in the waiting area are at a different level than the players in the audience. Although the players in the audience basically didn't understand much, many of the players in the waiting area could see everything clearly.

The only two warlocks in this game, who were also Po Tian's teammates, said with a smile and a sigh: "He is indeed a powerful person. Even if he plays a warlock, he is still a top expert. Although I will not use the same method to break such a game, I have to say that if it is this routine, I will not do better than him."

Potian immediately sneered and said, "Of course, he is destined to be defeated by me, how could he be on the same level as my little brother?"

Warlock: "... Excuse me, what did you say? "

Potian: "He is destined to—"

"Not this one," the sorcerer said expressionlessly, "but the next one. Who is your little brother?"

Potian said as a matter of course: "You!"

Warlock: "..."

The warlock suddenly jumped up, but was pinned down by the knight who was prepared. Lian Sheng comforted him, "This is a stupid chuunibyou, a stupid chuunibyou, don't bother with him!"

Warlock: "&#* # \$..."

On this side, the old Western doctor, who also didn't understand, looked at Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian with tears in his eyes.

Snowfall: "..."

The old western doctor looked at Mi Yin with tears in his eyes.

Mi Yin sighed helplessly and said, "I have always known that Ji Xuanyi is very powerful, but to be honest, I only knew him during his Mu Xuanyi period and never had the opportunity to play in the arena with him, so I didn't know he was so powerful."

Needless to say, the opening layout of the swordsman and the knight was cracked by Ji Xuanyi, but in the following situation, he and Qi Qin were still in a passive situation. After all, the opponent had two DPS and he was just a support.

Double DPS will definitely control the offensive rhythm, and in the case of one DPS with one auxiliary, they will mostly passively wait until the offensive rhythm of the double DPS is disrupted, or when they enter a state of fatigue, and then take the opportunity to counterattack. But the Warlock is different as an auxiliary, it is an offensive auxiliary profession, it cannot delay for too long like the ordinary lineup of one auxiliary and one output, it can only take the initiative, but if it cannot take the initiative and cannot actively control the offensive rhythm, it actually means falling into a disadvantageous situation.

But if Ji Xuan breaks the opponent's routine and directly counterattacks, then although the rhythm is in their hands, their shortcomings are also obvious. The swordsman and the knight both have high blood and high defense. No matter who they attack, the other side will provide support, making the game stalemate. It is actually hard to say who will drag whom to death. So Ji Xuanyi, who had seen through all of this in advance, gave up this idea and took a path that was more risky but where the outcome was determined.

"They say the risk is greater, but in fact, maybe Ji Xuanyi doesn't think there is any risk at all," Mi Yin said, "From the look on his face, maybe he thinks this plan is perfect and has a 100% chance of success."

The old western doctor was confused and asked, "What the hell?"

Mi Yin explained: "Ji Xuanyi has been planning the final killing point from the beginning."

He held back his skills, stalled for time, and adjusted his movements while letting the enemy get used to his concealment and lose vigilance against his skills. Everyone saw that when Ji Xuanyi finally controlled the swordsman, the knight didn't even have two seconds to react!

With this knight's skills and abilities, it is basically impossible for him to make such a low-level mistake, but he made it anyway because Ji Xuanyi spent too long diverting his attention. No

matter who it is, when Ji Xuanyi has been moving around for such a long time without using any skills and then suddenly uses them, they will not be able to react.

Ji Xuanyi took Qi Qin's displacement weakness into consideration, so he decided to target the swordsman for the kill. However, due to the knight's strong mobility, no one could stop them from providing support. If they rashly controlled the swordsman without being sure of winning, it would be easy for the knight and the swordsman to attack Qi Qin together. After Ji Xuanyi used his powerful skills, his support ability was too weak and he was extremely easy to fall into a passive position.

So we have to find a killing point, a killing point that is big enough for Qi Qin to crush the swordsman to death before the knight can even react !

" It's the 32 percent blood line. " Mi Yin said.

For a team with a healer, they need to communicate with their own healer when the health line is below 50%, but for a double DPS lineup, when there is no obvious outbreak that needs to be dismantled, basically they just need to notify teammates when the health line is below 30%.

This notification has a greater reminder meaning, relatively speaking, it has a smaller meaning of asking for help. It can basically be translated as: my health line is low, I may not win in a one-on-one fight, please see if you can help me. If you are sure you can win, then you don't need to worry about me. If the situation is a little risky, please look for me to help you.

be prepared to take over the low-health enemies when they might die .

In Ji Xuanyi's situation, once the swordsman gave the knight a reminder, he would definitely be on high alert and might even turn around to support his teammates.

But spending such a long time paralyzing the enemy was not what Ji Xuanyi wanted to see no matter what the situation was.

Therefore, Ji Xuanyi specifically set the killing point at the 32% blood line, also taking advantage of the habit of high-level players who like to squeeze time – 32%, it is a bit early to remind at this time, and it would be just right to call out at 31.

The swordsman thought the same, so after being paralyzed, he had no chance to speak.

" The Card Knight's vault at the end also brought his ability to seize opportunities to the extreme. " Mi Yin said.

The knight's operation was very good. The connection between the vaulting horse and the straight stabbing skills was a matter of a split second. If one wanted to control him in the middle, the available time was only about 0.1 second. One minute earlier or later would result in failure. In addition to observation, intuition and touch were more important. If an ordinary person could seize this opportunity, he could probably brag about it for the rest of his life, but Ji Xuanyi's expression was as if he had played a low-end audition match. He was very calm. It seemed that this was not a rare thing for him.

This was truly terrifying. If this was a controllable ability for Ji Xuanyi, Mi Yin couldn't help but imagine ten thousand scenes of herself being caught and beaten by Ji Xuanyi.

" This battle plan is not complicated , but the risks are also very obvious and very high. If we want to realize all the subsequent plans, the most important point is whether Ji Xuanyi can really hold back his skills and ensure that he will not die under the pursuit of the knights, " Mi Yin pursed her lips and said, " This plan basically puts all the risks on Ji Xuanyi alone. "

Because of this shortcoming, this game is basically impossible to replicate, because apart from Ji Xuanyi, it is difficult to find a second warlock who can survive so stably under the pursuit of a master knight without even wasting a single skill.

Mi Yin believed that given Ji Xuanyi's character, since he could come up with such a countermeasure, he must have absolute confidence that he could complete this action. From the expression on Ji Xuanyi's face, it could be seen that he did not feel surprised or fortunate about his victory at all.

Mi Yin has encountered many powerful enemies along the way, and he was full of excitement every time. But this time, he felt a sense of crisis for the first time. With Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin teaming up like this, can he and Xue Piao Renjian really defeat them?

This sense of crisis was so rare that Mi Yin was not worried at all. She even felt vaguely happy. Being first is not Mi Yin's goal in the arena, fighting against strong opponents is.

Seeing a smile on Mi Yin's face as she spoke, the old western doctor said speechlessly: "Brother, I'm a little scared of you."

Mi Yin glanced at him, suddenly came to her senses, and said, "Just in case, you have to step up your training."

Old Western doctor: "..."

Meow meow meow?

The cheers from the audience went on for a long time, but because of the official protection settings, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin didn't hear any of it. However, after they returned to the waiting area, the admiring or vigilant looks from the players made them realize that they had played well in the previous game.

Mi Yin smiled at the two of them, but that smile still showed a hint of fighting intent. Xue Piao Renjian did the same, staring at the two of them. The old Western doctor looked left and right, trying to minimize his presence.

Potian stood up slowly from the chair with an evil and crazy smile on his face – and then was pushed back down with a "thump" by his teammate the knight. Because of the collision of his buttocks and the seat, the evil and crazy smile on his face became distorted. It was his other warlock teammate who walked towards Ji Xuanyi and the others.

He originally had some admiration for Ji Xuanyi, but after being provoked by Po Tianyi, he became a little dissatisfied.

Why? Ji Xuanyi is his rival, and he is his younger brother. Is Potian's eyes used to vent his anger?!

"You are very good," the warlock stood in front of Ji Xuanyi, with a faint smile on his face, and said lightly: "But for the game, this tactic is a bit too risky and arrogant. You should also understand the meaning of the word 'support'. Even if you are an offensive support, you should not put your team in danger for the sake of showing off. The most important thing is to win stably."

Ji Xuan looked up at him, but ignored him and walked away with Qi Qin.

Warlock: "..."

Seeing that the opponent was about to explode, the knight held Potian with one hand and picked him up with the other hand, and ran away, saying: "You haven't read enough novels, the

middle school syndrome says you are the younger brother, can't you fight for it! And you still do this kind of cannon fodder, aren't you stupid! "

Warlock: "&#* # \$..."

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin did not return to their seats, but went directly to the stage to register for the second battle.

At this time, Li Yuexishan's team members also came out from the other side. The expressions on the faces of the swordsmen and knights were very gloomy. Although they had made mental preparations, failure was still difficult for most people to accept.

Their priest teammates in the waiting area looked even less happy than them.

Those involved are often confused, while bystanders can see things more clearly. Although they roughly understood the opponent's tactics, there were many details that the swordsmen and knights could not notice in such an urgent situation. Only their priest teammates, who were sitting in the waiting area watching the screen, could see everything.

Therefore, they understood how slim their chances of winning were.

The three of them regrouped to discuss how to fight next. Although their voices were too quiet so not many people could hear them, you could tell from their expressions that the three of them were sighing repeatedly, without any sign of excitement at having come up with a solution.

Soon, the preparation time for the players ended, and after some discussion, the three of them sent the priest and the knight to the stage.

Seeing this configuration, everyone knows that Li Yuexishan has given up winning this game and sent out a priest, probably just hoping that the opponent can show himself in this arena one last time.

Chapter 212

In the game "Domain" , the position of the priest is still a blood bottle. When facing the warlock, a profession with a large proportion of healing reduction, he is basically beaten.

To put it bluntly , it's like a father beating his son.

Just like when a rookie warlock faces all players, in a battle with a high-end warlock, the priest is no different from air . The whole game is basically 2v1 , and the warlock doesn't even need to waste any skills on the priest.

You can breastfeed while standing , but if you can't breastfeed me, I lose.

if the enemy warlock was a little weak, but it was Ji Xuanyi who was so abnormal that he could calculate a game from the beginning to the end, move around without needing damage reduction skills, and most importantly, grasp the point accurately . He could even catch a knight with smooth skill connection in 0.1 second!

It is not easy for a warlock like this to catch a priest . This time he can't even heal even if he stands there.

And Li Yuexishan actually sent a priest to the field . Everyone could see that they didn't seem to plan on winning.

In fact, this is indeed the case . The reason why Li Yuexishan is still in poor condition is mainly because they consumed too much energy in the auditions in order to impact the seed team , and the one who consumed the most energy was the priest in the team.

Just like what everyone thought, the captain knight of Li Yuexishan sent out the priest because the possibility of winning was too small , so it was better to let teammates come out and show their faces. But at the same time, this was also the priest's own request.

The knight and swordsman's style of play is the most targeted strategy they can use against the warlock and swordsman combination. Since it has failed, why not let him go on the field and give it a try? Maybe there will be some hope.

The Cavaliers captain didn't think there was any hope, but since his teammates said so, he had no choice but to believe it.

Facing the knowing looks of most of the players in the waiting area, the Knight Captain had an ugly expression on his face, but the priest frowned and looked at Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin seriously and cautiously.

In his opinion, in this situation, no matter who it is, they will probably want to ridicule their opponent, but it doesn't matter, he will tell this powerful warlock about his determination. However, the scene was completely different from what the pastor had imagined. Ji Xuan only glanced at him, nodded politely, said nothing, and quietly went to fill out the form.

If the people in the waiting area could see the barrage, they would find that Ji Xuanyi's fans were screaming together, looking like they were about to develop into a cult.

Fortunately, no one could see it, and they just sighed in their hearts that Mu Xuanyi's temper was actually better than the rumors said ...

No one likes an opponent who takes advantage of someone's misfortune. Facing Ji Xuanyi's team, except for Potian who has infinite self-confidence, probably no one thinks they can win. After registration was completed, both sides entered the competition venue again.

The interval between the two games was not too short, but the audience was still immersed in the unexpected kill in the previous game . When they saw Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin enter the field, cheers like a landslide and tsunami broke out again outside the venue.

When the audience saw Li Yue Xishan's configuration, they were confused.

Looking at the configuration of this team, most people thought that although they had already lost one game, if they wanted to win, they could only use sword cavalry in the second game. However, they did not expect that the opponent was so stubborn and directly used cavalry priests. Have they not yet discovered how awesome Ji Xuanyi is from the previous battle? Everyone was talking about it, and a few people noticed that Li Yuexishan might not think he would win, but it was not nice to say such things, so even though they saw it, everyone basically remained silent and silently cheered for them in their hearts.

There is no time to think about too many routines, so Li Yuexishan's playing style for this game is relatively simple. The most popular and basic method of Cavalry and Priest now is to use the high mobility of the knight, fight once and run away, put down the priest to restore the health to the safety line, and then come back to fight again.

Everyone has seen this style of play in the second game of the 24-to-12 match. When the enemy has a priest, there is almost no killing point in this style of play, it just creates damage.

But when the enemy does not have a priest, as long as you run fast enough, you can kill the opponent.

But the question is, with the warlock here, can they escape?

This is also the problem that Li Yuexishan is worried about. If they can avoid Ji Xuanyi's control skills, then this wave will be stable until Ji Xuanyi's CD is restored , but if they can't, it may be a direct gg .

Because the mobility of the two men lies in the knights' horses, whether they can dodge depends entirely on the knights' abilities. As the captain, the knight was sweating in his palms. Although he kept telling himself that the outcome of this game was not that important, nervousness was something that could not be controlled. In addition, he had not fully recovered yet, so the Knight's hands began to shake.

The priest looked at him, sighed softly, and said, " Captain, we have come this far, and the opponent is such a strong enemy . Even if we lose, it is not a loss. "

Ji Xuanyi and his team ranked fourth, and were a strong contender for the first place in this competition. The third place was eliminated when the twelve were reduced to six, which of course was not a good thing to hear, but since they were their opponents, others would only say that there was nothing they could do about it. No one would think that it was because they were too bad or made mistakes in their performance.

The knight looked at him, smiled helplessly, and said, " You're right. It's not easy to make it this far. Losing to them is better than losing to those who have no reputation at all. But we still feel unwilling to accept it. We have tried so hard ..."

The pastor said: " There is nothing we can do about it. "

The knight nodded and said, " There's nothing we can do about it. "

" I wonder if we would have had a chance of winning if it were our heyday? " The moment the countdown ended, the Knight couldn't help but say: " Maybe we'll have to wait until the next game to know the result. "

The barrier between the two teams collapsed amidst their shouts. The knight carrying the priest took the lead and rushed towards Ji Xuanyi and his men, roaring. Qi Qin stepped forward and met the knight's horse hooves with his heavy sword. Ji Xuanyi looked at them calmly, and when the knight raised his hooves and there was no escape, he raised his staff. At the same time, the priest on the knight's horse also moved!

" What does he want to do?! " There were exclamations of varying degrees in the audience.

Although the knight's horse can carry people and the knight himself can continue to use skills while carrying people, other professions do not have an immediate output setting. In other words, when other professions get on the knight's horse and gain mobility that does not belong to them, they will correspondingly lose the ability to use skills. They can only use their skills again after dismounting.

Why did the priest suddenly move? He couldn't use his skills at this time!

Then, everyone noticed that the priest didn't even raise his staff, and he didn't seem to be using any skills. Did he want to dismount early to prepare for the response?

Amidst everyone's various speculations, Ji Xuanyi's brows were deeply furrowed.

He understood what the priest wanted to do, but the skill was already ready on his staff and there was no chance to change it!

Amid everyone's speculation, the priest half-curled his legs from his horse, opened his arms with all his might, and pounced towards Ji Xuanyi, directly blocking the knight in Ji Xuanyi's attack path, and used his own body to replace the knight to receive the paralysis skill!

No one expected the plot to develop like this, and everyone was stunned! The audience was strangely quiet for a moment, and then there was a burst of screams, and everyone had goose bumps!

This is how the game is played! Of course this is how the game is played!

Isn't this what teammates mean by watching out for each other?

I don't know how the audience reacted, but the knight who escaped from Ji Xuanyi's hands looked at his companions protecting him. Even though it was just a game, his eyes also felt sore. Without saying a word, he shook off Qi Qin, grabbed the hand of the stiff and immobile priest, pulled him back onto his horse, let the other party lean on his back, and launched an attack on Qi Qin again!

This is a war of attrition. As long as they don't lose manpower and slowly wear down Qi Qin's blood, they still have hope of victory!

When everyone suddenly realized something, Ji Xuanyi was secretly cursing himself for being careless.

In fact, he had experienced this kind of situation of blocking skills for teammates once during the auditions, when he fought against Xie Feng Shu Yu and the others. However, the action of blocking skills in that battle was not a decisive factor, so he did not take it seriously. He did not expect to make the same mistake again this time.

But we are all human, and it is not realistic to say that we never make mistakes. Ji Xuanyi's mistake is actually not a mistake at all.

After pulling back the priest, the knight attacked Qi Qin again. Although Qi Qin did not suffer much damage with his skills, he instead lost a lot of blood from the knight. However, if Ji Xuanyi's paralysis was blocked every time, Qi Qin's blood would be depleted so slowly.

Everyone thought that Li Yueishan was going to lose. If Ji Xuanyi and his team failed under this circumstance, all their previous performances would have been wasted and they would have become stepping stones for the opponent.

This wave of fighters was basically useless. In order to allow Qi Qin to survive a little longer, Ji Xuan used all his skills, then changed to a safer position, frowned and watched the fight between the two sides calmly.

After a while, the knight's health dropped by 50%, while Qi Qin's health was still 90%.

Because he had not fought Qi Qin head-on in the previous game, the knight couldn't help but sigh in his heart at how difficult the opponent was, but now it was time to retreat.

The knight raised his horse's hoof, left Qi Qin, turned around and ran away.

Qi Qin subconsciously wanted to chase after him, but was stopped by Ji Xuanyi.

As a swordsman, Qi Qin is definitely unable to catch up with the opponent. At most, he can hit the opponent twice more, but there is no point in that. This battle will definitely result in a kill , and the damage that can be healed is meaningless. Instead of wasting energy and skills to chase the opponent, it is better to adjust on the spot.

Hearing Ji Xuanyi's shout, Qi Qin stopped, frowned, and watched the two opponents run away . When they were at a distance where they could react, the knight put down the priest who had recovered his ability to move on his horse, and in a few moves he restored the blood that Qi Qin had worked so hard to lose.

Qi Qin: "..."

So angry!

When Ji Xuan saw that the other person's expression was really ugly, he used his healing skills to soothe him.

To be honest, if it weren't for the skill special effects, Qi Qin wouldn't have noticed that the other party was healing him.

Of course, it's not like he's tired of living and wants to die. It's impossible for him to say such words. Qi Qin smiled at Ji Xuan and faced the two enemies again.

The two men from Li Yuexishan also readjusted their formation and rushed up again.

Next, Ji Xuanyi saw how difficult this priest was. He was counting the CD of Ji Xuanyi's skills in his mind and rushing forward. Even if Ji Xuanyi made a fake move, once this guy determined that Ji Xuanyi had a skill in hand, he would protect his own DPS desperately . Once, Qi Qin was pushed into a corner. When the opponent rushed up to block Ji Xuanyi's skill, he simply ignored the knight and kicked the priest, knocking the man away. Even so, the priest crawled back tenaciously, held on to Ji Xuanyi, and refused to give way.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

It's fucked up too.

In fact, the knight was no match for Qi Qin. In a one-on-one fight, Qi Qin could defeat him with just one hand. However, the two men from Li Yuexishan attacked and ran away, and after repeating this several times, they actually reduced Qi Qin's health to 50%, and they saw the dawn of victory.

Everyone in the audience cried out in surprise. No one had expected that the other party would be able to see hope again when they had made their last throw of the dice and were even close to giving up!

The two people from Li Yue Xi Shan were also like this. They were filled with hope and their eyes lit up. As long as they maintained the current rhythm, Ji Xuan Yi would not be able to do anything to them. If they continued like this, victory was only a matter of time. If they could not think of a way to deal with this routine in the next game, they could even advance again! !

With full of hope, the knight rushed towards Qi Qin again, while the priest was on horseback, observing Ji Xuanyi's movements.

Although according to the CD , Ji Xuanyi should still be a while away from being paralyzed, he still needs to try hard to keep a close eye on the opponent.

Ji Xuanyi seemed to understand what he was thinking and glanced at him indifferently.

This warlock has a really good mentality, no wonder he is so strong, the priest thought silently in his heart, his teammate's health has dropped by 50%, he has no way to deal with it, even his special moves have been cracked by him time and time again, but he is not nervous at all?

Just as the knight and Qi Qin were fighting, Ji Xuanyi raised his staff again and made a move to control the person.

This is a fake move, the priest immediately thought in his mind. Ji Xuanyi had done this move many times before to deceive him. Now Ji Xuanyi's paralysis CD has not yet expired, so it is absolutely impossible for him to control his teammates.

Thinking of this, the pastor sat on his horse without moving, just looking at Ji Xuanyi, and Ji Xuanyi was also looking at him.

At the moment the skill flew out of the front end of the staff, Ji Xuanyi suddenly smiled at him. The priest was stunned, and immediately realized something was wrong! Something was wrong! This skill—

Because the knight trusted his teammates, he did not make any evasive moves and was hit hard. He was instantly fixed in place and could not move!

This is not a fake move! Ji Xuanyi's skill CD is ready! How could it be? !

These thoughts flashed through the pastor's mind for a moment, but at the moment, the answers to these questions were meaningless!

The priest immediately jumped off the horse, which had stopped following his master's movements, and wanted to start healing his teammates.

The knight, who had no ability to resist at all, was as fragile as a piece of paper in front of Qi Qin. If he couldn't be protected at this time, the game would be over!

Of course the priest understood that his healing amount would be wasted by half by Ji Xuanyi's healing reduction, but it didn't matter. Before going on the field, he had changed all of his equipment attributes to healing. Even if it was cut in half, he was confident that he could let his teammates hold on until the paralysis time was over!

Just as these thoughts flashed through the priest's mind, and he had even pointed his staff at his teammates, he suddenly felt something was wrong with him.

It's as if my body is no longer under my control!

Just as he thought of this, the priest found that his staff had changed direction and was now aimed at the enemy swordsman, and even started healing!

This is not right! Seeing Qi Qin's health starting to recover, the priest screamed in his heart that enemies cannot heal each other!

" I discovered that the hidden profession of Warlock still has certain advantages. "

Ji Xuanyi's voice suddenly rang in his ears, and the pastor was surprised to find that his sight had passively shifted. He saw Ji Xuanyi not far away , and the other party was also looking at him. To be precise, all of Ji Xuanyi's movements were exactly the same as his!

" For example, most people don't know enough about the warlock's skills, or even if they do, they haven't developed the habit of being on guard. Even when I pretend that I only have a paralysis skill, you will be easily fooled. "

Ji Xuanyi spoke slowly as he healed Qi Qin to full health, nodded with satisfaction, and turned the priest's gaze again. As a joke, he controlled the other party to face his own body, and then asked the other party to heal his full health.

The whole audience was in an uproar!

The priest's heart was filled with despair, and he and all the players in the audience and waiting area silently recited the warlock's other two decisive skill effects at the same time.

CD speed up, and puppet control!

How could he forget this!

CD time of the enemy , the warlock's CD -related skills can also reduce his own CD time. His so-called CD memory is useless. The opponent can control the CD of his own skills at any time and use them among the mess of skills. He has no way to deal with them at all. The previous actions were just to let them let down their guard and make them more easily fooled! And now he finally understood why the other party remained calm and his expression remained unchanged even after his teammate's health dropped by 50%.

I don't worry about the treatment at all, because you brought your own nurse! The so-called enemy 's nurse is your own nurse, he is not afraid at all!

Everyone in the audience suddenly realized what was going on. Damn! Because there were too few warlocks and most of them were too weak, they knew that the other party had such a skill, but they had never been prepared. The other party also deliberately did not use it. This was too well hidden!

Except for Potian's team, which had a warlock among their teammates, other teams all showed vigilant expressions.

They really forgot about this matter. After all, the warlock profession is too hidden. Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi used this skill in this game, otherwise they would have been caught off guard and would have been hit!

Ji Xuanyi was also quite helpless. He was planning to use this trump card in the later stage. However, the reason why the third place was third was that, besides being very hardworking, his own strength was also very strong. He was actually forced to use even his big skills. The opponent still had certain strength.

After Ji Xuanyi used the priest's skills to attack himself several times, he was finally willing to get down to business. Controlling the priest's body, the two of them staggered out of the field. The priest was struggling and shouting in his heart, wanting to go back to support his teammates, but the game was set up so that there was no such thing as a strong enough mentality to break free in advance. No matter how much he shouted, he could not turn back, and could not even see his teammates being beaten.

Until the control was released, the priest immediately turned around and ran madly towards the knight, but as a short-legged person, the distance was so long , Qi Qin's damage was so fierce, and his teammates were so fragile, he really had no way out and could only watch his teammates fall under Qi Qin's sword.

Ji Xuanyi said calmly from behind: " Do you want to admit defeat? "

For a moment, the pastor even wanted to refuse to admit defeat in grief and anger, but when he looked up, he saw Qi Qin, whose face still had a murderous look ...

After all, he is just a priest. All his teammates are dead. If he doesn't admit defeat, he will only be beaten. And it's a doubles match.

The pastor thought sadly, raised his hands and said, " I give up. "

After receiving the signal, he shouted: " Blue team surrenders, Red team wins—— "

A tide of cheers immediately resounded throughout the entire venue, but unfortunately Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin could not hear it. The two of them turned around step by step, walked back to the resurrection point, and returned to the waiting area through the passage.

This time, the vigilance in everyone's eyes when they looked at them was even stronger. No one dared to underestimate them. No one would doubt that this team would be a strong contender for the top spot, and anyone who became their opponent would have to be extremely careful!

Chapter 213

Two contestants from Li Yue Xi Shan walked out of the passage side by side.

After all, this was a game they had played with all their might . After finally seeing hope, they were faced with despair again. Everyone thought they would be frustrated and sad , and might even burst into tears. However, unlike what they had imagined, the expressions on the two people's faces could even be said to be relaxed.

Trying their best to pursue victory and advancement already made them exhausted , but being eliminated, and being eliminated by such a strong opponent , actually made both of them feel relieved.

The swordsman, who had not experienced the last match, still had a heavy expression on his face, but the knight and the priest went over to comfort him, and finally the three of them came to Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin together.

The knight captain took a step forward and looked at Ji Xuanyi with a smile on his face.

Ji Xuanyi also smiled back.

The knight captain said seriously: " You are very strong. We lost with all our heart . We hope you can continue to win. "

At this point , he smiled and said, " So that others won't think we are so incompetent. "

Ji Xuanyi also laughed and said, " Don't worry. "

The knight captain asked: Will " you participate in the 3v3 or 5v5 game later? "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, " I don't have any teammates , and multiplayer matches are too chaotic. They're not my cup of tea , so I probably won't participate. "

The Knight Captain showed a somewhat regretful expression and said, " Then we'll have to meet again in the next 2v2 match. "

Ji Xuanyi smiled without comment.

The knight captain nodded, turned around and left through the exit with his teammates.

Players eliminated in the battle can choose to stay in the waiting area to watch today's game , or leave midway, and neither decision will be blocked.

But once they fail, the comparison with those qualified players will always be uncomfortable.

Almost all eliminated players will choose to leave on their own to save some face.

After watching Li Yuexishan's team leave, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin returned to their seats, facing inquiring gazes from all directions, waiting for the start of the next game.

The fourth round is the last game of the day. After two more games tomorrow morning, the draw for the top six will be held in the afternoon.

The teams in the fourth round were the second and twenty-first place. There was basically no suspense. The former was in high spirits, while the latter had a hard time escaping. After one round of competition, the three players in the twenty-first place were even walking unsteadily. Ji

Xuanyi estimated that they might develop a psychological trauma towards the profession of knight.

After the battle, the staff gave some routine words to encourage everyone, and then dispersed. Ji Xuanyi and the other two walked out with Mi Yin and the others. The old western doctor glanced at Ji Xuanyi and the others and couldn't help but say, " Your game today was quite awesome, brother. I won't say anything more. Mi Yin was having a hard time watching it. How are you going to write the review post for the forum tonight? "

After that, the old western doctor said: " I think why don't you two post a thread yourself, so that people who don't understand it at all won't talk nonsense, and you can also give us novices some popular science knowledge, how great! "

When writing a review post, one must analyze the exciting match points, but it is still a bit embarrassing to always praise oneself, not to mention that now everyone has mixed opinions about the name Mu Xuanyi, and who knows what kind of trouble Ji Xuanyi will get into if he posts himself.

Ji Xuanyi thought about it and refused, saying, " It's too much trouble. I don't have the time. " The old western doctor showed a regretful expression. If the original owner refused, he could only try to get an authoritative figure in the PVP world like Mi Yin to post the message.

Who knew that as soon as the old western doctor turned his eyes away, he found that Mi Yin's expression was not good ...

Was he planning to reject me? The old western doctor was worried. Just as he was about to speak, he heard Mi Yin say in a very complicated voice: " I was careless ..."

Everyone was stunned, not understanding what he meant.

Mi Yin slowly looked at Ji Xuanyi and said, " I forgot to remind Li Yuexishan and the others. " Everyone: "..... ??? "

That very night, Ji Xuanyi finally understood what Mi Yin meant!

"Without reviewing the game, just talking about the friendship between Li Yuexishan and his teammates!"

"Defeated but still honorable, this kind of brotherhood, I'm a fan!"

"Hush up, don't you think the atmosphere among the Liyuexishan team members is weird?"

"No matter what, the priest and the knight are a perfect match, okay!"

Below these messy posts are straight male players denouncing this sinister world.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

So this is what Mi Yin meant ... That's right, Mi Yin is an experienced person after all, and she is very familiar with this situation.

But then again, even though he was criticized, he also gained a lot of fans and became well-known. Compared with those players who were eliminated quietly, Li Yuexishan's situation is much better. You know, although Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian are strong, the influence of combat effectiveness in online games is not known to everyone without world-class competitions. The reason why people recognize them wherever they go is thanks to the publicity of fans in the beginning.

Although Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian probably don't care much about the title ...

However, the forum homepage is not full of nonsense posts. The two battles between Ji Xuanyi and his team were still very exciting. There are endless analysis posts, and apart from the forced explanations, there are some that have touched upon some of the tricks.

Many people said that live broadcast alone was not enough. Everything happened in a flash, and the contestants had no time to react. How could they see everything clearly? Almost everyone strongly requested that the official video of the game be released so that everyone can study the tricks of the big guys.

There has been no official response yet, but I think this request will be met.

In addition to the serious analysis posts, there are also a few Ji Xuanyi's fans' posts on the homepage praising Ji Xuanyi to the skies, even short of saying that he can tear apart all DPS with his warlock body .

This kind of post is full of smoke and fog, with haters fighting each other. Ji Xuan was quite happy to see those nonsense boasts, and said modestly: " It's an exaggeration to say that I can tear all the DPS apart by hand. "

Qi Qin: "..."

As long as Xuanyi is happy, that's good.

In the match on the second morning, there was no team that Ji Xuanyi paid special attention to, and the match was played quite normally without too many twists and turns. However, the blood line went up and down several times, which still made the audience very happy. In the end, the twelfth place in server one and the thirteenth place in server eight advanced.

The two teams fought hard to get to this round and had no time to rest. In the afternoon, they once again faced the exciting draw session.

Now, apart from the first seeded team, there are only six teams left, or three groups, which is not even enough to arrange a full day of competition.

Most players thought that the official would change the best-of-three format to best-of-five in this round of games. After all, they have come this far, so they should at least give more chances, right?

But the authorities are much more ruthless than players imagined. 2v2 is only one of the three competition systems in this tournament. Not to mention the top six, even in the semi-finals and finals, there is only a chance of best of three.

Many players regret that they cannot see more of their favorite team, but if they think about it, after the 2v2 game, there are still 3v3 and 5v5 games , and their favorite players will most likely still participate, so they feel a little comforted.

Every time the draw is held, the number of people gets smaller and smaller, and this time is no exception. However, except for two teams ranked outside the top ten, there is no sign of nervousness on the faces of other people.

The captain of the second place kept looking coldly in the direction of Mi Yin and the others. It seemed that he had heard what Mi Yin had said before from the team members. Mi Yin smiled at him embarrassedly, but the other party did not seem to appreciate it. It looked like he really wanted to get the same lot as Mi Yin and the others in this draw and kick them out completely. There are only six teams and three groups left now, so the probability of them meeting each other is quite high.

Mi Yin was not afraid of this. After he apologized again and again, the other party did not appreciate it. He had no choice but to sigh and stop making eye contact with the other party. Ji Xuanyi didn't really want to meet Mi Yin and the others in this round. He had to get into the semi-finals first. Apart from this, he basically had no other requirements for this draw.

After a while, the staff announced that the draw could begin. Layers of indistinct comments began to appear on the big screen. Most of the comments were praying that their favorite team would draw weaker opponents and advance to the top four.

The 10th and 23rd place players were heartbroken when they saw their team's names being swiped wildly on the barrage.

This is too much! What do you mean by a weaker team?! They are experts who can sweep a server in the game, but they are just lucky and have teamed up with experts who are better than them. When they are done, all of you barrage heroes will come out and get beaten ...

As soon as the staff announced the start of the draw, the captain of the second place team walked onto the stage aggressively, grabbed a number two ball at random, and showed the number directly in the direction of Mi Yin and the others.

The atmosphere is so tense ... Ji Xuanyi can even imagine the excitement of the players who are watching the live broadcast.

After the second captain came down, he stared straight at Mi Yin, his eyes full of urging and provocation.

The others who had not yet drawn lots followed him and looked at Mi Yin. It was obvious that they would not go up before Mi Yin went on stage.

Ji Xuan saw that Mi Yin looked a little embarrassed. Anyway, he was not afraid of offending people, so he was about to come out to break the deadlock, but he saw Mi Yin shook her head at him helplessly and said, " I'll go first. "

Ji Xuanyi didn't care and made a " please " gesture to him. Just with this one action, the cult fans of Mu Mimimu appeared in the barrage again, leaving everyone speechless.

Mi Yin glanced at the direction of the second-place team, then reluctantly went on stage and drew a lot.

Their idea was the same as Ji Xuanyi's. As long as they didn't face Ji Xuanyi and the others in this round, Mi Yin really didn't care whether they would meet the second place now.

But things in this world are not always so coincidental. After Mi Yin opened her hand, she found that she did not draw another number 2 ball, but number 3.

The captain of the second place team immediately frowned, looking very dissatisfied with the result, but he didn't say anything. Firstly, there was nothing to say. After all, Mi Yin and the others' rank and popularity were there. If they said too many provocative words, it would only make them look worse. Secondly, the lottery was random in nature. Whether you got it or not was all fate. At worst, you could just play again in the next round. The winner would eventually be determined.

The next person to draw lots was the twelfth person. The captain of this team didn't look very happy and kept muttering something under his breath.

Ball No. 2 and Ball No. 3 are both in the hands of two strong opponents. If he wants to advance more steadily , he can only draw Ball No. 1. In this way, he will have a chance to meet the

thirteenth team with similar strength to them, instead of being beaten by the big guys – although even if he is lucky enough to draw Ball No. 1, he still has to see if the thirteenth team is lucky enough to avoid the other two teams.

The captain reached his hand into the box, muttered something for a long time, then his face became serious and he quickly pulled his hand, which was holding a ball, out of the box.

I don't know if it was because the words "The supernatural cannot save the innocent, and money cannot change fate" that started to appear on the barrage after seeing his actions took effect, but the moment the captain spread out his hands, he became dejected.

Ball number two, he drew the second team in this game – that was a strong opponent whose points were second only to the seeded team. The aggressive movements of the two knights chasing them were still in his mind!

The team ranked twelfth walked down with sad faces, and the team member ranked thirteenth didn't look much better either.

The twelfth place has been arranged, which means that there is no possibility for them to draw the opponent. Although the second place has been selected, they will have to choose an opponent from Ji Xuanyi, Mi Yin, and that team of archers whose configuration is weird but very showy!

Can you choose to die?

Life is so hard!

Just when the thirteenth captain gave up on himself, abandoned the drawing and escaped from reality, the sixth archer captain who had shot down the east wind with one arrow walked up lightly.

Now the second place has an opponent, so it can be said that the chance of encountering a strong enemy is reduced, but one of the only two soft persimmons is gone. It is hard to say whether drawing lots now is good or bad.

But looking at the archer's expression, you can tell that he doesn't care much about this. This non-mainstream team also has great confidence in their abilities, which is normal. After all, their previous games were indeed eye-opening and amazing.

The archer reached into the box, pulled out a number one ball, showed it to everyone, and jumped down.

This made Ji Xuanyi a little uneasy.

Ball No. 1 has fallen into the hands of the archer, which means that there are only two balls left in the box, one is ball No. 3 from Mi Yin's group, and the other is ball No. 1 from the archer's group. The probability of drawing either side is 50%. If you accidentally face Mi Yin and the others here, no matter which team is eliminated, it will be a loss!

Not only Ji Xuanyi and Mi Yin, but also Xiao Xiaoyu who were watching the live broadcast outside the venue were sweating.

Ji Xuanyi was originally waiting for someone else to draw ball number three, but he didn't expect the situation to turn out like this. Now he certainly can't give the initiative to others and expect to draw ball number 13 to be Mi Yin and the others.

Ji Xuanyi frowned, stepped onto the stage before the thirteenth person, and reached into the box.

No matter who chooses, the probability is actually the same, but Ji Xuanyi is always unwilling to put his fate in the hands of others.

Thinking this, Ji Xuanyi pulled his hand out. The moment he saw the numbers in the middle of the transparent crystal ball, he breathed a sigh of relief.

Number one ball, their next opponent is Yijianpo Dongfeng.

At the same time, the thirteenth place's expression also fell.

Now there is only one ball left in the box. Their opponents are two legendary figures, Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian – although the opponent of ball number one is not much better. For a moment, the players in ball number 1 couldn't tell whether they should be happy or sad.

Mi Yin also breathed a sigh of relief, but on the one hand they did not have to face Ji Xuanyi, but on the other hand, the enemies they had encountered along the way so far were not particularly strong, and the old Western doctor had not yet been fully trained, yet he had directly entered the top four. It felt like there would be some trouble in the later stages.

I wonder what those teams that were eliminated by Mi Yin and his team are thinking when they know that Mi Yin is actually somewhat disgusted with them for not being strong enough ...

Just like the stage of twelve to six, there was still a day of rest after the draw. While the players were discussing their advancement and even starting to predict the final winner, the official finally responded to the players' demands and edited out the video recordings of the matches starting from the twenty-four to twelve, without missing a single one, and posted them on the official website, which caused a sensation.

During the one-day break, the audience did not have time to rest. In addition to presenting flowers and voting, they watched the game videos frame by frame, trying to learn the strategies of the big guys.

Although everyone later discovered that the tricks of the big guys seemed to be mostly used by the big guys, and it was useless for them to dig them out, everyone still enjoyed it, and even spontaneously formed study groups. Some people also discussed whether it was possible to make props such as microphones and speakers in a game with a Western fantasy background. The official did not provide an explanation, so they organized it themselves.

In order to protect the privacy of the participating players, the faces of all the players were blurred. However, the official was also considerate enough to add the ID, team, health and debuff effects above each person's head. It looks a bit distracting, but if used as a teaching material for studying routines, it doesn't have much impact. However, some big shots in the fandom raised objections to the official, but they were ignored as expected.

During a break, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin went online to do their daily tasks. They discovered that some players were sparring with players from the enemy camp in groups of three or four at the front line of the daily PVP base. After discovering that some of the movements were very similar to his own, Ji Xuanyi was speechless.

However, this also shows from the side that this arena competition has a huge impact on the players, and the entire game atmosphere may change as a result.

The game time on the second day was slightly changed. Since there were only three rounds of matches, the competition system was divided into three time periods: morning, noon and evening. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were lucky to draw ball No. 1, which was the morning match.

Both of them were in good spirits at this time. If they had drawn the evening match on the 3rd, Ji Xuanyi really couldn't predict whether Qi Qin would fall asleep on the court during the game. The waiting area originally had 72 seats for 24 teams, but now there are only 18 left. It looks very empty.

But the competition is so cruel. Except for the old Western doctor who felt a little awkward, the other players present were more or less mentally prepared. Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian had already gotten used to it and there was not much expression on their faces.

After the routine opening introduction, the staff invited the two teams for the first game to come on stage to register their appearance configurations.

When Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked over, they ran into the three people who had shot the east wind with one arrow. The leader, the archer, smiled at Ji Xuanyi and said, " Although we have been fighting against teams with relatively high rankings along the way, in terms of strength, you two should be the strongest opponents we have encountered so far. "

Ji Xuanyi looked him over and said seriously without any flattery, " You are the same. "

The masters who come out of this weird configuration are definitely not easy to deal with. A team like the third place may not even be their match.

After Ji Xuanyi said this, the archer who was standing further back in Yijianpodongfeng laughed, revealing his two fangs. He looked very cute, completely different from the fierce archer when he was shooting arrows at others.

Ji Xuanyi recognized him.

You know, in the first round of the game, this little tiger-toothed man with an extremely cute smile did not hesitate to attack his teammate – now Ji Xuanyi knew that, that person was his captain – directly!

" You are really interesting, " he looked at Ji Xuanyi with sparkling eyes and said, " I have heard of your name, Mu Xuanyi. To be honest, I really like you. I am very happy to be your opponent this time! "

Hearing this, Ji Xuanyi's first reaction was not to thank him, but to immediately turn around and look at Qi Qin. Sure enough, this guy's face had gloomy and he was looking at the little tiger tooth with hostility .

Looking closely, the other person is really quite cute! Qi Qin thought about it, and a strong sense of crisis rose in his heart.

Ji Xuanyi nudged him helplessly with his elbow, turned to the little tiger-toothed girl and said, " I have a boyfriend. "

This sentence was so sudden that Little Tiger Teeth was stunned and didn't react. He responded blankly at first, and then showed a puzzled expression.

No, why tell Ji Xuanyi that he has a boyfriend? Is being gay so worth showing off now?

In any case, it was rare that the atmosphere between the two teams was so good. Everyone had a friendly exchange with each other and started selecting players.

Ji Xuanyi and the captain of Yijianpo Dongfeng went up to the stage to choose their configuration . Little Tiger Teeth shouted from below the stage: " Ji Xuanyi, your teammate is a swordsman and can't be saved . If you want to beat us, you'd better let your brother play! " Under normal circumstances, Xiao Huya's suggestion is not wrong at all . If you want to play a turret configuration with two archers or an archer and a mage, it is very difficult to bring a swordsman . For the configuration of Ji Xuanyi and his team, the combination with the least pressure is definitely the stabbing combination of Ji Xuanyi and Ji Xuanling.

The captain of the Arrow Breaking the East Wind glared at Xiao Hu Ya, who showed an indifferent expression. Thinking about how Xiao Hu Ya did not hesitate when he shot his captain with an explosive arrow before , it can be known that he is not afraid of the other party at all. The archer captain probably knew that his prestige with Xiao Huya was not high , so he had to retract his gaze and smiled at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi also nodded at him , then smiled at Xiaohuya and said, " Thank you for the reminder , but it's not necessary. "

Of course he would not fight Ji Xuanling 22, but after what Xiao Huya said, it would be a bit strange to abandon the configuration of warlock and assassin and replace it with not so good assassin and swordsman . Ji Xuanyi calmly filled in his name and Qi Qin's ID on the form. Everyone was stunned when they saw it, and many had strange expressions.

Judging from the previous matches, Ji Xuanyi doesn't seem like a conservative person . He wouldn't do something like deliberately giving up a better combination just to avoid information revealed by the enemy, right?

But if this wasn't the reason, what on earth was Ji Xuanyi thinking? Choosing a swordsman and a warlock over two archers was too stubborn!

Although the warlock is a powerful profession and his arms are long enough, it is certainly not impossible for Ji Xuanyi to control the archers with his level. But the problem is that even if Ji Xuanyi really catches the arrow and breaks Dongfeng and the others, Qi Qin will not be able to keep up with the output rhythm.

Facing two archers, because the opponent controls the distance between Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi, when Ji Xuanyi freezes the person, the most likely positioning must be the archer in front and Ji Xuanyi behind, and Qi Qin is even behind Ji Xuanyi. At this time, if Qi Qin goes forward to attack, not to mention forcing the archer to move, his only displacement skill, heavy slash, is still on CD . Even if it is, how many seconds can he attack if he goes forward?

Even though all archers are fragile, five to eight seconds is definitely not enough for Qi Qin with this equipment to kill any one of them, not to mention that there is another person around to harass Qi Qin or Ji Xuanyi.

At this time, the output is not enough and there is no way to keep up with the subsequent kills . After the opponent escapes, it is not easy to catch him for the second time. Even if you can catch him, it will take a long time for the CD to have the opportunity to cooperate with the second skill.

At the same time, Yijianpodongfeng certainly couldn't just sit idle and do nothing but move around. Everyone had seen the output capabilities of these two people, and even the priest

couldn't heal them. As a warlock, it was basically impossible for Ji Xuanyi to protect himself and Qi Qin from them for so long. It would be a humiliation to use up that little bit of healing. Just like Xiaohuya said, under normal circumstances, when a warlock fights against a swordsman and two archers, the winning rate is infinitely close to zero. If the configuration is changed to a warlock and an assassin, there is actually some possibility of winning. Seeing Ji Xuanyi's choice, Little Tiger Teeth said in disappointment: " Oh, why did you choose like that? You're going to lose. There's no sense of accomplishment in being a swordsman. It's so boring. "

Ji Xuanyi could see what was in the other person's eyes. Xiao Huya also thought that Ji Xuanyi was the kind of guy who had some inexplicable middle school syndrome thinking, and his expression looked a little wrong.

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything, and said calmly: " This is my boyfriend. "

Everyone: "..."

After a strange silence, Qi Qin covered his face shyly.

After a long while, the deathly silence was broken by the sound of whispers from people who suddenly realized something. However, the atmosphere on the scene was still very strange. Everyone's attention was jumping back and forth between " Ji Xuanyi just announced that he is a gay?! " and " Ji Xuanyi actually announced his relationship with his teammate! " Everyone was stunned and confused.

It's easy to imagine what a crazy scene the barrage is like right now. There must be a lot of Ji Xuanyi's female fans who are heartbroken. Of course, there is another group of female fans who are also heartbroken, but they are probably feeling sorry for Ji Xuanling in the team.

Xiao Huya was also stunned for a moment. His first reaction was, " Why did Ji Xuanyi tell him this? " It was only then that he realized that Ji Xuanyi was answering his question.

He thought too much. Ji Xuanyi certainly wouldn't have such a stupid idea. He was just being stubborn because he wanted to go on stage with his boyfriend.

This reason doesn't seem to be a problem. If Ji Xuanyi wasn't aiming for the championship at all, but was just playing for entertainment, then this configuration wouldn't be considered stubborn. They were just showing off their affection.

Little Tiger Teeth was wondering, Ji Xuan glanced at him, smiled, and said: " Besides, we will win. "

This sentence made Little Tiger Teeth perk up all of a sudden. He looked at Ji Xuanyi with bright eyes and said, " Will you win by fighting with swords against double bows? "

Ji Xuan looked at him and nodded slowly.

Little Tiger Teeth immediately laughed, with a hint of provocation: " Wait and see. "

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows.

The captain of Yijianpodongfeng originally wanted to test Ji Xuanyi and the others with his archery skills in the first match, but when Xiao Huya said this, he knew that if he didn't choose double bows, Xiao Huya would never let him go today. He had no choice but to change his plan and filled in his and Xiao Huya's ID on the form .

Xiao Huya's ID is Guan Qibo, and it is not known whether it is his real name or not. It sounds like he has some chivalrous qualities, which is somewhat inconsistent with his cute image of

Xiao Huya. It feels a bit weird to call him that. Ji Xuanyi discovered that they and the third place player who was eliminated by him in the last round are players from the same server, but judging from their current attitude, there seems to be no connection between the two teams. Without further ado, the two teams completed their registration and, after making sure there were no other issues, they each entered their respective passages and prepared to begin the game.

Unlike the other two matches where there was not much conflict, the two teams in this match were both teams that had outstanding performances in the early stages and received a lot of attention. Although some people said that it was a pity that one of the teams would be eliminated in the top six, it is undeniable that this match will be very exciting. Everyone was worried about their favorite team, and some spectators were in great pain and wished they could split themselves into two people to cheer for both teams at the same time .

Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Yun Zhongjian, who was eliminated in the first round, sat together, looking at the empty venue, their palms sweating.

" Can a swordsman and a warlock really fight against two archers? " Xiao Xiaoyu was too nervous and couldn't help asking: " How do we fight? Can anyone analyze it for me? "

Six days later, Xu Chu, Jing Yunhan, Yun Zhongjian, and Ye Linyu all looked at him quietly.

Xiaoxiao Rain: "..."

We are all a bunch of noobs, is there any point in asking such questions?

There is nothing I can do in the drizzling rain but look towards the gentle breeze.

He is a little bit stronger than him, so Qingfeng Bufu should know something, right?

Who knew that as soon as Xiaoxiao Yuxia's gaze came over, Qingfeng Bufu immediately looked at Ze Yu Shishui.

Zeyu is like water: =□=?

Ze Yu Shishui immediately turned around and looked at Ming Shao.

Ming Shao: " ??? "

Without saying a word, Ming Shao went to see Jian Xi's new wine next to him.

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was speechless facing these pairs of curious eyes. Not to mention that Yu Gui and the others didn't come because they had something else to do, he would be too embarrassed to go see them even if they came! He could only bite the bullet and say, " From what I know, a swordsman shouldn't be able to beat an archer. Two archers against a swordsman and a warlock is basically a grandfather vs. grandson lineup. "

Everyone immediately showed disappointed expressions.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia sighed and said, " Jian Xi Xin Jiu is still unreliable. It would be better if I could have a private chat with Mi Yin and the others. "

Everyone nodded in agreement.

Sword Washing New Wine: " Meow meow meow? "

However, in fact, even Mi Yin in the waiting area was frowning.

The old western doctor asked worriedly, " Boss, what do you think of this configuration? Is it difficult to fight? "

Mi Yin was silent for a while, shook his head, and said: " It's hard to say. I can't think of how to fight, but Ji Xuanyi may have other ways. "

The old western doctor's face immediately wrinkled into a ball. Even Mi Yin said so. It can be imagined how serious the restraint relationship between the two professions of swordsman and archer is. Can Qi Qin really break the rule that swordsmen can't fight archers? How can Ji Xuanyi help him?

Mi Yin saw that the old western doctor was a little uneasy, so she comforted him, " Don't worry, since Ji Xuanyi chose this lineup, he must have his own ideas. He has never done anything that he is not sure of. "

This is true. Thinking about the expressions of Ji Xuanyi and the others before they entered the passage, they did not seem to be under much pressure. No matter what, they can only believe in the other party's strength now.

" If Ji Xuanyi and his team lose, at worst we can help them win it back, " the old western doctor also figured it out, and said seriously for once, " With our configuration, if we work hard, we should still be able to win, right? Right, big shot? "

The old Western doctor looked at Xue Piaoreanjian, who glanced at him and ignored him. During the countdown, the live camera switched to the scene behind the fences of both sides. The two archers on one side were checking their bows and arrows. Even though these were just game data and there was no possibility of any problems, they brought their offline habits up and looked very professional, causing the audience on the barrage to scream.

Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, on the other hand, gathered together for a rare occasion, discussing something in a low voice.

The matches between these two people so far have basically been completed relying on the tacit understanding between the two sides. This is the first time that they have discussed tactics in advance. It seems that this match is indeed difficult to win, and Ji Xuanyi and his team are also ready to take the initiative.

The preparation time is one minute. In the past, everyone felt that one minute was too short and there was no time to prepare anything, except to look at the equipment. But this time, the audience who couldn't wait to see the game felt that today's one minute was too long and they wished it would be over in the blink of an eye.

In fact, the flow of time did not change at all. At the moment the unbearable countdown ended, the fence collapsed amid the crazy cheers of the audience!

The teams on both sides responded immediately!

After discussing for a long time, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, as expected, changed their previous slow style, ran out of the birth point quickly, and began to actively approach the opposite side with all their strength. On the opposite side, the combination of two archers took long steps and rushed towards Ji Xuanyi and his team at the fastest speed. It seemed that they did not want to waste more time, and a quick victory was the best.

The most basic tactic for archers in combat is kite flying. Control the distance between yourself and the enemy . When the enemy cannot reach you, use the difference in skill distance to attack the enemy . Then , when the enemy approaches, calculate your displacement skills and

damage reduction skills to avoid enemy damage and widen the distance between the two sides again while outputting at the same time.

A good archer can take almost no damage throughout the entire battle. Therefore, fighting with an archer is a very frustrating thing. If you have a bad temper, you may be directly knocked offline.

It is still unknown how Ji Xuanyi and the others will respond, but Guan Qibo's handling of their positioning is absolutely first-rate. They are in a position where Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin absolutely cannot reach them, but they can reach each other while roaming, not one step more or less.

Then they used their top-notch archery skills and positioning to defeat Ji Xuanyi and his group who had rashly chosen the wrong configuration .

When Guan Qibo thought of this, he just put the arrow in his hand on the bowstring, and saw Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin suddenly start running back.

What's happening?!

Not only Guan Qibo and his captain, but all the players watching the game were stunned.

In a battle with this configuration, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin should have chased the two archers to death. Why are they running back?

As we all know, increasing the distance only benefits Guan Qibo and his team, and Ji Xuanyi and his team will not be hurt, and they will definitely have to catch up after increasing the distance! Doing such a thing that harms themselves and benefits others, are these two people crazy? !

To be honest, as the profession with the longest hands in the game "Domain", this was the first time that Guan Qibo was left behind by others, except when he met the same profession on a narrow road. He subconsciously wanted to chase them, but was stopped by his captain.

" Wait a minute! " The captain frowned and said, " That Ji Xuanyi really likes this tactic of taking advantage of the opponent's inertial thinking. He was so active in running towards us before, but now he's retreating. That must be wrong. He must be trying to lure us in and then expose his flaws. Anyway, our attack range is longer, so keeping the distance will only benefit us. Don't worry. "

What the captain said was right. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin ran so far away that they would not be hurt unless they flew over. The only ones who would benefit from the distance would be them, not Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin. Waiting is the best way to deal with it now.

Guan Qibo showed a surprised expression when he came to his senses. Ji Xuanyi was really cunning. This had become a consensus among the contestants who had not been eliminated yet. Now it was best to remain unchanged in the face of ever-changing circumstances.

The two men looked at each other and did not rush to chase Ji Xuanyi and the others. Instead, they walked back and continued to widen the distance between the two teams. No matter what Ji Xuanyi and the others wanted to do, if they couldn't reach it, they couldn't reach it. This was the most important thing.

However, the two teams were getting farther and farther away , and the players in the waiting area and the audience were confused, with all the barrages filled with question marks.

What are these two teams doing? They were pretty normal at the beginning, but why are they all running back to their own homes later? What are you trying to do? Are you going back to count down again?

Some players even couldn't help but complain: " If they run any further, they will be back to the passage of the birth point. Are they going back to the waiting area to compete? "

Guan Qibo and the others definitely couldn't hear such complaints. The two of them were still running back. Guan Qibo even imagined Ji Xuanyi's confused face when he found out that his plan was disrupted. He couldn't help but laugh, revealing two sharp little canine teeth.

At this moment, Guan Qibo's captain suddenly shouted: " Fuck!!! "

Guan Qibo was stunned and immediately turned around to see what happened. The smile on his face had not even disappeared yet, when in the next second, he saw Ji Xuanyi falling from the sky – he was actually flying over!

Imitation of Xie Feng and Shu Yu, who he met in the audition, Qi Qin swung his arms and threw Ji Xuanyi directly over!

This sudden burst of justice from the sky stunned Guan Qibo and his captain. It took them a second to realize that it was Ji Xuanyi who flew over alone. The swordsman did not follow him and was still running slowly towards them from behind. To be precise, this was not an air raid, but an airdrop!

Guan Qibo and the other man immediately stopped their steps to distance themselves from Ji Xuanyi, and instead put arrows on their bows and pulled the bowstrings, intending to kill this reckless sorcerer before Qi Qin arrived.

In fact, facing the attack launched by the enemy , fighting back is not the best way for archers, but the opponent is Ji Xuanyi, and it is hard to say what will happen next. As long as there is a chance to solve the opponent, even if it requires paying a certain price, it must not be let go. Moreover, they were already prepared for Ji Xuanyi's three deadly skills: paralysis, CD control, and puppetry.

the paralysis and control CDs act on one person at the same time, then before the swordsman arrives, the other person can directly burst out and deal a fatal blow to the warlock. Basically, after one set of attacks, Ji Xuanyi will be crippled if not dead.

If Ji Xuanyi used these two skills separately on two people, the control effect would be very limited. Although his life could be saved, the two archers could escape before Qi Qin arrived, and this surprise attack would be useless.

The only skill that requires a little attention is probably the warlock's ultimate skill, Puppetry. A stupid way to use the skill of Puppetry is to attack another person after controlling one person. You know, there is no such thing as a small account in "Domain". Ji Xuanyi cannot be so familiar with the archer's skills, and Guan Qibo and the other's archery skills are not fake. When Ji Xuanyi controls one of them to cause damage to the other, the other person can directly kill Ji Xuanyi's body which cannot move smoothly. At this time, not only Qi Qin did not come over, but Ji Xuanyi himself could not deal much damage.

The only thing that Guan Qibo and his captain were worried about was that Ji Xuanyi would not use their skills, but would control one of them and use his long legs to go towards Qi Qin. Although Qi Qin's hard power was suppressed a lot compared to Ji Xuanyi, everyone could more or less see that this person was really fierce. If they were sent to his side, it would be another matter whether they could escape.

In this situation, it is obviously not wise to send both of them to the door, so he can only make a drastic decision like in the previous game and give up the teammate who has reached Qi Qin. The one who is not controlled will directly kill Ji Xuanyi, and then play the kite flying game with Qi Qin.

No matter what, their chances of winning are very high.

After figuring this out, the two men were not so panicked when facing Ji Xuanyi's sudden attack, and they all aimed their arrows at Ji Xuanyi.

The next second after Ji Xuanyi entered the shooting range of the two people, the two people also entered the range of Ji Xuanyi's skills at the same time. Before Guan Qibo had time to release the bowstring in his hand, he lost control of his body in the next second!

Sure enough, it's puppetry!

Guan Qibo thought about it and immediately looked at his captain.

Given Ji Xuanyi's ability and familiarity with the arena, the possibility of him choosing the first option was slim, and he would most likely be taken with him to give Qi Qin a head.

Although this captain was a wimp and had used despicable means like rock-paper-scissors to snatch the captain's position, after spending such a long time together offline, Guan Qibo also believed in his opponent's abilities. Even if he died, the captain would definitely be able to kill Ji Xuanyi and then kill Qi Qin, thus bringing them victory.

At this moment of sacrificing oneself for the greater good, Guan Qibo even wanted to give his captain some words of encouragement if possible. He didn't know if the other party would be moved to tears. Unfortunately, after being charged, he couldn't even speak. He could only try his best to express himself to the captain with his eyes.

If everything developed as Guan Qibo imagined, the winner of this match would definitely be the one who shot an arrow through the east wind. After all, even for Qi Qin, as a swordsman, it would be too difficult for him to defeat an archer in a duel, not to mention that the distance between the two was so far , and the malice towards the short-legged man was too great.

However, the subsequent development of the matter was completely beyond the expectations of Guan Qibo and his captain!

Ji Xuanyi endured the damage from the arrow shot by the captain, and after controlling Guan Qibo, he smoothly pulled the bowstring and aimed the arrow at the captain.

The two archers were stunned at the same time. Did Ji Xuanyi actually want to control Guan Qibo to fight against another professional archer? ! He has been stubborn since the beginning of selecting the players!

Although Ji Xuanyi's movements suddenly became much smoother, the captain was certain that Ji Xuanyi could not play the archer profession very well. He immediately set his sights on Ji Xuanyi's real body. As long as they could kill Ji Xuanyi's real body before Qi Qin arrived , the game would be won perfectly!

Chapter 215

Warlock is known as a hidden profession . Most people can hardly remember their skills before they encounter an enemy of the warlock profession . Especially since there are so many

warlocks who are not very strong , even if they use powerful skills, they cannot get the expected benefits, so they are more likely to be ignored.

Originally, no one paid much attention to the two warlock players in this competition , until Ji Xuanyi appeared out of nowhere and the third-place team taught everyone a bloody lesson that this warlock was not easy to mess with. Everyone suddenly realized that although there were few people, the two warlock players in this competition were high-end players who could influence the outcome of the battle by themselves and should not be underestimated. As a result, they began to conduct targeted research on the warlock profession.

To understand a profession , in addition to paying attention to the advantages of its skills , the coping methods are also key . Like now , the captain of Yijianpo Dongfeng knows very well that the puppetry used by Ji Xuanyi , although very powerful, is only powerful when one opponent is restricted and his teammates can provide support. If he is alone and his teammates cannot get close , puppetry is actually a very stupid skill.

The most important point is that puppetry does not allow players to possess their opponents, but like a puppeteer holding strings, they need to use another player's body very subjectively.

Moreover, because the effect of this skill is too buggy , the setting also increases the sense of misalignment in controlling two bodies. This is the biggest factor that caused Ji Xuanyi to perform very uncoordinatedly when he used puppetry for the first time facing the third place.

In this case, most warlocks can only control their opponents to complete relatively simple actions, such as game skills that do not require players to control their bodies, or relatively simple displacements.

Actually, it doesn't matter. After all, there is no concept of a small account in this game. No warlock thinks that he can use his opponent's body so well. Puppetry is just a control skill rather than an attack skill for almost all warlocks.

The most dangerous negative impact of this setting is that the warlock who controls the enemy will also feel a sense of dislocation when controlling his own body.

In other words, a warlock who uses puppetry has almost no resistance. In most cases, they can only make the same movements as the player's body that the warlock is controlling, like a mirror image – just like it is difficult for a person to draw a circle with the left hand and a cross with the right hand at the same time, and controlling the enemy while making one's body make different movements is much more difficult than this, and is almost impossible.

The captain of Yijianpodongfeng also thought so after deeply studying the warlock's skills, so he did not pay too much attention to Ji Xuanyi's actions.

Even though the opponent's movements suddenly became much smoother, it was absolutely impossible to control Guan Qibo's body to do anything to change the situation. And Ji Xuanyi's real body in front of him had no possibility of escape, unless the swordsman on Ji Xuan's side flew directly from the sky like him in the next second.

But it is obvious that the swordsman profession only has one major displacement skill, which is a heavy slash, and there is no way to throw himself out, so it is obviously impossible for him to support Ji Xuanyi here.

The captain of the East Wind with One Arrow immediately gave up Guan Qibo who was facing him sideways and began to concentrate on attacking Ji Xuanyi in front of him.

However, it was not until the battle began that the captain, who had shot down the east wind with one arrow, suddenly realized that he seemed to have done something wrong.

His previous inferences about the Warlock profession all had a major premise – " Logically, it should be like this " , but in fact, Ji Xuanyi was really unreasonable ...

In order to win the battle quickly, the captain of Yijianpo Dongfeng directly used the Explosive Arrow with the highest damage on Ji Xuanyi's body. Although the CD of this skill is a bit long, thinking that after dealing with Ji Xuanyi, his only enemy will be a swordsman, even if he uses up all his skills now, there should not be too much pressure later.

However, as soon as his arrow was shot, Ji Xuanyi's real body in front of him immediately reacted. He threw himself forward and rolled hard, avoiding the powerful damage to the center of the arrow. He only suffered a little bit of the explosion's aftermath around it, and lost almost one-sixth of his blood.

This surprised the captain of Yijian Po Dongfeng. You know, even if he didn't use puppetry, it would be very difficult to dodge this arrow. What's more, Ji Xuanyi's control over his body was not as sensitive as before. Could it be that Ji Xuanyi didn't control Guan Qibo? He remembered that puppetry had a 50% chance of failure!

But then, when Ji Xuanyi got up, he was obviously staggering, and his almost unstable movement told him that the other party was indeed under the control of puppetry.

Isn't this a bit too much? Normal people shouldn't have such a strong control over their own bodies!

The captain who shot the arrow that broke the east wind didn't even have time to show his surprise. Another thing that happened at the same time almost horrified him!

A powerful explosive arrow shot out from his side and landed a few steps away from him – it was definitely not aimed at Ji Xuanyi, but at him!

And on this field, the second person who can use explosive arrows is Guan Qibo who is under the control of Ji Xuanyi beside him!

Ji Xuanyi actually controlled Guan Qibo to attack him while he was dodging. Even if it was a game skill that did not require much control ability, this was almost impossible!

Ji Xuanyi and Guan Qibo's actions appeared at the same time, not only the captain of Yijianpo Dongfeng was stunned, but also the players in the waiting area and the audience outside the venue were shocked.

What's going on?! What just happened?! Wasn't Ji Xuanyi controlling Guan Qibo? How come the two of them made different moves at the same time? Did the control fail?! But if the control failed, why would Guan Qibo attack his captain?! Is he addicted to killing his teammates ?!

Obviously, no matter how cruel Guan Qibo is, he would not do such a psychotic behavior. There is only one truth. The players who saw through this were all shocked. They couldn't imagine how Ji Xuanyi could do such a thing. Could it be that he has a dual personality?!

Schizophrenia?! At this time, he can send out his hidden personality to help control others?!

No matter what the reason is, Ji Xuanyi directly turned one person into two people. This is too unfair!

The captain of the "One Arrow Breaks the East Wind" team was as stunned as everyone else, because he knew clearly how difficult this task was. It was not even comparable to drawing a

circle with the left hand and a cross with the right hand. Apart from secretly suspecting that Guan Qibo was not under control at all, he was so shocked that he forgot about attacking Ji Xuanyi!

But he forgot the moves, but Ji Xuanyi would not forget. He controlled Guan Qibo's body again and launched attacks on his captain one after another.

However, even for Ji Xuanyi, it was too difficult to control two bodies at the same time. It was not easy to perform different actions, let alone attacking a person. In addition to using the skills, he also had to pull the bow and string himself. The arrows he shot were basically inaccurate, and there were even arrows that could not get out at all. They flew two or three meters and fell lightly to the ground.

But even so, Ji Xuanyi continued his actions without changing his expression, shooting randomly without considering whether the attack was effective.

Such an attack finally brought the captain of Yijianpodongfeng back to his senses. No matter how powerful Ji Xuanyi was, it was useless. His ultimate goal was to kill the opponent . He couldn't just stand there and let Ji Xuanyi die suddenly.

However, despite saying so, Ji Xuanyi's extraordinary control ability still made the battle situation tricky. The opponent's staggering movements were very timely. Not to mention that he could not resolve most of the attacks, but it did slow down his speed. What's more, his most powerful skill, Explosive Arrow, was on cooldown . On the other hand, Guan Qibo under Ji Xuanyi's control also caused him some obstacles.

Although attacks between teammates do not cause damage except for some specific skills, after Guan Qibo was controlled, his camp was automatically switched to Ji Xuanyi's side. Even ordinary arrows would cause him to lose blood if they hit him. What's more, Ji Xuanyi used skills from time to time. Although the accuracy was not so good, the number was there. Ji Xuanyi only had seven seconds in total and he did not need to save any skills. He had to use them all in a short period of time, so he had to move to avoid damage.

Ji Xuanyi's multitasking caused the captain of Yijianpodongfeng to be affected by the rhythm and was forced to multitask – not only had to try his best to attack Ji Xuanyi who was dodging flexibly, but also had to avoid damage from Guan Qibo. He was immediately in a state of panic. In this situation where you lose your own rhythm, the first key point in combat that will have problems is positioning. When you are fully focused on evasion and attacking at the same time, it is already very difficult to ensure that you do not intersect your skills . It is really too much to take positioning into consideration as well.

Naturally, the captain of Yijianpo Dongfeng also made the same mistake, and at this time, there were only two seconds left before Ji Xuanyi lost control of Guan Qibo.

The captain of the Yijianpodongfeng team certainly couldn't be so incompetent that he didn't even realize that he was in danger. The moment he stepped between the positions of Ji Xuanyi and Guan Qibo, he immediately realized that something was wrong.

Now, including Qi Qin, the positions of the four people on the field have become a straight line. In this straight line, the two people at the two ends are Qi Qin and Guan Qibo, while Ji Xuanyi is in the middle, and the captain is between Guan Qibo and Ji Xuanyi.

The captain of the team that shot the arrow through the east wind first discovered the mistake in his positioning, and then immediately realized another thing!

When Ji Xuanyi was controlling Guan Qibo to use his skills, he did not do it without reservation or calculation.

There was at least one of the archer's signature skills that he hadn't seen.

That's the Expelling Arrow!

This skill does not have much attack power, and its only effect is to repel the enemy , just like the positive and negative poles of the mage's ultimate skill, which increases the distance between oneself and the enemy . However, there are subtle differences between the two. For example, the mage's rebound effect is more inclined to escape, while the archer's expulsion arrow, in addition to increasing the distance, can also cooperate with teammates with short legs to repel the enemy to the teammates' side!

——Isn't that the fucking situation right now!

The captain who shot the arrow through the east wind immediately turned around and wanted to adjust his position. He didn't try to dodge. Even if he just adjusted the direction and made the line not so straight, it would be enough to make Ji Xuanyi's plan fail!

But Ji Xuanyi had been planning for so long, even revealing his trump card, how could he let him get away like this! Before the captain of One Arrow Breaking the East Wind made a move, Ji Xuanyi instantly focused all his attention on Guan Qibo's body, and with a completely different movement and posture from the previous random archery, he accurately pulled the bowstring towards the opponent.

The captain who shot the arrow that broke the east wind was also considered a semi-professional. Just by looking at Ji Xuanyi's expression and posture, one could tell that this arrow would definitely not deviate!

It's so terrible!!!

At this time, Ji Xuanyi's body, because he was not deliberately controlling it, also made the same bow-drawing posture as Guan Qibo's body. It looked like two people, one in front and one behind, sandwiched the captain of Yi Arrow Po Dongfeng in the middle, and shot an unavoidable arrow at him at the same time.

This weird, yet handsome scene made all Ji Xuanyi's fans scream. At this moment, Guan Qibo's hand suddenly loosened under Ji Xuanyi's control, and the expulsion arrow shot out instantly, hitting the captain who had just made a move! Under the effect of the skill, the latter was knocked out without any resistance, and passed by Ji Xuanyi who just stepped aside. After rolling twice on the ground, he fell directly in front of Qi Qin!

The atmosphere on the field suddenly became quiet.

The next second, the captain of the East Wind Shooter raised his head and glanced cautiously at Qi Qin above his head: "..."

Qi Qin lowered his head, raised his sword, and gave him a friendly smile.

The scene is horrific.

At the same time, Ji Xuanyi quickly activated Guan Qibo's accelerated run and brought the latter towards Qi Qin.

At first, Guan Qibo and the others thought that Ji Xuanyi's choice was too stupid, and it would be better to take Guan Qibo alone. Five seconds later, Ji Xuanyi packed them both up and brought them to Qi Qin.

Things in this world are so unpredictable, and slapping in the face comes too quickly ...

But the two men from Yijianpodongfeng were certainly not fools. They had no power to fight back when they fell into Qi Qin's hands. After being beaten by Qi Qin, the captain of Yijianpodongfeng still struggled to put some distance between himself and the opponent.

However, before he could compose himself, Ji Xuanyi brought Guan Qibo in front of Qi Qin. His timing was just right. When Qi Qin just reached Guan Qibo, the puppet technique just ended. Before Guan Qibo could react and move, he was beaten up.

Just when the captain of the team that scored a goal with one arrow breaking the east wind had not made up his mind whether to run away first or save Guan Qibo, Ji Xuanyi had already easily given him a freeze, paralyzing him on the spot.

At this time, Guan Qibo slipped away from Qi Qin again. Qi Qin lost his target and immediately took a few steps to the captain and beat him up again.

Guan Qibo is not the captain. The other party would hesitate about whether to save him, but he has no such concerns . He left the other party behind without saying a word and ran away, faster than a rabbit. His captain almost vomited blood.

He could even imagine what Guan Qibo would say when he pursued the matter later – you are such a loser, just die, but I still have a chance to win if I'm alive!

Fuck you!

While being beaten by Qi Qin, the captain of the "One Arrow Breaks the East Wind" team remembered Guan Qibo bitterly in his heart.

After being paralyzed, the captain was hit by Ji Xuanyi's CD seal . He struggled to run for a distance, but was caught up by Qi Qinzhong and beaten up. The scene was so tragic that the spectators outside the venue dared not open their eyes to watch.

With these continuous blows, Hao Xian didn't kill him directly. Fortunately, the attributes of Qi Qin's equipment were not too high. While taking the beating, the captain also avoided some damage. In the end, he escaped from Qi Qin with low health.

Both archers were at full health fifteen seconds ago, but fifteen seconds later one was at low health and the other was at half health. On Ji Xuanyi's side, except for Ji Xuanyi who was at half health, Qi Qin didn't even lose a trace of blood!

The game so far has really dropped everyone's jaws, from the incredible beginning to the current development that is completely different from all imaginations. No one has ever dared to think that the combination of a swordsman and a warlock can beat two high-end archers like this! How did all this happen?! And the contestant Ji Xuanyi – should we say that he is worthy of being Mu Xuanyi, or should we say that Mu Xuanyi is so awesome?! He always seems to be able to do things that no one expected! Too strong, too strong!

The audience was stunned and excited at the same time, they didn't expect Ji Xuanyi to be so awesome, and they all became his fans. The players who had been devoted to the handsome archer combination before also defected in an instant!

No matter how handsome the archer is, how can he be more handsome than Ji Xuanyi who is so strong that he doesn't even look like a human? ! Now it seems that Mu Xuanyi was not at his peak at that time!

The two archers were unaware that their fans had already defected, and Ji Xuanyi was unaware that he had gained a new group of die-hard fans for no apparent reason. Both sides have now readjusted their positions and returned to their positions at the beginning of the game.

This was not a good situation for Ji Xuanyi and his team. They did not gain any advantage from the current state of the two archers.

Although the two archers were at a disadvantage in the previous engagement, the plan that Ji Xuanyi and his team had painstakingly come up with did not succeed in killing any of the two archers. Even when the health of both archers reached the danger line, the plan was still a failure.

The configuration remains unchanged, and the strong and weak sides will not change. Even if the captain of the East Wind Breaker is now only a bloody skin and will die at the first touch, Ji Xuanyi and his men are still at a disadvantage.

Although Ji Xuanyi's previous move was awesome, apart from his own strength, the more important point was the suddenness and unpredictability of this tactic. The reason why One Arrow Broke the East Wind was because Ji Xuanyi's performance was too surprising and they were unable to react in a moment, which led to mistakes in their response and they were caught and beaten up by Ji Xuanyi and his men.

Now the two archers who had shot the east wind with one arrow had a deep impression of Ji Xuanyi's ability. The same tactics would not work a second time. After all, Guan Qibo and the others were not fools. If the captain had paid more attention to his positioning, or the two of them had attacked Ji Xuanyi more decisively, or even if Ji Xuanyi's luck was not so good and he encountered the 50% failure rate of puppetry, the outcome would have been a miserable defeat for Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, and there would have been no possibility of a comeback.

Now that the positions and states of both sides have returned, it is basically the same as if the battle had started again. Ji Xuanyi and his team's cards have been seen once, and the probability of winning has been reduced from infinitesimal to almost zero.

Logically speaking, the plan that Ji Xuanyi and his team had discussed for so long failed, so no matter who it is, they should have shown some frustration. Even if they were not frustrated because they had a good mentality for the game, they should at least show some praise for the captain who escaped from death and ran away with a bloody face, right?

But there was no expression on Ji Xuanyi's face, as if the plan that had made the two archers pay a heavy price was nothing at all – right?

Although they couldn't communicate with each other, the two archers still thought so at the same time, and their hearts were beating fast.

Ji Xuanyi's skills are almost all on cooldown . At this point, can he still come up with any tricks? However, the game is still going on. Staring at each other like this obviously won't change the situation. They might even be complained by the audience for cheating them out of their ticket money. Anyway, the two archers have the upper hand now. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin have used up all their available skills. What are they afraid of!

Before the audience could react to what was happening on the field, Guan Qibo suddenly pulled out three arrows from his back and shot them at Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin.

His action was like a signal, and the captain of the Yijianpo Dongfeng team immediately seemed to be turned on, and began to activate the special skills that attracted fans at the beginning. A steady stream of arrows shot out from their bowstrings, mixed with attacks with skills, and shot towards Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin like raindrops that drew blood upon contact!

If the battle just now was Ji Xuanyi's show of skills, then the current long-range battle is completely the home court of the two archers!

Once they start archery, they believe that no one can beat them!

The audience outside the venue were obviously used to seeing two archers using this trick to torture people, and they all became excited. Of course, there were also many players who had just climbed up Ji Xuanyi's wall and were in a dilemma. Although the two archers were handsome, they couldn't bear to see their new wall being pierced like a hedgehog! The palms and backs of the hands were all flesh, what should they do!

Chapter 216

However , the players outside the field soon discovered that their worries about Ji Xuanyi and others were unnecessary.

Ji Xuanyi never fights a battle without confidence. The reason why he is so calm is certainly not because he is bluffing , but because from the very beginning, he has not worried about the unique skill of the "One Arrow Breaks the East Wind" combination – with Qi Qin here , is there any need to worry about this avoidable pure physical attack?

Under the shocked gazes of the crowd, Qi Qin swung the greatsword in his hand . When the attacks of the two archers landed on his sword, they were just like toys shot by children. Qi Qin effortlessly waved them away one by one, and Ji Xuanyi, who was standing behind Qi Qin , didn't even lose a drop of blood!

What the hell is this magical skill——

The audience was shocked. This was the first time that the double archers suffered a tactical setback after the start of the game ! It turns out that not only Ji Xuanyi , but also the one called Tianxia Didi Chuunibyou is so awesome!

" No wonder he is Ji Xuanyi's boyfriend , " a female fan muttered in her seat, " Oh no , I'm going to climb over the fan wall, what should I do ..."

She is not alone! At this moment , there are thousands of female fans climbing the wall of fans . Isn't the combination of wisdom and strength too cute?

At this moment, the two archers on the field were also stunned . It was not just this match. It should be said that since they started using this fighting method of bringing offline technology online , it was the first time they encountered someone who could resist their attack so thoroughly!

What is the origin of this number one in the world?! Everyone's equipment attributes are obviously the same, is he cheating?!

In fact, Qi Qin's attributes are really no different from everyone else's except for a slight deviation in the points added. It's just that when it comes to the use of strength and body control skills, these ordinary players are far behind him.

If the double archers barely broke through the limits of ordinary people in terms of " shooting " , then Qi Qin, who can fully control every detail of his body, can be said to be an all-round player. Not only swordsman, but he can also play any agility and strength professions to the extreme. In

fact, if Qi Qin played the archer, Guan Qibo and the others would definitely not be able to compete with him.

Qi Qin's performance surprised everyone. Guan Qibo and the captain of Yijianpodongfeng felt more and more disappointed as the fight went on. They had thought that they had the upper hand all along, but they didn't expect the situation to be like this now.

If Qi Qin can make no mistakes in the next ten minutes, then there will be no casualties at the end of the battle, and the only way to make a calculation is based on the damage. Anyone with eyes can see that Ji Xuanyi and his team are definitely suffering from higher damage now.

In other words, if the stalemate continues, the winner will definitely be Ji Xuanyi and his companions. If Guan Qibo and his companions want to win, they must either kill Ji Xuanyi or at least reduce Qi Qin's health to a level similar to that of the captain of Yijianpo Dongfeng! But in the current situation, no matter which of the two, it would be as difficult as climbing to the sky for the two men who broke the east wind with one arrow!

In an instant, the situation on the field changed drastically, and the advantages and disadvantages changed. The fans who were madly worried about Ji Xuanyi and the others just now started to worry about Yijianpo Dongfeng.

How to fight in this situation? Yijianpo Dongfeng is not a player like Ji Xuanyi who has flipped his cards one after another but never found a trick. They are just an ordinary team of experts who show off their skills. From the first game to the present, the battle plan has not changed. Even the beautiful battle of the round of mutual destruction was based on their excellent archery skills. Now that their most proud method has been cracked, do they still have a chance to turn the tables?

Ji Xuanyi was also thinking about this matter, but in his opinion, the answer should be no.

The two players who shot the arrow that broke the east wind were neither him nor Qi Qin. It was very difficult for an ordinary person to master such a good archery skill. Moreover, although this team was outstanding, they did not have the ability to take first place. Even if they did not meet Ji Xuanyi and his team, they would most likely not be able to beat Mi Yin's team.

This should be the end, Ji Xuan thought.

It was obvious that Guan Qibo and the captain of Yijianpo Dongfeng had no way to deal with this skill that directly destroyed their most basic abilities. Both of them looked very ugly.

If they want to win now, they must take the initiative. It is absolutely impossible for Ji Xuanyi and others to make the first move and reveal their flaws. In fact, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin only need to continue to maintain their state and wait for the game time to be over.

But how could it be so easy to implement an active attack? Guan Qibo and the other man struggled for a long time, and all they could do was change the rhythm, or change their position, or use double-teaming tactics.

But all these methods were useless. Qi Qin didn't even mess up his movements and easily deflected all the arrows. When Guan Qibo and his captain fired at both sides from the left and right, Ji Xuanyi also came out to deflect a few non-skilled arrows. The two of them even showed their tacit understanding together. One was mainly on defense while the other checked for omissions. Their movements were so fast that the audience was dazzled, but the two people's hands did not collide or stop once!

No one can say anything except "awesome" ...

Guan Qibo and his partner were speechless as they had inexplicably become tools for their opponents to show off their affection. Although their opponents were indeed so awesome that they were not like normal people, how could they be willing to lose the game like this?

Although Qi Qin could easily block the ordinary attacks of the two as a sleight of hand, the power attached to the skill was not so easy to remove. Guan Qibo noticed that when Qi Qin was resisting skills with lower damage such as rain of arrows, it was obviously more difficult than to pick off ordinary flat attacks . What about other skills?

If all skills were released at once, would it be possible for Qi Qin to be unable to escape? Even if Qi Qin could not be killed , could he be made to lose blood? Or, what if the situation was better than they imagined, and Qi Qin would reveal Ji Xuanyi behind him, giving them a chance to kill him?

This idea is very risky. Using all skills is fatal to any profession, whether in the wild or in the arena. The former may have a chance to escape, but the latter can only be killed and it will be a bladder game. Unless it is certain that the opponent will lose people in this wave of attack, even the most skilled masters must use their skills in a cycle. This is the most basic element. Not keeping any skills is no different from seeking death!

But now they can't care so much, using this plan, they still have a chance to win, without this plan, they can only wait to lose! The same goes for the next one! Now it's a matter of life and death!

Guan Qibo immediately reunited with the captain and informed him of his countermeasures. The latter was hesitant at first, but soon figured it out. They now had only two options: lose, or fight and lose again. Of course, they would only choose the latter.

Isn't it just not keeping any skills? Fight!

Ji Xuanyi smiled when he saw Guan Qibo and the captain of Yijianpo Dongfeng getting together.

" It's going to be a bit tricky next, can you hold on? " Ji Xuan stood behind Qi Qin and patted him on the back.

For a martial artist like Qi Qin, the back area is somewhat sensitive, especially now that he is facing an enemy . If it were someone else who dared to touch him like this, he would probably be dead by now. But when Ji Xuan touched him one by one, he felt as if he had received an electric shock and half of his body was numb, and he almost missed an arrow.

He hastily knocked away the arrow, fearing that Ji Xuanyi would think he was not that powerful. Qi Qin adjusted his state and said, " I haven't used my full strength yet! "

" That's good, " Ji Xuan smiled and said, " I will never accept a result where the time runs out and the outcome is determined by damage. "

As soon as Ji Xuanyi finished speaking, Guan Qibo had already adjusted his tactics. The extra blinding arrows had been completely abandoned. Instead, an arrow with a faint glow was shot out steadily from his hand under Guan Qibo's calm and determined gaze, and flew towards Qi Qin accurately with a sound of breaking through the air!

" Explosive Arrow, " Ji Xuanyi whispered, " It's so powerful on the first hit. Be careful to avoid the explosive damage. "

Qi Qin nodded slightly, and the explosive arrow flew in front of him. At the same time, the second explosive arrow from Captain Yijianpo Dongfeng also flew out again, following the first one!

Ji Xuanyi frowned fiercely.

Ji Xuanyi had not expected that Guan Qibo and his captain would arrange their skills so closely. After all, no matter how powerful a player is, he would be nervous when he does not have skills to cycle. He originally thought that Guan Qibo and his captain would take turns using skills, so that the cycle time could be extended and it would not be so easy to die suddenly if the plan failed. However, he did not expect Guan Qibo to be so decisive and decide to give up all the skills without any hesitation.

However, considering Guan Qibo's performance in previous battles, it seems very normal for him to make such a decision.

Regardless of the effect, at least the momentum is to destroy both sides. Ji Xuanyi didn't know where Qi Qin's bottom line was. Facing such a scene, he actually felt a little unsure.

Ji Xuanyi was very clear about the power of the explosive arrow. When Qi Qin fought against the first warrior of the elves, even though he blocked the arrow, he was almost chiseled into the wall. Although Qi Qin's level has been increased now and the power of the player skill will not be as exaggerated, but as the archer's strongest attack skill, it is definitely not so easy to take on.

What's more, Guan Qibo and the captain of Yijianpo Dongfeng were well prepared and targeted the weaknesses of ordinary people. The two arrows were shot one after the other at the right time. If the first arrow was completely swung away, the second arrow would be stuck at the moment when Qi Qin's old strength was exhausted and new strength had not yet been generated. The skill effect cannot be resolved easily. Qi Qin will definitely suffer the damage of this arrow, and there is no way to avoid it. Even Ji Xuanyi will be affected. If Qi Qin wants to block both arrows, he can only take the aoe damage of these two arrows.

This can be said to be an unsolvable routine. The former is equivalent to destroying Qi Qin's defense line. If all the subsequent skills are connected, the damage will be real. Although the latter will not have as good an effect as the former, as long as it can cause damage, Guan Qibo and their goal will be achieved.

There is still a lot of time left. If they slowly waste their time and be careful not to be caught by Ji Xuanyi again, even if they only use this kind of explosive arrow damage, they will have a chance to catch up with the damage of Ji Xuanyi and the others. As long as they catch up before the time runs out, they can win!

Just when such thoughts appeared in Guan Qibo and others' minds, Qi Qin also responded to their attack.

He raised his sword and made a motion to strike rather than to block.

This sword can certainly swing away the explosive arrow and keep him and Ji Xuanyi from getting hurt, but in such a short time, he absolutely cannot adjust his strength and posture to block the next arrow! When the second arrow explodes him and Ji Xuanyi, it will be the chance for the double archers to kill Ji Xuanyi!

The eyes of the two archers who had shot down the east wind with one arrow lit up at the same time, and they immediately made the movement to draw their bows again – however, before the

subsequent attack left their hands, they immediately realized that they still underestimated Qi Qin!

Although the latter had never taken on the player's explosive arrow skill head-on, he did not dare to underestimate its power. He held the sword with both hands and used all his strength to hit the explosive arrow from the side. The arrow continued to move forward and landed three meters away with a huge explosion. The aftermath almost made the frail Ji Xuan stagger. Generally speaking, although such a great force can completely avoid the damage of the explosive arrow, after launching this attack, it will require even more terrifying strength and speed to adjust the posture in order to deal with the next attack. This has nothing to do with control, but only depends on the size of the force used by Qi Qin for the first time and the attributes of his own equipment. This is why Guan Qibo and the others were certain that Qi Qin would not be able to block the second arrow after blocking the first arrow.

However, what the two men never expected was that after Qi Qin swung away the first arrow, he swung his heavy sword in a quick circle like a discus thrower, and when he returned to the original direction, he just happened to knock out the second arrow. Because of the force brought by the rotation, the force was even greater than that of the first arrow. The second arrow flew directly seven or eight meters away. This time, when it exploded, Ji Xuanyi couldn't even feel a bit of wind!

Guan Qibo and the other man were stunned. Qi Qin's actions were actually not too excessive, and it could even be said that they were actions that ordinary people could do. But at this critical moment, everyone was extremely nervous. Even Ji Xuanyi had not expected this. It was really surprising that Qi Qin could be so bold and careful to think of this response method.

The audience in the stands were also stunned. This battle was much more exciting than they had imagined. Although Qi Qin's moves sounded very simple, they were too handsome when demonstrated by real people in the holographic game. After they came to their senses, there was another wave of cheers from the audience.

Guan Qibo and his captain really began to feel a little frustrated this time. Judging from the strength and cooperation of Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, their winning rate was really a bit low. But even so, it was not the time to give up easily.

The two adjusted their mindsets and regrouped. Even if they were destined to lose, they should complete the plan they had decided on in advance first!

With the attitude that winning or losing didn't matter anymore, the two men cooperated and matched each other's rhythm perfectly, shooting arrows one after another, almost turning this attack into a performance. Although every arrow was blocked by Qi Qin and the two archers on the field could not hear any sound from outside, the players in the audience still gave warm cheers and applause to this attack.

Although archers have many skills, there are almost no skills that have greater damage and effect than the explosive arrow. The only troublesome thing is the expulsion arrow carried by the double archers. This kind of arrow cannot be taken head-on, and the knockback effect of the game cannot be resolved. It can be said to be the last hope of breaking the east wind with one arrow.

But even this hope was dodged by Qi Qin without changing his expression, because in most cases it was used at a very close distance, so the speed of the skill of Expelling Arrow was

relatively slow. If it was closer, Qi Qin might not be able to react in time. But at this distance, the skill did not even touch Qi Qin's armor and was dodged directly.

The two archers seemed to have gotten used to failure and were not moved at all by it. They continued with their actions.

Ji Xuanyi followed Qi Qin's movements and calmly dodged the arrows until the two archers had used up all their skills. After they had drawn arrows from the quiver behind them and put them on the bowstrings, but didn't even have the courage to fire a basic attack, he whispered, " Is that enough? "

This is indeed the end. No matter what actions are taken next, it will be just a futile struggle for Yijianpodongfeng.

Before the game started, probably no one would have thought that the outcome would be like this. It was not that the combination of swordsman and warlock was beaten by the two archers, but that the two archers were put at a disadvantage and even so passive that they had no way to deal with their opponents!

Some people in the audience couldn't help but complain, wondering if the two teams, Suibiandada and Yijianpodongfeng, had gotten the script wrong?

But even if the resistance was considered futile, even if defeat was inevitable, Guan Qibo was not the kind of person who would give up.

Qi Qin stepped towards the two of them, Guan Qibo started to attack again, and the captain of Yijianpo Dongfeng was awakened and gritted his teeth to start his final resistance.

Under normal circumstances, this kind of action would actually be considered as an act of deliberately delaying time, but in a game that determines whether or not one is eliminated, it is particularly moving. Everyone saw Yijianpo Dongfeng's unwillingness to give up. Even the most demanding barrage audience did not say anything to ask these two people to admit defeat quickly.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia sighed quietly and said, " But if it were me, I would definitely not accept the situation we are in even though we have a configuration that can crush them. "

Compared to Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, who was a swordsman, Ming Shao's expression was more solemn. He was an archer, and seeing a master of the same profession being pressed to the ground like this, he could not help but empathize with him, and could not help but ask: "

Although the opponents are Ji Xuanyi and Tian Xia Di Yi, such a strong configuration and restraint, is it useless at all? If Yijian Po Dongfeng was not pulled away from the damage at the beginning, would the outcome of this battle be different? "

Before Jian Xi Xin Jiu, the only person qualified to talk, could speak, Xu Chu had already glanced at him and said coldly: " Change? What change do you mean? Yijian Po Dongfeng can't even break through Tianxia's defense. No matter how perfect everything is, the only possible outcome is a draw, right? "

" That's not necessarily true! " After all, there were players of the same profession as him in One Arrow Breaks the East Wind, so Qingfeng Bufu couldn't help but jump out to say a few words for the team: " Tianxia is powerful, but can they maintain this state for a full twenty minutes? If One Arrow Breaks the East Wind hadn't been left behind in damage from the beginning and had attacked aggressively throughout the entire process, Tianxia might have

made mistakes! On the contrary, the archer's movement is not easy to catch up with. If Ji Xuanyi had just accelerated and run away, it would have been Ji Xuanyi who couldn't catch up."

Xu Chu couldn't help but roll his eyes and said, "When discussing strength, mistakes are not taken into account. If that's the case, I think if the two teams make mistakes against each other, they can play for 800 rounds!"

There was nothing wrong with what Xu Chu said, but Qingfeng Bufu still felt that, although the chances of a draw were higher if neither side made any mistakes and no one lost blood, the probability of mistakes was still higher on Ji Xuanyi's side. In other words, in a non-draw situation, Yijianpo Dongfeng's side was more likely to win.

Seeing that the game was still undecided, the friends and family members outside the game were about to start a fight. Xiao Xiao Yu Xia quickly stepped in to act as a peacemaker and said, "How can there be so many ifs and maybes? Are your speculations necessarily correct? Hurry up and watch the game. After the game is over, you can go ask Ji Xuanyi and the others!"

Qingfeng Bufu then remembered that Xuchu was their deputy gang leader and their big money sponsor! How could he dare to talk back? He immediately stopped talking.

As expected, the situation on the field changed again.

As if he wanted to slap Qingfeng Bufu and those who had the same idea as Qingfeng Bufu in the face, Ji Xuanyi did not continue to maintain the situation while gaining the advantage.

Instead, after the skills of both archers were exhausted and he could only use basic attacks to delay time, he stood by Qi Qin again.

No one reacted, not only the audience, but even the two archers who continued their attack. Everyone was thinking, hadn't Ji Xuanyi and his team already won? Why did he stand up again? What else did he want to do to Yijianpo Dongfeng and his team?

What does Ji Xuanyi want?

He wanted a complete victory. Waiting until the time was up to determine the damage and decide the outcome was totally against his character!

Chapter 217

When Ji Xuanyi came out from behind Qi Qin, no one reacted, including the two archers who had shot the arrows at Dongfeng. When Ji Xuanyi knocked away the arrows shot at him and took off into the air with the help of Qi Qin, and flew towards the two again, the two archers were stunned for a second before they reacted and continued to attack.

It was self-evident what Ji Xuanyi wanted to do. Now he only needed to use puppetry to control any one of the two men, which would cause a reduction in the number of people in the team and end the game, but the two archers did not choose to escape.

Although the skills in their hands are useless now, the moment Ji Xuanyi breaks away from Qi Qin is undoubtedly their last chance. Running away now is no different from directly admitting defeat.

The two archers made up their minds and shot arrows faster . Dense arrows flew towards Ji Xuanyi like raindrops.

Ji Xuan waved the staff in his hand without changing his expression, and actually knocked away quite a few arrows . Although he still lost some blood , he still walked to the two archers alive and raised his staff towards them.

This attack was directed at Guan Qibo.

It is obvious that after Ji Xuan controls Guan Qibo, he is absolutely capable of killing the captain who dares not attack Guan Qibo , and then taking Guan Qibo to Qi Qin , killing two birds with one stone. However, if he controls the captain , Guan Qibo will not care so much and is very likely to kill his captain directly and then escape.

Before the skill was used , the benefits had already appeared in Ji Xuanyi's mind, and he pounced towards Guan Qibo without hesitation.

Guan Qibo's pupils shrank, and he was hesitating between continuing to attack Ji Xuanyi and turning around to retreat. Just then, after Ji Xuanyi raised his staff, the slightly lit gem on the front end of the staff suddenly flickered twice and went out, as if a fire had gone out!

Guan Qibo and Ji Xuanyi were both stunned at the same time, and then they realized instantly that Ji Xuanyi was too arrogant and stepped on the 50% probability of failure of puppetry!

Guan Qibo and the captain of Yijianpo Dongfeng were overjoyed. They never expected that the current situation could be turned around!

Ji Xuanyi's relentless pursuit actually gave Yijianpo Dongfeng a last chance. The audience, who had not expected this plot, were all stunned. For a moment, they didn't know whether they should be happy for Guan Qibo and the others or feel sorry for Ji Xuanyi's last unnecessary kill. But no matter what others think, the two people who broke the east wind with one arrow were ecstatic. Even though they had no skills, they tried their best to kill Ji Xuanyi with a normal attack before Qi Qin arrived .

You know, this is not impossible. Warlocks are naturally fragile, and they lost half of their health at the beginning. In addition to the damage they suffered when they flew over just now, if the two people of Yijianpo Dongfeng move quickly and accurately enough, Ji Xuanyi might really be killed on the spot .

The two archers wanted to seize Ji Xuanyi's mistake and kill him directly, but how could Ji Xuanyi just give up like that? To be precise, although the mistake came too suddenly and he himself did not expect it, he never felt that he would lose.

took two steps towards Ji Xuanyi and wanted to cooperate with Guan Qibo in the attack, but he was directly paralyzed.

Ji Xuanyi immediately aimed his staff at Guan Qibo, but Guan Qibo had been paying attention to his movements and did not dare to relax for a moment. He immediately realized the crisis, accelerated instantly, and used the instantly changing position to avoid Ji Xuanyi's CD control skills.

Guan Qibo did not immediately take the opportunity to distance himself from Ji Xuanyi. Firstly, it would waste his output time, and secondly, it was not the time to give up on the captain yet. Guan Qibo gave up moving and wanted to concentrate on attacking Ji Xuanyi, who had lost all his threatening skills.

In his opinion, Ji Xuanyi is now like a lion that has lost its fangs and sharp claws. He has no power to resist and is just waiting for him to take his head and kill him in a desperate counterattack !

As long as Qi Qin doesn't chase after him – Guan Qibo thought, and subconsciously paid attention to Qi Qin's movements.

However, at this moment, before Guan Qibo could see Qi Qin's movements clearly, his eyes suddenly went dark and he was knocked to the ground by a huge force!

It is said to be a huge force, but it is only for archers. In fact, this is just Ji Xuanyi's own weight. For power-based professions such as swordsmen or knights, it is probably not heavier than their weapons, but for archers, it is really a weight that life cannot bear.

Guan Qibo was thrown to the ground, he saw stars and even lost his weapon!

Ji Xuanyi had no skills, so he gave up swinging his staff and rushed towards Guan Qibo, knocking him to the ground! He turned a holographic online game arena into a wrestling scene! The players in the audience were all stunned by this amazing plot, and they all exclaimed, "Is Ji Xuanyi going to develop a close combat gameplay for warlocks? ! How can this game be so messed up ! "

Guan Qibo was also fucking confused. He didn't expect Ji Xuanyi to do such a thing. You know, although archers are weak compared to strength-based professions, they are more than enough to beat warlocks. Ji Xuanyi is a little too bold!

Guan Qibo just reacted and was about to stretch out his hand to teach Ji Xuanyi a lesson, when he saw Ji Xuanyi, who had thrown him to the ground, quickly turned over and got up, then raised his knee and rushed towards his head!

This move could definitely kill someone offline! Guan Qibo had never experienced this before, and of course he didn't have any idea that he wouldn't die from such an injury in the game. He was so scared that he couldn't even run away. As soon as he stood up, Ji Xuanyi's knee hit him directly on the side of his face, and he almost spit out blood!

It's true that the warlock's strength is very weak, but the warlock's weight has nothing to do with the game attributes. Even if the damage from this attack is not much, the physical sensation is not weak at all. Guan Qibo was completely stunned, and the players in the audience couldn't help but shout " Fuck ! "

Just when Guan Qibo had not yet recovered from Ji Xuanyi's heavy blow, Ji Xuanyi had already straightened up again without changing his expression and showed his elbow.

The damage to this kind of hard and protruding joints in a fight is self-evident. Guan Qibo finally came to his senses, and a trace of fear flashed in his eyes .

It's horrible, really horrible!

Guan Qibo probably never dreamed that one day he would be beaten by a warlock in close combat in the game, and he couldn't even get his hands off. The players sitting in the audience probably never dreamed that one day they would be able to see so many standard fighting techniques in a holographic game arena!

For a moment, the only words in the audience were " Wow " and " Awesome " ; everyone had completely forgotten what kind of game this was!

Xiaoxiao Yuxia and others had never seen such a brutal side of Ji Xuanyi before, and they were trembling in fear as they hugged Tuan in the audience.

Ze Yu Sishui hugged Ming Shao in fear and said, " I will never dare to make Xiao Ji angry again! Oh my God, how many times have I escaped death without knowing it in the past! "

Hearing this, Xu Chu's body stiffened instantly. When it comes to courting death, especially in front of Ji Xuanyi, who the hell can compare to him! He should be the one who said what Ze Yu Sishui said!

Everyone in the audience was so frightened by Ji Xuanyi's new side that they dared not even breathe. They thanked Qi Qin in their hearts. If it weren't for him, Ji Xuanyi wouldn't know what he would be like now. Thinking about it, they couldn't help but pray for Qi Qin – could he really survive if he was in love with Ji Xuanyi like this? !

Not only the people in the audience, but also the contestants in the waiting area were shocked. Their mouths were bigger than each other and their jaws were almost dislocated. The team that was assigned to Mi Yin and the second place couldn't help but feel lucky.

Fortunately, it was Mi Yin and the others! If they had met Ji Xuanyi, this kind of loss would have been too tragic!

The old western doctor swallowed his saliva and said to Mi Yin tremblingly: " Master, do you know that Ji Xuanyi is so awesome? "

The smile on Mi Yin's face froze. After a long while, she said, " No, I really don't know about this. "

Otherwise, how could he have the courage to act like a spoiled braggart in front of Ji Xuanyi! The situation on the field became extremely funny. The paralysis time of the captain of Yijianpodongfeng had passed, and he was frightened by Ji Xuanyi's crazy beating of Guan Qibo and dared not go over, let alone use his skills on Ji Xuanyi. He could only watch blankly and didn't even know when Qi Qin caught up with him.

Guan Qibo was beaten so hard by Ji Xuanyi that he cried and gave up resisting. He shouted, " No more fighting! I admit defeat, wuwuwu—— "

This is not a fight in the arena! This is a death sentence!

Guan Qibo had been beaten so badly that he had no concept of winning or losing in his mind. He just wanted to end the beating quickly. He couldn't take it anymore. He just had to lose! But it's no use for Guan Qibo to admit defeat alone. When there are two people alive in the team, if they want to admit defeat, both of them must give up the fight and decide to admit defeat. The captain of Yijianpo Dongfeng hasn't spoken yet!

Seeing this, Qi Qin knew that he didn't need to take action himself, and Ji Xuanyi hadn't lost his temper for a long time. It would be better to hit Guan Qibo to vent his anger than to hold it in and hit him later. So he walked to the side of the captain of Yijianpo Dongfeng and said, " Well, I don't need to kill you, right? Just admit defeat? "

The captain had become a little nervous because of Ji Xuanyi's performance. He was frightened by Qi Qin and looked at him with horror.

If Ji Xuanyi's combat power was put offline, someone would definitely die. If he remembered correctly, the man in front of him was a real man who had the courage to fall in love with Ji Xuanyi. The captain couldn't help but look at him with admiration.

Qi Qin scratched his face, feeling uncomfortable being stared at. Just as he was about to urge the other party to admit defeat, he heard the captain of the "One Arrow Breaking the East Wind" team ask cautiously: " Well, aren't you afraid of domestic violence? "

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment before realizing what he meant, and said hesitantly : " Domestic violence? That shouldn't be the case, although Xuan Yi broke my leg before, but ..."

" You don't have to say anything! " The captain interrupted him, shook his hand solemnly, and said in a deep voice: " Brave man! Awesome! "

Qi Qin: " ??? "

He always felt that the other party seemed to have misunderstood something, but now was not the time to talk about this. Just now, Guan Qibo was still being beaten, and his tears were almost flowing into a stream. If he was knocked off the line on the spot by Ji Xuan's hammer, that would be terrible!

Qi Qin gently reminded: " Look, isn't it time to end this game? "

The captain realized what he meant, glanced at Guan Qibo who was being beaten, and said tentatively: " In fact, we can delay it for a while. "

After all, his relationship with Guan Qibo wasn't that good.

Qi Qin: " ..."

No matter what, the battle ended with Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin's victory. Everyone was amazed by this wonderful and weird battle. Not only did they have a new understanding of Ji Xuanyi's awesomeness, but they also had deep sympathy for the double archers – so damn pitiful! From the live broadcast, after Guan Qibo admitted defeat, he was helped back to the tunnel by his teammates. His eyes were almost swollen from crying. He was full of vigor and vitality when he entered the game, but he was so weak when he left the game!

But Ji Xuanyi was completely different. When he returned to the waiting area, everyone looked at him as if they saw a brutal boss. They were filled with awe and fear. Even Potian didn't dare to force him anymore and huddled between his two teammates, trembling.

It can be said that this game was unexpected from the beginning to the end, and it was simply the most confusing game of this competition!

No, to be precise, all the games that Ji Xuanyi's team participated in were quite confusing!

After Ji Xuanyi beat Guan Qibo, he was obviously much more relaxed. He even had a smile on his face when he left the field, which was chilling. When choosing the players for the second time, Guan Qibo didn't dare to say anything like "he liked Ji Xuanyi very much". He looked at Ji Xuanyi with fear in his eyes.

Logically speaking, Ji Xuanyi's fighting style has basically been determined. The double archers will not have any effect on the combination of him and Qi Qin, who are one defender and one attacker (?), and if Yijianpodongfeng loses another game, it will basically say goodbye to this stage. It can be said that the only way to select people for the second game is to give up the double archers and switch to bows, which may have some effect.

But the wizard who shot the arrow through the east wind looked at Guan Qibo, who used to look up in the air but now wanted to hide in the ground, and then looked at Ji Xuanyi, who was fiddling with his staff beside him, as if considering whether to give up this weapon. He said

tactfully, " Well, you know, I don't play with archers. At best, I am a second-rate fighter. I won't be of much use on the field. Why don't you just use archers? "

Even though archers are delicate and weak, that is only compared to strength-related professions. They are not that strong compared to magic-related professions. Guan Qibo has been beaten up like this, so if he goes up with a mage, won't he be beaten so badly that he can't even be recognized?

It was scary just thinking about it, and Warlocks were naturally very restrained against the same class, and he couldn't keep up with the Archer's movements. He was afraid that he would be beaten to a pulp by Ji Xuanyi and his boyfriend. No, no, it was too harmful to his body ...

Guan Qibo was not willing to go up and get beaten. His backbone and persistence were no match for Ji Xuanyi's iron fist. If it weren't for the live broadcast and the presence of two teammates, Guan Qibo would have unilaterally announced his withdrawal from the game ...

Ji Xuan looked at the configuration of Yijianpodongfeng and felt that there was no need for an assassin to play, so he simply filled in his and Qi Qin's IDs and said to the three people of Yijianpodongfeng: " Have you made your choice? "

The three of them were startled and shook their heads in unison, just like the elementary school students in front of their class teacher.

Ji Xuanyi said " Oh " and said, " Hurry up. "

The three of them nodded in unison.

In the end, the fairest method was used, rock-paper-scissors, to decide which two of the three people would play.

The mage was still unlucky. He was the first to get the spot, but the second one was taken by Guan Qibo. The moment the result came out, Guan Qibo almost collapsed. He was almost sobbing as he was dragged up by the mage to register, and then sobbing as he was pulled into the passage.

The comments were full of people praying for Guan Qibo, with more than one person sighing: " Little Hu Ya is so pitiful—— "

Of course, these hypocritical guys will turn around and say: " Ji Xuanyi is so damn handsome! " There was basically no suspense in the second match. The archery skills were not as strong as the bow configuration against the swordsmanship. Moreover, one of the two opponents had a mental breakdown, and the other, as he said, had chosen the wrong profession and could only be considered a second-rate combat force. Ji Xuanyi and the other two solved them with almost no effort and without using overly violent means.

Guan Qibo was so moved that he almost cried, especially when the staff announced that Ji Xuanyi and his team had won and Yijianpo Dongfeng was eliminated, he actually had the illusion that he had escaped death.

When the second group went up to prepare, Ji Xuanyi said to Guan Qibo: " You guys fought well. "

This is the truth. Guan Qibo and the other two are all very strong. They made decisive judgments in critical moments. When they cooperated, they made full use of their advantages of proficient archery skills offline. If their opponent was not Ji Xuanyi, but other teams, their performance in this game might not have been more exciting.

But what Ji Xuanyi said sounded very scary to Guan Qibo. It seemed that the other party had not abused him enough and seemed to be still hesitating whether to do it again.

Guan Qibo had heard of Ji Xuanyi's fierce reputation, and what he said about liking Ji Xuanyi was true, but he never expected that Ji Xuanyi himself would be so fierce! It's true that only big guys can make friends with such a big guy, and small shrimps like them really can't stand it. Thinking of this, Guan Qibo couldn't help but look at Mi Yin again.

Although he is a master second only to Xue Piao Renjian, he is so thin and has only bones on his body. I wonder if Ji Xuanyi will show mercy when beating him?

Mi Yin was suddenly surrounded by sympathetic gazes: "..... ??? "

Seeing Guan Qibo looking left and right but refusing to respond to Ji Xuanyi, the captain of Yijianpo Dongfeng was afraid that Ji Xuanyi would go crazy on the spot, and was so scared that he broke out in a cold sweat. He hurriedly said, " Thank you for the compliment. You guys are really awesome. "

Ji Xuanyi smiled, but before he could say anything, the captain who shot the arrows could not help but said to Qi Qin: " Well, I don't know how you did it, blocking our arrows ... At first I thought it might be because you had a bigger advantage with your weapons, but then I was not so sure after seeing your performance. "

If it was just a coincidence, no matter who it was, there would be some uncertainty on their face, not knowing whether it was a failure or a success. However, when Qi Qin blocked their attacks, he was very calm and not panicked at all, as if all the results were within his expectations.

" Is it really that amazing? " The captain of the team that shot the arrows at Dongfeng finally couldn't help asking, " What kind of training can achieve such a level? "

Hearing this question, Qi Qin subconsciously looked at Ji Xuanyi.

Ji Xuanyi looked at the eager eyes of the captain of Yijianpo Dongfeng, and thought, first of all, you have to be born in a world with a martial arts background, and then practice for twenty years. In addition, you may have to look at some metaphysics such as talent . But on the surface, Ji Xuanyi could only say: " This may be a bit difficult for you. This guy grew up in an acrobatic troupe . "

Qi Qin: "..... ??? "

The captain of the "One Arrow Breaks the East Wind" team suddenly showed an expression of sudden enlightenment, and said ashamedly: " Our archery skills are just what we practiced as amateurs, and it turns out that we are still no match for professionals. "

Qi Qin: "..."

Ji Xuanyi nodded seriously and said, " No pain, no gain. You are already very capable now. " This is true. Even if they lose this game, Yijianpodongfeng will not lose too many fans.

Moreover, after the training of this game, if they continue to participate in the next arena competition, their ranking will definitely be higher than now.

The captain of the "One Arrow Breaks the East Wind" smiled and said, " Then I'll borrow your good words. "

Ji Xuanyi shook his head, but the other party showed an embarrassed expression again and said, " Well, your boyfriend grew up in an acrobatic troupe , so ... what about you? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

It seems that this captain didn't get beaten and is still quite brave!

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything, even though he didn't know what to say. However, the captain of Yijianpodongfeng seemed to understand something in the silence. He looked at Ji Xuanyi in horror, then revealed a secretive expression, and said in a trembling voice, " I know, you don't have to say anything! "

Ji Xuanyi: " ??? "

What does he know?

Although he didn't know what the other party meant, it was a good thing not to have to answer questions. Ji Xuan said politely, " The last two games, just stay and watch. "

There weren't many opportunities for experts to fight each other live, so leaving early at this time would be a big loss. Yijianpo Dongfeng had originally planned to stay and watch, but he didn't know what the other team's captain had done wrong, so he quickly said, " I don't want to watch it anymore. Come on, we'll retreat first! No thanks! "

After saying that, he wrapped the two team members and fled away.

Ji Xuanyi didn't understand what the other party meant at first, until he went to the forum in the evening and saw today's hot topics.

"Why is he so awesome! Captain Yijianpo Dongfeng revealed exclusively that Ji Xuanyi is suspected to be the young master of the Blackll Gang !"

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Chapter 218

If the captain of Yijianpodongfeng had the chance to meet Ze Yu Sishui and the other two , sparks of friendship would definitely emerge.

Ji Xuanyi thought silently, and suddenly felt a desire to capture both groups of people and beat them up.

After the match between Ji Xuanyi and his duo and Yijianpo Dongfeng, there was a break. The match between the second and twelfth place would be held in the afternoon , while the match between Mi Yin and his duo and the thirteenth place would start the next morning.

Although the competition system was not changed to best-of-five to give players more opportunities, it was good enough to extend the competition time so that everyone could rest for a while and face the competition with the best spirit .

The next two games were also exciting, but there was no plot like Ji Xuanyi's comeback against the odds, or even pinning opponents with stronger equipment to the ground. Instead, the twelfth and thirteenth place were crushed and eliminated.

Although the skills displayed by Mi Yin and his team were equally impressive , they were not as exciting as the match between Ji Xuanyi and his team. For two consecutive days, the forum was dominated by the battle between Ji Xuanyi and his team and Yijianpodongfeng . Apart from that , there was the final draw result.

After another day of rest , everyone will face the semi-finals where the top four will compete.

In fact, many players were opposed to the scoring rules of this competition at the beginning , because the points of the auditions could actually, in a certain sense, rank the top 25 teams , making the later games less exciting.

But as the game progressed , everyone finally understood what luck is. It is also a kind of strength , and the points competition can only separate teams that are not on the same level of strength. For teams like Ji Xuanyi and his team that are at the top, points cannot actually be used to measure anything.

At the beginning, some people thought that the champion of this competition would definitely be the first-seeded team , but after looking at the performance of several higher-ranked teams, it seemed that the seeded teams that had not made a move would not be so overwhelming, and it was really hard to say who would be the champion.

The most exciting moment before the semi-finals is the last draw. In this draw, the first seed team that has been watching the game from the sidelines will also participate. After the semi-finals, the two groups of winners will compete for the first and second places in the finals, while the two groups of losers will compete for the third and fourth places.

The draw was held in the afternoon after Mi Yin and the others finished the game. After a day's rest, Potian seemed to have finally forgotten Ji Xuanyi's brutal performance. He was full of energy, staring intently at the three teams around him that might become his opponents. Except for deliberately looking past Ji Xuanyi, he looked like he deserved a beating.

Before their competition, Potian's two teammates were relatively low-key, but now it was their turn to play, and it was time to be high-profile, so they did not stop Potian, allowing him to provoke everyone except Ji Xuanyi with his eyes.

The second place team originally wanted to target Mi Yin and his team, but they were displeased when Potian saw this. Among the four teams present, only their points were the closest to the first place. In their opinion, the first place might not be their opponent. It was too early to be arrogant, so they began to dislike Potian and his team. This time, whether they drew Mi Yin's team or the seeded team, it would be a more acceptable result for them.

As for Ji Xuanyi's team ... the captain of the second place thought about it and still felt that Ji Xuanyi's team was not in a hurry to fight. The opponent had just beaten them so brutally with Yijianpo Dongfeng. If their hands were still warm, they would be screwed.

Ji Xuanyi and Mi Yin's goal was also very clear, that is, they would just meet each other in the final battle. If there was really no way, it didn't matter if they met in the semi-finals. They would just try their best and not let themselves or their opponents down.

The four teams stood together neatly and drew lots under the guidance of the staff.

The barrage of comments was so thick that the live broadcast screen was almost invisible, but everyone was very excited. It was conceivable that when the competition really started the day after tomorrow, the live broadcast room would probably be packed.

This time everyone came forward at will, but everyone tacitly did not move. Instead, the first seeded team came forward to draw lots first, followed by the second place, then Ji Xuanyi, and finally Mi Yin and the other two.

After seeing the glass ball clearly in her hand, Mi Yin breathed a sigh of relief.

This time their opponent was the second-place team, their old enemy with whom they had a conflict early on. The match was the first of the semi-finals, and Ji Xuanyi and his team were of course facing the seeded team, so it was their turn to play in the second semi-final.

This result made everyone happy. The contestants were quite satisfied and the audience was extremely excited.

The friction between these two teams was actually broadcast live, and many people who like to watch the game have been looking forward to a fight between them. However, it is a pity for these masters to be eliminated before entering the semi-finals. Now is the right time, and everyone can give it a try!

The day of the break was the most active day for the audience. Everyone was discussing what the result would be between Mi Yin's team and the second place team. Was it true what Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian said, and the other side was not their opponent at all, or were the two just bragging? Was it said that the keyboard online game back then was not as good as the holographic online game, and both the master and the apprentice would be kicked into the loser group?

When facing the first seed team, will Ji Xuanyi's team be able to use their unique tactics to defeat the strong enemy as before? Or will they be defeated by the first seed team directly, no matter how many tricks they have, they will be useless in front of the strong?

After all, everyone is actually more looking forward to the second game. After all, Ji Xuanyi and his team brought too many surprises. What's more, the seed team also has the only other warlock player in this game. The warlock who can get the first place is definitely not an easy player. When he and Ji Xuanyi meet, who will be more sharp?

If the higher-ups hadn't been strict on collective gambling , the forum would have probably been closed directly .

Xiaoxiao Yuxia and others surrounded Ji Xuanyi, Mi Yin and other four people, pinching their shoulders, pounding their legs, very flattering. Xu Chu sat aside and rolled his eyes speechlessly.

" You must cheer up and work hard! " Xiao Xiaoyu knocked on the old doctor's legs with her hands like knives, twisting the frail priest's face: " If we can take the top two places in this competition, we ... our second server will be famous! "

" Did you mean Starry City? " The old western doctor finally found the thorn in Xiao Xiao's rain, and hurriedly kicked the man away, saying: " I am not from your Starry City, go away, go away, and beat Ji Xuanyi! "

Xiaoxiao Yuxia actually wanted to give Ji Xuanyi a massage, but Qi Qin had already taken charge of this job. If he dared to touch Ji Xuanyi, he would probably be beaten to death on the spot by Qi Qin.

Xiao Xiao Yu Xia had no choice but to stand aside awkwardly and said to the two teams: " How do you feel? Can you do it tomorrow? "

Ji Xuanyi didn't say anything, but Mi Yin frowned and said, " Compared with our Assassin Cavalry and Priest configuration, the dual Cavalry and Priest configuration must have a slight advantage. "

Everyone knows the disadvantages of assassins when facing knights. Xiao Xiao Yu Xia originally thought that with Mi Yin's ability, there shouldn't be too much of a problem. But when the other party said this, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia felt a little uneasy and asked: " Is it difficult to fight? " Mi Yin nodded and said, " For an assassin to counterattack a knight, the difference in strength between me and Jian Xi Xin Jiu is enough. The second-place knights are all top masters. Although I think I am not inferior to them and can barely make the professional restraint not so obvious, in the end, I will definitely suffer a loss in a fight. "

Jian Xi Xin Jiu was suddenly hit, but he had nothing to say. After all, Mi Yin was telling the truth. Although he could be regarded as an ordinary sharp player, he was still far behind the real masters. Mi Yin was able to beat him away despite the professional restraint. He really could not compare with the second-place knight.

Mi Yin glanced at Xue Piao Renjian next to him and said, " For tomorrow's game, it's best to use the Cavalry and Priest configuration as much as possible. "

Xue Piao Renjian's expression didn't change much, but the old western doctor almost vomited, he was so nervous that he looked at Mi Yin and said: " Me?! Can I do it?! "

Mi Yin said: " Even if it is impossible, it has to be done. "

The assassin-cavalry configuration is too disadvantageous, while the cavalry-priest configuration is okay. The only drawback may be that the old Western doctor's skills and mentality have not reached that level yet, but no matter what, it is better than Mi Yin playing. The old Western doctor was worried and the pressure suddenly increased.

Mi Yin comforted him: " It's okay, if you lose, I'll play again. "

The old Western doctor must not be allowed to play in the winning or losing game, because his opponent will be too nervous and the possibility of making mistakes is too great.

Sure enough, when the old western doctor heard this, he heaved a sigh of relief and said, half to encourage himself and half to assure himself: " I will definitely try my best. "

Mi Yin smiled, but Xue Piao Renjian didn't say much. Except for the tactical arrangements during the battle, he followed Mi Yin's arrangements on the configuration.

Xiao Xiao Yuxia was panicked by Mi Yin's words, and quickly looked at Ji Xuanyi and asked: " What about you? How are you? "

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyelids and glanced at him, then said, " I don't know. "

This was the truth. After all, the number one had never made a move until now, and the only thing he knew about Potian was his performance in the keyboard online game when the other party was still crazy. As for the overall combat effectiveness of this team, Ji Xuanyi could be said to know nothing. Of course, he was confident in himself, but he would not say so confidently. The specific situation and whether he could win would only be known after the game tomorrow.

Even Ji Xuanyi said so, which made Xiaoxiao Yuxia even more worried.

" I don't think there's a need to be so stressed, " Ze Yu Si Shui couldn't help but say, " Even if Xiao Ji's two teams both lose, they'll at least be third and fourth place! How awesome! What are you guys so worried about! "

Xu Chu said quietly: " Xianyu, please keep quiet. Do you think everyone is as unsuccessful as you? "

Ze Yu Si Shui: "..."

But what Ze Yu Si Shui said was not too wrong. Even if they lost, there were still two teams from their main city in the semi-finals! Thinking of this, Xiao Xiao Yu Xia, who was as lazy and unsuccessful as Ze Yu Si Shui, became happy again.

Xu Chu shook his head and sighed, thinking back to when Xiao Xiao Yu Xia was also the one trying hard to seize power, but now ... tsk tsk tsk tsk.

After all, hair is more important, so this is understandable.

Everyone gathered together for a mobilization meeting for the semi-finals on the second day, but unfortunately only the group of people who were not participating in the competition were very excited. Ji Xuanyi and others were just like usual, without any major emotional fluctuations. Only the old Western doctor was trembling with fear. Ye Linyu tried to comfort him for a long time, but the old Western doctor became so nervous that all new and old grudges came to his mind and he almost beat Ye Linyu.

But fortunately, I managed to calm down.

The next day, after much anticipation from many players, the semi-finals of this competition finally arrived. The first half was a battle between Mi Yin and the second place team. Xiao Xiao Yuxia was so nervous that she almost strangled Xu Chu to death.

When selecting people, the second place was very aggressive, with provocation and sarcasm in his eyes almost overflowing. If they hadn't been concerned about the live broadcast and needed to pay attention to their image, I'm afraid they would have talked trash on the spot.

The old western doctor was usually very smooth-talking and cunning, but now he was cowardly and was almost dragged up there by Xue Piao Renjian. When Mi Yin was registering, he almost wanted to back out and let Mi Yin replace him.

There is nothing that can be done about it. Although they have already gone through three rounds of competition, Mi Yin and the others' luck is not bad, but it is not very good either.

A weak enemy may be a good thing for other teams, but it is a disadvantage for Mi Yin and other newcomers in the team, because basically the opponents are not at the same level as them. The old Western doctor can only get used to the atmosphere but cannot find the feel. In the fourth round, he suddenly encountered the second-ranked strong enemy . As a newcomer, it is normal to be scared and lack confidence in himself.

In this situation, it would be best to encounter an enemy that is not too weak in the third round or the second round, so that the old Western doctor can get his feel for the situation first and understand that the enemy is not as scary as he imagined. He just needs to cooperate well, and then play to his normal level and make a breakthrough appropriately ... But this is just a thought. Now that the situation has come to this point, he can only bite the bullet and let the old Western doctor go.

Mi Yin is confident that with herself, she can have a 70% chance of winning even with a disadvantageous configuration. But no one can say what accidents will happen in the world. If she really hits that 30% chance, Mi Yin doesn't think it's a loss. The old Western doctor is indeed talented. If possible, after this competition, Mi Yin hopes to form a fixed team with the old Western doctor. Not only can they play in the arena together, but they can also participate in the next competition together.

After all, Mi Yin couldn't get first place at the beginning of the competition, so it was necessary for her to experience setbacks.

Thinking of this, the opponent also registered the configuration, and as Mi Yin expected, it was a double knight lineup.

The second place team almost never used a double knight lineup in the first few rounds of the game. Like Mi Yin and the others, the opponents they drew were not very strong and could usually be dealt with by a combination of knights and priests. I guess this time they met Mi Yin and his team, so in addition to being on guard against them, they also wanted to teach them a lesson, so they sent out their strongest lineup at the beginning.

As soon as this configuration came out, Mi Yin almost knew the result of this game, and the expression on her face was a little cold.

Just like Xue Piao Renjian said, his own strength was unquestionable, and he was not afraid of anyone in the knights' civil war, but in a 2v2 , it would be difficult enough with Old Western Doctor. He would even hesitate about the outcome if they were matched with the same equipment, not to mention that the opponent had two knights on the field. Xue Piao Renjian immediately realized that his side had a greater chance of losing.

However, he did not tell this to Lao Xiyi. For Lao Xiyi, a newcomer in the high-end competition in the arena, Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin were almost his backbone. If Xue Piao Renjian said he could not beat them, Lao Xiyi, this shameless guy, would most likely surrender on the spot.

Facing the two knights on the other side, Xue Piao Renjian simply stretched out his hand to pull the old doctor onto his horse's back and said, " Hold on tight. "

It was a rare occasion that Xue Piaorenjian spoke to him, and the old Western doctor grabbed the saddle in fear and trepidation.

Time was counting down, and at the moment when the fence collapsed, Xue Piao Renjian whispered, " Speed up your movements. "

The other party's words were so concise and to the point that apart from Mi Yin, few people could immediately understand what Xue Piao Renjian meant. Including the old western doctor who had fought countless battles with them, it took him a while to realize what Xue Piao Renjian meant.

The routine of cooperation between knights and priests has been mentioned many times before. It is to borrow the ability of knights to give priests the mobility that they do not have, turning the opponent into a portable milk bottle, and increasing the chance of survival when fighting the enemy. For the kitchen knife team, especially the short-legged kitchen knife team, this is almost a nightmare configuration. Of course, it is not limited to short legs. For most other configurations, this combination is also very annoying.

But when facing two knights, this combination has big problems.

First of all, it is true that a knight with a priest gives the opponent mobility, but when on horseback, the priest cannot use skills. Fighting on horseback is the characteristic of knights, and if you want the priest to add blood, you must make the opponent dismount and put his feet on the ground.

In other words, in a normal battle, the knight should run away when he runs out of blood, and let the priest on his horse down to replenish his blood. Then, before the enemy catches up, he can pull the priest back on the horse and continue running, or just make a surprise attack. This

rogue tactic of fighting when you can and running away when you can't, and replenishing your blood while running is very troublesome, but when both enemies have the same speed as the knight, this tactic is even difficult to implement.

First, you cannot get rid of the enemy . Second, the moment you put down the priest, not only the priest but you yourself will become the target of the enemy's attack. Last but not least, the damage of the two knights is very explosive. You may not even have a chance to escape and will die on the spot.

When the old western doctor heard Mi Yin's explanation, he almost fainted with his eyes rolled back. But now when he thought about it, he easily understood what Xue Piao Renjian meant. At least for now, Xue Piao Renjian does not want to give up the classic riding and priest style of play and wants to give it a try.

In fact, if the pastor here was not the old Western doctor but Mi Yin, with their tacit cooperation and understanding, it might really be successful.

There is no need to shake off the enemy . Xue Piao Renjian can do two things at once and fight while cooperating with Mi Yin. Mi Yin can also move so quickly that he can get up as soon as he touches the ground and does not waste any time and public CD when healing people . The three factors that need to be worried about are solved one by one. These two people can indeed wear down two top knight opponents.

But traditional Western doctors are at a loss.

It's not that he can't do what Mi Yin can do as a priest, although there is indeed a certain gap in strength between him and Mi Yin, but if it's just these, he can do it.

But not only is his mentality not up to standard, he and Xue Piao Renjian also lack the kind of coordination and sense of rhythm. If their touch is not there and the rhythm is disrupted, the two of them will drag each other down. Not only will the old Western doctor be thrown off his horse, but Xue Piao Renjian might also be unable to fight because of the old Western doctor.

The old western doctor actually wanted to ask timidly, what if he was slow? But Xue Piao Renjian didn't give him a chance. To be more precise, the game didn't give him a chance either. The next second after Xue Piao Renjian said that, the game had already started.

The three knights rode their horses and rushed out from the birth point at the fastest speed. But how fast could the knights be? In the blink of an eye, the three horses had already collided with each other. The old western doctor struggled to hold the saddle tightly to prevent himself from being thrown off. Outside the arena, who could not feel it at all, there was an overwhelming shouting in an instant!

" Snow is falling on earth! Snow is falling on earth!!! "

He was once the strongest, and now, countless people are expecting him to bring a new myth! Xiaoxiao Yuxia was so nervous that she couldn't take her eyes off the camera. Ye Linyu couldn't help but laugh: " The official decision that the outside events won't affect the inside events is really very prescient. If the old western doctor heard this, that coward would probably fall off his horse right then and there. "

But then again, with everyone in the arena shouting Xue Piao Renjian's name in unison, the second place on the opposing team might be so angry that he would die.

Let's not talk about what happened outside the field. After the three knights came into contact inside the field, Xue Piao Renjian, who was carrying a person on horseback, was actually at a

disadvantage. Although the old Western doctor tried his best not to affect him and only dared to grab the saddle when he was about to fall off the horse, the weight was so great that Xue Piao Renjian's horse was still affected a little and was not as flexible as the horses of the two knights on the opposite side.

But even so, Xue Piao Renjian did not lose the upper hand at all when facing one against two. Although the two knights on the opposite side lost blood slower than Xue Piao Renjian on average, in fact, Xue Piao Renjian had already dealt damage equivalent to one and a half knights on the opposite side when facing two enemies on his own , which was extremely terrifying.

It was not until then that the two knights who came in second realized that Xue Piao Renjian was still Xue Piao Renjian, and what he said at the beginning was not false. In a one-on-one fight, the two of them had no chance of winning.

The two men immediately stopped underestimating each other and started to fight the enemy seriously.

Chapter 219

the knight profession in the PVP world can be described as dominating . This can be seen from the fact that 80% of the teams entering the official competition have knight profession. In addition to mobility, the knight's damage is also very explosive.

After Xue Piao Renjian and the two knights from the second team stood together , the health of the three of them was dropping rapidly, especially Xue Piao Renjian who was besieged by the two knights. God knows , he had dodged many enemy attacks, but his blood was still dropping as if he had his period.

Xue Piao Renjian was struggling and maneuvering under the attack of the two knights . The old western doctor was clinging to the saddle with all his might. He was almost thrown into the air, but he did not dare to move or make a sound.

You know , if the person here was not Xue Piao Renjian, but some other ordinary master , he would have died within ten seconds after coming into contact with the opponent! And now at least twenty seconds have passed , and Xue Piao Renjian still has one third of his blood left , which is already very impressive!

The old western doctor held on to the saddle tightly , and took a hard look at the blood line on Xue Piao Renjian during the bumpy ride . He was immediately frightened.

Xue Piao Renjian's health has now dropped by 30% . This can be said to be the most critical moment. If he doesn't react in time , he might die on the spot. However, the opponent has no reaction to this and is still fighting with the two knights of the second team.

The old Western doctor didn't know whether Xue Piao Renjian had made the most common mistake made by an output player, which was not paying attention to his own blood line, or whether he had other plans , but given the current situation, he should really leave. It would be too risky to continue fighting!

The old western doctor held his breath for a while, but couldn't hold it anymore and shouted: " Boss! Aren't you going to withdraw?!"

The old western doctor thought that his voice was loud enough, but Xue Piao Renjian seemed to have become deaf all of a sudden and could not hear anything at all, and continued to attack the enemy knight.

However, at such a close distance, just because Xue Piao Renjian couldn't hear it didn't mean that the two knights on the opposite side couldn't hear it either. The two of them took time out of their busy schedule to look at each other, and immediately increased the frequency of using their skills, continuing to suppress Xue Piao Renjian's health until the opponent had only 5% of his health left. Then they turned their horses' heads at the same time and used the last skill in their hands – flying kick – towards Xue Piao Renjian!

As long as these two kicks kill him, Xue Piao Renjian will definitely die on the spot! The first game will be won smoothly!

The old doctor was in despair. What the hell was going on? He hadn't even had time to use a single skill since he came on the field. Was he going to leave like this? What was wrong with Xue Piao today? Why was he so aggressive? Could it be that he thought he couldn't win anyway, so he let him down and fought alone?

The old western doctor became more and more depressed the more he thought about it, but he was intimidated by Xue Piao Renjian's tyranny and did not dare to take the initiative to get off the horse. He could only grab the saddle, close his eyes, and think about whether he should stand there with dignity and be trampled to death by the two knights on the opposite side, or be a hero and admit defeat.

However, Xue Piao Renjian certainly didn't think as the old Western doctor thought. When he saw the two knights using their final skills on him at the same time, he immediately rode his horse sideways at a very strange angle – such an action would of course slow down his speed, but it happened to avoid the attacks of the two knights.

The two enemy knights had not yet reacted after their kicks missed, and were just thinking about finishing off the opponent when they saw Xue Piao Renjian running away with the old western doctor on his back.

When Xue Piao Renjian was at a disadvantage before, everyone in the audience dared not make a sound for fear of startling him. It was not until Xue Piao Renjian ran away with little health that everyone breathed a sigh of relief. They were all terrified.

This blood line is too dangerous. You know, the key for the Cavalry and Priest combination to win a fight is stability. When the blood volume is low, run away immediately, and fight again when it is full. You know, some professions also have pursuit skills. Although this way of playing is very despicable, it has a high tolerance rate and reduces the possibility of casualties to a minimum. That's why the Cavalry and Priest configuration has such a great chance of winning.

The configuration of Xue Piao Renjian's opponent is equivalent to a double no-CD pursuit. For him, let alone 5%, 50%, or 80%, it is even necessary to fight and run from the very beginning. However, the veteran in the arena Xue Piao Renjian did not do so. With his current health volume, he would be basically finished if the two knights behind him caught up.

The players in the audience all felt the same way, and the voices shouting for Xue Piao Renjian became quieter. Everyone couldn't understand why Xue Piao Renjian couldn't think of something that even players who were slightly familiar with the arena could think of? Could it be

that Xue Piao Renjian's number one position was really limited to keyboard online games, and wouldn't work in holographic online games? !

" Tsk, " Potian sneered in a very provocative way. He was watching the live broadcast in the waiting area, and the reactions of the players in the audience were also recorded in the live broadcast: " This is the difference between ordinary people and masters. Look, those noobs sitting in the audience will have to sit there in the next, next, and next competitions. "

Potian's two teammates immediately covered Potian's mouth in fear – the scene in the waiting area was also being broadcast live, aren't you f*cking afraid of getting beaten? !

Potian struggled and whimpered, but was pressed even harder.

Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " It wasn't a mistake by Xue Piao Renjian that caused his health bar to drop so low. To be precise, this health bar should have been expected by him from the beginning. "

Although the audience on the scene could not hear what Ji Xuanyi was saying now, the players watching the live broadcast could hear it. In addition to wanting to explain for Xue Piao Renjian, Ji Xuanyi was also a little fed up with the messy and mixed replay posts in the forum after each game.

In previous matches, there were a large number of players in the waiting area, and most of the players watching the live broadcast would only occasionally glance at the screen in the waiting area and gossip about the reactions of each player. Not to mention that most of the players were discussing the enemy tactics after encountering the players who were in the game, and had no time to explain the game to the audience. Even if someone was talking, it would be impossible to hear clearly among so many people.

In this semi-final, excluding the four people on the field, there were only seven people left in the waiting area. No one spoke, so Ji Xuanyi's voice was very clear. In addition, Ji Xuanyi's strength was there, he was very sure of what he saw, and his explanation was fast and clear. The players who were watching the live broadcast became excited immediately, and " Thank you, big guy, we have a serious commentary " replaced " trashy chicken chuunibyou " and filled the entire screen.

However, Ji Xuanyi could not see this. He just continued calmly: " The Cavalry and Priest's stable health line play is indeed very important, especially when facing an opponent with the ability to chase and last hit. But this theory does not apply to the current situation. First, the pursuit ability of the two knights is not limited to last hit, and second, the knight in the Cavalry and Priest is Xue Piao Renjian. "

If it is an ordinary enemy , then stabilizing the blood line is indeed very important, but when the enemies are two top knights, stabilizing the blood line is not only not consolidating the winning rate, but is instead sending yourself into the enemy's mouth.

Firstly, Xue Piao Renjian's horse may not show any effect in a short distance because it has to carry the weight of an extra person, but in a longer distance tug-of-war, he will definitely not be able to outrun the two knights, while the latter can ride their horses all the way to chase Xue Piao Renjian and Old Western Doctor. The blood Xue Piao Renjian gained by putting Old Western Doctor down is probably not as much as the blood they lost. Xue Piao Renjian is too

conservative in protecting his blood, which will cause his output to decrease, and he will not be able to kill in battle .

In this situation, you keep fighting as you go. After a few cycles, the less skilled Old Western Doctor will definitely be killed first, followed by Xue Piao Renjian. This is a relatively good situation. If you are unlucky, or one of Xue Piao Renjian and Old Western Doctor makes a mistake, it is very likely that they will be caught when they first defeat Old Western Doctor, and then be killed in one wave .

Xue Piao Renjian's approach is very unique to him. To be precise, it is not a characteristic but a limitation of the tactics – only Xue Piao Renjian can complete this tactic, and anyone else will be killed directly in the first wave of firefight .

Because Xue Piao Renjian kept fighting from the beginning, even when his health was reduced to 5%, he turned a deaf ear to the old Western doctor's reminder with only one goal – to consume the skills of the two opposing knights.

No knight player can do this.

The opponent is two top knight players, one against two , and there is also a priest on horseback who is holding back. In this case, how can I use up the skills of both opponents! How is it possible!

Obviously, this is what the players watching the live broadcast are thinking.

But Xue Piao Renjian did it, and even dealt damage far higher than the opponent's average level. What the hell is this guy?

Perhaps in Ji Xuanyi's opinion, this was not something that could not be done, so when he was explaining it, he did not exclaim as excitedly as the audience imagined, but continued in a tone as plain as boiled water: " Use the opponent's skills completely and ensure that you do not die in the process, that's enough. It would be better if you can retain a little more blood, so that you have a higher margin of error. If you really can't retain it, there is nothing you can do, you can only do the next move to the extreme. "

" The knights in the second-place team are still very strong, " Ji Xuanyi thought for a moment and said, " Perhaps Xue Piao Renjian underestimated them. Otherwise, if Xue Piao Renjian had just divided a small part of his offensive actions into defense, his health would not be so dangerous. "

However, even if there is a small mistake, if it is a one-on-one duel, I will definitely win.

Xue Piaorjian, who was running away with the old western doctor, was distracted for a moment, then nodded affirmatively to his own thoughts with an expressionless face.

" The two knights will definitely continue to chase Xue Piao Renjian and Lao Xiyi, and Xue Piao Renjian will definitely be caught up, " Ji Xuan said, " but with two knights without skills, Xue Piao Renjian only needs to dodge the damage a little bit, and Lao Xiyi will be able to safely increase his health. "

" play safe " style of fighting while walking, which will most likely lead to being chased and beaten hard by others , Xue Piao Renjian's tactic is risky, but once it succeeds, it is truly stable .

" But this is the only chance, " Ji Xuanyi frowned and said, " After realizing Xue Piao Renjian's tactics, the two knights will save their skills for the next wave. This is why Xue Piao

Renjian tried his best to suppress the opponent's health in the first wave of battle. If he can't reduce the opponent's number in the next wave of battle, he and Lao Xiyi will definitely lose. "The audience watching the live broadcast nodded in sudden enlightenment, and while they were commenting on the barrage "I don't understand the world of masters", they were also mentally dissing those review posters who talked nonsense on the forum.

According to Ji Xuanyi's thinking, the previous matches must be much more exciting than what they saw! It's a pity that there is no commentary that can be understood ...

The audience wrote letters in blood begging Ji Xuan to post a review thread overnight, but the comments were not broadcast at all, so it was useless to ask.

During the time Ji Xuanyi was speaking, Xue Piao Renjian had already seized the opportunity and ran a long distance. The team of double knights just reacted and chased after Xue Piao Renjian.

The expressions on both of their faces were not good. It was obvious that during the pursuit, they, who had no skills, realized Xue Piao Renjian's tactics.

Originally, they were planning to hold back some skills during the battle, if it weren't for the old Western doctor's shout ... The two thought that the old Western doctor was Xue Piao Renjian's teammate and must understand what he meant, so they decided to use their last skill to kill him when the old Western doctor panicked . They never expected that the old Western doctor couldn't keep up with Xue Piao Renjian's rhythm at all!

It's such a pity to be in this position!

The old Western doctor's PVP awareness was not high enough, and he didn't participate in the battle much, so he didn't understand what had just happened. However, for him, it was very good that Xue Piao Renjian was willing to stop and run away first, and he was relieved.

Xue Piaorjian was clearly aware that the two people behind would soon catch up with him, and that running away would only waste the time he had gained previously. So after running for a while, he ruthlessly grabbed the old western doctor by the scruff of the neck and threw him off the horse.

When the old Western doctor was lifted up by Xue Piaore, he was still holding on to the saddle tightly. After being shaken off twice, he realized that it was Xue Piaore who was pulling him. He quickly let go and got off the ground, and began to support Xue Piaore.

The old western doctor's treatment had just landed on Xue Piao Renjian, raising his health to 20%, when the two knights behind him caught up.

Generally speaking, 20% is actually on the killing line, but at this time neither of them has any skills and the damage is limited. It is estimated that even if Xue Piao Renjian still has only 5% of his blood left like before, they will not be able to make a finishing move, not to mention that he now has 20%. They can only watch as the old Western doctor slowly raises Xue Piao Renjian's blood.

One of the knights saw that Xue Piao Renjian's blood volume could not be suppressed, so he immediately turned his fire to the old Western doctor. The old Western doctor was frightened by the opponent's fierce attack, and his movements slowed down for a beat. Fortunately, before the opponent's gun hit him, Xue Piao Renjian kicked him sideways, and the knight himself almost fell off his horse.

The old western doctor breathed a sigh of relief, quickly calmed himself down , and continued to nurse Snow to the Earth.

I was too nervous just now. In fact, if I calm down and think about it, I will understand that it doesn't matter if he is attacked. After all, he is just a feeding bottle. This battle mainly depends on Xue Piao Renjian. As long as Xue Piao Renjian can survive , it doesn't matter whether he dies or not. The most important thing is to replenish Xue Piao Renjian's blood before he dies. Next, the enemy attacked him again, and the old Western doctor just tried his best to dodge. If he couldn't dodge, he would grit his teeth and endure it, throwing his skills at Xue Piao Renjian madly, not caring about his own blood volume.

However, before he could fill the latter's breast with milk, Xue Piao Renjian reached out and lifted him back onto the horse without saying a word.

The old Western doctor was stunned for a moment before he reacted. The opponent's skill cycle had already been completed, but because he was off the horse and Xue Piao Renjian was protecting him intentionally or unintentionally, the opponent was still using the pressure-dividing attack. The moment he got on the horse, the opponent's knight's straight piercing skill just passed him by, and at this time, his own blood volume had actually bottomed out. If Xue Piao Renjian hadn't helped him, the old Western doctor would have been lying on the ground by now. In fact, not long after Xue Piao Renjian was caught up by the opponent, he started fighting with the opponent again. It was rare that he could take the old Western doctor's situation into consideration, but being able to pull him onto the horse was already his limit. He really couldn't take care of the expert on horseback. The old Western doctor was almost thrown off the horse again as soon as he got on. He quickly tightened the saddle and took the time to take a look at the blood volume of both sides.

According to Ji Xuanyi, this was actually the last wave of battle between Lao Xiyi and Xue Piao Renjian. In fact, it was true. Not only would the opponent not be fooled a second time, Lao Xiyi's health would also not be reduced a second time. Once targeted, he would die immediately. He was not Xue Piao Renjian. Facing two top knight players who were stronger than him, he would surely die with low health.

At this time, Xue Piaore's health had not even had time to be replenished by the old Western doctor – after all, he was replenishing blood while under the opponent's attack. Not only was his action interrupted, but Xue Piaore was also losing blood at the same time. Being able to add more than 70% was already a relatively sharp performance for a priest.

But the average health of the two opposing knights is still about 50%. There is no other way. Xue Piao Renjian also has to take care of the old Western doctor and cannot output at full strength. Reducing the health to this level is already the limit.

Xue Piao Renjian didn't look very happy. The enemy was not weak. Even if he could win in a one-on-one fight, there were two people on the opposite side. It was still a little difficult for him with this amount of blood. The faces of the two knights on the opposite side were even uglier. Not to mention that they were tricked, according to this configuration, they should have won easily. It can only be said that Xue Piao Renjian is worthy of being Xue Piao Renjian.

Finally, when Xue Piao Renjian's health was reduced to 30%, he successfully killed a knight on the opposite side with less health.

This knight was more difficult to deal with. Even after his own health was in danger, he turned around and tried to run away. It was a big taboo to let an opponent with little health get away in the endgame. Not only did he need to be wary of his sneak attacks throughout the whole process , but it was also easy for him to have problems with his mentality. Xue Piao Renjian could only spend some more time to kill him , but this also resulted in his health dropping to 30% while the other knight still had 70% left.

Xue Piao Renjian is indeed very strong, but his opponent is not weak. In this case, how can they fight each other with the same profession but almost double the HP difference? Xue Piao Renjian doesn't even have as many skills as his opponent!

If it were someone else, even if he didn't say it, he would probably feel that he had lost in his heart. However, Xue Piao Renjian remained calm and directly faced his opponent. His attack was so fierce that he even forced the latter to retreat several steps!

After all, he was once the number one, and his strength was still there, but his opponent was no pushover either. After a moment of weakness, he gritted his teeth and fought back – the current situation of the battle was also the result of his teammates fighting hard, so how could he just retreat like this!

Both knights fought desperately, but Xue Piao Renjian was Xue Piao Renjian after all. The health of the second-place team was decreasing much faster than Xue Piao Renjian! But don't forget, the difference in health between them was as much as double. No matter how fast the opponent's health dropped, Xue Piao Renjian would only have less than 20% of its health left! Both of them were very ruthless, and the battle pace was so fast that the audience could hardly keep up with their movements, and the health lines of both of them were frantically rushing towards the bottom of the health bar!

In the end, both of them had only 20% of their health left – only one move left, whoever was faster would win!

The shouts from the audience were overwhelming and many people's voices broke. If this wasn't a game, many people's throats would probably be bleeding!

The old western doctor was completely confused, but at the last moment, he heard Xue Piaorjian let out a slight click of the tongue.

Xue Piao Renjian's gun was 0.1 second slower.

He lost.

Until Xue Piao Renjian fell to the ground, many people still didn't react what had happened. They only saw the old western doctor who fell off his horse on the field get up with a very funny move, raised his staff and rushed towards his opponent – but he was just a priest with only a little blood left, how could he beat the knight? He fell to the ground with just one move, and was refreshed back to the resurrection point together with Xue Piao Renjian.

The audience gradually quieted down, but the absolute silence only lasted for a moment before shouts broke out again— " Snow is falling on the earth! Snow is falling on the earth!!! "

Although he lost, this battle has already explained everything. Xue Piao Renjian is still the same Xue Piao Renjian! One against two , only one move away! Just like he said in the waiting area, he will win! They also believe that in the next round, Xue Piao Renjian will win!

However, the contestants did not feel the support of the players outside the venue for Xue Piao Renjian. When the old western doctor came out of the passage, he almost cried silly. Xue Piao Renjian looked at him coldly and ruthlessly tore it off his body and threw it directly to Mi Yin. Mi Yin seemed to have known the ending long ago. She said nothing but smiled helplessly and comforted the old Western doctor.

When the two opposing players walked out of the passage, they looked at Xue Piao Renjian with extremely complicated eyes , as if Xue Piao Renjian was the winner, not them.

It was not only because Xue Piao Renjian's own combat power was much higher than they had imagined, but also because normally speaking, the winners of this battle should be Xue Piao Renjian and his team ...

One of the knights turned pale and said, " Fuck! You look down on us so much?!"

Chapter 220

Because of his concerns , the knight did not speak loudly, but the live broadcast signal was very good, and even if the voice was low , it was still heard keenly by some viewers.

Many people did not react and subconsciously asked what was going on in the barrage, but the barrage was not open to the players in the waiting area , so Ji Xuanyi certainly could not see it, and even if he saw it , Ji Xuanyi did not intend to answer.

Some things are better left to be known by everyone; there's no point in speaking them out. Just like in the game just now, Xue Piao Renjian actually had a way to win , but he just didn't use it. This is also the reason why the second knight looked so unhappy.

Even though the battle was fierce on the court just now and he didn't react for a while , he understood it after he got off the court.

Xue Piao Renjian lost this game on purpose.

There was an extra person on Xue Piao Renjian's horse , and although the impact was very subtle , it did hinder his battle . Not to mention other things , even if the old Western doctor was thrown off the horse just to reduce the weight , it would be very likely that Xue Piao Renjian would turn the defeat into victory , not to mention that the old Western doctor could even add blood as a priest.

Even if he is too slow to act in time, the old Western doctor can act as a bait to distract the opponent , or attract firepower for a moment.

Under the circumstances at the time, as long as the old Western doctor was left behind, no matter which of the above situations occurred, the outcome of the entire battle would be very different.

But Xue Piao Renjian didn't do that. Facing this defeat, his expression didn't even change much. It was obvious that he had known that he would lose.

Ji Xuanyi probably understood what Xue Piao Renjian was thinking. It seemed that Mi Yin still liked Old Western Doctor as his teammate. Although it was hard to say whether Mi Yin would be excited to flirt with players of other professions in the future, Old Western Doctor would most likely become a regular teammate of him and Xue Piao Renjian.

Old Western Doctor is indeed a very talented PVP player. As a priest who lives in the wild, he can probably be considered a strong man who can dominate team battles of more than five and less than ten people. But when it comes to the arena, especially this kind of competitive arena, he is much worse in both mentality and awareness. This can be seen from the first round of the game.

Of course it is possible to improve. It can be said that for a talented player like Lao Xiyi, improvement is easier than eating and drinking. However, the reason why he has played three rounds in a row and is still the same as at the beginning is that there are problems in two aspects.

One reason was that the opponent was too weak. With Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin around, the old Western doctor had no intention of becoming stronger. Until the last game, he was probably thinking about clinging to the two big guys and not doing anything else.

Secondly, everything has been going too smoothly for the old Western doctor. He has never lost a single game so far, and his desire to win has not been aroused. How can he become stronger if he doesn't even have the desire to win?

That's why he lost the last match so regrettably. The old Western doctor may have realized that the key to victory or defeat lies in himself, but the situation at that time did not allow him to think too clearly. This vague awareness made him feel more guilty, and his desire to win and become stronger became stronger.

However, Ji Xuanyi didn't think that this match was planned by Xue Piao Renjian from beginning to end. The latter didn't have so many ideas. The original plan was probably to let the opponent win a little. This match was so exciting, it must be that the opponent was really strong, or the old Western doctor was really a drag. Xue Piao Renjian probably tried very hard, and only then did he manage to play the match like this. The losing move was just something he remembered at the last minute and just went with the flow.

In Ji Xuanyi's opinion, Xue Piao Renjian still didn't do enough. If he were to take the field, he would probably have to say some high-sounding nonsense to the old Western doctor, such as "It's not that we can't win, but I can't give up on my teammates", so that the latter would realize it more thoroughly.

But considering the nature of Xue Piao Renjian, telling lies is probably more difficult for him than fighting two people at the same time, so let it go. Moreover, judging from the current condition of the old Western doctor, the failure in the last game has already had a great impact on him. Now that the goal has been achieved, there is no need to worry about whether the effect is the best. Over-stimulation is not a good thing.

But in a way, there was nothing wrong with what the knight player from the second-place team said. Xue Piao Renjian was indeed underestimating them, otherwise he would not have used them as a whetstone to sharpen his mentality as an old Western doctor.

You know, training teammates is important, but it also depends on the occasion. Also, although finding opportunities is troublesome, they can definitely be found. Victory only comes once, and it is equally important to them. Since Xue Piao Renjian decided to educate the old Western doctor in this semi-final, it is probably because in his opinion, this team has no chance of winning in the next two games.

Xue Piao Renjian seemed like a taciturn person, and he still held a grudge after all this time? Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but think.

Maybe he held back during the fight to let the other side notice it, probably because of the previous quarrel? Ji Xuanyi thought that after the two teams had fought, both sides had a better idea of each other's strength, and the relationship might get better, but it seemed that it had completely slid to the worse side. Mi Yin now looked like she was comforting the old western doctor, and she must have been speechless in her heart, right?

Ji Xuanyi's guess was correct, this was indeed the case. While Mi Yin was comforting the old western doctor, he was indeed complaining in his heart. However, he had vaguely expected Xue Piao Renjian to do this, so the extent of his complaints was not too strong.

In pvp , who doesn't have two enemies? If there are conflicts, there will be conflicts. They are in different servers. At worst, they can continue to fight in the next arena competition ... Mi Yin silently comforted herself in her heart.

It took the old western doctor a long time to recover. It was a bit embarrassing that he couldn't hold back and burst into tears, but the old western doctor was a thick-skinned man. The embarrassment passed in a moment, and was replaced by an infinitely strong desire for revenge in his heart and the determination to win with Mi Yin and the other two.

The old western doctor calmed down his emotions, looked at Mi Yin, and said seriously: " Let me play again, I won't lose this time, I will cooperate with Master Xue Piao to win back together! "

Mi Yin looked at him deeply, and the old Western doctor looked back at him very solemnly, and the two of them looked at each other.

Just when the old doctor and many live viewers thought that the exciting " Go ahead, I believe in you! " scene from the TV series would appear, Mi Yin said: " No, it's best of three. If we lose another game, we will go home. "

Old Western doctor: "..."

Live audience: " ??? "

Mi Yin said very seriously: " You are still too new. Xue Piao can't carry you. In the last game, I took advantage of the opponent's inattention and used tactics to gain an advantage. If Xue Piao carries you up again in this game, he will chase you and beat you to death. "

Although Xue Piao Renjian didn't say anything, he nodded in agreement.

Old Western doctor: "... qaq ! "

This script is wrong! Normally, shouldn't the coach (crossed out) take the risk of sending a player who has already lost a game, and then the latter explodes with his little universe and wins back the way he lost? ! Miyin, what are you doing to Fei Si!

Mi Yin smiled kindly and mercilessly pushed the old western doctor aside, saying: " There's nothing we can do. You're too new. You won't have a chance to play after this competition. Just watch from below. We'll talk about it next time, hahaha ..."

Old Western doctor: "..."

The old western doctor felt like his whole body was about to break apart. Although he had some doubts about his own strength , there was no need to be so ruthless! Was there no chance for him to play this year? !

The live audience was also convinced by Mi Yin's honest words, and couldn't help but brush on the barrage: " Being a bad student is the original sin, I understand. "

After pushing away the old western doctor who had angrily decided to hone his techniques and consciousness, Mi Yin walked up to the registration desk, where Xue Piao Renjian was already waiting.

If the opponent had changed to a different configuration, they might have had more options for selecting players, but the opponent had two knights and a priest, so Mi Yin was destined to have to focus the battle on Xue Piao Renjian. If he couldn't use a cavalry priest, he could only use a cavalry assassin, and he couldn't use a thorn priest no matter what.

The opponents were still immersed in the anger of being looked down upon by Xue Piao Renjian and even being used as a whetstone to train their young teammates. They were ready to give them a hard time if Xue Piao Renjian brought the priest onto the field again. But when they saw that the person who came on the field was Mi Yin instead of the old doctor, the two knights' faces did not look better.

If they go to the old Western doctor, they feel that he looks down on them. If they go to Mi Yin, they feel a little guilty and he is really difficult to serve.

But the duo of Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian is well-known, and their strength is obvious to all. However, in addition to their individual combat capabilities, the tacit understanding between these two people is also terrifying, and they can be said to be invincible in the arena.

In the previous era of keyboard online games, if Xue Piao Renjian replaced Mi Yin in single-player competitions, then in the arena, whenever these two people teamed up to participate in a competition, the championship would never fall into the hands of anyone else.

It was because they had moved to a holographic online game, and because the two of them were only ranked fifth in the auditions, that everyone relaxed their vigilance against them. Now that they have discovered that their strength has not declined due to the change in game environment, and has even become stronger, when these two people are put together again, the second place can't help but dread them.

They can fight hard enough with just one person, what about two people?

But this vague panic only appeared for a moment and was then suppressed. After all, the fight hadn't started yet, and being cowardly now would be too damaging to morale.

The three people on the second side gathered together and looked at each other, not sure whether they should use a cavalry priest or a double cavalry.

The latter is of course more powerful and can better restrain assassins, but the opponents are Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian, and it is hard to say whether they can win in a head-on fight.

Although the former is more stable when facing a kitchen knife team, assassins are more restrained against priests, not to mention that it is Mi Yin's assassin. It is not known whether the dirty style of the knight and priest can work ... This is really a headache.

Fortunately, the second place team is a serious arena team. They did not use stupid tricks like rock-paper-scissors. Instead, they planned to use cavalry and priest first and play a safe game. After all, they won the first game, so it would be best if they could win the second game. If they lost, they would not be eliminated. If they were unlucky enough to lose, they would send two knights to fight with all their might in the last game.

In the deciding game, the Cleaver Team will have an exceptional performance in terms of momentum and strength. It would be best if they can win, but if they lose, they have tried their best and the opponent is just stronger. They will be convinced and have no regrets.

After the three of them discussed it, they decided to send out the Cavalry and the Priest to fight this battle.

Mi Yin has a good impression of opponents who take the game seriously. If there hadn't been a conflict between them before, he would have gone up to say hello and see if he could poach some of their players (?). But there's no need to do that now. If he went up to them, people might think he was going there to make fun of them.

Both sides registered their lineups and took to the court.

At this point, after learning about the game lineup, the players in the audience and those watching the live broadcast were almost going crazy.

Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin! A sentimental combination, a divine combination! They have too many fans and fans, but these two haven't participated in a competition together for a long time. This time they can meet again, and it's a holographic live broadcast. The fans are going to faint! When the two of them appeared at the birth point together, the barrage was immediately filled with the words "Xue Mi, go for it!" It was a pity that Mi Yin couldn't see it, so he couldn't explain it. But it probably wouldn't be of any use even if he explained it ...

"Well, to be honest, I never thought that there would be a day when we would be able to fight side by side in a competition again ..." Mi Yin couldn't help but say in a low voice.

Xue Piao Renjian glanced at him and replied, "I will do the same in the future."

Mi Yin couldn't help laughing when she heard this and said, "Well, there's still a lot of time." Even when the snow is falling, smiles appear on the earth.

There was a lot of screaming in the live broadcast barrage!

However, there was not much time left for the fans to celebrate. Soon, the countdown came to an end. Amid the roar, the fence separating the spawn point and the field collapsed. The moment Xue Piao Renjian rode away from the spawn point, Mi Yin reached out and shook hands with him. The former pulled lightly, and Mi Yin handsomely jumped on the horse. The two of them rushed out without any pause.

The two contestants of the second team, who had already climbed onto their horses and were ready before the show started, were immediately compared to each other and looked neither handsome nor in sync.

After complaining bitterly about Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian's actions in his heart, the knight here also carried the priest and rushed out of the birth point quickly to meet the two of them. There were horses on both sides, and the knights came into contact quickly, and within a few seconds they were within each other's combat range.

The knight here started with a stab on horseback. The damage of this skill was very high, but the CD was not too long, so it was very convenient to take the initiative. He thought Xue Piao Renjian would use the same trick to compete with him in speed and positioning, but he didn't expect Xue Piao Renjian to directly tighten the reins, raise the horse's front hooves, and start trampling and kicking him with his big skill!

The CD of the trample skill is not short. Apart from the skill cycle , it is usually used after catching the opponent and wanting to kill him. I didn't expect Xue Piao Renjian to be so fierce and not leave any back-up plan. However, in this way, not only can the damage of the stabbing be failed, but a large amount of blood will be lost. Even if a priest is brought with him, it is still a loss.

The knight complained about Xue Piao Renjian in his heart, anxiously wondering what he would do after he used his skill so early. At the same time, he had to retract his offensive and forcibly turn his horse's head to avoid the kick.

But Xue Piao Renjian's skills were not so easy to dodge. Qi Qin was a little flustered when facing his trampling skills, let alone this knight? As soon as he dodged the first kick, Xue Piao Renjian forcibly controlled the horse's displacement and kicked him again. He had no choice but to continue dodging, and he was almost thrown off the horse by the horse's large movements! Just when Xue Piao Renjian kicked the knight for the third time, the positions of the two men and their horses moved to a very awkward angle, and the other knight finally saw the whole picture of Xue Piao Renjian and his horse from the side – the back of Xue Piao Renjian's horse was empty? !

The knight was suddenly startled. Because of the previous perspective problem, he had no idea when Mi Yin got off Xue Piao Renjian's horse. Of course, he didn't know where the other party had gone now!

It was just a matter of a split second, and the knight suddenly reacted, and immediately wanted to swing his gun to attack from behind, but when he remembered that there was a priest on his horse, the knight's movements slowed down, and he had to quickly turn around to look!

However, before he turned his head, he heard a scream from his teammate, and then the weight was lightened and his teammate actually fell to the ground!

The knight, who was in the first person perspective, couldn't see anything and lost his teammates in a daze, but the audience in the stands and the players in the waiting area saw everything clearly.

In fact, the moment Xue Piao Renjian launched an attack on the knight, Mi Yin jumped off the horse from behind when Xue Piao Renjian's horse stood up, and instantly entered invisible state. The purpose of Xue Piao Renjian's trampling skill at the beginning was only one, which was to make the opponent suffer a big bump because of dodging the attack and losing balance – this was thanks to the old Western doctor who would complain to him about not being able to hold the saddle every time after playing in the arena, and Xue Piao Renjian became concerned about this matter.

The bumps had a huge impact on the knight, almost making him fall off his horse. The impact on the priest behind him was even more terrible. His teammates desperately held on to the saddle to avoid falling off. However, at this moment, Mi Yin, who was in invisible state, teleported directly to the side of the priest, startled him and attacked his hand!

Not to mention the normal reflex of a person being attacked, the priest was still holding his staff! Of course, his grip on the saddle became weaker, and coupled with the violent shaking of the horse, it would be strange if his teammates didn't fall off!

Because the knight realized that Mi Yin might appear a moment in advance, he reacted very quickly and reached out to grab his teammate immediately, but Xue Piao Renjian had not yet used up his skills, and the last kick was a solid one, causing the knight to stagger.

At this moment, Mi Yin rushed over tacitly and used a poison blade directly on the priest who wanted to reduce his own damage, paralyzing the opponent on the spot, and swung the dagger to slash at him, using all his skills, and slashed the priest to only half of his blood. At this time, Xue Piao Renjian, who had pushed away the opponent's knight, also rushed over and cooperated with Mi Yin, using all his skills and beating him violently, causing a wave of kills before the opponent's knight arrived !

The whole audience was shocked by the swiftness of Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian's movements and their tacit cooperation!

You know, it was less than a minute since the battle officially started, this kill came too fast! And the other knights were even in a state of confusion! Maybe they haven't reacted yet to how their teammates fell off the horse!

What the hell is this magical configuration and playing style of Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin! killing the opponent's priest, Mi Yin immediately caught up with Xue Piao Renjian in three or two steps. As soon as the latter stretched out his hand, Mi Yin got on the horse while running. Although the opponent had been reduced in number, neither of them had any powerful skills now, so they ran away.

The knight on the opposite side stared at the corpse of his teammate for a long time, and then he realized it and chased after Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian – but it was difficult for him and another knight teammate to fight Xue Piao Renjian together, so how could he possibly kill Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin alone? It didn't take long before he was killed in one wave by Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin who had already prepared their skills, and lost the second round of the game.

Compared with the first round, the second round was really too fast ... fast and confusing, but you can't say it was not exciting. The main reason was that the cooperation between Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian was too natural. The connection of skills was like eating and drinking, and no one reacted well.

When I saw the reactions of Xue Piao Renjian and Lao Xiyi, I thought the second game would also be a close one, but why does it seem like a crushing victory now?

It was such a daze. Even though it was clearly a win, the cheers in the second game were not as loud as the first. The fans just looked crazy and as if they were high.

It was not that they did not expect to lose the second round, but the second place team really did not expect to lose this round so easily. They were simply beaten to the ground, especially the priest, who did not use a single skill when he came on the field! He was defeated in one go, and his teammates were stunned!

When the two second place contestants came out of the passage, there was even some conflict. One said that he didn't know how he lost, and the other said how dare you say that when you were so fucking crazy!

When the two approached, Ji Xuanyi could hear them arguing. One of them said, "Ma Dian, why didn't you tell me earlier?!" The other one cursed, "Isn't it for my mother to take care of your output environment and try not to distract you from irrelevant things?"

The two of them were arguing and almost fighting. The remaining knight who hadn't played had an ugly expression on his face. The old western doctor opened his mouth wide, looking at Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin coming out of the passage, and muttered: " It seems like I learned something, but to have such a level of tacit understanding? Will I be torn apart by hand? "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

What on earth is this old western doctor thinking about?

Chapter 221

The second-place team finally realized that they had still underestimated Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin , but they had already entered the deciding round, and it was too late to regret the configuration they had sent out in the previous game.

The priest and the knight argued for a long time before they realized that the screen in the waiting area was still being broadcast live, and they stopped awkwardly.

Seeing the knight captain who didn't play in the last game had a livid face , the priest felt a little ashamed, but since they had already lost, he could only comfort him: " Although we lost , this tactic is the safest one . Don't take it too seriously. "

He was right . The captain's expression eased a little, and he shook his head again, saying, " I should have thought of this earlier. Once a team plays it safe in the arena , it will most likely lose. Without the will to fight , how can it possibly win? "

It is wrong to try this idea from the beginning . Only those who try their best are qualified to win. The knight captain stood up suddenly and said with a firm look: " Let's go , it's the last game. " The knight and the priest looked at each other , the priest stayed , and the knight followed the captain to register.

For both Mi Yin's team and the second place team, this was the first time they had to play a decisive game in a 1-1 situation . Although there was no change in the status of the two teams, the spectators watching the game were very excited.

The old western doctor calmed down from the blow of failure and no longer clamored to go on the court. Even if Mi Yin asked him to go in the final decisive game, he would not go. It was not because he was afraid, but mainly because he knew his own weight and knew he could not play this time. So he just encouraged Mi Yin and the others and returned to his seat.

When Ji Xuan saw that Mi Yin's face turned green after being invigorated by the old western doctor, and he looked like he had lost all hope in life, he couldn't help but ask: " What did you say to Mi Yin? Why does he look like that? "

The old western doctor was stunned for a moment and said, " What's wrong? I told him that his cooperation with Xue Piao Renjian is amazing. After this game, he will definitely have more fans ..."

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Are you going to cheer her up? Are you trying to make Mi Yin lose her temper? Are you an undercover sent by the other side? ? ?

Ji Xuan was completely speechless. Fortunately, Mi Yin was not affected too much. After all, he was used to it. Too many lice won't itch, and too much powder won't be a worry!

The captain of the second team looked at Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian with a complicated expression. Just as he was about to say something, Mi Yin shook her head at him and said, "Let's talk after the fight."

The captain fell silent, put down the registration form, and led his teammates into the passage. Mi Yin glanced at their backs, smiled, and said to Xue Piao Renjian: "Let's go too. It's a good time to take a break after this fight."

This statement seems to have confirmed that they will have a place in tomorrow's finals.

Xue Piaorjian didn't say anything, just nodded and walked towards the passage in silence.

The two teams took their positions and walked to the birth point. Mi Yin had originally planned to mount his horse like in the previous game. Although it had no effect on the battle situation, such an action could, on the one hand, boost morale, and on the other hand, confirm that he and Xue Piao Renjian were ready to cooperate with each other. It was a necessary habitual little action. But Mi Yin suddenly remembered what the old western doctor said, and couldn't help but imagine the scene of herself getting on the horse from a third-person perspective, and found that it did seem a bit gay?

Mi Yin didn't dare to show his tacit understanding anymore. He honestly used both hands and feet to climb onto Xue Piao Renjian's horse. This surprised Xue Piao Renjian a little, and he couldn't help but look back at him in surprise.

Mi Yin said with a sad face: "Good brothers should climb onto the horse themselves!"

Snowfall: "..... ??? "

Although Xue Piao Renjian looked confused, how Mi Yin got on the horse actually had no effect on the battle. As soon as the countdown ended, Xue Piao Renjian immediately drove the horse and rushed out like an arrow.

This time, the two knights on the opposite side learned the lesson from the previous game and did not sprint in a straight line again. Instead, one of them made a slight detour and carefully included the side of Xue Piao Renjian's horse in his sight, making sure to prevent Mi Yin from disappearing silently again.

Although almost everyone thinks that keeping an eye on an assassin is a very stupid thing, for such a battle-hardened master, knowing when the assassin disappears, where he disappears from, and how far away he is from himself and his teammates , once the opponent launches an attack, there is almost a 60% probability of predicting the opponent's actions.

Sixty percent may not seem high, but when facing an elusive profession like an assassin, it is a very rare accuracy rate. If the prediction is successful and the assassin is caught off guard, with the explosive power of the two knights, they may be able to take the person away in one wave. Of course they would not miss such an opportunity.

As an assassin, how could Mi Yin not know what the other party was thinking? Facing the other party's surveillance, he already had a countermeasure!

Before Xue Piaorean Renjian came into contact with the local knight, when there were about seven or eight meters between them, Xue Piaorean Renjian suddenly reached back and held Mi

Yin's arms. Then he straightened his legs on the pedals, exerted force from his waist, and with a low shout, threw Mi Yin directly into the sky!

He learned this move from Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin. Fortunately, Mi Yin was an assassin with a thin body, otherwise, with Xue Piao Renjian's posture and his slightly weak strength, he might have been thrown off the horse.

Although this action was sudden and somewhat disruptive, the falling speed was certain after all, which made it easier to judge Mi Yin's position. The two knights on the opposite side immediately looked up at Mi Yin!

Unexpectedly, the scene was completely different from what they had imagined. As soon as Mi Yin broke away from Xue Piao Renjian's hand and left the "horseback range", he immediately activated the invisibility skill. At this time, he was even in a state of flying upwards, and because his movements were too fast, there was no time to determine which direction he was flying. In other words, let alone which direction Mi Yin fell from, they didn't even know which direction Mi Yin disappeared from!

This is fucked up. In this situation, there is no point in making any predictions!

The two knights were stunned for a moment and had to give up guessing Mi Yin's actions. They temporarily focused all their attention on Xue Piao Renjian.

In fact, they couldn't be distracted even if they wanted to. After Xue Piao Renjian threw Mi Yin out, he immediately came into contact with the knight who was rushing towards him. He stabbed the knight with a shot, and the knight almost fell off his horse.

Just like Xue Piao Renjian said, he was the only one who would win in a one-on-one duel with the knights. Now the one-on-one situation was obviously disadvantageous to the second team. The captain, who was originally preparing to target Mi Yin from the side, could only rush up immediately to support his teammates and try to reduce Xue Piao Renjian's health.

But this time, their blood pressure reduction speed was obviously not as fast as last time.

The old western doctor couldn't help but ask: "Has the snowy world finally exploded?"

Ji Xuan glanced at him and said, "No, Xue Piao Renjian played the same as before. It seems that the situation is better this time only because both opponents have a little more concerns and have become hesitant to attack."

Although they had forced their attention to Xue Piao Renjian, how could they not be distracted by Mi Yin, such a big assassin who was still hidden? Compared with the previous explosive play, this time, every time they used a skill, they would consider in their minds whether they needed to save the skill. What should they do if Mi Yin suddenly appeared?

The two of them would even be distracted and pay attention to each other's backs, fearing that Mi Yin would suddenly appear. Once they failed to react in time and were controlled, they would be doomed!

However, Xue Piao Renjian had no worries at all. To be precise, because his teammate on the field was Mi Yin, he knew her and trusted her unreservedly. Now could be said to be the moment when he was most relaxed and could fully display his strength!

As one was gaining strength while the other was losing strength, although it was clearly a one-on-two situation, Xue Piao Renjian's health was dropping relatively faster, but in terms of

momentum it was as if he was the only one suppressing the other two, and the rhythm of the battle was more and more under his control!

Seeing that the situation was getting more and more wrong, the captain of the second team couldn't help but curse inwardly: " Fuck! Why hasn't he come out yet! Does he want to waste time with us like this? "

If they continue to be distracted, it would be a real joke if the two of them were caught by Xue Piao Renjian!

" There's nothing we can do, " his teammate said bitterly, " As long as he stays invisible as a deterrent, Xue Piao Renjian can gain the upper hand. Why should he come out? Unless we can reduce Xue Piao Renjian's health. "

But doing so would inevitably lead to less vigilance against Mi Yin, and once caught, it would basically be the end of the game.

The captain of the second place realized at this time that they should not have worried so much at the beginning. After thinking about it, they still wanted to save their skills. In fact, it didn't matter even if they used more skills. After all, the assassin's pursuit and killing did not pose much threat to the knight. They only needed to suppress Xue Piao Renjian and grasp the rhythm of the battle. There was still a certain possibility of victory.

But it's no use saying this now. Their performance in the first two games was not very good, and they were affected in this game. They became less keen in grasping the opportunities, which led to them losing the initiative. If they continue to be timid, you know how miserable the defeat will be without even playing.

The captain gritted his teeth and whispered, " Let's go! "

The health of both of them and Xue Piao Renjian is decreasing, and it is estimated that it will be not long before Mi Yin makes a move . Now they can only use their mobility to run away first while Mi Yin is not on Xue Piao Renjian's horse, and then strike back when Mi Yin realizes that he can't catch up and climbs onto Xue Piao Renjian's horse !

However, in this way, the rhythm of the battle will become very tight for them. After all, Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin move less, while they have to run around, and it can be said that they cannot afford to make any mistakes. However, this is also a way to slowly regain the rhythm and recover the advantage through high-frequency short contacts. He believes that with his own and his teammates' abilities, he can still do this.

His teammates immediately understood his plan from just one word, and without saying a word, they waved their guns to drive Xue Piao Renjian away and prepared to evacuate.

If all goes well, once they start fighting while running, it will be difficult for Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin to catch them. They can also take this opportunity to stabilize their position, slowly regain the advantage, seize the opportunity and kill Xue Piao Renjian !

As long as Mi Yin is the only one left on the field, even if he still has a lot of health, he will have no chance of turning the tables due to the professional suppression of the knight.

Having made up their minds, the two men immediately prepared to distance themselves from Xue Piaore Renjian. They moved very quickly. Logically, Mi Yin should not be able to react in time. Taking the latter's mobility into consideration, Xue Piaore Renjian would definitely stay and wait for him. Of course, it would be even better if Xue Piaore Renjian did not wait for Mi Yin and

chased them alone. Once the two men's positions were out of sync and Mi Yin was unable to provide support, they could then besiege Xue Piaore Renjian without any worries!

The two people had very beautiful thoughts. When they turned around and prepared to distance themselves, Xue Piao Renjian did not make any move to chase them. It seemed that he instantly understood their intention to run away, so he gave up the pursuit and waited for Mi Yin to meet him.

To be fair, he and his teammates could not do this so decisively when the enemy turned around and tried to escape. In terms of tacit understanding alone, they were indeed not as good as Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin.

But this is exactly what they want. If Xue Piao Renjian chases and beats them and then stops in time, it would be a bit of a loss for them!

As he was thinking this, the captain suddenly felt something was wrong. He subconsciously turned his head to look at his teammates, and saw that there was a subtle fluctuation in the air behind them .

" Turn back!!! " He shouted almost heartbreakingly, but it was too late. Mi Yin appeared out of thin air in an instant and stabbed the knight in the back with a knife!

Poison Blade is activated, paralyzing for three seconds!

The knight froze immediately, unable to move like a stone statue, but because the horse was still charging forward, the knight lost his balance and fell hard to the ground. Mi Yin pounced on him without hesitation.

The second captain immediately wanted to turn back to rescue, but Xue Piao Renjian had already caught up and stopped him directly!

In a one-on-one fight, he was no match for Xue Piao Renjian and could only watch his teammate being killed by Mi Yin , while his own health was no longer recoverable.

They lost ...

The moment the game ended, the cheers from the audience had reached their highest point, but unfortunately Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian could not hear it. The two of them just smiled at each other, whispered something, and returned to the waiting area through the passage.

The faces of the three members of the second team all looked unhappy. Normally, an assassin would be very passive when facing a knight, not only because of his mobility, but also because the knight was sitting on a horse, which was far beyond the assassin's attack range. It was very difficult to catch a knight and kill him .

Until now, they still don't understand how Mi Yin did it. They moved so fast, how could Mi Yin catch up with them and stab the knight? How could he have grasped the timing so accurately? Because there was no way to predict Mi Yin's position, they could only rely on combat experience to make inferences. In the minds of the second-place captain, they actually tended to believe that Mi Yin's position would be closer to Xue Piao Renjian. After all, it was not easy for an assassin to fight a knight alone. But when Mi Yin appeared, they were actually seven or eight meters away from Xue Piao Renjian, and Mi Yin seemed to have been prepared and had expected them to evacuate ...

This made the three members of the second team very depressed. They had already lost, so they simply didn't care about face. After Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian came out of the passage,

the captain of this team came up to them and said bluntly: " You are very strong, we are really no match for you. "

Mi Yin was stunned for a moment, and just as she was about to say something, the other party said, " It's not about saving face. We did lose so quickly because of a tactical mistake. We didn't give our all this time. "

Really unwilling to admit defeat, Mi Yin couldn't help showing a helpless smile and said: " I feel it, after all, this is the first competition, it's normal to be unfamiliar, I hope you can show your strength in the next competition, and, what I said at the beginning was indeed unintentional, you are indeed very strong, I just ... oh, sorry. "

The captain shook his head solemnly: " In online games, being bad is the original sin. You guys are awesome, so you are qualified to say that. "

Probably because he couldn't think of anything else to say, the captain held it in for a long time, but finally gave up and said shamelessly: " I just want to ask, how did you catch my teammate? "

Mi Yin didn't expect the opponent to suddenly serve a straight ball. She was stunned for a moment before she reacted. She looked at the opponent innocently and said, " I don't know either. You were fighting in a group, kicking around. Wouldn't it be easy for me to get hurt by mistake if I was lying in ambush? I just walked a little further away , and who knew you would suddenly rush towards me ..."

Mi Yin spread her hands helplessly and said, " You guys have already thrown yourself into my arms, I feel bad to let you go just like that, right? So I just went up and stabbed you, and it just happened to hit you. "

team leader: "....."

Just like that? ? ? That's how they lost??? Was Miyin kidding him? !

But why did Mi Yin tease him? Why did she tease him? His strength was there, so did he need to bother lying to them?

Seeing that the other person's face was ashen and he looked like he was about to spit out blood, Mi Yin asked with concern: " Are you okay? "

The latter shook his head with difficulty and said, " I'm fine. You guys keep going. We'll retreat first ..."

 " Are you leaving now? " Mi Yin asked.

Although they only have this one game in the morning, they still have to go through the ending process later. The staff may even give them special shots. This is the last chance for this team to show up in this competition.

It's not shameful to lose in the semi-finals.

The captain probably didn't care about it. He waved his hand and led his team away with a sad look on his face.

The old western doctor couldn't help but jump up, ran to Mi Yin and asked: " Are you telling the truth? It was just because they were unlucky that they chose to retreat in the direction you were in, so their half-implemented plan was disrupted, and then they lost??? "

Mi Yin raised an eyebrow at the old Western doctor with an unfathomable look, which made the other party stunned.

Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but shook his head. No wonder the old doctor was always fooled by Ye Linyu. The waiting area was being broadcast live. Mi Yin had already said that to the other team's captain. Even if there were other reasons, could he explain it to the old doctor again in front of everyone? It was impossible!

However, according to Ji Xuanyi's point of view, Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian's victory certainly could not be just a coincidence or bad luck for the other party. This can be seen from the fact that the two opposing team members retreated and Xue Piao Renjian had no intention of chasing them. After all, even if he couldn't see where Mi Yin was, he must have known it in his mind. In this case, there was no need to wait for Mi Yin to pick up the other party.

Xue Piao Renjian stopped only because of one thing. He knew that the other party could not run away, and in order to facilitate Mi Yin's movements, he could not chase the other party, causing confusion in the other party's movements and affecting Mi Yin's plan.

It is estimated that the second-place team will be able to react to this matter after they go out. The reason why Mi Yin was able to catch them is, firstly, because he is experienced in battle and can predict their actions with a high degree of accuracy, and secondly, it is more intuitive. In any case, Mi Yin can do this completely subjectively, not because of any coincidence, which proves that his ability is indeed much stronger than the players in this team.

It does not refer solely to individual combat effectiveness, but rather to comprehensive judgment in the arena. With Mi Yin's experience and strength in the arena after such a long period of immersion, it would be useless for them to come to the next competition.

Maybe Mi Yin didn't want to disappoint them too much so she lied and said she just happened to run into them by luck?

Ji Xuanyi shook his head. He didn't quite understand what Mi Yin was thinking, but he didn't have much time to focus on Mi Yin and the others.

The half of the game in the afternoon was their battle with the seeded team of Potian. Although Potian seemed to be frightened by his brutal performance in the previous game, but in terms of strength alone, this team could beat the seeded team, so it must not be too bad, and Potian was a player that Ji Xuanyi thought was very talented before.

In the holographic online game, with the bonus of chuunibyou, Potian will definitely practice his techniques and fighting skills very carefully, and he will definitely not be an easy opponent to deal with.

If it were someone else, Ji Xuanyi might be able to vaguely sense the other person's strength from their expression and performance, but Potian, this mentally retarded chuunibyou, did nothing but pretend to be cool. Ji Xuanyi had no idea of his bottom line and couldn't help but be a little more wary of him.

It was obvious that Potian treated Ji Xuanyi the same way. This could be seen from the fact that he hid behind his teammates and only showed Ji Xuanyi his wary eyes and a big forehead.

Po Tian's knight teammate couldn't help but say, " Boss, can you be more savvy? Isn't this your destined enemy ? Your reaction is as if he is your destined enemy! "

Potian said angrily: " How dare you! I call this secret observation, what do you know! "

After saying that, he hid himself a little tighter, thinking anxiously in his heart, Ji Xuanyi seems to be very fierce when fighting. Will he be targeted during the afternoon game?

Chapter 222

After being reminded by his teammates , Potian finally mustered up a little courage and looked less cowardly, but his eyes were still a little vague when facing Ji Xuanyi.

" What should we do? " The warlock in their team said worriedly, " Can Potian show his full potential in this state? I can't accept it if he loses like the second place. "

The knight didn't seem too worried and consoled him, " It's okay. He'll forget about these things when the fight starts. "

Although Potian is a bit unreliable, he is the strongest player they have ever seen in their lives . Even though they usually treat Potian like a child, in fact, Potian is the one who can give them a sense of security and support when fighting . You know, Potian was able to form a gang by himself before his second year syndrome worsened, and he would not let them down at the critical moment.

While his teammates were discussing, Potian finally managed to adjust his mentality and walked towards Ji Xuanyi. Apart from his erratic steps , there was almost no problem with him. Potian walked up to Ji Xuanyi , hesitated for a moment , and then said: " I saw your game , you are indeed very strong . Although I still regret that you chose a support , there is no doubt that you are qualified to be my opponent. "

Ji Xuanyi thought he had something to say , but he ended up speaking in this kind of chuunibyou way. He suddenly felt bored and wanted to log off.

When Potian saw that the other party didn't want to listen to him , he quickly shouted: " Wait a minute! I haven't finished talking yet. This afternoon's game is your last game. If you don't listen to me now, you won't have another chance! "

Ji Xuanyi then stopped, looked back at him, and corrected him: " The semi-finals are not knockout rounds. Even if you lose, you still have to play against the second place team next time. "

After Ji Xuanyi said this, even Mi Yin and the others were stunned. They had played so many knockout rounds that they almost treated the semi-finals as knockout rounds. Yes, there would be a competition for third and fourth place after the finals.

Everyone showed an expression of sudden enlightenment, which made Ji Xuanyi frown.

What kind of people are these!

But it's not everyone's fault. The arena games are so tense and the battles are so fierce. Apart from thinking about tactics and considering configuration based on the opponent's situation, everyone really doesn't have that much time to think about other things. It's normal to forget the competition system.

Potian was in a trance for a moment before he said, " Ah, it seems so ..."

What seems like, is actually the case!

Ji Xuanyi almost couldn't help rolling his eyes at him. When he was about to leave with Qi Qin, he was stopped by Potian again.

" Oh, never mind. Even if there is another fight, I have to say it now, " Potian shouted, " I don't think I did anything wrong in that incident. Don't even think about me apologizing like Xiefeng Shuyu and the others. "

Ji Xuanyi frowned and looked back at him. Po Tianji looked him in the eye seriously and said, " So you did nothing wrong in killing my gang members. I don't expect your apology, nor do I want to pursue it. I want to fight you only because you are a strong man. You are the only one in the world who deserves a serious fight from me! "

" I must tell you these words before the game because I don't want you to have any burden or influence from the past. If you understand, just let go of those things and just treat me as a powerful opponent who has nothing to do with you, " Potian looked up at him and said word by word, " Put aside everything and fight hard! "

Ji Xuanyi looked at him deeply, and the two of them stared at each other without giving in. After a while, Ji Xuanyi sneered and said, " Stupid chuunibyou. "

Then, leaving Potian with a look of disbelief and even insult, he left with Qi Qin without looking back.

" He actually dared to scold me like that! How dare he! " Potian pointed at Ji Xuanyi's back and shouted at his two teammates in an accusing manner, just like an elementary school student who was bullied by his classmates and was looking for someone to complain to. Although they actually had the same idea as Ji Xuanyi in their hearts, at this critical moment when the war was about to begin, Potian's teammates still cooperated very well and followed his performance.

" Little brother , " the warlock cursed in a very little brother tone, " How abominable! We must teach him a lesson! "

The knight also shared the same hatred and said: " That's right, we can't let him go! " Potian was satisfied after getting the response from his two younger brothers. He smiled coldly at Ji Xuanyi's back and said, " Oh, stupid guy, this afternoon, you will know what kind of person you have offended! "

The warlock leaned close to the knight's ear and complained in a voice not much louder than the buzz of a mosquito: " It's not the time for him to be afraid of being beaten! "

The knight also whispered back: " Stop talking. If anyone hears him, he'll have another attack! " The two of them returned to their original positions with a sympathetic look in their eyes, posing with Potian .

After Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin left the waiting area, Qi Qin couldn't help but smile, looked at Ji Xuanyi, and said: " Even though you said that, Xuanyi is actually a little excited, right? "

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrow, glanced at him sideways, and said, " You are the one who talks too much. "

Even though he scolded Potian, Ji Xuanyi himself also had a second-year syndrome. How could he not feel a little shaken when Potian challenged him to a fight?

Just like Potian said, since he thought that there was nothing wrong with what happened in the past, there was no need for Ji Xuanyi to force himself. The gaming world was unreasonable. So he might as well put it aside and fight seriously!

"Potian's team is not easy to deal with," Ji Xuan said, "Potian is the main one. Whether it's archery or archer riding, it's hard to beat him. His archers are only stronger than Guan Qibo and his team, not weaker than them. After all, your profession is severely restrained. If possible, you should set your killing target on Potian at the beginning."

The reason why Ji Xuanyi said this was because the opponent was indeed very strong, and he was worried that if the game was left unfinished, Qi Qin would be killed by Potian using his speed. If Potian could be killed in advance, then the next things would be much simpler. But correspondingly, this strategy is definitely much more difficult to implement than prioritizing killing Potian's teammates. After all, a player's strength lies not only in output, but also in survivability. What's more, there is only a warlock and no healer in Potian's team, which shows that his survivability without treatment is also very strong. If the operation is not done well, Ji Xuanyi and the others may be killed by Potian, and then Potian's teammates will cooperate with Potian to kill them.

Even Ji Xuanyi himself was a little hesitant when he mentioned this tactic, so you can imagine how high the risk is.

Seeing his hesitation, Qi Qin said, "Why don't we just kill his teammates? As long as we can kill his teammates before the two of us are killed, if we work together, we should still be able to..."

Ji Xuanyi shook his head and said, "It's difficult to do this. Potian will definitely target me, there's no doubt about that. The archer's attack method is not easy to dodge. After killing his teammates, my chance of surviving is only about 30%. Unless you are sure you can beat him in a one-on-one fight, I still think it's better to kill Potian first."

Hearing this, Qi Qin looked down at Ji Xuanyi, and Ji Xuanyi also looked up at him. The two looked at each other for a while. Qi Qin suddenly smiled, and Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows at him and stopped talking.

In the afternoon, the audience seats were packed. One could imagine how exciting the match between the seeded team and Ji Xuan's team would be, and the players were almost scrambling to get a spot.

Because we want to take care of the experience of more players watching the game, tickets for each morning and afternoon game are bought separately, so that the seats for all games will not be occupied by the same group of players. This setting is generally for the benefit of most players. So even though many players complained that they couldn't have a good lunch because of the scramble for tickets, no one asked the official to change this setting.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia and others were able to sit in the first row to watch the game every time thanks to the friends and relatives tickets from Ji Xuanyi and others. It was also thanks to the hard work of Ji Xuanyi and Mi Yin that they made it to the semi-finals.

You know, Xiaoxiao Yuxia and his friends had many relatives and friends from other teams around them before, but most of them have left now.

"That's the seeded team. Can Ji Xuanyi and his team do it?" Xiao Xiaoyu couldn't help but say as she sat in her seat.

Ye Linyu smiled and said, "Even if Ji Xuanyi and the others can't do it, the old western doctor and the others can. I think they will definitely win the championship this time."

Xu Chu was shocked and said, " Among the two teams in the second server, there is only one old western doctor from Youyue City. Of course you said that, but I think Xiaoxiao Yuxia's worry is not unnecessary. "

Hearing this, Jian Xi Xin Jiu nodded seriously and said, " That's right. The seed team has a higher chance of winning than Ji Xuanyi and his team. And I heard from Ji Xuanyi that the middle school archer named Po Tian is very strong and can restrain Tian Xia. Even if Tian Xia is very powerful, he may not be able to get any good results in his hands. "

Ze, Yu, Sishui and the other two were nodding frantically. Xu Chu said seriously, " No, no, no, that's not what I meant. What I meant was that if Ji Xuanyi and the others fail to make it to the finals, there will only be six friends and family tickets left for the finals. We have to exclude Ye Linyu and Yun Zhongjian. With four tickets, we won't have enough seats. This is too serious. We must be worried about it! "

Everyone showed an expression of sudden enlightenment.

Sword washing new wine: "..."

Why would he be so desperate to discuss this kind of issue with a bunch of noobs?

In the drizzling rain, they were particularly excited to cheer for Ji Xuanyi and his team for the tickets for their friends and relatives. After a forced explanation from the staff, Ji Xuanyi and his team finally stood on the podium for the registration of the first game.

Potian glanced at Ji Xuanyi, then looked at Qi Qin in the audience and said, " Your twin brother didn't even show up in the semi-finals? "

Ji Xuanyi said calmly: " My biological father is more important than the game. "

This is true. Although there are many characters in anime who kill their fathers, Potian, a middle school boy with a second syndrome, has a good relationship with his father. When he heard this, he just snorted and didn't say much.

Both sides register at the same time and at a distance, so there is no possibility that one side can peek at the other side's configuration. Therefore, unless you don't care about this and have exposed your tactics before, generally speaking, both sides don't know the other side's situation when they are on the field, and can only infer the next possible lineup based on the other side's configuration.

Ji Xuan thought about it and knew that Potian's team would definitely not send out cavalry. The core of their team was Potian, so the only possible ones were archers and archers. If it was the latter, it would of course be better to use sword stabbing. If it was the former, although swordsmanship would also be restrained, it would still be slightly better than sword stabbing. ID on the form , put down his pen and got off the table. However, Potian was much faster than him. He didn't even think about it and finished filling it out in two seconds and got off the table. The staff member picked up the forms of both teams, unfolded them for everyone to see, and said, " Team Po Ting Chun sent archer Po Tian and knight Ting Chun Hen, and Team Suibian Da Da sent warlock Ji Xuan Yi and swordsman Tian Xia Di Yi. Please enter the entrance passage for both teams. "

Potian probably originally intended to choose a team name that was extremely childish, like Qi Qin's ID would be very suitable. But his two teammates' names were too feminine, one was Ting

Chunhen and the other Ting Qiao. So he could only choose a team name that did not match his personal style at all, which made Potian very dissatisfied for a while.

Seeing that the configuration was just right and there was no need to waste more energy due to the professional restraint disadvantage, Ji Xuanyi relaxed a little and looked at the situation on Potian's side.

Potian still had that dead look of a middle school student with a second-year syndrome and looked at him nonchalantly. His knight teammate named Ting Chunhen, on the other hand, gave Ji Xuanyi a friendly smile.

Ji Xuanyi turned his gaze away mercilessly, and Qi Qin had no choice but to nod at Ting Chunhen to prevent the latter from being so embarrassed.

Both sides left the waiting area and entered the passage leading to the battle field. After a while, they appeared at the birth points on both sides of the arena.

When counting down, Ji Xuanyi suddenly thought of Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin, as well as the knight and priest in the team of Li Yuexishan, who came in third, and couldn't help but say, "It's really weird. It feels like a lot of people who have nothing to do have a lot of fans. How come the two of us are all so depressed? "

There is no need to talk about Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian. After such a long time, Li Yue Xishan has been eliminated for a long time, but the popularity of the priest and knight in the team shows no sign of decreasing. On the contrary, the number of fans of him and Qi Qin is not even as many as that of Mu Xuanyi, who cried and said that his male god has been taken and is no longer alive.

Hearing this, Qi Qin was also very depressed, and said sadly: "Xu Chu said that these days there are more people who rely on orthopedics than those who rely on official marriages! "

"Nonsense!" Ji Xuan said angrily, "Don't play with Xu Chu anymore! In today's game, we will let those blind eaters know that the official match is the right way! "

When Ji Xuanyi said this, he completely forgot that although the audience seats could not see the scene inside the birth point, the live broadcast could see it clearly. Not only did Mi Yin couldn't help but cover her face, the audience also commented in the barrage: "Ji Xuanyi is so cute! The official pairing is the best! Real Mu Xuanyi fans only eat the official pairing! "

Ji Xuanyi was talking to Qi Qin when the countdown came to an end. With the collapse of the fences on both sides, the arena competition officially began!

As usual, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin walked outside leisurely – in fact, with their displacement abilities, it was probably impossible for them to walk faster.

Potian and Ting Chunhen on the opposite side did not use the knights' mobility to approach them quickly, but discussed for a while before stepping out of the birth point.

The distance between the two birth points was very far, about four hundred meters. Potian squinted his eyes and looked at where Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were. He suddenly pulled out an arrow from behind, put it on the bow, pulled the bowstring to its fullest, with the arrow pointing obliquely at the sky. After a pause, he suddenly let go, and the arrow flew out with a "whoosh" and disappeared.

The players in the audience couldn't help but whisper to each other, what was Potian going to do?

Although the physics system of this game is very well done, as long as you are strong enough, the thrown objects will fall where they should fall, but the skills have range requirements. If the distance is too far , they cannot be used or they will go off track or even become ineffective. What's more, Potian is now hundreds of meters away from Ji Xuanyi and the others. Even if it is a normal attack, this arrow will not be able to hit him, right?

" Is it a warning shot or a celebration? " someone couldn't help but guess.

The people next to him were speechless: " What a psycho! He hasn't even been beaten yet, what's the point of celebrating? "

Only Ting Chunhen looked at Potian, who was smiling and angry, and shook his head helplessly, saying: " Are you ready? Get on the horse. "

Potian said: " Wait a minute, I haven't seen their reaction yet. "

As soon as Potian finished speaking, Ji Xuanyi's steps forward suddenly stopped. The next second, a sharp arrow fell from the sky with a sound of breaking through the air, and the tail of the arrow hummed and nailed into the ground an inch in front of his toes.

The players in the audience couldn't see clearly, but the players watching the live broadcast were suddenly shocked . There was only one sentence in the barrage except " WTF!!! "

If everyone initially thought that Potian and his team had certain strength just because of the title of the seeded team, then after this arrow, everyone truly realized how awesome this team is! Even a strong team like Ji Xuanyi might fall at their hands!

Immediately, a group of viewers who were easily bored with the old and easily loved the new were attracted by the strength of Potian, a little middle school student with a second-year syndrome, while another group of Ji Xuanyi's diehard fans began to worry.

Qi Qin was also shocked by Potian's accuracy. At this distance and with this shooting method, even he couldn't do it. Guan Qibo and the others were far worse. It seemed that Ji Xuanyi was right. Potian was indeed a tough guy. No wonder he had such a serious second-year syndrome. Undoubtedly, this arrow without any skills only symbolized provocation! Ji Xuanyi's face gradually darkened.

Potian squinted his eyes and took a look. He was originally showing off, but was startled by Ji Xuanyi's expression. He felt a little panicked, but he couldn't show it, so he pretended to be complacent and said, " This effect is not bad. It's worth my special training for so long. "

As he said this, he used his hands and feet to climb onto Ting Chunhen's horse with a guilty conscience. He was very worried that Ji Xuan would suddenly fly over and beat him up. He could run faster if he was on a horse.

Hearing Chun Hen's words, he didn't realize that Po Tian had provoked him and had actually intimidated him, and thought that he was preparing to be serious, he couldn't help but complain in his heart.

Yes, you have been practicing this move for a long time. It would be better to practice something else.

Potian started practicing this move after he confirmed that Ji Xuanyi would take part in the competition. It looked very cool at first. Tingqiao and Ting Chunhen thought it was a killer move , but later they found out that it was just for show and provocation. They were speechless for a long time.

"Anyway, they must be frightened by me now, and their morale is in chaos!" Potian said with his eyes open, talking nonsense, "Quick! Take this opportunity to catch them off guard!" Ting Chunhen let out a long sigh, swung the reins as he was told, and galloped towards Ji Xuanyi and the others. But of course he was not following Potian's command. Potian's reliability was limited to individual combat. For battles that required tactics, he could only rely on Ting Chunhen and Tingqiao.

But it doesn't matter. With Potian's fighting power, tactics are actually not that important. Ting Chunhen was thinking, and when he was about to step into Potian's attack range, he stretched out his hand, let Potian off the galloping horse, and rushed towards Ji Xuanyi alone without hesitation!

He knew clearly what his goal was. As a swordsman, Qi Qin posed no threat to Potian. The only person he needed to deal with was Ji Xuanyi, who could cooperate with Qi Qin. As long as he could kill Ji Xuanyi, it didn't matter whether he survived or not.

To be precise, he might not die. After all, there was the huge threat of Potian. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin could not just leave Potian alone and attack him wholeheartedly. This was another reason why he rushed forward so recklessly.

If Ji Xuanyi really used all his skills on him, then Potian would be under even less pressure. It could be said that he didn't even have to kill Ji Xuanyi. He just needed to use up the opponent's skills. After all, a warlock without skills could at most block damage for the swordsman, and killing two in a row was already a common occurrence for Potian.

But to be on the safe side, he couldn't be too lazy and decided to beat Ji Xuanyi to a low health level.

Ting Chunhen was thinking, he ignored Qi Qin beside him and rushed towards Ji Xuan. How could Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin not see through his thoughts? At the same time Ting Chunhen let go of Potian, Qi Qin had already grabbed Ji Xuanyi's hand. Before Ting Chunhen got close, he directly threw Ji Xuanyi towards Potian, and he raised his sword to fight Ting Chunhen. Ting Chunhen immediately realized that Ji Xuanyi and the others wanted to kill Potian first and then deal with him.

But Ji Xuanyi and his team's tactics might work wonders against two archers, but for a knight, no matter what the purpose is, it is definitely not a good idea to keep the swordsman and the warlock at a distance!

Ting Chunhen immediately turned his horse around, gave up Qi Qin without hesitation, and ran towards Potian again – the swordsman's mobility was ridiculously low, and before he killed Ji Xuanyi, Qi Qin had no chance of catching up!

Chapter 223

Although the core combat force of this team is Potian, it does not mean that Ting Chunhen has no ability. If you want to get a place in the seed team, everyone in this team must be a master! Ting Chunhen acted very quickly to ignore Qi Qin and almost instantly switched his target to Ji Xuanyi and used the trample skill directly. This was a battle between two teams of kitchen knife players and Ji Xuanyi and his men would not give Potian a chance to breathe. Ting Chunhen

had no need to hold back his skills. Now he just wanted to deal all the damage he could. Even if he could n't kill Ji Xuanyi, at least taking away half of his blood would be good!

How could Ji Xuanyi not think of this? The core member of Potingchun is Potian . The opponent's advantage when facing the swordsman profession is also the most important factor for winning this game. He is ready to target Potian . Unless Ting Chunhen is a color pen that is even weaker than Liutian , he will definitely not sit idly by and watch his actions . In addition to protecting Potian , he will definitely want to take this opportunity to get rid of him, the only variable that can affect the outcome of the battle!

Ji Xuanyi had already anticipated the opponent's move . Without saying a word, he dodged the attack and used a puppet technique in his counterattack – he was lucky and it hit him!

Ting Chunhen saw himself being controlled and instantly understood Ji Xuanyi's idea. The other party had actually been waiting for him to come over from the beginning. With Potian's mobility , it was difficult for Ji Xuanyi to catch him. Even if he caught him, he might not have enough time to wait for Qi Qin to make up for the damage. It was just right that Ting Chunhen came to him. He could completely use Ting Chunhen's skills to cause damage to Potian, and Ting Chunhen's mobility as a knight would not give Potian a chance to escape.

The only troublesome thing for Ji Xuanyi was that he switched his fire too quickly, and he didn't have time to paralyze Potian first? Ting Chunhen thought calmly, watching his body attack Potian under Ji Xuanyi's control, and he didn't feel nervous or worried at all.

This is certainly not because Ting Chunhen originally wanted to destroy Potian and just happened to get Ji Xuanyi's help – although he did have this idea, but his current calmness is only because he fully believes in Potian's ability.

Ji Xuanyi mainly played the warlock and then the assassin, but it was impossible for him to be proficient in other professions. At most, he was at the level of an ordinary sharp player. Even if he underestimated the opponent and regarded him as a first-rate master, it was absolutely impossible for him to inflict much damage on Potian.

Potian's strength was so strong that he had never seen anything like it in his life. At least for a knight of his strength, Potian could easily defeat two people at a time. If Ji Xuanyi wanted to use awkward puppetry techniques to deal with Potian, he would be too naive.

Sure enough, just as Ting Chunhen thought, when Ji Xuanyi manipulated him to chase Potian, the opponent dodged almost without any pressure. Except for the first attack when he hesitated when he subconsciously wanted to fight back and had some blood scraped off, he suffered almost no damage!

Not only were the spectators outside the venue astonished by Potian's smooth movements, they all began to discuss who was more powerful between him and Ji Xuanyi. Even Ji Xuanyi himself did not expect that Potian's strength had reached this level, and he could not help but sigh in amazement.

After all, he is not Mi Yin, who can master all professions. However, when he is operating an unskilled profession, he can only exert half of his strongest professional strength. If he had an assassin in his hand now, I think this situation would not be the case now.

However, Potian's strength is not just to dodge Ting Chunhen's attacks. If he wants to achieve the same results as the seed team, he can't just run away. While moving to avoid damage, Potian also launched an attack on Ji Xuanyi's body after reacting!

Although Ji Xuanyi was distracted to dodge the opponent's skills while controlling Ting Chunhen, his feel and intuition were weakened by more than half when using puppetry. He might be able to dodge Captain Yijianpo Dongfeng's attack, but he couldn't dodge Potian's attack.

In the blink of an eye, he was hit by several arrows and lost one third of his blood, which caused the audience outside the venue to exclaim in surprise.

You know, both Po Tingchun are almost at full health now. This is the first time that Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin have fallen into a disadvantage at the beginning! The seeded team is indeed a seeded team. Is Ji Xuanyi going to suffer their Waterloo here?

Ji Xuanyi also instantly realized that Potian was much more difficult to deal with than he had imagined. Although controlling Ting Chunhen could no longer cause damage to the opponent, Ji Xuanyi did not end the effect of puppetry in advance. Instead, he controlled Ting Chunhen to stand in front of his own body, using the opponent as a meat shield, so that Potian did not dare to attack and dragged it until Qi Qin came to support.

Although the possibility of killing Potian at that time would not be so great, Ting Chunhen would be left behind. If he could kill Ting Chunhen without dying, there would be a certain chance of getting rid of Potian next.

Potian was stunned for a moment after seeing Ji Xuanyi's action. He didn't think too much about it . He just felt that Ji Xuanyi was trying to use Ting Chunhen to make him afraid to act rashly. His second-year syndrome came up all of a sudden. He looked at Ji Xuanyi, smiled coldly, and said: " What I hate most in my life is being threatened by others! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

This sentence has been said by many characters in TV dramas and it has become old-fashioned, but when Potian said it, Ji Xuanyi immediately had an ominous premonition.

As expected, Potian, the idiot, showed an arrogant and retarded expression, raised the arrow towards Ting Chunhen without hesitation, and said: " Too naive, my companion is just a burden to me, there is no point in using him to threaten me! "

After saying that, he let go and shot the arrow out!

Ji Xuanyi is about to vomit blood!

It's not that the situation of not caring about teammates and only wanting to kill them is impossible to happen, but even if the teammate's existence is not very useful, his health bar is there, which is also an important factor in reducing combat pressure. Anyone with a little bit of brains, even if they really think that their teammates are useless, will not really attack their teammates!

But Potian is really brainless! He is a middle school student with a second-year syndrome! Ji Xuanyi dares to bet that the opponent may not do this to kill Ji Xuanyi at all, but because he thinks it is cool to ignore his teammates! Very cool! Very awesome!

Fuck! Fuck chuunibyou!

However, it was useless to curse like this at this time. Although Potian had a second-year syndrome, he was not so stupid that he did not want to kill Ting Chunhen directly. Instead, he

used an explosive arrow that could cause damage to Ji Xuanyi. The huge damage and impact force directly blew Ji Xuanyi and Ting Chunhen away!

It sounded like Chunhen was screwed, but this plot was actually within his expectations ... He didn't know what kind of hard times he had to go through when he was fighting in the arena with Potian.

The explosive arrow caused huge damage, but it wouldn't kill instantly . Ting Chunhen lost some blood due to the explosion, but it was not a big deal. Ji Xuanyi lost more blood instead. He didn't know what kind of bullshit would happen if he controlled Ting Chunhen, and Qi Qin was a step behind. When there were two seconds left before the puppet technique ended, Ji Xuanyi directly controlled Ting Chunhen to run in front of Qi Qin, then released the control and hurriedly withdrew from Potian's attack range – he couldn't take any more damage from the opponent.

However, the situation was just right, Potian would certainly not let them go, and immediately launched a pursuit, not caring about Ting Chunhen who was beaten by Qi Qin, and wholeheartedly launched an attack on Ji Xuanyi!

Ji Xuanyi clicked his tongue. In order not to disturb Qi Qin's killing of Ting Chunhen , he could only slightly increase the distance between them and deal with Potian's attack alone. Qi Qin knew what Ji Xuanyi was thinking. Although he wanted to go up and help the other party block the attack, he also knew that it was a completely meaningless action. He could only try to speed up his movements, hoping to kill Ting Chunhen as soon as possible and provide assistance to Ji Xuanyi earlier.

However, Ting Chunhen would certainly not be stupid enough to fight Qi Qin in a duel. His target has always been Ji Xuanyi. Now Ji Xuanyi is being suppressed by Potian. Instead of fighting with Qi Qin here and competing with Ji Xuanyi to see who lives longer, it is better to turn his fire to help Potian kill Ji Xuanyi!

Hearing Chunhen attacking Ji Xuanyi again, wanting to attack him from both sides together with Potian, Qi Qin became anxious before Ji Xuanyi could react.

Why does this person always keep staring at Xuan Yi? Does he want to die?!

Qi Qin couldn't control himself for a moment, and forgot about any skills. He directly used his killing move , swung the giant sword horizontally, and aimed at Ting Chunhen's neck!

You know, because it is a holographic online game, it is too realistic. Whether intentionally or unintentionally, most players still avoid some more fatal parts when attacking. After all, skills have the same effect as long as they hit the target.

Just like when Ji Xuanyi beat Guan Qibo before, Qi Qin's attack this time was completely out of desperation and murderous intent. He looked extremely cruel. After all, in real life, few people dare to go for the neck in a fight. That would be fatal!

Ting Chunhen was so frightened that he forgot his previous thought that it didn't matter whether he lived or died. He subconsciously wanted to hide. However, as luck would have it, Ji Xuanyi had already decided to change his target from Potian to Ting Chunhen. Seeing that he had come to him, he paralyzed him without saying a word. Ting Chunhen was fixed in place and was hit so hard that he felt like his head was going to fly off!

The audience in the audience also thought so. They really thought that Ting Chunhen's head would fly off with that sword! Many people screamed, and the barrage even said that they couldn't bear to watch it anymore!

However, no matter how realistic the holographic game is, they dare not reveal the brain under the pressure of review. Although Chun Hen was hit by this blow and thought his head was going to be blown off, in fact, he only felt a sharp pain in his neck, and was knocked off his horse by Qi Qin.

Qi Qin also regretted it after he drew his sword. This kind of killing move should not be used in this world. However, the feeling after the sword touched his neck was as if he was not cutting the neck, but elastic rubber, which made Qi Qin stunned for a long time.

For a moment, one person was lying on the ground unable to move, and the other was staring at the neck of the person on the ground. The air seemed to freeze.

Ji Xuanyi was almost stabbed into a hedgehog by Potian. He turned around and saw Qi Qin still standing there. He immediately got angry and yelled, "What are you doing? Kill him!"

Qi Qin finally realized that his so-called killer move was just a normal attack in the game, and the damage was not even as high as that of his skills. What a waste of time!

Qi Qin immediately put down the burden in his heart and pounced towards Ting Chunhen who was still in a paralyzed state!

Qi Qin suddenly realized that when he abandoned his worries, Ting Chunhen was not so relaxed! The damage was not high, but it was too cruel! He felt Guan Qibo's pain firsthand, but his degree seemed to be much more serious than Guan Qibo's!

You have to know that Ji Xuanyi is just a weak sorcerer after all. No matter how fierce he is, it won't hurt much when he hits you. But Qi Qin is a real swordsman. Being hit by Ji Xuanyi and being hit by Qi Qin are two completely different concepts!

At this time, Ting Chunhen no longer had the intention to help Potian kill Ji Xuanyi. After all, Potian was so awesome that he probably wouldn't need a little damage from him. What was so important about life? Qi Qin's fighting style was too scary!

Ting Chunhen was beaten up by Qi Qin, and his blood dropped like a period. The moment the paralysis ended, he immediately turned over and climbed up, wanting to get on the horse and run away, but how could Qi Qin let him go like that! Before Ting Chunhen got on the horse, Qi Qin directly hit him in the waist with a sword and slapped him sideways, and then beat him up again, leaving Ting Chunhen with no chance to fight back!

But while Chun Hen was being beaten, Ji Xuanyi's condition was not good either. Potian's attacks were too dense, and combined with his movement, they came from all directions. Ji Xuanyi was unable to resist, and his health bar was dropping.

Now the situation has completely turned into a competition between Qi Qin and Potian for killing speed, while Ji Xuanyi and Ting Chunhen are competing to see who can live longer!

The audience watching the game also reacted and started cheering for their favorite teams, but it seemed that more people were cheering for Ji Xuanyi than for Potian.

After all, although Potian is awesome, his chuunibyou is just too annoying ... killing speed, but Ji Xuanyi's side definitely has higher survivability. He has already avoided most of the damage from Potian's skills, and the remaining damage is really unavoidable and he

has to take it. On the other hand, Ting Chunhen is just lying there like a salted fish and taking the beating – he has even given up his weapon and subconsciously hugged his head!

Ting Chunhen was stunned, but perhaps because he had been with Potian for a long time, he was also affected. He was still thinking in his mind, " It's too scary. This scene seems to only appear in movies and TV series ..."

" No, it may also appear on the legal channel. "

" Oh my god, this is probably the only chance in my life to get in touch with the underworld ! "

And so on and so forth ...

I heard Chunhen still remember that stupid whistleblower post. I heard the captain of Yijianpodongfeng say that Ji Xuanyi seemed to be the young master of the underworld ! Qi Qin must be their bodyguard!

If Ji Xuanyi's brutal attacks as a sorcerer made everyone feel very awesome, Qi Qin's brutal attacks as a swordsman made everyone feel terrified.

Although Qi Qin was indeed very powerful, the visual effect was indeed too horrific, and some people even began to sympathize with Ting Chunhenke who was beaten.

Qi Qin was helpless. He had never beaten a person who huddled up in a ball with his head in his hands. At that time, this behavior would be defined as bullying the weak and evil. But there was nothing he could do. Ting Chunhen couldn't die on the spot. For the sake of winning the game, Qi Qin couldn't let him go even if he knelt down and begged for mercy, let alone huddling up in a ball! He could only speed up his attack despite the condemnation of his conscience, hoping that Ting Chunhen would die sooner and end all this sooner ...

In comparison, even though Ting Chunhen had much more health than Ji Xuanyi at the beginning, in the end their health bars almost reached the bottom at the same time.

Ji Xuan glanced at Qi Qin and said anxiously, " Hurry up! "

He can't hold on any longer!

However, Qi Qin has already exerted his maximum speed. The data in the game is fixed. Even if he wants to move faster, there is no way!

At Ji Xuanyi's urging, Ting Chunhen finally had enough of the beating and died peacefully, lying motionless on the ground, while Ji Xuanyi only had a trace of blood left, and it seemed that he would die if he was touched again!

Qi Qin immediately rushed towards Ji Xuanyi, not to help Ji Xuanyi block the sword, but to directly launch a heavy slash and jump towards Potian!

Qi Qin's move was a very correct choice. Even if he stood in front of Ji Xuanyi, Potian could seize the opportunity when he landed unsteadily and still cause damage to Ji Xuanyi and kill him .

But if he went straight to Potian, Potian would worry that he might be caught and taken away by close combat, or even simply frightened by Qi Qin's previous beating of Ting Chunhen, and would choose to give up the finishing blow to Ji Xuanyi, escape first, and then find an opportunity to kill Ji Xuanyi – this was not a difficult thing, after all, Ji Xuanyi was only left with a trace of blood.

Ji Xuanyi thought so too. He even relaxed for a moment, thinking that Potian's attack would stop.

However, he saw Potian's actions — the other party had no intention of running away, but raised the bow at him again!

How could he forget? This is a fucking chuunibyou. At this critical moment of killing his nemesis , how could he give up!

In fact, this is indeed the case. Potian's mind was filled with thoughts like water that he would be caught by Qi Qin and beaten up. Qi Qin was very fierce and he would be beaten badly. But in the end , the idea that it would be very cool to kill his nemesis Ji Xuan with a single arrow prevailed!

When Qi Qin came over, Potian was actually already panicking, but he was a middle school student after all, so he immediately steadied himself, put his fear aside, sneered at Ji Xuanyi, and shot the last arrow at him without hesitation, saying in a very pretentious manner: " You lose, die here! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

Ji Xuan only had time to roll his eyes, then threw his last skill at Potian. When the CD went backwards, he lost the last bit of his blood and lay on the ground.

Potian killed Ji Xuanyi, but before he could be happy, he was controlled by another person. Then he was knocked to the ground by Qi Qin who fell from the sky and beaten up.

Ji Xuanyi was killed in front of him . Qi Qin really showed no mercy this time. He almost made Potian cry with one blow!

But although Potian has no skills, his body movement and ability to respond in battle are still there. He has always been fearless in a one-on-one fight. What's more, Qi Qin is a swordsman. Knowing that he has nothing to fear after he has distanced himself from Qi Qin, his desire to win and his desire to survive took effect at the same time. Potian actually escaped from Qi Qin's control by rolling and crawling!

This is not an easy task. After catching someone, Qi Qin will use judo-like moves. Unless the player is a horse-riding profession like a knight, it is difficult for other players to escape. Qi Qin was shocked that Potian was able to run away. At the same time, he also had a new concept of what Ji Xuanyi said about Potian being very strong and talented.

He is indeed very strong, but as an archer-type enemy , we cannot let him get away.

Qi Qin is very aware of the limitations of his abilities on this account. The speed is fixed, and he can't catch up. Once Potian pulls away from him, he may be kite-killed!

Ji Xuanyi is already dead. If this game cannot be won, not only will Ji Xuanyi explode, but even Qi Qin himself will not be able to bear it!

But there is no way to catch Potian, he has already escaped!

Qi Qin's mind went blank, and he threw his huge sword directly at Potian's back .

Chapter 224

Qi Qin was stunned for a moment when the sword slipped out of his hand , and then he couldn't help thinking that cutting the neck with a sword was like cutting rubber, so there shouldn't be a too horrifying scene now, right?

Should I? Qi Qin thought uncertainly.

After all, the sword had already slipped out of his hand , and it would be impossible for him to catch up and take it back even if he wanted to. Potian didn't even expect that Qi Qin would be so awesome as to throw out his weapon – if he missed, it would be the same as surrendering . No normal person would do such a thing at such a critical moment, okay!

So naturally, when Potian heard the sound of something flying over , he didn't even have time to look back before he was directly carried away by the huge force of the sword blade. Then, the next second, he was nailed face down to the wall around the arena ...

If Qi Qin beheading Ting Chunhen only made some timid players scream , this scene now is enough to make the players want to call the police!

Others are fighting in the arena, but Qi Qin is fucking trying to kill people !

However, after taking out their phones to no avail , most of the players realized that this is a game , this is a game , although it looks like the real thing , it won't kill anyone!

Because the audience seats were set up around the arena , and Potian was pierced through the back by the giant sword and nailed to the wall, the players on one side could not see what was going on . After making sure that no one would be killed, those guys who liked to watch the fun ran down from their seats and crowded to see what happened to Potian.

As a person nailed to the wall , Potian's condition was relatively good. It even took him a long time to realize what had just happened from the faint pain coming from his back.

When he figured out what position he was in, he was almost scared to tears. Probably no one would laugh at him, after all, for normal people, this reaction is really normal.

But Potian is not a normal person after all, he is a middle school student with a second syndrome, tears welled up in his eyes, and the next second he couldn't help but think, this posture is pretty damn handsome, maybe it will only happen once in this life, but why does it feel wrong ...

After Qi Qin nailed the Skybreaker to the wall, he heaved a sigh of relief when he found that no blood spurted out. However, there was no grudge between them, and the opponent was just an ordinary person who didn't know how to fight. Although it was a cold and ruthless competition, Qi Qin still couldn't help feeling guilty. He hurried over and didn't finish him off – after all, he didn't have any weapons in his hands now. He couldn't just beat someone to death with his fists, otherwise he would be arrested by the police – but instead said: " Are you okay? "

Potian almost cried when asked this question, and asked in a sobbing voice: " You're asking me?! Would you be okay if you were nailed here instead?! "

Qi Qin said embarrassedly: " I'm sorry, you ran too fast and I couldn't catch up with you. "

Potian really cried this time, saying: Just because you ca " n't catch up, you can beat people like this?! Who taught you that? Are you a murderer offline ! "

Qi Qin touched his nose. He couldn't say this was a competition or anything like that, so he could only say, " There's nothing I can do. Just admit defeat and I'll put you down. "

Potian was silent.

Qi Qin thought that he was unwilling to admit defeat just like that. After all, he had seen the other party's competitive spirit, plus his obsession with Ji Xuanyi ... However, in this situation, he

was still able to grit his teeth and refuse to admit defeat. His perseverance was far beyond that of ordinary people. Even if he was just obsessed with winning or losing, he was still a character! Qi Qin was secretly admiring him and was about to persuade him again when he heard Po Tian say in a mosquito-like voice: " It's not impossible to admit defeat. "

Qi Qin was stunned and said, " Ah? "

" This pose is pretty cool, but it doesn't show his face, which is weird, " Potian said in a low voice. In other anime and movies, a character is nailed like this, looking righteous or tragic, which is very cool. He is nailed upside down like this, like a piece of dead pork, which is really inconsistent with his status as the only one in the world, so –

 " Can you turn me over ... " Potian asked.

And then nail it again?

Qi Qin: "..... ??? "

Qi Qin simply couldn't imagine that there was someone like Potian in this world! However, Qi Qin was in the mid-life crisis and he couldn't be so cruel as to nail someone to the wall twice. The first time was a mistake made in a hurry. If he did it again, he would really be treated as a murderer and might even be arrested by the police before the game was over. In the end, Qi Qin put Potian down. When the latter was about to strike a handsome or tragic pose, Qi Qin beat him up with lightning speed. When Potian found out that he was not keeping his word and was about to slip away, he killed him directly and won the first game.

When Qi Qin and Ji Xuan came back to the waiting area, everyone looked at him with fear in their expressions, including Xue Piao Renjian, who couldn't help but look at them with some wariness and scrutiny.

We are all good citizens. When playing games, especially holographic online games, because of the education we have received since birth, we will subconsciously avoid making too terrible physical attacks when fighting. Qi Qin's routine is obviously murderous and he completely throws some things aside. It's no wonder that others think he is a gangster.

Qi Qin himself also realized this, and moved closer to Ji Xuanyi with some grievance.

Ji Xuan looked up at him, then glanced at the people around him coldly, and said in a forceful tone: " What are you doing? "

Everyone turned their eyes to Ji Xuanyi again, and then realized belatedly that the big boss was right here!

Think about Qi Qin, Ji Xuanyi's boyfriend and lackey. At least before, I didn't see how scary he was. In the final analysis, the reason for this outburst was still Ji Xuanyi ...

The old western doctor was the first to come back to his senses. Although he was shocked by Qi Qin's sudden outburst, he had been with these two people for such a long time that he knew their character well. Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi were definitely not bad people. They could only be said to be more awesome. If there was a rift between the brothers because of such a thing, it would be really laughable.

Thinking of this, the old western doctor felt that Ji Xuanyi was still Ji Xuanyi, and Qi Qin was still Qi Qin, and there was nothing to be afraid of. He then approached them with a shameless face and said in a frivolous way: " Big brother, you are awesome? "

Ji Xuanyi kicked him and said, " Get lost! "

You say he is awesome, but he died in the last game, it's obviously a mockery of him! The old western doctor went back happily. Mi Yin smiled and said, " If we win another game, we can meet in the finals. Come on. "

Ji Xuan glanced at him and nodded at him. Xue Piao Renjian looked at Mi Yin and said nothing. Only the warlock Tingqiao from Potian's team was still looking at Qi Qin vigilantly.

At this time, Potian and Ting Chunhen also came out of the passage. One of them couldn't help rubbing his neck, and the other hunched over. When he saw Qi Qin, he showed a look of hatred and said, " Despicable ! "

Ji Xuan turned around to look at Qi Qin. He died a little far away from Qi Qin and the others , so he didn't hear the conversation between him and Potian.

Qi Qin touched his nose and told Ji Xuanyi about the matter, which made Ji Xuanyi frown.

He suspected that Potian might have a broken brain and was a psychopath!

However, although the battle was brutal, Potian, apart from being a little afraid of Qi Qin, did not feel too depressed by the blow.

Tingqiao also mentioned this when he asked them about the details of the game. Potian smiled and said, " It's just a loss of a game. We just need to win the next one. The most important thing is that I defeated my destined enemy in this game . Ji Xuanyi has come to this day!

Hahahahahahahaha – cough cough cough ..."

Tingqiao: "..."

Potian was choked by his own saliva and started coughing bitterly. While Tingqiao was patting his back, he subconsciously glanced at Ji Xuanyi's situation vigilantly, fearing that Potian's voice was too loud and might be heard by the other party. In case the other party couldn't hold back and gathered another group of people from the second server to rush up and beat Potian up, they might not be able to stop him.

Fortunately, Ji Xuanyi and the other two were talking to Mi Yin and the others and did not notice the situation here, so Potian saved his life.

" What will be the configuration for the next game? " Tingqiao asked.

Although Potian felt good about himself, the fighting ability of Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin – especially the latter - had already penetrated into Tingqiao's heart. He clearly understood that there were no unexpected factors in the previous failure. In general, Potian and Ting Chunhen were not as strong as Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, and did not make any mistakes.

The current situation is not good for them. They have lost the first game, and the situation of the next game is still unknown. In the best-of-three game system, it is actually a critical moment and they cannot afford to be careless. It is definitely impossible for them to use the archers and cavalry, a configuration that has already lost a game.

As soon as Tingqiao said this, Potian's face looked a little unhappy, but Tingchunhen was slightly relieved.

Having been teammates for so long, how could they not understand what Tingqiao meant? If they couldn't get the bow and cavalry configuration, of course they couldn't use the riding technique. I heard that Chunhen's personal ability was not as good as Potian, so Tingqiao meant to use the bow technique in the next game in the hope of a comeback.

If it were the past or another enemy , Potian would definitely be very proud at this time, and then appear as a savior with the care and love of Tingqiao and Tingchunhen, but now ...

Potian touched his back. He calmed down now and stopped being a chuunibyou. Naturally, he remembered being scared and said hesitantly, " How about you two go up? "

Tingqiao and Ting Chunhen looked at him together.

Po Tian stiffened his neck and said, " Of course I'm not afraid of being beaten, I just used up a lot of energy before, and now I need to rest. You two go first, and I'll take the next one! "

Tingqiao thought about it carefully. It seems that this game does not have a clear setting for physical strength. In the end, the last game only lasted less than five minutes, and the skill CD was not even a full round! He could only persuade: " This is a best-of-three game. If you don't play, Ting Chunhen and I will lose, and we can go home. "

Hearing Chunhen's words, he quickly said, " This is not a knockout round. If you lose, you can compete with the second place for the third and fourth place, so you don't have to go home. " But for them, not being able to take first place is no different from going home.

Potian realized belatedly that he had only killed Ji Xuanyi in the last game, but did not really win, and there was no chance for his two teammates to go on the field and step on the landmine. He couldn't help but glance at Qi Qin.

Ji Xuanyi and Mi Yin were talking at that time. Qi Qin was distracted and met his eyes.

Qi Qin thought about it and gave Potian a friendly smile.

Potian: "..."

Potian was almost scared to tears. If nothing unexpected happened, Qi Qin might become his psychological shadow in the future.

But there was no other way. For the sake of that tiny chance of winning, Potian could only respond aggrievedly, no matter how scared he was, and said, " Okay, I'll follow you next time. " Tingqiao nodded, and thinking back to the last time when Potian and Tingchunhen were beaten, he patted Potian on the shoulder and comforted him: " Don't worry, if he wants to hit you, I will help you control him. "

Although Tingqiao was very happy to see Potian being beaten, he would still put the overall situation first for the sake of winning the game.

After hearing what Tingqiao said, Potian finally felt relieved. Tingqiao was a relatively good warlock player and had performed very reliably in previous battles. When he said he would protect Potian, Potian became very confident in his chances of survival.

Yes, with the cooperation of Tingqiao, a fairly capable younger brother, and the fact that Ji Xuanyi is no match for him at all, he doesn't need to be afraid of Qi Qin at all, and he will definitely win the next game.

Thinking of this, Potian became cocky again, ready to go to Ji Xuanyi and say something harsh. Tingqiao and Ting Chunhen saw what Potian was planning and quickly held him back, saying, " The competition is about to start. Come on, go and register! "

Are you kidding? If we let him go now, what will we do if he is beaten to death by Ji Xuanyi and his boyfriend?

Potian was dragged away by two teammates. Ji Xuan looked at the time and took Qi Qin to the registration desk.

Tingqiao was worried about Potian, so he followed him onto the stage. After Potian finished registering, he saw that he really put his head close to Ji Xuanyi and was ready to die. He quickly covered his mouth and cooperated with Ting Chunhen to drag him into the passage. Ji Xuanyi was not in a hurry and waited for the staff to announce the configuration.

" In the second match, Po Tingchun's team sent out the archer Po Tian and the warlock Tingqiao, and the Suibian Dada team sent out the swordsman Tianxia Diyi and the assassin Mu Xuanyi, " the staff member who also served as the host read out the configurations and smiled, saying, " The warlock from Po Tingchun's team also played. Wow, I thought I could see the only battle between the two warlocks in this match, but the assassin Mu Xuanyi has not appeared since the first round. I think everyone missed him very much. "

The staff members chattered a lot while Ji Xuanyi calmly left the line.

Qi Qin stood alone, looking at the waiting area broadcast on the screen, and explained uncomfortably: " Xuan Yi went to replace his younger brother. Uh, Xuan Yi's father is not in good health ..."

In the blink of an eye, the assassin Mu Xuanyi was online and said coldly: " Why are you talking nonsense? Can we enter now? "

The staff was startled by the assassin who suddenly appeared, not to mention that the other party had the same face as Ji Xuanyi. They couldn't help but mutter " Such a quick move ..." before smiling and saying, " Okay, please go through the passage. This is the second game of the second round of the semi-finals. As long as you win this game, you and your brother's team will be shortlisted for the finals. "

Mu Xuan glanced at him and said calmly, " I know, he said so, let's go. "

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin hurriedly followed in small steps, and entered the passage one after the other.

The old western doctor kept his eyes on the other person until both of them were out of sight, then he turned around and said to Mi Yin: " Fuck, Ji Xuanyi's brother looks so much like him, I really can't tell who is who! "

Mi Yin blinked, was silent for a moment, and said, " I can't tell either. "

As a warlock, Tingqiao rarely has the opportunity to fight with people of the same profession, especially fierce people of the same profession. After all, there are not many warlocks, let alone masters. It can be said that before the fight, he was still looking forward to fighting with Ji Xuanyi's warlock.

But he never expected that the latter would replace his younger brother. The configuration of the assassin and the swordsman was not only a pity that they could not fight against the same configuration, but this configuration would be much easier to fight against the archers of the warlock and the swordsman.

Swordsmen are often beaten by archers, but assassins are one of the few professions that can restrain archers, and they are not as disadvantaged as other professions when facing warlocks. After all, it is not easy to attack an assassin, let alone control him.

If the order is reversed, with sword stabbing against archery, and swordsmanship against archery, Po Tingchun's advantage will be much greater.

But think about it, since the other party could send out the corresponding configuration so accurately, it must have taken a lot of effort and thought.

In comparison, they basically didn't think much about this aspect. After all, they had not experienced the previous knockout rounds. The pride of the seeded team and the mysterious confidence brought by Potian made them ignore many things except the team's own hard power. Tingqiao stood at the birth point and couldn't help but feel a little regretful. If he had been more attentive, this situation wouldn't be the case now. The pressure of losing the first game was extraordinary. Although Chunhen and Potian didn't care, he couldn't let it go at all.

However, if he could defeat the opponent this time, the opponent would most likely send Ji Xuanyi in the third game, and he could also complete the duel between warlocks that he had been dreaming of – he still felt that although Ji Xuanyi was also very powerful, he was still better in the final analysis.

" Don't be too far away from me after the start , " Tingqiao said, " If the assassin launches a sneak attack and the two of us can't coordinate, it's very likely that we'll be defeated . "

Potian glanced at him and said with disdain: " I don't want to be too far away from you . Can you keep up with me? "

The tone of voice was just short of mocking Tingqiao for having short legs.

Tingqiao looked at him speechlessly and said, " At the beginning, you should coordinate with my speed. After the contact, I will control the swordsman. At this time, you should output with all your strength. The Mu Xuanyi on the opposite side will definitely attack one of us to save his teammates. If he hits me, you should switch fire directly. I remember that you are very good at catching assassins, but remember not to use explosive arrows. I am not Ting Chunhen, and my skin is very fragile. "

" If he chooses to attack you, I will immediately use the CD control. He will most likely start with Poison Blade. You should pay more attention to your back. It is best not to get paralyzed for three seconds. If there are only 1.5 seconds, his control will not end when you come out, and you will not be able to turn invisible. Then I will cooperate with your Puppet Swordsman to kill him. As long as the assassin is dealt with, this game will be easy to win. "

Tingqiao was talking a lot, but Potian didn't really listen to him. He just heard him ask his puppet Qi Qin to help him kill the assassin. He looked at him speechlessly and said, " Can you do it? " Tingqiao thought he was talking about controlling players to attack. After all, most warlocks couldn't do that. Not to mention the control, even recognizing skills was a big problem. It was already very good to be able to run away with people. And Tingqiao had never tried to use puppetry like Ji Xuanyi in battle before.

Tingqiao was very unhappy when he heard his words, but he understood that Potian was just like that, so he was angry for a while, but did not vent his anger. Instead, he said in a deep voice: " If Ji Xuanyi can do it, I can do it too! "

Potian looked at him, and Tingqiao looked back firmly.

Potian shrugged and said , " Okay! "

Sometimes people have this illusion. When they see others doing something very easily, they feel that they can do it too. Basically, they need to be taught a lesson before they can react. Tingqiao will soon understand this.

The author has something to say: The Arena game will be finished after the main text is written. I estimate that it will be finished in the next few days. After all, I have already written about the gameplay I have experienced in playing the game, and the things about Ji Xuanyi have also been resolved. Writing more will just waste time and cheat money (:3) Then there will be a Valentine's Day extra and a Battle Royale mode extra. Thank you all little angels for your support.

Chapter 225

The two sides discussed tactics until the countdown ended , and as soon as the game started, both sides rushed out together.

The assassin had become invisible , and there were only three people on the field. Qi Qin moved forward calmly, and Potian also restrained his speed , cooperating with Tingqiao to move towards Qi Qin at a snail's pace.

However, Potian was itching to attack and could not control himself at all . He took out his bow and arrow from time to time and fired two harmless attacks at Qi Qin . Almost every arrow reached Qi Qin accurately, but was slapped away by Qi Qin without hesitation, which made the audience scream.

Tingqiao said dissatisfiedly: " Can you please concentrate a little more ? What if the assassin on the other side appears when you are shooting an arrow? "

After all, he only played one game, and his performance was not very good . Potian had no feelings towards Ji Xuanyi's brother , so he said nonchalantly: " What are you afraid of ? Just come out and play. "

Tingqiao actually didn't know the strength of the assassin on the other side , and Potian was indeed qualified to say so , so he didn't know what to say at the moment , and only said: " It's always right to be more careful. At this distance , if the assassin rushes towards this side with all his strength, he will most likely be near us. "

As he said this, he couldn't help but wave his staff around randomly behind him , but of course nothing came out.

In fact, he also knew that the other party would not appear so soon. After all, he was still too far away from Qi Qin . If an assassin launched an attack alone and was caught, his teammates would not be able to provide support. Even if he came to their side, Mu Xuanyi would only watch from a distance and would not come forward.

But knowing is one thing, and not being able to help but worry about it is another.

Potian didn't think too much about it, but like several other top masters, his intuition was also very accurate, and he was used to trusting his intuition. When he heard Tingqiao's words, he just said, " He shouldn't be around now. "

Tingqiao's intuition was not as accurate as Potian's, but he had seen the other party's ability to catch assassins by prediction. After hearing this, he could only say: " Then let's attack the swordsman first, and when the assassin comes out, switch to the assassin directly. "

This is the basic way to deal with the assassin profession, and Tingqiao doesn't need to say much. But when he was approaching Qi Qin and was not yet within the attack range of Potian, the latter suddenly stopped.

"What's wrong?" Tingqiao asked nervously, stretching out his staff and waving it left and right, fearing that Mu Xuanyi had approached them.

Potian pondered for a moment and said, "If we go further, we should be within the attack range of his sword..."

Tingqiao: "..."

But it is normal. Everyone will have psychological trauma from the previous game, not to mention Potian who has experienced it personally.

Tingqiao comforted him: "Don't worry, there are only two of us, he won't dare to throw his weapon out."

He felt a little guilty about saying this, after all, there were two people on the opposite side, and once Potian was nailed, he would not have the strength to put him down. But he could only say this for now, otherwise there would be no need to fight this game.

And judging from the opponent's performance in the last game, it seems that he is not very willing to use this style of play. He probably won't use it again this time, right?

Tingqiao thought about it and continued to approach Qi Qin with Potian.

Because both of them were moving very slowly, Potian had already calmly drawn the arrow from behind and drawn the bow, making all preparations for the battle.

However, when Qi Qin was approaching the two people to a certain distance, he suddenly stopped.

Tingqiao was stunned for a moment and subconsciously took a step forward. As an archer, Potian's attack range was longer than Tingqiao's. While Tingqiao was still moving forward, Potian had already started his attack. Because he had to guard against Ji Xuanyi, he did not use his big skills, but used ordinary skills such as Arrow Rain, which had low attack power and short CD.

Such skills naturally could not cause any harm to Qi Qin. Although his speed was relatively slow, the huge size of his weapon made up for the shortcomings in defense, and he effortlessly knocked down all the arrows flying from Potian.

Tingqiao calculated the distance and thought that even if he took a few steps forward, he would not be too far away from Potian, so he immediately walked forward quickly.

Who knew that when Tingqiao moved, Qi Qin, who was concentrating on resisting Potian's attack, seemed to have eyes on his chin and took a few steps back – the initial speed of the swordsman and the warlock was not much different, not to mention that Qi Qin was wearing agility equipment, so Tingqiao would definitely not be able to catch up.

In this way, Qi Qin was still outside the attack range of Tingqiao, and correspondingly, he was also out of the attack range of Potian who was standing still.

Potian had no choice but to move forward.

Tingqiao knew that without his control and coordination, with Qi Qin's ability, Potian would never be able to break the opponent's defense without using his ultimate move. So he could only run forward two more steps. As a result, Qi Qin ran back as if he was teasing him.

After several times of this, Potian realized that something was wrong and said to Tingqiao impatiently: " Don't move! He will run away if you move! "

Tingqiao was also unhappy and said, " I can't reach him if I don't move. Can you beat him to death by yourself? "

From the time they met until now, Potian hasn't been hit by a single arrow!

The two were arguing, and Qi Qin seemed to have seen them fighting, and thought that there was an opportunity, so he suddenly took two steps forward. Little did he know that Ting Qiao had actually been staring at him out of the corner of his eye, waiting for his move!

Tingqiao immediately turned around and ran two steps, raising his staff towards him, trying to control him in place. Qi Qin also reacted and retreated again. Tingqiao had just taken a step when he suddenly felt a chill on his back. An extremely ominous premonition emerged in his heart, making him get goose bumps all over his body.

Almost instantly, he realized what had happened and immediately wanted to turn around and attack from behind. However, his intuition was a moment too slow. When he was about to turn around, a dagger had already pierced into his back, activating the skill, Poison Blade!

He took every precaution and even specifically warned Potian not to get paralyzed for three seconds, but he got paralyzed himself. Tingqiao regretted it so much that he felt his intestines turning green with regret. He guessed that Qi Qin's previous actions were just to seduce them, divert his attention, and make him let down his guard so that Mu Xuanyi could launch a sneak attack on them.

However, it is no use thinking about these things now. Tingqiao has suffered a complete three-second paralysis and can only hope that Potian can save him!

However, the moment Mu Xuanyi appeared behind Tingqiao, Qi Qin instantly gave up his escape and turned around to rush towards them. Po Tiancai had just shot an arrow at Mu Xuanyi when he was frightened by Qi Qin and turned around and ran without saying a word. Tingqiao had his back to him, and was still hoping that Potian could save him. If he turned his head and saw this scene, he would not know how sad he would feel.

However, since Potian is an archer, this action of turning around and running is not considered to be a complete betrayal of his teammates. After all, if he didn't run, the ranged player didn't keep a distance from the melee player, and the final result was just to be beaten together with Tingqiao. He ran away, firstly, he could adjust his position to support his teammates, and secondly, it was also to preserve the spark of revolution ...

So isn't it still selling out teammates ?

Fortunately, after Potian ran away, Qi Qin did not chase him, but instead focused his fire on Tingqiao together with Mu Xuanyi. If Tingqiao died first and Qi Qin and his men did not lose any men, Potian would have no chance of winning one against two.

Potian also realized this, and after gaining his foothold, he quickly launched an attack on Mu Xuanyi and Qi Qin, but just like before, his attacks were either blocked by Qi Qin or avoided by Mu Xuanyi using his movement – the latter was not like Ji Xuanyi, who moved slowly, resulting in him having to take a lot of damage. Most of Potian's attacks were meaningless to the agile assassin, not to mention that Qi Qin was still on his left and right.

Potian was so anxious that he scratched his ears and cheeks. Just when he was considering whether he should use explosive arrows to blow them all up since Tingqiao could not be saved, three seconds finally passed and Tingqiao came out of the paralyzed state with only one third of his health left!

Tingqiao's first reaction after the paralysis ended was to counter-control Mu Xuanyi, but the latter, as an assassin who had to be cautious to survive, how could he not calculate the control time? Almost the moment Tingqiao turned around, Mu Xuanyi immediately activated the teleportation and appeared behind Tingqiao again.

The assassin has two chances to teleport. Tingqiao knows that if he turns around again, the opponent will be able to dodge. But he has no time. His blood volume has dropped by two-thirds in three seconds, and now his blood volume is still decreasing rapidly. Mu Xuanyi's two teleports are enough to kill him and leave only a blood skin. Even if he controls Mu Xuanyi by then, Qi Qin will be able to kill him here.

In this situation, he had no choice but to consider whether to catch the assassin or not. The most important thing at the moment was to avoid at least one damage caused by the output and give himself a few more seconds of life!

All the thoughts flashed through his mind in an instant. The only target within Tingqiao's sight range was the same as Mu Xuanyi. In order to buy time and prevent the opponent from counterattacking the moment he was out of control, he went around Qi Qin!

But is it enough to just control the opponent? The assassin's damage seems to be terribly high. How many seconds can he survive?

Tingqiao hesitated for a moment before attacking, and then used a skill towards Qi Qin, which was not paralysis, but puppetry!

Qi Qin did not expect that the other party would actually puppet himself. At least in the script between him and Mu Xuanyi, he should be paralyzed at this time. Potian, who originally wanted to assist Tingqiao, would definitely be attracted by Qi Qin who had no ability to fight back. Mu Xuanyi would take this opportunity to directly kill Tingqiao who had no teammates to support him, and then harass Potian before Qi Qin's blood volume dropped to a dangerous state.

But what is the current situation of puppetry?

Mu Xuanyi was also stunned for a moment, and his attack on Tingqiao slowed down a beat.

Tingqiao felt the opponent's offensive slowing down, and immediately concluded that his temporary change of tactics was correct. He controlled Qi Qin's body and swung the sword horizontally towards Mu Xuan, trying to separate the opponent from his own body.

Mu Xuanyi paused for a moment. How should he put it? Although the opponent's actions were indeed beyond his expectations, it was really underestimating him for someone who couldn't even play a swordsman to force him to move.

The latter simply bent down to avoid Tingqiao's heavy and slow sweep, changed direction around Tingqiao's body, and continued to cut him.

Tingqiao was dumbfounded. It's not like he had never puppeted a swordsman before, and he knew that the latter's movements were slow due to the difference in attributes, but he had seen Ji Xuanyi's control of archers and knights, as well as Qi Qin's battle, and he felt that it shouldn't be that difficult, so he had the idea of controlling Qi Qin to attack Mu Xuanyi, and using one skill to take down two outputs and concentrate fire. However, the heavy feeling after getting started

only reminded him of the clumsiness of controlling the swordsman profession in the past, and his own attacks were completely different from what he imagined. Coupled with the sense of dislocation brought by puppetry, it was simply impossible for him to attack Mu Xuanyi!

In fact, to be precise, it was no longer a question of attacking Mu Xuanyi. He couldn't even force the other party to stay away from his body. Mu Xuanyi directly attacked his body while playing hide-and-seek with Qi Qin, who he was controlling!

The audience outside the venue were all moved by this scene: " Oh my God, this is a familiar scene and a familiar formula. Isn't this my swordsman ... "

" I'm right. I'm playing two completely different roles than the boss. "

" It seems easy and simple when I watch it, but when I think about it, isn't my operation exactly the same as the swordsman played by the warlock of Po Tingchun now ... "

" It felt like I was seeing myself being beaten up after being in the same place as the big guys. I couldn't bear to watch it. "

There were also warlocks who couldn't help but say something fair: " Wow, you don't know how dizzy it is after using the puppet technique. It's already very impressive that the warlock of Po Tingchun can control the world's number one to do such actions that are no different from ordinary players! "

Someone asked: " What about the knights and archers controlled by Ji Xuanyi? "

The sorcerer said without hesitation: " How can we compare? Ji Xuanyi is a god with a dual personality who has mastered the art of puppetry! "

It must be said that when Tingqiao used this move, he really put his own strength on the table to compare with Ji Xuanyi's. It was a public execution. Many players said that it was thanks to his performance, otherwise they would not have known that Ji Xuanyi was so awesome ...

Tingqiao couldn't hear the comments outside the arena, but he knew how others would compare him to Ji Xuanyi after this battle. He might even become a negative example. His face flushed, but he also understood that there was indeed a huge gap between him and Ji Xuanyi, and it would take a long time for him to catch up.

But now is not the time to think about these things, they are still in the middle of the game, and his real body is about to be chopped to death. What on earth is Potian doing? He shot a few arrows perfunctorily, but Mu Xuanyi dodged them and then he didn't make any move at all. Is he going to take revenge?

Tingqiao thought too much. In Potian's eyes, he was just a younger brother. How could a boss have a grudge against a younger brother? Potian didn't attack him not because he wanted to retaliate against him, but because he knew clearly that his attack was useless, so he didn't want to waste his energy.

Actually, Potian was also very upset. When he saw Tingqiao coming out, he thought that the opponent would control Qi Qin or Mu Xuanyi to cooperate with him in an attack. Unexpectedly, the latter, in order to prove that he was no worse than Ji Xuanyi, actually used puppetry on Qi Qin. Now there were four people on the field, three of them were in the same camp, and the only one he could fight was an assassin that he couldn't catch. Moreover, this assassin was circling around Tingqiao's body. In addition, Qi Qin's tall figure was swaying back and forth to block him. Potian had no chance to shoot! He wanted to throw the bow away!

Seeing that Tingqiao finally realized that he couldn't do the same thing as Ji Xuanyi and stopped controlling Qi Qin to sway back and forth, Potian finally breathed a sigh of relief and shouted, "Remove the puppet technique!"

Tingqiao's first reaction was that he would die after the puppet technique was lifted, but he understood Potian's character. Since the other party had said to lift the puppet technique, even if he didn't do it, the latter would continue to follow his own pace. If he lost, Tingqiao would have to take the blame. Besides, his current puppet technique was really useless, like a laughing stock. Even though Tingqiao knew that he might die after giving up control of Qi Qin, he had no choice but to obey Potian's command.

The next second, Tingqiao's normal five senses finally returned. However, the trance brought by the disappearance of the sense of dislocation made him completely unable to aim at either Mu Xuanyi or Qi Qin. He could only give up on himself and cast a damage reduction on himself, the only person who would not miss.

However, it was this damage reduction that saved his life – less than a second after Tingqiao released the puppet technique, Potian's explosive arrow arrived. Knowing that Qi Qin would block it, he did not aim the arrow directly at the opponent, but shot it at the ground about one meter away from the three people. This trick worked, and Qi Qin was unable to block it. The power of the explosive arrow blew away all three people who were gathered in a group!

This arrow caused Tingqiao's already precarious health bar to drop further, leaving only a thin layer of blood. However, under Potian's control, he and the two people on the opposite side flew in different directions, causing Mu Xuanyi and Qi Qin to lose the opportunity to finish him off, thus saving his life.

Tingqiao finally regained his senses after the explosion. He didn't even have time to check his health bar, so he immediately used paralysis on Qi Qin, the biggest target. Potian even seized the moment when Mu Xuanyi wanted to chase and kill Tingqiao but had no way to avoid it, and used an expulsion arrow on the opponent!

In the lightning-fast battle, it is very difficult to seize the opportunity. Ordinary people can only rely on luck, but masters rely on experience and prediction. Tingqiao was not bragging when he said that Potian was good at catching assassins. It can be clearly seen from the way Mu Xuanyi was caught that others can't do this. In addition, in terms of calculating the timing and direction of the explosive arrow explosion, although Potian only used two moves, they were both extreme operations.

It's a pity that there was no commentary for this match. The audience was not good enough to understand the game and could only watch the show and cheer and scream, shouting "Awesome!"

Mu Xuanyi originally wanted to use teleportation to chase, but he was caught in the lead-up time of a few tenths of a second. There was no way to avoid this expulsion arrow, and Mu Xuanyi was knocked over by the impact of the skill, and rolled on the ground for several rounds!

This one second of stiffness is the best time to catch the assassin! Tingqiao still has a CD control in his hand. As long as he hits Mu Xuanyi, the latter will lose the ability to teleport and stealth. The burst of Potian is enough to suppress the opponent to low health!

However, I don't know whether to say that Tingqiao's reaction was a little slow, or that Mu Xuanyi's reaction was too fast! The latter disappeared into thin air the moment he finished

rolling under the impact of the expulsion arrow. Tingqiao's skills were all at the tip of the staff, but he didn't use them!

Because Mu Xuanyi's movements were so fast, he disappeared the moment the tumble ended. It looked like he disappeared while rolling. The audience almost thought that he had been disconnected, until they saw Ji Xuanyi's name still lit up on the record board, and everyone breathed a sigh of relief.

After Mu Xuanyi disappeared, Tingqiao's first reaction was that he was going to be killed. Now he was just skin and blood, and he would basically be killed with one knife. He suddenly didn't know what to do.

After all, he still has a big skill in his hand, but Qi Qin has been controlled. If he uses it, he will lose. If he doesn't use it, he will die with the skill, which is an even bigger loss!

Just when Tingqiao was hesitating , Potian had seized the rare opportunity and started a quick attack on Qi Qin. He used up a lot of his big skills, but the name of the archer turret was not for nothing. He actually dealt a lot of damage in a short period of time. It was just that Qi Qin, as a swordsman, had too much blood, so he only lost one third of his blood.

In fact, it was not a bad thing for Mu Xuanyi to show up to kill him. Tingqiao, who was standing aside, suddenly reacted and realized that Mu Xuanyi had already used his strong invisibility. Showing up at this time meant that the latter would not be able to use invisibility for a long time in the future. In other words, he would lose the initiative when facing Potian. He only had one skill now, and it would be good if he used it, but it would be fine if he didn't use it. It was actually not a loss if he could help Potian to destroy Mu Xuanyi's initiative.

Thinking of this, Tingqiao relaxed his resistance and instead pretended to be panicked, standing there at a loss.

At this moment, Tingqiao suddenly felt something. Just as he was about to stretch out his staff to test, he heard a familiar voice in the air, ringing in his ears.

" That's fake acting, bro. "

Tingqiao: "..."

Chapter 226

When Tingqiao heard this voice , his scalp exploded, and he immediately stretched out his staff to hit the other party out of the air. However, how fast was the assassin? The person was gone before he stretched out his staff , so of course he only hit the air.

But what does that person mean? Should we kill him or not?

Tingqiao didn't understand for a moment, but a second later, he was still standing there with that little health left , without any change. At this time , he knew who the opponent's target was.

Mu Xuanyi is now in his rare state of invisibility. Although it seems that it is a good thing to solve Tingqiao, in fact, a warlock with only a trace of blood and even only one skill left in his hand needs to be replaced by a first mover . A big skill is a very bad thing . The benefits of using this stealth attack on Tingqiao are far less than using it on Potian.

If you think about this principle carefully , many people actually understand it . However, when a head is within reach and killing the archer is related to victory in the battle , few people can think

calmly about this . After all, if the archer is not Potian, killing the warlock is indeed equivalent to victory.

However, Potian's previous performance made Mu Xuanyi dare not underestimate him at all , and of course he would make a more cautious choice.

Facts have also proved that he did nothing wrong.

Tingqiao realized in a second that Mu Xuanyi's target was actually Potian who was attacking seriously , and immediately warned loudly: " Be careful! That assassin is coming towards you! " Potian had just reduced Qi Qin's health to about 60%. When he heard this, he immediately frowned and subconsciously looked to the empty left. However, as soon as he aimed the bow and arrow in that direction, the premonition disappeared again.

After all, the opponent is an assassin, and an experienced assassin at that. How could he be caught so easily by him?

Potian couldn't help but frown. The rain of arrows had just been used up and was still on cooldown . He had no other AOE skills to attack the enemy in a group. Only by noticing in advance the moment the enemy launched an attack would he have a chance to dodge or even counterattack.

It is actually not suitable to distract yourself to attack Qi Qin at this time, but there is only one archer on his side who can attack. If he does not reduce Qi Qin's blood now, it will only make it more difficult for him to fight later.

As Potian raised his bow and arrow towards Qi Qin again, his heart suddenly tightened. At this critical moment, even the most important thing about the second-year syndrome, handsomeness, was thrown out of his mind. Potian fell to the ground without any image, avoiding the attack from behind , then rolled on the ground, put an arrow on the bow and wanted to fight back.

However, the archer's forward movement of the bow was too much of a hindrance in such a race against time. Before Potian could fully draw his bow, the assassin kicked him in the hand! Potian was freaking shocked. This was a game. Although there were no hard and fast rules, was it ok to kick someone's hand like that? !

At this time, Potian had completely forgotten that when he shot arrows, he would stab other people's foreheads and buttocks.

However, it was useless to think about these things at this time. The pre-swing of Potian's attack was broken, and the bowstring was retracted. The assassin probably realized that he was not a strength profession and the leg attack did not cause any damage. He leaned down, holding the dagger in both hands, and stabbed towards Potian.

For a moment, Potian almost thought that he was playing some horror single-player game and was about to be ripped open!

Potian was almost scared to death by his own imagination. He was stabbed and found that only his health bar was reduced but no blood was spurted out. Then he reacted and rolled over quickly, trying to get up.

This assassin's strong stealth has been used up, and the next time he can use it will be a long time later. During this time, he only needs to keep a distance from the opponent. In fact, he can successfully defeat the opponent!

But before Potian successfully got up from the ground, he was kicked on the arm and fell to the ground again, almost eating a mouthful of dust. Potian looked at his health bar which dropped again, and couldn't help but think, what the hell is this weird fighting method!

When Potian was being beaten crazily by Mu Xuanyi, Qi Qin was finally freed from the paralysis – to be honest, because the number of assassins was too small and Ji Xuanyi almost never really attacked him, Qi Qin rarely experienced this feeling of being paralyzed. In most cases, Ji Xuanyi used this trick to control others.

Another point that must be said is that Potian is indeed a top archer player, and the plot of being controlled and then taking damage is indeed in their script, but the estimated damage at the beginning was about 30% in five seconds, which means that his health should still be 70% after the end, which can be said to be a very stable data.

But when the control time was just halfway through, Qi Qin's health was only more than 60%. If Potian really allowed him to fight for the full five seconds, he might be pushed directly to the critical blood line. Mu Xuanyi only took action in advance after estimating this. Otherwise, when Qi Qin's state was lifted and he was ready to attack Tingqiao, Potian would be diverted and then attack him, and he would have no way to avoid that knife.

But in general, although the current situation has deviated from the script since Tingqiao's puppetry, it is not too bad.

Qi Qin moved his numb arm, glanced at Mu Xuanyi and Potian not far away , and then turned his gaze to Ting Qiao in front of him.

Tingqiao originally planned to run to Potian to assist the latter in catching a wave of assassins, but Mu Xuanyi's positioning was so agile that he was not sure that his skills would hit the target, so he did not dare to use them so easily. After hesitating for more than a second, Qi Qin also came out of the paralyzed state, and Tingqiao was attacked from both sides .

What should he do now? He only had one CD left, and the retreat was a strong control. Who should he give it to? Should he give it to Mu Xuanyi or Qi Qin? The former might not hit the target, but once it hits, it can give Po Tian a chance to turn the tables. Although the latter has a much higher chance of hitting, the benefit is only to let this warlock, who has only a little health left, survive for a few more seconds. Both options don't seem very reliable.

Tingqiao looked at Qi Qin who was running towards him from behind, then looked at Mu Xuanyi on Potian's side, and suddenly a brilliant idea flashed through his mind!

If Potian knew that he had another brilliant idea, he would definitely beat him up to wake him up. Unfortunately, he was being beaten by Mu Xuanyi now and had no time to spare.

It's hard to say whether Tingqiao's method is reliable or not. If it's unreliable, it seems to be somewhat feasible.

Potian was suppressed by Mu Xuanyi mainly because the opponent was cheating (?), and did not use his skills properly. An assassin had to resort to physical manipulation, and this purely physical restriction might be a headache in the game, but if you look at it offline, it is actually very easy to solve. As long as he goes up to the bridge and restricts Mu Xuanyi casually, even if he just knocks the latter down, Potian will have enough time to escape, and it doesn't matter whether he lives or dies next.

Use control CD to limit Qi Qin's actions, and then he can break away to help Potian escape. In this way, he can have both the hit rate and the benefit!

Thinking of this, Tingqiao immediately felt that he had found the best of both worlds. Without saying a word, he turned around and used the CD control on Qi Qin. Then he wanted to rush to Potian and push Mu Xuanyi away.

In fact, logically speaking, although Tingqiao's method looks strange and not very suitable for the arena, it will definitely be effective if implemented. However, when he was considering this tactic, he forgot one thing.

For example, whether Qi Qin really needs skill CD to kill him .

Tingqiao turned around and took a step when he felt a strong force attacking him from behind, and then he was knocked to the ground. He didn't even have time to turn over before Qi Qin hit him with a basic attack, which emptied his health bar . He stared at the ground blankly, and lay on the ground motionless with his eyes open.

This time he really " died " with his eyes open. He lay down first, while Potian was still being beaten unilaterally by Mu Xuanyi. Qi Qin was still rushing over there. As a long -range fighter, Potian was isolated and helpless and was attacked by two melee fighters. As expected, they were going to lose this match ...

At this time, he remembered Qi Qin's performance in the previous game – this guy is a gangster ! Do I need skills to kill him ?

Tingqiao was originally filled with anger and regret, but when he thought about it, he just had low HP and short legs, so he would die in just two casual hits. If he had more HP, Qi Qin would not be able to use his skills, and he might be shot in the chest by an arrow just like in the last game. He was not like Potian, who had a middle school syndrome, and if he really encountered such a situation, he might be scared offline, which he would definitely not be able to bear!

Thinking about it this way, it seems that dying like this would be quite painless – now when facing Qi Qin, everyone is thinking of dying painlessly ... I don't know what Qi Qin will think after knowing this.

Tingqiao was lying on the ground, without even a chance to see the battle situation. He could only sigh in his heart. They had worked so hard to get the seed team's direct pass to the semi-finals, but they didn't expect the first of the only two games to end up like this.

But there was nothing they could do about it. After all, the semi-finals were so brutal, and Ji Xuanyi's team was definitely stronger than them. Not only Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi's brother, he also clearly knew the gap between himself and Ji Xuanyi ...

He didn't have any big regrets, because he knew that even if there were a few more games, they still wouldn't be able to beat him. The gap in strength was there, so he didn't feel unwilling. He could only keep working hard in the future and hope that when they met again in the next competition, they would be able to defeat each other.

Tingqiao was lying on the ground thinking about the next competition. Potian was still being beaten by Mu Xuanyi. He had vaguely realized that something was wrong with this scene. It was exactly like the scene when Ji Xuanyi beat the archer named Guan Qibo!

Has he fallen to this level?!

Potian looked up at Mu Xuanyi in panic, and had the illusion that he was beaten by Ji Xuanyi himself. He couldn't help but recall the time when he was playing keyboard online games and how Ji Xuanyi taught him a lesson – Ji Xuanyi's younger brother could have pinned him to the

ground and beaten him, and it was because Ji Xuanyi didn't choose the assassin but played the warlock that gave him the opportunity to take advantage of him. Thinking about it this way, his previous pride and complacency were a complete slap in the face!

Potian rolled over and tried to escape, but was stabbed again. Seeing that his health was in danger, Potian had not forgotten that this was a game! He immediately became dizzy, and when he turned around, the person in front of him seemed to be Ji Xuanyi, so he couldn't help but blurt out the other person's name.

The assassin paused. Potian had never expected that the other party would react to his brother's name, and was stunned.

Mu Xuanyi lowered his eyes and looked at him coldly.

Potian swallowed nervously, feeling that he had done something terrible. Now he was just skin and blood, and could be killed with one knife. He no longer expected to win the game, he just wanted to die handsomely. Would Mu Xuanyi deliberately make him die ugly just because he called Ji Xuanyi's name?

Just when Potian was daydreaming, Mu Xuan looked at him and suddenly smiled meaningfully. Potian was stunned, before he could react, he saw the other party raise his sword and fall. In the blink of an eye, he was teleported to the birth point, and standing next to him was his teammate Tingqiao.

Both of them were a little dazed and looked at each other for a while before they realized that they had lost.

Amid the thunderous cheers from the audience and the dense barrage of comments in the live broadcast room, the team of Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin successfully won the ticket to the finals. Tomorrow morning, they will meet Mi Yinxuepiaorenjian on the field to compete for the final championship title!

The first one to play was Mu Xuanyi. After the game, Ji Xuanyi was the first to return to the waiting area. The two brothers then exchanged shifts again.

It was obvious that Ji Xuanyi's brother had already told him the result of the game, so when Ji Xuanyi appeared in the waiting area, he had a smile on his face and seemed to be in a good mood.

When Ji Xuanyi returned to his seat, the three people on the field came out of the passage. Mi Yin glanced at him and said with interest: " What's going on on the field? Why did that bastard Po Tingchun look so lost when he came on the field, like a chick that had been soaked by rain. " Ji Xuanyi glanced at him and raised his eyebrows. Before he could say anything, the old western doctor said speechlessly: " Big Boss, are you stupid? Ji Xuanyi has been taking care of his father. He just came online. How can he know what is going on on the field? What's the point of asking him? If you want to ask, you should ask Tianxia. It just so happens that Tianxia is here! "

Miyin: "..."

The old western doctor dragged Qi Qin to sit down, and found Mi Yin looking at him, and asked curiously: " What's wrong? "

Mi Yin didn't say anything either, but just shook her head helplessly at him. The old Western doctor looked at Xue Piaore Renjian in confusion, but Xue Piaore Renjian also rolled his eyes at him, then turned her head away as if she didn't want to pay attention to him.

Old Western doctor: " ??? "

The old western doctor still did not give up and went to Qi Qin to inquire about why Potian suddenly looked like he was hit. However, Qi Qin only said that he saw Mu Xuan beat Potian with ease, and considering that the other party rarely appeared, he did not go up to help. He just watched the whole process, so he didn't know what happened, which made the old western doctor anxious and scratching his head.

Mi Yin put the old western doctor aside, looked at Ji Xuanyi, and said: " Tomorrow is the finals, our two teams will compete, do you have anything to say? "

Ji Xuanyi said: " What? "

Mi Yin smiled and said, " Anything is fine, swearing, bragging, or encouraging each other, it's all fine, it's live broadcast! "

Ji Xuan looked at him, paused, and said helplessly: " I didn't expect that after rejecting you so many times in the past, I still ended up playing in the arena with you. "

Although they are not teammates but opponents, for Mi Yin, as long as he enjoys the fight, there is probably no difference between opponents and teammates.

Mi Yin smiled even more happily when she heard this, and sighed, " It's a rare grand arena. After the last game, everything will return to normal. To be honest, I'm a little reluctant to let it go. "

Ji Xuanyi was speechless and said, " The arena is open, you're talking as if you're going to do your daily routine. "

Mi Yin shrugged and said, " The atmosphere is different. No matter what, this is the last game. Come on, Ji Xuanyi. Let me play with more joy! "

Ji Xuanyi pulled the corner of his mouth and said, " Don't worry, you will definitely lose tomorrow! "

Just when the two teams were facing each other and were about to fight to the death, a group of evil cults quietly emerged in the barrage.

 " It's Mu Mi! It's Mu Mi!!! "

I don't know what both sides will think after knowing this ...

The author has something to say: It's so short ... The main text will probably be finished in these two days _(:3)∠)_Bobobobo!

Chapter 227

The finals were on the second day , and most of the players were very excited, not only PVP players, but even PVE and casual players were also eager to try.

Although they didn't pay much attention to live broadcasts and live events before , they would still follow the posts in the game forums. If they couldn't understand the replay and analysis posts, they would read some gossip posts , such as "On the Hundred Possibilities of Cavalry

and Priesthood", "Surprise! Player Ji Xuanyi is actually the young master of the Black|| Gang!" , and "The Spring of Pink", as well as various popular science posts about players. Players who don't participate in PVP gameplay have great enthusiasm for these posts with no reading threshold, and even become fans of the protagonists of some posts!

Think about it , I have been following the posts for so long, and now it's almost the finals , how can I not go and take a look!

Coupled with other PVP players' yearning for the two expert teams in the finals , the number of ticket buyers once exploded . If the official hadn't sent people to maintain order , many players would have almost fought over the tickets for the finals!

In contrast , Xiaoxiao Yuxia and others seemed very relaxed . From the first round of eliminations to the finals, they sat in the first row of the friends and family seats in every game , which could be said to be very impressive.

Xiaoxiao Yuxia boasted about this for a long time, and several times she almost couldn't help but post on the forum to show off that the two teams in the finals were both from the second server, Day City. However, considering that it might bring bad luck to Ji Xuanyi and the others , she held back.

But no matter what, compared to other players who were watching the game and were extremely nervous because they were worried that the team they supported would lose, Xiaoxiao Yuxia and his friends were much more relaxed. After all, they were all from Starry City, so it didn't matter which team won.

If she had to choose one, Xiaoxiao Yuxia still hoped that Ji Xuanyi and his team would win. After all, not to mention Xue Piao Renjian in Mi Yin's team, who would come to Fanxing City sooner or later after transferring his household registration. But there was also the old western doctor, who was a real player from Youyue City. If he won, at least one third of the honor would have to go to Youyue City. How could it be worth it!

As she was thinking about it, Xiaoxiao Yuxia began to feel a little annoyed with Ye Linyu next to her.

However, Ye Linyu did not have time to pay attention to Xiao Xiao Yuxia. At least half of the people sitting together disliked him, but he had gotten used to it. He looked at the empty arena and wondered whether he should give the old western doctor a careful lesson after the game. After all, he was actually a little tired of being the gang leader. The affairs of Youyue City were quite tiring. He wanted to throw this mess to the old western doctor, but the latter had stupidly asked him yesterday what was going on with Po Tingchun's Po Tian, and why Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian were also acting strangely ...

Ye Linyu couldn't help but sigh.

Although he didn't quite understand what was going on at first, after the old Western doctor told him yesterday that Mi Yin was not going to let him play, and in order to be fair, Ji Xuanyi was not going to let his brother play either, Ye Linyu vaguely realized something.

It has to be said that Ji Xuanyi is quite courageous, but Ye Linyu doesn't mean to meddle in other people's business. He doesn't often compete in the arena, so it doesn't matter to him who wins or loses. What's more, even if he wins, it's Ji Xuanyi's own ability, so there's nothing to say.

The most important thing is the IQ of the old Western doctor. He is quite fun at ordinary times, but he is very worrying when it comes to serious matters ... Ye Linyu couldn't help but think about it.

However, the thoughts of Xiaoxiao Yuxia and his gang, as well as the thoughts of all the audience and players present, no longer had any impact on Ji Xuanyi and the others.

Today's competition is still divided into two games, morning and afternoon. The morning is the final between Ji Xuanyi and Mi Yin to decide the first and second place, while the afternoon is the match for the third and fourth place. Therefore, Potian and his team were not invited to the morning game. In the increasingly empty waiting area, there were only two teams, Ji Xuanyi and his two men, and Mi Yin's three men.

Although both sides already knew each other's configuration, they still followed the procedure and registered. Ji Xuanyi's side was swordsmanship, while Mi Yin's side was still a step behind the old Western doctor, so in the next three games, only Mi Yin himself and Xue Piao Renjian's assassin cavalry combination would be sent out.

Ji Xuanyi was well aware of the strength of the two people working together, so he was very cautious about this competition. Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian also understood how strong Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were , and they did not dare to underestimate each other.

After completing the registration, neither side said anything with a smile on their face. Instead, they nodded to each other and entered the passage leading to the competition venue under the guidance of the staff.

After arriving at the birth point, Qi Qin whispered: " Xue Piao Renjian is not a big threat, is this Zhua Mi Yin? "

In front of the live camera, even the smallest sound will be recorded, and the barrage exploded at once. Qi Qin's words can be said to be very arrogant. Xue Piao Renjian's strength is obvious to all, and this person actually said that Xue Piao Renjian is not a big threat? ! Is he really awesome or just bragging!

You know, Xue Piao Renjian is a person who can show great strength in a one-on-one fight with two top knights! To say that Xue Piao Renjian is not a threat is crazy!

However, some players also said that Qi Qin's previous demonstrated strength was quite impressive, and both teams were players from the second server and had a good relationship. Maybe they had really practiced in advance, so Xue Piao Renjian was indeed not a big threat to him!

This statement was only supported by a small number of people. Most people still felt that Qi Qin was not that great. After all, he was just talk. Who doesn't know how to brag?

In fact, Qi Qin was just unlucky. His teammates were either warlocks or assassins, both professions whose killing priority in battle was much higher than that of swordsmen. It was impossible for two people to ignore his teammates and attack him with all their strength, so naturally he had no chance to show his true strength.

Most players now have the impression that he is a ruthless gangster from an acrobatic troupe who can turn an arena into a murder scene and is also the boyfriend of the young master ... It's a long title! But it's useless.

Of course, there are a smaller group of people who happen to be players from the second server. They were fortunate enough to have experienced the battle when Zuo An first appeared

in front of them under the rain. They knew clearly that Xue Piao Renjian was indeed no match for Qi Qin. However, because these people were so few, they were completely buried in the numerous barrages and were not taken seriously at all.

When Ji Xuan heard Qi Qin's words, he guessed what the audience would think, but he didn't care about it. He just said, "Xue Piao Renjian is not a threat to you, but it is still very troublesome for me when cooperating with Mi Yin. After you go on stage, follow me closely and help me harass him. I will catch Mi Yin."

Upon hearing this, Qi Qin nodded.

Needless to say, as a warlock who poses a huge threat but is very fragile, Ji Xuanyi is definitely the main target of the opponent's attack. Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian would not kill the swordsman under the threat of a warlock if they were stupid. Even if the warlock's skills have been used up, they must kill him before his CD recovers.

The focus of this game is actually Ji Xuanyi's own survivability and Qi Qin's offensive power, and capturing points is even secondary.

Soon, the preparation time was over and both sides came on stage. Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin moved towards the center of the venue at a snail's pace, while Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin did not take advantage of their speed, but approached the two cautiously.

At this speed, it will take more than ten seconds for contact to occur.

The audience was thinking so, and when the distance between the two sides was only a hundred meters, Xue Piao Renjian suddenly rode his horse towards Ji Xuan, and his speed was so fast that people almost thought he wanted to knock Ji Xuan away!

Ji Xuanyi had already seen through his opponent's plan. With two highly mobile professions, wouldn't it be foolish to abandon his strengths? The slow start was just a misleading tactic, hoping that they would be distracted by the estimated contact time, and then attack unexpectedly.

Although this strategy seems simple and silly, in fact, the sense of rhythm is a very important factor in combat. Once the rhythm of the battle is disrupted, at best you will lose your feel, and at worst your skill cycle will be disrupted. Once you are exposed and caught, it's basically over. So Ji Xuanyi had actually been paying close attention to the opposite side. When he saw Xue Piao Renjian rushing towards him, he immediately hid behind Qi Qin and let Qi Qin fight against him.

Xue Piao Renjian knew that he was no match for Qi Qin, but he did not dodge. Instead, he turned around and threw Mi Yin behind him directly in the direction of Ji Xuanyi, and then raised his gun to fight Qi Qin.

In this contact battle, Xue Piao Renjian was not as aggressive as the first time he fought with Qi Qin. Instead, he was more inclined to use riding skills to move around and avoid harm. He would attack Qi Qin when there was a chance, and dodge when there was no chance, or even run a few meters away, and wait until Qi Qin gave up chasing him before turning around and continuing to attack.

This is a very typical harassment style of play for the knight, but because the knight's pvp combat power is too strong in the current version, people rarely see the knight playing like this. In most cases, it is a large-scale battle.

It has to be said that Xue Piao Renjian's ability made full use of the knight's roaming and harassing style of play. After recording it, it can be used as a teaching video. Everyone was amazed when watching it, and Qi Qin also played very passively.

It stands to reason that it is normal for the long-legged profession to bully the short-legged profession with this style of play, but the person who did this is Xue Piao Renjian, which makes it very subtle. Could it be that it is really as some people say, that Xue Piao Renjian really cannot beat the number one in the world, so he gave up the head-on confrontation and chose a harassment style of play?

While the audience was lost in thought, Mi Yin also landed smoothly, rolled flexibly to avoid Qi Qin's interception, and went straight to Ji Xuanyi in stealth!

Assassin is one of the few professions that can have a slight advantage over warlock, not to mention that this assassin is Mi Yin. Qi Qin's original idea was to stop Mi Yin, and it would be best if he could hold both of them at the same time, so that Ji Xuanyi could support him more easily. However, Xue Piao Renjian was too difficult to deal with. As soon as he stretched out his weapon, he was shot straight at his throat by the opponent and subconsciously retracted his hand.

In fact, this shot might not cause much damage, but Qi Qin's conditioned reflex made him unable to ignore the attack. Xue Piao Renjian also observed Qi Qin's fighting habits for a long time before discovering this and targeted it as Qi Qin's weakness.

Qi Qin had no choice but to let Mi Yin go. The latter instantly went into invisible state, but Ji Xuanyi did not react at all, as if nothing had happened.

Many viewers were extremely anxious. Ji Xuanyi had not used any skills since he came on the stage and they were just watching. What was he doing? Regardless of whether he could deal with Mi Yin or not, he had to help Qi Qin solve the big problem of Xue Piao Renjian first!

Although Qi Qin said that Xue Piao Renjian was not a threat, the current situation seemed like Qi Qin was being led around and beaten. Although his health did not drop much, he had no time to support Ji Xuanyi!

Ji Xuanyi certainly knew that Qi Qin was very passive now, and it was not his intention to stand there and be a spectator, but he really could not make any extra movements now. The most he could do was to use his healing skills that seemed like a joke to reduce Qi Qin's blood, because no matter which of the three big skills he had now used, the benefits would be far from what he wanted.

In battle, the technique of using skills is important, but the timing of using them is ten thousand times more important than the technique.

Mi Yin was of course fully aware of Ji Xuanyi's thoughts, so even though he was ready to attack at any time, he still did not act rashly.

The situation on the field can be said to be very weird. The knight and the swordsman are fighting close and distant like dancing, the warlock is standing aside and watching, and the invisible assassin seems to be offline and doesn't show up at all. What is he doing?

Just as everyone was wondering, something suddenly happened on the side of Xue Piao Renjian and Qi Qin. Perhaps Qi Qin was finally tired of this style of fighting that didn't cause much damage at all, and in the harassing battle with Xue Piao Renjian, he suddenly burst out

with a speed that had never been seen before, and attacked with all his strength, directly knocking off a layer of the opponent's skin!

Is the real battle about to begin?! The audience became excited.

Xue Piao Renjian was obviously startled by the opponent's sudden change of rhythm. He tightened the reins and slowed down to avoid the latter's follow-up attack. Then, like the previous few times, he turned the horse's head and ran away from Qi Qin .

The audience, who had been excited thinking that something serious was about to happen, became deflated again ... When will this harassment ever end? What is going on?

Just when everyone thought that Xue Piao Renjian was preparing to readjust his status to harass the opponent, Xue Piao Renjian, who had moved to the side, suddenly changed his target and rushed straight towards Ji Xuanyi behind Qi Qin!

Qi Qin's first reaction was to stop the other party, but Xue Piao Renjian had inadvertently moved to the side of Qi Qin. In other words, Qi Qin wanted to stop him, but he couldn't reach him at all! The knight's movements were too fast! Moreover, the two were only ten meters apart. In a flash, Xue Piao Renjian passed through Qi Qin's defense and rushed towards Ji Xuanyi. The audience, who had just shrunk, could not even react. They still watched all this with numb expressions on their faces. It was not until Ji Xuanyi was attracted by Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin suddenly appeared in the air that the audience screamed in surprise!

It turns out that Mi Yin hasn't shown up because she was waiting for this!

Ji Xuanyi has three powerful controls in his hands and has a super strong intuition. Whenever Mi Yin appears, there is a risk of being caught, and in his opinion, the risk is not small, so he has not attacked, but lurked around Ji Xuanyi, just to wait for Xue Piao Renjian to paralyze Qi Qin and launch the signal to attack first!

All of this happened too unexpectedly. Ji Xuanyi would definitely be attracted by Xue Piao Renjian, and this was the perfect time to attack. As long as Ji Xuanyi could be controlled by the poisonous blade, with the explosive power of the knight and the assassin, the latter would be left with only a bloody skin if he didn't die!

In order to ensure the success rate of this attack, and considering the accuracy of Ji Xuanyi's intuition, Mi Yin even used teleportation in invisible state to approach the opponent, just to prevent the opponent from having time to react!

In fact, not to mention Ji Xuanyi, even the audience watching the game around did not react! They knew that the assassin cavalry configuration was very aggressive and mobile, and they were fighting a blitzkrieg, but they were too blitzkrieg! Ji Xuanyi was really going to die this time!

Chapter 228

If Ji Xuanyi knew what the audience was thinking , he would calmly tell them that it was eight hundred years too early to kill him.

Just when everyone thought that Ji Xuanyi would not be able to react in time and would be hit, Ji Xuanyi unexpectedly took advantage of the moment of Mi Yin's attack and suddenly pounced forward, dodging the knife while using his skill CD control on Xue Piao Renjian . Qi Qin also directly launched a heavy slash and leaped in the opposite direction to Ji Xuanyi.

But his target was not Mi Yin , but Xue Piao Renjian who was on CD and had no skills to use! At this moment, Mi Yin handed out the poisonous blade, Ji Xuan rushed forward to control Xue Piao Renjian, and Qi Qin slashed hard . These actions appeared almost at the same time, which stunned all the audience . The picture was in their eyes , but their brains could not react at all . Let alone speaking , they could only point at the field and scream " Ahhh " ! Mi Yin really never thought that Ji Xuanyi could dodge this knife! How did he dodge this knife? ! Even if he is an intuitive player , this is too fucking outrageous! He is almost invincible ! However, he had no time to ask this question now. Ji Xuanyi dodged it and gave Xue Piaore Renjian a CD control. At this time, Xue Piaore Renjian was preparing for an all-out attack. Being destroyed by concentrated fire did not count . People in a full-out attack must give up a certain sense of survival, and Xue Piaore Renjian has taken this to the extreme. In other words, Xue Piaore Renjian's all-out attack is very terrifying and the damage is explosive, but correspondingly, he is also extremely vulnerable at this time. Once caught, especially by the combination of Qi Qin and Ji Xuanyi, before the control time is over, there is basically no possibility of escape except to take the damage!

Mi Yin also instantly understood why Ji Xuanyi was slow to use his skills. The warlock has three strong controls, but that's actually only because the CD control is too buggy . In fact, there are only two strong controls that can really limit the enemy , one is paralysis, the other is puppet. When catching people, the CD control is basically only effective for people with not so long legs, or for stealth professions such as assassins. Unless your teammate has long legs, otherwise the CD control can only be used as a life-saving skill to break concentrated fire in most cases.

When Xue Piao Renjian and Qi Qin were fighting, the CD control was so useless. If Ji Xuanyi had used it on Xue Piao Renjian, the latter could have just ridden away on his horse, and Qi Qin would have had no choice but to chase after him. However, all three strong controls were used on Mi Yin, which was a waste. Even with Xue Piao Renjian's support, they might not be able to kill Mi Yin in one wave. The consequence of failing to catch Mi Yin would be a counterattack by Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin. Not to mention Qi Qin, Ji Xuanyi, a fragile little guy, would definitely not be able to survive.

So when Ji Xuanyi was fighting with Qi Qin in Xue Piao Renjian, he never reacted, because he was waiting for an opportunity, an opportunity that could maximize the benefits of CD control! This moment is when Xue Piao Renjian is truly preparing to launch an attack. People at this time are the most focused and their flaws are the most obvious.

In order to seize this opportunity, in addition to ability, experience and intuition, one also needs unparalleled courage and strong self-confidence, because at the same time Ji Xuanyi himself is also the prey of Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin. Once a mistake is made when catching people, the status between the hunter and the prey will be reversed instantly. At this time, the one who needs to worry about being killed is not Xue Piao Renjian, but Ji Xuanyi himself!

In fact, this reversal has already occurred once. The situation on the field has changed from Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin besieging Ji Xuan to Xue Piao Renjian being caught without any skills. Without any skill support, Xue Piao Renjian has no way to resist and avoid Qi Qin's damage,

and his escape route is completely blocked. There is no chance of escape at all, and he can only be suppressed for a while!

However, the CD control time is only four or five seconds. Due to the limitation of equipment, even if Qi Qin deals all the damage, Xue Piao Renjian will not die. At least 30% of his health will be left.

Thirty percent of blood is definitely enough for Xue Piao Renjian. They still have a chance. After all, in a battle under such circumstances, it is absolutely impossible for a single person to kill the enemy in one capture, even for a master like Qi Qin.

As soon as Mi Yin thought of this, he suddenly realized something and wanted to enter the invisible state instantly – even though he had not caused any damage to Ji Xuanyi, the game was set up so that even if he did not hit him, it would still count as entering the battle. That is to say, once the strong invisibility was activated, after the short period of strong invisibility was over, if he wanted to continue to be invisible, he would have to reset the skill. It could be said that this was an attack with no benefit and a huge loss!

But he had to do it, because the moment he lowered his head to prepare to attack Ji Xuanyi, he saw Ji Xuanyi looking at him with sharp eyes.

for one person to kill within five seconds , even if the opponent is a wooden stake with almost no ability to fight back.

But what if there are two people?

Mi Yin's pupils shrank, and he immediately tried to hide himself, but his movements were too slow, and Ji Xuanyi's staff was already aimed at him. At this time, Mi Yin could only pray in his heart, there is a 50% chance that the puppetry will fail! God bless! Failure, failure, failure!!!

However, Mi Yin's luck was really bad, even Ji Xuanyi's luck was equally bad, but with Mi Yin's prayer, the puppet technique was still successfully activated!

Mi Yin's heart sank the moment she lost control of her body, and she almost anticipated the outcome of defeat.

Although Xue Piao Renjian is very powerful, he has no skills to use when facing Ji Xuanyi's assassin and Qi Qin's swordsman at the same time, and basically has no chance of survival. After Xue Piao Renjian died, he was the only one left. It would be difficult for him to fight Qi Qin in a one-on-one fight, not to mention that Ji Xuanyi had a paralysis weapon in his hand. Given the opponent's intuition and strength to dodge his thundering attack, he was afraid that he would have to take the paralysis weapon. Even the audience in the stands could infer what would happen next.

Mi Yin couldn't help but sigh, and when Xue Piao Renjian was busy dealing with Qi Qin, he saw Mi Yin rushing towards him under Ji Xuanyi's control. After being surprised, he couldn't help but feel a little helpless.

Although he had thought about losing, he lost too quickly!

Although Ji Xuanyi, the assassin controlled by Mi Yin, could not exert his full strength, he still had the combat effectiveness of a first-class assassin. He cooperated with Qi Qin to hit the wooden stake of Xue Piao Renjian, and killed the opponent directly in less than five seconds, which caused the audience to exclaim.

They could hardly remember that a few seconds ago, they were still worried about Ji Xuanyi's safety!

killing Xue Piao Renjian, Ji Xuanyi's control over Mi Yin was not over yet, but in order to prevent Mi Yin from escaping by hiding, Ji Xuanyi released the puppet technique in advance. Before Mi Yin could react, he raised his hand to control her despite the sense of dislocation after the puppet technique was released. The rest was left to Qi Qin.

Five seconds are not enough to kill Xue Piao Renjian, who has thick skin and a lot of blood, but it is enough to kill Mi Yin.

Qi Qin also used his performance to tell Ji Xuanyi that Ji Xuanyi did not trust the wrong person. When the paralysis ended, Mi Yin was left with only a trace of blood. He still did not give up and wanted to run, but how could Qi Qin give him the chance? He just used a random basic attack and knocked him to the ground.

person on the platform shouted loudly: " Two people on the blue team were killed . The red team wins! "

The audience seats were instantly filled with cheers, many of them kept saying " What a slap in the face, what a slap in the face! " They thought Qi Qin was just bragging, but it turned out that he really had the ability. Although Xue Piao Renjian was caught off guard and was controlled, not everyone can suppress the opponent to the point where he can't run away.

Of course, there were also many fans of Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin who had not expected that the two would actually lose. Some of the more excited players even refused to admit it and asked the official to carefully check the process of the game. After all, Ji Xuanyi's dodge at the moment of the reversal was too clever. Can someone's intuition be so sharp? Or was he cheating or something ...

This argument was ridiculed as soon as it came out. Some rational fans said: " There is no general who is always victorious in the world. Of course, you may lose if you win. What's more, the enemy is so powerful. If you lose, you lose. This is only the first game. You just need to work hard to win the next one. If you don't admit that you can't win, people will say that Xue Mi can't afford to lose. "

After some debate, the topic was moved on.

Ji Xuanyi, Qi Qin and Mi Yin were refreshed back to the birth point the moment Mi Yin was killed, and both sides returned to the waiting area through the passage.

After all, it was the finals, and even Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but feel a little relaxed after winning the first game. Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian were not affected too much, and there was almost no frustration on their faces. When the two came out of the passage, they were still discussing something in a low voice. They were probably analyzing and reviewing Ji Xuanyi and their own mistakes, and thinking about how to play in the next round.

After entering the waiting area, Mi Yin looked up and saw Ji Xuanyi. She couldn't help but step forward and said, " I have been on guard against you guys trying to catch me. Isn't it said that assassins fight assassins? Why did you kill Xue Piao first? You are really unconventional. "

Ji Xuanyi raised his eyebrows and said, " You can also try it. "

Mi Yin was speechless. He certainly knew that there were no so-called routines in the arena. He himself had released assassins to kill other professions. What he said just now was just a joke. Assassins should of course be killed first , but that also depends on the situation. For people like

Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian, it would be good to catch the assassin, but it would not be a loss to kill Xue Piao Renjian first, and it could also disrupt the enemy's offensive rhythm.

But it's very funny that Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin's swordsmanship configuration wanted to come up with a counter-routine. Sending an assassin to kill a knight was unexpected, and sending a warlock to kill a swordsman was stupid.

Mi Yin said helplessly, "Stop kidding me. I just want to ask you, how did you dodge when I grabbed you? All your attention should have been attracted by Xue Piao. What's more, I used invisibility and teleportation at the same time. You can't react even if you have eyes on the back of your head, right? Don't tell me about intuition. You are not Yun Zhongjian! "

Ji Xuanyi twitched his lips and said, "Boss, the game hasn't even finished yet and you're here to get information, is that okay? "

Mi Yin said shamelessly: "Just say it! "

Ji Xuanyi got goosebumps all over his body. Of course, he didn't care about it. He just said, "Of course I'm not Yun Zhongjian. I don't have eyes on the back of my head. My reaction was not intuition, but prediction, because I had already caught the timing of your attack. From the beginning, I didn't focus all my attention on Xue Piao Renjian, because his actions were already within my expectations! "

Mi Yin was stunned for a moment, then immediately reacted with an annoyed look: "Fuck, Tianxia deliberately sold that flaw to us! "

Ji Xuanyi smiled when he heard this.

Qi Qin has been practicing sword skills for twenty years. You may say that he has no other skills, but it is funny to say that he has no patience. Although this is a big competition watched by many people and there may be some influence of nervousness, let alone Xue Piao Renjian playing with him for five minutes, even if they played for a full twenty minutes, Qi Qin would not become annoyed and could not help but directly attack Xue Piao Renjian.

The reason why he did that was simply because Ji Xuanyi gave him a signal to do so.

Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin didn't know this, so they thought that Qi Qin's mentality was affected. Once there was a problem with his mentality, flaws would follow one after another. For example, they subconsciously regarded Xue Piao Renjian's movement as an escape from the battle, and ignored the fact that the opponent could pass through his defense and directly attack Ji Xuanyi's position!

This was the reason why Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin launched the attack, but they did not expect that Qi Qin knew everything clearly and had even made preparations in advance to support Ji Xuanyi. This was a plan designed by Ji Xuanyi to counterattack from the very beginning!

Ji Xuanyi said: "I know you won't miss this opportunity. Xue Piao Renjian will attack. Of course, you will definitely attack me from behind at the same time. I believe in your tacit understanding."

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, "I don't know when you will appear behind me. My so-called intuition can't help me dodge that knife, but I can predict it. "

If Ji Xuanyi noticed and dodged after Mi Yin made the move, he would definitely not have had time to dodge. But in fact, Ji Xuanyi had already started dodging before Mi Yin made the move, so of course there was no way he would be hit by the knife!

Mi Yin was shocked, shook her head, and said, "Okay, okay, I finally understand what's going on. Ji Xuanyi, you thought the same as I did at the beginning. It's a pity that you don't stay in the arena. Let's team up and play a game in the future. I really want to be a teammate with a great character like you. I don't have to think about anything, I just need to listen to your instructions." Qi Qin had just shown a look of vigilance when Ji Xuanyi said, "Forget it. The arena is nice as a pastime, but I definitely can't pack up and live in the arena like you do. It's hard enough to play in this tournament. After the tournament, I won't go to the arena again for at least three months."

Ji Xuan's face almost turned green when he thought about the time when he was earning points in the auditions. Seeing that Mi Yin still had the same expression of not wanting to give up as before, he looked up at Xue Piao Renjian and said casually: "Also, what do you mean you don't have to worry about anything when you play with me? What, does it give you a headache to play with Xue Piao Renjian? Can't he help you share your worries?"

Miyin: "..."

Mi Yin immediately looked up at Xue Piao Renjian, and sure enough, the latter was frowning slightly. Although there was no big expression on his face, he could see a hint of accusation in his expression.

Mi Yin quickly said: "Of course that's not what I meant!"

Snowfall: "..."

Seeing that Xue Piao Renjian didn't show any emotion on his face, Mi Yin, who had thought that it was a live broadcast and that she should keep a certain distance from Xue Piao Renjian, could only cover her face and said resignedly, "You are such an annoying person. I won't fight with you, I won't fight with you. I only have Xue Piao! Let's go, let's go..."

Mi Yin grabbed Xue Piao Renjian, left Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin behind, and took him to register for the second game, but her heart was filled with despair.

He was already rumored to have an affair with someone, and now he has said something like this. He will never be able to clear himself of the scandal even if he jumps into the Yellow River. If Ji Xuanyi could hear Mi Yin's thoughts, he would definitely not be able to help but complain. You said this as if you had ever been cleansed.

Chapter 229

The lineup for the second round of the game between the two sides is still swordsmanship versus stabbing cavalry.

Mi Yin now discovered the weakness of her own configuration. Although knights and assassins are actually much more popular than swordsmen and warlocks in arena competitions, this is a high-profile battle after all. When the strength is at the same level, the advantage of a single profession is not so prominent. When it comes to double configuration,

the professional combination of Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian is much more puzzling than the return to nature combination of Ji Xuanyi and others.

The simplest point is that both Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian are killing points. It doesn't matter whether you catch Mi Yin or Xue Piao Renjian . Both of them need to be careful during the battle and leave themselves a way to retreat at any time.

As for the combination of Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, the killing point only exists in Ji Xuanyi. Even if Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian are crazy and their consciousness has degenerated to the state of rookies playing in the arena for the first time, they will never kill Qi Qin . Therefore, the latter can exert 100% offensiveness before Ji Xuanyi's death .

In fact, in general games , this difference in configuration is not a big deal at all . After all , although swordsmanship only has one killing point , it also has only one output . However, in this game, although Ji Xuanyi's side has only one output , that output is Qi Qin, which is very despairing.

Mi Yin and his team wanted to change their configuration to target Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin, but there was only one priest, Old Western Doctor, left in the team. Not to mention any problems with the Thorn Priest and the Paladin Priest, Old Western Doctor's level was already poor enough. If he played, Mi Yin and his team would only lose faster.

bite the bullet and join the assassination cavalry. The two of them had been discussing tactics with each other since the registration , without stopping for a moment.

Ji Xuan was thinking about how he had just explained his tactics to Mi Yin and the others, so he tried to eavesdrop quietly. However, Mi Yin and the others spoke too softly, and when Ji Xuan got closer he was blocked by Qi Qin. He was so angry that he beat the latter with his staff.

Qi Qin hadn't been beaten for a long time, and when he touched his head, he actually missed it a little.

After the registration process was over, both parties entered the venue from their respective passages. Ji Xuanyi looked at Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin with a grudge, while the two people opposite him were still whispering to each other .

Qi Qin lowered his head and asked, " Xuan Yi, shouldn't we discuss tactics? "

Ji Xuanyi looked up at him and said, " I am the only one they can target. No matter what tactics they use next, their only goal may be to kill me. "

Ji Xuanyi smiled and said, " But I won't be killed so easily . "

Ji Xuanyi is absolutely confident in his own strength, and he also trusts Qi Qin. If Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin give it a try, he really can't hold on for long alone. But with Qi Qin here, with the configuration of Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin, they definitely can't kill him. It can be said that Ji Xuanyi is sure to win this match.

Both teams entered their respective birth points. As this was the final of this tournament, and perhaps even the last match that would determine who would be crowned the champion, all the spectators were extremely excited. Not only the players at the scene and those watching the live broadcast, but even the staff in the waiting area stretched their necks, staring intently at the broadcast screen.

Under the expectant gazes of everyone, the countdown ended, and the fences of Ji Xuanyi and Mi Yin's birth points collapsed amid roars, and both sides rushed out from their birth points at the same time.

Mi Yin entered invisible mode before the game started. Being so far away , Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin had no idea where the other party had gone. However, Xue Piao Renjian had no intention of waiting for Mi Yin. He rushed to the front and approached Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin at an extremely fast speed.

Ji Xuanyi looked at Xue Piao Renjian and always felt that something was wrong, but the other party was a sullen person. He remained calm even when the sky was falling, let alone in an arena. Even if they were at a disadvantage, Ji Xuanyi could not see anything from his face. If I had to say something, it was probably that Xue Piao Renjian's riding posture was a bit weird. However, because the horse was running very fast and Xue Piao Renjian was shaking violently, the weird posture could not be seen much. Even Ji Xuanyi wondered if he was being too suspicious.

Xue Piao Renjian galloped all the way and ran straight to Qi Qin. Before he made contact with him, he reined in his horse and directly launched the skill of trampling. Multiple attacks came towards Qi Qin in succession, one attack after another.

Although this set of attacks came suddenly and was powerful, it was a piece of cake for Qi Qin. He had already cracked it the first time he fought with Xue Piao Renjian, and now he was even more proficient at it. It was much easier than the first time. He dodged it with a few moves. It was so easy that he almost wondered if Xue Piao Renjian was affected by the defeat in the previous game.

After dodging, Qi Qin launched a sweeping attack and slapped Xue Piao Renjian straight in front of him. However, Xue Piao Renjian remained calm and controlled his horse to turn around and avoid the attack.

At this time, Xue Piao Renjian's horse's butt was facing Qi Qin. Qi Qin was worried that he would give up, so he activated another big skill and raised his hoof, quickly raised his sword and retreated. However, Xue Piao Renjian frowned, as if he knew that this kick would not benefit much, so he did not attack Qi Qin, but controlled the horse to turn another half circle based on inertia.

Ji Xuanyi was still wondering where Mi Yin was, and only slightly distractedly looked at Xue Piao Renjian and Qi Qin. He thought Xue Piao Renjian would just feint an attack on Qi Qin as before, but he didn't expect that all the skills would be used. Could it be that Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin were really crazy and were preparing to attack Qi Qin?

In addition, Mi Yin has not appeared yet. Ji Xuan became a little uncertain when he thought about it. He hesitated and raised his staff towards Xue Piao Renjian, wondering whether he should help Qi Qin control the other party.

With Mi Yin's displacement speed, he should not be able to reach here yet. Should he take this opportunity to kill Xue Piao Renjian directly? If Mi Yin can't reach him, after throwing out two skills, the possibility of Xue Piao Renjian surviving is still very low. As long as the opponent can reduce the number of people, for Ji Xuanyi, this benefit is very great.

Even if he didn't have the skills to help Qi Qin catch Mi Yin, or if he made a big mistake and was killed by Mi Yin , Qi Qin was definitely capable of defeating Mi Yin in the endgame.

As soon as this thought came to his mind, Ji Xuanyi couldn't hold back any longer. However, before he made a firm decision to take action, Xue Piao Renjian had already turned around and faced Qi Qin again.

However, in Qi Qin's opinion, the inertia of Xue Piao Renjian's turning seemed a bit too great, and the latter was almost unstable on the horse's back . He raised his free hand fiercely, grasped the spear, and launched an attack towards Qi Qin.

Xue Piao Renjian's movements were so awkward that Qi Qin felt uncomfortable all over. He always felt that something was weird. Xue Piao Renjian's movement seemed to be just an exaggerated raising of his hand, but Qi Qin felt that he seemed to have some other purpose.

" What were you doing just now? Why did you make such a move? " Qi Qin couldn't help but ask directly while he was in contact with Xue Piaorenjian.

If Ji Xuan heard this, he would definitely scold him and ask if he was stupid. Who the hell would tell you this if you ask your opponent such a question at this time!

In fact, this is indeed the case. Xue Piao Renjian looked down at Qi Qin and said expressionlessly: " Live broadcast, show off. "

Qi Qin: "..."

Qi Qin: " ??? "

Qi Qin had a black question mark face. He thought Xue Piao Renjian would not pay any attention to him at all. He didn't expect that the other party actually spoke, and the answer was so nonsensical!

If Qi Qin studied with Ji Xuanyi for a while longer, he would understand that when a person does something completely different from usual, it probably means that the person is – guilty.

Qi Qin hadn't realized this yet, so he could only black out the question mark and couldn't guess what Xue Piao Renjian had just done.

In order to ensure a safe position, Ji Xuanyi, who was about 20 meters away from Qi Qin, did not hear the conversation between Xue Piao Renjian and Qi Qin, and therefore missed the truth. When Xue Piao Renjian started fighting normally with Qi Qin again, Ji Xuanyi finally confirmed that there was indeed no one on Xue Piao Renjian's horse. He decided to kill Xue Piao Renjian first before Mi Yin ran more than 300 meters from the opposite birth point on his own two legs and arrived at the current battlefield between the two sides !

Ji Xuanyi immediately raised his staff towards the two people who were fighting. However, just as he was about to launch an attack, an ominous premonition suddenly came to his mind.

Even though Ji Xuanyi had no idea how Mi Yin broke through the limit of her leg length and ran over here, and how she attacked him, he did feel the sign of being attacked!

Ji Xuanyi immediately wanted to move to avoid the attack from behind, no matter how awkward his posture was. However, the attack came too suddenly and too quickly. Even though Ji Xuanyi reacted, he could not completely avoid the attack and was hit in the back by Mi Yin's dagger! This kind of skill-based attack will be considered an effective attack even if it only causes a slight scratch on the skin. Not to mention the special effects, the damage is also complete. Ji Xuanyi was stabbed in the back and was paralyzed for three seconds!

Qi Qin had been paying attention to the situation on Ji Xuanyi's side. Seeing this, he immediately left Xue Piao Renjian and turned back to rescue the latter. Seeing that he couldn't

stop him, Xue Piao Renjian gave up fighting with him and rushed towards Ji Xuanyi at the same time, ready to cooperate with Mi Yin in launching an attack.

In fact, his original intention was to kill the enemy directly , but with the variable of Qi Qin , it was hard to say whether he could kill the enemy or not. He could only try to lower the opponent's blood line as much as possible.

In fact, generally speaking, it is not easy for a single assassin to kill a warlock within three seconds when he is at full burst. What's more, Ji Xuanyi is wearing a lot of physical equipment, so it is not so easy for Mi Yin to kill him. The more convenient way to deal with it is actually for Qi Qin to stop Xue Piao Renjian and prevent him from cooperating with Mi Yin.

But the current situation is that Xue Piao Renjian is unable to stop Qi Qin, and has no choice but to cooperate with Mi Yin to try to kill Ji Xuanyi. The reason is simple, just because Qi Qin's personal ability is too strong. If he is allowed to protect Ji Xuanyi, even if Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin are combined , the possibility of killing Ji Xuanyi will not be higher than the possibility of Mi Yin killing Ji Xuanyi alone without any influence .

This was indeed the case. As soon as Qi Qin arrived, he slapped Mi Yin, who was chopping Ji Xuanyi halfway, away. His movements were so fast that Mi Yin couldn't even use teleportation! After slapping Mi Yin away, Qi Qin turned around and stabbed Xue Piao Renjian with a sword, almost knocking the latter off his horse! Seeing this, everyone exclaimed in surprise.

Even Mi Yin himself was a little bit unbelievable. Although he knew that Qi Qin was very strong, he had never thought that he was so fierce before. If this wasn't a game and all he could see were data, he would have almost thought that the other party had exploded his inner universe to protect Ji Xuanyi!

Maybe this is the wife-protecting demon ...

Chapter 230

Qi Qin's movements in beating Fei Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian were extremely ferocious , causing the audience to exclaim in fear that he would do something to the two . But in fact , because the situation was too urgent, Qi Qin didn't even have time to use his skills , and completely relied on his own swordsmanship and strength attributes to stop the two. Although it seemed that he fought fiercely , he actually didn't lose much blood at all.

But in fact, it doesn't matter whether he loses blood or not . Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin have spent so much effort to launch the attack, their purpose is to kill Ji Xuanyi, but now their concentrated fire has been torn into pieces , and it can't pose much threat to Ji Xuanyi's blood bar . Once this wave of control is over, it is equivalent to that all the previous efforts of Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin have been wasted , and they have also lost several skill CDs. It can be said that it is a blood loss!

Mi Yin's expression became more and more solemn , and Xue Piao Renjian couldn't help but let out a slight click of his tongue.

Qi Qin is really difficult to deal with!

Seeing that Ji Xuanyi was about to escape from control, and the latter's blood volume had only dropped by less than one-third , it could be said that the plot was completely different from what

they had imagined . But this time they had finally caught Ji Xuanyi, it would be a big loss if they just wasted him like this. Xue Piao Renjian gritted his teeth and had to shout , forcibly driving his horse towards Qi Qin!

Although Qi Qin is very agile and does not look like a swordsman at all, especially when it comes to parrying physical attacks, he has a habit that he cannot change at all.

That is, when judging skill damage, one always subconsciously ignores the difference between skills and normal attacks , and always prioritizes blocking and avoiding moves that look more dangerous.

For example, when facing a skill that cuts the legs and a basic attack that cuts the neck at the same time, and can only dodge one, Qi Qin will definitely choose to dodge the basic attack that cuts the neck instead of the skill that cuts the legs, even if the actual amount of blood lost by the leg cut is much greater.

In other words, it is very difficult for him to use game data to measure gains and losses, especially in critical moments, his conditioned reflexes are completely uncontrollable.

Ji Xuanyi also mentioned this shortcoming to Qi Qin, but for some reason, he did not change it.

Xue Piao Renjian and Mi Yin also kept an eye on this matter.

It's not that I haven't thought about taking advantage of Qi Qin's weakness, but if it succeeds, it will be fine once, but if it happens more than once, Qi Qin will definitely be subconsciously on guard. He is already powerful enough at ordinary times, and the flaw that he found with great difficulty is gone now. Wouldn't Qi Qin be invincible in the game ?

Especially after the two sides became rivals, Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian thought that it was okay to attack Qi Qin's weakness, but only at a critical moment, otherwise, would they still want to fight in the next competition?

It just so happens that this moment is the legendary critical moment. If we lose this one, we will really lose. If we don't use our trump card now, when will we wait?

When Xue Piao Renjian began to attack Qi Qin's vital points, Mi Yin understood his idea, followed the opponent's rhythm, and started attacking Ji Xuanyi at the same time. Both of them used basic attacks to wipe the neck, and used skills to cut hands and legs.

Qi Qin was unable to react in time and avoided the wrong skill, causing Ji Xuanyi's health to drop sharply. Qi Qin became anxious and his movements became more chaotic, causing Ji Xuanyi's health to be pushed directly to the danger line, which made Ji Xuanyi very upset.

Mi Yin looked serious, but she didn't expect that the arena would be so sinister!

If Mi Yin knew what Ji Xuanyi was thinking, she would probably say something shamelessly. If she could beat him, she would show her strength. If she couldn't beat him, what else could she do? Besides, their fighting style was tailor-made for Qi Qin, so there was nothing wrong with it!

Qi Qin's strength is there. If he wants to win the championship, how can he succeed without thinking of a way to target his opponent!

This time, not only Ji Xuanyi lost blood, but Qi Qin's blood was also reduced by a quarter.

Fortunately, just when Mi Yin was about to enter the burst stage and try to kill Ji Xuanyi , the long three seconds finally passed!

Although Qi Qin's blocking action was not of much use in the next two seconds, it was better to have interference than to let the opponent stand and hit a wooden stake. After Ji Xuanyi came out of the paralyzed state, his health was still 27%, which was very dangerous, but enough. Thanks to Mi Yin for placing the main target of attack on Ji Xuanyi in order to confuse Qi Qin. The moment he regained his mobility, Ji Xuanyi waved his hands and directly avoided the opponent's skills.

Although he was very upset because Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian teamed up to bully Qi Qin, and even wanted to swing his staff to hit the other party on the head, but now it was more of a competition, let alone one second, not even a tenth of a second could be missed. Obviously, there was no time for Ji Xuanyi to do such a thing. He could only turn his wrist in one second and lock his target on Mi Yin with the smallest displacement.

Mi Yin had such a great time beating Ji Xuanyi, and playing with Qi Qin was also very fulfilling, that he didn't react for a moment and missed the paralysis effect for half a second. He only realized and retreated when Ji Xuan started to move.

However, the last blow he made to Ji Xuanyi was not a normal attack but a skill, which brought a certain stiffness effect. After it ended, it was too late to turn invisible! He was immediately paralyzed for five seconds and was fixed in place, unable to move!

Upon seeing this, Qi Qin immediately broke away from Xue Piao Renjian and started attacking Mi Yin. Xue Piao Renjian saw that the situation was not good and immediately wanted to go back to rescue, but Ji Xuanyi's staff was aimed at Xue Piao Renjian again!

Mi Yin clearly realized what Ji Xuanyi wanted to do. In the last game, he controlled him to cut off Xue Piao Renjian, and this time he controlled Xue Piao Renjian to step on him. Ji Xuanyi was being very fair and did not delay either side!

Mi Yin immediately began to pray in her heart. She won last time with a 50% chance. Shouldn't she win this time? ! ? !

Although the fifty percent probability is not calculated in this way, it is true that Ji Xuanyi's hit rate of puppetry in this competition was a bit high. Logically, there was still a great possibility that this attack would miss. However, with Mi Yin's prayer, Ji Xuanyi successfully completed the puppetry again, controlling Xue Piao Renjian, who was about to use his hoof to force Qi Qin back, and instead attacked Mi Yin together with Qi Qin!

Ji Xuanyi's knight level can only be said to be an average master, probably similar to Jian Xi Xin Jiu, maybe a little stronger, but Mi Yin can't move at all now, so Ji Xuanyi doesn't need to worry so much. He just adjusted his position so that Xue Piao Renjian was sandwiched between him and Qi Qin, so that he would not be able to escape so easily after ending the puppet control. He then stood there and output without moving at all.

Poor Mi Yin, she was just a fragile little assassin, how could she possibly withstand the output of two people? She was killed on the spot in less than five seconds. And Xue Piao Renjian was unable to escape after the puppet technique was released. After desperately suppressing Ji Xuanyi to a sliver of health, he also fell down helplessly.

In the last game, Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin's team still won!

Mi Yin was killed . Although they knew that Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin were very powerful and were the dark horses of this competition, no one expected that even Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian would lose!

After the game was announced to be over, the entire audience was silent for several seconds before suddenly bursting into cheers that almost overturned the entire arena. Of course, some fans of Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian were very frustrated and could not accept such an ending at all. But after the game, Ji Xuanyi and Mi Yin still looked very affectionate. Although Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian were a little disappointed, they were still very happy, which made it difficult for those fans to say anything.

The relationship between the two teams is very good. Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian are also happy for Ji Xuanyi and Qi Qin. If they run out and refuse to admit it, it will ruin the atmosphere and make Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian uncomfortable. Well, as long as their idols are happy, it's good. Although they, the fans, feel regretful, they will still support them in the next competition!

It can be said that Ji Xuanyi really treated the finals this time as auditions, and he didn't really react after it was over. He thought that he should be very happy and excited for taking first place and defeating Mi Yin and the other legendary team, but the actual emotions did not seem to be that intense.

Ji Xuanyi touched his chin, thinking that he might have really become a Buddha from playing the supporting role. Looking back at himself when he first entered this gaming world, he seemed to have changed a lot without realizing it.

Because the players and the audience were not in the same space, there was no scene of a large number of fans holding flowers to congratulate them. At most, the staff finally opened the live broadcast barrage and the audience seats to them. Watching those players climb onto the seats for their victory, they were so excited. The barrage covered one layer after another, and nothing could be seen clearly. Only then did Ji Xuanyi vaguely feel the atmosphere of victory.

"Congratulations." Mi Yin sighed, walked up with a smile, and stretched out her hand to Ji Xuanyi. Xue Piao Renjian also silently came to Mi Yin's side and looked at Qi Qin.

Ji Xuanyi smiled and the two exchanged a friendly handshake.

After dominating the arena for so many years, they suddenly fell from the top position. They must feel bad, even Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian. However, they didn't seem that sad. Ji Xuanyi couldn't help but say, "You have a good attitude. I am ready to contribute and comfort you."

Mi Yin heard this and waved her hands repeatedly, saying: "Please stop. If you continue, our fan fiction will be published. Please let me go and tell your family about this!"

Ji Xuan looked up at Qi Qin and helplessly discovered that the other party actually looked eager to try.

Seeing Ji Xuanyi back to normal, Mi Yin smiled and said, "There are wins and losses. When I won for the first time, I was already prepared for failure. The same goes for Xue Piao. I taught him this when we first played together in the arena."

Ji Xuanyi clapped his hands and said, "Great, one extra point for Xue Mi's fandom."

Miyin: "..."

Mi Yin almost got into a fight with Ji Xuanyi, but luckily they were pulled apart.

Ji Xuanyi straightened his clothes and said, "I won't say any more nonsense. You asked me last time, so I should ask you this time. How did you manage to appear so suddenly? It's such a long distance, even if you used two teleports, it wouldn't be enough to get here. And I remember

that you were not on Xue Piao Renjian's horse. The invisibility skill should not support riding, right? How did you get here? "

Mi Yin smiled upon hearing this and said, " It is true that invisibility is not supported while riding, but who said that invisibility is not possible while hanging on a horse? "

Ji Xuanyi was stunned.

Miyin smiled.

He was indeed not on horseback. In fact, before the show started, he asked Xue Piaorenjian to turn the horse sideways to block the view from outside. Then he tried to hook his feet on the pad under the saddle. Xue Piaorenjian then naturally extended a hand for him to hold, allowing him to hitch a ride in an invisible state.

Because this was a strategy that they suddenly came up with after entering the venue, Mi Yin and Xue Piao Renjian put in a lot of effort and tried several postures before completing it. They almost didn't make it in time for the countdown to end. The strange state of Xue Piao Renjian after the opening was also because of Mi Yin hanging on his hands.

To be honest, this is something only Mi Yin can do. In the holographic game, a player's weight is determined by his original weight plus the influence of his profession, and it is determined after comprehensive adjustment. In other words, Mi Yin is very thin, and with the agility bonus of the assassin profession, he can fix himself on the mat under the saddle of a galloping horse with just one hand of Xue Piao Renjian.

After all, in order to make Ji Xuanyi relax his vigilance, they must get to him as quickly as possible, which will make Ji Xuanyi feel that at this distance and at this time, Mi Yin will never be able to get to him.

" But it's not so easy to throw me out naturally without you noticing. " Mi Yin sighed.

In addition to distracting Qi Qin's attention through attacking skills, he also needed to turn around in a very artificial way to gain leverage. God knows, during Mi Yin's spinning action in Xue Piao Renjian, there was a second when he was less than half a meter away from Qi Qin's sword. He was afraid that Qi Qin would suddenly take a step forward and knock him out. Fortunately, Xue Piao Renjian's movements were too big, and Qi Qin had no intention of kicking him, so he did not go over. In addition, Mi Yin had tried her best to curl up into a ball, so there was no collision.

Xue Piao Renjian's stiff and cool attitude was also due to this. It was obvious that when he raised his hand, it was not that Xue Piao Renjian suddenly changed his nature, but that he threw Mi Yin out without anyone noticing.

After listening to this, Ji Xuan shook his head and said, " There are too many loopholes. I didn't find them in advance. It's because I don't have a good understanding of this game and my imagination is not rich enough. "

Mi Yin shrugged and said, " Who isn't? It doesn't matter. The game has only been launched for less than a year. We still have plenty of time. "

Ji Xuan smiled: " That's right. "

After the morning competition ended, Ji Xuanyi and his two companions and Mi Yin and his three companions were given a warm welcome in server two. If the scene when everyone was

watching the activity area when it was just opened was scary enough, the situation that Ji Xuanyi and his companions faced this time was ten times scarier than that!

This time, even the gang members called by Xiaoxiao Yuxia and Ye Linyu to maintain order were overwhelmed by the onlookers. Ji Xuanyi and others had no choice but to log off and wait for the staff to pick them up after they came back online in the afternoon.

In front of the GM , no matter how thick the crowd is, it doesn't matter!

In the afternoon, there will be a match between Po Tingchun and the team that lost to Mi Yin before, but the number of spectators will not be as many as that of Ji Xuanyi and his team. The outcome is also as expected, with Po Tingchun winning. In the evening, everyone was gathered together by the officials for an award ceremony, and Ji Xuanyi was forced to go on stage to give a speech.

Ji Xuanyi himself didn't know what he was saying, and there were a lot of people posting on the forum saying that they were willing to be his lackeys.

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

So how did the title of Young Master of the Underworld come to be confirmed?

In any case, this game that took nearly a month from start to finish is finally over.

Everyone can finally relax.

At least that's what Ji Xuanyi thought at first. However, the day after the competition ended, Mi Yin and the others disappeared again. Ji Xuanyi thought they were addicted to the arena and had no contact with them. It was not until he ran into Jian Xi Xin Jiu when he returned to Fanxing City and found out what was going on.

" The 22 competition is over, and there's still the 33 ..." Jian Xi Xin Jiu said with a weak expression, " After the 33 competition is over, there's still the 55. Everyone seemed to have forgotten about these things. They only remembered them after the official announcement, and went to find their teammates again, preparing to continue participating in the auditions! "

Ji Xuanyi: "..."

It was tiring enough to participate in a 2-2 competition, so Ji Xuanyi was unwilling to participate in a 3-3 competition no matter what. He had refused when Mi Yin invited them at the beginning, so the two of them did not contact him, and as a result, Ji Xuanyi himself had forgotten about it.

" You Er Er won the championship, so you really won't participate in the next two competitions? " Jian Xi Xinjiu couldn't help asking.

Not to mention the rewards in the game, there are also quite a lot of cash rewards for winning the competition. Doesn't Ji Xuanyi have any desire to try hard at all?

Jian Xi Xin Jiu had no idea that Ji Xuanyi was not short of money at all, and there was a rich second-generation standing by his side!

Ji Xuanyi waved his hand and said, " It's fine to have this kind of competition once for fun, but I can't stand this kind of repetitive gameplay. It's boring. Only Mi Yin likes this. "

In fact, Ji Xuanyi has not been online that often during this period, because he has been focusing on organizing competitions, and the gameplay has not been updated. He has almost completed the daily PVP and arena tasks, and the tasks in the Lost Continent Orc Territory. If this continues, he might have to take a break for a while .

Seeing Ji Xuanyi's vicissitudes, Jian Xixinjiu felt very sympathetic. He probably understood a little bit of Ji Xuanyi's thoughts. After hearing what he said, he couldn't help but tell him what he had heard: " Do you still remember the uncle party that Xu Chu mentioned? "

Ji Xuan was stunned for a moment and looked up at him.

Jian Xi Xin Jiu looked around, leaned close to his ear and said mysteriously, " Just two days ago, Xu Chu told us that after the competition, the game might have a new gameplay update, probably related to the Lost Continent, and I heard it's very exciting and awesome! "

Ji Xuanyi's eyes lit up!

For more exciting and good books, please visit Xinqishu.com —<http://www.xxqishu.com>